









**JUST PUBLISHED IN GUJARATI**

# **Saint Joan**

(ILLUSTRATED)

**BERNARD SHAW'S MASTERPIECE**

translated by

**Mr. R. P. PATTANI of BHAVNAGAR**

with

Foreword by **BERNARD SHAW** specially  
written during his recent visit to India

The translation has been highly  
commended and well received by  
leading Gujarati Educationists

Full Cloth Bound - Rs. 6-0 each

Paper Bound - - Rs. 2-8 each

(Postage Extra)

---

**BENNETT, COLEMAN  
& Co., Ltd.**

**BOMBAY, CALCUTTA & LONDON.**

*Invaluable help & advice,*  
*for*  
**EVERY INCOME TAX PAYER**

The problems and intricacies of Income Tax are dealt with in a concise and exceptionally clear form in "The Times of India" revised Handbook —

**INDIAN**  
**INCOME TAX**  
**SIMPLIFIED**

HOW TO MAKE YOUR RETURN  
WHAT YOU CAN RECOVER

New Assessment Basis for Salaries, Businesses, etc., and all possible reliefs carefully explained

**PRICE ONE RUPEE**  
ENGLISH, GUJARATHI & MARATHI  
EDITIONS

by **FRAMROZ R MERCHANT, F S A A**  
Incorporated Accountant, Bombay

**Bennett, Coleman & Co., Ltd.**  
**BOMBAY, CALCUTTA & LONDON.**

# BOMBAY

By SAMUEL T. SHEPPARD

ACCORDING to the preface, this book is "only a nibble at a few chapters" of the history of the City of Bombay, "made for the benefit of the many people who want to know something about Bombay but who cannot find any book to satisfy their desire"

He deals with the early history of the Island, why it was ceded by the Portuguese and how the East India Company got it with reclamation from the early British days to modern times (a chapter which contains much from the India Office records that has never been published before), and with defence industries and trade the growth of the town, population, religion and learning, and social diversions.

\* \* \*

"Perhaps wisely the volume before us says little or nothing about politics. But it does convey a sense of the tremendous energy and enterprise that has gone to the gradual building up of the life of the great communities of India" — *The Statesman*

The book contains 24 full page illustrations

**Price Rs. 5, In Full Cloth**

*Obtainable from*

**BENNETT, COLEMAN & Co., Ltd.**

**BOMBAY, CALCUTTA & LONDON.**

# **BUSINESS SUCCESS**

***demands this***  
**KNOWLEDGE**

FEW men in business can make the most of their opportunities without a comprehensive knowledge of book keeping. Irksome and expensive class study is entirely obviated by

## **BOOK - KEEPING SELF-TAUGHT**

practical and simple book by  
one of the foremost authorities  
in India —

**FRAMROZ R. MERCHANT, F S A A**  
(Incorporated Accountant)

Easily understood, this book is invaluable not only to students but to small traders, and includes every aspect necessary to a comprehensive grasp of the subject

**Price Rs. 2-8.**

**BENNETT, COLEMAN & Co., Ltd.**  
**Hornby Road, Bombay & 13/1, 13/2,**  
**Government Place, East Calcutta.**

# THE INDIAN YEAR BOOK 1933-34

---

VOLUME XX

---

*A Statistical and Historical Annual of The Indian  
Empire, with an Explanation of the Principal  
Topics of the day.*

EDITED BY  
SIR STANLEY REED, Kt, K B E, LL D  
AND  
FRANCIS LOW

---

TWENTIETH YEAR OF ISSUE

---

PUBLISHED BY  
BENNETT, COLEMAN & Co, Ltd,  
‘THE TIMES OF INDIA’ OFFICES, BOMBAY AND CALCUTTA  
LONDON AGENCY SALISBURY SQUARE HOUSE, FLEET STREET, E C 4

# QUALITY PRINTING

## AND THE TIMES OF INDIA PRESS BOMBAY

*are synonymous*



PRINTED MATTER is at all times and in all circumstances your Silent Traveller and untiring representative. It is essential therefore that you have the best obtainable. To obtain the best you must employ Expert Typographers—Printers who study the finer arts of printing and printing appeal.

*Whether it be a Magazine, Catalogue, Brochure,  
Folder, Pamphlet, Letterheading, or any item of  
Printing, Binding, or Blockmaking*

## THE TIMES OF INDIA PRESS BOMBAY

*Can supply your needs*

Quality pays handsomely—it is the best lever  
to produce sound business and increase profits

*Suggestions & Estimates submitted without obligation.*







# CALENDAR FOR 1933.

JANUARY.							JULY						
Sun	1	8	15	22	29	*	Sun	*	2	9	16	23	30
M	2	9	16	23	30	*	M	*	3	10	17	24	31
Tu	3	10	17	24	31	*	Tu	*	4	11	18	25	*
W	4	11	18	25	*	*	W	*	5	12	19	26	*
Th	5	12	19	26	*	*	Th	*	6	13	20	27	*
F	6	13	20	27	*	*	F	*	7	14	21	28	*
S	7	14	21	28	*	*	S	1	8	15	22	29	*
FEBRUARY							AUGUST						
Sun	*	5	12	19	26	*	Sun	*	6	13	20	27	*
M	*	6	13	20	27	*	M	*	7	14	21	28	*
Tu	*	7	14	21	28	*	Tu	1	8	15	22	29	*
W	1	8	15	22	*	*	W	2	9	16	23	30	*
Th	2	9	16	23	*	*	Th	3	10	17	24	31	*
F	3	10	17	24	*	*	F	4	11	18	25	*	*
S	4	11	18	25	*	*	S	5	12	19	26	*	*
MARCH							SEPTEMBER						
Sun	*	5	12	19	26	*	Sun.	*	3	10	17	24	*
M	*	6	13	20	27	*	M	*	4	11	18	25	*
Tu	*	7	14	21	28	*	Tu	*	5	12	19	26	*
W	1	8	15	22	29	*	W	*	6	13	20	27	*
Th	2	9	16	23	30	*	Th	*	7	14	21	28	*
F	3	10	17	24	31	*	F	1	8	15	22	29	*
S	4	11	18	25	*	*	S	2	9	16	23	30	*
APRIL							OCTOBER						
Sun	*	2	9	16	23	30	Sun	1	8	15	22	29	*
M	*	3	10	17	24	*	M	2	9	16	23	30	*
Tu	*	4	11	18	25	*	Tu	3	10	17	24	31	*
W	*	5	12	19	26	*	W	4	11	18	25	*	*
Th	*	6	13	20	27	*	Th	5	12	19	26	*	*
F	*	7	14	21	28	*	F	6	13	20	27	*	*
S	1	8	15	22	29	*	S	7	14	21	28	*	*
MAY							NOVEMBER						
Sun	*	7	14	21	28	*	Sun	*	5	12	19	26	*
M	1	8	15	22	29	*	M	*	6	13	20	27	*
Tu	2	9	16	23	30	*	Tu	*	7	14	21	28	*
W	3	10	17	24	31	*	W	1	8	15	22	29	*
Th	4	11	18	25	*	*	Th	2	9	16	23	30	*
F	5	12	19	26	*	*	b	3	10	17	24	*	*
S	6	13	20	27	*	*	S	4	11	18	25	*	*
JUNE							DECEMBER						
Sun	*	4	11	18	25	*	Sun	*	3	10	17	24	31
M	*	5	12	19	26	*	M	*	4	11	18	25	*
Tu	*	6	13	20	27	*	Tu	*	5	12	19	26	*
W	*	7	14	21	28	*	W	*	6	13	20	27	*
Th	1	8	15	22	29	*	Th	*	7	14	21	28	*
F	2	9	16	23	30	*	F	1	8	15	22	29	*
S	3	10	17	24	*	*	S	2	9	16	23	30	*

# Phases of the Moon—JANUARY 31 Days

☾ First Quarter      3rd, 9h 54m P M      ☾ Last Quarter      19th 11h 45m A M  
 ○ Full Moon      12th, 2h. 6m A.M      ● New Moon      20th, 4h 50m A M

Day of the Week.	Day of the Month	Day of the Year	Indian Standard Time			Moon's Age at Noon	Sun's Declination at Mean Noon
			Sunrise. A M	Sunset P M	True Noon P M		
			H M	H M	H M	D	° S
Sunday	1	1	7 12	6 12	0 42	4 8	23 3
Monday	2	2	7 12	6 18	0 42	5 8	22 57
Tuesday	3	3	7 13	6 18	0 43	6 8	22 52
Wednesday	4	4	7 13	6 14	0 44	7 8	22 46
Thursday	5	5	7 13	6 15	0 44	8 8	22 40
Friday	6	6	7 13	6 15	0 44	9 8	22 33
Saturday	7	7	7 14	6 16	0 46	10 8	22 26
Sunday	8	8	7 14	6 17	0 45	11 8	22 18
Monday	9	9	7 14	6 17	0 46	12 8	22 10
Tuesday	10	10	7 14	6 18	0 46	13 8	22 1
Wednesday	11	11	7 14	6 18	0 46	14 8	21 52
Thursday	12	12	7 15	6 19	0 46	15 8	21 43
Friday	13	13	7 15	6 20	0 47	16 8	21 33
Saturday	14	14	7 15	6 21	0 47	17 8	21 23
Sunday	15	15	7 15	6 22	0 48	18 8	21 12
Monday	16	16	7 15	6 22	0 48	19 8	21 1
Tuesday	17	17	7 15	6 23	0 48	20 8	20 49
Wednesday	18	18	7 15	6 24	0 49	21 8	20 38
Thursday	19	19	7 15	6 25	0 49	22 8	20 25
Friday	20	20	7 15	6 25	0 49	23 8	20 13
Saturday	21	21	7 15	6 26	0 50	24 8	20 0
Sunday	22	22	7 15	6 27	0 50	25 8	19 46
Monday	23	23	7 15	6 27	0 50	26 8	19 32
Tuesday	24	24	7 15	6 28	0 50	27 8	19 18
Wednesday	25	25	7 16	6 29	0 51	28 8	19 4
Thursday	26	26	7 16	6 29	0 51	29 8	18 49
Friday	27	27	7 14	6 29	0 51	30 8	18 33
Saturday	28	28	7 14	6 30	0 51	31 8	18 18
Sunday	29	29	7 14	6 30	0 52	32 8	18 2
Monday	30	30	7 14	6 31	0 52	33 8	17 48
Tuesday	31	31	7 14	6 31	0 52	34 8	17 29

# Phases of the Moon—FEBRUARY 28 Days

☾ First Quarter

2nd Qr. 46m. P.M.

☾ Last Quarter

17th, 7h 38m P.M.

☾ Full Moon

10th, 6h. 30m P.M.

● New Moon

24th, 6h 14m P.M.

Day of the Week.	Day of the Month	Day of the Year	Indian Standard Time.			Moon's Age at Noon	Sun's Declination at Mean Noon
			Sunrise A.M.	Sunset P.M.	True Noon P.M.		
			H M	H M	H M.	D	° S
Wednesday	1	32	7 13	6 31	0 52	6 3	17 13
Thursday	2	33	7 13	6 32	0 53	7 3	16 55
Friday	3	34	7 13	6 32	0 53	8 3	16 38
Saturday	4	35	7 12	6 33	0 54	9 3	16 20
Sunday	5	36	7 12	6 34	0 53	10 3	16 2
Monday	6	37	7 12	6 34	0 53	11 3	15 44
Tuesday	7	38	7 11	6 35	0 53	12 3	15 26
Wednesday	8	39	7 11	6 35	0 53	13 3	15 7
Thursday	9	40	7 10	6 36	0 53	14 3	14 48
Friday	10	41	7 10	6 36	0 53	15 3	14 28
Saturday	11	42	7 10	6 37	0 53	16 3	14 9
Sunday	12	43	7 9	6 37	0 53	17 3	13 49
Monday	13	44	7 9	6 38	0 53	18 3	13 29
Tuesday	14	45	7 8	6 38	0 53	19 3	13 9
Wednesday	15	46	7 7	6 39	0 53	20 3	12 49
Thursday	16	47	7 7	6 39	0 53	21 3	12 28
Friday	17	48	7 6	6 40	0 53	22 3	12 7
Saturday	18	49	7 5	6 40	0 53	23 3	11 46
Sunday	19	50	7 5	6 40	0 53	24 3	11 25
Monday	20	51	7 4	6 41	0 53	25 3	11 3
Tuesday	21	52	7 4	6 41	0 53	26 3	10 42
Wednesday	22	53	7 3	6 41	0 53	27 3	10 20
Thursday	23	54	7 2	6 42	0 52	28 3	9 58
Friday	24	55	7 2	6 42	0 52	29 3	9 36
Saturday	25	56	7 1	6 42	0 52	0 8	9 14
Sunday	26	57	7 1	6 43	0 51	1 8	8 52
Monday	27	58	7 0	6 43	0 51	2 8	8 29
Tuesday	28	59	6 59	6 43	0 51	3 8	8 7

# Phases of the Moon—MARCH 31 Days

☾ First Quarter

4th, 3h. 53m P.M. ☾ Last Quarter

19th, 2h. 35m P.M.

○ Full Moon

12th 8h 16m A.M. ● New Moon

26th, 8h. 50m A.M.

Day of the Week.	Day of the Month	Day of the Year	Indian Standard Time			Moon's Age at Noon	Sun's Declination at Mean Noon
			Sunrise A.M.	Sunset P.M.	True Noon P.M.		
			H. M.	H. M.	H. M.	D.	° S.,
Wednesday	1	60	6 58	6 44	0 51	4.8	7 44
Thursday	2	61	6 58	6 45	0 51	5.8	7 21
Friday	3	62	6 57	6 45	0 51	6.8	6 58
Saturday	4	63	6 56	6 45	0 51	7.8	6 35
Sunday	5	64	6 56	6 46	0 51	8.8	6 12
Monday	6	65	6 55	6 46	0 50	9.8	5 49
Tuesday	7	66	6 54	6 47	0 50	10.8	5 26
Wednesday	8	67	6 53	6 47	0 50	11.8	5 2
Thursday	9	68	6 53	6 47	0 50	12.8	4 39
Friday	10	69	6 52	6 48	0 49	13.8	4 15
Saturday	11	70	6 51	6 48	0 49	14.8	3 52
Sunday	12	71	6 50	6 48	0 49	15.8	3 28
Monday	13	72	6 49	6 48	0 49	16.8	3 5
Tuesday	14	73	6 49	6 49	0 49	17.8	2 41
Wednesday	15	74	6 48	6 49	0 49	18.8	2 17
Thursday	16	75	6 47	6 49	0 48	19.8	1 54
Friday	17	76	6 46	6 49	0 48	20.8	1 30
Saturday	18	77	6 45	6 49	0 48	21.8	1 6
Sunday	19	78	6 44	6 50	0 47	22.8	0 43
Monday	20	79	6 43	6 50	0 47	23.8	0 19
Tuesday	21	80	6 42	6 50	0 47	24.8	0 4
Wednesday	22	81	6 41	6 50	0 46	25.8	6 28
Thursday	23	82	6 40	6 51	0 46	26.8	0 52
Friday	24	83	6 39	6 51	0 46	27.8	1 16
Saturday	25	84	6 39	6 51	0 45	28.8	1 39
Sunday	26	85	6 39	6 51	0 46	0.3	2 3
Monday	27	86	6 38	6 51	0 45	1.2	2 26
Tuesday	28	87	6 37	6 52	0 45	2.2	2 50
Wednesday	29	88	6 36	6 52	0 44	3.2	3 13
Thursday	30	89	6 35	6 52	0 44	4.2	3 37
Friday	31	90	6 34	6 52	0 44	5.2	4 0

# Phases of the Moon—APRIL 30 Days

☾ First Quarter

3rd, 11h 26m A.M.

☾ Last Quarter

17th 9h 47m. A.M.

☾ Full Moon

10th 7h 8m P.M.

● New Moon

25th 0h 8m A.M.

Day of the Week	Day of the Month	Day of the Year	Indian Standard Time			Moon's Age at Noon	Sun's Declination at Mean Noon
			Sunrise. A.M.	Sunset P.M.	True Noon P.M.		
			H M	H M	H M.	D	N
Saturday	1	91	6 33	6 53	0 43	6 2	4 23
Sunday	2	92	6 33	6 51	0 43	7 2	4 46
Monday	3	93	6 32	6 58	0 42	8 2	5 10
Tuesday	4	94	6 31	6 57	0 42	9 2	5 33
Wednesday	5	95	6 30	6 54	0 42	10 2	5 56
Thursday	6	96	6 29	6 54	0 42	11 2	6 18
Friday	7	97	6 28	6 54	0 41	12 2	6 41
Saturday	8	98	6 28	6 54	0 41	13 2	7 3
Sunday	9	99	6 27	6 54	0 41	14 2	7 26
Monday	10	100	6 26	6 55	0 40	15 2	7 48
Tuesday	11	101	6 25	6 55	0 40	16 2	8 10
Wednesday	12	102	6 24	6 55	0 40	17 2	8 32
Thursday	13	103	6 23	6 55	0 40	18 2	8 54
Friday	14	104	6 22	6 56	0 39	19 2	9 16
Saturday	15	105	6 21	6 56	0 39	20 2	9 37
Sunday	16	106	6 20	6 56	0 39	21 2	9 58
Monday	17	107	6 19	6 57	0 38	22 2	10 20
Tuesday	18	108	6 19	6 57	0 38	23 2	10 41
Wednesday	19	109	6 18	6 57	0 38	24 2	11 2
Thursday	20	110	6 17	6 57	0 38	25 2	11 23
Friday	21	111	6 16	6 57	0 38	26 2	11 43
Saturday	22	112	6 15	6 58	0 37	27 2	12 4
Sunday	23	113	6 14	6 58	0 37	28 2	12 24
Monday	24	114	6 14	6 58	0 37	29 2	12 44
Tuesday	25	115	6 13	6 59	0 37	0 5	13 4
Wednesday	26	116	6 13	6 59	0 37	1 5	13 23
Thursday	27	117	6 13	6 59	0 36	2 5	13 42
Friday	28	118	6 12	7 0	0 36	3 5	14 1
Saturday	29	119	6 12	7 0	0 36	4 5	14 20
Sunday	30	120	6 12	7 0	0 36	5 5	14 39

# Phases of the Moon—MAY 31 Days

☾ First Quarter

3rd, 4h 9m. A.M.

☾ Last Quarter

16th, 6h 20m P.M.

☾ Full Moon

10th, 3h, 34m A.M.

● New Moon

24th, 3h 37m P.M.

Day of the Week.	Day of the Month.	Day of the Year	Indian Standard Time			Moon's Age at Noon	Sun's Depression at Mean Noon
			Sunrise. A.M.	Sunset P.M.	True Noon P.M.		
			H. M.	H. M.	H. M.	D.	N.
Monday	1	121	6 11	7 1	0 36	6 5	14 57
Tuesday	2	122	6 11	7 1	0 36	7 5	15 10
Wednesday	3	123	6 10	7 1	0 36	8 5	15 33
Thursday	4	124	6 10	7 2	0 35	9 6	15 51
Friday	5	125	6 9	7 2	0 35	10 5	16 8
Saturday	6	126	6 9	7 2	0 35	11 5	16 25
Sunday	7	127	6 8	7 3	0 35	12 5	16 42
Monday	8	128	6 7	7 3	0 35	13 5	16 59
Tuesday	9	129	6 7	7 3	0 35	14 5	17 15
Wednesday	10	130	6 6	7 4	0 35	15 5	17 31
Thursday	11	131	6 6	7 4	0 35	16 5	17 47
Friday	12	132	6 5	7 4	0 35	17 5	18 2
Saturday	13	133	6 5	7 5	0 35	18 5	18 17
Sunday	14	134	6 5	7 5	0 35	19 5	18 32
Monday	15	135	6 4	7 6	0 35	20 5	18 46
Tuesday	16	136	6 4	7 6	0 35	21 5	19 1
Wednesday	17	137	6 4	7 6	0 35	22 5	19 14
Thursday	18	138	6 3	7 7	0 35	23 5	19 28
Friday	19	139	6 3	7 7	0 36	24 5	19 41
Saturday	20	140	6 3	7 7	0 35	25 5	19 54
Sunday	21	141	6 2	7 8	0 35	26 5	20 6
Monday	22	142	6 2	7 8	0 35	27 5	20 19
Tuesday	23	143	6 2	7 9	0 35	28 5	20 30
Wednesday	24	144	6 2	7 9	0 35	29 5	20 42
Thursday	25	145	6 2	7 9	0 35	0 9	20 53
Friday	26	146	6 2	7 10	0 36	1 9	21 4
Saturday	27	147	6 2	7 10	0 36	2 9	21 14
Sunday	28	148	6 1	7 11	0 36	3 9	21 24
Monday	29	149	6 1	7 11	0 36	4 9	21 34
Tuesday	30	150	0 1	7 11	0 36	5 9	21 43
Wednesday	31	151	0 1	7 12	0 36	6 9	21 52

# Phases of the Moon—JUNE 30 Days

☾ First Quarter

1st 5h 23m P.M.

☾ Last Quarter

15th 4h 56m A.M.

☾ Full Moon

8th 10h 35m A.M.

● New Moon

23rd 6h 52m P.M.

Day of the Week	Day of the Month	Day of the Year	Indian Standard Time			Moon's Age at Noon	Sun's Declination at Mean Noon
			Sunrise A.M.	Sunset P.M.	True Noon P.M.		
			H M	H M	H M	D	N
Thursday	1	152	6 1	7 12	0 36	7 9	22 0
Friday	2	153	6 1	7 12	0 36	8 9	22 8
Saturday	3	154	6 1	7 13	0 37	9 9	22 16
Sunday	4	155	6 1	7 13	0 37	10 9	22 23
Monday	5	156	6 1	7 14	0 37	11 9	22 30
Tuesday	6	157	6 1	7 14	0 37	12 9	22 37
Wednesday	7	158	6 1	7 14	0 37	13 9	22 43
Thursday	8	159	6 1	7 15	0 37	14 9	22 49
Friday	9	160	6 1	7 15	0 38	15 9	22 54
Saturday	10	161	6 1	7 15	0 38	16 9	22 59
Sunday	11	162	6 1	7 16	0 38	17 9	23 4
Monday	12	163	6 1	7 16	0 38	18 9	23 8
Tuesday	13	164	6 1	7 16	0 38	19 9	23 12
Wednesday	14	165	6 1	7 17	0 39	20 9	23 15
Thursday	15	166	6 1	7 17	0 39	21 9	23 16
Friday	16	167	6 1	7 17	0 39	22 9	23 21
Saturday	17	168	6 1	7 17	0 39	23 9	23 23
Sunday	18	169	6 2	7 18	0 39	24 9	23 24
Monday	19	170	6 2	7 18	0 40	25 9	23 26
Tuesday	20	171	6 2	7 18	0 40	26 9	23 26
Wednesday	21	172	6 2	7 18	0 40	27 9	23 27
Thursday	22	173	6 3	7 19	0 40	28 9	23 27
Friday	23	174	6 3	7 19	0 40	0 2	23 27
Saturday	24	175	6 3	7 19	0 41	1 2	23 26
Sunday	25	176	6 3	7 19	0 41	2 2	23 25
Monday	26	177	6 3	7 19	0 41	3 2	23 23
Tuesday	27	178	6 4	7 19	0 41	4 2	23 21
Wednesday	28	179	6 4	7 20	0 42	5 2	23 18
Thursday	29	180	6 4	7 20	0 42	6 2	23 16
Friday	30	181	6 4	7 20	0 42	7 2	23 12



# Phases of the Moon—JULY 31 Days

☾ First Quarter

1st, 8h 10m A M

☾ Last Quarter

14th 6h 54m P M

☾ Full Moon

7th, 5h. 21m. P M.

● New Moon

22nd 8h 38m P M

☾ First Quarter

30th 10h 14m A M

Day of the Week.	Day of the Month	Day of the Year	Indian Standard Time			Moon's Age at Noon	Sun's Declination, at Mean Noon
			Sunrise A M	Sunset P M	True Noon P M.		
			H M	H M.	H M	D	N
Saturday	1	182	6 5	7 20	0 42	8 2	23 9
Sunday	2	183	6 5	7 20	0 42	9 2	23 5
Monday	3	184	6 6	7 20	0 43	10 2	23 0
Tuesday	4	185	6 6	7 20	0 43	11 2	22 55
Wednesday	5	186	6 6	7 20	0 43	12 2	22 50
Thursday	6	187	6 7	7 20	0 43	13 2	22 44
Friday	7	188	6 7	7 20	0 43	14 2	22 38
Saturday	8	189	6 7	7 20	0 43	15 2	22 32
Sunday	9	190	6 8	7 20	0 44	16 2	22 25
Monday	10	191	6 8	7 20	0 44	17 2	22 18
Tuesday	11	192	6 8	7 20	0 44	18 2	22 10
Wednesday	12	193	6 8	7 20	0 44	19 2	22 2
Thursday	13	194	6 8	7 20	0 44	20 2	21 54
Friday	14	195	6 9	7 20	0 44	21 2	21 45
Saturday	15	196	6 9	7 19	0 44	22 2	21 36
Sunday	16	197	6 9	7 19	0 44	23 2	21 27
Monday	17	198	6 10	7 19	0 45	24 2	21 17
Tuesday	18	199	6 10	7 19	0 45	25 2	21 7
Wednesday	19	200	6 10	7 19	0 45	26 2	20 56
Thursday	20	201	6 11	7 18	0 45	27 2	20 45
Friday	21	202	6 11	7 18	0 45	28 2	20 34
Saturday	22	203	6 12	7 18	0 45	29 2	20 22
Sunday	23	204	6 12	7 18	0 45	0 6	20 10
Monday	24	205	6 12	7 17	0 45	1 6	19 58
Tuesday	25	206	6 13	7 17	0 45	2 6	19 45
Wednesday	26	207	6 13	7 17	0 45	3 6	19 33
Thursday	27	208	6 13	7 17	0 45	4 6	19 19
Friday	28	209	6 14	7 16	0 45	5 6	19 6
Saturday	29	210	6 14	7 16	0 45	6 6	18 52
Sunday	30	211	6 14	7 16	0 45	7 6	18 37
Monday	31	212	6 15	7 15	0 45	8 6	18 23

# Phases of the Moon—AUGUST 31 Days

○ Full Moon      6th, 1h 2m A M      ● New Moon      21st, 11h 18m A M  
 ☾ Last Quarter      19th, 9h. 16m. A M      ☽ First Quarter      28th, 3h 43m. P M

Day of the Week	Day of the Month	Day of the Year	Indian Standard Time			Moon's Age at Noon	Sun's Declination at Mean Noon
			Sunrise A M	Sunset P M	True Noon P M		
			H M	H M	H M	D	N
Tuesday	1	213	6 15	7 16	0 45	9 6	18 8
Wednesday	2	214	6 16	7 14	0 45	10 6	17 53
Thursday	3	215	6 16	7 14	0 45	11 6	17 38
Friday	4	216	6 16	7 13	0 45	12 6	17 22
Saturday	5	217	6 16	7 13	0 45	13 6	17 6
Sunday	6	218	6 17	7 12	0 45	14 6	16 50
Monday	7	219	6 17	7 12	0 44	15 6	16 33
Tuesday	8	220	6 17	7 11	0 44	16 6	16 16
Wednesday	9	221	6 18	7 11	0 44	17 6	15 59
Thursday	10	222	6 18	7 10	0 44	18 6	15 42
Friday	11	223	6 18	7 9	0 44	19 6	15 24
Saturday	12	224	6 19	7 9	0 44	20 6	15 6
Sunday	13	225	6 19	7 8	0 44	21 6	14 48
Monday	14	226	6 19	7 8	0 43	22 6	14 30
Tuesday	15	227	6 20	7 7	0 43	23 6	14 12
Wednesday	16	228	6 20	7 6	0 43	24 6	13 53
Thursday	17	229	6 20	7 6	0 43	25 6	13 34
Friday	18	230	6 20	7 5	0 43	26 6	13 15
Saturday	19	231	6 21	7 4	0 42	27 6	12 55
Sunday	20	232	6 21	7 4	0 42	28 6	12 36
Monday	21	233	6 21	7 3	0 42	0 1	12 16
Tuesday	22	234	6 21	7 2	0 42	1 1	11 56
Wednesday	23	235	6 21	7 1	0 42	2 1	11 36
Thursday	24	236	6 22	7 1	0 41	3 1	11 15
Friday	25	237	6 22	7 0	0 41	4 1	10 55
Saturday	26	238	6 22	6 59	0 40	5 1	10 34
Sunday	27	239	6 22	6 59	0 40	6 1	10 13
Monday	28	240	6 23	6 58	0 40	7 1	9 52
Tuesday	29	241	6 23	6 57	0 40	8 1	9 31
Wednesday	30	242	6 23	6 56	0 39	9 1	9 9
Thursday	31	243	6 23	6 55	0 39	10 1	8 48

# Phases of the Moon—SEPTEMBER 30 Days

O Full Moon      4th, 10h 34m. A.M.      ● New Moon      19th 11h. 51m. P.M.  
 ☾ Last Quarter      12th, 3h 0m. A.M.      ☽ First Quarter      26th, 9h 5m. P.M.

Day of the Week.	Day of the Month	Day of the Year	Indian Standard Time			Moon's Age at Noon.	Sun's Declination at Mean Noon
			Sunrise A.M.	Sunset P.M.	True Noon P.M.		
			H. M.	H. M.	H. M.	D	°
Friday	1	244	6 23	6 55	0 39	11 1	8 26
Saturday	2	245	6 24	6 54	0 39	12 1	8 5
Sunday	3	246	6 24	6 53	0 38	13 1	7 43
Monday	4	247	6 24	6 52	0 38	14 1	7 21
Tuesday	5	248	6 24	6 51	0 38	15 1	6 58
Wednesday	6	249	6 25	6 50	0 37	16 1	6 36
Thursday	7	250	6 25	6 50	0 37	17 1	6 14
Friday	8	251	6 25	6 49	0 37	18 1	5 51
Saturday	9	252	6 25	6 48	0 36	19 1	5 29
Sunday	10	253	6 25	6 47	0 36	20 1	5 6
Monday	11	254	6 25	6 46	0 36	21 1	4 43
Tuesday	12	255	6 25	6 45	0 35	22 1	4 21
Wednesday	13	256	6 26	6 44	0 35	23 1	3 58
Thursday	14	257	6 26	6 43	0 35	24 1	3 35
Friday	15	258	6 26	6 43	0 34	25 1	3 12
Saturday	16	259	6 26	6 42	0 34	26 1	2 48
Sunday	17	260	6 26	6 41	0 33	27 1	2 25
Monday	18	261	6 27	6 40	0 33	28 1	2 2
Tuesday	19	262	6 27	6 39	0 33	29 1	1 39
Wednesday	20	263	6 27	6 38	0 32	0 5	1 15
Thursday	21	264	6 27	6 37	0 32	1 5	0 52
Friday	22	265	6 27	6 36	0 32	2 5	0 29
Saturday	23	266	6 27	6 35	0 31	3 5	0 5
Sunday	24	267	6 28	6 35	0 31	4 5	0 17
Monday	25	268	6 28	6 34	0 31	5 5	0 41
Tuesday	26	269	6 28	6 33	0 30	6 5	1 5
Wednesday	27	270	6 28	6 32	0 30	7 5	1 28
Thursday	28	271	6 28	6 31	0 30	8 5	1 52
Friday	29	272	6 29	6 30	0 29	9 5	2 15
Saturday	30	273	6 29	6 29	0 29	10 5	2 38

# Phases of the Moon—OCTOBER 31 Days

○ Full Moon      3rd 10h 38m P M      ● New Moon      19th, 11h 16m A M,  
 ☾ Last Quarter      11th, 10h 16m P M      ☽ First Quarter      26th 2h 51m A M

Day of the Week	Day of the Month	Day of the Year	Indian Standard Time			Moon's Age at Noon	Sun's Declination at Mean Noon
			Sunrise A M	Sunset P M	True Noon P M		
			H M	H M	H M	D	°
Sunday	1	274	6 29	6 29	0 28	11 5	3 2
Monday	2	275	6 29	6 29	0 28	12 5	3 20
Tuesday	3	276	6 29	6 27	0 28	13 5	3 48
Wednesday	4	277	6 30	6 26	0 28	14 5	4 11
Thursday	5	278	6 30	6 25	0 27	15 5	4 35
Friday	6	279	6 30	6 24	0 27	16 5	4 58
Saturday	7	280	6 30	6 24	0 27	17 5	5 1
Sunday	8	281	6 30	6 23	0 27	18 5	5 44
Monday	9	282	6 31	6 22	0 26	19 5	6 7
Tuesday	10	283	6 31	6 2	0 26	20 5	6 29
Wednesday	11	284	6 31	6 20	0 26	21 5	6 52
Thursday	12	285	6 31	6 19	0 25	22 5	7 15
Friday	13	286	6 32	6 19	0 25	23 5	7 37
Saturday	14	287	6 32	6 18	0 25	24 5	8 0
Sunday	15	288	6 33	6 17	0 25	25 5	8 22
Monday	16	289	6 33	6 16	0 25	26 5	8 44
Tuesday	17	290	6 33	6 16	0 25	27 8	9 6
Wednesday	18	291	6 34	6 15	0 24	28 5	9 28
Thursday	19	292	6 34	6 14	0 24	0 1	9 50
Friday	20	293	6 34	6 14	0 24	1 1	10 12
Saturday	21	294	6 34	6 13	0 24	2 1	10 43
Sunday	22	295	6 35	6 12	0 23	3 1	10 55
Monday	23	296	6 35	6 12	0 23	4 1	11 16
Tuesday	24	297	6 36	6 11	0 23	5 1	11 37
Wednesday	25	298	6 36	6 10	0 23	6 1	11 58
Thursday	26	299	6 36	6 10	0 23	7 1	12 19
Friday	27	300	6 37	6 9	0 23	8 1	12 39
Saturday	28	301	6 37	6 9	0 23	9 1	12 59
Sunday	29	302	6 37	6 8	0 23	10 1	13 19
Monday	30	303	6 37	6 7	0 23	11 1	13 39
Tuesday	31	304	6 38	6 7	0 22	12 1	13 59

# Phases of the Moon—NOVEMBER 30 Days

○ Full Moon

2nd, 1h. 29m. P.M.

● New Moon

17th, 9h. 54m. P.M.

☾ Last Quarter

10th, 5h. 48m. P.M.

☾ First Quarter

24th, 1h. 8m. P.M.

Day of the Week	Day of the Month	Day of the Year	Indian Standard Time			Moon's Age at Noon	Sun's Declination at Mean Noon
			Sunrise A.M.	Sunset P.M.	True Noon. P.M.		
			H. M.	H. M.	H. M.	D.	S.
Wednesday	1	305	6 38	6 6	0 22	13 1	14 18
Thursday	2	306	6 39	6 6	0 22	14 1	14 28
Friday	3	307	6 39	6 6	0 22	15 1	14 57
Saturday	4	308	6 40	6 5	0 22	16 1	15 15
Sunday	5	309	6 40	6 4	0 22	17 1	15 34
Monday	6	310	6 41	6 4	0 22	18 1	15 52
Tuesday	7	311	6 41	6 4	0 22	19 1	16 10
Wednesday	8	312	6 42	6 4	0 22	20 1	16 28
Thursday	9	313	6 42	6 4	0 23	21 1	16 46
Friday	10	314	6 43	6 3	0 23	22 1	17 2
Saturday	11	315	6 43	6 3	0 23	23 1	17 19
Sunday	12	316	6 44	6 3	0 23	24 1	17 36
Monday	13	317	6 44	6 3	0 23	25 1	17 52
Tuesday	14	318	6 45	6 2	0 23	26 1	18 8
Wednesday	15	319	6 45	6 2	0 23	27 1	18 24
Thursday	16	320	6 46	6 1	0 23	28 1	18 39
Friday	17	321	6 46	6 1	0 23	29 1	18 54
Saturday	18	322	6 47	6 1	0 23	0 6	19 6
Sunday	19	323	6 48	6 0	0 23	1 6	19 23
Monday	20	324	6 48	6 0	0 24	2 6	19 37
Tuesday	21	325	6 49	6 0	0 24	3 6	19 50
Wednesday	22	326	6 49	6 0	0 24	4 6	20 3
Thursday	23	327	6 50	6 0	0 24	5 6	20 16
Friday	24	328	6 51	6 0	0 25	6 6	20 29
Saturday	25	329	6 51	6 0	0 25	7 6	20 41
Sunday	26	330	6 52	6 0	0 25	8 6	20 53
Monday	27	331	6 53	6 0	0 25	9 6	21 4
Tuesday	28	332	6 53	6 0	0 26	10 6	21 15
Wednesday	29	333	6 54	6 0	0 26	11 6	21 25
Thursday	30	334	6 54	6 0	0 27	12 6	21 35

# Phases of the Moon—DECEMBER 31 Days.

☾ Full Moon

2nd 7h. 1m A.M.

● New Moon

17th, 8h. 23m A.M.

☾ Last Quarter

10th 11h. 54m A.M.

☾ First Quarter

24th 1h. 59m A.M.

Day of the Week	Day of the Month	Day of the Year	Indian Standard Time			Moon's Age at Noon	Sun's Declination at Mean Noon
			Sunrise A.M.	Sunset P.M.	True Noon P.M.		
			H M	H M	H M	D	S
Friday	1	335	6 55	6 0	0 28	13 6	21 45
Saturday	2	336	6 55	6 0	0 28	14 6	21 54
Sunday	3	337	6 56	6 0	0 28	15 6	22 3
Monday	4	338	6 57	6 0	0 29	16 6	22 12
Tuesday	5	339	6 58	6 0	0 29	17 6	22 30
Wednesday	6	340	6 59	6 1	0 30	18 6	22 27
Thursday	7	341	6 59	6 1	0 30	19 6	22 34
Friday	8	342	6 59	6 1	0 30	20 6	22 41
Saturday	9	343	7 0	6 1	0 31	21 6	22 47
Sunday	10	344	7 0	6 2	0 31	22 6	22 53
Monday	11	345	7 1	6 2	0 32	23 6	22 58
Tuesday	12	346	7 2	6 3	0 32	24 6	23 3
Wednesday	13	347	7 2	6 3	0 33	25 6	23 8
Thursday	14	348	7 3	6 3	0 33	26 6	23 12
Friday	15	349	7 3	6 4	0 34	27 6	23 16
Saturday	16	350	7 4	6 4	0 34	28 6	23 18
Sunday	17	351	7 4	6 4	0 35	0 2	23 21
Monday	18	352	7 5	6 5	0 36	1 2	23 23
Tuesday	19	353	7 5	6 6	0 36	2 2	23 25
Wednesday	20	354	7 6	6 6	0 37	3 2	23 26
Thursday	21	355	7 7	6 6	0 37	4 2	23 27
Friday	22	356	7 7	6 7	0 38	5 2	23 27
Saturday	23	357	7 8	6 7	0 38	6 2	23 27
Sunday	24	358	7 8	6 8	0 39	7 2	23 26
Monday	25	359	7 9	6 9	0 39	8 2	23 25
Tuesday	26	360	7 9	6 9	0 40	9 2	23 23
Wednesday	27	361	7 10	6 9	0 40	10 2	23 21
Thursday	28	362	7 10	6 10	0 41	11 2	23 19
Friday	29	363	7 11	6 10	0 41	12 2	23 15
Saturday	30	364	7 11	6 11	0 41	13 2	23 12
Sunday	31	365	7 11	6 11	0 42	14 2	23 8

# CALENDAR FOR 1934.

## JANUARY

Sun	*	7	14	21	28	*
M	1	8	15	22	29	*
Tu	2	9	16	23	30	*
W	3	10	17	24	31	*
Th	4	11	18	25	*	*
F	5	12	19	26	*	*
S	6	13	20	27	*	*

## JULY

Sun	1	8	15	22	29	*
M	2	9	16	23	30	*
Tu	3	10	17	24	31	*
W	4	11	18	25	*	*
Th	5	12	19	26	*	*
F	6	13	20	27	*	*
S	7	14	21	28	*	*

## FEBRUARY

Sun.	*	4	11	18	25	*
M	*	5	12	19	26	*
Tu	*	6	13	20	27	*
W	*	7	14	21	28	*
Th	1	8	15	22	*	*
F	2	9	16	23	*	*
S	3	10	17	24	*	*

## AUGUST

Sun	*	5	12	19	26	*
M	*	6	13	20	27	*
Tu	*	7	14	21	28	*
W	1	8	15	22	29	*
Th	2	9	16	23	30	*
F	3	10	17	24	31	*
S	4	11	18	25	*	*

## MARCH

Sun	*	4	11	18	25	*
M	*	5	12	19	26	*
Tu	*	6	13	20	27	*
W	*	7	14	21	28	*
Th	1	8	15	22	29	*
F	2	9	16	23	30	*
S	3	10	17	24	31	*

## SEPTEMBER

Sun	*	2	9	16	23	30
M	*	3	10	17	24	*
Tu	*	4	11	18	25	*
W	*	5	12	19	26	*
Th	*	6	13	20	27	*
F	*	7	14	21	28	*
S	1	8	15	22	29	*

## APRIL

Sun	1	8	15	22	29	*
M	2	9	16	23	30	*
Tu	3	10	17	24	*	*
W	4	11	18	25	*	*
Th	5	12	19	26	*	*
F	6	13	20	27	*	*
S	7	14	21	28	*	*

## OCTOBER

Sun	*	7	14	21	28	*
M	1	8	15	22	29	*
Tu	2	9	16	23	30	*
W	3	10	17	24	31	*
Th	4	11	18	25	*	*
F	5	12	19	26	*	*
S	6	13	20	27	*	*

## MAY

Sun	*	6	13	20	27	*
M	*	7	14	21	28	*
Tu	1	8	15	22	29	*
W	2	9	16	23	30	*
Th	3	10	17	24	31	*
F	4	11	18	25	*	*
S	5	12	19	26	*	*

## NOVEMBER

Sun	*	4	11	18	25	*
M	*	5	12	19	26	*
Tu	*	6	13	20	27	*
W	*	7	14	21	28	*
Th	1	8	15	22	29	*
F	2	9	16	23	30	*
S	3	10	17	24	*	*

## JUNE

Sun	*	3	10	17	24	*
M	*	4	11	18	25	*
Tu	*	5	12	19	26	*
W	*	6	13	20	27	*
Th	*	7	14	21	28	*
F	1	8	15	22	29	*
S	2	9	16	23	30	*

## DECEMBER

Sun	*	2	9	16	23	30
M	*	3	10	17	24	31
Tu	*	4	11	18	25	*
W	*	5	12	19	26	*
Th	*	6	13	20	27	*
F	*	7	14	21	28	*
S	1	8	15	22	29	*

## PREFACE



THE Editors have to thank many correspondents who during the past year have sent them suggestions for the improvement of this book. The Indian Year Book is intended above all to be a book of reference, and its completeness and convenience of arrangement must necessarily depend to a great extent on the part taken in its editing by the members of the public who most use it.

The help extended to the Editors by various officials, and more particularly by the Director of Information and Labour Intelligence, Bombay, and the Indian Commercial Intelligence Department, has again been readily given and is most gratefully acknowledged. Without such help it would be impossible to produce the Year Book with up-to-date statistics.

Suggestions for the improvement or correction of the Year Book may be sent to the Editors at any time, but those which reach them before January have a better chance of being adopted than later suggestions which only reach them after the work of revision has been partly completed.

*The Times of India, Bombay,*  
*April, 1933*



# An Indian Glossary.

- AKHARI**—Excise of Liquors and drugs
- ACHHUT**—Untouchable (Hindi, Asuddhar)
- ACIRAGH**—CONTRIBUTION—Contribution paid by holders of land irrigated by Government.
- ADIRAJ**—Supreme ruler, overlord, added to "Maharaja" etc, it means "paramount"
- AFSAR**—A corruption of the English 'officer'
- AGHINA**—Noa v olence
- AGLUWALLA**—Name of a princely family resident at the village of Ahlu near Lahore
- AIN**—A timber tree **TERMINALIA TOMENTOSA**
- AKALI**—Originally, a Sikh devotee, one of band founded by Uru Govind Singh (who died 1768) now, a member of the politico-religious army (*dal*) of reforming Sikhs.
- AKHANA**—A Hindu school of gymnastics
- AKHUNDZADA**—Son of a Head Officer
- AMJAN**—Of exalted rank
- AMGHOL**—Literally a Mahomedan circle A kind of athletic club formed for purposes of self-defence
- ALI RAJA**—Sea King (Laccadives)
- AM**—Mango
- AMIL**—A name given in Hind to educated members of the *Lohana* community, a Hindu caste consisting principally of bankers, clerks and minor officials
- AMIR** (corruptly *EMIR*)—A Mohammedan Chief, often also a personal name
- AMMA**—A goddess particularly Mariamma, goddess of small pox, South India
- AMROUT**—A dam or weir across a river for irrigation purposes, Southern India
- ANJUMAN**—A communal gathering of Mahomedans
- APHUL**—Believed to be a corruption of *APRONSE*, the name of the best variety of Bombay mango
- ARE, ARE, ARE-PASUT**—Written petition
- ASAY**—A minister
- ASPAUSHTA**—Untouchable (Sanskrit)
- AUN**—The early rice crop, Bengal, syn Ahu, Asam
- AVATAR**—An incarnation of Vishnu
- AYURVEDA**—Hindu science of Medicine
- BABA**—Lit Father a respectful Mr. Irish Your Honour
- BABU**—(1) A gentleman in Bengal, corresponding to Pant in the Doocan and Konkani (2) Hence used by Anglo-Indians of a clerk or accountant Strictly a 5th or still younger son of a Raja but often used of any son younger than the heir, whilst it has also grown into a term of address—Bachelors There are, however, one or two Rajas whose sons are known respectively as—1st, Kunwar, 2nd, Diwan, 3rd, Bhakur 4th Lal 5th Babu
- BABUL**—A common thorny tree, the bark of which is used for tanning, *ACACIA ARABICA*
- BADWASH**—A bad character a rascal
- BAGR**—Tiger or Panther
- BAGILLA**—(1) A native boat (Burgalow) (2) The common pond lotus or paddybird
- BAHADUR**—Lit brave or warrior a title used by both Hindus and Mohomedans often bestowed by Government added to other titles, it increases their honour but alone it designates an inferior ruler
- BAIRAGI**—A Hindu religious mendicant
- BAJRA OR BAJRI**—The bulrush millet, a common food grain, *Pennisetum typhoides*, syn *camba* Madras
- BAKSHI**—A revenue officer or magistrate
- BAKSHISH**—Obsequer (or Chiri miri) Tip
- BAUD**—A dam or embankment (Bund)
- BANDAR**—Monkey
- BANYAN**—A species of fig-tree, *Ficus bengalensis*
- BARA SING**—Swamp deer
- BARBAT**—(1) A fall of rain, (2) the rainy season
- BARBATL**—Farcy (horse's disease).
- BASTY**—(1) A village, or collection of huts, (2) A Jain temple, Kanara
- BATTA**—Lit 'discount' and hence allowances by way of compensation
- BATAK**—Duck
- BAWARCHI**—Cook in India, Syn *Mistri*, in Bombay only
- BAZAR**—(1) A street lined with shops, India proper, (2) a covered market, Burma
- BEGUM** or **BEGAM**—The feminine of 'Nawab' combined in Bhopal as 'Nawab Begum'
- BEER**—A thorny shrub bearing a fruit like a small plum, *Zizyphus jujuba*

*Note*—According to the Hunterian system of transliteration here adopted the vowels have the following values—*a* either long as the *a* in 'father' or short as the *a* in 'cut', *e* as the *e* in 'gain', *i* either short as the *i* in 'bib', or long as the *i* in 'feel', *o* as the *o* in 'bone', *u* either short as the *u* in 'good', or long as the *u* in 'boot', *ai* as the *i* in 'mile', *au* as the *ou* in 'grouse' This is only a rough guide. The vowel values vary in different parts of India in a marked degree

**BESAR**.—In Hindi (also Gujarati *Vesar*)—Woman's nose ring

**BEWAR**.—Name in Central Provinces for shifting cultivation in jungles and hill-sides, syn *taungya*, Burma, Jaum, North Eastern India

**BHADOL**.—Early autumn crop Northern India, reaped in the month Bhadon

**BHAGAT OR BHAKTA**.—A devotee

**BHAG-HATTAI**.—System of payment of land revenue in kind

**BHAIBAND**.—Relation or man of same caste or community

**BHAIBANDI**.—Nepotism

**BHANGI**.—Sweeper scavenger

**BHANG**.—The dried leaves of the hemp plant, *CANNABIS SATIVA* a narcotic

**BHANWAR**.—Light sandy soil, syn *bhur*

**BHANWARIAL**.—Title of heir apparent in some Rajput States.

**BHARAL**.—A Himalayan wild sheep, *OVIS KARUHA*

**BHARAT**.—India

**BHARATA VARSHA**.—India.

**BHENDI**.—A succulent vegetable (*HIBISCUUS ESQUULENTUS*)

**BHONSER**.—Name of a Maratha dynasty

**BHUP**.—Title of the ruler of Cooch Behar

**BHUGOL**.—Name of a Daluch tribe

**BHUSA**.—Chaff, for fodder

**BHUT**.—The spirit of departed persons

**BIDRI**.—A class of ornamental metalwork in which blackened pewter is inlaid with silver, named from the town of Bidar, Hyderabad

**BIGHA**.—A measure of land varying widely, the standard *bigha* is generally five-eighths of an acre *Vigha* in Gujarat and Kathiawar

**BHINSHI**.—Commonly pronounced "Bhishhi" Water-carrier (lit. "man of heaven")

**BID**. (Bid).—A grassland—North India, Gujarat and Kathiawar Also 'Vidi'

**BLACK COTTON SOIL**.—A dark-coloured soil very retentive of moisture, found in Central and Southern India

**BOARD OF REVENUE**.—The chief controlling revenue authority in Bengal, the United Provinces and Madras

**BOHRA**.—A sect of Isma'ili Shia Muslims, belonging to Gujarat.

**BOX**.—See **BEZ**

**BRINJAL**.—A vegetable, *SOLANUM MELON* GENA, syn egg plant

**BUND**.—Embankment.

**BUNDER**, or **bander**.—A harbour or port Also 'Monkey'

**BURL**.—A bastion in a line of battlements

**CADJAN**.—Palm leaves used for thatch

**CHABUK**.—A whip.

**CHABUTRA**.—A platform of mud or plastered brick, used for social gatherings, Northern India

**CHADAR**.—A sheet worn as a shawl by men and sometimes by women (Chudder)

**CHAKTA**.—An ancient Buddhist chapel

**CHAMBEAR (CHAMAR)**.—"Cobbler", "Shoe maker" A caste whose trade is to tan leather

**CHAMPAK**.—A tree with fragrant blossoms, *MICHELIA CHAMPACA*

**CHANA**.—Gram

**CHAND**.—Moon

**CHANDI**.—(Pron with soft d) Silver Chandī (with palatal and short a)—Goddess Durga

**CHAPATI**.—A cake of unleavened bread

**CHAPRAHI**.—An orderly or messenger, Northern India, syn *pasawala*, Bombay, *peon*, Madras

**CHARAS**.—The resin of the hemp plant

**CANNABIS SATIVA**, used for smoking

**CHARKHA**.—A spinning wheel

**CHARPAI (charpoy)**.—A bedstead with four legs and tape stretched across the frame for a mattress

**CHAUDHRI**.—Under native rule a subordinate revenue official, at present the term is applied to the headman or representative of a trade guild

**CHAU, CHOWK**.—A place where four roads meet.

**CHAUKIDAR**.—The village watchman and rural policeman

**CHAUTH**.—The fourth part of the land revenue exacted by the Marathas in subject territories

**CHAVRI (CHORO GUJARATI)**.—Village headquarters

**CHETAN**.—Hunting leopard

**CHHILA**.—A pupil, usually in connexion with religious teaching

**CHHAONI**.—A collection of thatched huts or barracks hence a cantonment

**CHHATRAPATI**.—One of sufficient dignity to have an umbrella carried over him

**CHHATRI**.—(1) An umbrella, (2) domed building such as a cenotaph

**CHIEF COMMISSIONER**.—The administrative head of one of the lesser Provinces in British India.

**CHIKOR**.—A kind of partridge, *CACOBIS CHUOR*.

**CHIKU**.—The Bombay name for the fruit of *ACHRAS SAPOTA*, the Sapodilla plum of the West Indies

**CHITAN**.—A plane tree, *PLATANUS ORIENTALIS*.

**CHINKARA**.—The Indian gazelle, *GAZELLA BENNETTI*, often called 'ravine deer.'

- CHITAL**.—The spotted deer, *CHERVU AXIS*.
- CHORDAR**.—Mace-bearer whose business is to announce the arrival of guests on state occasions.
- CHOLAM**.—Name in Southern India for the large millet, *ANDROPOGON BORGNUM*, synonym.
- CHOLU**.—A kind of short bodice worn by women.
- CHOWAIR**.—Fly wheel.
- CHUNAK, CHUNA**.—Lime plaster.
- CHOLE**.—The area in charge of—(1) A Conservator of forests, (2) A Postmaster or Deputy Postmaster-General, (3) A Superintending Engineer of the Public Works Department.
- CIVIL SURGEON**.—The officer in medical charge of a District.
- COGNIZABLE**.—An offence for which the culprit can be arrested by the police without a warrant.
- COLLECTOR**.—The administrative head of a District in Bengal, Bombay, Madras, etc. Syn. Deputy Commissioner.
- COMMISSIONER**.—(1) The officer in charge of a Division or group of Districts, (2) the head of various departments, such as Stamps, Excise, etc.
- COMPOUND**.—The garden and open land attached to a house. An Anglo Indian word perhaps derived from *kumpan* a hedge.
- CONSERVATOR**.—The Supervising Officer in charge of a Circle in the Forest Department.
- COUNCIL HILLS**.—Hills or topographic transects drawn on the Indian Government by the Secretary of State in Council.
- COUNT**.—Cotton yarns are described as 20's, 30's, etc., counts when not more than a like number of hanks of 840 yards go to the pound avoirdupois.
- COURT OF WARD**.—An establishment for managing estates of minors and other disqualified persons.
- CHOKH, KAROR**.—Ten millions.
- DADA**.—Lit "grandfather (paternal) any venerable person. In Bombay slang a 'hood' gang boss."
- DAFFADAR**.—A non-commissioned native officer in the army or police.
- DAYTAR**.—Office records.
- DAYTAR**.—Record-keeper.
- DAR OR DAO**.—A cutting instrument with no point, used as a sword, and also as an axe, Assam and Burma.
- DAX (dawk)**.—A stage on a stage coach route. *Dawk bungalow* is the travellers' bungalow maintained at such stages in days before rail ways came.
- DAKAITI, DAKOITY**.—Robbery by five or more persons.
- DAL**.—(From with dental d and short a) 'Army', hence any disciplined body, eg., *Akhal Dal*, *Seva Dal*.
- DAL**.—A generic term applied to various pulses.
- DAM**.—An old copper coin, one-fortieth of a rupee.
- DARBAR**.—(1) A ceremonial assembly, especially one presided over by the Ruler of a State, hence (2) the Government of a Native State.
- DARSAW**.—A Mahomedan shrine or tomb of a saint.
- DARI, Dhurrie**.—A rug or carpet, usually of cotton, but sometimes of wool.
- DARKHAST**.—A tender or application to rent land.
- DAROGHA**.—The title of officials in various departments now especially applied to subordinate controlling Officers in the Police and Jail Departments.
- DARSHAN**.—Lit "Sight" To go to a temple to get a sight of the idol is to make 'darshan'. Also used in case of great or holy personages.
- DARWAZ**.—A door-keeper.
- DARWAZA**.—A gateway.
- DAISTURI**.—Customary perquisite.
- DAULA AND DAULAT**.—State.
- DER**.—A Brahminical priestly title, taken from the name of a divinity.
- DEHOTAR**.—Land assigned for the upkeep of temples or maintenance of Hindu worship.
- DEODAR**.—A cedar, *DEODUS DEHANT* or *C. DEODARA*.
- DEPUTY COMMISSIONER**.—The Administrative head of a District in the Punjab, Central Provinces etc. Syn. Collector.
- DEPUTY MAGISTRATE AND COLLECTOR**.—A subordinate of the Collector, having executive and judicial (revenue and criminal) powers equivalent to Extra Assistant Commissioner in non regulation areas.
- DERA**.—Tent in N India.
- DERASAR**.—Jain Temple.
- DEHAL**.—A revenue official under native (Maratha) rule.
- DESH**.—(1) Native country (2) the plains as opposed to the hills, Northern India, (3) the plateau of the Deccan above the Ghats.
- DESH BHAKTA**.—Patriot.
- DESHI**.—Indigenous, opposed to *bideshi*, foreign.
- DESHMUKH**.—A petty official under native (Maratha) rule.
- DESH-SEVIKA**.—Servant (Fem) of the country. Female Volunteer in the Civil Disobedience movement.
- DEVA**.—A deity.
- DEVADASI**.—A girl dedicated to temple or God. Much in Maharashtra.
- DEVATHAN**.—Land assigned for the upkeep of a temple or other religious foundation.
- DEWAN**.—A Vizier or other First Minister to an Indian Chief, either Hindu or Mohammedan and equal in rank with 'Sardar' under which see other equivalents. The term is also used of a Council of State.
- DHAK**.—A tree, *BUTEA FRAXINOSA*, with brilliant orange-scarlet flowers used for dyeing, and also producing a gum, syn. *pala*, Bengal and Bombay, *Chidai*, Central India, "Kha kiro" in Gujarat and Kathiawar.

**DHAKUL**.—A heavy shigram or tonga drawn by bullocks

**DHARALA**.—Bhil, Koli, or other warlike castes carrying sharp weapons

**DHARMA**.—Religion (Hindu)

**DHARWALA**.—A charitable institution provided as a resting-place for pilgrims or travellers, Northern India.

**DHATRA**.—A stupefying drug, **DATURA APFUDRA**.

**DHEND**.—A large untouchable caste in Gujarat, corresponding to Mahar in Maharashtra and Holeys in Karnataka.

**DHENKUL**.—Name in Northern India for the lever used in raising water, syn picotah

**DHON**.—A washerman

**DHOZI**.—The jointcloth worn by men.

**DIN**.—Religion (Mahomedan)

**DISTRICT**.—The most important administrative unit of area.

**DIVISION**.—(1) A group of districts for administrative and revenue purposes, under a Commissioner, (2) the area in charge of a Deputy Conservator of Forests, usually corresponding with a (revenue) District (3) the area under a Superintendent of Post Offices, (4) a group of (revenue) districts under an Executive Engineer of the Public Works Department.

**DIWAN (Sikh)**.—Communal Gathering

**DIWALI**.—The lamp festival of Hindus.

**DIWANI**.—Civil, especially revenue, administrative law, generally in Northern India of civil justice and Courts.

**DOAB**.—The tract between two rivers, especially that between the Ganges and Jumna.

**DOM**.—Untouchable caste in Northern India

**DRUG**.—A hill fort, Mysore

**DRY CROP**.—A crop grown without artificial irrigation

**DRY RATE**.—The rate of revenue for unfri gated land.

**DUN**.—(Pron "doon") A valley, Northern India.

**DUKA**.—A small two-wheeled conveyance drawn by a pony, Northern India.

**ELCHI, ELACHI**.—Cardamom

**ELCHI (Turk)**.—Ambassador

**ELAYA RAJA**.—Title given to the heir of the Maharaja of Travancore or Cochin

**EXTRA ASSISTANT COMMISSIONER**.—See Deputy Magistrate and Collector.

**FAKIR**.—Properly an Islamic mendicant but often loosely used of Hindu mendicants also

**FAMINE INSURANCE GRANT**.—An annual provision from revenue to meet direct famine expenditure, or the cost of certain classes of public works, or to avoid debt.

**FARMAN**.—An imperial (Mughal) order or grant.

**FARSHAD**.—Lit means "child" with the de signing words added such as "Farshad-dilband" in the case of several Indian Princes it means beloved, favourite, etc

**FARSHADARI or FARSHADARI**.—A kind of land tenure in Bombay City

**FASHI**.—Era (solar) started by Akbar, A.D. minus 572-3

**FATEH**.—"Victory"

**FATEH JANG**.—"Victorious in Battle" (a title of the Nizam)

**FATWA**.—Judicial decree or written opinion of a doctor of Muslim law

**FAUJDARI**.—Relating to a criminal court, criminal proceedings

**FAUJDAR**.—Under native rule, the area under a Faujdari or subordinate governor, now used generally of Magistrates' Criminal Courts.

**FINANCIAL COMMISSIONER**.—The chief controlling revenue authority in the Punjab, Burma and the Central Provinces

**FITTON GARI**.—A phaeton, Bombay Derived from the English

**GADDI, Gadi**.—The cushion or throne of (Hindu) royalty

**GAEKWAR** (sometimes **GUCOWAR**)—Title with 'Maharaja' added of the ruler of Baroda. It was once a caste name and means 'cowherd', i.e., the protector of the sacred animal, but later on in common with 'Holkar' and 'Sindhis' it came to be a dynastic appellation and consequently regarded as a title. Thus, a Prince becomes 'Gaekwar' on succeeding to the estate of Baroda, 'Holkar' to that of Indore and 'Sindhis,' to that of Gwalior.

(All these are surnames of which Gaekwar and Sindhis are quite common among Marathas—and even Mahars)

**GANJA**.—The unfertilised flowers of the cultivated female hemp plant **CANNABIS SATIVA** used for smoking

**GAUR**.—Wild cattle, commonly called 'bison' **BOS GAURUS**

**GAYAL**.—A species of wild cattle, **BOS PRONALIS**, domesticated on the North East Frontier, syn. mithan

**GHADR**.—Mutiny, Revolution

**GHARRIN (GARI)**.—A carriage, cart

**GHAT, Ghaut**.—(1) A landing-place on a river, (2) the bathing steps on the bank of a tank, (3) a pass up a mountain, (4) in European usage, a mountain range. In the last sense especially applied to the Eastern and Western Ghats.

**GHATWAL**.—A tenure-holder who originally held his land on the condition of guarding the neighbouring hill passes (ghats), Bengal.

**GHAT**.—One who engaged in "Ghar", a holy War is, against Kafirs.

**GHI, Ghee**.—Clarified butter

**GINGHELY**.—See **TIL**

**GODOWN**.—A store room or warehouse. An Anglo Indian word derived from the Malay 'gadang'

**GOPU**.—Cowherd girl. The dance of the youthful Krishna with the Gopis is a favourite subject of paintings.

**GOPURAM**.—A gateway, especially applied to the great temple gateways in Southern India.

**GOSAIN**, **Gowami**.—A (Hindu) devotee, lit. one who restrains his passions.

**GOSHA**.—Name in Southern India for 'parda' women. lit. the word 'Gosha' means corner or seclusion.

**GOSHA**.—One who sits in. Is the meaning of the word 'Washu' which is usually added to 'Gosha' and 'Parda' e.g., **Goshawashu**.

**GRAM**.—A kind of pea, **CHOR ANIKINUM** in Southern India the pulse **DOLICHOS BIFLORUS** is known as horse gram.

**GRANTHA SAKH**.—Sikh holy book.

**GURU**.—The red seed with a black 'eye' of **ABUS PERRAZONIA**, a common wild creeper used as the official weight for minute quantities of opium 66th of a Tola.

**GUR**, OR **GUR SHUP**.—Little battle.

**GUR**, **Goor**.—Crude sugar, syn. **Jaggery**, South ern India, **Savet** Burma.

**GURAL**.—A Himalayan goat antelope **CERVA SORAL**.

**GURDWARA**.—A Sikh Shrine.

**GURU**.—(1) A Hindu religious preceptor (2) a schoolmaster, Bengal.

**HABSHI**.—Literally an Abyssinian. Now a term for anyone whose complexion is particularly dark.

**HADITH**.—(commonly pronounced "Hadd") Tradition of the Prophet.

**HAFIZ**.—Guardian, one who has Quran by heart.

**HAFJ**.—Pilgrimage to Mecca.

**HAFAN**, **HAFJAM**.—A barber.

**HAJI**.—A Mahomedan who has performed the haj. He is entitled to dye his beard red.

**HAKIR**.—A native doctor practicing the Mahomedan system of medicine.

**HAKIM** (with long a).—Governor, ruler.

**HALAL**.—Lawful (from Islamic point of view) Used of meat of animal ceremoniously slaughtered with a sawing motion of the knife. of "Jhatka".

**HALALEKHOR**.—A sweeper or scavenger, lit. one to whom everything is lawful food.

**HALI**.—Current. Applied to coin of Native States, especially Hyderabad.

**HAMAL**.—(1) A porter or cooly, (2) a house servant.

**HAQ**.—A right.

**HARJAN**.—Untouchables. The term originally means 'the people of God'. According to Mr Gandhi the term was suggested by certain of the class themselves who did not care for the description of untouchable and it was copied from the example of a poet of Gujarat.

**HILIRIA** (**HILIRAN**).—The era dating from the flight of Mahomed to Mecca June 20th, 622 A.D.

**HILIRIA LAL**.—A Hindu name ('Hira' is diamond and 'Lal' is ruby).

**HILSA**.—A kind of fish, **CLUPEA ILISHA**.

**HOOCHI**, **HUNDI**.—A draft (banking).

**HOLKAR**.—See "Gackwar".

**HRI**.—An iron pinnacle placed on a pagoda in Burma.

**HUKKA**, **HOOKAH**.—The Indian tobacco pipe.

**HUKK**.—An order.

**HUNDL**.—A bill of exchange.

**INDGAR**.—An enclosed place outside a town where Mahomedan services are held on festivals known as the **Id**, etc.

**INAKH**.—A department. (Nakha in Marathi and Gujarati Languages means Presidency).

**IMAN**.—The layman who leads the congregation in prayer. Mahomedan.

**INAM**.—Lit. reward. Hence land held revenue free or at a reduced rate, often subject to service. See **DEVASTHAN**, **SARANJAM**, **WARAN**.

**INUNDATION CANAL**.—A channel taken off from a river at a comparatively high level, which conveys water only when the river is in flood.

**IZZAT**.—Prestige.

**JACK FRUIT**.—**MULU** of **AKFOCARPUS INTREBRITOLIA** var. **PHANAS**.

**KACHOHA**.—Unripe, mud built, inferior.

**JAGGERY**, **Jagri**.—Name in Southern India for crude sugar, syn. **gur**.

**JAGIR**.—An assignment of land, or of the revenue of land held by a Jagirdar.

**JAR**.—A term denoting dignity, applied to highest class nobles in Hyderabad State.

**JAM** (Sindhi or Baluch).—Chief. Also the Jam of Nawanshar.

**JAMABANDI**.—The annual settlement made under the ryotwari system.

**JAMADAR**.—A native officer in the army or police.

**JANGAMA**.—A Lingayat priest.

**JAPTI**.—Distraint, attachment corrupt of "Zabti".

**JATHA**.—An association.

**JATKA**.—Pony-cart, South India.

**JAZIRAT UT-ARAB**.—The Sacred Island of Arabia, including all the countries which contain cities sacred to the Mahomedans Arabia, Palestine and Mesopotamia.

**JHATKA**.—"Stroke", used of meat of animal slaughtered with a stroke as opposed to "Hala".

**JHIL**.—A natural lake or swamp, Northern India. syn. **hil**, Eastern Bengal and Assam.

**JIHAD**.—A religious war undertaken by Muslims.

**JIRGA**.—A council of tribal elders North-West frontier.

**JOER** (**YOGI**).—A Hindu ascetic.

**JOSH**.—Village astrologer.

**JOWAR**.—The large millet, a very common food-grain, **ANDROPOGON SUDANENSIS**, or **BOERHOUT VULGARIS**, syn. **cholam** and **jola**, in Southern India.

**JUDI**.—A revenue term in S Division of the Bombay Presidency.

**JUDICIAL COMMISSIONER**.—An officer exercising the functions of a High Court in the Central Provinces, Oudh, and Sind.

**KACHOHA**.—Unripe, mud built, inferior.

**KACHHRI**, **Kachhri**.—An office or office building, especially that of a Government official.

**KADAR KARI**.—The stalk of fowls (s s)—a valuable fodder.

**KAVR**.—Idol, applied by Muslims to all non Muslims

**KAJU**, kashew.—The nut of *ANACARDIUM OBLONGIFOLIUM*, largely grown in the Konkan

**KAKAR**.—The barking deer, *CEPVULUS MUR-JAG*.

**KAKRI**.—Cucumber

**KAKAR, kallar**.—Barren land covered with salt or alkaline efflorescences, Northern India

**KALI YUGA**.—The Iron age (short a)

**KALI**.—  
**KALI**.—Popular goddess, consort } (long a)  
 of Shiva

**KALI**.—Black soil

**KALIMA**.—The Mahomedan Confession of faith

**KAKARABAND**, Cumberbund.—A waistcloth, or belt

**KAVAT**.—The wall of a large tent "Kanat" (In Persia).—Underground Canal

**KANGAR**.—A kind of portable warming pan carried by persons in Kashmir to keep them selves warm

**KANKAR**.—Nodular limestone used for metal line roads, as building stones or for preparation of lime

**KANK**.—A coarse grass which spreads and prevents cultivation especially in Bundelkhand

**KANUNGO**.—A Revenue Inspector

**KAPAS**.—Cotton

**KARAT**.—A very venomous snake *BUNGARUS CAECIDUS* or *CAECIDUS*

**KARDHANI**.—A manager Also Dewan in smaller States in Maharashtra and Gujarat

**KARIZ**.—(Persian "Karez") Underground tunnels near the skirts of hills, by which water is gradually led to the surface for irrigation, especially in Baluchistan

**KARKUN**.—A clerk or writer, Bombay

**KARMA**.—The doctrine that existence is conditioned by the sum of the good and evil actions in past existences

**KARNAK**.—See **PATWARI**

**KARTOOR**.—A cartridge

**KAR**.—The five "Kas" which denote the Sikh are Kar, the uncult hair *Kachh*, the short drawers, Kara, the iron bangle *Kirpan*, the steel knife, and *Kangha*, the comb

**KASA**.—A butcher

**KAKI**.—Better written *Qazi*.—Under native rule, a judge administering Mahomedan law Under British rule, the *kazi* registers marriages between Mahomedans and performs other functions, but has no powers conferred by law

**KHARTIA**.—Letter from an Indian Prince to the Governor General

**KHARABAR**.—Beware

**KHADI** (or **KHADDER**).—Cotton cloth hand-woven from hand-spun yarn

**KHALASI**.—A native fireman, sailor, artilleryman, or tent-pitcher

**KHALASA**.—Lit. "pure." (1) Applied especially to themselves by the Sikhs, the word *Khalasa* being equivalent to the Sikh community (2) land directly under Government as opposed to land alienated to grantees, etc., Northern India, and Deccan.

**KHAN**.—Originally the ruler of a small Mohammedan state now a nearly empty title though prized. It is very frequently used rather as a part of a name, especially by Afghans and Pathans

**KHANDI candy**. A weight especially used for cotton bales in Bombay, equivalent to 20 mds

**KHANSANA**.—A butler

**KHARAB**.—Also "Kharaba" In Bombay of any portion of an assessed survey No which being uncultivable is left unassessed

**KHARGOSH**.—Hare

**KHARIP**.—Any crops sown just before or during the main S W monsoon

**KHAS**.—Special, in Government hands *Khan* *Ishtadlar*, the manager of a Government estate

**KHABADAR**.—Local chief of foot soldiers Afghanistan or N W Frontier

**KHAS-KHAS KUN KUN**.—A grass with scented roots, used for making screens which are placed in doorways and kept wet to cool a house by evaporation, *ANDROPOGON SQUARE-ROBUS*

**KHEDDA kheda**.—A stockade into which wild elephants are driven, also applied to the operations for catching

**KHICHADI kejjeree**.—A dish of cooked rice and other ingredients, and by Anglo Indians specially used of rice with fish

**KHILAT**.—A robe of honour

**KHUTBA**.—The weekly prayer for Mahomedans in general and for the reigning sovereign in particular

**KHWAJA**.—A Persian word for "master," sometimes a name

**KINOOK, kamkhwah**.—Silk textiles broadened with gold or silver

**KIRPAN**.—A Sikh religious emblem a sword

**KIRAN**.—Agriculturist, used in North India 'Ryot' in Maharashtra etc

**KODALI** Also "Kudall".—The implement like a hoe or mattock in common use for digging. *aya mamuli*, Southern India

**KONKAN**.—The narrow strip of low land between the Western Ghats and the sea

**KOR**.—A variable measure of distance usually estimated at about two miles The distance between the kor-minars or milestones on the Mughal Imperial roads averages a little over 2 miles, 4 furlongs 150 yards Also means the leathern water-lift drawn by bullocks in Gujarat and Kathiawar

**KOT**.—Battlements

**KOTEL**.—A large house

**KOTWAL**.—The head of the police in a town, under native rule The term is still used in Hyderabad and other parts of India.

**KOTWALI**.—The chief police station in a head quarters town

**KUWA BANDI**.—A barrier or gateway erected across a lane.

**KUFRA**.—Infidelity, unbelief in the Quran and the Prophet.

**KULKARNI**.—See **PATWARI**.

**KUMHAWA.**—The great fair at Hardwar, so called because when it is held every 12 years Jupiter and Sun are in the sign Kumbhas, (Aquarius).

**KUMHAR.**—(M.) A potter U "Kumhar" KUMHAR.—An agriculturist (Kanbi in Gujarati Kumbh in N India.)

**KUNWAR OR KUMAR.**—The heir of a Raja. (Every son of any chief in Gujarat and Kathiawar)

**KURAN.**—A big grass land growing grass fit for cutting

**KURSHI (U), KURSHI (M).**—Wrestling.

**KYARI.**—Land embanked to hold water for rice cultivation

**KYAUNG.**—A Buddhist monastery, which always contains a school, Burma.

**LAKH, lac.**—A hundred thousand

**LAL.**—A younger son of a Raja (strictly a 4th son, but see under "Babu")

**LAMBANAR.**—The representative of the co-sharers in a samindari village, Northern India

**LANGUR.**—A large monkey, *SEMNOPTERUS* *REXTRELV.*

**LASCAR, correct laahkar.**—(1) an army (2) in English usage an Indian sailor

**LAT.**—A monumental pillar "Lat" Hindus tall corruption of 'Jord' e.g. 'Bata Lat'—Viceroy, 'Jangi Lat'—Commander-in-Chief, "Chota Lat" Governor

**LATERITE.**—A vascular material formed of disintegrated rock, used for buildings and making roads, also probably valuable for the production of aluminium. Laterite produces a deep brick-red soil

**LINGAM.**—The phallic emblem, worshipped as the representative of Shiva.

**LIPOHI.**—A fruit tree grown in North India (*LIPOHI CHINEENSIS*)

**LOKAMANYA.**—(Lit.) Esteemed of the people A national hero

**LOKHENDRA OR LOKYIDRA.**—"Protector of the World," title of the Chiefs of Dholpur and Datin

**LONGYIL.**—A waistcloth, Burma.

**LOTA.**—A small brass water pot.

**LUNGI, loongi.**—A cloth (coloured dhoti) simply wound round the waist

**MADRASI.**—A school especially one for the higher instruction of Mahomedans.

**MAHAJAN.**—The guild of Hindu or Jain merchants in a city The head of the Mahajan is the Nagaraheth (q v)

**MAHAL.**—(1) Formerly a considerable tract of country, (2) now a village or part of a village for which a separate agreement is taken for the payment of land revenue, (3) a department of revenue, e.g. right to catch elephants, or to take stone, (4) in Bombay a small Taluka under a *MAHALKAR*.

**MAHANT.**—The head of a Hindu conventual establishment

**MAHARAJA.**—The highest of hereditary rulers among the Hindus, or else a personal distinction conferred by Government It has several variations as under 'Raja' with the addition of *MAHARAJ RANA* its feminine is *MAHARANI* 'MAHA=great)

**MAHARAJ KUMAR.**—Son of a Maharaja

**MAHATMA.**—(lit.) A great soul, applied to men who have transcended the limitations of the flesh and the world

**MAHAMAHOPADHYAYA.**—A Hindu title denoting learned in Sanskrit lore

**MAHAKUR, mahakur.**—A large carp *BARBUS* *FOR* (lit. the big-headed)

**MAKUA.**—A tree, *BARKA LATIPOLIA*, producing flowers used (when dried) as food or for distilling liquor, and seeds which furnish oil

**MAHURAT.**—The propitious moment fixed by astrologers for an important undertaking.

The word in Sanskrit and Marathi is "Mahurta" in Gujarati 'Murrat' or 'Mhurat'

**MAIDAN.**—An open space of level ground, the park at Calcutta.

**MAINA.**—A bird

**MAJOR WORKS.**—Irrigation works for which separate accounts are kept of capital, revenue, and interest

**MAJUR.**—A labourer (in Bombay)

**MAJRIAN.**—An elementary Mahomedan school

**MALGUEAR (revenue payer).**—(1) The term applied in the Central Provinces to a co-sharer in a village held in ordinary proprietary tenure, (2) a cultivator in the Chamba State

**MAKPA.**—Licence, monopoly

**MAKTADAR.**—A licensee, monopolist.

**MAHI.**—A gardener

**MAHLE.**—Master, proprietor

**MAHILADAR (Mar 'Mamledar').**—The officer in charge of a taluka, Bombay, whose duties are both executive and magisterial, syn. tahasildar Mar "Mamledar"

**MANDAP, or mandapam.**—A porch or pillared hall, especially of a temple

**MANGOSTEEN.**—The fruit of *GARCINIA MANGOSTANA*.

**MARI.**—A Baluch tribe (Bhugtis and Maris generally spoken of together)

**MARAKHOR.**—A wild goat in North-Western India, *CAPRA FALGORENSIS*

**MARUT.**—A mosque. Jama Masjid, the principal mosque in a town, where worshippers collect on Fridays

**MARWAD.**—Seat of state or throne, Mahomedan, syn. gaddi

**MATH.**—A Hindu conventual establishment.

**MAULANA.**—A Mahomedan skilled in Arabic and religious knowledge

**MAULVI.**—A person learned in Muhammadan law

**MAUND, var MAN**—A weight varying in different localities. The Ry maund is 80 lbs.

**MAYA**—Sanskrit term for "cosmic illusion" in Vedanta philosophy.

**MIRAL or MARAL**—A palace.

**MELA**—A religious festival or fair.

**MYAN**—Title of the son of a Rajput Nawab resembling the Scottish "Master".

**MIRAB**—The niche in the centre of the western wall of a mosque.

**MIRAB**—Steps in a mosque used as a pulpit.

**MINAR**—A pillar or tower.

**MINOR WORKS**—Irrigation works for which regular accounts are not kept, except, in some cases, of capital.

**MIR**—A leader, an inferior title which like "Khan," has grown into a name, especially used by descendants of the Chiefs of Sind.

**MIRAL**—If prefixed, "Mr" or "Esquire".

**MOFUSSEI**—See **MUFFASSAL**.

**MIRAL**—(1) a foreman, (2) a cook.

**MOHUR**—A gold coin no longer current, worth about Rs. 16.

**MOLWALAN**—A class of land holding Rajput Musalmans in Gujarat who have retained Hindu names and customs.

**MONG, MOUNG, or MAUNG** (Arakanese)—Leader.

**MORA**—Stool.

**MONSOON**—Lat. Season, and specifically (1) The S W Monsoon, which is a Northward extension of the S E trades, which in the Northern Summer crosses the equator and circulate into and around the low pressure area over North India, caused by the excessive heating of the land area, and (2) The N E Monsoon which is the current of cold winds blowing down during the Northern winter from the cold land areas of Central Asia, giving rain in India only in S E Madras and Ceylon through moisture acquired in crossing the Bay of Bengal, and passing across the equator into the low pressure areas of the Australasian Southern summit.

**MOPLAN** (Malappla)—A fanatical Mahomedan sect in Malabar.

**MOULVI or MAULVI**—A learned Musalman or Muslim teacher.

**MUDANIVAR or MUD-MIAR**—A personal proper name, but implying steward of the lands.

**MUMSHI**—Person employed to sound the Mahomedan call to prayer.

**MUFASSAL, mofussel**—The outlying parts of a District, Province or Presidency, as distinguished from the headquarters (Sadr).

**MUJAWAR**—Custodian of Musalman sacred place, especially Saint's tomb.

**MUJAHID**—*M.* One who wages war against infidels. Learned Mahomedan. Generic name given to custodian of Mahomedan sacred places in some parts.

**MUKADAM**—Chief, leader, in Bombay, leader of coolie gang, also one employed by a merchant to superintend landing or shipment of goods.

**MUKHTAR** (corruptly mukhtiar)—(1) A legal practitioner who has not got a sanad, and therefore cannot appear in court as of right, (2) any person holding a power of attorney on behalf of another person.

**MUKHTIARKAR**—The officer in charge of a taluka, Sind, whose duties are both executive and magisterial, syn. **tahasildar**.

**MUKTI**, release—The perfect rest attained by the last death and the final resurrection of the individual soul into the world soul, syn. **NIKVANA, MOKSHA**.

**MUMTAZ-UD DAULA**—Distinguished in the State. **MULK**, in the country.

**MUNG**, mug—A pulse, **PHANSOLUN RADIA-TUS** syn. **mag. Gujarat**.

**MUNJ**—(1) A tall grass (**SACCHARUM MUNJA**) in North India, from which mats are woven, and the Brahman sacred thread worn, (2) In Maharashtra "munj" means the thread ceremony.

**MUNSHI**—A teacher of Hindustani or any Perso-Arabian language. President or presiding official. Also Secretary or writer.

**MUNSHY**—Judge of the lowest Court with civil jurisdiction.

**MURLI (DEVADASI)**—A girl dedicated to a God or temple.

**MURUM moorum**—Gravel and earth used for metalling roads.

**MUSALMAN, Musalma, Momin** (plural **Momlain**)—The names by which Mahomedans describe themselves. "Momin" is also name of a particular caste of Muhamedans in Gujarat, also called "Mummas".

**MYOWUN**—'Mr'.

**NAGARI, NAGLE**—See **RAGI**.

**NAGARKHANA, Nakkarkhana**—A place where drums are beaten.

**NAGARSHETH**—The head of the trading guild of Hindu and Jain merchants in a city.

**NAIB**—Assistant or Deputy.

**NAIK**—A leader, hence (1) a local chieftain in Southern India, (2) a native officer of the lowest rank (corporal) in the Indian army (in Bombay a head peon).

**NAT**—A demon or spirit, Burma.

**NAWAB**—A title borne by Musalmans, corresponding roughly to that of Raja among Hindus. Originally a Viceroy under the Moghal Government, now the regular leading title of a Mahomedan Prince, corresponding to Maharaja of the Hindu.

**NAWABADA**—Son of a Nawab.

**NARAI, nairana**—A due paid on succession or on certain ceremonial occasions.

**NAMM**—Superintendent or Manager.

**NET ASSESS**—(1) In Northern India, the rent or share of the gross produce of land taken by the landlord, (2) in Madras and Lower Burma, the difference between the assumed value of the crop and the estimate of its cost of production.



- NAWAB**.—Broad webbing woven across bed stools instead of iron slabs.
- NGAR**.—Pressed fish or salted fish paste largely made and consumed in Burma.
- NILGAE**.—Blue Bull. A large antelope.
- NIN, NEM**.—A tree, *MELIA ASADIRACHYA* the berries of which are used in dyeing.
- NIKANA**.—See **MUKTI**.
- NIKAN**.—Muslim legal marriage.
- NINHAN**.—Sign, Sacred Symbol carried in a procession.
- NIMAN**.—The title of the ruler of Hyderabad, the one Mohammedan Prince superior to Nawab.
- NIMAM**.—A sub-division of a Native State, corresponding to a British District, chiefly in the Punjab and Bhopal.
- NON-AGRICULTURAL ASSESSMENT**.—Enhanced assessment imposed when land already assessed as agricultural is diverted to use as a building site or for industrial concerns.
- NON-COGNIZABLE**.—An offence for which the subject cannot be arrested by the police without a warrant.
- NORO** (Tibetan).—The ruler of Spiti.
- NON-OCUPATORY TENANTS**.—A class of tenant, with few statutory rights, except in Oudh, beyond the terms in their leases or agreements.
- NON REGULATION**.—A term formerly applied to certain Provinces to show that the regulations or full code of legislation was not in force in them.
- NULKAN, NALA**.—A ravine, watercourse, or drain.
- OCUPATORY TENANTS**.—A class of tenants with special rights in Central Provinces, in United Provinces.
- PADAUK**.—A well known Burmese tree (*PERRONARUP* sp.) from the behaviour of which the arrival of the monsoon is prognosticated.
- PADDY**.—Unhusked rice.
- PAGAL**.—(Persian *Paigah*) troop of horses among the Marathas.
- PAGL**.—A tracker of thieves of strayed or stolen animals.
- PAHAR**.—A mountain.
- PAIGAH**.—A tenure in Hyderabad State (Lit. *Jagir* for maintaining *Paigah*, i.e., mounted troops).
- PAIK**.—(1) A footsolder, (2) in Assam formerly applied to every free male above sixteen years.
- PAULI**.—A grain measure.
- PAULWAN, PAULWAN**.—Professional Wrestler.
- PAUREE**.—The name of the second best variety of Bombay mango, distinguishable from the *APURA* (g s) by its pointed tip, and by the colour being less yellow and more green and red.
- PAUKA, PUOKA**.—Ripe mature, complete.
- PAKAR**.—See **DEAK**.
- PALEI**.—A palanquin or litter.
- PAN**.—The betel vine, *PIPE BETEL*.
- PANCHAMA**.—Low caste, Southern India.
- PANCHAYAT**.—(1) A committee for management of the affairs of a caste, village, or town (2) arbitrators. Theoretically the *panchayat* has five (*panch*) members.
- PANDA**.—A Hindu priest, especially at holy places.
- PANDIT**.—A Hindu title, strictly speaking applied to a person versed in the Hindu scriptures, but commonly used by Brahmans, in Assam applied to a grade of inspectors of primary schools.
- PANUPAKI**.—Distribution of **PAN** and **SUPANI** (g s) as a form of ceremonial hospitality.
- PAPAIYA**.—Fruit tree or its fruit *Pawpaw* *Ocros Papisys*.
- PARAR**.—A public place for the distribution of water, maintained by charity.
- PARABADI**.—A platform with a smaller platform like a dovecot on a centre pole or pillar built and endowed or maintained by charity, where grain is put every day for animals and birds.
- PARDA, purdah**.—(1) A veil or curtain, (2) the practice of keeping women secluded, *syn* *gosh*.
- PANDANASHIN**.—Women who observe *pur dah*.
- PARDHEL**.—Foreign Used in Bombay especially of Hindu servants, *syn* *do*, from Northern India.
- PARGANA**.—Fiscal area or petty sub-division of a taluk in Northern India.
- PASHM**.—The fine wool of the Tibetan goat, hence *Pashmina* cloth.
- PASITO, PUSITO**.—Language of the Pathans.
- PASO**.—A waistcloth.
- PAT, put**.—A stretch of firm, hard clay Desert.
- PATIL**.—A village headman, Central and Western India, *syn* *reddi*, Southern India, *gautbars*, Assam, *padhan* Northern and Eastern India *Mukhi*, Gujarat. (*Patil* in Maha rashtra).
- PAYIDAR**.—A co-sharer in a village, Gujarat.
- PASTAWALLA**.—See **CHAPRAHI**.
- PATWARI**.—A village accountant, *syn* *karnam* Madras, *kulkarni*, Bombay Deccan *talati*, Gujarat, *shambhog*, Mysore, Kanara and Coorg, *mandal*, Assam, *tsedar*, Sind.
- PEON**.—See **CHAPRAHI**.
- PESHKAR**.—One who brings forward submits papers, etc., personal clerk.
- PESHKASH**.—A tribute or offering to a superior.
- PILAO (pulav)**.—A dish of rice and other ingredients, and by Anglo-Indians specifically used of chicken with rice and spices.
- PHULKARI**.—An embroidered sheet, lit flower-work.
- PION, paisa**.—A copper or bronze coin worth one farthing, also used as a generic term for money.
- PIGOTTAH**.—A lever for raising water in a bucket for irrigation, Southern India, *syn* *dhenkul* or *dhenkuli*, or *dihili*, Northern India.
- PIPAL**.—Sacred fig tree *Ficus Religiosa*.

- PIL**.—A Mahomedan religious teacher or saint.
- PILADDER**.—A class of legal practitioner.
- POGGY**.—A Buddhist monk or priest, Burma.
- POSTIN**, **POSTOEN**.—A coat or rug of sheepskin tanned with the wool on, Afghanistan.
- PRANAT PRNEL**.—Lit. Morning round, of parties going round early in the morning singing political songs.
- PRANT**.—An administrative sub-division in Maratha States, corresponding to a British District (Baroda) or Division (Gwalior), also in Kathiawar.
- PRANT OR PRANT SAHER**.—Sub-Divisional Officer (in Bombay Presidency).
- PRASIDENCY**.—A former Division of British India.
- PRINCE**.—Term used in English courtesy for 'Shahzada' but specially conferred in the case of 'Princes of Arcot' (called also 'Armin Arcot').
- PROTECTED**.—Forests over which a considerable degree of supervision is exercised, but less than in the case of reserved forests.
- PROVINCE**.—One of the large Divisions of British India.
- PUSA**.—Worship, Hindu.
- PUSAN**.—The priest attached to a temple.
- PUNDIT**.—See Pandit.
- PURANA**.—Lit. 'old' Sanskrit (1) applied to certain Hindu religious books, (2) to a geological group, (3) also to 'punch marked coins'.
- PURNA SWARAJ**.—Complete independence.
- PURCHIT**.—A domestic chaplain or spiritual guide, Hindu.
- PWE**.—An entertainment, Burma.
- PYALIS**.—Bands of revellers who accompany the Muharram processions.
- QILLA**.—A Fort.
- RAI**.—Any crop sown after the main South West monsoon.
- RAG**, **RAGINI**.—Mode in Indian music.
- RAGI** (*Eleusine coracana*).—A small millet used as a food grain in Western and Southern India, syn. *marua*, Nagli Nachni.
- RAIL-GAR**.—Railway train.
- RAITAT OR RYOT**.—Farmer.
- RAJA**.—A Hindu Prince of exalted rank, but inferior to 'Maharaja'. The feminine is *Rani* (Princess or Queen), and it has the variations *Raj*, *Ress*, *Ras*, *Rasal*, *Rasat*, *Rathwar*, *Rathkar* and *Ranekal*. The form *Raj* is common in Bengal, *Ras* in S & W India.
- RAJ KUMAR**.—Son of a Raja.
- RAJ RAJNEHWAR**.—King of Kings.
- RAMOSHI**.—A caste whose work is to watch and ward in the village lands and hence used for any character (cf. v.) Actually a criminal tribe in Maharashtra.
- RAMA**.—A title borne by some Rajput chiefs, equivalent to that of Raja.
- RANI**.—The wife or widow of a Raja.
- RAH OR RUEN**.—Flat land flooded in the monsoon and incrustated with salt when dry, cf. the *Baan of Cutch*.
- RANXA**.—Mausoleum, shrine.
- RAO**.—A title borne by Hindus, either equivalent to or ranking below that of Raja.
- REGAR**.—Name for a black soil in Central and Southern India, which is very retentive of moisture, and suitable for growing cotton.
- REGULATION**.—A term formerly applied to certain provinces to show that the Regulations or full code of legislation applied to them.
- REH**.—Saline or alkaline efflorescences on the surface of the soil, Northern India.
- RESERVED**.—Forests intended to be maintained permanently.
- RICKSHAW**.—A one or two seat vehicle on two wheels drawn by coolies, used in the hills.
- RINALDAR**.—Commander of a troop of horse.
- ROHI**, **ROX**.—Nilgai.
- ROHU**.—A kind of fish, *Labeo rohita*.
- ROTI**.—Bread.
- ROZI**.—Muslim fast during Ramadan. Also Mausoleum (corruption of 'raza').
- RYOTWARI**.—The system of tenure in which land revenue is imposed on the actual occupants of holdings.
- SABHA**.—Assembly, Meeting, Council, Congress.
- SADHU**.—A Hindu ascetic.
- SADR sudder**.—Chief (adjective). Hence the headquarters of a District formerly applied to the Appellate Courts.
- SAPA JANG**.—A long handled battleaxe carried by Jat Sikhs.
- SAFFLOWER**.—A thistle which yields a yellow dye from its petals and oil from its seed; (*CARTHAMUS TINCTORIUS*) ver. *kardal kuahant*.
- SAHER**.—The native Hindu term used to or of a European. Mr Smith would be mentioned as 'Smith Sahab' and his wife Smith *Mam Sahab* but in addressing it would be *Sahab*, *jem Sahaba*, (without the name), occasionally appended to a title in the same way as 'Bahadur' but inferior (=master).
- SAHARADA**.—Son of a person of consequence.
- SARD**, **SAYID**, **SAYID**, **SARD**, **SYUD**.—Various forms for a title adopted by those who claim direct male descent from Mohammed & grandson Husain.
- SAL**.—A useful timber tree in Northern India, *SHOREA ROBUSTA*.
- SAMBAR**.—A deer, *CERVUS UNICOLORE*, syn. *SAMBA*.
- SANITI**.—Association, Union, Assembly.
- SAN**.—Bombay hemp, *CROTALARIA JUNCIFERA*.
- SANAD**.—(1) A charter or grant, giving its name to a class of States in Central India held under a sanad, (2) any kind of deed or grant.
- SANGATHAN**.—Literally tying together. A movement which aims at unity and the knowledge of the art of self-defence among Hindus. A movement to unify the Hindu Community against non-Hindu aggression. The Hindi counterpart of the Musselman 'Tanzim' &c.

- BANGHAM SAKHEL.**—War Council in the present Civil Disobedience movement.
- BANFYAM.**—A Hindu mendicant
- BARI.**—A long piece of cloth worn by women
- BARANAM.**—Land held revenue free or on a reduced quit rent in consideration of political services rendered by the holder's ancestors originally feudal tenure land for maintaining troops
- BARDAR** (corrupted to **SIRDAR**).—A leading Government official, either civil or military even a Grand Visier. Nearly all the Punjab Barons bear this title. It and **Diwan** are like in value and used by both Hindus and Mohammedans. But Mohammedans only are 'Wall', Sultan, Amir, 'Mir, Mirza, 'Mian, and 'Khana.
- BARUK.**—(1) The Government, (2) a tract of territory under Mohammedan rule, corresponding roughly to a Division under British administration.
- BARSUAK.**—An officer in charge of a Division in the Baroda State corresponding to Commissioner of British territories
- BAHI.**—Suicide by a widow especially on the funeral pyre of her husband.
- BAUKAR, BAUKAR, BOWKAR.**—Banker, dealer in money, exchange, etc., money lender
- BAYTASRAHA.**—(lit. Insistence on truth), passive resistance
- BAYTASRAH.**—A passive resister, one who will follow the truth wherever it may lead
- BATTA.**—Speculation
- BAUDAGAR.**—Merchant.
- BAWAL.**—A Hindu title implying a slight distinction (lit. one-fourth better than others)
- BAWNA.**—A title borne by chiefs in the Shan States, Burma.
- BEMAL** or cotton tree.—A large forest tree with crimson flowers and pods containing a quantity of floss, **BOMBAX MALABARIUM**
- BEMOW YARAN.**—A goat antelope, **MEMORANDUS SUBALINUS**.
- BESH, BESH.**—Merchant, banker
- BETHLEHEM.**—(1) The preparation of a cadastre record, and the fixing of the Government rental revenue from land, (2) the local inquiry made before Forest Reserves are created, (3) the financial arrangement between the Government of India and Local Governments
- SHAHID.**—A Muselman martyr
- SHAKZADA.**—Son of a King
- SHAIKH** or **SHAIKH** (Arabic).—A chief
- SHAKH-UL-UKAMA.**—A Mohammedan title denoting learned
- SHAKHSH-JANG.**—"Sword of Battle" (a title of the Maharaja of Travancore.)
- SHAKHSH.**—See **PATWARI**
- SHASTRAN.**—The religious law-books of the Hindus.
- SHIGADI, SEGAREE, Shigri.**—A pan on 3 feet with five charcoal in it
- SHIB.**—Tiger
- SHIB, ser, seer.**—A weight, or measure varying much in size in different parts of the country. The Railway ser is about 2 lbs
- SHIBH, shobha.**—A Hindu or Jain merchant.
- SHIYAS.**—Musulmans who accept Ali as the lawful Khalif and successor of the prophet and deny the Khalifat of the first three Khalifs.
- SHIGRAM.**—See **TONGA**
- SHIGRAM** or **shisu.**—Blackwood A valuable timber tree **DALBERGIA Sissoo**
- SHRADHA.**—Annual Hindu ceremony of propitiating the manes
- SHRUTI.**—Literally 'heard' Vedas revealed to inspired Rishis
- SHROFF.**—Banker
- SHUDDHI.**—Literally purification. A movement started in Rajputana and Northern India for the reconversion to Hinduism of those, like the Malakana Rajputs, who, though Mahomedans for some generations, have retained many Hindu practices
- SIDI.**—A variation of 'Said.' Generic name for negroes domiciled in the Bombay Presidency. Also applied by the French to the negroes in their Army
- SILADAR.**—A native trooper who furnishes his own horse and equipment
- SINDHIA.**—See under 'Gaskwar'
- SHRUTI.**—Unrevealed Law, as opposed to Shruti, revealed Vedas.
- SOLA.**—A water plant with a valuable pith
- ASHCHYOMKHEN ASPERA.**
- SONI, SONAR.**—Goldsmith
- SONAR.**—A mounted soldier or constable
- SONKAR.**—Merchant.
- SWADSHI.**—Lit. Swa=one's own, dashi=of country. There is actually a shade of difference between the two, the Swa emphasizing the preference against everything 'par, foreign.
- SHI** or **SHIN.**—Lit. fortune, beauty, a Sanskrit term used by Hindus in speaking of a person much respected (never addressed to him, nearly = 'Esquire') used also of divinities. The two forms of spelling are occasioned by the intermediate sound of the *s* (that of *s* in the German *Stadt*)
- SHAYUT, SHAYUT.**—Modern Hindi equivalent of 'Mr'
- STUPA** or **tope.**—A Buddhist tumulus, usually of brick or stone, and more or less hemispherical, containing relics.
- SUBAN.**—(1) A province under Mahomedan rule; (2) the officer in charge of a large tract in Baroda, corresponding to the Collector of a British District, (3) a group of Districts or Division, Hyderabad.
- SUBANDAR.**—(1) The governor of a province under Mahomedan rule, (2) a native infantry officer in the Indian Army, (3) an official in Hyderabad corresponding to the Commissioner in British territory
- SUB-DIVISION.**—A portion of a District in charge of a junior officer of the Indian Civil Service or a Deputy Collector
- SULZAN.**—A King.

**SUNNAT**—Traditional law followed by Sunnis.  
**SUNNIS**—Moslems who accept the first four *Khalifs* as lawful successors of the Prophet.

**SUPARI**—The fruit of the betel palm, *ARECA CATENUL*.

**SUPERINTENDENT**—(1) The chief police officer in a District, (2) the official in charge of a hill station, (3) the official, usually of the Indian Medical Service, in charge of a Central Jail.

**SURAT, SURYA**—Sun

**SURTIL**—Native of Surat, specially used of persons of the dhed caste who work as house servants of Europeans, and whose house speech is Gujarati. Also called 'Lala' or 'Lalia'.

**SWAMI**—A Hindu religious ascetic. Also applied to Shankaracharyas, Mahants of Math, etc.

**SYON, sala**—A groom.

**SYED SYUD**—More variations of "Said"

**TABLIGH**—The Mahomedan conversion movement.

**TABUR**—See **TAKIAH**

**TAKHEL**—A revenue sub-division of a District *syn* taluka, Bombay, taluka, Madras and Mysore township, Burma.

**TAKHILDA**—The officer in charge of a tahsil *syn* Mamlatdar, Bombay, township officer, or myo-oh, Burma, Mukhtarkar, Sind, Vahidatdar, Baroda. His duties are both executive and magisterial.

**TAKVIL**—Loans made to agriculturists for seed, bullocks, or agricultural improvements *syn* tagal. Also 'Tagavi' (M' Tagal) Bombay.

**TAKLI**—Small distaff for spinning yarn brought into fashion by Mr Gandhi.

**TAL**—Lake, Muzical tree

**TALAK**—Mahomedan term for divorce

**TALATI**—Village accountant.

**TALAV, or talao**—A lake or tank

**TALUK, taluka**—The estate of a talukdar in Oudh, Gujarat and Kathiawar. A revenue sub-division of a District, in Bombay, Madras and Mysore. *syn* tahsil.

**TALUKDAR**—A landholder with peculiar tenure in different parts of India. (1) An official in the Hyderabad State, corresponding to the Magistrate and Collector (First Talukdar) or Deputy Magistrates and Collectors (Second and Third Talukdars), (2) a landholder with a peculiar form of tenure in Gujarat.

**TALPUR**—The name of a dynasty in Sind

**TAMAKHU, TAMRAKU**—Tobacco

**TAMARNA**—Entertainment, gala. In sarcastic sense, exhibition.

**TAMBU**—Tent in the Bombay Presidency

**TAMTAM, tumtum**—A North Indian name for light trap or cart.

**TANK**—In Southern, Western, and Central India, a lake formed by damming up a valley, in Northern India, an excavation holding water.

**TANM**—Literally 'organization'. A movement among the Mahomedans which aims at securing better education and a closer approach to unity among Mahomedans in India.

**TAPNAR**—See **PATWARI**.

**TARAI**—A moist swampy tract, the term especially applied to the tract along the foot of the Himalayas.

**TARI, toddy**—The sap of the date, palmyra, or coconut palm, used as a drink, either fresh or after fermentation. In Northern India the juice of the date is called *Sendhi*.

**TASAR, tusore**—Wild silkworms, *ANTERBANA PAPPIA* also applied to the cloth made from their silk.

**TAZI**—Brush woodfence or hurdle.

**TAKIA**—Lath and paper models of the tombs of Hasan and Husain, carried in procession at the Muharram festival, *syn* tabut, Marathi, dola.

**TAKE**—A valuable timber tree in Southern and Western India and Burma, *TACROSA GRANDIS*.

**TELEGRAPHIC TRANSMISSIONS**—See Council bills.

**THAG, thaggee**—Robbery after strangulation of the victim.

**THAKUR**—(1) The modern equivalent of the caste name *Kshatriya* in some parts of Northern India, (2) a title of respect applied to Brahmins, (3) a petty chief, (4) a hill tribe in the Western Ghats.

**THAMIN**—The brow-antlered deer, Burma *CERVUS ELDI*.

**THANA**—Military or Police Station hence the circle attached to it.

**TID or TIN**—Locust

**TIKA**—(1) Ceremonial anointing on the forehead, (2) vaccination.

**TIKA SAREH**—Hair-appears in several North Indian States.

**TIKAR**—The English pickaxe (of which 'pikaxe' is the common corruption. 'Tikam' is derived in dictionaries from *Tikasha*—Sharp).

**TIL**—An oilseed, *SERANUM INDICUM* also known as gingelly in Madras.

**TILAK**—(Short a) the caste mark on the forehead among Hindus.

**TINDAL, tandel**—A foreman, subordinate officer of a ship.

**TIPAL, Teapoy**—A table with 3 legs, and hence used of any small European style table.

**TITAR**—Partridge

**TOLA**—A weight equivalent to 180 grains (troy).

**TONGA**—A one or two horned vehicle with a covered top, *syn* **SEIKHAR**.

**TOON**—The word invariably used by South Indian planters to describe their estates. It is derived from the Kannarese *thote* and similar words in Tamil and Malayalam meaning an estate.

- THINE**.—Wild cattle found in Burma and to the southward, Ho's *sondaigou* syn *baing* and *baung*.
- TUMANDAR**.—A Persian word denoting some Office
- ULAMA**, (Plural of *Alim*)—Mahomedan learned men
- UMARA**.—Term implying the Nobles collectively Plural of "Amir"
- UMBAR**.—A wild fig—(*FICUS GLOMERATA*)
- UMRDWAR**.—A hopeful person, one who works, without pay in the hope of gaining a situation, candidate
- UNIT**.—A term in famine administration denoting one person relieved for one day
- URDU**.—Hindustani language as spoken and written by Moslems opposed to Hindi, spoken and written by Hindus
- URIAL**.—A wild sheep in North Western India, *Ovis Vignei*.
- URID, URID**.—A pulse, black grain (*PHASEOLUS MUNGU*)
- URUS**.—Mahomedan fete held in connexion with celebration at the tomb of a saint
- USAR**.—Soil made barren by saline effluence, Northern India
- USTAD**.—Master, teacher, one skilled in any art or science
- UTHANA**.—Among Hindus, consolation visit paid on second or third day after the death of a person Among Parsis, a religious ceremony held on the third day after the death of a person
- VAHVATDAR**.—Officer in charge of a revenue sub-division with both executive and magisterial functions, Baroda syn *tahsildar*
- VAD** or *Dakhs* (is also a caste in Bengal).—A native doctor practising the Hindu system of medicine.
- VAKIL**.—(1) A class of legal practitioners, (2) an agent generally
- VEDA**.—Revealed sacred books of Hindus
- VEDANTA**.—The philosophy of the Upanishads
- VIHARA**.—A Buddhist monastery
- VILLAGE**.—Usually applied to a certain area demarcated by survey, corresponding roughly to the English parish
- VILLAGE UNION**.—An area in which local affairs are administered by a small committee
- WAAZ**.—Mahomedan sermon
- WADA or WADI**.—(1) An enclosure with houses built round facing a centre yard, (2) private closed land near a village
- WAKY**.—A Muhammedan religious or charitable endowment.
- WALI**.—Like *Sardar* The Governor of Khelat is so termed whilst the Chiefs of Kabul are both 'Wali' and 'Afir'
- WAO**.—A step well
- WATAN**.—A word of many senses In Bombay Presidency used mostly of the land or cash allowance enjoyed by the person who performs some service useful for Government or to the village community
- WAZIR**.—The chief minister at a Mahomedan court.
- WET RATH**.—The rate of revenue for land assured of irrigation.
- WRITER**.—South Indian equivalent of *babu*.
- YAMA**.—Hindu god of death
- YOGA**.—A system of Hindu philosophy Practice of breath control, etc., said to give supernatural powers
- YOGI**.—A Hindu ascetic who follows the Ycga system, a cardinal part of which is that it confers complete control over bodily functions
- YUNANI**.—Lit Greek, the system of medicine practised by Mahomedans.
- ZABARDAST**.—Lit Upper hand, hence strong, oppressive
- ZABARDASTI**.—Oppression
- ZAMINDAR**.—A landholder
- ZAMINDARI**.—(1) An estate, (2) the rights of a landholder, zamindar, (3) the system of tenure in which land revenue is imposed on an individual or community occupying the position of a landlord
- ZANANA**.—Of women Women's apartment, harem
- ZIARAT**.—Pilgrimage Ziarat-gah, any shrine or tomb to which people go in pilgrimage.
- ZIKR**.—Commemorative prayer said at the tomb of the prophet or a Mahomedan saint
- ZILA**.—A District
- ZOR-TALUK**.—Tribute paid to Junagadh Darbar by numerous Kathiawar States
- ZULM, ZULUM**.—Tyranny Oppression

## Manners and Customs.

**Next to the complexion of the people, which varies from fair to black, the tourist's attention in India is drawn by their dress and personal decoration. In its simplest form a Hindu's dress consists of a piece of cloth round the loins. Many an ascetic, who regards dress as a luxury wears nothing more, and he would dispense with even so much if the police allowed him to. The Mahomedan always covers his legs, generally with trousers, sometimes with a piece of cloth tied round the waist and reaching to the ankles. Hill men and women, who at one time wore a few leaves before and behind and were totally innocent of clothing, do not appear to-day within the precincts of civilisation and will not meet the tourist's eye. Children, either absolutely nude or with a piece of metal hanging from the waist in front, may be seen in the streets in the most advanced cities, and in the homes of the rich. The child Krishna, with all the jewels on his person, is made in his pictures and images.**

**Dress.**—The next stage in the evolution of the Hindu dress brings the loincloth nearly down to the feet. On the Malabar coast, as in Burma, the ends are left loose in front. In the greater part of India, they are tucked up behind—a fashion which is supposed to befit the warrior, or one end is gathered up in folds before and the other tucked up behind. The simplest dress for the trunk is a scarf thrown over the left shoulder, or round both the shoulders like a Roman toga. Under this garment is often worn a coat or a shirt. When an Indian appears in his full indigenous dress, he wears a long robe, reaching at least down to the calves; the sleeves may be wide, or long and sometimes puckered from the wrist to the elbow. Before Europeans introduced buttons, a coat was fastened by ribbons, and the fashion is not obsolete. The Mahomedan prefers to button his coat to the left, the Hindu to the right. A shawl is tied round the waist over the long coat, and serves as a belt, in which one may carry money or a weapon, if allowed. The greatest variety is shown in the head-dress. More than seventy shapes of caps, hats, and turbans, may be seen in the city of Bombay. In the Punjab and the United Provinces, in Bengal, in Burma and in Madras other varieties prevail. Cones and cylinders, domes and truncated pyramids high and low, with sides at different angles folded brims, projecting brims, long strips of cloth wound round the head or the cap in all possible ways, ingeniously ornamented perhaps in the "parrot's beak" of the Maratha turban—all these fashions have been evolved by different communities and in different places, so that a trained eye can tell from the head-covering whether the wearer is a Hindu, Mahomedan or Parsi, and whether he hails from Poona or Dharwar, Ahmedabad or Bhavnagar.

**Fashion Variations.**—Fashions often vary with climate and occupation. The Bombay fisherman may wear a short coat and a cap, and may carry a watch in his pocket yet, as

he must work for long hours in water, he would not cover his legs, but suspend only a coloured kerchief from his waist in front. The fashion of the cold north-west affects loose baggy trousers, a tall head-dress befitting his stature and covers his ears with its folds as if to keep off cold. The poorer people in Bengal and Madras do not cover their heads, except when they work in the sun or must appear respectable. Many well-to-do Indians wear European dress at the present day, or a compromise between the Indian and European costumes; notably the Indian Christians and Parsis. Most Parsis however have retained their own head-dress, and many have not borrowed the European collar and cuffs. The majority of the people do not use shoes; those who can afford them wear sandals, alippers and shoes, and a few cover their feet with stockings and boots after the European fashion in public.

**Women's Costumes.**—The usual dress of a woman consists of a long piece of cloth tied round the waist, with folds in front, and one end brought over the shoulder or the head. The folds are sometimes drawn in and tucked up behind. In the greater part of India women wear a bodice on the Malabar coast many do not, but merely throw a piece of cloth over the breast. In some communities petticoats, or drawers or both are worn. Many Mussulman ladies wear gowns and scarves over them. The vast majority of Mahomedan women are *geeks* and their dress and persons are hidden by a veil when they appear in public; a few converts from Hinduism have not borrowed the custom. In Northern India Hindu women have generally adopted the Mussulman practice of seclusion. In the Dekhan and in Southern India they have not.

As a rule the hair is daily oiled, combed parted in the middle of the head, plaited and rolled into a chignon, by most women among high caste. Hindu widows sometimes shave their heads in imitation of certain ascetics, or monks and nuns. Hindu men do not as a rule, completely shave their heads, Mahomedans in most cases do. The former generally remove the hair from a part of the head in front, over the temples, and near the neck, and grow it in the centre the quantity grown depending upon the fancy of the individual. Nowadays many keep the hair cropped in the European fashion, which is also followed by Parsis and Indian Christians. Most Mussulmans grow beards, most Hindus do not, except in Bengal and elsewhere, where the Mahomedan influence was paramount in the past. Parsis and Christians follow their individual inclinations. Hindu ascetics, known as Sadhus or Bairagis as distinguished from Sanyasis, do not clip their hair, and generally coil the uncombed hair of the head into a crest, in imitation of the god Shiva.

Hindu women wear more ornaments than others of the corresponding grade in society. Ornaments bedeck the head, the ears, the nose, the neck, the arms, wrists, fingers, the waist—

until youthhood is attained, and by some even later—and the toes children wear anklets. Each community affects its peculiar ornaments, though imitation is not uncommon. Serpents with several heads, and flowers, like the lotus, the rose, and the champa, are among the most popular objects of representation in gold or silver.

**Caste Marks.**—Caste marks constitute a mode of personal decoration peculiar to Hindus, especially of the higher castes. The simplest mark is a round spot on the forehead. It represents prosperity or joy, and is omitted in mourning and on fast-days. It may be red, or yellowish as when it is made with ground sandalwood paste. The worshippers of Vishnu draw a vertical line across the spot, and as Lakshmi is the goddess of prosperity it is said to represent her. A more elaborate mark on the forehead has the shape of U or V, generally with the central line, sometimes without it, and represents Vishnu's foot. The worshippers of Shiva adopt horizontal lines, made with sandalwood paste or ashes. Some Vaishnavas stamp their temples, near the corners of the eyes, with figures of Vishnu's conch and disc. Other parts of the body are also similarly marked. The material used is a kind of yellowish clay. To smear the arms and the chest with sandalwood paste is a favourite kind of toilet, especially in the hot season. Beads of Tulsi or sacred Basil, and berries of Rudraksha *eleoagnus griseus*, strung together are worn round their necks by Vaishnavas and Shaivas, respectively. The *lingayats*, a Shaiva sect, suspend from their necks a metallic caaket containing the *linga* or phallus of their god. Bairagis, ascetics, besides wearing Rudraksha rosaries round their necks and matted hair, smear their bodies with ashes. Religious medicaments suspend from their necks figures of the gods in whose name they beg. Strings of cowries may also be seen round their necks. Muslim dervishes sometimes carry peacock's feathers.

Hindu women mark their foreheads with a red spot or horizontal line. High caste widows are forbidden to exhibit this sign of happiness, as also to deck themselves with flowers or ornaments. Flowers are worn in the chignon. Hindu women smear their face, arms, and feet sometimes with a paste of turmeric, so that they may shine like gold. The choice of the same colour for different purposes cannot always be explained in the same way. The red liquid with which the evil eye is averted may be a substitute for the blood of the animal slaughtered for the purpose in former times. In many other cases this colour has no such associations. The Muslim dervish affects green, the Bliks Abail is fond of blue, the Sanyas adopt orange for his robe, and no reason can be assigned with any degree of certainty.

**Shiva.**—India is a land of temples, mosques and shrines, and the Hindu finds at every turn some supernatural power to be appeased. Shiva has the largest number of worshippers. He has three eyes, one in his forehead, a moon's crescent in his matted hair, and at the top of the coil a woman's face representing the river Ganges. His abode is the Mount Kailas in the Himalayas, from which the river takes its

source. Round his neck and about his ears and limbs are serpents, and he also wears a necklace of skulls. In his hands are several weapons, especially a trident, a bow, and a thunderbolt, and also a drum which he sounds while dancing for he is very fond of this exercise. He sits on a tiger's skin, and his vehicle is a white bull. His wife Parvati and his son Ganesha sit on his thighs. An asceticism is attached to every part of his physical personality. The three eyes denote an insight into the past, present and future—the moon, the serpent, and the skulls denote months, years and cycles, for Shiva is a personification of time, the great destroyer. He is also worshipped as a *linga* or phallus which represents creative energy.

**Ganapati.**—Ganesh or Ganpati, the controller of all powers of evil subject to Shiva, is worshipped by all sects throughout India. Every undertaking is begun with a prayer to him. He has the head of an elephant, a large abdomen, serpents about his waist and wrist, several weapons in his hands, and a piece of his tusk in one hand. He is said to have broken it off when he wanted to attack the moon for ridiculing him. The different parts of his body are also symbolically explained. His vehicle is a rat.

**Parvati.**—Parvati, the female energy of Shiva, is worshipped under various names and forms. She is at the head of all female supernatural powers, many of whom are her own manifestations. Some are benign and beautiful, others terrible and ugly. Kali, the tutelary deity of Kailash or Calcutta, is one of her fierce manifestations. In this form she is black, a tongue smeared with blood projects from her gaping mouth besides her weapons, she carries corpses in her hands, and round her neck are skulls. Bombay also takes its name from a goddess Mumbadevi. Gouri, to whom offerings are made in Indian homes at an annual festival, is benign. On the other hand the epidemic diseases like the plague and small pox are caused by certain goddesses or "mothers."

**Vishnu,** the second member of the Hindu trinity, is the most popular deity next to Shiva. He is worshipped through his several incarnations as well as his original personality. His home is the ocean of milk, where he reclines on the coils of a huge, many-headed serpent. At his feet sits Lakshmi, shampooing his legs. From his navel issues a lotus, on which is seated Brahma the third member of the trinity. In his hands are the conch, which he blows on the battlefield, and the disc, with which the heads of his enemies are severed. Round his neck are garlands of leaves and flowers, and on his breast are shining jewels. As Shiva represents destruction, Vishnu represents protection, and his son is the god of love. To carry on the work of protection, he incarnates himself from time to time, and more temples are dedicated nowadays to his most popular incarnations, Rama and Krishna, than to his original personality. Rama is a human figure, with a bow in one of his hands. He is always accompanied by his wife Sita, often by his brother Lakshmana, and at his feet, or standing before him with joined hands, is Hanuman, the monkey

chieftain, who assisted him in his expedition against Ravana, the abductor of his wife. Krishna is also a human figure, generally represented as playing on a flute, with which he charmed the daimons of his city, esoterically explained to mean his devotees.

Brahma is seldom worshipped only a couple of temples dedicated to him have yet been discovered in all India.

**Minor Deities.**—The minor gods and goddesses and the defied heroes and heroines who fill the Hindu pantheon, and to whom shrines are erected and worship is offered, constitute a legion. Many of them enjoy a local reputation, are unknown to sacred literature, and are worshipped chiefly by the lower classes. Some of them, though not mentioned in ancient literature, are celebrated in the works of modern saints.

The Jains in their temples, adore the sacred personages who founded and developed their sect, and venerate some of the deities common to Hinduism. But their view of Divinity is different from the Hindu conception, and in the opinion of Hindu theologians they are atheists. So also the Buddhists of Burma pay almost the same veneration to Prince Siddhartha as if he was a god and indeed elevate him above the Hindu gods, but from the Hindu standpoint they are also atheists.

**Images.**—Besides invisible powers and defied persons, the Hindus venerate certain animals, trees and inanimate objects. This veneration must have originated in gratitude, fear, wonder, and belief in spirits as the cause of all good or harm. Some of the animals are vehicles of certain gods and goddesses—the eagle of Vishnu the swan of Brahma the peacock of Saraswati Hanuman, the monkey of Rama, one serpent upholds the earth, another makes Vishnu's bed, elephants support the ends of the universe, besides one such animal being Indra's vehicle the goddess Durga or Kali rides on a tiger, one of Vishnu's incarnations was partly man and partly lion. The cow is a useful animal to the Brahman vegetarian her milk is indispensable, and he

treats her as his mother. So did the Rishi of old, who often subsisted on milk and fruits and roots. To the agriculturist cattle are indispensable. The snake excites fear, stones, on which the image of a serpent is carved, may be seen under many trees by the roadside. The principal trees and plants worshipped are the Sacred Fig or Pipal, the Banyan, the Sacred Basil, the Silpa or Wood Apple, the Aśoka, and the Acacia. They are in one way or another associated with some deity. The sun, the moon, and certain planets are among the heavenly bodies venerated. The ocean and certain great rivers are held sacred. Certain mountains, perhaps because they are the abodes of gods and Rishis, are holy. Pebbles from the Gandak and the Narmada, which have curious lines upon them, are worshipped in many households and temples.

**Worship.**—Without going into a temple, one can get a fair idea of image worship by seeing how a serpent-stone is treated under a tree. It is washed, anointed with sandal, decorated with flowers, food in a vessel is placed before it, lamps are waved, and the worshipper goes round it, and bows down his head, or prostrates himself before the image. In a temple larger bells are used than the small ones that are brought to such a place. Jewels are placed on the idol and the offerings are on a larger scale. Idols are carried in public procession in palanquins or cars. The lower classes sacrifice animals before their gods and goddesses.

**Domestic Life.**—Of the daily domestic life of the people a tourist cannot see much. He may see a marriage or funeral procession. In the former he may notice how a bridegroom or bride is decorated, the latter may shock him for a Hindu dead body is generally carried on a few pieces of bamboo lashed together, a thin cloth is thrown over it and the body is tied to the frame. The Mahomedan is more decent, and resembles the Christian coffin. Some Hindus, however, carry the dead to the burial ground in a palanquin with great pomp. The higher castes cremate the dead, others bury them. Burial is also the custom of the Muslims and the Parsis expose the dead in Towers of Silence.

## Indian Names.

The personal names of most Hindus denote a material object, colour, or quality, an animal, a relationship, or a deity. The uneducated man, who cannot correctly pronounce long Sanskrit words, is content to call his child, father, brother, uncle, or mother or sister, as the case may be. This practice survives among the higher classes as well. Appa Sahab, Anns Rao, Babaji, Bapu Lal, Bhai Shankar, Tatascharya, Jijibhai, are names of this description, with honorific titles added. It is possible that in early society the belief in the re-birth of departed kinsmen lent popularity to this practice. Nothing could be more natural than to call a man white, black, or red, gold or silver, gem, diamond, ruby, pearl, or merely

a stone, small or tall, weak or strong, a lion, a snake, a parrot, or a dog and to name a woman after a flower or a creeper. Thus, to take a few names from the epics, Pandu means white, and so does Arjuna. Krishna means blue, a dog Shuka, a parrot Shringa, a horn. Among the names prevalent at the present day Hira is a diamond, Ratna or Ratan a jewel, Sonu or Chinna gold, Velli or Belli, in the Dravidian languages, means white metal or silver. Men are often called after the days of the week on which they were born, and hence they bear the names of the seven heavenly bodies concerned. When they begin to assume the names of the Hindu deities, they practically



enter upon a new stage of civilisation. It is doubtful whether the Animists ever venture to assume the names of the dreaded spirits worshipped by them. To pronounce the name of a devil is to invite him to do harm. If the spirits sometimes bear the names of human beings the reason seems to be that they were originally human.

**High-caste practices.**—The high caste Hindu, on the other hand, believes that the more often the name of a deity is on his lips, the more merit he earns. Therefore he deliberately names his children after his gods and goddesses, so that he may have the opportunity of pronouncing the holy names as frequently as possible. These are also sonorous and picturesque. Shiva is happy. Vishnu is a pervader. Govinda is the cowherd. Krishna Keshava has fine hair. Rama is a delighter. Lakshmana is lucky. Narayana produced the first living being on the primeval waters. Ganesha is the Lord of Shiva's hosts. Dinakara is the luminary that makes the day. Subrahmanya is a brother of Ganesha. Sita is a furrow. Savitri a ray of light. Tara a star. Radha prosperity. Ekkinini is she of golden ornaments. Bhama of the glowing heart. Shiva and Vishnu has each got at least a thousand names, and they may be freely drawn upon and paraphrased in naming one's children, and the whole Hindu pantheon is as crowded as it is large. When a mother loses several children, she begins to suspect that some evil spirit has conspired against her and in order to make her off-spring unattractive to the powers of darkness, she gives them ugly names, such as Kuru, rubbish, or Ukirda, dunghill, or Martoba, the mortal. Women are named after rivers, as Sarasvati, Ganga, Bhagirathi, Godavari, or Kaveri, just as men are sometimes called after mountains. Manu counsels young men not to choose a wife with such a name, perhaps because a river is an emblem of deviancy and inconstancy as a hill is an emblem of stability. But the names of rivers have not been discarded. The Burmans have a curious custom. If a child is born on a Monday, its name must begin with a guttural, on Tuesday with a palatal, on Thursday with a labial, on Saturday with a dental.

**Family names.**—When a person rises in importance, he adds to his personal name a family or caste name. It was once the rule that the title Sharma might be added to a Brahman's name, Varma to a Kshatriya's, Gupta to a Vaishya's, and Dasa to a Shudra's. This rule is fairly well observed in the case of the first two titles but the meaning of the other two has changed. Dasa means a slave or servant, and the proudest Brahman cannot disdain to call himself the servant of some god. Thus, although Kalkas, the famous poet, was a Shudra, Ramadas, the famous guru of Shivaji, was a Brahmin. The Vaishnavas have made this fashion of calling oneself a servant of some god exceedingly popular, and in Western India high caste Hindus of this sect very commonly add Das to their names. The Brahmans of Southern India add Aiyer or Aiyangar to their names. Shastri,

Acharya, Bhat, Bhattacharya, Upadhyaya, Mukhopadhyaya, changed in Bengal into Mukoch are among the titles indicative of the Brahmanical profession of studying and teaching the sacred books. Among warlike classes, like the Rajputs and Sikhs, the title, Singh (lion) has become more popular than the ancient Varma. The Sindhi Mal, as in Giddimal, means brave and has the same force. Raja changed into Raza, Rao and Rai was a political title, and is not confined to any caste. The Bengali family names, like Bose and Ghose, Dutt and Mitra, Sen and Gupta, enable one to identify the caste of their bearers, because the caste of a family or clan cannot be changed. Bhat, chief of a guild or a town, becomes Bhatia, a Vaishya title, in Southern India. Mudaliyar and Nayudu, meaning leaders, are titles which were assumed by castes of political importance under native rulers. Nayyar and Menon are the titles of important castes in Malabar. Ram, Lal, Nand Chand, are among the additions made to personal names in Northern India. Buzmee like Ji, as in Ramji or Jambhaji, the Kanarese Appa, the Telugu Gari, the feminine Bai or Devi are honorific prefixes like Babu, Baba, Lala, Sodhi, Pandit, Raja, and the Burmese Mawng are also honorific.

**Professional names.**—Family names sometimes denote a profession in some cases they might have been conferred by the old rulers. Mehta, Kulkarni, Deshpande, Chitambar, Mahanavis are the names of offices held in former times. One family name may mean a flour seller, another a cane-seller, and a third a liquor seller. To insert the father's name between one's personal and the family name is a common practice in Western India. It is rare elsewhere. When a family comes from a certain place, the suffix kar or wallah is added to the name of the place and it makes a family surname in Western India. Thus we may have Chipiunkars and Suratswallahs, or without these add we may have Bhavnagris, Malabar and Bilimoras, as among Parsis. Thus Vasudev Pandurang Chipiunkar would be a Hindu, whose personal name is Vasudev's father's name Pandurang, and family name derived from the village of Chipiun, is Chipiunkar. In Southern India the village name precedes the personal name. The evolution of Musselman names follows the same lines as Hindu names. But Musselins have no god or goddesses and their names are derived from their religious and secular history. These names and titles are often as long and picturesque as Hindu appellations. The agnomens Bakshi, Din, Ghulam, Khwaja, Fakir, Kazi, Mirza, Shodhi, Syed, Begum, Bibi and others as well as honorific additions like Khan have meanings which throw light on Muslim customs and institutions. The Purnas also have no gods and goddesses, and their personal names are generally borrowed from their sacred and secular history. Their surnames frequently indicate a profession or a place, as in the case of Hindus in Western India. Bakliwallah, Ready-money Contractor, Bakliwallah, Adenwallah and others like them are tell tale names.

## Indian Art.

If India there has never been so marked a separation between what are now known as the Fine Arts, and those applied to industry as was the case in Europe during the nineteenth century. As, however, industrial art forms the subject of a special article in this book, the term Indian Art will here be confined to Architecture, Sculpture and Painting.

**Historical.**—The degree of proficiency attained in art by Indians prior to B.C. 250 can only be conjectured by their advancement in literature, and by the indirect evidences of indebtedness shown by the works of the historic period, to those which preceded them or direct records of artistic work of an earlier date than B.C. 250 do not exist. The chief historic schools of architecture are as follows—

Name	Dates	Locality of the best Examples
Buddhist	B.C. 250— A.D. 750	Ellora Ajanta, Kailash
Jaina	A.D. 1000— 1300	Ellora, Mount Abu, Palitana
Brahminical	A.D. 500 to the present	Ellora, Elephanta, Orissa, Bhuvaneshwar, Dharwar
Chalukyan	A.D. 1000— 1200	Umer, Somnathpur, Ballur
Dravidian	A.D. 1350— 1750	Ellora, Tanjore, Madura, Tinnevely
Pathan	A.D. 1200— 1550	Delhi, Mandu, Jaunpore
Indo-Saracenic	A.D. 1520— 1780	Lahore, Delhi, Agra, Amber, Bijapur

Buddhist Architecture is mainly exemplified by the rock cut temples and monasteries found in Western India and in the *Tepas* or sacred mounds. The interior decorations, and external facades of the former, and the rails and gates surrounding the latter point unmistakably to their being derived from wooden structures of an earlier period. The characteristic features of these temples are horse-shoe openings in the facades to admit light, and colonnades of pillars with richly ornamented capitals in the interior halls. Jaina Architecture is found in its most highly developed form in the Dilwara temples at Mount Abu. The ground plan consists of a shrine for the god or saint, a porch, and an arched courtyard with niches for images. The characteristic of the style is grace and lightness with decorative carving covering the whole interior, executed with great elaboration and detail. Constructional methods suggest that original types in wood have been copied in marble.

Brahminical, Chalukyan and Dravidian styles differ little in essential plan, all having a shrine for the god, preceded by pillared porches. The outer forms vary. The northern

Brahminical temples have a curved pyramidal roof to the shrine, which in the southern or Dravidian style are crowned by a horizontal system of storied towers, and each story, decreasing in size is ornamental with a central cell and figures in high relief. The Chalukyan style is affected by its northern and southern neighbours taking features from each without losing its own special characteristics of which the star-shaped plan of the shrine, with the five fold bands of external ornament, is the principal feature. Pathan Architecture was introduced into India by the Mahomedan invasion of the thirteenth century. At old Delhi are fine examples in the Kutub Mosque and Minar. The characteristics of the style are severity of outline which is sometimes combined with elaborate decoration due, it is stated, to the employment of Hindu craftsmen. The mosques and tombs at Ahmedabad already show Hindu influence, but purer examples are to be found at Jaunpore and Mandu. Indo-Saracenic Architecture reached the climax of its development during the reigns of the Moghul Emperors Akbar, Jehangir and Shah Jahan. It eclipsed in richness of material and refinement of taste the building efforts of previous periods, its crowning example being the Taj Mahal at Agra. The buildings erected during the Adil Shahi dynasty at Bijapur at a slightly later date exhibit a certain Turkish influence, especially in the great tomb of Mahmud. Though less refined and lacking the attraction of precious materials in their decoration, these splendid edifices are held in higher esteem by some critics than those of the Moghals, on account of their simplicity, grandeur and fine proportions. The era of great civil architecture in India was revived by the Mahomedan power. Splendid palaces and fortresses were built at Madras, Delhi, Agra, Fatehpore-Sikri and Bijapur, and the example thus set was copied by the Hindu princes at Jaipur, Udaipur and elsewhere in India. The application of great architectural treatment, unequalled in extent elsewhere, is to be seen in the Ghats or steps enclosing lakes and on the banks of rivers. The most notable constructional contribution of the Mahomedans to Indian architecture was the introduction of the true arch and dome.

**Sculpture.**—The use of sculpture and painting in isolated works of art was practically non-existent in India until modern times. One or two reliefs and certain gigantic figures may be quoted as exceptions but taken generally it may be stated that these arts were employed as the decorative adjuncts of architecture. No civil statuary, such as is now understood by the term, was executed for no contemporary portrait figures, or busts in marble, or bronze have come down to us from the ruins of ancient India, as they have from those of Egypt, Greece and Rome. Sculpture has been used exclusively as the handmaid of religion, and to this fact may be attributed the stereotyped forms to which it became bound. The lavish use of sculpture on Indian temples often exceeds good taste, and mars the symmetry

and dignity of their mass and outline, but for sumptuousness of imagination, industrious elaboration and vivid expression of movement, Indian sculpture is perhaps without its equal elsewhere in the world. The most impressive specimens are the earliest, found in the Buddhist and Brahminical cave temples of Ellora, Ajanta and Elephanta. The great Trimurthi in the last named of these temples ranks for mystery and expressive grandeur with the greatest masterpieces of art. The outstanding characteristic of Hindu sculpture are the power displayed in suggesting movement, the fine sense of decorative arrangements of line and mass and an overpowering ingenuity in intricate design. Mahomedan sculpture in India, though not exclusively confined to geometric forms as is that of the more severe Arabian school, is very restrained as compared with that of the Hindus. Floral motifs are often used in the ornaments to tombs and palaces, but rarely in those of mosques. Their geometric ornament shows great ingenuity and invention, and wonderful decorative use is made of Persian, Arabic and Urdu lettering in panels, and their borders. The representation of human or animal figures is rarely to be met with sculptured and modelled relief is, as a rule, kept very low, and is mainly confined to the decoration of mouldings, architraves, lintels, or the bands of ornament which relieve large exterior wall spaces. Buildings of purely Mahomedan design and workmanship were rarest in those times upon which Hindu workmen have been employed and are more satisfactory, but at Ahmedabad the two celebrated windows are striking examples of a happy combination of the two styles and Fatehpore Sikri is a magnificent example of the mixed style of Akbar.

**Painting.**—Much of the carved stonework upon ancient Indian buildings was as in ancient Greece and then decorated with colour, but the only paintings, in the modern acceptance of the term, now existing, which were executed prior to the Moghul period, are those upon the walls of the cave temples at Ajanta, Bagh, and in Ceylon. These remarkable works were produced at intervals during the first 600 years of the Christian era. They exhibit all the finer characteristics of the best Indian sculpture, but with an added freedom of expression due to the more tractable vehicle employed. The Ajanta Caves remained hidden in the Deccan jungles for nearly twelve hundred years, until accidentally discovered in 1816. They are painted in a species of tempera, and when first brought to light were well preserved but they have greatly deteriorated owing to the wall moisture, but intelligent action of copyists, and the neglect of the authorities. The Nizam's Government have in recent years done a great deal towards the preservation and study of these mural paintings. The second period of Indian painting owed its origin to the introduction of Persian artists by the Moghul Emperor Akbar, and the establishment of the indigenous Moghul school was due to the encouragement and fostering care of his successors, Jehangir and Shah Jahan. Unlike the works of the Ajanta painters, which were designed upon a large scale, the pictures of the Moghul school were miniatures. They

were executed in a species of opaque water-colour upon paper or vellum, resembling to some extent the illuminated manuscripts produced by the monks in Europe during the middle ages. Some of the finest of the earlier specimens in India are of a religious character, this phase of development being closely allied to the art of the calligraphist. As its range extended, a remarkable school of portrait painters arose notable for restrained but extremely accurate drawing, keen insight into character, harmonious colour, fine decorative feeling, and extraordinary delicacy and finish in the painting of detail. The artists of a Hindu offshoot of this movement, known as the Rajput school, were less fully endowed with the technical and purely aesthetic qualities than were the Moghul painters, but they brought to their work poetry and sentiment which are not to be found in that of the Mahomedans. The pictures of both branches of the Moghul school, although highly decorative in character, were not intended for exhibition upon the walls of rooms, according to Western practice, and, when not used as illustrations or decorations to manuscript books, were preserved in portfolios. It is very significant that up to the best period of Moghul painting, the reign of Jehangir, European ideas in art, pictures and prints were extensively patronised by the Emperor. This broad eclecticism of the Moghuls is in marked contrast to the opinions of Mr Havell and his school of critics who have severely criticised the facilities of advanced training in Indian art schools which Bombay in particular has adopted with marked success.

**Modern Painting.**—As the reign of Shah Jahan exhibits the high tide of artistic development in India, so the reign of his successor Aurangzeb marks the period of its rapid decline. The causes of this are attributable to the absence of encouragement by this Emperor to his long periods of absence from the court at Delhi or Agra, entailed by the continuous wars he waged in his efforts to bring the whole of the Panjab under his rule, and partly to the fact of the school of Moghul painting becoming stereotyped in its practice. Foreign designers, painters and craftsmen who had been attracted to India by the great works carried out by Akbar, Jehangir and Shah Jahan left the country, and their places were taken by no successors. The indigenous artists left to themselves in the isolated courts of small Indian princes, or collected in schools in remote districts, employed themselves mainly upon repeating the works of a previous age, instead of seeking new motifs for artistic treatment. At the time when the British East India Company ceased to be only a guild of merchants and became a great administrative power in 1757, very little vitality survived in the ancient art of the country. During the century of its administrative history between the battle of Plassey and the Indian Mutiny, the "Company" was too fully occupied in fighting for its existence, extending its borders and setting the internal economy of its ever increasing territories, to be able to give much attention to conserving any remnant of artistic practice which had survived. Without any deliberate intention of introducing western art into the country, Greek and its derivative styles

of architecture were adopted for public and private buildings in Calcutta, Bombay and Madras because these were found to be more suitable for their purpose than buildings of indigenous pattern. The practical result was the same, for the Indian craftsmen employed upon their erection were confronted with styles affording no scope for the application of their traditional ornament and concerning which they had no knowledge or sympathy. As there were no sculptors in India capable of modelling or carving civil sculpture, the monuments to distinguish public servants were all imported from England, and the portraits, or other paintings which decorated the interior walls of the buildings, were furnished by European painters who visited India or by artists in England. Although a considerable amount of research work of a voluntary nature was done by Archaeologists, no official interest was taken in artistic education until the Government of India was transferred to the British Crown in 1859. In England itself, the first fifty years of the nineteenth century was a period of gross commercial and artistic degradation, but with the advent of the International Exhibition of 1851 the eyes of the nation were opened to the value of art as applied to industry.

The Schools of Art then instituted throughout England were initiated in a timid and tentative manner in India, and were attached to the educational system, which had been previously modelled upon a definitely European basis. The work of the Schools of Art in regard to industrial art is referred to elsewhere, and as several of them have confined their activities almost exclusively to this branch of the subject it is sufficient to mention only the work of the Schools at Calcutta and Bombay in the present article. The Calcutta school, except for occasional experiments in the application of the graphic arts to lithography, engraving and stained glass, has become a school of painting and drawing. That at Bombay covers a wider field, for in addition to classes for modelling, painting and design it possesses a special school of architecture, and a range of technical workshops, in which instruction is given in the applied arts. It is in the principles underlying the instruction in painting that the schools at Calcutta and Bombay have taken almost diametrically opposite roads to reach the end they both have in view, namely, the revival of the art of painting in India by means of an indigenous school of Indian painters. Mr. Havell, who several years ago was the Principal of the Calcutta School, (he left India in 1907) banished from within its walls every vestige of European art, and claimed that the traditional art of India, in its old forms, is not dead but merely sleeping or smothered by the blanket of European culture laid upon it for the last 250 years, and needed but to be released from this incubus to regain its pristine vigour. Well equipped with literary ability, backed by in some instances for the views he held, he imposed upon his students an exclusive and severe study of the Moghul and Rajput schools of painting. He was fortunate in finding a willing and equally enthusiastic friend in Mr. Abhinandranath Tagore, an artist of imagination and fancy, combined with a serious

devotion to his art. He with other Bengal painters, inspired by Mr. Havell's precepts, founded, about thirty years ago, what has since become known as the Calcutta School of painting. In their early work the painters of this school closely adhered to the conventions of the Moghul and Rajput artists, whom they took as their models, and these early examples made a great impression upon all European critics who saw them. They were welcomed as the first sign of a genuine revival of Indian painting, based upon traditional lines, and it was confidently hoped that the movement would meet with the support it merited from Indians of all classes. Interesting as many individual works of the school undoubtedly are, the anticipations which greeted its inception have scarcely been fulfilled by the Calcutta school. The painters themselves have never reached the high technical standard of the artists who produced the best works of the Moghul or Rajput schools, and, as time has passed, their outlook appears to have shifted, and, while stemming the flood of western influences, they appear to have drifted into a backwater of Japanese conventions. The Indian public has failed to give the school the support it was hoped they would afford and the movement has had to depend for encouragement mainly upon Europeans in England and India.

**Bombay School of Art.**—The attitude towards the development of art in modern India taken by its successive Principals Messrs. Lockwood Kipling, Griffiths, Greenwood, and Cecil Burns, was on wider lines than that favoured by Mr. Havell. In general the view of the School at Bombay has been that with European literature dominating the system under which the educated classes in India are trained and with European ideas, and science permeating the professional, commercial, industrial, and political life of the country, it is not possible for modern Indians now to recapture the spirit which alone gave vitality to the great works of the past, that without this spirit, the conventions the ancient artists adopted are mere dead husks; and that to copy these would be as unprofitable as it would be for the artists of Europe to harness themselves to the conventions of the Greek and Roman sculptors or to those of the medieval painters that with European pictures, often of inferior quality illustrating every educational text book, and sold in the shops of every large city, it is essential for the proper education of art students that they should have before them the masterpieces of European art, and that, with the wide adoption of European styles of architecture in India, it is necessary for a school of art to possess the best examples of ornament applicable to the great historic styles, for the purpose of study and reference. There are certain basic principles common to the technique of all great art, such as line and accurate drawing in its widest sense, composition and design, and the science of colour harmony.

Among the developments during Mr. Burns' administration were the founding of the Architectural School, the extension of drawing classes in the Government Schools, and the appointment of an Inspector of Drawing to inspect and report on the drawing classes in the schools. A Pottery Department was also started and

was abolished in 1926. Mr Burns retired in 1918 and was succeeded in 1919 by the present Principal, Mr W E Gladstone Solomon, B.E.O.

The guiding principle with Mr Solomon has been to teach the students to draw and to paint what they see, and further to encourage by all possible means their natural progress in the decorative direction towards which their inherent instincts most obviously urge them. He has always maintained that theory in regard to the training of Indian Art students is in itself unproductive and can only be proven by practice, and as Mr Solomon has now held the post of Principal for many years it is possible to gauge the results achieved by his system of training.

The Life Classes which were organised at the end of 1919 have been pronounced by competent judges as well up to the level of the Life Classes of the European Schools of Art. But proficiency in technique forms only one side of the present system of training, for even in Europe, too much of the study from life is quite capable of negating its own object. In India, where the decorative instinct is inherent, and where the possibilities of freehand drawing are still understood, the danger of overdoing the Life Class is even more palpable. So side by side with these realistic aids to study, and at the same period, a class of Indian Decorative Painting was inaugurated in the Bombay School of Art under the patronage of the Governor of Bombay (Lord Lloyd). As this class specialises in Mural Painting it has long been popularly known as the Class of Mural Painting. This class has executed the decorations for many public and private buildings, and painted the ceiling and panels of a specially constructed Indian Room which was exhibited at Wembley in 1924. A great deal of controversy, which has been characterised by its academic rather than its practical note, has centred round these

new movements in art training in India, but the Bombay School of Art has retained the patronage and support of the public and the increase in the number of its students (who now number over 600 in all sections of the School) has been continuous since it took its present line. It is significant that the widespread revival of public interest in Art in Western India has synchronised with these activities.

The School of Art has of late years enjoyed the patronage of successive Governors of Bombay and, largely due to the efforts of Mr Leslie Wilson the Government of India inaugurated a competition of Indian Artists in 1927 for the decoration of wall spaces in the new buildings at New Delhi. The results of the Competition was notified in October 1928, when five artists of Bombay, and the students of the Bombay and Lahore Schools of Art were commissioned to paint Mural Decorations in the new Secretariat buildings. The Bombay School undertook the decoration of Committee Room "A" (in the North Block) and the paintings, which were executed in oils on canvas, were finished and successfully placed in position on the dome and walls by the middle of September 1929. These decorations were original compositions of life size figures, symbolising the main periods of Indian Art and the different branches of the Fine and Applied Arts. In April 1929, the Government of Bombay converted the Bombay School into a Department independent of the Director of Public Instruction, the Principal (Mr W E Gladstone Solomon) being made Director. In October 1930 the latter organised an exhibition of the work of all Departments of this School of Art in India House London. The Exhibition was very well patronised by the public and extremely well received by the art critics and the Press. Her Majesty the Queen Empress graciously patronised the exhibition and selected several of the paintings displayed.

## Indian Architecture.

The architecture of India has proceeded on lines of its own and its monuments are unique among those of the nations of the world. An ancient civilization, a natural bent on the part of the people towards religious fervour of the contemplative rather than of the fanatical sort, combined with the richness of the country in the sterner building materials—these are a few of the factors that contributed to making it what it was, while a stirring history gave it both variety and glamour. Indian architecture is a subject which at the best has been studied only imperfectly, and a really comprehensive treatise on it has yet to be written. The subject is a vast and varied one, and it may be such a treatise never will be written in the form of one work at any rate. The spirit of Indian art is foreign to the European and few can entirely understand it, while art criticism and analysis is a branch of study that the Indian

has not as yet developed to its full extent. Hitherto the best authority on the subject has been Fergusson, whose compendious work is that which will find most ready acceptance by the general reader. But Fergusson attempted the nearly impossible task of covering the ground in one volume of moderate dimensions, and it is sometimes held that he was a man of too purely European a culture, albeit wide and eclectic, to admit of sufficient depth of insight in this particular direction. Fergusson's classification by races and religions is however, the one that has been generally accepted hitherto. He asserts that there is no stone architecture in India of an earlier date than two and a half centuries before the Christ era, and that "India owes the introduction of the use of stone for architectural purposes as she does that of Buddhism as a state religion, to the great Asoka, who reigned B.C. 272 to 234."

### Buddhist Work.

Fergusson's first architectural period is then the Buddhist, of which the great tope at Sanchi with its famous Northern gateway is perhaps the most noted example. Then we have the Gandharan topes and monasteries. Perhaps the examples of Buddhist architecture of greatest interest and most ready access to the general student are to be found in the Chaitya halls or rock-cut caves of Karli, Ajanta, Naik, Ellora and Kanheri. A point with relation to the Gandhara work may be alluded to in passing. This is the strong European tendency, variously recognised as Roman, Byzantine but most frequently as Greek, to be observed in the details. The foliage seen in the capitals of columns bears strong resemblance to the Greek acanthus, while the sculptures have a distinct trace of Greek influence, particularly in the treatment of drapery, but also of hair and facial expression. From this it has been a fairly common assumption amongst some authorities that Indian art owed much of its best to European influence, an assumption that is strenuously combated by others as will be pointed out later.

The architecture of the Jains comes next in order. Of this rich and beautiful style the most noted examples are perhaps the Dilwara temples near Mount Abu, and the unique "Tower of Victory" at Chittora.

### Other Hindu Styles

The Dravidian style is the generic title usually applied to the characteristic work of the Madras Presidency and the South of India. It is seen in many rock-cut temples as at Ellora, where the remarkable "Kylas" is an instance of a temple cut out of the solid rock, complete not only with respect to its interior (as in the case of mere caves) but also as to its exterior. It is, as it were, a life-size model of a complete building or group of buildings, several hundred feet in length, not built, but sculptured in solid stone, an undertaking of vast and, to our modern ideas, unprofitable industry. The Pagoda of Tanjore, the temples at Srirangam, Chidambaram, Yellora, Vijayanagar &c. and the palaces at Madura and Tanjore are among the best known examples of the style.

The writer finds some difficulty in following Fergusson's two next divisions of classification, the "Chalukyan" of South-central India, and the "Northern or Indo-Aryan style." The differences and the similarities are apparently so intermixed and confusing that he is fain to fall back on the broad generic title of Hindu—however unsatisfactory he may thereby stand confessed. Amongst a vast number of Hindu temples the following may be mentioned as particularly worthy of study—Those at Mukteswara and Bhuvaneswar in Orissa; at Khajuraho, Bindrahn, Udaipur, Beasra Gwalior &c. The palace of the Hindu Raja Man Singh at Gwalior is among the most beautiful architectural examples in India. So also are the palaces of Amber, Dattya, Uchha, Dig and Udaipur.

### Indo-Saracenic

Among all the periods and styles in India the characteristics of none are more easily recognisable than those of what is generally

called the 'Indo-Saracenic' which developed after the Mahomedan conquest. Under the new influences now brought to bear on it the architecture of India took on a fresh lease of activity and underwent remarkable modifications. The dome not entirely an unknown feature hitherto, became a special object of development, while the arch, at no time a favourite constructional form of the Hindu builders was now forced on their attention by the predilections of the ruling class. The minaret also became a distinctive feature. The requirements of the new religion,—the mosque with its wide spaces to meet the needs of organized congregational acts of worship—gave opportunities for broad and spacious treatments that had hitherto been to some extent denied. The Moslem hatred of idolatry set a tabu on the use of sculptured representations of animate objects in the adornment of the buildings, and led to the development of other decorative forms. Great ingenuity came to be displayed in the use of pattern and of geometrical and foliated ornament. This Moslem trait further turned the attention of the builders to a greater extent than before to proportion, scale and mass as means of giving beauty, mere richness of sculptured surface and the æsthetic and symbolic interest of detail being no longer to be depended on to the same degree.

### Foreign Influence

There would appear to be a conflict between archaeologists as to the extent of the effect on Indian art produced by foreign influence under the Mahomedans. The extreme view on the one hand is to regard all the best of the art as having been due to foreign importation. The Gandharan sculptures with their Greek tendency, the development of new forms and modes of treatment to which allusion has been made, the similarities to be found between the Mahomedan buildings of India and those of North Africa and Europe the introduction of the minaret and, above all, the historical evidences that exist of the presence in India of Europeans during Mogul times, are cited in support of the theory. On the other hand those of the opposite school hold the foregoing view to be due to the prevailing European preconception that all light and leading must come by way of Europe, and the best things in art by way of Greece. To them the Gandharan sculpture instead of being the best, is the worst in India even because of its Greek tincture. They find in the truly indigenous work beauty and significance not to be seen in the Greco-Bactrian sculptures and point to those of Borobudur in Java, the work of Buddhist colonists from India wonderfully preserved by reason of an immunity from destructive influences given by the insular position as showing the best examples of the art extant. It is probable that a just estimate of the merits of the controversy with respect to sculpture at any rate, cannot be formed till time has obliterated some of the differences of taste that exist between East and West.

To the adherents of the newer school the undisputed similarities between Indo Mahomedan and Hindu buildings outweigh those between Indian and Western Mahomedan

work, especially in the light of the dissimilarities between the latter. They admit the changes produced by the advent of Islam but contend that the art, though modified, yet remained in its essence what it had always been, indigenous Indian. The minaret, the dome, the arch, they contended, though developed under the Moslem influence were yet so far as their detailed treatment and execution are concerned, rendered in a manner distinctly Indian. Ferguson is usually regarded as the leader of the former school while the latter and comparatively recent school has at present found an eager champion in Mr. E. B. Havell, whose works, on the subject are recommended for study side by side with those of the former writer. Mr. Havell practically discards Ferguson's racial method of classification into styles in favour of a chronological review of what he regards as being one continuous homogeneous Indian mode of architectural expression, though subject to variations from the influences brought to bear upon it and from the varied purposes to which it was applied.

#### Agra and Delhi.

Agra and Delhi may be regarded as the principal centres of the Indo Saracenic style—the former for the renowned Taj Mahal, for Akbar's deserted capital of Fatehpur Sikri, his tomb at Secundra, the Moti Masjid and palace buildings at the Agra fort. At Delhi we have the great Jamma Masjid, the Fort, the tombs of Humayun, Shikhar Jung, &c., and the unique Qutb Minar. Two other great centres may be mentioned, because in each there appeared certain strongly marked individualities that differentiated the varieties of the style there found from the variety seen at Delhi and Agra, as well as that of one from that of the other. These are Ahmedabad in Gujarat and Bijapur on the Dekhan, both in the Bombay Presidency.

#### Ahmedabad

At Ahmedabad with its neighbours Sirkhe and Champant there seems to be less of a departure from the older Hindu forms, a tendency to adhere to the lintel and bracket rather than to have recourse to the arch, while the dome though constantly employed, was there never developed to its full extent as elsewhere, or carried to its logical structural conclusion. The Ahmedabad work is probably most famous for the extraordinary beauty of its stone "jali"—or pierced lattice-work, as in the palm tree windows of the Sidi Sayyid Masjid.

#### Bijapur

The characteristics of the Bijapur variety of the style are equally striking. They are perhaps more distinctively Mahomedan than those of the Ahmedabad buildings in that here the dome is developed to a remarkable degree, indeed the tomb of Mahmud—the well known "Gol Gumbaz"—is cited as showing the greatest space of floor in any building in the world roofed by a single dome, not even excepting the Pantheon. The lintel also was here practically discarded in favour of the arch. The Bijapur style shows a bold masculine quality and a largeness of structural conception that is unequalled elsewhere in India though in richness and delicacy it does not attempt to rival the work of the further North. In this we recognize among other influences that of the prevailing material, the hard uncompromising Dekhan basalt. In a similar manner the characteristics of the Ahmedabad work with its greater richness of ornamentation are bound up with the nature of the Gujarat freestone while at Delhi and Agra the freer choice of materials available—the local red and white sandstones, combined with access to marble and other more costly materials—was no doubt largely responsible for the many easily recognizable characteristics of the architecture of these centres.

## II MODERN

The modern architectural work of India divides itself sharply into two classes. There is first that of the indigenous Indian "Master builder" to be found chiefly in the Native States, particularly those in Rajputana. Second there is that of British India or of all those parts of the peninsula wherever Western ideas and methods have most strongly spread their influence, chiefly, in the case of architecture, through the medium of the Department of Public Works. The work of that department has been much misunderstood upon as being all that building should not be, but, considering it has been produced by men of whom it was admittedly not the best, and who were necessarily contending with lack of expert training on the one hand and with departmental methods on the other, it must be conceded that it can show many notable buildings. Of recent years there has been a tendency on the part of professional architects

to turn their attention to India, and a number of these has even been drafted into the service of Government as the result of a policy initiated in Lord Curzon's Viceroyalty. Is time therefore, and with the growth of the influence of these men, such of the reproach against the building of the British in India as was just and was not merely thoughtlessly maintained as a corollary to the popular jape against everything official, may gradually be removed. If this is so as to Government work progress should be even more assured in the freer atmosphere outside of official life. Already in certain of the greater cities, where the trained modern architect has established himself, in private practice, there are signs that his influence is beginning to be felt. He still complains, however, that the general public of India needs much educating up to a recognition of his value, both in a pecuniary sense and otherwise.

To the work of the indigenous "master builder" public attention has of recent years been drawn with some insistence, and the suggestion has been pressed that efforts should be directed towards devising means for the preservation of what is pointed out—and now universally acknowledged—to be a remarkable survival—almost the only one left in the world—of "living art," but which is threatened with gradual extinction by reason of the spread of Western ideals and fashions. The matter assumed some years ago the form of a mild controversy centring round the question of the then much discussed project of the Government of India's new capital at Delhi. It was urged that this project should be utilised to give the required impetus to Indian art rather than that it should be made a means of fostering European art which needed no such encouragement at India's expense. The advocates of this view appear for the most part to have been adherents of the "indigenous Indian school" of archaeologists already mentioned, and to have based their ideas on their own reading of the past. They still muster a considerable following not only amongst the artistic public of England and India, but even within the Government services. Their opponents, holding what appears to be the more official view both as to archaeology and art, have pointed to the "death" of all the arts of the past in other countries as an indication of a natural law, and deprecate as waste of energy all efforts to resist this law, or to institute what they have termed "another futile revival"! The British in India, they contend, should do as did the ancient Romans in every country on which they planted their conquering foot. As these were wont to replace indigenous art with that of Rome, so should we set our seal of conquest permanently on India by the erection of examples of the best of British art. This is the view which, as we have indicated, appears to have obtained for the moment the more influential hearing, and the task of designing and directing the construction of the principal buildings in the new Capital was accordingly entrusted jointly to two famous British architects, neither of whom can be unduly influenced by either past or recent architectural practice so far as India is concerned. The building of New Delhi is perhaps too recent an event for the passing of a definite verdict. The work of Sir Edwin Lutyens and Sir Herbert Baker abides the judgment of posterity. If that work has had its severe critics, it has also received the commendation of many. The cream domes set on tall bases rise from the centre of the Secretariat buildings, and surmounted by cupolas have reminded some of

Bramante's work in Rome, or the Pantheon or Wren's dome of St Paul's. Below these are the semi-circular entrances resembling Moghul doorways, the rows of comparatively small windows, some filled with pierced sandstone screens somewhat distract the eye, and seem to mar the effect of sturdiness prevailing throughout. The Secretariats were meant so doubt to usher the visitor to New Delhi to the "place de resistance" of the architectural composition, the Viceroy's House. Standing where it does this building is intended to dominate and necessarily arrests the gaze of the visitor, while its massive end bays, with stepped entablature capped by masonry fountains are said to give the architectural eye a feeling of safety against spreading. This feeling of security continues as the spectator's gaze travels down the unusual design of the metalled dome to the solid projecting bays that contain the statues of King George V and Queen Mary, which complete the composition. Some think that the colour scheme avoids the glaring disunity in Moghul buildings when the white luminous marble was used with similar red sandstone, for here the two sandstones, red and cream are blended and co-ordinated. With regard to the interior decorations of New Delhi strenuous efforts were made by those who believed in the enterprise as a point of focus for the revival of Indian art to obtain for the Indian art schools and artists commissions to carry out the mural paintings required in the new buildings. After a great deal of public agitation on this subject in Bombay some commissions of this kind were given by the Government of India, based on the results of a public competition. But in spite of the indubitable success of many of the paintings, and the proof furnished thereby of the Indian artist's capacities for this kind of work, nothing further has been accomplished in the matter since the end of 1929.

The controversy of East and West, however vital to the interests of the country's architecture, is too purely technical for its merits to be estimated by the general reader or discussed here. Its chief claim on our attention lies in the fact that it affords an added interest to the tourist, who may see the fruits of both schools of thought in the modern buildings of British India as well as examples of the master builders' work in nearly every native town and bazaar. The town of Larkar in Gwalior State may be cited as peculiarly rich in instances of picturesque modern Indian street architecture, while at Jaipur, Udaipur, Benares, etc., this class of work may be studied in many different forms both civil and religious.



## Industrial Arts.

The ancient industrial arts of India formed two distinct groups. The first included those allied to, and dependent upon architecture, the second comprise those applied to articles devoted to religious ritual, military weapons and trappings, domestic accessories and to personal adornment.

The articles of the first group were intended for some fixed and definite position, and the style of their design and the character of their workmanship were dictated by that of the building with which they were incorporated. Those of the second group were movable, and the range of their design was less constricted and their workmanship was more varied. Examples of work in both groups are so numerous, and the arts comprise such a diversity of application, that only a cursory survey can be attempted within the limits of a short review. Although the design and treatment differ in the two groups, the materials used were often the same. These materials cover a very wide range but space only permits of reference to work applied to the four materials upon which the Indian craftsman's skill has been most extensively displayed. These are stone, wood, metal and textiles.

Before dealing separately with each of these materials a few words upon the principal Indian styles are necessary. The two distinctive styles are Hindu and Mahomedan. The former may be termed indigenous dating as it does from remote antiquity, the latter was a variation of the great Arabian style, which was brought into India in the fourteenth century, and has since developed features essentially Indian in character. The art of both Hindus and Mahomedans is based upon religion and the requirements of religious ritual. The obvious expression of this is shown in the different motifs used for their ornament. In Hindu art all natural forms are accepted and employed for decorative purposes, but in that of the Mahomedans, nearly all natural forms are rejected and forbidden. The basis of Mahomedan decoration is therefore mainly geometrical. In each of them, racial characteristics are strikingly exhibited. The keynote of Hindu work is exuberance, imagination and poetry, that of Mahomedan, reticence, intellect and good taste. The Hindus are lavish, and often indiscriminate in their employment of ornament, the Mahomedans are more restrained. In fact the two styles may be compared, without straining the analogy, to the Gothic and classic styles in Europe. In both styles the fecundity of ideas and invention in design are marvellous, and the craftsmanship often reaches a very high standard. Hindu art had been subjected throughout the ages to many foreign influences, but the artistic instincts of the people have proved so conservative that, whether these alien ideas came from the east or the west, they have often been absorbed, and are now stamped with a definite Indian character. Recognition of this fact should relieve the anxiety of those critics who fear that the penetration of Western art and culture into India at the present time will eventually rob Indian art of its national character.

**Stone Work.**—Carved stone work is the principal form of decoration employed in Hindu temples. In variety and scope it ranges from the massive figures in the Buddhist and Brahminical Cave Temples, and the detached sculptures of the temples of Southern India, to the delicately incised reliefs and elaborately fretted ornament of the Jain temples at Mount Abu. A curious fact in relation to Hindu work is that priority of date appears to have no relation to artistic development. It is not possible to trace, as in the case of Greek, Roman and Mediaeval craftwork, the regular progressive steps from art in its primitive state to its culminating point and its subsequent decay. Styles in India seem to spring into existence fully developed, the earlier examples often exhibiting finer craftsmanship than those of a later date. There can be little doubt that stone carving in India was simply the application of the wood carver's art to another material. The treatment of stone by the Hindu craftsmen, even in the constructive principles of their buildings, bears a closer resemblance to the practice of the wood-worker than to that of the stone mason. The earlier wooden examples from which the stone buildings and their decorations were derived have long since disappeared, but their influence is apparent. The keynote of Hindu design is rhythmical rather than symmetrical, that of their craftsmanship, vigour rather than refinement. In the carving of the human figure and of animals great power of expressing action is shown, and this spontaneous feeling is preserved despite the greatest elaboration and detail. The industry displayed is amazing, no amount of labour appears to have daunted the Hindu craftsmen in carrying out their huge and intricate schemes of decoration.

The stone carving on Mahomedan buildings except where Hindu carvers have been allowed a free hand is much more restrained than that on Hindu temples. The fact that geometrical forms were almost exclusively used dictated lower relief and greater refinement in the carving while the innate good taste of the designers prompted them to concentrate the ornament upon certain prominent features, where its effect was heightened by the simplicity of the rest of the building. The invention displayed in working out geometrical patterns for work screens, inlay, and other ornamental details appears to be inexhaustible while wonderful decorative use has been made of Arabic and Persian lettering in panels and their framing. To obtain a rich effect the Hindus relied upon the play of light and shade upon broken surfaces, the Mahomedans to attain the same end used precious materials, veneering the surfaces of their buildings with polished marble which they decorated with patterns of mosaic composed of jada agate, onyx and other costly stones. Although the art of inlaying and working in hard stones was of Italian origin, it proved to be one eminently suited to the genius of the Indian craftsman, and many wonderful examples of their skill in the form of book rests, tables, thrones, footstools, vases and sword handles are extant to show the height of proficiency they attained. The treatment of precious

stones by Indian jewellers may here be referred to. Sir George Birdwood states that "the Indian jeweller thinks of producing the sumptuous, imposing effect of dazzling variety of rich and brilliant colours and nothing of the purity of his gems." This is true in a general sense and "full many a gem of purest ray serene was utterly ruined by crude cutting and piling. But although as early as the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries diamonds and precious stones from the Indian mines were taken to Europe to be cut, many of the finest jewels found their way back to the treasure houses of Indian princes. Sir G. Watt has divided Indian stone work into three great stages or types, viz (1) from the excavation of Cave Temples and the construction of Buddhist tope, (2) the building of Hindu Chalukyan and Jain Temples (3) the Pathan and Moghul Mosques, tombs and palaces. It is interesting to note that the Schools of Art in India have given attention to this industry. For instance the Bombay School of Art has to its credit a number of public buildings adorned by means of its student stone-cutters.

**Wood Work.**—With a fine range of timber suitable for the purpose, wood has played a great part in the construction and decoration of Indian buildings. Unfortunately, much of the ancient wood work has been destroyed by the action of the climate and the teeming insectivorous life of India, and that which escaped these enemies was wiped out by fire and the sword. It is therefore only possible to conjecture the height of artistic development these buildings and their decorations displayed by the copies in stone which have been preserved. Few if any examples of a date earlier than the sixteenth century are to be found. Many of these, and specimens of a later date to be seen in towns and cities throughout the country, are masterpieces of design and craftsmanship. The carved timber fronts and inner courtyards of houses in Ahmedabad, Masik, and other parts of Western India are notable for their picturesqueness and beauty, the structural beams, the overhanging balconies, with their screens and supporting brackets, being carved in a manner which unites richness of effect with good taste and propriety. Of furniture, as the term is now understood, few examples were in use in India before Europeans introduced their own fashions. These were confined to small tables and stools, book rests, cloth chests and screens, the designs of which conformed somewhat closely to the architectural style of the period. Many of these were decorated with inlays of coloured woods, ivory and metal, while in some cases the wooden base was entirely plated with copper, brass or silver. In Southern India, where close grained sandalwood is grown, jewel cases and boxes are enriched with carving executed with the attention to detail and the finish generally associated with the carving of ivory. Coloured lac was freely used to decorate many articles of furniture, especially those turned on the lathe, and rich colour effects were obtained in this perhaps the most distinctive and typically Indian development of decoration as applied to wood work. Teak, shisham, deodhar, sandalwood, ebony, walnut, jua, alu and Madras red wood are among the chief woods used in India for ornamental work.

**Metal Work.**—With the exception of weaving, the metal working industry employed and still employs the greatest number of artistic craftsmen in India. Copper and brass have always been the two metals most widely used for domestic purposes by Mahomedans and Hindus. The shapes of many of these humble vessels are among the most beautiful to be found in the country. They exhibit that sense of variety and touch of personality which are only given by the work of the human hand, and the shapes are those which grow naturally from the working of the material with the simplest implements. In the technical treatment of brass and copper Indian craftsmen have shown a taste and skill unsurpassed by those of other nations, except in the department of fine casting. In this and in the working of gold and silver a higher standard of technical and constructive exactness has been reached by the metal workers of Europe and Japan. It may be taken as an axiom that the more beautiful the shape of an article is, and this especially applies to metal work, the less need exists for the decoration of its surface. It is equally true that the highest test of craftsmanship is the production of a perfect article without any decoration. The reason being that the slightest technical fault is apparent on a plain surface, but can be hidden or disguised if one which is covered with ornament. The goldsmiths and silversmiths of India were extremely skilful and industrious, but judged by this test their works often exhibit a lack of care and exactness in the structural portion and a completely satisfactory example of perfectly plain work from the hands of the gold and silversmiths of India is rarely to be met with. Much of the excessive and often inappropriate ornamentation of the articles that they produced owed its application as much to the necessity of hiding defective construction as it did to any purely decorative purpose. For many generations, ornaments of gold and silver were regarded in the light of portable wealth, a practice which naturally made for massiveness. These solid ornaments are most effective and picturesque and, despite an enormous output of elaborate and delicate work from their hands, the most valuable contribution of the Indian metal workers to the sum total of man's artistic use of the precious metals will probably be found to lie in a certain barbaric note which distinguishes these pieces—a note not present in the craft work of other countries. In the design of Hindu gold and silver ornaments, religious symbols have been extensively used. The ornaments which bedeck the early sculptured figures, and those depicted in the paintings at the Cave Temples of Ajanta are precisely the same in design and use as similar articles made at the present time, thus affording a striking evidence of the inherent conservatism of the Hindu people and its effect upon an industrial art that makes a closer personal appeal than any other.

**Textiles.**—The textile industry is the widest in extent in India and is that in which her craftsmen have shown their highest achievements. Other countries, east and west of India have produced work equal at least in stone, wood, and metal but none has ever matched that of her weavers in cotton and wool, or excelled them in the weaving of silk.

fabrics some of the products of the looms of Bengal are marvels of technical skill and perfect taste, while the plum blossom quality of the old Choshmere shawls is an artistic achievement which places them in a class by themselves. Weaving being essentially a process of repetition, was the first to which machinery was applied, and modern science has brought power loom weaving to such a state of perfection that filaments of a substance finer even than those of Dacca, which astonished our ancestors, are now produced in the mills of Lancashire. But for beauty of surface and variety of texture no machine-made fabrics have ever equalled the finest handwork of the weavers of India. Many of the most beautiful varieties of Indian textile work have disappeared, killed by the competition of the power loom. In other branches of art as applied to textiles India does not hold so pre-eminent a position as in that of weaving. The printed silks and calicoes of the seventeenth and eighteenth centuries deservedly held a high place in the estimation of Western nations, whose craftsmen learnt many valuable lessons from the technical skill, and artistic taste they display. Nothing approaching the tapestries made in Europe in the middle ages have been produced in India. The nearest approach to these is in carpets and rugs. This art was introduced from Persia but Indian craftsmen have never succeeded in equalling the finest work of their instructors either in colour or design.

**Modern Conditions.**—In the foregoing sketch of the ancient industrial art of India, as applied to the four principal materials employed, only a general indication of its more striking characteristics has been possible. A volume would be required to give a detailed description of any one of them, and would leave many other minor arts to be considered. All these branches of art came into existence, were developed and flourished in India when social and economic conditions were vastly different from those of the present day. Like similar artistic crafts carried on in Europe up to the end of the eighteenth century, they were executed by hand labour. The processes involved had not been discovered by scientific inquiry such as is now understood by the phrase, but were the outcome of generations of slowly built up experience. We now come to the effect upon them of the changed conditions which have revolutionised industrial art in Europe during the last century.

The invention of the steam engine, and the application of mechanical power and scientific research to industry in Europe, mark the dividing line between ancient and modern industrial art. Not only on its technical side is this so, but the effect of these changes has been to alter the character of the work itself and the spirit which animated the craftsmen. In place of the ancient ideal of variety in design and treatment, which meant a limited output, the modern one of uniformity and unlimited output has been substituted. The capitalist has displaced the master craftsman, the organised factory, the small workshop, specialisation and division of labour have taken the place of general proficiency among the artisans, the function of the designer has been separated from that of the craftsman, local markets have

been extended to serve the whole world, and the skilled handicraftsman has, in a great measure, become a machine-minder. It took about one hundred years of gradual change for the craftsmen of Europe fully to adjust themselves to these altered conditions, and during the greater portion of that period India protected by the difficulties of transport, continued its immemorial practice. Fifty years ago this protective barrier was removed by the opening of the Suez Canal, and the craftsmen of India have since been struggling to avoid the same fate which overtook those of Europe half a century before. With less time to adapt themselves to the changed conditions the Indian craftsmen have had to meet the competition of European rivals already fully equipped with new and unknown tools. Even before this period of intense competition observers interested in Indian craftwork had noticed evidences of its deterioration. The falling off both in design and workmanship was attributed to the conservative practices of the craftsmen to the gradual loss of foreign markets, and to the long period of internal disorder which had deprived them of both the patronage of the rulers of an earlier age and the stimulating contact with foreign craftsmen who had previously been attracted to the splendid courts at Delhi and Agra. During the same period, an even greater degradation in design had overtaken the craftwork of Europe. This was due to entirely different causes namely, to the introduction of machinery. Attention had been so concentrated upon speedy production, mechanical accuracy and commercial organisation that beauty of design had been almost entirely neglected. This was so forcibly demonstrated at the International Exhibition of 1881 that efforts were at once made to bring art and industry together once more. Schools of Art and Museums were founded throughout England and the same system was copied in a tentative and timid fashion in India. The function of these institutions was accurately estimated in England, where the artistic industries were already highly organised and were commercially successful, and whose products were to be found in every market of the world. Their business was to assist these industries by training a body of efficient designers capable of furnishing the factories with suitable designs, new or old, and in any style, to satisfy the requirements of customers in any country. It was never supposed for an instant that a School of Art could lead an industry in India, their function was as completely misunderstood as were the causes of the depression in Indian craftwork. The schools were not only expected to lead the industries which were living, but to revive those which were moribund, and resurrect those which were dead. In the report of the Indian Industrial Commission the need for some State-aided system of industrial and commercial organisation of the industrial arts with an expanded scheme of technical and artistic instruction for the craftsmen has been recognised. If, assistance and encouragement are given by the Imperial and Local Governments to the Indian craftsmen industrial art in India will quickly emerge from the cloud of depression, which has hung over it for a century past into the sunlight of prosperity.

## Archæology.

The ancient monuments of India are as varied as they are numerous. Until a few years ago, the earliest known were the brick and stone erections of the Maurya period, a group of mounds at Lauriya Nandangarh, illustrative of the Vedic funeral customs and assignable roughly to the 7th or 8th century B.C., and some rough stone walls at the ancient city of Rajagriha of about the same period. The absence of structures of an earlier period was then supposed to be due to the fact that all previous architecture has been of wood and had completely perished. The recent excavations, however, at Mohenjo-daro in Sind and at Harappa in the Punjab have completely revolutionised ideas on this subject and proved that as far back as the 3rd or 4th millennia B.C. and probably much earlier still India was in possession of a highly developed civilisation with large and populous cities, well built houses, temples and public buildings of brick and many other amenities enjoyed at that period by the peoples of Mesopotamia and Egypt. Both at Mohenjo-daro and Harappa there are the remains of some 5 or 6 cities superimposed one upon the ruins of another.

The structures that have so far been exposed at Mohenjo-daro belong to the three latest cities on the site. Those of the third or earliest are the best in style. Those of the first the poorest. Most of the structures are dwelling houses or shops, but there are others which appear to have been temples and one—of particularly massive proportions—is a large bath, surrounded by fenestrated galleries and halls. All were built of well burnt brick and most of them were of two or more storeys with staircases giving access to the upper rooms. In and around the ruins have been found many minor antiquities including gold and silver jewellery engraved seals of stone and ivory and past copper implements and vessels, terracotta figurines and toys, shell ornaments and potteries both painted and plain.

These discoveries establish the existence in Sind and the Punjab during the 4th and 3rd millennia B.C. of a highly developed city life, and the presence, in many of the houses, of wells and bathrooms as well as an elaborate drainage system betoken a social condition of the citizens at least equal to that found in Sumer and superior to that prevailing in contemporary Babylonia and Egypt. The inhabitants of these cities lived largely no doubt by agriculture and it is a point of interest that the specimens of wheat found at Mohenjo-daro resemble the common variety grown in the Punjab to-day. Besides bread, their food appears to have included beef, mutton, and pork, the flesh of tortoises, turtles and gharial, fresh fish from the Indus and dried fish from the sea coast. Among their domesticated animals were the humped Indian bull, the buffalo, a short horned bull, the sheep, pig, dog, horse and elephant. Besides gold and silver they used copper, tin, bronze and lead, they were familiar with the arts of spinning and weaving and with the cultivation of cotton and had attained a high degree of proficiency in the jeweller's and potter's arts.

That they possessed a well developed system of writing is evidenced by the discovery of over a thousand tablets engraved with well-executed animal devices and pictographic legends in an unknown script. The method of disposal of the dead at Mohenjo-daro is uncertain, but at Harappa two types of burial have been met with, namely complete burials along with funerary pottery, and "pot burials." Only 27 of the latter have been examined and these were found to contain skulls and human bones and are seemingly fractional burials.

This Indus Valley culture has now been traced as far as Euphrates in the Ambala District, relatively close to the watershed of the Sutlej and Jumna and it is therefore highly improbable that this civilisation was confined to the Indus Valley and there can hardly be any reasonable doubt that future researches will trace it into the valley of the Ganges. Of the long period of more than 2,000 years that separates the pre-historic monuments referred to above from the historic period of India, little or nothing is yet known but there is every hope that this gap in our knowledge may be filled in by further excavations. From the time of the Mauryas, i.e., 3rd century B.C., the history of architecture and the formative arts of India is clear and can be traced with relative precision.

**Monumental Pillars.**—The monuments which have come down to us from the Maurya period, include, besides the caves to be referred to below, the wooden palisade (4th century B.C.) which surrounded the ancient city of Pataliputra (modern Patna), and of which a large section has been exposed; the rock and pillar edicts of Asoka (Over 250 B.C.) the remains of a large pillared hall constructed by the same emperor at Pataliputra, a number of brick stupas and a monolithic rail which originally surmounted an Asoka stupa at Sarnath near Benares. Altogether twelve pillars of Asoka are known. Ten of them bear his inscriptions. Of these the Lauriya-Nandangarh column in the Champaran District, Tirhut, is practically unimpaired. The capital of each column, like the shaft, was monolithic, and comprised three members, viz., a Persopolian bell, abacus, and crowning sculpture in the round. By far the best capital of Asoka's time was that exhumed at Sarnath near Benares. The four lions standing back to back on the abacus are carved with extraordinary precision and accuracy and originally supported a wheel symbolising the law of piety preached by the Buddha. Several pieces of this wheel were found and are now preserved in the Archaeological Museum at Sarnath. Of the post-Asokan period one pillar (B.C. 150) stands to the north-east of Benares in the Gwalior State, another in front of the cave of Karli (A.D. 70), and a third at Eran in Central Provinces belonging to the 5th Century A.D. All these are of stone, but there is one of iron also. It is near the Qutb Minar at Delhi, and an inscription on it speaks of its having been erected by a king called Chandra, identified with Chandragupta II (A.D. 375-

(112) of the Gupta dynasty. It is wonderful to find the Hindus at that age forging a bar of iron larger than any that have been forged even in Europe to a very late date and not frequently even now. Pillars of later style are found all over the country, especially in the Madras Presidency. No less than twenty exist in the South Kanara District. A particularly elegant example faces a Jaina temple at Munda Bishr, not far from Mangalore.

**Topes.**—*Stupas*, known as *stūpas* in Ceylon and commonly called *Topes* in North India, were constructed either for the safe custody of relics hidden in a chamber often near the base or to mark the scene of notable events in Buddhist or Jaina legends. Though we know that the ancient Jaiinas built *stūpas* no specimen of Jaina *stūpas* is now extant. A notable structure of this kind which existed until recent times was the Jaina *stūpa* which stood on the Hankali Tila site at Muttra and yielded a large number of Jaina sculptures now deposited in the Provincial Museum at Lucknow. Of those belonging to the Buddhists, the great *lopa* of Sanchi in Bhopal is the most intact and entire of its class. It consists of a low circular drum supporting a hemispherical dome of less diameter. Round the drum is an open passage for circumambulation, and the whole is enclosed by a massive stone railing with lofty gates facing the cardinal points. The gates are essentially wooden in character and are carved inside and out, with elaborate sculptures. The original *stūpa* which was of brick and not more than half the present dimensions, was apparently erected by Asoka at the same time as his lion-crowned pillar near the south gate but as Sir John Marshall's recent explorations have conclusively shown, its outer casing of stone and the railing and gateways were at least 150 and 200 years later, respectively. Other famous Buddhist *stūpas* that have been found are those of Sarnath, Bharhut between Allahabad and Jubbulpore, Amravati in the Madras Presidency and Piprahwa on the Nepalese frontier. The *tope* proper at Bharhut has entirely disappeared, having been utilised for building villages, and what remained of the rail has been removed to the Calcutta Museum. The bas-reliefs on this rail which contain short inscriptions and thus enable one to identify the scenes sculptured with the *Jātakas* or Birth Stories of the Buddha give it a unique value. The *stūpa* at Amravati also no longer exists, and portions of its rail, which is unexcavated in point of elaboration and artistic merit, are now in the British and Madras Museums. The *stūpa* at Piprahwa was opened by Mr. W. C. Peppe in 1893, and a stentile or soap-stone reliquary with an inscription on it was unearthed. The inscription according to many scholars, speaks of the relics being of the Buddha himself and enshrined by his kinsmen, the *Sakyas*. If this interpretation is correct, we have here one of the *stūpas* that were erected over the ashes of Buddha immediately after his demise.

**Caves.**—Of the rock excavations which are one of the wonders of India, nine-tenths belong to Western India. The most important groups of caves are situated in Bhaja Bedsa, Karli, Kanheri, Jannar, and Nasik in the Bombay Presidency, Ellora and Ajanta in Bikanir Dominions, Bagabar and Nagarjuni 16 miles

north of Gaya, and Udayagiri and Khandagiri 20 miles from Cuttack in Orissa. The caves belong to the three principal sects into which ancient India was divided, viz., the Buddhists, Hindus and Jaiinas. The earliest caves so far discovered are those of Barabar and Nagarjuni which were excavated by Asoka and his grandson Dasaratha, and dedicated to Ajivikas a naked sect founded by Mankhalli putta Gosala. The next earliest caves are those of Bhaja, Bhalkhara and cave No. 9 at Ajanta and No. 19 at Nasik. They have been assigned to 200 B.C. by Ferguson and Dr. Burgess. But there is good reason to suppose from Sir John Marshall's recent researches and from epigraphic considerations that they are considerably more modern. The Buddhist caves are of two types—the *chaityas* or chapel caves and *viharas* or monasteries for the residence of monks. The first are with vaulted roof and horse-shoe shaped windows over the entrance and have interiors consisting of a nave and side aisles with a small *stūpa* at the inner circular end. They are thus remarkably similar to Christian basilicas. The second class consist of a hall surrounded by a number of cells. In the later *chaityas* there was a sanctum in the centre of the back wall containing a large image of Buddha. Hardly a *chaitya* is found without one or more *viharas* adjoining it. Of the Hindu cave temples that at Elephanta near Bombay is perhaps the most frequented. It is dedicated to Siva and is not earlier than the 7th century A.D. But by far the most renowned cave-temple of the Hindus is that known as Kailasa at Ellora. It is on the model of a complete structural temple but carved out of solid rock. It also is dedicated to Siva and was excavated by Kasastrakuta king, Krishna, D. 768, who may still be seen in the paintings in the ceilings of the upper porch of the main shrine. Of the Jaina caves the earliest are at Khandagiri and Udayagiri, those of the mediæval type, in Indra Sabha at Ellora, and those of the latest period at Anka in Nasik. The ceilings of many of these caves were once adorned with fresco paintings. Perhaps, the best preserved among these are those at Ajanta, which were executed at various periods between 350-650 A.D. and have elicited high praise as works of art. Copies were first made by Major Gill, but most of them perished by fire at the Crystal Palace in 1856. The lost ones were again copied by John Griffiths of the Arts School, Bombay, half of whose work was similarly destroyed by a fire at South Kensington. They were last copied by Lady Herringham during 1900-11. Her pictures, which are in full scale are at present exhibited at the Indian Section of the Victoria and Albert Museum, South Kensington, and have been reproduced in a volume brought out by the India Society. Another group of caves where equally interesting though less well preserved paintings exist is found at Bagh in Gwalior State. These caves form the subject of a monograph issued by the India Society.

**Gandhara Monuments.**—On the north-west frontier of India, anciently known as Gandhara, are found a class of remains ruined monasteries and buried *stūpas*, among which we notice for the first time representations of Buddha and the Buddhist pantheon. The free use of Corinthian capitals, frieses of nude Eroses bearing a long

garland, winged Atlantes without number and a host of individual motifs clearly establish the influence of Hellenistic art. The mound at Peshawar, locally known as Shah-jī ki Dheri, which was explored in 1909, brought to light several interesting sculptures of this school together with a reliquary casket, the most remarkable bronze object of the Gandhara period. The inscription on the casket left no doubt as to the mound being the steps raised over a relic of Buddha by the Indo-Scythian king Kanishka. They were presented by Lord Minto's Government to the Buddhists of Burma and are now enshrined at Mandalay. To about the same age belong the stupas at Kanhiyala in the Punjab opened by Ranjit Singh's French Generals Ventura and Court, in 1830. Some of them contained coins of Kanishka.

**Structural Temples.**—Of this class the earliest examples are the Varaha temple at Deogarh, District Jhansi, another temple at Ranchi, the brick temples at Bhitargaon in the district of Cawnpore, all of which belong to the Gupta period and a later one at Jigowa in the Central Provinces. In South India we have two more examples viz., Lad Khan and Durva temples at Aihole in Bijapur, the latter of which cannot be later than the eighth century A.D. The only common characteristic is flat roofs without spires of any kind. In other respects they are entirely different and already here we mark the beginning of the two styles Indo-Aryan and Dravidian whose differences become more and more pronounced from the 7th century onwards. In the Indo-Aryan style, the most prominent ones tend to the perpendicular, and in the Dravidian to the horizontal. The salient feature of the former again is the curvilinear steeple, and of the latter the pyramidal tower. The most notable examples of the first kind are to be found among the temples of Bhubaneswar in Orissa, Khajuraho in Bundelkhand, Ome in Jodipur and Dilwara on Mount Abu. One of the best known groups in the Dravidian style is that of the Mamallapuram Rathas, or 'Seven Pagodas', on the seashore to the south of Madras. They are each hewn out of a block of granite, and are rather models of temples than *rathas*. They are the earliest examples of typical Dravidian architecture and belong to the 7th century. To the same age has to be assigned the temple of Kallesanath at Conjeevaram, and to the following century some of the temples at Aihole and Pattadakal of the Bijapur District, Bombay Presidency, and the monolithic temple of Kallasa at Solor, referred to above. Of the later Dravidian style the great temple at Tanjore and the Srirangam temple near Trichinopoly are the best examples.

Intermediate between these two main styles comes the architecture of the Deccan, called Chalukyan by Ferguson. In this style the plan becomes polygonal and star-shaped instead of quadrangular, and the high-towered spire is converted into a low pyramid in which the horizontal treatment of the Dravidian is combined with the perpendicular of the Indo-Aryan. Some fine examples of this type exist at Dambal, Ratihall, Thilwadi and Hangal in Dharwar, Bombay Presidency, and at Itagi and Warangal in Nizam's Dominions. But it is in Mysore among the temples at Halebid,

Belur, and Somnathpur that the style is found in its full perfection.

**Inscriptions.**—We now come to inscriptions, of which numbers have been brought to light in India. They have been engraved on varieties of materials, but principally on stone and copper. The earliest of these are found incised in two distinct kinds of alphabet known as Brahmi and Kharosthi, the latter being confined to the north west of India. The Brahmi was read from left to right, and from it have been evolved all the modern vernacular scripts of India. The Kharosthi was written from right to left and was a modified form of the ancient Aramaic alphabet introduced into the Punjab during the period of the Persian domination in the 5th century B.C. It was prevalent up to the 4th century A.D. and was supplanted by the Brahmi. The earliest datable inscriptions are the celebrated edicts of Ashoka to which a reference has been made above. One group of these has been engraved on rocks and another on pillars. They have been found from Shahbazgarhi 40 miles north east of Peshawar to Nigiva in the Nepal area from Girnar in Kathiawar to Dhauti in Orissa, from Kalai in the Lower Himalayas to Siddapur in Mysore showing by the way the vast extent of territory held by him. The reference in his *Rock Edicts* to the five contemporary Greek Emperors Antiochus II of Syria, Ptolemy Philadelphus, and so forth is exceedingly interesting, and fixes B.C. 299 as the date of his coronation. His Rumjindal pillar inscription, again discovered in Nepal Tarai now extinct, beyond all doubt, the birth place of Buddha which was for long disputed. Another noteworthy record is the inscription of the Beasagar pillar. The pillar had been known for a long time but Sir John Marshall was the first to notice the inscription on it. It records the erection of this column, which was a Garuda pillar, in honour of the god Vasudeva by one Heliodoros, son of Dion, who is described as an envoy of King Antialcidas of Taxila. Heliodoros is herein called a *Bhagavata*, which shows that though a Greek he had become a Hindu and presumably a Vaishnava. Another inscription worth noticing and especially in this connection is that of Cave No 10 at Nasik. The donor of this cave, Ushavadata, who calls himself a *Baka* and was thus an Indo-Scythian, is therein spoken of as having granted three hundred thousand kina and sixteen villages to gods and Brahmans and as having annually fed one hundred thousand Brahmans. Here is another instance of a foreigner having embraced Hinduism. Thus for the political, social, economic and religious history of India at the different periods the inscriptions are invaluable records, and are the only light but for which we are 'lost and blind'.

**Saracenic Architecture.**—This begins in India with the 13th century, for the permanent conversion of the Muhammadans. Their first mosques were constructed of the materials of Hindu and Jain temples, and sometimes with comparatively slight alterations. The mosque called *Achut-diy-ka-Jampra* at Ajmer and that near the Qutb Minar are instances of this kind. The Muhammadan architecture of India varied at different periods and under the various dynasties, imperial and local. The

early Pathan architecture of Delhi was massive and at the same time was characterized by elaborate richness of ornamentation. The Qutb Minar and tombs of Alauddin and Ala-ud-din Khilji are typical examples. Of the Sharqi style we have three mosques in Jaunpur with several tombs. At Mau in the Bihar State, a third form of Saracenic architecture sprang up, and we have here the Jamī Masjid, Rohtang's tomb, Jahān Mahal and Hindola Mahal as the most notable instances of the secular and ecclesiastical styles of the Malwa Pathans. The Muhammadans of Bengal again developed their own style, and Pandua, Malda, and Gaur testify with the ruins of the buildings of this type, the importance of which are the *Adina Masjid* of Shāhār Shāh, the *Shikāhī* mosque, Kadām Rāzī Masjid, and so forth. The Bahmani dynasty of Gulbarga and Bidar were also great builders, and adorned their capitals with important buildings. The most striking of these is the great mosque of Gulbarga, which differs from all mosques in India in having the whole central area covered over so that what in others would be an open court is here roofed by sixty three small domes. "Of the various forms which the Saracenic architecture assumed," says Ferguson, "that of Ahmedabad may probably be considered to be the most elegant." It is notable for its carved stone work, and the work of the perforated stone windows in Bīdī Sayyid's mosque, the carved niches of the minars of many other mosques, the sculptured *Mihrābs* and domed and paneled roofs is so exquisite that it will rival anything of the sort executed elsewhere at any period. No other style is so essentially Hindu. In complete contrast with this was the form of architecture employed by the Adil Shāhī dynasty of Bijapur. There is here relatively little trace of Hindu forms or details. The principal buildings now left at Bijapur are the Jamī Masjid, Gagan Mahal, Mihtar Mahal, Ibrahim Rāza and mosque and the Gol Gumbaz. Like their predecessors, the Pathans of Delhi, the Moghuls were a great building race. Their style first began to evolve itself during the reign of Akbar in a combination of Hindu and Muhammadan features. Noteworthy among the emperor's buildings are the tomb of Humayun, and the palaces at Fatehpur Sikri and Agra. Of Jahangir's time his mosque at Lahore and the tomb of Itimād-ud-daula are the most typical structures. "The force and originality of the style gave way under Shah Jahan to a delicate elegance and refinement of detail." And it was during his reign that the most splendid of the Moghul tombs, the Taj Mahal at Agra, the tomb of his wife Mumtāz Mahal, was constructed. The Motī Masjid in Agra Fort is another surpassingly pure and elegant monument of his time.

**Archæological Department**—As the archæological monuments of India must attract the attention of all intelligent visitors, they would naturally feel desirous to know something of the Archæological Department. The work of this Department is primarily two-fold, conservation, and research and exploration. None but sporadic efforts appear to have been made by Government in these directions till 1870 when they established the Archæological Survey of

India and entrusted it to General (afterwards Sir) Alexander Cunningham, who was also the first Director-General of Archæology. The next advance was the initiation of the local Surveys in Bombay and Madras three years after. The work of these Surveys, however, was restricted to antiquarian research and description of monuments, and the task of conserving old buildings was left to the fiscal efforts of the local Governments, often without expert guidance or control. It was only in 1878 that the Government of India under Lord Lytton awoke to this deplorable condition, and sanctioned a sum of ₹5 lakhs to the repair of monuments in United Provinces, and soon after appointed a conservator Major Cole, who did useful work for three years. Then a reaction set in, and his post and that of the Director-General were abolished. The first systematic step towards recognizing official responsibility in conservation matters was taken by Lord Curzon's Government, who established seven of the eight Archæological Circles that now obtain, placed them on a permanent footing, and united them together under the control of a Director-General, provision being also made for subsidizing local Governments out of Imperial funds, when necessary. The Ancient Monuments Preservation Act was passed for the protection of historic monuments and relics especially in private possession and also for State control over the excavation of ancient sites and traffic in antiquities. Under the direction of Sir John Marshall, Kt., C.I.E., Director-General of Archæology, a comprehensive and systematic campaign of repair and excavation has been prosecuted, and the result of it is manifest in the present altered condition of many old and historic buildings and in the scientific excavation of buried sites such as Taxila, Fātlīputra, Sanchi in the Bhopal State, Sarnath near Benares, Nalanda in Bihar, Pharspur in Bengal and Nagarjūnikonda in Madras and in the Indus Valley at Harappa in the Punjab and Mohenjodaro in Sind. Of all these works those of most general interest are the Mohenjodaro excavations, for here the Archæological Department have unearthed remains of prehistoric cities dating back to 3000 B.C. and further. The Archæological Survey has devoted considerable attention to the organization and development of museums as centres of research and education. It maintains the archæological section of the Indian Museum at Calcutta, small museums at the Taj, and at the Forts at Agra, Delhi and Lahore, the Central Asian Antiquities Museum at New Delhi and has erected local museums at the excavated sites of Taxila, Sarnath and Nalanda, with the object of keeping the small movable antiquities recovered at these sites in close association with the structural remains to which they belong, so that they may be studied amid their natural surroundings and not lose focus and meaning by being transported to some distant place.

The epigraphical material dealt with by the Archæological Survey has enabled the history and chronology of the various dynasties of India to be established on a firmer basis and in greater detail. The "Epigraphia Indica" is now in the 20th volume, a revised edition of the *Asoka* inscriptions has been recently published with the companion volume of post Asoka inscriptions.

## Indian Time

For many years Indian time was in a state of chaotic confusion. What was called Madras or railway time was kept on all the railways and each great centre of population kept its own local time which was not based on any common scientific principle and was divorced from the standards of all other countries. It was with a view to remedying this confusion that the Government of India took the matter up in 1904, and addressed to the Local Governments and through them to all local bodies a long letter which reviewed the situation and made suggestions for the future. The essential points in this letter are indicated below.

In India we have already a standard time, which is very generally though by no means universally recognised. It is the Madras local time which is kept on all railway and telegraph lines throughout India and which is 5h 21m 10s in advance of Greenwich. Similarly Rangoon local time is used upon the railways and telegraphs of Burma, and is 6h 24m 47s ahead of Greenwich. But neither of these standards bears a simple and easily remembered relation to Greenwich time.

"The Government of India have several times been addressed by Scientific Societies, both in India and in England, and urged to fall into line with the rest of the civilised world. And now the Royal Society has once more returned to the attack. The Committee of that Society which advises the Government of India upon matters connected with its Observatories writes—'The Committee think that a change from Madras time to that corresponding to a longitude exactly 5½ hours east of Greenwich would be an improvement upon the existing arrangements, but that for international scientific purposes the hourly zone system, making the time 5 hours in advance of Greenwich in the west and 6 hours in advance in the east of India would be preferable.'

"Now if India were connected with Europe by a continuous series of civilised nations with their continuous railway systems all of which had adopted the European hour zone system it would be imperative upon India to conform and to adopt the second suggestion. But as she is not and as she is as much isolated by uncivilised States as Cape Colony is by the ocean it is open to her to follow the example of that and some other similarly situated colonies and to adopt the first suggestion.

It is believed that this will be the better solution. There are obvious objections to drawing an arbitrary line right across the richest and most populous portions of India and so as to bisect all the main lines of communication, and keeping times differing by an hour on opposite sides of that line. India has become accustomed to a uniform standard in the Madras time of the railways, and the substitution for it of a double standard would appear to be a retrograde step while it would in all probability, be strongly opposed by the railway

authorities. Moreover, it is very desirable that whatever system is adopted should be followed by all Europeans and Indians alike, and it is certain that the double standard would puzzle the latter greatly, while by emphasising the fact that railway differed from local time, it might postpone or even altogether prevent the acceptance of the former instead of the latter by people generally over a large part of India. The one great advantage which the second possesses over the first alternative is that under the former the difference between local and standard time can never exceed half an hour whereas under the latter it will even exceed an hour in the extreme cases of Karachi and Quetta. But this inconvenience is believed to be smaller than that of keeping two different times on the Indian system of railways and telegraphs.

It is proposed therefore to put on all the railway and telegraph clock in India by 5m 30s. They would then represent a time 5½ hours fast than that of Greenwich, which would be known as Indian Standard Time and the difference between standard and local time at the places mentioned below would be approximately as follows: the figures representing minutes and F and S meaning that the standard time is in advance of or behind local time respectively.—Dibrugarh 11 S, Shillong 38 S, Calcutta 24 S, Allahabad 2 S, Madras 0 F, Lahore 31 F, Bombay 30 F, Ferozwar 44 F, Karachi 62 F, Quetta 68 F.

This standard time would be as much as 44 and 68 minutes behind local time at Mandalay and Rangoon respectively and since the railway system of Burma is not connected with that of India and already keeps a time of its own, namely, Rangoon local time it is not suggested that Indian Standard Time should be adopted in Burma. It is proposed however that instead of using Rangoon Standard time as at present which is 6h 24m 47s in advance of Greenwich a Burma Standard time should be adopted on all the Burmese railways and telegraphs which would be one hour in advance of Indian standard time or 6 hours ahead of Greenwich time and would correspond with 97° 30' E longitude. The change would bring Burma time into simple relation both with European and with Indian time and would (among other things) simplify telegraphic communication with other countries.

'Standard time will thus have been fixed for railways and telegraphs for the whole of the Indian Empire. Its general adoption for all purposes, while eminently advisable, is a matter which must be left to the local community in each case.

It is difficult to recall, without a sense of bewilderment, the reception of this proposal by various local bodies. To read the letters that were entertained if Standard Time was adopted is a study in the possibilities of human



error. The Government scheme left local bodies to decide whether or not they would adopt it. Calcutta decided to retain its own local time and to-day Calcutta time is still twenty-four minutes in advance of Standard Time. In Bombay the first reception of the proposal was hostile but on reconsideration the Chamber of Commerce decided in favour of it and so did the Municipality. Subsequently the opposing element in the Municipality brought in a side resolution by which the Municipal clock

were put at Bombay time which is thirty nine minutes behind Standard Time. On the 1st January 1906 all the railway and telegraph clocks in India were put at Indian Standard Time. In Burma the Burma Standard Time became universal. Calcutta retains its former Calcutta time but in Bombay local time is retained only in the clocks which are maintained by the Municipality and in the establishments of some orthodox Hindus. Elsewhere Standard Time is universal.

### TIDAL CONSTANTS.

The approximate standard time of High Water may be found by adding to, or subtracting from, the time of High Water at London Bridge, given in the calendar, the correction given as below —

		P	M			M	M
Gibraltar		sub	0 22	Bagoon River Entrance		add	1 35
Malta		add	1 34	Penang		sub	1 39
Karachi		sub	2 35	Singapore		"	3 25
Bombay		"	1 44	Hongkong		"	4 27
Goa		"	2 44	Shanghai		"	0 31
Point de Galle		add	0 12	Yokohama		add	3 5
Madras		sub	5 5	Valparaiso		sub	4 40
Calcutta		"	0 19	Buenos Ayres		add	4 4
Bagoon Town		add	2 41	Monte Video		"	0 24

### PROVING OF WILLS

In British India if a person has been appointed executor of the will of a deceased person, it is always advisable to prove the will as early as possible. If the will is in a vernacular it has to be officially translated into English. A petition is then prepared praying for the grant of probate of the will. All the property left by the deceased has to be disclosed in a schedule to be annexed to the petition. The values of immovable properties are usually assessed at 16½ years purchase on the net Municipal assessment. For estate under Rs 1,000 no probate duty is payable, up to Rs 9,000 in excess of first Rs 1,000 the duty is at 2%, between Rs 10,000 and Rs 50,000 the duty payable is at 3% and between Rs 50,000 and 1,00,000 the duty payable is at 4% and over Rs 1,00,000 the duty payable is at 5%. In determining the amount of the value of the estate for the purposes of probate duty the following items are allowed to be deducted:

- 1 Debts left by the deceased including mortgage encumbrances

- 2 The amount of funeral expenses.

- 3 Property held by the deceased in trust and not beneficially or with general power to confer a beneficial interest.

The particulars of all these items have to be stated in a separate schedule. It is the practice of the High Court to send a copy of these schedules to the Revenue authorities and if the properties particularly immovable properties have not been properly valued, the Revenue department require the petition to be amended accordingly. In certain cases the Court then requires citations to be published and served on such persons as the Court thinks are interested in the question of the grant of probate. If no objection is lodged by any person so interested within 14 days after the publication or service of citation and if the will is shown to have been properly executed and the petitioner entitled to probate, probate is ordered to be granted.

## Coinage, Weights and Measures.

As the currency of India is based upon the rupee, statements with regard to money are generally expressed in rupees, nor has it been found possible in all cases to add a conversion into sterling. Down to about 1873 the gold value of the rupee (containing 165 grains of pure silver) was approximately equal to 2s. or one-tenth of a £, and for that period it is easy to convert rupees into sterling by striking off the final cipher (Rs 1,000=£100). But after 1873, owing to the depreciation of silver as compared with gold throughout the world, there came a serious and progressive fall in the exchange, until at one time the gold value of the rupee dropped as low as 1s. In order to provide a remedy for the heavy loss caused to the Government of India in respect of its gold payments to be made in England and also to relieve foreign trade and finance from the inconvenience due to constant and unforeseen fluctuations in exchange, it was resolved in 1893 to close the mints to the free coinage of silver, and thus force up the value of the rupee by restricting the circulation. The intention was to raise the exchange value of the rupee to 1s. 4d., and then introduce a gold standard at the rate of Rs. 15=£1. From 1899 onwards the value of the rupee was maintained, with insignificant fluctuations at the proposed rate of 1s. 4d. until February 1920 when the recommendation of the Committee appointed in the previous year that the rupee should be linked with gold and not with sterling at 2s. instead of 1s. 4d. was adopted. This was followed by great fluctuations (See article on Currency System).

**Notation.**—Another matter in connection with the expression of money statements in terms of rupees requires to be explained. The method of numerical notation in India differs from that which prevails throughout Europe. Large numbers are not punctuated in hundreds of thousands and millions, but in lakhs and crores. A lakh is one hundred thousand (written out as 1,00,000), and a crore is one hundred lakhs or ten millions (written out as 1,00,00,000). Consequently, according to the exchange value of the rupee a lakh of rupees (Rs 1,00,000) may be read as the equivalent of £10,000 before 1873 and as the equivalent of (about) £8,667 after 1899, while a crore of rupees (Rs 1,00,00,000) may similarly be read as the equivalent of £1,000,000 before 1873, and as the equivalent of (about) £86,667 after 1899. With the rupee at 1s. 4d. a lakh is equivalent to £7,500 and a crore is equivalent to £750,000.

**Coinage.**—Finally, it should be mentioned that the rupee is divided into 16 annas, a fraction commonly used for many purposes by both Indians and Europeans. The anna was formerly reckoned as 1/16 It may now be considered as exactly corresponding to 1/16. The anna is again sub-divided into 12 pies.

**Weights.**—The various systems of weights used in India combine uniformity of scale with immense variations in the weight of units.

The scale used generally throughout Northern India and less commonly in Madras and Bombay, may be thus expressed one mound=40 seers, one seer=16 chittaks or 80 tolas. The actual weight of a seer varies greatly from district to district, and even from village to village, but in the standard system the tola is 180 grains Troy (the exact weight of the rupee), and the seer thus weighs 2,067 lb., and the mound 82 28 lb. The standard is used in official reports.

**Retail.**—For calculating retail prices, the universal custom in India is to express them in terms of seers to the rupee. Thus, when prices change what varies is not the amount of money to be paid for the same quantity but the quantity to be obtained for the same amount of money. In other words, prices in India are quantity prices, not money prices. When the figure of quantity goes up, this of course means that the price has gone down, which is at first sight perplexing to an English reader. It may, however, be mentioned that quantity prices are not altogether unknown in England, especially at small shops where pennyworths of many groceries can be bought. Eggs, likewise, are commonly sold at a varying number for the shilling. If it be desired to convert quantity prices from Indian into English denominations without having recourse to money prices (which would often be misleading) the following scale may be adopted—based upon the assumption that a seer is exactly 2 lb. and that the value of the rupee remains constant at 1s. 4d. 1 seer per rupee=(about) 3 lb. for 2s., 2 seers per rupee=(about) 6 lb. for 2s. and so on.

The name of the unit for square measure in India generally is the *bigha*, which varies greatly in different parts of the country. But areas have been expressed in this work either in square miles or in acres.

**Proposed Reforms.**—Indian weights and measures have never been settled upon an organised basis suitable for commerce and trade characteristic of the modern age. They vary from town to town and village to village in a way that could only work satisfactorily so long as the dealings of towns and villages were self contained and before roads and railways opened up trade between one and the other. It is pointed out that in England a hogshead of wine contains 63 gallons and a hogshead of beer only 54 gallons; that a bushel of corn weighs 46 lbs in Sunderland and 340 lbs in Cornwall, that the English stone weight represents 14 lbs in popular estimation but only 13½ lb if we are weighing glass, and eight for meat, but 6 lbs for cheese. Similar instances are multiplied in India by at least as many times as India is bigger than England. If we take, for instance the mowd denomination of weight common all over India, we shall find that in a given city there are nearly as many mowds as there are articles to weigh. If we consider the mowd as between district and district the state of affairs is worse. Thus in the United Provinces alone

the maund of sugar weighs 48 seers in Cawn pore, 40 in Muttra, 72½ in Gorakhpur 40 in Agra, 50 in Moradabad, 45½ in Baharapur, 50 in Bareilly, 40 in Wyndah 48½ in Shahjeharpur, 51 in Gossanwara. The maund varies throughout all India from the Bengal or railway maund of 82 2/7 lbs. to the Factory maund of 74 lbs 10 oz 11 drs, the Bombay maund of 28 lbs., which apparently answers to the Forest Department maund in use at the Fuel Depot, and the Madras maund which some authorities estimate at 25 lbs and others at 24 lbs and so on.

**Committees of Inquiry**—These are merely typical instances which are multiplied indefinitely. There are variations of every detail of weights and measures in every part of India. The losses to trade arising from the confusion and the trouble which this state of things causes are heavy. Municipal and commercial bodies are continually referring to the problem with a view to devising a practical scheme of reform. The Supreme and Provincial Governments have made various attempts during 40 years past to solve the problem of universal units of weights and measures and commerce and trade have agitated about the question for the past century. The Indian railways and Government departments adopted a standard tola (180 grains) seer (80 tolas) and maund (40 seers) and it was hoped that this would act as a successful 'lead' which would gradually be followed by trade throughout the empire, but the expectation has not been realised.

The Government of India considered the whole question in consultation with the provincial Governments in 1890-1894 and various special steps have at different times been taken in different parts of India. The Government of Bombay appointed a committee in 1911 to make proposals for reform for the Bombay Presidency. Their final report has not been published, but they presented in 1912 an *ad interim* report which has been issued for public discussion. In brief it points out the practical impossibility of proceeding by compulsory measures affecting the whole of India. The Committee stated that over the greater part of the Bombay Presidency a standard of weights and measures would be heartily welcome by the people. They thought that legislation compulsorily applied over large areas subject to many diverse conditions of trade and social life would not result in bringing about the desired reform so successfully as a lead supplied by local legislation based on practical experience. The want of coherence, *savoir faire* or the means of co-operation among the people at large pointed out this conclusion. The Committee pointed out that a good example of the results that will follow a good lead is apparent in the East Khandesh District of the Presidency, where the District Officer, Mr. Simcox, gradually, during the course of three years induced the people to adopt throughout the district uniform weights and measures the unit of weight in this case being a tola of 180 grains. But the committee abstained from recommending that the same weights and measures should be adopted over the whole Presidency, preferring that a new system started in any area should be as nearly as possible similar to the best system already prevailing there.

**Committee of 1913.**—The whole problem was again brought under special consideration by the Government of India in October 1913, when the following committee was appointed to inquire into the entire subject anew —

Mr C. A. Stibbard (President)  
Mr A. Y. G. Campbell  
Mr Rustomji Fardoonji

This Committee reported, in August 1916, in favour of a uniform system of weights to be adopted in India based on the 180 grain tola. The report says —Of all such systems there is no doubt that the most widespread and best known is that known as the Bengal or Indian Railway weights. The introduction of this system involves a more or less considerable change of system in parts of the United Provinces (Gorakhpur, Bareilly and neighbouring areas), practically the whole of Madras, parts of the Punjab (rural portions of Amritsar) and neighbouring districts of Bombay (South Bombay, Bombay city and Gujarat), and the North-West Frontier Province. Burma has at present a separate system of its own which the committee think it should be permitted to retain. The systems recommended are —

#### FOR INDIA

8 khaaskhas	= 1 chawal
8 chawals	= 1 rattī
8 rattīs	= 1 masha
12 mashes or 4 tanks	= 1 tola
5 tolas	= 1 chatak
16 chataks	= 1 seer
40 seers	= 1 maund

#### FOR BURMA

2 small ywes	= 1 large ywe
4 large ywes	= 1 pa
2 pas	= 1 mu
5 pas or 2½ mus	= 1 mat
1 mat	= 1 ngamu
2 ngamuns	= 1 tikal
100 tikals	= 1 pelkha or vin

The tola is the tola of 180 grains, equal to the rupee weight. The vin has recently been fixed at 3 60 lbs or 140 tolas.

**Government Action.**—The Government of India at first approved the principles of the Report and left the Provincial Governments to take action, but they passed more detailed orders in January, 1922. In these they again for the present and subject to the restrictions imposed by the Government of India Act and the Devolution rules, left it entirely to local Governments to take such action as they think advisable to standardise dry and liquid measures of capacity within their provinces. Similarly, they announced their decision not to adopt all India standards of length or area.

As regards weights they decided in favour of the standard mentioned under the heading "Weights" near the commencement of this article this having been recommended by a majority of the Weights and Measures Committee and having received the unanimous support of the Local Governments. At the same time they provisionally undertook to assist provincial legislation or standardisation and stated that if subsequently, opinion develops strongly in favour of the Imperial standardisation of weights, the Government of India will be prepared to undertake such legislation, but at present they consider that any such step would be premature.

## The History of India in Outline.

No history of India can be proportionate and the briefest summary must suffer from the same defect. Even a wholesale acceptance as history of mythology, tradition, and folklore will not make good, though it makes picturesque, the many gaps that exist in the early history of India and, though the labours of modern geographers and archaeologists have been amazingly fruitful, it cannot be expected that these gaps will ever be filled to any appreciable extent. Approximate accuracy in chronology and an outline of dynastic facts are all that the student can look for up to the time of Alexander though the briefest excursion into the by ways of history will reveal to him many alluring and mysterious fields for speculation. There are, for example, to this day legends that believe they sprang originally from the fons of a being who landed from an impossible boat on the shores of a highly improbable sea, and the great epic poems contain plentiful statements equally difficult of reconciliation with modern notions of history as a science. But from the Jataka stories and the Puranas, much valuable information is to be obtained, and, for the benefit of those unable to go to these and other original sources it has been distilled by a number of writers.

The orthodox Hindu begins the political history of India more than 5000 years before Christ, with the war waged on the banks of the Jamna between the sons of Kuru and the sons of Pandu. Recent excavations by the Archaeological Department in the Indus Valley at Harappa in the Punjab but more particularly at Mohenjodaro in Sind, carry us back even further. They have uncovered sites of cities bearing the marks and containing the relics of a high civilisation attested by the Department to be Sumerian. The excavations are proceeding under special direction and have excited the greatest interest in scientific circles throughout the world, but the general critic omits several of these remote ventures and takes 600 B.C. or thereabouts as his starting point. At that time much of the country was covered with forest but the Aryan races who had entered India from the north had established in parts a form of civilisation far superior to that of the aboriginal savages and to this day their survive cities like Jaunpur, founded by these invaders. In like manner the Dravidian invaders from an unknown land, who overran the Deccan and the Southern part of the Peninsula, crushed the aborigines, and at a much later period, were themselves subdued by the Aryans. Of these two civilising forces the Aryan is the better known and of the Aryan kingdoms the first of which there is authentic record is that of Magadha or Bihar on the Ganges. It was in, or near, this powerful kingdom that Jainism and Buddhism had their origin, and the fifth King of Magadha, Bimbisara by name, was the friend and patron of Gautama Buddha. The king mentioned

was a contemporary of Darius autocrat of Persia (521 to 485 B.C.) who annexed the Indus valley and formed from his conquest an Indian satrapy which paid as tribute the equivalent of about one million sterling. De-tailed history, however does not become possible until the invasion of Alexander in 326 B.C.

### Alexander the Great

That great soldier had crossed the Hindu Kush in the previous year and had captured Aornos, on the Upper Indus. In the spring of 326 he crossed the river at Ohind, received the submission of the King of Taxila, and marched against Porus who ruled the fertile country between the rivers Hydaspes (Jhelum) and Acesines (Chenab). The Macedonians carried all before him defeating Porus at the battle of the Hydaspes and crossing the Chenab and Ravi. But at the River Hyphasis (Bias) his weary troops mutinied, and Alexander was forced to turn back and retire to the Jhelum where a fleet to sail down the river to the sea was nearly ready. The wonderful story of Alexander's march through Mckran and Persia to Babylon, and of the voyage of Nearchus up the London Gulf is the climax to the narrative of the invasion but is not part of the history of India. Alexander had stayed nineteen months in India and left behind him officers to carry on the Government of the kingdoms he had conquered but his death at Babylon, in 323 destroyed the fruits of what has to be regarded as nothing but a brilliant raid, and within two years his successors were obliged to leave the Indian provinces, heavily scarred by war but not hellenized.

The leader of the revolt against Alexander's generals was a young Hindu Chandragupta who was an illegitimate member of the Royal Family of Magadha. He de-throned the ruler of that kingdom and became so powerful that he is said to have been able to place 600,000 troops in the field against Seleucus, to whom Babylon had passed on the death of Alexander. This was too formidable an opposition to be faced, and a treaty of peace was concluded between the Syrian and Indian monarchs which left the latter the first paramount Sovereign of India (321 B.C.) with his capital at Pataliputra, the modern Patna and Lucknow. Of Chandragupta's court and administration a very full account is preserved in the fragments that remain of the history compiled by Megasthenes, the ambassador sent to India by Seleucus. His memorable reign ended in 297 B.C. when he was succeeded by his son Bindusara who in his turn was succeeded by Asoka (273-231 B.C.) who recorded the events of his reign in numerous inscriptions. This king in an unusually bloody war added to his dominions the kingdom of Kalinga (the Northern Circars) and then becoming a convert to Buddhism, resolved

for the future to abstain from conquest by force of arms. The consequences of the conversion of Asoka were amazing. He was not intolerant of other religions, and did not endeavour to force his creed on his children. But he initiated measures for the propagation of his doctrine with the result that Buddhism which had hitherto been a merely local sect in the valley of the Ganges, was transferred into one of the greatest religions of the world—the greatest, probably, it measured by the number of adherents. This is Asoka's claim to be remembered: this it is which makes his reign an epoch not only in the history of India but in that of the world. The wording of his edicts reveal him as a great king as well as a great missionary and it is to be hoped that the excavations now being carried on in the ruins of his palace may throw yet more light on his character and times. On his death the Maurya kingdom fell to pieces. Even during his reign there had been signs of new forces at work on the borderland of India, where the independent kingdoms of Bactria and Parthia had been formed, and subsequent to it there were frequent Greek raids into India. The Greeks in Bactria, however, could not withstand the overwhelming force of the westward migration of the Yuchi-chi horde which in the first century A.D. also ousted the Indo-Parthian kings from Afghanistan and North Western India.

The first of these Yuchi-chi kings to annex a part of India was Kanishka I (A.D. 85–125), who had been defeated in a war with China, but crossed the Indus and consolidated his power eastward as far as Bactria. His son Kanishka (whose date is much disputed) left a name which to Buddhism stands second only to that of Asoka. He greatly extended the boundaries of his empire in the North and made Peshawar his capital. Under him the power of the Kushan clan of the Yuchi-chi reached its zenith and did not begin to decay until the end of the second century. Concurrently with the rise in middle India of the Andhra dynasty which constructed the Amaravati stupa "one of the most elaborate and precious monuments of piety ever raised by man."

### The Gupta Dynasty

Early in the fourth century there arose at Pataliputra the Gupta dynasty which proved of great importance. Its founder was a local chief, his son Samudragupta who ruled for some fifty years from A.D. 325, was a king of the greatest distinction. His aim of subduing all India was not indeed fulfilled but he was able to exact tribute from the kingdoms of the South and even from Ceylon, and in addition to being a warrior, he was a patron of the arts and of Sanskrit literature. The rule of his son, Chandragupta, was equally distinguished and is commemorated in an inscription on the famous iron pillar near Delhi as well as in the writings of the Chinese pilgrim Fa-hien who pays a great tribute to the equitable administration of the country. It was not until the middle of the fifth century that the fortunes of the Gupta dynasty began to wane—in face of the onset of the White Huns from Central Asia—and by 480 the dynasty had disappeared. The following century all over

India was one of great confusion, apparently marked only by the rise and fall of petty kingdoms, until a monarch arose, in A.D. 605 capable of consolidating an Empire. This was the Emperor Harsha who from Thanagar near Ambala conquered Northern India and extended his territory South to the Nerbudda imitating Asoka in many ways, this Emperor yet felt no embarrassment in laying adoration in turn to Shiva, the Sun, and Buddha at a great public ceremonial. Of his times a graphic picture has been handed down in the work of a Chinese Master of the Law Hsien Tsang, by name Harsha was the last native paramount sovereign of Northern India on his death in 648 his throne was usurped by a Minister whose treacherous conduct towards an embassy from China was quickly avenged, and the kingdom so laboriously established lapsed into a state of internecine strife which lasted for a century and a half.

### The Andhras and Rajputs

In the meantime in Southern India the Andhras had attained to great prosperity and carried on a considerable trade with Greece, Egypt and Rome, as well as with the East. Their domination ended in the fifth century A.D. and a number of new dynasties of which the Pallavas were the most important began to appear. The Pallavas made way in turn for the Chalukyas who for two centuries continued the most important Deccan dynasty, one branch uniting with the Cholas. But the fortunes of the Southern dynasties are so involved, and in many cases so little known, that to recount them briefly is impossible. Few names of note stand out from the record (except those of Vikramaditya (11th century) and a few of the later Hindu rulers who made a stand against the growing power of Islam, of the rise of which no account is given below. In fact the history of medieval India is singularly devoid of unity. Northern India was in a state of chaos from about 650 to 950 A.D. unlike that which prevailed in Europe of that time and materials for the history of these centuries are very scanty. In the absence of any powerful rulers the jungle began to gain back what had been wrested from it; ancient capitals fell into ruins from which in some cases they have not even yet been disinterred and the aborigines and various foreign tribes began to assert themselves so successfully that the Aryan character was almost confined to the Doab and the Eastern Punjab. It is not therefore so much for the political as for the religious and social history of this anarchical period that one must look. And the greatest event—if a slow process may be called an event—of the middle ages was the transition from tribe to caste, the final disappearance of the old four fold division of Brahmins, Kshatriyas, Vaishyas, and Sudras, and the formation of the new division of pure and impure largely resting upon a classification of occupations. But this social change was only a part of the development of the Hindu religion into a form which would include in its embrace the many barbarians and foreigners in the country who were outside it. The greatest political event of the period was the rise of the Rajputs as warriors in the place of the Kshatri-

was Their origin is obscure but they appeared in the 8th century and spread, from their two original homes in Rajasthan and Oudh into the Punjab, Kashmir, and the Central Himalayas, assimilating a number of fighting clans and binding them together with a common node. At this time Kashmir was a small kingdom which exercised an influence on India wholly disproportionate to its size. The only other kingdom of importance was that of Kanauj—in the Doab and Southern Oudh—which still retained some of the power to which it had reached in the days of Harsha and of which the renown extended to China and Arabia.

With the end of the period of anarchy the political history of India centres round the Rajputs. One clan founded the kingdom of Gujarat another held Malwa another (the Chauhans) founded a kingdom of which Ajmer was the capital, and so on. Kanauj fell into the hands of the Rathors (c. 1040 A.D.) and the dynasty then founded by that branch of the Gahawars of Benares became one of the most famous in India. Later in the same century the Chauhans were united, and by 1193 one of them could boast that he had conquered all the country from the Vindhya to the Himalayas, including Delhi already a fortress a hundred years old. The son of this conqueror was Prithwi Raj the champion of the Hindus against the Mahomedans. With his death in battle (1192) ends the golden age of the new civilization that had been evolved out of chaos, and of the greatness of that age there is a splendid memorial in the temples and forts of the Rajput states and in the two great philosophical systems of Sankaracharya (ninth century) and Ramanuja (twelfth century). The triumph of Hinduism had been achieved, it must be added at the expense of Buddhism, which survived only in Magadha at the time of the Mahomedan conquest and speedily disappeared there before the new faith.

### Mahomedan India

The wave of Mahomedan invaders that eventually swept over the country first touched India, in and less than a hundred years after the death of the Prophet in 632. But the first real contact was in the tenth century when a Turkish slave of a Persian ruler founded a kingdom at Ghazni between Kabul and Kandahar. A descendant of his, Mahmud (971-1030) made repeated raids into the heart of India, capturing places so far apart as Multan, Kanauj, Gwalior and Sonmuth in Kathiawar, but permanently occupying only a part of the Punjab. Enduring Mahomedan rule was not established until the end of the twelfth century, by which time, from the little territory of Ghor there had arisen one Mahomed Ghorid capable of carving out a kingdom stretching from Peabwar to the Bay of Bengal. Prithwi Raj, the Chauhan ruler of Delhi and Ajmer made a brave stand against, and once defeated, one of the armies of this ruler, but was himself defeated in the following year. Mahomed Ghorid was murdered at Lahore (1206) and his vast kingdom, which had been governed by sultans, was split up into what

were practically independent sovereign states. Of these sultans, Qutb-ud-din the slave ruler of Delhi and Lahore, was the most famous, and is remembered by the great mosque he built near the modern Delhi. Between his rule and that of the Mughals, which began in 1526 only a few of the many Kings who governed and fought and built beautiful buildings, stand out with distinction. One of these was Ala-ud-din (1296-1316), whose many expeditions to the south much weakened the Hindu Kings and who proved himself to be a capable administrator. Another was Feroz Shah of the house of Tughlaq whose administration was in many respects admirable, but which ended, on his abdication, in confusion. In the reign of his successor Mahmud (1308-1413), the kingdom of Delhi went to pieces and India was for a few months at the mercy of the Turkish conqueror Taimur. It was the end of the fifteenth century before the kingdom under Sikandar Lodi began to recover. His son Ibrahim still further extended the kingdom that had been recreated but was defeated by Babur King of Kabul at Panipat near Delhi in 1526 and there was then established in India the Mughal dynasty.

The Mahomedan dynasty that had ruled in capital other than Delhi up to this date were of comparative unimportance though some great men appeared among them. In Gujarat for example Ahmed Shah the founder of Ahmedabad allowed himself a good ruler and builder as well as a good soldier though his grandson Mahmud Shah Begara was a greater ruler—acquiring fame at sea as well as on land. In the South various kings of the Mahomedan dynasty made names for themselves especially in the long wars they waged on the new Hindu kingdom that had arisen which had its capital at Vijayanagar. Of importance also was Adil Khan a Turk who founded (1590) the Bijapur dynasty of Adil Shahis. It was one of his successors who crushed the Vijayanagar dynasty and built the great mosque for which Bijapur is famous.

### The Mughal Empire

As one draws near to modern times it becomes impossible to present anything like a coherent and consecutive account of the growth of India as a whole. Details of threads in the story have to be picked up one by one and followed to their ending, and although the sixteenth century saw the first European settlements in India it will be convenient here to continue the narrative of Mahomedan India almost to the end of the Mughal Empire. How Babur gained Delhi has already been told. His son, Humayun, greatly extended his kingdom, but was eventually defeated (1540) and driven into exile by Sher Khan an Afghan of great capabilities whose short reign ended in 1545. The Sur dynasty thus founded by Sher Khan lasted another ten years when Humayun having snatched Kabul from one of his brothers, was strong enough to win back part of his old kingdom. When Humayun died (1556) his eldest son, Akbar, was only 13 years old and was confronted by many rivals. Not was Akbar well served but his career of conquest was almost

interrupted and by 1501 the whole of India North of the *Nerbudda* had bowed to his authority, and he subsequently entered the Deccan and captured *Ahmednagar*. This great ruler, who was as remarkable for his religious tolerance as for his military prowess died in 1605 leaving behind him a record that has been surpassed by few. His son *Jahangir* who married the Persian lady *Nur Jahan* ruled until 1627 bequeathing to an admiring posterity some notable buildings—the tomb of his father at *Sikandra* part of the palace of *Agra*, and the palace and fortress of *Lahore*. His son, *Shahjahan*, was for many years occupied with wars in the Deccan but found time to make his court of incredible magnificence and to build the most famous and beautiful of all tombs, the *Taj Mahal* as well as the fort palace and *Jumma Masjid* at *Delhi*. The quarrels of his sons led to the deposition of *Shahjahan* by one of them, *Aurangzeb*, in 1659. This Emperor's rule was one of constant intrigue and fighting in every direction, the most important of his wars being a twenty-five years struggle against the *Marathas* of the Deccan who, under the leadership of *Shivaji* became a very powerful faction in Indian politics. His bigoted attitude towards *Hindulism* made *Aurangzeb* all the more anxious to establish his Empire on a firm basis in the south, but he was unable to hold his many conquests, and on his death (1707) the Empire, for which his three sons were fighting could not be held together. Internal disorder and *Maratha* encroachments continued during the reigns of his successors and in 1739 a fresh danger appeared in the person of *Nadir Shah*, the Persian conqueror, who carried all before him. On his withdrawal, leaving *Mahomed Shah* on the throne, the old intrigues recommenced and the *Marathas* began to make the most of the opportunity offered to them by puppet rulers at *Delhi* and by almost universal discord throughout what had been the *Mughal Empire*. There is little to add to the history of *Mahomedan India* Emperors continued to reign in name at *Delhi* up to the middle of the 19th century, but their territory and power had long since disappeared being swallowed up either by the *Marathas* or by the British.

#### European Settlements

The voyage of *Vasco da Gama* to India in 1498 was what turned the thoughts of the Portuguese to the formation of a great Empire in the East. This idea was soon realized, for from 1500 onwards, constant expeditions were sent to India and the first two Viceroy's in India—*Almeida* and *Albuquerque*—laid the foundations of a great Empire and of a great trade monopoly. *Goa* taken in 1510, became the capital of Portuguese India and remained to this day in the hands of its captors, and the countless ruins of churches and forts on the shores of Western India, as also farther East at *Malacca*, testify to the zeal with which the Portuguese endeavoured to propagate their religion and to the care they took to defend their settlements. There were great soldiers and great missionaries among them—*Albuquerque*, *da Cunha*, *de Castro* in the former class, *St. Francis Xavier* in the latter. But the glory of Empire loses something of its

lustre when it has to be paid for, and the constant drain of men and money from Portugal, necessitated by the attacks made on their possessions in India and Malaya was found a most intolerable. The junction of Portugal with Spain which lasted from 1580 to 1640, also tended to the downfall of the Eastern Empire and when Portugal became independent again it was unequal to the task of competing in the East with the Dutch and English. The Dutch had little difficulty in wresting the greater part of their territory from the Portuguese but the seventeenth century naval wars with England forced them to relax their hold upon the coast of India and during the French wars between 1795 and 1811 England took all Holland's Eastern possessions, and the Dutch have left in India but few traces of their civilization and of the once powerful East India Company of the Netherlands.

The first English attempts to reach India date from 1498 when *Cabot* tried to find the North West passage and these attempts were repeated all through the sixteenth century. The first Englishman to land in India is said to have been one *Thomas Stephens* (1579) who was followed by a number of merchant adventurers but trade between the two countries really dates from 1600 when *Elizabeth* incorporated the East India Company which had been formed in London. Factories in India were founded only after *Portuguese* and *Dutch* in position had been overthrown, notably in the sea fight off *Swally* (Swally) in 1612. The first factory, at *Surat* was for many years the most important English foothold in the East. Its establishment was followed by others, including *Port St. George*, *Madras*, (1610) and *Calcutta* (1631). In the history of these early years of British enterprise in India the cession of *Bombay* (1661) as part of the dowry of *Catherine* of *Braganza* stands out as a landmark. It also illustrates the weakness of the Portuguese at that date, since in return the King of England undertook to protect the Portuguese in India against their foes—the *Marathas* and the Dutch. *Cromwell*, by his treaty of 1654 had already obtained from the Portuguese an acknowledgment of England's right to trade in the East and that right was now threatened not by the Portuguese, but by *Swally* and by the general disorder prevalent in India. Accordingly in 1686, the Company turned its attention to acquiring territorial power and announced its intention to establish such a policy of civil and military power, and create and secure such a large revenue as may be the foundation of a large, well grounded, sure English dominion in India for all time to come. Not much came of this announcement for some time, and no stand could be made in *Bengal* against the depredations of *Aurangzeb*. The foundations of *Calcutta* (1690) could not be laid by *Job Charnock* until after a humiliating peace had been concluded with that Emperor, and, owing to the difficulties in which the Company found itself in England, there was little chance of any immediate change for the better. The union of the old East India Company with the new one which had been formed in rivalry to it took place in 1708, and for some years peaceful development followed,

though Bombay was always exposed by sea to attacks from the pirates, who had many strongholds within easy reach of that port, and on land to attacks from the Marathas. The latter danger was felt also in Calcutta. Internal dangers were numerous and still more to be feared. More than one mutiny took place among the troops sent out from England, and rebellions like that led by Kewin in Bombay threatened to stifle the infant settlements. The public health was bad and the rate of mortality was at times appalling. To cope with such conditions strong men were needed and the Company was in this respect peculiarly fortunate, the long list of its servants, from Oxenden and Angler to Hastings and Barlow, contains many names of men who proved themselves good rulers and far-sighted statesmen, the finest Empire-builders the world has known.

Attempts to compete with the English were made of course. But the schemes of the Emperor Charles VI to secure a share of the Indian trade were not much more successful than those made by Scotland, Denmark, Sweden and Russia. By the French who founded Pondicherry and Chandernagore to wards the end of the 17th century, much more was achieved as will be seen from the following outline of the development of British rule.

### The French Wars

When war broke out between England and France in 1744 the French had acquired a strong position in Southern India which had become independent of Delhi and was divided into three large States—Hyderabad, Tanjore and Mysore—and a number of petty states under local chieftains. In the affairs of these States Dupleix, when Governor of Pondicherry, had intervened with success, and when Madras was captured by a French squadron, under La Bourdonnais (1746) Dupleix wished to hand it over to the Nawab of Arcot—a deputy of the Nizam who ruled in the Carnatic. The French, however, kept Madras repelling an attack by the disappointed Nawab as well as the British attempts to recapture it. The treaty of Aix-la-Chapelle restored Madras to the English. The fighting had shown the Indian powers the value of European troops, and this was again shown in the next French war (1756-64) when Clive achieved enduring fame by his capture and subsequent defeat of Arcot. This war arose from Dupleix supporting candidates for the disputed successions at Arcot and Hyderabad while the English at Madras put forward their own nominees. One of Dupleix's officers, the Marquis de Bussy persuaded the Nizam to take into his pay the army which had established his power, and in return the Northern Circars, between Orissa and Madras, was granted to the French. This territory however was captured by the English in the seven years war (1756-63). Dupleix had by then been recalled to France. Lally, who had been sent to drive the English out of India, captured Fort St. David and invaded Madras. But the victory which Colonel (Sir Eyre) Coote won at Wandiwash (1760) and the surrender of Pondicherry and Gingee put an end to the

French ambitions of Empire in Southern India. Pondicherry passed more than once from the one nation to the other before settling down to its present existence as a French colony in miniature.

### Battle of Plassey

While the English were fighting the third French war in the South they became involved in grave difficulties in Bengal, where Siraj-ud-Daula had acceded to power. The headquarters of the English at Calcutta were threatened by that ruler who demanded they should surrender a garrison and should cease building fortifications. They refused and he marched against them with a large army. Some of the English took to their ships and made out down the river the rest surrendered and were cast into the jail known as the 'Black Hole'. From this small and stifling room 23 persons, out of 142, came out alive the next day. Clive, who was at Madras, immediately sailed for Calcutta with Admiral Watson's squadron recaptured the town (1757), and, as war with the French had been proclaimed, proceeded to take Chandernagore. The Nawab Siraj-ud-Daula then took the side of the French and Clive, putting forward Mir Jafar as candidate for the Nawab's throne, marched out with an army consisting of 900 Europeans, 2,000 Europeans and a piece of artillery against the Nawab's host of over 50,000. The result was the historic battle of Plassey (June 23) in which Clive, after hewling on the morrow to be pursued, routed the Nawab. Mir Jafar was put on the throne at Murshidabad and the price of this honour was put at £2,340,000 in addition to the grant to the Company of the land round Calcutta now known as the District of the twenty four Parganas. In the year after Plassey, Clive was appointed Governor of Bengal and in that capacity sent troops against the French in Madras and in person led a force against the Oudh army that was threatening Sir Jafar. In each case with success. From 1760 to 1765 Clive was in England. During his absence the Council at Calcutta deposed Mir Jafar and for a price, put Mir Kasim in his place. This ruler moved his capital to Moughyr, organized an army, and began to intrigue with the Nawab Wazir of Oudh. He soon found in a dispute over customs dues an opportunity of quarrelling with the English and the first shots fired by his followers were the signal for a general rising in Bengal. About 200 Englishmen and a number of sepoy were massacred, but his trained regiments were defeated at Ghiora and Oodeynullah and Mir Kasim sought protection from the Nawab of Oudh. But in 1764, after quelling a sepoy mutiny in his own camp by blowing 24 ring leaders from the guns, Major (Sir Hector) Munro defeated the joint forces of Shah Alam, the Mughal Emperor, and the Nawab of Oudh in the battle of Buxar. In 1765 Clive (now Baron Clive of Plassey) returned as Governor. Two landmarks stand out in his policy. First, he sought the substance, although not the name, of territorial power under the fiction of a grant from the Mughal Emperor. Second, he desired to unify the Company's service by prohibiting *dhik gams*, and by



guaranteeing a reasonable pay from honest sources. In neither respect were his plans carried out by his immediate successors. But our efforts towards a sound administration date from this second Governorship of Clive as our military supremacy dates from his victory at Plassey. Before Clive left India in 1767, he had readjusted the divisions of Northern India and had set up a system of Government in Bengal by which the English received the revenues and maintained the army while the criminal jurisdiction was vested in the Nawab. The performance of his second task, the purification of the Company's service, was hotly opposed but carried out. He died in 1774 by his own hand, the House of Commons having in the previous year censured him, though admitting that he did render great and meritorious services to his country.

#### Warren Hastings

The dual system of government that Clive had set up proved a failure and Warren Hastings was appointed Governor, in 1772 to carry out the reforms acted by the Court of Directors which were to give them the entire care and administration of the revenues. Thus Hastings had to undertake the administrative organization of India and, in spite of the factious attitude of Philip Francis with whom he fought a duel and of other members of his Council he reorganized the civil service reformed the system of revenue collection, greatly improved the financial position of the Company, and created a system of justice and some semblance of a police force. From 1772 to 1774 he was Governor of Bengal, and from 1774 to 1775 he was the first Governor-General, nominated under an Act of Parliament passed in the previous year. His financial reforms, and the forced contributions he enacted from the rebellious Chit Singh and the Begam of Oudh, were interpreted in England as acts of oppression and formed, together with his action in the trial of Rangoon for forgery the basis of his seven years trial before the House of Lords which ended in a verdict of not guilty on all the charges. But there is much more for which his administration is justly famous. The recovery of the Marathas from their defeat at Panipat was the cardinal factor that influenced his policy towards the native states. One frontier was closed against Maratha invasion by the loan of a British brigade to the Nawab Wazir of Oudh, for his war against the Rohillas, who were intriguing with the Marathas. In Western India he found himself committed to the two Maratha wars (1775-82) owing to the ambition of the Bombay Government to place its own nominee on the throne of the Peshwa at Poona and the Bengal troops that he sent over made amends by the conquest of Gujarat and the capture of Gwalior, for the disgrace of Wadgaon where the Marathas overpowered a Bombay army. In the South—where interference from Madras had already led (1769) to what is known as the first Mysore war, a disastrous campaign against Hyder Ali and the Nizam—he found the Madras Government again in conflict with those two potentates. The Nizam he won over by diplomacy, but against Hyder Ali he had to despatch a British army under Sir Eyre Coote. Hyder

Ali died in 1782 and two years later a treaty was made with his son Tipu. It was in these acts of intervention in distant provinces that Hastings showed to best advantage as a great and courageous man, cautious, but swift in action when required. He was succeeded after an interregnum, by Lord Cornwallis (1786-89) who built on the foundations of civil administration laid by Hastings, by entrusting criminal jurisdiction to Europeans and establishing an Appellate Court of Criminal Judicature at Calcutta. In the Civil Service he separated the functions of the District Collector and Judge and organized the writers, and mechanics of the Company into an administrative Civil Service. This system was subsequently extended to Madras and Bombay. Lord Cornwallis is better known for his introduction on orders from England of the Permanent Settlement in Bengal (See article on Land Revenue). A third Mysore war was waged during his tenure of office which ended in the submission of Tipu Sultan, Sir John Shore (Lord Teignmouth) an experienced Civil Servant succeeded Lord Cornwallis, and, in 1798, was followed by Lord Wellesley, the friend of Pitt, whose projects were to change the map of India.

#### Lord Wellesley's Policy

The French in general, and the Corsican in particular were the enemy most to be dreaded for a few years before Lord Wellesley took up his duties in India, and he formed the scheme of definitively ending French schemes in Asia by placing himself at the head of a great Indian confederacy. He started by obtaining from the Nawab of Oudh the cession of large tracts of territory in lieu of payment, overdue as subsidies for British troops, he then won over the Nizam to the British side, and, after exposing the intrigues of Tipu Sultan with the French, embarked on the fourth Mysore war which ended (1799) in the fall of Seringapatam and the gallant death of Tipu. Part of Mysore the Carnatic, and Tanjore roughly constituting the Madras Presidency of to-day then passed to British rule. The five Maratha powers—the Peshwa of Poona, the Gaekwar of Baroda, Sindhia of Gwalior (Holkar of Indore and the Raja of Nagpur)—had still to be brought into the British net. The Peshwa, after being defeated by Holkar, fled to British territory and signed the Treaty of Basel which led to the third Maratha war (1802-04) as it was regarded by Sindhia and the Raja of Nagpur at a betrayal of Maratha independence. In this the most successful of British campaigns in India, Sir Arthur Wellesley (the Duke of Wellington) and General (Lord) Lake carried all before them the one by his victories of Assaye and Argaum and the other at Aland and Laswari. Later operations such as Colonel Monsoo's retreat through Contra India were less fortunate. The great acquisitions of territory made under Lord Wellesley proved so expensive that the Court of Directors, becoming impatient sent out Lord Cornwallis a second time to make peace at any price. He, however, died soon after his arrival in India, and Sir George Barlow carried on the government (1805-7) until the arrival of a stronger

ruler Lord Minto. He managed to keep the peace in India for six years and to add to British dominions by the conquest of Java and Mauritius. His foreign policy was marked by another new departure inasmuch as he opened relations with the Punjab, Persia, and Afghanistan, and concluded a treaty with Ranjit Singh, at Lahore, which made that Sikh ruler the loyal ally of the British for life.

The successor of Lord Minto was Lord Molra who found himself obliged almost at once to declare war on the Gurkhas of Nepal who had been encroaching on British territory. After initial reverses, the English, under General Ochterlony, were successful and the Treaty of Sagaul (1816) was drawn up which defined British relations with Nepal to the present day. For this success Lord Molra was made Marquis of Hastings. In the same year he made preparations for the last Maratha war (1817-18) which was made necessary by the lawless conduct of the Pindaris, gangs of Pathan or Rohilla origin, whose chief patrons were the rulers of Native States. The large number of 120,000 that he collected for this purpose destroyed the Pindaris, annexed the dominions of the rebellious Peshwa of Poona, protected the Rajput States, made Sindia enter upon a new treaty, and compelled Holkar to give up part of his territory. Thus Lord Hastings established the British power more firmly than ever and when he resigned in 1823 all the Native States outside the Punjab had become parts of the political system and British interests were permanently secured from the Persian Gulf to Singapore. Lord Amherst followed Lord Hastings, and his five years' rule (1823-28) are memorable for the first Burmese war and the capture of Bharatpur. The former operation was undertaken owing to the insolent demands and raids of the Burmese, and resulted in the Burmese ceding Assam, Aracan and the coast of Martaban and their claims to the lower provinces. The capture of Bharatpur by Lord Combermere (1826) wiped out the dispute which General Lake had received there twenty years earlier. A disputed succession on this occasion led to the British intervention.

### Social Reform

A former governor of Madras, Lord William Bentinck, was the next Governor-General. His epitaph by Macaulay says: 'In abolishing cruel rites, he effaced humiliating distinctions, he gave liberty to the expression of public opinion, his constant study was to elevate the intellectual and moral character of the nation committed to his charge.'

Some of his financial reforms, forced on him from England, and his widening of the gates by which educated Indians could enter the service of the Company, were most unpopular at the time, but were achieved by the acts he took for the abolition of sati or widow burning, and the suppression—with the help of Captain Sleeman—of the professional predatory assassins known as *Thugs*. In 1832 he annexed Cacher, and, two years later (1834) the incompotence of the ruler of Mysore forced him to take that State also under British administration—where it remained until 1881.

His rule was marked in other ways by the despatch of the first steamship that made the passage from Bombay to Suez, and by his settlement of the long educational controversy in favour of the advocates of instruction in English and the vernaculars. Lord William Bentinck left India (1834) with his programme of reforms unfinished. The new Charter Act of 1834 had brought to a close the commercial business of the Company and emphasized their position as rulers of an Indian Empire in trust for the Crown. By it the whole administration, as well as the legislation of the country, was placed in the hands of the Governor-General in Council, and authority was given to create a Presidency of Agra. Before his retirement Bentinck assumed the statutory title of Governor-General of India (1834), thus marking the progress of consolidation since Warren Hastings in 1774 became the first Governor-General of Fort William. Sir Charles Metcalfe, being senior member of Council, succeeded Lord William Bentinck and during his short tenure of office carried into execution his predecessor's measures for giving entire liberty to the press.

### Afghan Wars.

With the appointment of Lord Auckland as Governor-General (1839-42) there began a new era of war and conquest. Before leaving London he announced that he looked with exultation to the prospect of promoting education and knowledge and of extending the blessings of good Government and happiness to millions in India, but his administration was almost exclusively comprised in a fatal expedition to Afghanistan, which dragged in its train the annexation of Sind, the Sikh wars, and the inclusion of Baluchistan in the protectorate of India. The first Afghan war was undertaken partly to counter the Russian advances in Central Asia and partly to place on the throne at Kabul the dethroned ruler Shah Shuja in place of Dost Mahomed. The latter object was easily attained (1839) and for two years Afghanistan remained in the military occupation of the British. In 1841 Sir Alexander Burnes was assassinated in Kabul and Sir William Macnaghten suffered the same fate. In an interview with the son of Dost Mahomed the British Commander in Kabul, Gen. Pollock, was old and feeble, and after two months' delay he led his army of 4,000 and 12,000 camp followers back towards India in the depth of winter. Between Kabul and Jallalabad the whole force perished either at the hands of the Afghans or from cold, and Dr Brydon was the only survivor who reached the latter city. Lord Ellenborough succeeded Lord Auckland and was persuaded to send an army of retribution to relieve Jallalabad. One force under Gen. Pollock relieved Jallalabad and marched on Kabul, while Gen. Scott, advancing from Kandahar, captured Ghazni and joined Pollock at Kabul (1842). The bazaar at Kabul was blown up, the prisoners rescued, and the army returned to India leaving Dost Mahomed to take undisputed possession of his throne. The drama ended with a bombastic proclamation from Lord Ellenborough and the parade through the Punjab of the (spurious) gates of Bannat taken from the tomb of Mahmud of Ghazni.

## Sikh Wars

Lord Ellenborough's other wars—the conquest of Sind by Sir Charles Napier and the suppression of an outbreak in Gwalior—were followed by his recall and the appointment of Sir Henry (1st Lord) Hardinge to be Governor-General. A soldier Governor-General was not unacceptable, for it was felt that a trial of strength was imminent between the British and the remaining Hindu power in India, the Sikhs. Ranjit Singh, the founder of the Sikh Kingdom had died in 1839, loyal to the end to the treaty he had made with Metcalfe thirty years earlier. He left no son capable of ruling and the *khalsa* or central council of the Sikh army, was burning to measure its strength with the British. The intrigues of two men, Lal Singh and Tej Singh, to obtain the supreme power led to their crossing the Sutlej and invading British territory. Sir Hugh Gough, the Commander in Chief, and the Governor-General hurried to the frontier, and within three weeks four pitched battles were fought—at Mudki, Ferozshah, Aliwal and Sobraon. The Sikhs were driven across the Sutlej and Lahore surrounded to the British but the province was not annexed. By the terms of peace the infant Duleep Singh was recognized as Rajah. Major Henry Lawrence was appointed Resident, to assist the Sikh Council of Royalty at Lahore, the Jullundur Doab was added to British territory, the Sikh army was limited and a British force was sent to garrison the Punjab on behalf of the child Rajah. Lord Hardinge returned to England (1848) and was succeeded by Lord Dalhousie, the greatest of Indian proconsuls.

Dalhousie had only been in India a few months when the second Sikh war broke out. In the attack on the Sikh position at Chillianwala the British lost 2,400 officers and men besides four guns and the colours of three regiments but before reinforcements could arrive from England, bringing Sir Charles Napier as Commander-in-Chief, Lord Gough had restored his reputation by the victory of Gufrat which absolutely destroyed the Sikh army. As a consequence the Punjab was annexed and became a British province (1849) its pacification being so well carried out under the two Lawrences that on the outbreak of the Mutiny eight years later it remained not only quiet but loyal. In 1852 Lord Dalhousie had again to embark on war, this time in Burma, owing to the ill-treatment of British merchants in Rangoon. The lower valley of the Irrawaddy was occupied from Rangoon to Prome and annexed under the name of Pegu to those provinces that had been acquired in the first Burmese war. British territories were enlarged in many other directions during Lord Dalhousie's tenure of office. His doctrine of *lapse* by which British rule was substituted for Indian in States where continued marauding on the failure of a dynasty made this change possible, came into practice in the cases of Satara, Thanasi and Nagpur (which last named State became the Central Provinces) where the rulers died without leaving male heirs. Oriss was annexed on account of its misrule. Dalhousie left many other marks on India. He reformed,

his administration from top to bottom, founded the Public Works Department, initiated the railways, telegraphs and postal system, and completed the great Ganges canal. He also detached the Government of Bengal from the charge of the Governor-General, and summoned representatives of the local Governments to the deliberations of the Government of India. Finally in education he laid down the lines of a department of public instruction and initiated more practical measures than those devised by his predecessors. It was his misfortune that the mutiny which so swiftly followed his resignation, was by many critics in England attributed to his passion for change.

## Sepoy Mutiny

Dalhousie was succeeded by Lord Canning in 1856 and in the following year the sepoys of the Bengal army mutinied and all the valley of the Ganges from Delhi to Patna rose in rebellion. The causes of this convulsion are difficult to estimate, but are probably to be found in the unrest which followed the progress of English civilisation, in the spreading of false rumours that the whole of India was to be subdued in the confidence the sepoy troops had acquired in themselves under British leadership and in the ambition of the educated classes to take a greater share in the government of the country. Added to this, there was in the deposed King of Delhi, Bahadur Shah, a centre of growing disaffection. Finally there was the story—not devoid of truth—that the cartridges for the new Enfield rifle were greased with fat that rendered them useless for both Hindus and Mahomedans. And when the mutiny did break out it found the Army without many of its best officers who were employed in civil work, and the British troops reduced, in spite of Lord Dalhousie's warnings, below the number he considered essential for safety. On May 10 the sepoys at Meerut rose in mutiny, cut down a few Europeans, and, unchecked by the large European garrison, went off to Delhi where next morning the Mahomedans rose. From that centre the mutiny spread through the North Western Provinces and Oudh into Lower Bengal. Risings in the Punjab were put down by Sir John Lawrence and his subordinates who armed the Sikhs, and with their help reduced the sepoys, and Lawrence was subsequently able to send a strong body of Sikhs to aid in the siege of Delhi. The native armies of Madras and Bombay remained for the most part true to their colours. In Central India the contingents of some of the great chiefs joined the rebels, but Hyderabad was kept loyal by the influence of its minister, Sir Saif Jung.

The interest of the war centres round Delhi, Cawnpore and Lucknow though in other places massacres and fighting occurred. The siege of Delhi began on June 5 when Sir Henry Bernard occupied the Ridge outside the town. Bernard died of cholera early in July and Thomas Ross, who took his place, was obliged through illness to hand over the command to Archdale Wilson. In August Nicholson arrived with a reinforcement from the Punjab. In the meantime the

rebel force in Delhi was constantly added to by the arrival of new bodies of mutineers. Attacks were frequent and the losses heavy. Cholera and sunstroke carried off many victims on the Ridge and when the final assault was made in September the Delhi army could only parade 4,720 infantry of whom 1,900 were Europeans. The arrival of siege guns made it possible to advance the batteries on September 8, and by the 13th a breach was made. On the following day three columns were led to the assault a fourth being held in reserve. Over the ruins of the *Kashmir Gate*, blown in by Hume and Salkeld, Col Campbell led his men and Nicholson formed up his troops within the walls. By nightfall the British, with a loss of nearly 1,200 killed and wounded, had only secured a foothold in the city. Six days street fighting followed and Delhi was won, but the gallant Nicholson was killed at the head of a storming party. Bahadur Shah was taken prisoner, and his two sons were shot by Captain Hudson.

#### Massacre at Cawnpore

At Cawnpore the sepoys mutinied on June 27, and found in Feroz-ul-Hasan the heir of the last Peshwa a willing leader in spite of his former professions of loyalty. There a European force of 240 with six guns had to protect 870 non-combatants, and held out for 22 days surrendering only on the guarantee of the Rani that they should have a safe conduct as far as Allahabad, embarking on the boats on the Ganges when fire was opened on them the men being shot or hacked to pieces before the eyes of their wives and children and the women being mutilated and murdered in Cawnpore to which place they were taken back. Their bodies were thrown down a well just before Havlock, having defeated the Nana's forces, arrived to the relief. In Lucknow a small garrison held out in the Residency from July 2 to September 25 against tremendous odds and enduring the most fearful hardships. The relieving force, under Havlock and Outram, was itself invested, and the garrison was not finally delivered until Sir Colin Campbell arrived in November. Fighting continued for 18 months in Oudh, which Sir Colin Campbell finally reduced, and in Central India, where Sir Hugh Rose waged a brilliant campaign against the disheartened Rani of Jhansi—who died at the head of her troops—and Tantia Topi.

#### Transfer to the Crown.

With the end of the mutiny there began a new era in India, strikingly marked at the outset by the Act for the Better Government of India (1858) which transferred the entire administration from the Company to the Crown. By that Act India was to be governed by, and in the name of, the Sovereign through a Secretary of State, assisted by a Council of fifteen members. At the same time the Governor-General received the title of Viceroy. The European troops of the Company numbering about 24,000 officers and men were—greatly reducing the transfer— amalgamated with the Royal service and the Indian Navy was abolished. On November 1, 1858, the Viceroy announced in Durbar at Allahabad that Queen Victoria had assumed the Government of India

and proclaimed a policy of justice and religious toleration. A principle already enunciated in the Charter Act of 1833 was reinforced, and all of every race or creed, were to be admitted as far as possible to those offices in the Queen's service for which they might be qualified. The aim of the Government was to be the benefit of all her subjects in India. "In their prosperity will be our strength in their contentment our security and in their gratitude our best reward." Peace was proclaimed in July 1859 and in the cold weather Lord Canning went on tour in the northern provinces, to receive the homage of loyal chiefs and to assure them that the policy of lapse was at an end. A number of other important reforms marked the closing years of Canning's Viceroyalty. The India Councils Act (1861) augmented the Governor-General's Council and the Councils of Madras and Bombay by adding non-official members European and Indian for legislative purposes only. By another Act of the same year, High Courts of Judicature were constituted to deal with the increased debt of India. Mr James Wilson was sent from England to be Financial Member of Council and to him are due the customs system, income tax, license duty and State paper currency. The care of office had broken down the Viceroy's health. His successor Lord Elgin lived only a few months after his arrival in India and was succeeded by Sir John (afterwards Lord) Lawrence the saviour of the Panjab.

#### Sir John Lawrence

The chief task that fell to Sir John Lawrence was that of reorganising the Indian military system, and of reconstructing the Indian army. The latter task was carried out on the principle that in the Bengal army the proportion of Europeans to Indians in the infantry and cavalry should be one to two, and in the Madras and Bombay armies one to three. The artillery was to be almost wholly European. The re-organization was carried out in spite of financial difficulties and the saddling of Indian revenues with the cost of a war in Abyssinia with which India had no direct concern, but operations in Bhutan were all the drain made on the army in India while the re-organising process was being carried on. Two severe famines—in Orissa (1866) and Bundelkhand and Upper Hindustan (1868-9)—occurred, while Sir John Lawrence was Viceroy, and he laid down the principle for the first time in Indian history, that the officers of the Government would be held personally responsible for taking every possible means to avert death by starvation. He also created the Irrigation Department under Col. (Sir Richard) Strachey. Two commercial crises of the time have to be noted. One seriously threatened the tea industry in Bengal. The other was the consequence of the wild gambling in shares of every description that took place in Bombay during the years of prosperity for the Indian cotton industry caused by the American Civil War. The Share Mania, however, did no permanent harm to the trade of Bombay, but was, on the other hand, largely responsible for the series of splendid buildings begun in that city during the Governorship of Sir Bartle Frere. Sir John Lawrence retired in 1869, having

passed through every grade of the service from an Assistant Magistrate to the Viceroyalty. Lord Mayo, who succeeded him, created an Agricultural Department and introduced the system of Provincial Finance, thus fostering the impulse to local self-government. He also laid the foundation for the reform of the salt duties, thereby enabling his successors to abolish the inter-provincial customs lines. Unhappily his vast schemes for the development of the country by extending communications of every kind were not carried out to the full by him, for he was murdered in the convict settlement of the Andaman Islands, in 1872. Lord Northbrook (Viceroy 1871-6) had to exercise his abilities chiefly in the province of finance. A severe famine which threatened Lower Bengal in 1874 was successfully averted off by the organization of State relief and the importation of rice from Burma. The following year was notable for the deposition of the Gaikwar of Baroda for mis-government and for the tour through India of the Prince of Wales (the late King Edward VII). The visit of the Duke of Edinburgh to India when Lord Mayo was Viceroy had given great pleasure to those with whom he had come in touch and had established a kind of personal link between India and the Crown. The Prince of Wales soon aroused unprecedented enthusiasm for and loyalty to the British Raj and further encouragement was given to the growth of this spirit when, in a durbar of great magnificence held on January 1st 1877, on the famous Ridge at Delhi, Queen Victoria was proclaimed Empress of India. The Viceroy of that time Lord Lytton had, however, to deal with a situation of unusual difficulty. Two successive years of drought produced, in 1877-78, the worst famine India had known. The most strenuous exertions were made to mitigate its effects, and eight crores of rupees were spent in importing grain but the loss of life was estimated at 6½ millions. At this time also Afghan affairs once more became prominent.

### Second Afghan War

The Amir, Sher Ali, was found to be intriguing with Russia and that fact, coupled with his repulse of a British mission led to the second Afghan War. The British forces advanced by three routes—the Khyber, the Kurram and the Bolan—and gained all the important vantage points of Eastern Afghanistan. Sher Ali fled and a treaty was made with his son Yakub Khan, which was promptly broken by the murder of Sir Louis Cavagnari, who had been sent as British envoy to Kabul. Further operations were thus necessary, and Sir F. (now Lord) Roberts advanced on the capital and defeated the Afghans at Candahar. A rising of the tribes followed, in spite of Sir D. Stewart's victory at Ahmed Khel; and his advance from Kabul to Kandahar. A pretender, Sirdar Ayub Khan, from Herat prevented the establishment of peace, defeated Gen. Burrows' brigade at Maiwand, and invested Kandahar. He was routed in turn by Sir F. Roberts who made a brilliant march from Kabul to Kandahar. After the British withdrawal fighting continued between Ayub Khan and Abdur-

Rahman, but the latter was left undisputed Amir of Afghanistan until his death in 1901.

In the meantime Lord Lytton had resigned (1880) and Lord Ripon was appointed Viceroy by the new Liberal Government. Lord Ripon's administration is memorable for the freedom given to the Press by the repeal of the Vernacular Press Act, for his scheme of local self-government which developed municipal institutions and for the attempt to extend the jurisdiction of the criminal courts in the Districts over European British subjects, independently of the race or nationality of the presiding judge. This attempt, which created a feeling among Europeans in India of great hostility to the Viceroy and in a compromise in 1884. Other reforms were the re-establishment of the Department of Revenue and Agriculture, the appointment of an Education Commission with a view to the spread of popular instruction on a broader basis, and the abolition by the Finance Minister (Sir Evelyn Baring now Lord Cromer) of a number of customs duties. Lord Dufferin, who succeeded Lord Ripon in 1884 had to give his attention more to external than internal affairs. One of his first acts was to hold a durbar at Rawalpindi for the reception of the Amir of Afghanistan which resulted in the strengthening of British relations with that ruler. In 1885 a third Burmese war became necessary owing to the truculent attitude of King Thibaw and his intrigues with foreign Powers. The expedition, under General Prendergast, occupied Mandalay without difficulty and King Thibaw was exiled to Ratnagiri, where he died on 10th December 1916. His dominions of Upper Burma were annexed to British India on the 1st of January, 1886.

### The Russian Menace

Of greater importance at the time were the measures taken to meet a possible, and as it then appeared a probable attack on India by Russia. These preparations, which cost over two million sterling, were hurried on because of a collision which occurred between Russian and Afghan troops at Peshawar, during the delimitation of the Afghan frontier towards Central Asia, and which seemed likely to lead to a declaration of war by Great Britain. War was averted but the Peshawar incident had called attention to a menace that was to be felt for nearly a generation more, it had also served to elicit from the Princes of India an unanimous offer of troops and money in case of need. That offer bore fruit under the next Viceroy Lord Lansdowne, when the present system of Imperial Service Troops was organised. Under Lord Lansdowne's rule also the defence of the North Western Frontier was strengthened, on the advice of Sir Frederick (now Earl) Roberts, who was then Commander in Chief in India. Another form of precautionary measure against the continued aggression of Russia was taken by raising the annual subsidy paid by the Indian Government to the Amir from eight to twelve lakhs.

On the North Eastern Frontier there occurred (1891) in the small State of Manipur a revolution against the Raja that necessitated an inquiry on the spot by Mr. Quinton the Chief

Commissioner of Amam Mr. Gihnton, the commander of his escort, and others, were treacherously murdered in a conference and the escort ignominiously retreated. This disgrace to British arms led to several attacks on frontier outposts which were brilliantly defeated. Manipur was occupied by British troops and the government of the State was reorganised under a Political Agent. Lord Lansdowne's term of office was distinguished by several other events such as the passing of the Parliamentary Act (Lord Cross's Act 1892), which increased the size of the Legislative Councils as well as the number of non-officials in them; legislation aimed at social and domestic reform among the Hindus; and the closing of the Indian Mints to the free coinage of silver (1893).

### Frontier Campaigns.

Lord Elgin, who succeeded Lord Lansdowne in 1894 was confronted at the outset with a deficit of Rs. 2½ crores, due to the fall in exchange (In 1895 the rupee fell as low as 1s 1d). To meet this the old five per cent import duties were reimposed on a number of commodities, but not on cotton goods and within the year the duty was extended to pikes goods, but not to yarn. The reorganisation of the Army, which involved the abolition of the old system of Presidency Armies, had hardly been carried out when a number of risings occurred along the North West Frontier. In 1895 the British Agent in Chitral—which had come under British influence two years previously when Sir H. M. Durand had demarcated the southern and eastern boundaries of Afghanistan—was besieged and had to be rescued by an expeditionary force. Two years after the Waris, Swat, and Mohmands attacked the British positions in Malakand and the Afridis closed the Khyber Pass. Peace was only established after a prolonged campaign (the Tirah campaign) in which 40,000 troops were employed, and over 1,000 officers and men had been lost. This was in itself a heavy burden on the finances of India, which was increased by the serious and widespread famine of 1896-97 and by the appearance in India of bubonic plague. The methods taken to prevent the spread of that disease led in Bombay, to rioting and elsewhere to the appearance in the vernacular press of seditious articles which made it necessary to make more tiring at the law dealing with such writings.

### Lord Curzon's Viceroyalty

With famine and plague Lord Curzon also who succeeded Lord Elgin in 1899 had to deal. In 1901 the cycle of bad harvests came to an end, but plague increased, and in 1904 deaths from it were returned at over one million. Of the many problems to which Lord Curzon directed his attention, only a few can be mentioned here. Some indeed claim that his greatest work in India was not to be found in any one department but was in fact the general setting up of the administration which he achieved by his unceasing energy and personal example of strenuous work. He had at once to turn his attention to the North West Frontier. The British garrisons beyond our bound-

dary were gradually withdrawn and replaced by tribal levies, and British forces were concentrated in British territory behind them as a support. An attempt was made to check the arms traffic and work on strategic railways was pushed forward. The fact that in seven years he only spent a quarter of a million upon repressive measures and only found it necessary to institute one blockade (against the Mahsud Waziris) is the justification of this policy of compromise between the Lawrences and forward schools of thought. In 1901 the trans-Indus districts of the Punjab were separated from that Province and together with the political charges of the Malakand, the Khyber, Kurram, Tochi and Wana were formed into the new North West Frontier Province under a Chief Commissioner directly responsible to the Government of India. That year also witnessed the death of Abdur Rahman, the Amir of Afghanistan and the establishment of an understanding with his successor Habibullah. In 1904 the attitude of the Dalai Lama of Tibet being pro-Russian and anti-British it became necessary to send an expedition to Lhasa under Colonel (Sir Francis) Younghusband. The Dalai Lama abdicated and a treaty was concluded with his successor.

In his first year of office Lord Curzon passed the Act which in accordance with the recommendations of the Fowler Commission, practically fixed the value of the rupee at 1s 4d, and in 1900 a Gold Reserve fund was created. The educational reforms that marked this Viceroyalty are dealt with elsewhere; chief among them was the Act of 1904 reorganising the governing bodies of Indian Universities. Under the head of agrarian reform must be mentioned the Punjab Land Alienation Act, designed to free the cultivators of the soil from the clutches of money lenders, and the institution of Agricultural banks. The efficiency of the Army was increased (Lord Kitchener was Commander-in-Chief) by the re-arming of the Indian Army the strengthening of the artillery, and the reorganisation of the transport service. In his relations with the Feudatory Chiefs Lord Curzon emphasised their position as partners in administration and he founded the Imperial Cadet Corps to give a military education to the sons of ruling and aristocratic families. In 1902 the British Government obtained from the Nizam a perpetual lease of the Assigned Districts of Berar in return for an annual payment of 25 lakhs. The accession of King Edward VII was proclaimed in a splendid Durbar on January 31, 1903. In 1904 Lord Curzon returned to England for a few months but was re-appointed to a second term of office Lord Amthill, Governor of Madras having acted as Viceroy during his absence. The chief act of this second term was the partition of Bengal and the creation of a new Province of Eastern Bengal and Assam—a reform designed to remove the systematic neglect of the trans-Gangetic areas of Bengal, which evoked bitter and prolonged criticism. In 1905 Lord Curzon resigned, being unable to accept the proposals of Lord Kitchener for the re-adjustment of relations between the Army headquarters and the Military Department of the Government, and

being unable to obtain the support of the Home Government. Lord Curzon was succeeded by Lord Minto, the grandson of a former Governor General. It was a stormy heritage to which Lord Minto succeeded, for the unrest which had long been noticed developed in one direction into open sedition.

Outside Bengal attempts to quell the disaffection by the ordinary law were fairly successful. But scarcely any province was free from disorder of some kind and though recourse was had to the deportation of persons without reason assigned under an Act of 1818 special Acts had to be passed to meet the situation viz.—an Explosives Act, a Prevention of Seditious Meetings Act, and a Criminal Law Amendment Act which provides for a magisterial inquiry in private and a trial before three judges of the High Court without a jury. Concurrently with these legislative measures steps were taken to extend representative institutions. In 1907 a Hindu and a Mahomedan were appointed to the Secretary of State's Council and in 1908 a Hindu was appointed for the first time to the Viceroy's Council. The Indian Councils Act of 1909 carried this policy farther by recommending the legislative councils and conferring upon them wider powers of discussion. The executive councils of Madras and Bombay were enlarged by the addition of an Indian member.

As regards foreign policy, Lord Minto's Viceroyalty was distinguished by the conclusion (1907) of an agreement between Great Britain and Russia on the friendly relations of the two countries in Asia generally and in Persia, Afghanistan and Tibet in particular. Two expeditions had to be undertaken on the North West frontier, against the Zakka Khels and the Mohmands, and ships of the East Indies Squadron were frequently engaged off Makrat and in the Persian Gulf in operations designed to check the traffic in arms through Persia and Mekran to the frontier of India.

#### Visit of the King and Queen

Mr Charles (Lord) Hardinge was appointed to succeed Lord Minto in 1910. His first year in India was marked by the visit to India of the King Emperor and the Queen, who arrived at Bombay on December 2, 1911. From there they proceeded to Delhi where in the most magnificent durbar ever held in India, the coronation was proclaimed and various boons in valuing an annual grant of 50 lakhs for popular education, were announced. At the same ceremony His Majesty announced the transfer of the capital of India from Calcutta to Delhi, the reunion of the two Bengals under a Governor in Council, the formation of a new Lieutenant-Governorship for Behar, Chota Nagpur and Orissa and the restoration of Assam to the charge of a Chief Commissioner.

In August, 1913, the demolition of a lavatory attached to a mosque in Cawnpore was made the occasion of an agitation among Indian Mahomedans and a riot in Cawnpore led to heavy loss of life. Of those present at the riot, 100 were put on trial but subsequently released by the Viceroy before the case reached the Sessions and His Excellency was able to settle the

mosque difficulty by a compromise that was acceptable to the local and other Mahomedans.

Still more serious trouble occurred in September, 1914 when a riot at Dodge Budee among a number of Sikh emigrants returned from Canada gave a foretaste of the revolutionary plans entertained by those men. The sequel revealed in two conspiracy trials at Lahore, showed that the Ghadr conspiracy was widespread and had been consistently encouraged by Germany.

#### India after the War

Post war India has a strange and baffling history. In 1919 Englishmen troubled little about affairs in the East; they were engrossed by the settlement of peace and the refusal of the United States either to ratify the Treaty of Versailles or to join the League of Nations. In 1930, however, the eyes not only of the British Empire but of the entire world were set upon India, when Mr Gandhi and his followers for the second time attempted to make the non co operation movement effective.

Ideas rule the world. India had participated in the war to end war. It was a war waged in defence of Belgium and it ended in a peace ostensibly proclaiming the sanctity of national aspirations throughout the world. For the sake of nationalism the structure of Europe had been broken into fragments. What then was to be India's share in the spoils of peace? The Montagu Chelmsford Reforms did not satisfy extremist opinion. They were the result of an agreed policy at home, and an agreed policy meant concessions to reactionary opinion.

The Montagu Chelmsford Reforms worked and in some provinces they worked well. Because they worked well, it was never possible to withhold reforms. Because experience revealed their shortcomings it was imperative that greater reforms should be made. Lord Morley and Lord Minto expressly denied that their reforms allowed Parliamentary institutions. Yet the logical conclusion of these reforms was the Montagu Chelmsford Report which definitely established Parliamentary institutions and that report prepared the way to Dominion Status. Ten years after the war we find the Viceroy and Mr Gandhi working by different methods for the same end.

Yet to one living through those fevered years the issues were not always clear. Mahomedan and Hindu aspirations did not always coincide. The evil mischances that persuaded Turkey to associate with the Central Powers in the European War sorely tried Mahomedan loyalty. The Khalafatist movement assumed great proportions and the consequence was war for King Amanullah, who had just ascended the throne of Afghanistan, who felt that India was in open revolt. He decided, therefore to invade the country. The Afghan War was unfortunately a prolonged campaign, and increased the sense of post-war exhaustion in this country. A few years later King Amanullah visited India on an errand of peace. His country had entered the comity of nations, and he would tour Europe as an enlightened monarch. In 1928 he returned to his country, which however he was destined soon to leave. The pace of his reforms had been too rapid for his country. He abdicated in

favour of his brother Inayatullah, who abdicated himself a few hours later. It was not until General Nadir Khan was elected King in the summer of 1929 that peace came to the unhappy land, but the keenness with which India followed the progress of the revolution showed how closely were the fortunes of the two countries associated.

The appointment of Lord Reading to be Viceroy in 1921 was a landmark in Indian history. Throughout his tenure of office there was opposition and disorder. The Duke of Connaught came to open the new council and the Swarajists did their utmost to boycott the visit. The Prince of Wales came a year later on a non-political visit but his arrival in Bombay was the signal for severe rioting.

Mr Gandhi's weapons of attack were boycott and the wearing of *Khadar*. *Khadar* as an Indian cloth weakened the importation of foreign cloth. The boycott was directed not only against British goods but against the entire machinery of Government. In 1923 Lord Reading's certification doubled the Salt Tax, thus showing that the Legislative Assembly had no real control over finance. The responsibilities of the Assembly were few. Since the Government could override its decisions, its decisions became irresponsible. In the Province, however, there was less irresponsibility and consequently the members of the Legislative Councils were often the allies of Government. But it took time for Indian opinion to realize that the Legislative Councils however imperfect were the instruments of order and good government. Some years later, the boycott broke down. Mr C. R. Das one of Mr Gandhi's chief lieutenants, decided to associate with the Legislature—ostensibly to destroy the reforms, but actually because he and many others had grown tired of a policy of mere negation. The downfall of non-co-operation was further signalled by the election of a great Swarajist Mr V. J. Patel to be President of the Legislative Assembly—an office which he held until the summer of 1930.

When Lord Irwin succeeded Lord Reading in 1926 the prospects of peace improved. It was ordained by Statute that a Commission should examine the Indian Reforms within ten years of the inception of the Government of India Act. In 1927 both the British Government and the Government of India agreed that the Commission should be appointed as early as possible. Accordingly in the autumn it was announced that Sir John Simon and other members of Parliament should be members of a new Statutory Commission. Their appointment was the occasion of a new outburst. Neither Mr Gandhi's followers nor the moderates would support the Commission. It was to be boycotted from the start. The chief complaint was that all the members of the Commission were Europeans. The Congress party and even the moderates, demanded in its place a Round Table Conference and the promise of not the immediate offer of Dominion Status. The boycott however was not very effective. One by one the Provincial Councils decided to co-operate with the Simon Commission, the Legislative Assembly, almost alone among the Legislatures, stood consistently for boycott. Yet it is

significant that before the Simon Commission had published its report the Viceroy not only announced that the goal of Government in India was Dominion Status but invited representatives of India to a Round Table Conference in London. He stood where the moderates and half the Congress had stood two years before. Meanwhile Congress became still more extremist. In January 1929 Mr Gandhi announced that if India was not given Dominion Status within a year, he would lead the campaign for Indian independence. He kept his word and the Lahore Congress of December 1929 under the guidance of Laldit Jawaharlal Nehru rather than Mr Gandhi, voted in favour of independence.

The new struggle began in earnest in March, 1930. Mr Gandhi first decided to break the Salt Laws. He made an imposing march from Ahmedabad to the coast where he clandestinely manufactured salt that could not be taxed. Non-co-operation was in full swing. For a short time Bombay was virtually a Congress City. There were numerous arrests, and before the year closed, there were to be in India no less than fifty thousand people incarcerated for political offences.

The Government of Lord Irwin was assailed on all sides. Some condemned it because it was weak. Others condemned it because it was repressive. Its conduct had a curious reaction upon political opinion in England, which possessed the dubious advantage of a minority Government. At one time the Conservatives were demanding the recall of Lord Irwin. Similarly Provincial Governors were criticised for alleged inactivity. In the summer few predicted any success for the Round Table Conference. The Simon Commission published a report that was condemned by practically every party in India. It was practically a still born Report. Events had moved too rapidly. The Round Table Conference however proved to be the culminating point of a world-wide interest in the Indian political struggle. The Viceroy at first assumed the lead. They stood for a Federal Government in which the States and British India should be partners. At once the extremists who had intended to ignore the Conference showed the keenest concern. The Conference despite all evil prognostications, represented the voice of India.

In February 1931 the Round Table Conference delegates returned to India on the understanding that there was to be a second Round Table Conference in London but that meanwhile certain problems such as that of a separate communal electorate were to be worked out among themselves in India. The first thing they did on their return was to attempt to persuade Congress to call off the Civil Disobedience Movement and participate in the Conference. Congress, however, were in a bitter mood. Many local committees even did their best to prevent the December census in February from being an accurate index to the state of the population. There were a number of feverish conferences between Lord Irwin, Mr Gandhi and Sir Tej Bahadur Sapru. Mr Gandhi and other prominent Congress leaders were released from prison specially to confer with Government officials and the conferences were conducted in a friendly and informal fashion. The upshot



was the signing of the Irwin-Gandhi Pact at Delhi in March which provided on the one hand for Congress to call off the civil disobedience movement, the no-tax ra nagna, the boycott of British goods and other economic activities, and on the other hand for Government to extend an amnesty to political prisoners to permit the manufacture of salt on the coast, and make a number of similar concessions.

When in April Lord Willingdon arrived in India to take up his duties as Viceroy and Governor-General Lord Irwin left the country amid many tributes to his statesmanship. Lord Willingdon's first few months were spent in preparing the way for the second Round Table Conference the opening of which was fixed for November. At first Congress refused to participate, alleging that Government had broken the Irwin-Gandhi agreement, but after much wavering Mr. Gandhi set sail for England at the end of August. The Conference almost broken down over the communal problem Mr. Gandhi was frankly disabused and landed in India on December 28 finding at a renewal of the civil disobedience campaign. Early in January 1932 the struggle began again. Mr. Gandhi and the Congress leaders were imprisoned.

The Viceroy soon made it clear that there could be no compromise with those who were determined to persist in a fresh campaign of civil disobedience and proclaimed his determination to use to the full the resources of the State in fighting and defeating a movement which would otherwise remain a perpetual menace to orderly Government and individual liberty. His Excellency's policy quickly met with success. The arrest of the principal leaders of the campaign was followed up with the imprisonment after trial of over 30,000 followers of the Congress. The special Ordinances devised to deal with the nuisance were renewed for another six months being replaced at the end of the year by more permanent legislation which the Legislative Assembly and the Council of State endorsed the former by a *surprisingly* good majority. All the Provincial Councils passed complementary legislation embodying Ordinance regulations to suit local conditions. Thus by the end of the year the Ordinances had ceased to exist their place being taken by legislation for a limited period. Nothing showed the faith of the country against civil disobedience better than these measures.

The economic position of the country continued to be abnormal throughout the year and Government refused to contemplate any relaxation of that stern policy of rigorous economy in public expenditure outlined in 1931. The success of that policy was reflected in the

budget of 1931-34 though public opinion in the country was disappointed with the absence of any relief from taxation particularly in view of the partial restoration of the cut in the salaries of the Services. An outstanding feature of the year was the rapid improvement in India's credit notwithstanding the economic stress. Government floated three loans one in sterling and two in rupees, of the total amount of Rs. 68 crores. The last of these was oversubscribed in about four hours though it gave a return of only 5½ per cent. Government also succeeded in substantially reducing their floating debt.

An event of great importance during the year was the tariff agreement between India and Great Britain at the Ottawa Conference. In the highly new circumstances created by the departure of the British Government from the old policy of universal free trade and by the substitution for it of a tariff coupled with the grant of preference to countries the Government of India were invited to send a delegation to the Imperial Conference primarily to consider and discuss with a present view of Great Britain the question whether it would be in the interests of both countries to enter into a tariff agreement involving the reciprocal grant of preferences to each other's products. In the negotiations and discussions which took place first in London and subsequently at Ottawa the Indian delegation to the Conference headed by Sir Asquith was given the freest possible hand and the agreement which they concluded embodied only such measures as are in the best interests of India. After prolonged discussion it was endorsed by the Central Legislature.

Discussions relating to the future constitution of India were in progress throughout the year. The publication of the communal award made by His Majesty's Government marked a new stage in their progress. This award in so far as it affected the Depressed Classes in the Hindu community was motivated as a result of Mr. Gandhi's fast at the Yerwade prison. He undertook this fast after due warning to Government and threatened to die of starvation if the plan to create special constituencies for the depressed classes was not given up. Hindu leaders in their anxiety to save Mr. Gandhi agreed upon an alternative scheme of reserved seats for the Depressed Classes in the general constituencies. This agreement was subsequently endorsed by His Majesty's Government. In November the third Round Table Conference met in London the session lasting till the end of the year. Its proceedings were reviewed separately in a subsequent chapter wherein reference is also made to the terms of the communal award and to the White Paper incorporating the proposals of His Majesty's Government for reform.

## The Government of India.

The impulse which drove the British to India was not conquest but trade. The Government of India represents the slow evolution from conditions established to meet trading requirements. On September 24, 1699, a few years before the deaths of Queen Elizabeth and Akbar, the merchants of London formed an association for the purpose of establishing direct trade with the East and were granted a charter of incorporation. The Government of this Company in England was vested in a Governor with a General Court of Proprietors and a Court of Directors. The factories and affairs of the Company on the East and West Coasts of India, and in Bengal, were administered at each of the principal settlements of Madras (Fort St. George), Bombay and Calcutta (Fort William) by a President or Governor and a Council consisting of the senior servants of the Company. The three Presidencies were independent of each other and subordinate only to the Directors in England.

### Territorial Responsibility Assumed.

The collapse of government in India consequent on the decay of Moghul power and the intrigues of the French on the East Coast forced the officers of the Company to assume territorial responsibility in spite of their own desires and the insistent orders of the Directors. Step by step the Company became first dominant, then the paramount power in India. In these changed circumstances the system of government by mutually independent and unwieldy councils of the merchants at the Presidency towns gave rise to grave abuses. Parliament intervened, and under the Regulating Act of 1773, a Governor-General and four councillors were appointed to administer the Presidency of Fort William (Bengal), and the supremacy of that Presidency over Madras and Bombay was for the first time established. The subordinate Presidencies were forbidden to wage war or make treaties without the previous consent of the Governor-General of Bengal in Council, except in cases of imminent necessity. Pitt's Act of 1784 which established the Board of Control in England, vested the administration of each of the three Presidencies in a Governor and three councillors, including the Commander in Chief of the Presidency Army. The control of the Governor-General-in-Council was somewhat extended as it was again by the Charter Act of 1793. Under the Charter Act of 1833 the Company was compelled to close its commercial business

and it became a political and administrative body holding its territories in trust for the Crown. The same Act vested the direction of the entire civil and military administration and sole power of legislation in the Governor-General-in-Council and defined more closely the nature and extent of the control to be extended over the subordinate governments. After the Mutiny there was passed in 1858, an Act transferring the Government of India from the Company to the Crown. This Act made no important change in the administration in India, but the Governor-General, as representing the Crown became known as the Viceroy. The Governor-General is the sole representative of the Crown in India; he is assisted by a Council composed of high officials, each of whom is responsible for a special department of the administration.

### Factions of Government

The functions of the Government in India are perhaps the most extensive of any great administration in the world. It claims a share in the produce of the land and in the Excise and Bombay it has restricted the alienation of land from agriculturists to non-agriculturists. It undertakes the management of land estates where the proprietor is disqualified. In times of famine it undertakes relief work and other remedial measures on a great scale. It manages a vast forest property and is the principal manufacturer of salt and opium. It owns the bulk of the railways of the country, and directly manages a considerable portion of them. It has constructed and maintains most of the important irrigation works. It owns and manages the post and telegraph systems. It has the monopoly of the Note issue and it alone can set the mints in motion. It lends money to municipalities, rural boards and agriculturists and occasionally to owners of historic estates. It controls the sale of liquor and intoxicating drugs and has direct responsibilities in respect to police, education, medical and sanitary operations and ordinary public works of the most intimate character. The Government has also close relations with the Indian States which collectively cover more than one third of the whole area of India and comprise more than one-fifth of its population. The distribution of these great functions between the Government of India and the provincial administrations has fluctuated and was definitely regulated by the Reform Act of 1919.

## THE REFORMS OF 1919

Great changes were made in the system of government in British India by the Government of India Act, 1919, which, together with the rules framed under it—almost as important in their provisions as the Act itself—came into

general operation in January 1921. The Act was the outcome of an inquiry conducted in India in the winter of 1917-18 by the Secretary of State (Mr. Montagu) and the Viceroy (Lord Chelmsford), the results of which were

embodied in their Report on Indian Constitutional Reforms issued in the spring of 1918. The recommendations in this report were supplemented by those of two Committees which toured in India in the winter of 1918-19 and which issued their Report in the spring of 1919. A third Committee was appointed during the latter year to make recommendations for the modification of the system of administration of Indian affairs in the United Kingdom, and issued their Report while the Government of India Bill was under examination by a Joint Select Committee of both Houses of Parliament. The Joint Select Committee in their turn issued an exhaustive Report on the Bill, which was passed in a form practically identical with that recommended by the Joint Committee, and received the Royal Assent on the 23rd December 1919.

**The Divisions.**—British India for administrative purposes is divided into 13 provinces, each with its separate Local Government or administration. In nine of the provinces—the three Presidencies of Madras, Bombay and Bengal, the United Provinces of Agra and Oudh, the Punjab, Bihar and Orissa, the Central Provinces, Burma and Assam—the Local Government consists of a Governor, an Executive Council of not more than four members, and two or more Ministers. In 1922 Burma, which was excluded from the original scheme was brought into line with it. An Act of Parliament was passed, constituting Burma a Governor's Province with a Governor, an Executive Council and Ministers and a Legislative Council elected on a very democratic franchise, which gave the vote to women. The remaining six provinces are directly administered by Chief Commissioners, who are technically mere agents of the Central Government of India. No change has been made by the Act of 1919 in the system of administration in these six minor provinces.

**Dynarchy.**—In these nine provinces the executive Government is a dual organism which owes its unity to the Governor. One half of the organism consists of the Governor and his executive Council, all of whom are appointed by the King. This body is responsible for the administration of those subjects which are reserved. The other half of the executive organism is the Governor acting with the advice of Ministers who are appointed by him, hold office during his pleasure, and must be elected members of the Provincial Legislative Council. To the Governor acting with Ministers is entrusted the administration of "transferred subjects."

**The Object.**—The framers of the Act of 1919 had a twofold object in view. Their primary object was to devise a plan which would render possible the introduction by successive stages of a system of responsible government in British India in modification of the previous system under which the Government in India, both central and provincial, received their mandates from the British Parliament acting through the Secretary of State for India, the Cabinet Minister responsible to Parliament for the administration of Indian affairs.

**The Provinces.**—Starting from the premise that it was in the provinces that the most substantial steps must be taken towards the development of a system of responsible government, the framers of the Act of 1919 provided for a statutory demarcation of the functions to be exercised by the Government of India and the Provincial Governments respectively in their administrative capacity. No attempt was made in this connection to limit the field open to the Indian Legislature, which still retains a concurrent (though not an overriding) power of legislation for the affairs of the provinces in general and of individual provinces, but the rules under the Act provide specifically for the exercise of this right in certain specified provincial matters and the theory upon which the Act proceeds assumes that a convention will be established and rigorously observed which will confine intervention by the Indian Legislature in provincial affairs to matters so specified.

**Finance.**—The revenues of India—or, rather their sources—are definitely divided between the Central and Provincial Governments, the Provincial Governments have now almost complete control over the administration of their allocated "revenues," they have power to supplement them by raising loans on the security of these revenues, and their right, subject in certain cases to the Governor General's sanction, to initiate new taxation measures is formally recognised.

It was found impossible to devise any scheme of allocation of revenues between the Central and Provincial Governments which did not leave the former with a deficit. This deficit is to be met in part by an annual contribution from seven of the eight Governor's provinces, the province of Bihar and Orissa owing to comparative exigencies and inelasticity of its own revenues, having been exempted from this contribution. The aggregate sum thus due from the provinces to the Government of India at the outset is Rs. 983 lakhs, of which Madras contributes Rs. 848 lakhs, the United Provinces Rs. 240 lakhs, the Punjab Rs. 175 lakhs and the other four provinces sums ranging from Rs. 16 lakhs to Rs. 64 lakhs. The annual contribution is in no case to be subject to increase in the future, and if reduction of the aggregate is found possible by the Government of India reductions are to be made in fixed proportions from the quota of the several provinces.

**Responsibility.**—The first steps towards responsibility were to transform the Provincial Legislative Council into a body of sufficient size and with a sufficiently large elected majority (which the Act fixes at 70 per cent. as a minimum) to represent adequately public opinion in the province, and to create an electorate. The first franchise rules have given the vote to about 5,000,000 of the adult male population, and have enabled the Legislative Council of any Governor's province to extend the franchise to women.

The following table shows the strength and composition of each of the Provincial Councils—

Province	Elected	Nominated and ex-officio		Total
		Officials	Non-officials	
N.W.F.P.	93	20	0	113
Bombay	86	20	0	106
Bengal	114	20	0	134
United Provinces	100	18	0	118
Punjab	71	10	0	81
Bihar and Orissa	76	10	0	86
Central Provinces	53	10	0	63
Assam	39	0	0	39
Burma	72	21	0	93

The figures for officials in this table are maxima in every case and where less than the maximum number of officials is nominated to any Council the number of nominated non-officials must be increased in proportion, e.g., if there are only 16 officials (nominated and ex-officio) on the United Provinces Council there must be seven nominated non-officials. The official members who have seats ex-officio are the members of the Executive Council, who are at present four in number, the statutory maximum in Madras, Bombay, and Bengal, three in Bihar and Orissa, and two in each of the remaining provinces. These Executive Councils contain an equal

number of Indian and British members except in Bihar and Orissa where two of the three members are British officials.

**Electorates.**—The electorates in each province are arranged for the most part on a basis which is designed to give separate representation to the various races, communities, and special interests into which the diverse elements of the Indian population naturally range themselves. Although there are minor variations from province to province, a table showing their character in one province (Bengal) will give a sufficiently clear idea of the general position.

Class of Electorate	No. of Electorates of this Class	No. of Members returnable by Electorates of this Class
Non-Muhammadan	42	46
Muhammadan	34	39
European	3	5
Anglo-Indian (in the technical sense of persons of mixed European and Asiatic descent)	1	2
Landholders	5	5
University	1	1
Commerce and Industry	8	15
<b>Total</b>	<b>94</b>	<b>113</b>

Of the 94 constituencies in Bengal, all but nine (those representing the University and Commerce and Industry) are arranged on a territorial basis, i.e., each constituency consists of a group of electors, having the prescribed qualifications which entitle them to vote in a constituency of that class, who inhabit a particular area. The normal area for a "Muhammadan" or "non-Muhammadan" constituency is a district (or where districts are large and populous half a district) in the case of rural constituencies, and, in the case of urban constituencies, a group of adjacent municipal towns. Some large towns form urban constituencies by themselves, and the City of Calcutta provides eight separate constituencies, six "non-Muhammadan" and two "Muhammadan" the latter, of course, being coterminous with the former.

Throughout the electoral rules there runs a general classification of the various kinds of constituencies into two broad categories, those which are designed to represent special interests such as Landholders, Universities, Plan-

tors or Commerce being described as "special" constituencies, and those which are based on a racial distinction—Muhammadan, European, Sikh, etc.—being known as "general" constituencies.

**Voters' Qualifications.**—The qualifications for electors (and consequently for candidates) vary in detail from province to province, chiefly on account of variations in the laws and regulations which form the basis of assessment of income or property values. Generally speaking both in rural and urban areas the franchise is based on a property qualification as measured by the payment of a prescribed minimum of land revenue or of its equivalent, or of income tax, or of municipal taxes, but in all provinces retired pensioned or discharged officers and men of the regular army are entitled to the vote, irrespective of the amount of their income or property.

**Election Results.**—A Parliamentary Paper (Cmd. 30221) published in 1931, gives the following summary of election results. This returns

relates to the fourth General Election under the Act of 1919. In two cases however, those of the Council of State and the Burma Legislative Council, it relates to the third election under that Act, held in the case of the Council of State in 1930 and in the case of the Burma Council in 1928. These divergencies are due to the statutory duration of the Council of State being five instead of three years, and to the fact that the Reforms were introduced in Burma two years later than in other Provinces.

In the ordinary course of events the fourth general election would have been held in 1929. In two Provinces, Bengal and Assam the elections to the Provincial Legislature were in fact held in that year since in those provinces the local political situation had led to dissolutions in that year. But in the case of the Legislative Assembly and of the remainder of the Provincial Councils the statutory three

year period was extended under the powers conferred by the Government of India Act in order to postpone the general election until after the publication of the Report of the Indian Statutory Commission in the Summer of 1930. The elections were therefore held in the autumn of 1930.

The figures given for the number of electors who voted and the percentage of the number who voted to the number on the electoral roll are in the case of plural member constituencies approximate only. In these constituencies, each elector has as many votes as there are seats to be filled, and the figures are calculated on the assumption that each elector used all his votes; that is, the figure given as the number of Electors who voted is the result of dividing the number of votes polled by the number of seats to be filled.

Class of Constituency	No of Seats.	No of Seats filled without Contest.	No of Candidates for contested Seats.	Percentage of Votes polled to No of Electors in contested Constituencies	Percentage in 1926
(1)	(2)	(3)	(4)	(5)	(6)
<b>Madras Legislative Council</b>					
Non Muhammadan, urban	9	1	19	47.4	69.7
"    rural	54	15	80	42.2	49.0
Muhammadan, urban	2	1	2	35.5	50.8
"    rural	11	—	18	63.5	56.5
Indian Christians	5	3	5	66.0	69.4
European	1	1	—	—	—
Anglo-Indian	1	—	3	58.0	64.3
Landholders	6	3	8	90.0	94.8
University	1	—	3	46.0	—
Planters	1	1	—	—	—
European Commerce	3	3	—	—	—
Indian Commerce	2	2	—	—	97.8
<b>Total</b>	<b>98</b>	<b>35</b>	<b>138</b>	<b>48.1</b>	<b>48.3</b>

TOTAL ELECTORATE 1,420,931

Of the 138 candidates for contested seats 20 forfeited their deposit, having failed to secure one eighth of the number of votes polled.

### Bombay Legislative Council

Non Muhammadan urban	11	3	20	8.0	26.6
"    rural	35	13	45	13.5	41.9
Muhammadan, urban	5	2	6	12.0	35.5
"    rural	22	5	31	46.8	34.3
European	2	2	—	—	—
Landholders	3	—	2	47.2	63.5
University	1	—	4	22.3	65.7
European Commerce	3	3	—	—	—
Indian Commerce	4	2	—	—	60.9
<b>Total</b>	<b>86</b>	<b>32</b>	<b>107</b>	<b>16.5</b>	<b>40.6</b>

TOTAL ELECTORATE 888,101

Of the 107 candidates for contested seats, 22 forfeited their deposit, having failed to secure one eighth of the total number of votes polled divided by the number of members to be elected.

# *Election Results*

55

Class of Constituency	No of Seats	No of Seats filled without Contest	No of Candidates for contested Seats	Percentage of Votes polled to No. of Electors in contested Constituencies	Percentage in 1926
(1)	(2)	(3)	(4)	(5)	(6)
<b>Bengal Legislative Council</b>					
Non Muhammadan, urban	11	7	16	25.0	48.4
rural	6	20	54	31.0	39.5
Muhammadan urban	0	—	12	28.8	41.1
rural	11	14	60	20.7	37.0
Landholders	5	1	8	70.7	77.8
European General	5	2	8	6.0	—
Commerce	11	11	11	—	—
Anglo-Indian	2	2	2	—	3.8
Indian Commerce	4	2	7	87.7	94.7
Universities	2	1	4	79.8	77.8
<b>Total</b>	<b>114</b>	<b>61</b>	<b>171</b>	<b>26.1</b>	<b>39.3</b>

TOTAL ELECTORATE 1 186,425

Of the 175 candidates for the contested seats, 20 forfeited their deposit having failed to secure one-eighth of the number of votes polled

## **United Provinces Legislative Council**

Non Muhammadan urban	8	2	21	4.0	45.5
rural	52	20	121	21.8	49.8
Muhammadan urban	4	1	7	53.8	41.0
rural	20	16	50	27.1	64.5
Agra Landholders	2	2	4	—	58.0
Talukdars	4	—	8	42.8	53.3
Chambers of Commerce	3	3	3	—	—
University	1	—	2	6.7	71.7
Europeans	1	1	1	—	14.2
<b>Total</b>	<b>100</b>	<b>40</b>	<b>222</b>	<b>24.6</b>	<b>60.2</b>

TOTAL ELECTORATE 1 881 380.

Of the 177 candidates for the contested seats, 36 forfeited their deposit having failed to secure one-eighth of the number of votes polled

## **Punjab Legislative Council**

Non Muhammadan urban	7	4	7	19.0	51.0
rural	13	4	19	41.0	53.0
Muhammadan urban	5	2	8	47.0	59.0
rural	27	1	27	50.0	54.0
Sikh urban	1	1	—	—	—
Sikh, rural	11	6	12	15.0	45.0
Landholders	4	3	2	84.0	—
University	1	1	—	—	50.0
Commerce	1	1	—	—	—
Industry	1	1	—	—	93.0
<b>Total</b>	<b>71</b>	<b>38</b>	<b>75</b>	<b>33.5</b>	<b>51.4</b>

TOTAL ELECTORATE 751,808.

Of the 75 candidates for the contested seats, 14 forfeited their deposit, having failed to secure one-eighth of the number of votes polled.

Class of Constituency	No of Seats.	No. of Seats filled without Contest	No of Candidates for contested Seats	Percentage of Votes polled to No. of Electors in contested Constituencies.	Percentage in 1920 *
(1)	(2)	(3)	(4)	(5)	(6)

**Bihar and Orissa Legislative Council**

Non-Muhammadan, urban	6	2	9	20.7	41.4
"    rural	42	30	23	25.1	60.5
Muhammadan, urban	3	—	7	49.2	61.2
"    rural	10	5	21	60.8	64.5
Europeans	1	1	—	—	—
Landholders	5	4	3	81.1	85.5
Planting	1	1	—	—	—
Indian Mining Association	1	1	—	—	—
Indian Mining Federation	1	1	—	—	—
University	1	—	2	66.3	85.5
<b>Total</b>	<b>70</b>	<b>43</b>	<b>65</b>	<b>33.2</b>	<b>60.5</b>

TOTAL ELECTORATE 431,064

Of the 65 candidates for the contested seats, 7 forfeited their deposits, having failed to secure one-eighth of the number of votes polled.

**Central Provinces and Berar Legislative Council**

Non-Muhammadan, urban	9	3	13	21.2	59.2
"    rural	22	18	25	36.0	59.9
Muhammadan, urban	8	3	11	23.2	67.1
"    rural	1	—	2	64.8	—
Landholders	2	1	2	20.1	70.1
Mining	1	1	—	—	68.0
Commerce and Industry	1	1	—	—	72.9
University	1	—	2	54.5	91.4
<b>Total</b>	<b>55</b>	<b>27</b>	<b>63</b>	<b>33.3</b>	<b>61.9</b>

TOTAL ELECTORATE 107,772

Of the 63 candidates for the contested seats, 6 forfeited their deposits having failed to obtain one-eighth of the votes polled.

**Assam Legislative Council**

General urban	1	—	3	60.9	53.3
Non-Muhammadan, rural	20	8	31	28.4	38.8
Muhammadan, rural	12	6	14	34.7	53.6
Planters	6	5	—	—	—
Commerce and Industry	1	—	5	62.0	92.1
<b>Total</b>	<b>39</b>	<b>19</b>	<b>63</b>	<b>28.3</b>	<b>44.2</b>

TOTAL ELECTORATE 249,970

Of the 63 candidates for contested seats, 8 forfeited their deposit.

**Burma Legislative Council**

General, urban	14	1	32	45.0	40.9
Indian, urban	8	1	18	61.0	51.2
Karen rural	5	3	4	25.0	21.0
General rural	44	3	114	16.0	15.0
Anglo-Indian	1	1	—	—	28.0
Europeans	1	1	—	—	—
Commerce	0	6	—	—	—
University	1	—	5	75.0	—
<b>Total</b>	<b>80</b>	<b>19</b>	<b>173</b>	<b>18.0</b>	<b>16.0</b>

TOTAL ELECTORATE 1,925,605.

Of the 173 candidates for the contested seats, 17 forfeited their deposits having failed to secure one-eighth of the number of votes polled.

\* In the case of Burma the percentages are for the election of 1925

# Election Results

57

Class of Constituency	No. of Seats	No. of Seats filled without Contest.	No. of Candidates for contested Seats.	Percentage of Votes polled to No. of Electors in contested Constituencies	Percentage in 1923
(1)	(2)	(3)	(4)	(5)	(6)
<b>Coorg Legislative Council</b>					
European	2	2	2	—	—
Jamma	4	1	13	50.6	74.0
Non Jamma	4	4	4	—	78.8
Total	15	7	19	50.6	74.9
TOTAL ELECTORATE 11,143					

No candidate forfeited his deposit.

## Legislative Assembly

Madras—	10	4	13	71.4	41.1
Non Muhammadan	3	2	2	50.0	61.0
Muhammadan	1	1	—	—	—
European	1	—	2	50.0	82.0
Landholders	1	—	—	—	—
Indian Commerce	1	1	—	—	—
Bombay—	7	3	9	10.0	32.3
Non Muhammadan	4	3	—	—	—
Muhammadan	2	—	—	—	—
European	1	1	—	—	—
Landholders	—	—	—	—	—
Indian Commerce	—	1	—	—	—
Bengal—	6	6	—	—	32.0
Non Muhammadan	6	5	2	40.3	46.5
Muhammadan	—	—	—	—	—
European	1	1	—	—	—
Landholders	1	—	—	—	—
Indian Commerce	1	—	—	87.0	—
United Provinces—	1	1	1	—	—
Non Muhammadan urban	7	4	1	14.2	51.4
Non Muhammadan rural	1	1	1	—	20.0
Muhammadan urban	5	3	4	47.7	61.3
Muhammadan rural	1	1	2	—	—
United Provinces, Landholders	1	1	1	—	—
United Provinces, European	1	1	1	—	—
Punjab—	3	2	2	41.0	61.0
Non Muhammadan	6	2	10	62.0	64.0
Muhammadan	2	—	1	50.0	64.0
Sikh	1	1	—	—	87.0
Landholders	—	—	—	—	—
Bihar and Orissa—	6	6	4	8.7	—
Non Muhammadan	3	1	4	11.0	19.0
Muhammadan	1	—	2	62.7	—
Landowners	—	—	—	—	—
Central Provinces and Berar—	4	4	—	—	7.7
Non Muhammadan	1	—	2	41.0	—
Muhammadan	1	1	—	—	7.6
Landholders	—	—	—	—	—
Assam—	2	4*	—	—	50.4
Non-Muhammadan	1	1	—	—	51.4
Muhammadan	1	1	—	—	—
European	1	—	3	2.8	6.0
Delhi (General)	1	—	—	—	—
Burma—	3	—	6	17.7	13.8
Non European constituency	1	—	3	3.9	63.4
Almer-Merwara (General)	—	—	—	—	—
Total	104	65	101	20.1	48.1

\* Two candidates withdrew



*Election Results*

	Provincial per cent age of votes polled in contested constituencies.	No. of candidates who forfeited deposit.
Madras	31.0	1
Bombay	13.7	—
Bengal	41.6	1
United Provinces	10.0	4
Punjab	5.4	1
Bihar and Orissa	21.6	—
Central Provinces and Berar	40.0	—
Assam	—	—
Burma	17.7	—
Delhi	22.0	—
Ajmer-Merwara	3.0	—

TOTAL ELECTORATE 12,19,172

TOTAL NUMBER OF VOTERS IN CONTESTED CONSTITUENCIES

468,491

NUMBER OF VOTES POLLED " " "

124,853

**Women Voters.****A.—Provincial Legislative Councils**

Province.	No. enrolled	No. enrolled in contested Constituencies.	No. who voted	Percentage of Col. 4 on Col. 3
(1)	(2)	(3)	(4)	(5)
Madras	127,069	98,680	17,886	19.1
Bombay	47,356	35,877	2,111	6.0
Bengal		Figures not recorded		
United Provinces	56,224	31,860	1,208	2.9
Punjab	25,190	14,017	810	5.8
Central Provinces and Berar	7,679	3,026	347	8.8
Bihar and Orissa	6,924	4,220	229	5.4
Assam	2,354	1,114	81	0.5
Burma	1,24,404	190,275	13,774	14.0

**B — Legislative Assembly**

Madras	10,491	10,398	1,194	11.5
Bombay	5,644	2,617	34	3.2
Bengal	16,800	198	Not recorded	
United Provinces	7,424	9,175	100	3.3
Punjab	3,413	2,103	165	7.8
Central Provinces and Berar	931	40	0	—
Bihar and Orissa	1,876	810	25	3.0
Assam		Figures not recorded		
Burma	5,900	Not separately recorded		
Ajmer-Merwara	Nil	—		—
Delhi	—	Not separately recorded		

**Council of State**

Place and Class of Constituency	No of Seats	No of Seats filled without Contest	No of Candidates	Total No of Electors.	Total No of Electors who voted	Percentage of Electors who voted to total No of Electors in constituencies	Percentage in 1925
(1)	(2)	(3)	(4)	(5)	(6)	(7)	(8)
<b>Madras—</b>							
Non Muhammadan	4	—	5	3 043	2 399	78 0	84 0
Muhammadan	1	—	2	153	133	86 0	92 0
<b>Bombay—</b>							
Non Muhammadan	3	—	4	2,147	1 039	48 4	25 0
Muhammadan	1	—	2	240	200	83 3	92 0
(Sind)	1	—	2	383	366	95 6	—
Chamber of Commerce	1	1	1	98	—	—	—
<b>Bengal—</b>							
East Non Muhammadan	1	—	2	617	200	32 4	—
West	2	—	4	928	718	81 6	78 5
East Muhammadan	1	1	1	736	—	—	61 0
West	1	—	2	251	172	68 5	83 0
Chamber of Commerce	1	1	1	210	—	—	—
<b>United Provinces—</b>							
Northern Non Muham	1	1	2*	1 31	—	—	60 0
madan†	1	1	1	1 37	—	—	6 0
Southern	1	—	2	788	388	49 2	—
Central	1	—	1	244	—	—	—
East Muhammadan	1	1	3	335	233	69 5	77 0
West	1	—	—	—	—	—	—
<b>Punjab—</b>							
Non Muhammadan	1	1	1	1 016	—	—	—
East Muhammadan	1	—	2	479	406	84 7	66 0
West	1	—	2	720	68	80 5	73 0
Sikh	1	1	1	573	—	—	—
<b>Bihar and Orissa—</b>							
Muhammadan	1	—	3	461	310	75 9	81 0
Non Muhammadan	2	—	3	2 084	960	46 1	79 0
<b>Central Provinces—</b>							
General	1	1	1	402†	—	—	70 0
Reserve General	1	1	1	402†	—	—	—
<b>Assam—</b>							
Non Muhammadan	1	1	2	594	—	—	—
<b>Burma—</b>							
Chamber of Commerce	1	1	1	71	—	—	—
General	1	3	—	20 523	2 023	14 2	5 0
<b>Total</b>	<b>34</b>	<b>15</b>	<b>52</b>	<b>40 519</b>	<b>11 105</b>	<b>27 4</b>	<b>21 0</b>

\* Two candidates withdrew

† These figures are the same as in 1925 as the election was held on the old electoral rolls prepared in 1925.

‡ One candidate retired

## POWERS OF PROVINCIAL LEGISLATIVE COUNCILS

In origin the legislative authority in British India was a meeting of the Governor-General (or, in the case of the Presidencies of Madras and Bombay, of the Governor) with his Executive Council for the purpose of legislation. When met for this purpose there were added to the Executive Council certain "additional members," at first very few in number, and these few all nominated by the Governor-General or the Governor as the case might be. A Council so constituted had originally no powers or duties beyond those immediately arising out of the discussion of the particular legislative measure which at the time was engaging its attention, and its functions were confined strictly to the discussion and enactment of legislative measures. In course of time the number of "additional" members, and the proportion of these who were non-official Indians, were steadily increased the principle of election was gradually substituted for nomination as the means of selecting non-official members and the functions of the Councils were extended so as to include the right of interpolation, of the discussion of matters of general public interest, and of articulating and discussing the budget proposals of the Executive Government. This extension of the powers of the Councils was in the main the result of the 'Morley-Minto Act' of 1909. The Indian Councils Act of 1892 had given power to discuss the budget but not to divide the Council upon it. Lord Morley's Act went further and provided that notwithstanding the terms of the Indian Councils Act of 1861 which had restricted the powers of all members to the discussion of legislative measures, the local Government might make rules authorizing the discussion of the annual financial statement of any matter of general public interest, and the asking of questions under such conditions and restrictions as might be imposed by the rules, and these rules recognised the right of the Councils to vote on motions thus submitted for their discussion. The other results of the Act of 1909 were definitely to recognise the principle of election as the means of selecting non-official members of all Councils (although the method adopted was mainly that of indirect election), a considerable increase in the number of both non-official and official members, and the setting up in every province of a non-official (though not, save in one province, an elected) majority. A further important, though indirect, result of the Morley-Minto Act was the appointment of an Indian member to the Executive Council of the Governor-General and to such Provincial Executive Councils as were then in existence and subsequently created.

**Old System.**—But although the Legislative Councils (which, originally created in two provinces only in addition to the Governor-General's Legislative Council, existed in 1919 in nine provinces) had steadily acquired a more and more representative character and a large share of the normal functions of a legislative assembly as generally understood, they still remained in theory up to the passing of the Act of 1919 mere accessories to the Executive Government of the provinces for the purpose of advising on, and

enacting, legislation. It is true that the non-official element in the Provincial Councils as constituted by Lord Morley's Act of 1909 had acquired a considerable measure of control over legislation, in view of the fact that in most provinces that Act and the rules framed under it placed the non-official members in a slight majority over their official colleagues, but for various reasons this control even in the spheres of legislation, can hardly be described as definite popular control and over matters outside the legislative sphere the Councils had no controlling voice at all.

**The Changes.**—The most important changes made by the Act of 1919 in the powers of the Provincial Councils were—

(i) the power to vote (and consequently to withhold supplies)

(ii) a greatly enhanced freedom of initiation in the matter of legislation, and

(iii) power to frame their own rules of procedure in matters of detail subject to the Governor's concurrence.

A further right which the Councils will acquire after four years from the time of their commencement is the right to elect their own President. At the outset the President is nominated by the Governor, but from the start every Council has an elected Deputy President. The Governor (who formerly was *ex officio* President of his Legislative Council) no longer has any direct connection with its proceedings. The first named of these newly acquired powers is of sufficient importance to require a detailed explanation of its scope, which can best be given in the terms of the Act itself (section 72).

72.—(1) The provisions contained in this section shall have effect with respect to business and procedure in governors' legislative councils.

(2) The estimated annual expenditure and revenue of the province shall be laid in the form of a statement before the council in each year and the proposals of the local government for the appropriation of provincial revenue and other moneys in any year shall be submitted to the vote of the council in the form of demands for grants. The council may assent, or refuse its assent, to a demand, or may reduce the amount therein referred to either by a reduction of the whole grant or by the omission or reduction of any of the items of expenditure of which the grant is composed —

Provided that—

(a) the local government shall have power in relation to any such demand to act as if it had been assented to, notwithstanding the withholding of such assent or the reduction of the amount therein referred to, if the demand relates to a reserved subject, and the governor certifies that the expenditure provided for by the demand is essential to the discharge of his responsibility for the subject, and

(b) the governor shall have power in cases of emergency to authorise such expenditure as may be in his opinion necessary for the safety or tranquillity of the province, or for the carrying on of any department, and

(e) no proposal for the appropriation of any such revenues or other moneys for any purpose shall be made except on the recommendation of the governor communicated to the council

(3) Nothing in the foregoing sub-section shall require proposals to be submitted to the council relating to the following heads of expenditure —

(i) Contributions payable by the local government to the Governor-General in Council; and

(ii) Interest and sinking fund charges on loans; and

(iii) Expenditure of which the amount is prescribed by or under any law; and

(iv) Salaries and pensions of persons appointed by or with the approval of His Majesty or by the Secretary of State in Council; and

(v) Salaries of judges of the high court of the province and of the advocate general

If any question arises whether any proposed appropriation of moneys does or does not relate to the above heads of expenditure the decision of the governor shall be final

**Executive and Legislature**—In the light of these facts it is now possible to explain more exactly the relationship between the provincial executives and the provincial legislature. The dual character of the former has already been mentioned, and the corresponding bifurcation of provincial subjects into reserved and transferred categories. The rules under the act prescribe a list of 20 subjects which are transferred to the administration of the Governor acting with Ministers, the more important of which are Local Self Government, Medical Administration, Public Health, Education (with certain reservations), Public Works, Agriculture, Excise, and Development of Industries. The reserved subjects comprise all those in the list of provincial (as distinct from central) subjects which are not transferred.

**Machinery**—No change has been made by the Act of 1919 in the machinery and methods of administration by the Governor in Council. Decisions are taken at the Council Board, as before, by a majority vote, and the Governor is entitled as before to overrule such a vote in certain specified circumstances if he disagrees with it. For such decisions the Governor in Council remains, as before, responsible to the Secretary of State and Parliament and on questions of legislation and supply he has the power of enforcing them despite opposition by a majority of the Legislative Council. But the whole spirit of the Act and the existence of a large non-official elected majority in every Provincial Legislative Council is an important factor in determining the policy to be pursued by the official half of the Government in its administration of reserved subjects. A further and not less important factor is the existence in the Government, side by side with the Executive Council, of two or more Ministers appointed from the elected members of the legislature, who though they are not charged by law with, and in fact are legally absolved from any responsibility for decisions on matters outside the transferred sphere will necessarily be able, and in fact are expected to make their opinions felt by their colleagues in the Executive Council. But these factors while they will doubtless lead to

constant endeavour on the part of the official half of the Government to accommodate its policy to the wishes of its ministerial colleagues and of the majority of the legislature and to avoid situations which involve resort to the enforcement of its decisions in the face of popular opposition, are not intended to obscure the responsibility to Parliament in the last resort of the Governor in Council for the administration of reserved subjects and the right of His Majesty's Government and of the Secretary of State as a member thereof, to lay down and require the observance of any principles which they regard as having the support of Parliament and in the last resort of the British electorate.

**Transfer of Control**—With regard to transferred subjects the position is very different. Here there has been an actual transfer of control from the British elector and the British Parliament to the elector and the Legislative Council in the Indian province. The provincial subjects of administration are grouped into portfolios, and just as each member of the Executive Council has charge of a portfolio consisting of a specified list of "reserved" subjects or departments so each Minister is directly responsible for the administration of those particular transferred departments which are included in his portfolio. But his responsibility lies not, as in the case of a member of the Executive Council to the Government of India, the Secretary of State and Parliament, but to the Provincial Legislative Council of which he is an elected member and from which he is selected by the Governor as commanding or likely to command the support of the majority of that body. He holds office during the Governor's pleasure but his retention of office is contingent on his ability to retain the confidence not only of the Governor but also of the Legislative Council upon whose vote he is directly dependent for his salary. Further the control of the Legislative Council over transferred subjects both as regards supplies and legislation is almost entirely free from the restrictions just noticed which necessarily qualify its control over the reserved subjects. It is thus within the power of the Provincial Council to insist on the pursuit of a policy of its own choice in the administration of transferred subjects by withdrawing its confidence from a Minister who departs from that policy and bestowing it only on a successor who will follow its mandate and this power is dependent on the provincial elector in virtue of his freedom to control the composition of the Legislative Council by the use which he makes of his vote. No doubt this statement requires some qualification before it can be accepted as literally accurate for, technically, the authority charged with the administration of transferred subjects is the Governor acting with Ministers appointed under this Act, not the Ministers acting on their own initiative and further the Governor who is not, of course, subject to removal from office by the Legislative Council, is charged personally with responsibility for the peace and tranquillity of his province, and would be entitled, and indeed bound, to recommend the removal of a department from the transferred list if he found the legislature bent on pursuing a policy in its administration which in his judgment, was incompatible

with the maintenance of peace and tranquillity, yet the powers of control vested in the Legislative Council over the transferred sphere are undoubtedly great, and it was the opinion that all events of the Joint Select Committee that Legislature and Ministers should be allowed to exercise them with the greatest possible freedom. If after hearing all the arguments, observed the Committee, Ministers should decide not to adopt his advice then in the opinion of the Committee the Governor should ordinarily allow Ministers to have their way, fixing the responsibility upon them even if it may subsequently be necessary for him to sign any particular piece of legislation. It is not possible but that in India, as in all other countries mistakes will be made by Ministers acting with the approval of a majority of the Legislative Council but there is no way of learning except through experience and the realisation of responsibility.

**Provision of Funds.**—The terms of the Act leave the apportionment of the provincial revenues between the two halves of the executive for the financing of reserved and transferred subjects respectively to be settled by rules merely providing that rules may be made for the allocation of revenues or moneys for the "purpose of such administration as the administration of transferred subjects by the Governor acting with Ministers. Probably the best description available of the method adopted by the rules for the settlement of this matter is the recommendation of the Joint Select Committee whose proposals have been followed with one modification only to enable the Governor to revoke at any time at the desire of his Council and Ministers an order of allocation or to modify it in accordance with their joint wishes. The passage is as follows—

The Committee have given much attention to the difficult question of the principle on which the provincial revenues and balances should be distributed between the two sides of the provincial governments. They are confident that the problem can readily be solved by the simple process of common sense and reasonable give-and-take but they are aware that this question might, in certain circumstances become the cause of much friction in the provincial government, and they

are of opinion that the rules governing the allocation of these revenues and balances should be framed so as to make the existence of such friction impossible. They advise that if the Governor, in the course of preparing either his first or any subsequent budget find that there is likely to be a serious or protracted difference of opinion between the Executive Council and his Ministers on this subject he should be empowered at once to make an allocation of revenue and balances between the reserved and transferred subjects which should continue for at least the whole life of the existing Legislative Council. The Committee do not endorse the suggestion that certain sources of revenue should be allocated to reserved and certain sources to transferred subjects but they recommend that the Governor should allocate a definite proportion of the revenue, say, by way of illustration, two-thirds to reserved and one-third to transferred subjects and similarly a proportion though not necessarily the same fraction of the balances. If the Governor desires assistance in making the allocation he should be allowed at his discretion to refer the question to be decided to such authority as the Governor General shall appoint. Further, the Committee are of opinion that it should be laid down from the first that until an agreement which both sides of the Government will equally support has been reached, or until an allocation has been made by the Governor the total provisions of the different expenditure heads in the budget of the province for the preceding financial year shall hold good.

The Committee desire that the relation of the two sides of the Government in this matter as in all others, should be on such mutual sympathy that each will be able to assist and influence for the common good the work of the other, but not to exercise control over it. The budget should not be capable of being used as a means for enabling Ministers or a majority of the Legislative Council to direct the policy of reserved subjects but on the other hand the Executive Council should be helpful to Ministers in their desire to develop the departments entrusted to their care. On the Governor personally will devolve the task of holding the balance between the legitimate needs of both sets of his advisers.

## THE CENTRAL GOVERNMENT

The structural changes made by the Act of 1919 in the system of government outside the nine Governors' provinces are of comparatively minor scope though the spirit of the Act requires as has already been shown, considerable modification of the relationship hitherto subsisting between the Provincial Governments on the one hand and the Government of India and the Secretary of State in Council on the other. The only concrete changes made in the constitution of the Central Government are the removal of the statutory bar to the appointment of more than six members of the Governor-General's Executive Council (which, however, has had the far-reaching consequence that three of the eight members of the Council are now Indians), and the reconstitution in a much more enlarged representative and independent form of the central legisla-

ture. It has already been observed that this body was in origin, like all other legislative bodies in India, the Governor-General's Executive Council with the addition of certain additional members appointed to assist the Executive Council in the formulation of legislation. Despite its steady growth in size and influence, and despite the introduction of the elective system the existence of additional members, who of course under Lord Morley's Act greatly preponderated in numbers over the members proper (i.e., the Executive Councillors still persisted up to the passing of the Act of 1919. That Act, however, has entirely remodelled the "India Legislature" as it is now called, which has become, like the Legislative Council in a Governor's province, a legislature with all the inherent powers ordinarily attributed to such a body save such

as are specifically withheld by the terms of the Act. It consists of two Chambers. The Council of State contains 60 members, of whom 34 are elected (including one member to represent Berar, who though technically nominated, is nominated as the result of elections held in Berar) and 26 nominated of whom not more than 20 may be officials. The

Legislative Assembly consists of 144 members, of whom 104 are elected (including in the case of the Council of State, one Berar member who, though actually elected, is technically a nominee). Of the 60 nominated members, 26 are required to be officials. The members of the Governor General's Executive Council are not *ex officio* members of either Chamber, but each of them has to be appointed a member of one or other Chamber and can vote only in the Chamber of which he is a member. Any member of the Executive Council may, however, speak in either Chamber. The President of the Upper Chamber is a nominee of the Governor-General as also, for the first four years after the constitution of the Chamber, is the President of the Legislative Assembly. Immediately after that period the Lower Chamber is to elect its own President and it elects its own Deputy President from the outset. The normal lifetime of each Council of State is five years, and of each Legislative Assembly three years, but either Chamber or both simultaneously, may be dissolved at any time by the Governor-General.

**Election.**—The method of election for both Chambers is direct, and although the number of electors is considerably smaller than for the Provincial Councils, it is a great advance on the very restricted and for the most part indirect franchise established under the Act of 1909 for the unicameral central legislature which no longer exists. Generally speaking, the electoral scheme for the Lower Chamber is on the same model as that for the Provincial Councils already described except that, firstly, the property qualification for voters (and consequently for candidates) is higher in order to obtain manageable constituencies, and past service with the colours is not *per se* a qualification for the franchise, and secondly that the constituencies necessarily cover a considerably larger area than constituencies for the Provincial Council. The distribution of seats in both Chambers, and the arrangement of constituencies, are on a provincial basis, that is a fixed number of the elective seats in each Chamber is assigned to representatives of each province, and these representatives are elected by constituencies covering an assigned area of the province.

The following table shows the allotment of the elective seats—

	Legislative Assembly	Council of State
Madras	16	5
Bombay	16	6
Bengal	17	6
United Provinces	18	5
Punjab	12	4
Bihar and Orissa	12	2
Central Provinces	6	2
Assam	4	1

Burma	4	3
Delhi	1	—
	104	34

Since the area which returns perhaps 80 members to a Provincial Council is the same as the area which returns perhaps 12 members to the Legislative Assembly—namely, the entire province in each case—it follows that on the direct election system this area must be split into constituencies which are much larger than the constituencies for the local Councils and just as it is generally correct to say that the normal area unit for those rural constituencies for the latter which are arranged on a territorial basis is the district it may be said that the normal area unit in the case of the Legislative Assembly is the Division (the technical term for the administrative group of districts controlled by a Divisional Commissioner).

**The Franchise.**—The general result of the first franchise arrangements under the Act is thus that there is in each province a body of electors qualified to vote for and stand for election to the Provincial Council and that a select number of these voters are qualified to vote for and stand for election to those seats in the Legislative Assembly which are assigned to the province. The qualifications for candidature for the Legislative Assembly are the same in each province *mutatis mutandis* as for candidature for the Provincial Council except that in all provinces, so long as the candidate can show that he resides somewhere within the province no closer connection with his particular constituency is insisted upon.

The franchise for the Council of State differs in character from that for the Provincial Council and the Legislative Assembly. The concern of the framers of the Act and rules was to secure for the membership of this body a character as closely as possible approximating to a Senate of Rikis Statesmen and thus to constitute a body capable of performing the function of a true revising Chamber. With this object in addition and as an alternative to a high property qualification—adopted as a rough and ready method of enfranchising only persons with a stake in the country—the rules admit as qualifications certain personal attributes which are likely to connote the possession of some past administrative experience or a high standard of intellectual attainment. Examples of these qualifications are past membership of either Chamber of the Legislature or now constituted or of its predecessor, or of the Provincial Council the holding of high office in local bodies (district boards, municipalities and corporations) membership of the governing bodies of Universities and the holding of titles conferred in recognition of Indian classical learning and literature.

**Powers.**—The powers and duties of the Indian legislature differ but little in character within the central sphere from those of the provincial Councils within their provincial sphere and it has acquired the same right of voting supplies for the Central Government but as no direct attempt has yet been made to introduce responsible government at the centre, the step in that direction having been avowedly confined to the provinces and as consequently

the Executive Government of India remains legally responsible as a whole for the proper fulfilment of its charge to the Secretary of State and Parliament. It follows that the powers conferred on provincial Governors to disregard an adverse vote of the Legislative Council on legislation or

supplies are, as conferred on the Governor-General in his relationship with the Indian Legislature, less restricted in their operation than in the provinces, that is to say, they cover the whole field and are not confined in their application to categories of subjects.

### THE INDIA OFFICE.

The Act makes no structural changes in the part played by the India Office in the administration of Indian affairs. Slight alterations have been effected in the number and tenure of office of the members of the Secretary of State's Council, and some relaxations have been made in the statutory rigidity which formerly bound their procedure and that of the Office in general. But provisions now exist which will undoubtedly as time goes on have a material effect on the activities of the Office as it is now constituted. A High Commissioner for India has been appointed for the purpose of taking over as the direct agent of the Government of India, that portion of India Office functions which is of the nature of agency as distinct from administrative supervision and control. The process of separation of staff and functions for the purpose of this transfer will necessarily be somewhat slow, but a substantial beginning has been made by handing over to the direct control of the High Commissioner the large departments which are concerned with the ordering and supply of stores and stationery in England for Government use in India, with the payment of pensions to retired members of Indian services resident in the United Kingdom, and with the assistance of

Indian students in England. Concurrently with this change, it is now possible to defray from British revenues the salaries of the Secretary of State and of the Parliamentary Under-Secretary and that portion of the cost of salaries of India Office staff and general maintenance which is attributable to the exercise of its administrative as distinct from purely agency functions.

In due course the apportionment to British estimates will be the cost of the India Office as it exists after the transfer of functions to the High Commissioner has been completely effected, then the salaries of the High Commissioner and his staff will be the only expenses in the United Kingdom chargeable to Indian revenues. Until that time arrives however, an estimate was the only basis for settlement and for five years from 1920-21 the cost of the India Office payable from British revenues has been fixed at 136,500*l.*, which includes the salaries of the Secretary of State and of the Parliamentary Under-Secretary, and a contribution of 40,000*l.* which has for some years been made by the Treasury towards Indian expenditure as the result of the recommendations of the Welby Commission.

### PERSONNEL AND PROCEDURE

The Governor-General and the Executive members of his Council are appointed by the Crown. No limit of time is specified for their tenure of office but custom has fixed it at five years. There are seven Executive Members of Council. These Members hold respectively the portfolios of Education, Health and Land, Home, Finance, Commerce, Industries and Labour Law. The Viceroy acts as his own member in charge of Foreign affairs. Railways are administered by a Chief Commissioner, with the assistance of a Railway Board, and are for administrative purposes grouped under the title of the Commerce Department. The Commander-in-Chief may also be and in practice always is, an Ordinary member of the Council. He holds charge of the Army Department. The Governors of Madras, Bombay and Bengal become extraordinary members if the Council meets within their Presidencies. The Council may assemble at any place in India which the Governor-General appoints in practice it meets only in Delhi and Simla.

In regard to his own Department each Member of Council is largely in the position of a Minister of State and has the final voice in ordinary departmental matters. But any question of special importance, and any matter in which it is proposed to over-rule the views of a Local Government, must ordinarily be referred to the Viceroy. Any matter originating in one department which also affects another must be referred to the latter, and in the event of the Departments not being able to agree, the case is referred to the Viceroy. The Members of Council meet periodically as a Cabinet—ordinarily

once or twice a week—to discuss questions which the Viceroy desires to put before them or which a member who has been over-ruled by the Viceroy has asked to be referred to Council. If there is a difference of opinion in the Council the decision of the majority ordinarily prevails, but the Viceroy can over-rule a majority if he considers that the matter is of such grave importance as to justify such a step. Each departmental office is in the subordinate charge of a Secretary whose position corresponds very much to that of a permanent Under-Secretary of State in the United Kingdom but with these differences—that the Secretary is present though does not speak at Council meetings at which cases under his cognate are discussed that he attends on the Viceroy usually once a week and discusses with him all matters of importance arising in his Department that he has the right of bringing to the Viceroy's special notice any case in which he considers that the Viceroy's concurrence should be obtained to action proposed by the Departmental Member of Council and that his tenure of office is usually limited to three years. The Secretaries have under them Deputy, Under and Assistant Secretaries, together with the ordinary clerical establishments. The Secretaries and Under-Secretaries are often, though by no means exclusively members of the Indian Civil Service. The Government of India has no Civil Service of its own as distinct from that of the Provincial Governments and officers serving under the Government of India are borrowed from the Provinces or in the case of Specialists, recruited direct by contract.

# THE DIVISION OF FUNCTIONS

The keynote of the scheme is effective provincial autonomy and the establishment of an immediate measure of responsibility in the provinces all of which are raised to the status of Governments in Council. This demanded a sharp division between Imperial and Provincial functions. The following subjects are reserved to the Government of India with the exception that all others vest in the Provincial Governments —

1 (a) Defence of India, and all matters connected with His Majesty's Naval, Military, and Air Forces in India, or with His Majesty's Indian Marine Services or with any other force raised in India, other than military and armed police wholly maintained by local Governments

(b) Naval and military works cantonments.

2 External relations, including naturalisation and aliens, and pilgrimages beyond India

3. Relations with States in India

4 Political charges

5 Communications to the extent described under the following heads namely —

(a) railway and extra-municipal tramways in so far as they are not classified as provincial subjects under entry 6 (d) of Part II of this Schedule,

(b) aircraft and all matters connected therewith and

(c) inland waterways, to an extent to be declared by rule made by the Governor-General in Council or by or under legislation by the Indian legislature

6. Shipping and navigation, including shipping and navigation on inland waterways in so far as declared to be a central subject in accordance with entry 6 (c)

7 Light-houses (including their approaches) beacons, lightships and buoys

8. Port quarantine and marine hospitals

9 Ports declared to be major ports by rule made by the Governor-General in Council or by or under legislation by the Indian legislature.

10 Posts, telegraph and telephones, including wireless installations.

11 Customs, cotton excise duties, income tax, salt, and other sources of all India revenues

12 Currency and coinage

13 Public debt of India

14 Savings Banks.

15 The Indian Audit Department and extended Audit Departments, as defined in rule framed under section 96-D (1) of the Act.

16 Civil law, including laws regarding status, property, civil rights and liabilities and civil procedure

17 Commerce, including banking and insurance.

18 Trading companies and other associations

3

19 Control of production supply and distribution of any articles in respect of which control by a central authority is declared by rule made by the Governor-General in Council or by or under legislation by the Indian legislature to be essential in the public interest

20 Development of industries, in cases where such development by a central authority is declared by order of the Governor-General in Council, made after consultation with the local Government or local Governments concerned expedient in the public interest

21 Control of cultivation and manufacture of opium, and sale of opium for export.

22 Stores and stationery, both imported and indigenous, required for Imperial Departments

23 Control of petroleum and explosives

24 Geological survey

25 Control of mineral development, in so far as such control is reserved to the Governor-General in Council under rules made or sanctioned by the Secretary of State, and regulation of mines

26 Botanical Survey

27 Inventions and designs

28 Copyright

29 Emigration from, and immigration into British India, and inter provincial migration

30 Criminal law, including criminal procedure

31 Central police organisation

32 Control of arms and ammunition

33 Central agencies and institutions for research (including observatories), and for professional or technical training or promotion of special studies

34 Ecclesiastical administration including European cemeteries

35 Survey of India

36 Archaeology

37 Zoological Survey

38 Meteorology

39 Census and statistics

40 All-India services

41 Legislation in regard to any provincial subject in so far as such subject is in Part II of this Schedule stated to be subject to legislation by the Indian legislature, and any powers relating to such subject reserved by legislation to the Governor-General in Council

42 Territorial changes, other than inter-provincial, and declaration of law in connection therewith

43. Regulation of ceremonial, titles, orders, precedence, and civil uniform.

44 Immovable property acquired by, and maintained at the cost of, the Governor-General in Council.

45 The Public Service Commission



## GOVERNMENT OF INDIA

## VICTORY AND GOVERNOR-GENERAL OF INDIA.

His Excellency The Right Hon'ble Freeman Freeman-Thomas, Earl of Willington G.C.B. & G.C.I.G., G.M.S. G.M.S. 19th April 1931

## PERSONAL STAFF OF THE GOVERNOR-GENERAL

*Private Secretary*—E O Merville, C.S.I. C.M.G.  
*Asst. Private Secretary*—Captain A J Dring  
*Military Secretary*—Lieut. Colonel H I Ismay, C.B., D.S.O. Sans Browne's Cavalry, V.S.O. V.S.  
*Personal Assistant*—W H P de la Hay M.B.  
*Surgeon*—Major F M Collins, M.B., F.R.C.S., R.A.M.C.

*Comptroller of the Household*—Captain J Brittain Jones Black Watch.

*Ades-de-Camp*—Lt Lieut A H H Mao Donald R.A.M. Capt R J Streetfield Royal Artillery Capt M G D Olive Grenadier Guards Capt F G Still 6, 12 F F Regiment

*Assistant to Surgeon*—J A Rogers, M.B.C.S., L.M.D.

*Indian Ades-de-Camp*—Subedar Major (Hony Captain) Bhikhan Singh Sardar Bahadur, M.O. I.D.S.M., 4/12 Frontier Force Regiment, Risaldar Major (Hony Lieut.) Mehtab Singh, Governor General's Body Guard

*Honorary Ades-de-Camp*—Lieut. Colonel (Hony Colonel) L B Grant, T.D. The Shula Bikes (A.F.I.) Captain J H Dangleish, M.M. Lieut. Colonel (Hony Colonel) B M P Hewitt The Calcutta Light Horse (A.F.I.) Lieut. Colonel (Hony Colonel) E C Temple, O.L.E. V.D. The Chota Nagpur Regiment (A.F.I.) Lieut. Colonel (Hony Colonel) C J Irwin, C.S.I. C.I.E., V.D., T.C. The Nagpur Regiment (A.F.I.) Lieut. Colonel (Hony Col.) D B C Harley D.S.O. The V (Bombay) Field Artillery (A.F.I.) Lieut. Colonel (Hony Colonel) F H McGregor V.D. The 111 (Bangalore) Field Brigade (A.F.I.), Lieut. Colonel (Hony Colonel) H J Major C.I.E. V.D. A.I.E. O Lieut. Colonel (Hony Colonel) C G Alexander Commanding The Southern Provinces Mounted Rifles (A.F.I.) Lieut. Colonel (Hony Colonel) I B O'Donnell M.C. V.D. Commanding, The University Training Corps, Lieut. Colonel (Hony Colonel) A M Robertson M.C. V.D. Commanding, 1st Bn. Bengal Nagpur Railway Regiment (A.F.I.), Lieut. Colonel (Hony Colonel) F K Robertson, V.D., 1st Bn. East Indian Railway

Regiment (A.F.I.) Lieut. Colonel (Hony Colonel) W J C Hurlingham M.C. V.D., Commanding The Lumbay Battalion (A.F.I.)

*Honorary Indian Ades-de-Camp*—Lieut. Colonel Bhikur Anai Singh (Commandant Jampur Lancers) Colonel Shambhaji Rao Rhondele O.B.M. Adjutant General Gwalior Army Brigadier Bahadur Khan Jhakar General Staff Officer, Jammu and Kashmir State Forces Lieut. Colonel Mirza Asad Jang Bahadur Bahadur Commandant 1st Hyderabad Imperial Service Lancers Subedar Major (Hony Captain) Mir Singh Sardar Bahadur I.O.M. 1st Sikh Risaldar Major Karam Singh Bahadur I.D.S.M. late Leth (D.C.O.) Lancers, Risaldar Major (Hony Captain) Mohi ud Khan Sardar Bahadur, O.L.E. I.D.S.M. late 81st (D.C.O.) Lancers Subedar Major (Hony Captain) Bahadur Singh Sardar Bahadur I.O.M. late 10th Bn. Regiment, Subedar Major (Hony Captain) Gulab Singh Sardar Bahadur 3/10th Baluch Regiment, Risaldar Major (Hony Lieut.) Jaffer Hussain M.F. The Governor General's Body Guard, Risaldar Major (Hony Lieut.) Shukh Bahadur, I.D.S.M. 9th Royal Indian Horse.

*Honorary Surgeons*—Major General C A Spry M.C. C.I.E. M.D. F.R.C.S. (Edin.), Colonel G G Jutland D.S.O. R.A.M.C. Colonel J A Walker M.B. F.R.C.S. (Edin.) Major General W C H Forster M.B. F.R.C.S. (Edin.), Lieut. Colonel G G Jutland D.S.O. R.A.M.C. Colonel G C F Kraus D.S.O. M.C. Colonel Sir Frank Connor Kt D.S.O. F.R.C.S. (Edin.) D. Ahern, D.S.O. late R.A.M.C. Colonel M W Meadows D.S.O. late R.A.M.C. Colonel H R Nutt M.D. F.R.C.S. (Edin.) V.L. Sarthi B.A. J.M.S. (Lon.) F.R.C. (Lon.), D.F.M.S. (Lon.) F.R.C. (Lon.) Surgeon Prasad Rawat (United Provinces) M.B. B.A. B.A. Bahadur A. Jashammawam Mudahar Avergal B.A. M.D. (Madras) M.D. B. David M.B. C.S. (Mad.) F.R.C.S. (Edin.) (Burma) Rai Bahadur Dr Mathura das (Punjab) Daniel John (Central Province) Khan Bahadur Dr Syed Hassan (Bihar and Orissa) Dr Dabiruddin Ahmed O.B.E. (Dongal)

## EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

His Excellency General Sir Philip Wainhouse, Chetwode, Bart. G.C.B. C.M.G. D.S.O. A.D.C. Commander-in-Chief in India  
 The Hon. Sir George Bampfden K.C.B. K.C.M.G., O.B.E. M.C. (Finance)  
 The Hon. Sir Brojendra Lal Mitter K.C.B. Kt. (Home Law) (Law)  
 The Hon. Sir Khan Bahadur Mirza Sir Fazl

Hussain K.C.B. K.C.I.E., Kt. (Education, Health and Lands)  
 The Hon. Sir Joseph Lhok K.C.I.E. O.B.E. K.C. (Railways and Commerce)  
 The Hon. Sir H. C. Hall, K.C.B. K.C.I.E. K.C. (Home)  
 The Hon. Sir Frank New, Kt., C.B. O.B.E. K.C. (Industries and Labour)

## SECRETARIAT

## DEPARTMENT OF EDUCATION, HEALTH AND LANDS

Secretary G S Bajpai CIE CBE ICS  
 Joint Secretary Ram Chandra M B ICS  
 Deputy Secretary M S A Hulari ICS (on  
 deputation)  
 Offg Deputy Secretary Khan Bahadur Shaikh  
 Khurshid Muhammad  
 Offg Addl Dy Secy W Christie M C ICS  
 Educational Commissioner with the Government  
 of India F K Clark FRGS ICS  
 Inspector-General of Forests, A D Blaschek  
 (Dehra Dun)  
 Asst Secretary H H Lincoln (on leave)  
 Offg Asst Secretary I H Allen M B  
 Superintendents Rai Sahib I W Roy (on  
 leave) J I Hughes Munjat Rai Sohan  
 Singh B A (on leave) C P Singh ICS  
 All BS (Offg.) Haskind (Offg.) and B  
 W Brandon (Offg.)

## FINANCE DEPARTMENT

Secretary Sir Alan Parsons CIE ICS  
 Deputy Secretary W B Tennant ICS  
 Budget Officer V K Aravamudan Ayangar  
 CIE (offg.)  
 Under-Secretary J Pantos  
 Assistant Secretaries K Sanjiva Row M A and  
 M W Abdul M A  
 Superintendents Khan Qutub Shah Muhammad  
 M A J C Ghosh A K Chakravarty FRS  
 M B, H G Gell, and A Mangesh Rao M A (offg.)  
 Controller of the Currency J B Taylor ICS  
 Auditor-General Sir Ernest Lardon, Kt, CBE  
 CIE ICS  
 Deputy Auditor-General in India A C Radnor  
 CIE ICS

## ARMY DEPARTMENT

Secretary G R B Tottenham CIE M A  
 ICS  
 Deputy Secretary J D Blair ICS  
 Director of Military Lands and Cantonments  
 Colonel H F W Paterson  
 Director of Regulations and Forms H I Mac  
 donald M A  
 Assistant Secretaries, Major A F R Tumb  
 CIE CBE and J W B Graham M B  
 Superintendents Rai Chitab C Chosh (on leave)  
 A P West Rai Bahadur A P Dube R W  
 Simpson and P N Mukherji

## CENTRAL BOARD OF REVENUE

Members A H Lloyd CIE, ICS Khan  
 Bahadur J B Vohra CIE (offg.)  
 Secretary Rai Bahadur Pandit Ram Nath, M A

## MILITARY FINANCE BRANCH

Financial Advisor A Mackay ICS  
 Deputy Financial Advisors M L Livingston  
 V Anstee M A G R O'Dowd, B A  
 W J Coates B A and P F Barker  
 Assistant Financial Advisors W F Morton,  
 P N Harcourt Rai Sahib Amar Nath  
 Gya Prasad, FRS and Rai Sahib Hukmat  
 Rai  
 Superintendents H D Banerjee M A M  
 Roghan B C Roy M A C Mukherjee  
 B Sc. and Behanbhai Das

## HOME DEPARTMENT

Secretary M G Hallett CIE ICS (offg.)  
 (on leave)  
 Joint Secretary C W Gwynne CIE CBE ICS  
 Officer on Special Duty T Stewart CIE ICS  
 Deputy Secretary C M Trivedi CBE ICS  
 Under-Secretary A Whitaker ICS  
 Assistant Secretaries Rai Sahib K P Anant  
 (on deputation) W D Almeida M B (offg.)  
 and W C Stuart  
 Superintendents Rai Sahib T P Roy V Banerjee,  
 J H T Ward A S Keimner and E H Frost.

## DIRECTOR PUBLIC INFORMATION

Director I M Stephens M A  
 IMPERIAL COLLEGE OF AGRICULTURE RESEARCH  
 Chairman The Hon. Khan Bahadur Mian Sir  
 Asif Husain K CIE K  
 Vice-Chairman and Principal Administrative  
 Officer Dewan Bahadur Sir T. Vijayaraghava  
 charya KBE  
 Agricultural Expert, R C Burt, CIE, MBE  
 BSC IAS  
 Animal Husbandry Expert Col A Oliver CB  
 OBE FRCVS  
 Secretary Rai Sahib Malik Charin Das  
 Superintendent (Offg.) Basul Karim  
 Subordinates M Vaidyanathan M A LT FRS  
 Chief Financial Officer Rai Sahib K P  
 Singh Technical Officer H C Sivastava  
 B A  
 Lecturer Res Entomologist Iyappur M Afzal  
 Hussain M SO (B) M A (entab) IAS  
 Deputy Lecturer Res Entomologist Qutub Rao  
 Sahib Rama Chandra Rao Gani M A FRS

## FOREIGN AND POLITICAL DEPARTMENT

Secretary Political The Hon. Sir Charles  
 Watson K CIE CBE  
 Secretary Foreign A J Maclellan CIE MVO  
 (offg.)  
 Deputy Secretary Political, R F L Wingate  
 CIE MVO  
 Deputy Secretary Foreign, Capt R R Burnett,  
 OBE (offg.)  
 Under-Secretary V Varadhar Rao M A  
 Assistant Secretary A F Limmer, ICS  
 Assistant Secretary R A K Hill  
 Military Adviser-in-Chief Indian State Forces,  
 Col H Campbell DSO, MVO  
 Staff Officer to the Military Adviser-in-Chief,  
 Indian State Forces Capt H C James M O  
 Superintendents K P Dewan Asst Secretary,  
 Hyderabad G M Coates (on leave) Rai  
 Bahadur S C Bhowas L Leicester Rai  
 Bahadur Ramji Das Dhamajah M A Rai  
 Sahib A K Kaul B A Rao Sahib B R  
 Subramaniam B A Prati Krishan G A  
 Horn (offg.) Sarfar Sahib Sunder Singh  
 Chibbra (offg.) I B Gonsalves M O Dover  
 (offg.) and A J Courtney (offg.)

## DEPARTMENT OF COMMERCE

Secretary The Hon. Sir J C B Drake CIE,  
 CBE ICS  
 Additional Secretary T A Stewart ICS  
 Joint Secretary A Ramesan ICS  
 Deputy Secretary N R Pillai, ICS  
 Secretary India Accountancy Bd M L Tannan,  
 ICS ICS at Law  
 Assistant Secretary Rai Sahib Ladi Perahad, M A,  
 Assistant Secretary G Corley Smith

**Advisory to the Government of India, N Mukerji, M.A., B.L., A.I.A.**

**Chief Inspector of Lighthouses in British India, J Oswald, B.Sc., M.I.E.E.**

**Inspector of Lighthouses in British India, A N Seal, B.Sc. (London)**

**Naval Adviser, Captain E V Whibley O.B.E., R.N.**

**Chief Surveyor, Engr Capt J S Page R.N.**

**Superintendents, A N Puri, I H Desai, Stuart Smith, H N Khauna, P M Mukerji (on leave) and Hans Raj (offg.)**

**POST AND TELEGRAPH DEPARTMENT**

**Director-General, The Hon T Ryan, C.I.E.**

**RAILWAY DEPARTMENT (RAILWAY BOARD)**

**HEADQUARTERS (SIMLA & DELHI)**

**Chief Commissioner, Sir Guthrie Russell**

**Financial Commissioner, P R Rau**

**Members, A M Hayman O.B.E.**

**Director of Mechanical Engineering, J M D Wrench, C.I.E.**

**Director of Traffic, C P Colvin, O.B.E.**

**Director of Establishment, L H Kirkness D.S.O., O.B.E., V.D., M.A. (Canab)**

**Director of Finance, T S Bankara Aiyar**

**Director (Civil Engineering), A F Harvey**

**Secretary, J F Blackwood**

**Deputy Director (Establishment), K M Hassan**

**Deputy Director Traffic (Commercial), J T Pearce**

**Deputy Director Traffic (Transportation), A M Ali**

**Deputy Director (Finance), Khan Bahadur Barkat Ali**

**Deputy Director Mechanical Engineering, T G Wright**

**Superintendent of Railway Labour, Major H W Wagstaff**

**Assistant Secretary, F C Rundlett**

**Timber Advisory Officer, H C R Jolly, I.F.S.**

**Chief Controller of Standards, J M D Wrench, C.I.E.**

**Deputy Chief Controller of Standards, D Cardew**

**Assistant Chief Controller of Standards, L H Swain**

**Superintendents, J S Sequiera (Traffic), W Daniel (Works), E C Roy Chowdhury (Establishment), B S Bhagavan (Finance)**

**Kishori Lal (Budget) and H W C G Smith (Stores)**

**LEGISLATIVE DEPARTMENT**

**Secretary, Sir Lancelot Graham, K.C.I.E., I.C.S., Bar-at-Law**

**Offg. Secretary (on leave), D G Mitchell, C.S.I., C.I.E., I.C.S.**

**Honorary Secretary and Draftsman, T Barclay, I.C.S. (offg.)**

**Deputy Secretary, G H Spence, C.I.E., I.C.S.**

**Assistant Secretary, C H F Pereira (on leave)**

**Assistant Secretary, Rai Amrita Lal Banerjee Bahadur, B.A.**

**Assistant Secretary, A W Chick (offg.)**

**SOLICITORS BRANCH**

**Solicitor to the Government of India, A Kirk Smith**

**2nd Solicitor to the Government of India, S Webb-Johnson, C.B.E.**

**Assistant Solicitor to the Government of India, S Muthran, M.A., Bar-at-Law**

**Superintendents, D D Balrd and F A Thorpe**

**SURVEY OF INDIA**

**Brigadier B. H. Thomas, D.S.O. (on leave),**

# **GEOLOGICAL SURVEY OF INDIA**

**Director, I. Leigh Fermor O.B.E., A.R.S.M., D.S.C. (London), F.G.S., F.A.S.S., M. Inst. M.M.**

**Superintendents, G de P. Cotter, M.A. B.Sc. D. (Dub.) F.G.S., F.A.S.S., M. Inst. M.M., M. Inst. P.T.J.**

**Coggins Brown O.B.E., D.S.C. (Dundee), F.G.S., F.A.S.S., M. Inst. M.M., M. Inst. M.M., M.I.E.E. (India), H O Jones, A.R.S.M., A.M.C.S., F.G.S., A. M. Heron, D.S.C. (Edin.) F.G.S., F.P.S.S., F.R.S.M. O.S. Fox, D.S.C. (Birm.), M. L. Min M., F.G.S., and E. L. G. Olegg, B.Sc. (Manch)**

**BOREANAL SURVEY OF INDIA**

**Director, G. C. Oakler, D.S.C. (Agr.), F.E.S., also Superintendent Royal Botanic Garden, Sibpur, and Superintendent, Chinochona Cultivation Bengal (on leave) Officiating Director, G. E. Shaw, D.S.C., F.I.C. M. Chem. M., also Superintendent, Chinochona Cultivation in Bengal, Curator, Industrial Section, Indian Museum, B. N. Bal, M.S.O., F.H.O. F.I.S., Systematic Assistant, V. Narayanaswami, M.A. (on deputatation) Systematic Assistant, T. D. Brinivasan, M.A., Systematic Assistant, E. L. Radhwar, M.S.C. (on probation), Superintendent Chinochona Cultivation in Burma, P. T. Russell Assistant Curator, U. C. Pal Indian Museum**

**ARCHAEOLOGICAL SURVEY**

**Director General of Archaeology, Rai Bahadur Dava Ram Sahni, M.A. Deputy Director-General, Khan Bahadur Maulvi Zafar Hasan B.A. Superintendent, K. N. Dikshit, M.A. Assistant Superintendent, Central India and Rayprata H. I. Brinivasaya, M.A. Superintendent, Frontier Circle, J. F. Bickiston, Assistant Superintendent, Frontier Circle, M. S. Vats, M.A. Superintendent, B. I. Dharma, Offg. Superintendent, Northern Circle, H. H. H. H. Kuralshi, B.A. Superintendent, Western Circle, Dr. Mohd. Natin, M.A. F.H.D. Superintendent, Central Circle, G. C. Chandra, Offg. Superintendent, Southern Circle, H. H. Khan, A.R.I.B.A., Superintendent, Burma Circle, U. Mya, Government Epigraphist for India, Dr. Hirananda Sastri, M.A., M.O.I., Litt. D. Offg. Superintendent for Epigraphy, C. R. Krishnamachari, B.A. Offg. Assistant Superintendent for Epigraphy, Dr. N. P. Chakravarty, M.A. F.H.D. Superintendent, Archaeological Section, Indian Museum, K. G. Majumdar, M.A. Archaeological Chemist in India, Khan Bahadur Mohd. Bona, Ullah, M.B.O., F.S.O. Assistant Arch. Chemist in India, Dr. Mohd. Abdul Hamid, Ph.D. M.S.C., F.R.O. Curator, Central Asian Antiquities Museum, Q. M. Moncey, B.A. Assistant Engineer, K. A. A. Ansari, Ph.D. Offg. Officer on Special Duty, Sir John Marshall, Kt., C.I.E. Litt. D., F.S.A.**

**MISCELLANEOUS APPOINTMENTS**

**Director-General, Indian Medical Service, (Officiating), The Hon. Major-General Sir J. W. D. Megaw, C.I.E., L.R.C.**

**Public Health Commissioner with the Government of India, Major General J. D. Graham, C.I.E.**

**Deputy Director-General, Indian Medical Service, Lt.-Col. A. J. H. Russell, O.B.E., I.M.S.**

**Assistant Director-General, Indian Medical Service, Lieut. Col. B. Sweet, D.S.O., I.M.S.**

Director Central Research Institute Kasauli  
Col Sir Richard Christophers Kt., C.I.E.,  
O.B.E., I.M.S.  
Assistant to Director Central Research Institute  
Kasauli Major G. C. Maithra I.M.S.  
Director-General of Observatories Poona, C. W. B.  
Normand M.A. D.Sc.  
Director Kodakanal and Madras Observatories  
Thomas Boyda D.Sc.  
Meteorologist, Bombay Observatory Dr B. N.  
Banerji M.Sc. F.R.S.  
Librarian, Imperial Library, Calcutta K. M.  
Asadullah, B.A., F.L.A.  
Director Imperial Institute of Agricultural Re-  
search, Dr W. McCrae M.A., D.Sc.  
Director Zoological Survey of India Indian  
Museum Lt. Colonel B. B. Seymour Sewell,  
I.M.S., M.A.  
Master, Security Printing Bank Road Col Sir  
George Willis Kt. C.I.E., M.V.O. R.N., I.M.S.  
Director Intelligence Bureau, Sir David Petrie,  
Kt. C.I.E.  
Director General of Commercial Intelligence and  
Statistics D. B. Mack.  
Deputy Director-General of Commercial Intelli-  
gence and Statistics, Hal Bahadur S. N.  
Banerji, B.A.  
Controller of Patents and Designs, K. Rama Pai  
M.A.

#### GOVERNORS-GENERAL OF INDIA WILLIAM IV KING

Name.	Assumed charge of office
Warren Hastings	20 Oct. 1774
Sir John Macpherson, Bart	8 Feb. 1785
Earl Cornwallis, K.G. (a)	12 Sep. 1796
Sir John Shore, Bart. (b)	28 Oct. 1798
(a) Created Marquess Cornwallis, 15 Aug. 1792	
(b) Afterwards (by creation) Baron Tolpennout	
Lieut. General the Hon. Sir Alfred	
Clarke, K.G.B. (offg.)	17 Mar. 1798
The Earl of Mornington P.C. (c)	18 May 1798
The Marquess Cornwallis, K.G. (2nd time)	30 July 1805
Captain L. A. P. Anderson, Sir George	
H. Barlow, Bart	10 Oct. 1806
Lord Minto, P.C. (d)	31 July 1807
The Earl of Minto, K.G., P.C. (e)	4 Oct. 1813
John Adam (offg.)	13 Jan. 1823
Lord Amherst P.C. (f)	1 Aug. 1823
William Butterworth Bayley (offg.)	13 Mar. 1828
Lord William Cavendish Bentinck	
G.C.B., G.C.M.G., P.C.	4 July 1828
(a) Created Marquess Wellesley, 2 Dec. 1799	
(b) Created Earl of Minto, 24 Feb. 1813	
(c) Created Marquess of Hastings, 2 Dec. 1816	
(f) Created Earl Amherst, 2 Dec. 1826	

#### GOVERNORS GENERAL OF INDIA

Name.	Assumed charge of office.
Lord William Cavendish Bentinck	
G.C.B., G.C.M.G., P.C.	14 Nov. 1831
Sir Charles Metcalfe, Bart. (a)	
(offg.)	20 Mar. 1835
Lord Auckland G.C.B., P.C. (b)	4 Mar. 1839
Lord Ellenborough, P.C. (c)	22 Feb. 1842
William Wilberforce Biri (offg.)	15 June 1844
The Right Hon. Sir Henry Hardinge, G.C. (d)	23 July 1844
The Earl of Dalhousie, P.C. (e)	12 Jan. 1848
Viscount Canning, P.C. (f)	29 Feb. 1856

(a) Afterwards (by creation) Baron Metcalfe  
(b) Created Earl of Auckland, 21 Dec. 1839  
(c) Afterwards (by creation) Earl of Ellen-  
borough  
(d) Created Viscount Hardinge 2 May 1846  
(e) Created Marquess of Dalhousie 23 Aug. 1849  
(f) Afterwards (by creation) Earl Canning  
NOTE.—The Governor-General ceased to  
be the direct Head of the Bengal Government  
from the 1st May 1854 when the first Lieute-  
nant-Governor assumed office. On 1st April  
1912, Bengal was placed under a separate  
Governor and the appointment of Lieutenant-  
Governor was abolished.

#### VICEROYS AND GOVERNORS GENERAL OF INDIA.

Name	Assumed charge of office
Viscount Canning, P.C. (a)	1 Nov. 1858
The Earl of Elgin and Kincardine, Kt., G.C.B., P.C.	12 March 1862
Major-General Sir Robert Napier, K.C.B. (b) (offg.)	21 Nov. 1863
Colonel Sir William T. Denison, K.C.B. (offg.)	2 Dec. 1863
The Right Hon. Sir John Lawrence, Bart., G.C.B., K.C.S.I. (c)	12 Jan. 1864
The Earl of Mayo K.P.	12 Jan. 1869
John Strachey (d) (offg.)	9 Feb. 1872
Lord Napier of Merchiston Kt. (e) (offg.)	23 Feb. 1872
Lord Northbrook P.C. (h)	2 May 1872
Lord Lytton G.C.B. (g)	12 Apr. 1876
The Marquess of Ripon K.G. P.C. 8 June 1880	
The Earl of Dufferin, K.P., G.C.B., G.C.M.G., P.C. (i)	18 Dec. 1884
The Marquess of Lansdowne G.C. K.G.	10 Dec. 1888
The Earl of Elgin and Kincardine P.C.	27 Jan. 1894
Baron Curzon of Kedleston P.C.	6 Jan. 1899
Baron Amthill (offg.)	30 Apr. 1904
Baron Curzon of Kedleston P.C. (h) 13 Dec. 1904	
The Earl of Minto, K.G., P.C. G.C.	
K.G.	18 Nov. 1905
Baron Hardinge of Penshurst, P.C. G.C.B., G.C.M.G., G.C.V.O., K.C. (j)	
	23 Nov. 1910
Lord Chelmsford	Apr. 1916
Marquess of Reading	Apr. 1921
Baron Irwin	Apr. 1924
The Earl of Willingdon	Apr. 1931
(a) Created Earl Canning 21 May 1859	
(b) Afterwards (by creation) Baron Napier of Magdala	
(c) Afterwards (by creation) Baron Lawrence	
(d) Afterwards Sir John Strachey G.C.S.I. C.I.E.	
(e) Afterwards (by creation) Baron Napier of Ettrick	
(f) Afterwards (by creation) Earl of North- brook	
(g) Created Earl of Lytton, 28 April 1880	
(h) Created Marquess of Dufferin and Ava 12 Nov. 1888	
(i) Created an Earl	June 1911
(j) During tenure of office the Viceroy is Grand Master and First and Principal Knight of the two Indian Orders (G.M.S.I. and G.M.I.M.) On quitting office he becomes G.C.S.I. and G.C.I.E. with the date of his assumption of the Viceroyalty	

## The Imperial Legislatures.

The gradual evolution of the Indian constitution is fully traced in the article on "The Government of India" which precedes this, so also are the great changes made by the Reform Act of 1919. For the purposes of easy reference the powers of the Legislature, as well as the special powers reserved to the Governor-General for the discharge of his responsibilities, which are fully set out in the Act, are reproduced below —

21 (1) Every Council of State shall continue for five years, and every Legislative Assembly for three years from its first meeting.

Provided that—

(a) either chamber of the legislature may be sooner dissolved by the Governor-General and

(b) any such period may be extended by the Governor-General if in special circumstances, he so thinks fit, and

(c) after the dissolution of either chamber the Governor-General shall appoint a date not more than six months, or with the sanction of the Secretary of State, not more than nine months after the date of dissolution for the next session of that chamber

22 (1) An official shall not be qualified for election as a member of either chamber of the Indian legislature and if any non-official member of either chamber accepts office in the service of the Crown in India his seat in that chamber shall become vacant.

(4) Every member of the Governor-General's Executive Council shall be nominated as a member of one chamber of the Indian legislature and shall have the right of attending in and addressing the other chamber, but shall not be a member of both chambers

24 (3) If any Bill which has been passed by one chamber is not, within six months after the passage of the Bill by that chamber, passed by the other chamber either without amendments or with such amendments as may be agreed to by the two chambers the Governor-General may in his discretion refer the matter for decision to a joint sitting of both chambers. Provided that standing orders made under this section may provide for meetings of members of both chambers appointed for the purpose, in order to discuss any difference of opinion which has arisen between the two chambers

(4) Without prejudice to the powers of the Governor-General under section sixty-eight of the principal Act the Governor-General may where a Bill has been passed by both chambers of the Indian legislature, return the Bill for reconsideration by either chambers.

(7) Subject to the rules and standing orders affecting the chamber, there shall be freedom

of speech in both chambers of the Indian legislature. No person shall be liable to any proceeding in any court by reason of his speech or vote in either chamber or by reason of any thing contained in any official report of the proceedings of either chamber

25 INDIAN BUDGET—(1) The estimated annual expenditure and revenue of the Governor-General in Council shall be laid in the form of a statement before both chambers of the Indian legislature in each year

(2) No proposal for the appropriation of any revenue or moneys for any purpose shall be made except on the recommendation of the Governor-General

(3) The proposals of the Governor-General in Council for the appropriation of revenue or moneys relating to the following heads of expenditure shall not be submitted to the vote of the legislative assembly, nor shall they be open to discussion by either chamber at the time when the annual statement is under consideration unless the Governor-General otherwise directs—

(i) interest and sinking fund charges on loans and

(ii) expenditure of which the amount is prescribed by or under any law, and

(iii) salaries and pensions of persons appointed by or with the approval of His Majesty or by the Secretary of State in Council, and

(iv) salaries of chief commissioners and judicial commissioners and

(v) expenditure sanctioned by the order of the Governor-General in Council as—

(a) ecclesiastical

(b) political,

(c) defence

(4) If any question arises whether any proposed appropriation of revenue or money does or does not relate to the above heads the decision of the Governor-General on the question shall be final

(5) The proposals of the Governor-General in Council for the appropriation of revenue or moneys relating to heads of expenditure not specified in the above heads shall be submitted to the vote of the legislative assembly in the form of demands for grants

(6) The legislative assembly may assent or refuse its assent to any demand or may reduce the amount referred to in any demand by a reduction of the whole grant

(7) The demands as voted by the legislative assembly shall be submitted to the Governor-General in Council, who shall, if he declares that he is satisfied that any demand which has been refused by the legislative assembly is essential to the discharge of his responsibilities as if it had been assented to, notwithstanding the withholding of such assent or the reduction of the amount therein referred to, by the legislative assembly

(8) Notwithstanding anything in this section the Governor-General shall have power, in cases of emergency, to authorise such expenditure as may in his opinion be necessary for the safety or tranquillity of British India or any part thereof

26 EMERGENCY POWERS.—(1) Where either chamber of the Indian legislature refuses leave to introduce or fails to pass in a form recommended by the Governor-General any Bill, the Governor-General may certify that the passage of the Bill is essential for the safety, tranquillity or interests of British India or any part thereof and thereupon—

(a) if the Bill has already been passed by the other chamber, the Bill shall on signature by the Governor-General, notwithstanding that it has not been consented to by both chambers, forthwith become an Act of the Indian legislature in the form of the Bill as originally introduced or proposed to be introduced in the Indian legislature, or (as the case may be) in the form recommended by the Governor-General and

(b) if the Bill has not already been so passed, the Bill shall be laid before the other chamber, and, if consented to by that chamber in the form recommended by the Governor-General, shall become an Act as aforesaid on the signature of the Governor-General's assent, or, if not so consented to shall on signature by the Governor-General, become an Act as aforesaid

(2) Every such Act shall be expressed to be made by the Governor-General and shall, as soon as practicable after being made, be laid before both Houses of Parliament and shall not have effect until it has received His Majesty's

assent, and shall not be presented for His Majesty's assent until copies thereof have been laid before each House of Parliament for not less than eight days on which that House has sat and upon the signature of such assent by His Majesty in Council and the notification thereof by the Governor-General, the Act shall have the same force and effect as an Act passed by the Indian legislature and duly assented to

Provided that, where in the opinion of the Governor-General a state of emergency exists which justifies such action, the Governor-General may direct that any such Act shall come into operation forthwith, and thereupon the Act shall have such force and effect as aforesaid, subject, however, to disallowance by His Majesty in Council

27 SUPPLEMENTAL PROVISIONS.—(1) In addition to the measures referred to in sub-section (2) of section sixty-seven of the principal Act as requiring the previous sanction of the Governor-General it shall not be lawful without such previous sanction to introduce at any meeting of either chamber of the Indian legislature any measure—

(a) regulating any provincial subject, or any part of a provincial subject, which has not been declared by rules under the principal Act to be subject to legislation by the Indian legislature

(b) repealing or amending any Act of a local legislature,

(c) repealing or amending any Act or ordinance made by the Governor-General

(2) Where in either chamber of the Indian legislature any Bill has been introduced or is proposed to be introduced, or any amendment to a Bill is moved or proposed to be moved the Governor-General may certify that the Bill or any clause of it or the amendment affects the safety or tranquillity of British India, or any part thereof, and may direct that no proceedings, or that no further proceedings, shall be taken by the chamber in relation to the Bill, clause or amendment and effect shall be given to such direction

## THE LEGISLATIVE ASSEMBLY

President — Sir E. K. Shanmukham Chetty K C I E

Deputy President — Mr. Abdul Matin Chaudhury

## A. ELECTED MEMBERS (104)

Constituency	Name
Madras City (Non Muhammadan Urban)	M R Rv Diwan Bahadur A. Ramaswami Mudaliar
Ganjam cum Visagapatam (Non Muhammadan Rural)	Mr B Sitarama Raju
Godavari cum Kistna (Non Muhammadan Rural)	Mr Mochay Narasimha Rao
Guntur cum Nellore (Non Muhammadan Rural)	M R Ry Ponsake Govindur Reddy Garu
Madras ceded districts and Chittoor (Non Muhammadan Rural)	Mr T V Ramakrishna Reddi
Salem and Coimbatore cum North Arcot (Non Muhammadan Rural)	Sir E. K. Shanmukham Chetty K C I E †
South Arcot cum Chingleput (Non Muhammadan Rural)	Diwan Bahadur T. Rangachari K C I E
Tanjore cum Trichinopoly (Non Muhammadan Rural)	Raja Bahadur G. Krishnamacharlar
Madura and Ramanad cum Tinnevely (Non Muhammadan Rural)	Mr B. Rajaram Pandian
West Coast and Nilgiris (Non Muhammadan Rural)	Mr K. P. Thampian
North Madras (Muhammadan)	Mahomed Muazzam Saheb Bahadur
South Madras (Muhammadan)	Moulvi Sayyid Murtaza Saheb Bahadur
West Coast and Nilgiris (Muhammadan)	Kottal Uppl Saheb Bahadur
Madras (European)	Mr F. E. James
Madras Landholders	Raja Sir Vasudeva Rajah Kt, C I E.
Madras Indian Commerce	
Bombay City (Non Muhammadan Urban)	Mr Nuroji M. Dumasla
Ditto	Sir Gwasji Jehanjir K C I E, O B E
Sind (Non Muhammadan Rural)	Diwan Lalchand Navsital
Bombay Northern Division (Non Muhammadan Rural)	Mr N. K. Anklesaria.
Bombay Central Division (Muhammadan Rural)	Sir Ibrahim Rahimtulla K C S L, C I E.
Bombay Central Division (Non Muhammadan Rural)	Mr B. V. Jadhav
Ditto	Mr N. R. Gunjal
Bombay Southern Division (Non Muhammadan Rural)	Rao Bahadur B. L. Patil
Bombay City (Muhammadan Urban)	Mr Rahimtulla M. Chitoy
Sind (Muhammadan Rural)	Seth Haji Abdullah Haroon
Ditto	Nawab Nahrasinghji Ishwarsingji
Bombay (European)	Mr D. N. O. Sullivan
Ditto	Sir Leslie Hudson Kt
The Indian Merchants' Chamber and Bureau (Indian Commerce)	
Gujarat and Deccan Sardars and Inamdars (Landholders)	Sardar G. N. Majumdar

† Elected President

Constituency	Name
Bombay * Millowners' Association (Indian Commerce) **	Mr Hormusji Peeroshaw Modv
Calcutta (Non Muhammadan Urban)	Mr C C Biswas
Calcutta Suburbs (Non Muhammadan Urban)	Mr Nabakumar Sing Dandhorla
Burdwan Division (Non Muhammadan Rural)	Babu Amarnath Dutt
Presidency Division (Non Muhammadan Rural)	Pundit Satyendranath Sen
Dacca Division (Non Muhammadan Rural)	Mr Kahtish Chandra Neogy
Chittagong and Rajshahi Divisions (Non Muhammadan Rural)	Mr S C Mitra
Calcutta and Suburbs (Muhammadan Urban)	Sir Abdur Rahim K.C.S.I. xx
Burdwan and Presidency Divisions (Muhammadan Rural)	Dr Sir A. Suhrawardy
Dacca cum Mymensingh (Muhammadan Rural)	Mr A H Ghusnavi
Bakerganj cum Faridpur (Muhammadan Rural)	Haji Choudhary Mohammad Ismail Khan
Chittagong Division (Muhammadan Rural)	Mr Md Anwarul Azim
Rajshahi Division (Muhammadan Rural)	Mr Kabir ud Din Ahmed
Bengal (European)	Mr R. Smith
Do	
Do.	Mr G. Morgan, C.J.E.
Bengal Landholders	Mr Dilrendra Kanta Lahiri Chaudhury
Bengal National Chamber of Commerce (Indian Commerce)	Mr Satish Chandra Sen
Cities of the United Provinces (Non Muhammadan Urban)	Lala Rameshwar Prasad Bagla
Meerut Division (Non Muhammadan Rural)	Chaudhri Isra
Agra Division (Non Muhammadan Rural)	Kunwar Raghubir Singh
Rohilkund and Kumaon Division (Non Muhammadan Rural)	Mr C S Ranga Iyer
Allahabad and Jhansi Divisions (Non Muhammadan Rural)	Mr A. Hoon
Benares and Gorakhpur Divisions (Non Muhammadan Rural)	Mr A. Das
Lucknow Division (Non Muhammadan Rural)	Mr L. Brij Kishore.
Fyzabad Division (Non Muhammadan Rural)	Sardar Nihal Singh
Cities of the United Provinces (Muhammadan Urban)	Khan Bahadur Haji Wajihuddin
Meerut Division (Muhammadan Rural)	Kunwar Hajeer Ismail Ali Khan
Agra Division (Muhammadan Rural)	Mr Muhammad Yamin Khan
Rohilkund and Kumaon Divisions (Muhammadan Rural)	Maulvi Sir Muhammad Isakub
United Provinces Southern Division (Muhammadan Rural)	Dr Zia-ud Din Ahmed C.I.E.
Lucknow and Fyzabad Divisions (Muhammadan Rural)	Mr Mohamed Azhar Ali
United Provinces (European)	Mr J. R. Scott
United Provinces Landholders	Lala Hari Raj Swarup
Ambala Division (Non Muhammadan)	Bhai Parma Nand
Johndur Division (Non Muhammadan)	Mr Jagannath Agarwal

\*\* Entitled to representation in rotation



Constituency	Name
West Punjab (Non Muhammadan)	Mr B R Puri
East Punjab (Muhammadan)	Hony Lt Nawab Md Ibrahim Ali Khan
East Central Punjab (Muhammadan)	Shaik Sadiq Hasan
West Central Punjab (Muhammadan)	Mian Muhammad Shah Nawaz CIE
North Punjab (Muhammadan)	Major Nawab Malik Talib Mohdi Khan, OBE
North West Punjab (Muhammadan)	Shaik Fazal Haq Piracha
South West Punjab (Muhammadan)	Khan Bahadur Makhdum Sayad Rajan Dakhsh Shah
East Punjab (Sikh)	Sirdar Harbans Singh Brar
West Punjab (Sikh)	Sardar Sant Singh
Punjab Landholders	Sirdar Sohan Singh
Darbhanga cum Saran (Non Muhammadan)	Pundit Ram Krishna Jha
Muzaffarpur cum Champaran (Non Muhammadan)	Babu Gaya Prasad Singh
Orissa Division (Non Muhammadan)	Mr B V Misra
Do do	Mr Bhubaneswari Das
Patna cum Shahabad (Non Muhammadan)	Badr Lal Rustogi
Gaya cum Monghyr (Non Muhammadan)	Kumar Guptaeswar Prasad Singh
Bhagalpur, Purnea and the Santhal Parganas (Non Muhammadan)	Rai Bahadur Sukhray Roy
Chota Nagpur Division (Non Muhammadan)	Thakur Mohendra Nath Shah Deo
Patna and Chota Nagpur cum Orissa (Muhammadan)	Mr M Maswood Ahmad
Bhagalpur Division (Muhammadan)	Moulvi Badli uz Zaman
Tirhut Division (Muhammadan)	Moulvi Muhammad Shafee Daoodi
Bihar and Orissa Landholders	Mr Bhimput Sing
Nagpur Division (Non-Muhammadan)	Bao Bahadur S R Pandit
Central Provinces Hindi Divisions (Non Muhammadan)	Sir Hari Singh Gour, Kt
Do do	Soth Laladhar Chaudhry
Central Provinces (Muhammadan)	Khan Bahadur H M Wilsayatullah, I.S.O
Central Provinces Landholders	Goswami M P Puri
Assam Valley (Non Muhammadan)	Mr T B Phookun
Burma Valley cum Shillong (Non Muhammadan)	Mr Gopika Ramon Roy
Assam (Muhammadan)	Mr Abdul Matin Chaudhury *
Assam (European)	Mr H B Fox
Burma (Non European)	Mr Johangir K Munshi
Do	U Tun Myint.
Do	U Ba Maung
Burma (European)	Mr F S Millar
Delhi (General)	Bhagat Chand Mal Gola.
Ajmer Marwara (General)	Rai Sahib Har Bhas Sarda.

\* Elected Deputy President

Provinces or body represented	Name
-------------------------------	------

NOMINATED MEMBERS—EXCLUDING THE PRESIDENT (41)

(a) OFFICIAL MEMBERS (20)

Government of India	The Hon. Sir George Suster KCMG, CBE, MC
Do	The Hon. Sir Joseph Lhore KC SI LCIF
Do	Do
Do	The Hon. Sir Harry Hargrave KC SI CIE
Do	The Hon. Sir Frank Novell KC SI CBE
Do	Mr A B Mitchell CIE MVO
Do	Mr J R Hain
Do	Mr F Ryan KC CIE
Do	Mr G R E Lottum
Do	Mr H S Jajmi CIE CBE
Do	Mr A G Chow CIE
Do	Mr C M Irwin CIE CBE
Do	Mr Chatterjee J. M. M. CIE
Do	Mr H S Bajpai CBE
Do	Mr D G Mitter KC SI CIE
Do	Khan Bahadur T B Vachcha CIE
Do	Mr A Ramnath
Madras	Mr A G Dasch
Bengal	Mr P C Dutt
Do	Mr C S Dutt
The Punjab	Khan Bahadur Malik Allah Baksh Khan
	Chaudhary M. R.
The Central Provinces	Mr C A Newman
Assam	Mr James Hazlett
Sind	Mr A Acott
Eastern Bengal	Khan Bahadur Maulvi A H M Abdul Hal
United Provinces	Khan Bahadur Saikid Anon Hussain Shah
Uttar	Mr P P Sinha

(b) Doras representative (1) Mr S G Jog

(c) Non OFFICIAL MEMBERS (14)

United Provinces	Khan Bahadur Maulvi Raluddin Ahmed
Bombay	Dr R D Dalsi
Delhi	Mr K. S. Chandra Rao, CIE
Bengal	Rai Bahadur Satya Charan Mukherjee
The Punjab	Sardar Bahadur Sardar Jawahar Singh, CIE
Do	Capt Hira Muhammad Khan Gakhar
Do	Honv Capt Rao Bahadur Ch Lal Chand, CIE
Bihar and Orissa	Mr Ramaswami Srinivasa Sarma, CIE
North West Frontier Province	Major Nawab Ahmad Nawaz Khan, CIE
Associated Chambers of Commerce	Mr B I H Mackinnon
Indian Christian	Dr F X deSouza
The Depressed Classes	Rao Bahadur Mysal Chinnathambi Rajah
Anglo-Indian Community	Lt Col Sir H A J Gidney, KC
Labour Interests	Mr N M Joshi

## THE COUNCIL OF STATE.

President—The Hon ble Sir Manockji Byramji Dadabhoy K C I E, Kt Bar-at Law

## A —ELECTED MEMBERS (33)

Constituency	Name
Madras (Non Muhammadan)	Diwan Bahadur Sir B M Annamalai Chettiyar, Kt.
Do	Mr Varlagadda Ranganayakulu Naidu
Do	Mr V C Vellingiri Gounder
Do	Diwan Bahadur G Narayanaswami Chetti, C I E.
Madras (Muhammadan)	Syed Muhammad Padshah Sahib Bahadur
Bombay (Non Muhammadan)	Varier Shri Jagannath Mahara) Pandit.
Do	Mr Hormusji Maneckji Metha
Do	Sir Phiroze C Setlwa Kt, C S R
Bombay Presidency (Muhammadan)	Sirdar Sahib Sir Suleman Cassum Haji Mitha, Kt, C I E
Sind (Muhammadan)	Mr Ali Baksh Muhammad Hussain
Bombay Chamber of Commerce	Mr E Miller
East Bengal (Non-Muhammadan)	Babu Jagadish Chandra Banerjee
West do do	Kumar Nripandra Narayan Sinha
West do do	Mr Satyandra Chandra Ghose Maulik
West Bengal (Muhammadan)	Mr Mahmood Suhrawardy
East do do	Khan Bhadur Syed Abdul Hafeez
Bengal Chamber of Commerce	Sir Edward Bantull Kt
United Provinces Central (Non Muhammadan)	Rai Bahadur Lala Mathura Prasad Mehro
United Provinces Northern (Non Muhammadan)	Rai Bahadur Lala Jagdish Prasad
United Provinces Southern (Non Muhammadan)	Raja Sir Moti Chand C I E
United Provinces West (Muhammadan)	Khan Bahadur Hafiz Muhammad Halim
United Provinces East (Muhammadan)	Shulkh Muehr Hosain Kiliwal
Punjab (Non Muhammadan)	Rai Bahadur Lala Ram Saran Das, C I E
Punjab (Sikh)	Sardar Bute Singh
East Punjab (Muhammadan)	Khan Bahadur Chaudri Muhammad Din
West Punjab (Muhammadan)	Sir Sayad Mohammad Mehr Shah Kt
Bihar and Orissa (Non Muhammadan)	Rai Bahadur Radha Krishna Jalan
Do.	Raja Raghunandan Prasad Singh
Bihar and Orissa (Muhammadan)	Mr Abu Abdullah Syed Hussain Imam
Central Provinces (General)	Mr V V Kulkar
Assam (Non Muhammadan)	Bahadur Promode Chandra Dutt.
Burma (General)	Mr A Hamki
Burma Chamber of Commerce	Mr J B Glas

## Constituency

## Name

## B—NOMINATED MEMBERS—excluding the President

## (a) Official Members (12 excluding President)

Government of India	His Excellency General Sir Philip Walhouse Chetwode, Bt GCMG, KCMG, DSO, Khan Bahadur Miran Sir Fazl Hussain, KCSI, KCIH
Do	Mr M G Balfett, CIE
Do	Mr F A Shillidy
Do	Mr J Barik
Do	Sir Charles Watson, KCIH, CML
Do	Mr J B Taylor
Do	Mr J A Stewart
Do	Mr S P Varma
Do	Mr J N G Johnson
Madras	Mr C B Lotterell
Bihar and Orissa	Mr P W Murphy

## (b) Berar Representatives

Berar Representative	Mr Ganesh Srikrishna Khaparde
----------------------	-------------------------------

## (c) Non-Official Members

Madras	Sir David Devadoss
Do	Mr G A. Natesan
Bombay	Khan Bahadur Dr Sir N Choksy Kt CIE
Bengal	Mr Jyotananath Ghosal C.S.I., C.I.E
Do	Mr Bhaag Kumar Das
Do	Nawab Khwaja Habibullah
Central Provinces	Sir Manojji Byramji Dadabhai, K.C.I.E., M.A.
The United Provinces	Khan Bahadur Sir M d Israr Hasan Khan, Kt., C.I.E
Do	Khan Bahadur Shaikh Maqbul Hussain, C.I.E
The Punjab	Sirdar Charanjit Singh.
Do	Nawab Malik M d Hadrat Khan Noon, C.S.I.
North-West Frontier Provinces	Major Nawab Sir Mahomed Akbar Khan, K.C.M., C.I.E. Khan of Hoti
Bihar	Maharajdhira Sir Kameshwar Singh, K.C.I.E., of Darbhanga

## The Bombay Presidency.

The Bombay Presidency stretches along the west coast of India, from Sind in the North to Kanara in the South. It embraces, with its feudatories and Aden, an area of 187,74 square miles and a population of 30,725,510. Of this total 53,453 square miles are in Native States, with a population of 8,465,533. Geographically included in the Presidency but under the Government of India is the first class Native State of Baroda, with an area of 8,182 square miles and a population of 2,443,007.

With effect from the 10th October 1924 the States in the Cutch, Kathiawar and the Palanpur Agencies have been placed under direct political relations with the Government of India. The three agencies have been combined into one, the Western India States Agency, and placed under a first class Resident and Agent to the Governor General with headquarters at Rajkot. The territories under the rule of Indian Princes and Chiefs who are in direct political relations with the Government of Bombay extend now only to an area of about 28,562 sq. miles. The population of these States is 3,907,452 and the revenue nearly 5 crores.

The Presidency embraces a wide diversity of soil, climate and people. In the Presidency Proper are the rich plains of Gujarat, watered by the Nerbudda and the Tapi, whose fertility is so marked that it has long been known as the Garden of India. South of Bombay City the province is divided into two sections by the Western Ghats, a range of hills running parallel to the coast. Above Ghats are the Deccan Districts, south of these come the Karnatic districts. On the sea side of the Ghats is the Konkan, a rice-growing tract, intercepted by creeks which make communication difficult. Then in the far north is Sind, totally different from the Presidency Proper, a land of wide and monotonous desert except where irrigation from the Indus has brought abounding fertility.

### The People

The population varies as markedly as soil and climate. In Sind Mohammedans predominate. Gujarat has remained true to Hinduan although long under the dominion of powerful Mahomedan kings. Here there is an amplitude of caste divisions and a people, who although softened by prosperity, are amongst the keenest trading races in the world. The Deccan peasant has been seasoned by adversity, the saying goes that the Deccan expects a famine one year in every three, and gets it, the population is much more homogeneous than in Gujarat, and thirty per cent are Mahatras. The Karnatic is the land of the Lingayets, a Hindu reforming sect of the twelfth century, and in the Konkan there is a large proportion of Christians. Four main languages are spoken: Sindhi, Gujarati, Marathi and Kanarese, with Urdu a rough *lingua franca* where English has not penetrated. The main castes and tribes number five hundred

### Industries.

The principal industry is agriculture, which supports sixty-four per cent. of the population. In Sind the soils are wholly alluvial, and under the influence of irrigation produce yearly increasing crops of wheat and cotton. In Gujarat they are of two classes, the black cotton soil which yields the famous Broach cottons the finest in India and alluvial which under careful cultivation in Ahmedabad and Kaira makes splendid garden land. The dominant soil characteristic of the Deccan is black soil, which produces cotton wheat, gram and millet, and in certain tracts rich crops of sugarcane. The Konkan is a rice land, grown under the abundant rains of the submontane regions, and in the south the Dharwar cotton vies with Broach as the best in India. There are no great perennial rivers suitable for irrigation and the harvest is largely dependent upon the seasonal rainfall supplemented by well-irrigation. A chain of irrigation works, consisting of canals fed from great reservoirs in the region of unbalancing rainfall in the Ghats, is gradually being completed, and this will ultimately make the Deccan immune to serious drought. More than any other part of India the Presidency has been scourged by famine and plague. The evils have not been unmixed for tribulation has made the people more self-reliant, and the rise in the values of all produce, synchronising with a certain development of industry, has induced a considerable rise in the standard of living. The land is held on what is known as the ryotwari tenure that is to say, each cultivator holds his land direct from Government under a moderate assessment, and as long as he pays this assessment he cannot be dispossessed.

### Manufactures.

Whilst agriculture is the principal industry, others have no inconsiderable place. The mineral wealth of the Presidency is small and is confined to building stone salt extracted from the sea, and a little manganese. But the handicrafts are widely distributed. The handloom weavers produce bright coloured saris, and to a diminishing extent the exquisite knobeels of Ahmedabad and Surat. Bombay silverware has a place of its own as well as the brass work of Poona and Nasik. But the tendency is to submerge the indigenous handicrafts beneath industry organized on modern lines. Bombay is the great centre in India of the textile trade. This is chiefly found in the headquarter city Bombay.

Number of Looms in Bombay Island.	73,975
Number of Spindles in Bombay Island.	34,27,000
Number of hands employed in the Textile industry in Bombay Island (daily average)	1,29,057
Consumption of Cotton by the Mills in Bombay Island (in bales of 164 lbs.)	4,19,694

Number of Spindles in Ahmedabad	17 43,623
Number of Looms in Ahmedabad	40,022
Number of Spindles in Solapur	2,89 932
Number of Looms in Solapur	5 743
Number of Spindles in the Bombay Presidency (excluding Bombay Island)	23 63,231
Number of Looms in the Bombay Presidency (excluding Bombay Island)	61 178

Great impetus has been given to Bombay industries by the provision of electric power generated fifty miles away on the Chitra and the year 1919 witnessed a phenomenal notation of new industrial companies of almost every description.

The recent political movement has given considerable impetus to indigenous industry particularly to the textile trade which has shown much expansion. About ten mills are in the course of construction in Ahmedabad and other parts of the province.

The situation of Bombay on the western sea-board is touch at once with the principal markets of India and the markets of the West has given Bombay an immense sea-borne trade. The older ports, Surat, Bruch, Cambay and Mandvi, were famous in the ancient days, and their bold and hardy mariners carried Indian commerce to the Persian Gulf and the coasts of Africa. But the opening of the Suez Canal and the increasing size of ocean steamers have tended to concentrate it in modern ports with deep water anchor ages, and the sea-borne trade of the Presidency is now concentrated at Bombay and Karachi, although attempts are being made to develop Mormugao in Portuguese territory into an outlet for the trade of the Southern Mahratta Country and Port Okha as a port of considerable importance for Kathiawar and Cujarat.

### Administration

The Presidency is administered by a Governor and an Executive Council of two members, with the assistance of two Ministers. The exact change made in the functions of the Provincial Governments is indicated in the section on the Provincial Governments (q. v.) where a description is given of the division of the administration into two branches: the Reserved Subjects, administered by the Governor and his Council and the Transferred Subjects, administered by the Governor and his Ministers, the whole Government commonly meeting and acting as one. In another part of that section the division between Reserved and Transferred subjects is shown. This new form of administration under the Reform Act of 1919 came into operation in January 1921. All papers relating to public service business reach Government through the Secretariat divided into seven main departments each under a Secretary (a) Finance, (b) Revenue, (c) Home

and Ecclesiastical (d) Political, (e) General and Educational (f) Legal, (g) Public Works. The senior of the Civilian Secretaries is entitled the Chief Secretary. The Government is in Bombay from November to the end of May, and in Poona from June to November, but the Secretariat is always in Bombay. Under the Governor-in-Council the Presidency is administered by four Commissioners. The Commissioner in Sind has considerable independent powers. In the Presidency Proper there are Commissioners for the Northern Division, with headquarters at Ahmedabad, the Central Division at Poona, and the Southern Division at Belgaum. Each district is under a Collector, usually a Covenanted Civilian, who has under him one or more Civilians as Assistant Collectors and one or more Deputy Collectors. A collectorate contains on an average from eight to ten talukas, each consisting of from one to two hundred villages whose whole revenues belong to the State. The village officers are the patel, who is the head of the village both for revenue and police purposes, the talati or kulkarni clerk and accountant, the messenger and the watchman. Over each taluka or group of villages is the mamlatdar, who is also a subordinate magistrate. The charge of the Assistant or Deputy Collector contains three or four talukas. The Collector and Magistrate is over the whole District. The Commissioners exercise general control over the Districts in their Divisions. The control of the Government over the Indian States of the Presidency is exercised through Political Agents.

### Justice

The administration of justice is entrusted to the High Court sitting in Bombay, and comprising a Chief Justice, who is a barrister and ten puisne judges, either Civilian, Barristers or Indian lawyers. In Sind the Court of the Judicial Commissioner (The Judicial Commissioner and three Additional Judicial Commissioners) is the highest court of civil and criminal appeal. The growing importance of Karachi and Sind has, however, necessitated the raising of the status of the Judicial Commissioner's Court and the passing of the Sind Courts Act in August 1926 which contemplates the creation of a Chief Court for Sind with a Chief Judge and three or more Puisne Judges. The Act, however, has not yet been put into effect owing to financial difficulties. Of the lower civil courts the court of the first instance is that of the Subordinate Judge recruited from the ranks of the local lawyers. The Court of first appeal is that of the District or Assistant Judge or of a first class subordinate Judge with special powers. District and Assistant Judges are Indian Civilian or members of the Provincial Service or the Bar. In cases exceeding Rs 5,000 in value an appeal from the decision of the Subordinate or Assistant Judge and from the decision of the District Judge in all original suits lies to the High Court. District and Assistant Judges exercise criminal jurisdiction throughout the Presidency, but original criminal work is chiefly disposed of by the Executive District Officers and Resident and City Magistrates. Capital sentences are

subject to confirmation by the High Court in some of the principal cities. Special Magistrates exercise summary jurisdiction (Bombay has six Presidency Magistrates, as well as Honorary Magistrates exercising the functions of English Justices of the Peace) and a Court of Small Causes corresponding to the English County Courts.

### Local Government

Local control over certain branches of the administration is secured by the constitution of local boards and municipalities, the former exercising authority over a District or a Taluka, and the latter over a city or town. These bodies are composed of members either nominated by Government or elected by the people, who are empowered to expend the funds at their disposal on education, sanitation, the construction of roads and tanks, and general improvements. Their funds are derived from cesses on the land revenue, the toll, ferry funds and local taxes. The tendency of recent years has been to increase the elective and reduce the nominated element, to allow these bodies to elect their own chairmen, whilst larger grants have been made from the general revenues for water supply and drainage.

The Bombay Municipal Boroughs Act of 1925 works further advance in the matter of local Self Government in the Presidency. The Act provides more adequate basis for Municipal Administration in the larger cities of the Bombay Presidency. The larger municipalities are now styled as Municipal Boroughs which are now 29 in number. The executives of these Borough Municipalities are invested with larger powers than hitherto exercised. Another important change introduced by the Act was the extension of municipal franchise to occupiers of dwellings or buildings with annual rental values of Rs 12 or with capital value of not less than Rs 200.

### Public Works

The Public Works Department is under the control of two Chief Engineers who act as Secretaries to the Government, one for Roads, Buildings, Railways, etc., and the other for Irrigation. Under them are Superintending Engineers in charge of Circles and Executive Engineers in charge of divisions, the Consulting Architect and the Electrical Engineer. The chief irrigation works are in Sind and consist of a chain of canals fed by the annual inundations from the Indus. The Lords Barrage and canals project which was inaugurated in 1923 is the greatest irrigation Scheme in the world and is designed to ensure the vast areas of fertile land in Sind a regular and constant supply of water. It will enable about 6 million acres of crops to be irrigated annually, i.e. about as much area irrigated in Egypt. The scheme is not only vital to the future of Sind but of indirect benefit to the whole of India. The whole scheme is estimated to cost over 15 million sterling or 20 crores of rupees. The Barrage was formally opened by the Viceroy and Governor General of India on 12th January 1922. In the Presidency proper there is a chain of protective irrigation works, originating in reservoirs in the Ghat regions. The principal works are the Nira Canals fed by Lake Whiting impounded by

the Lloyd Dam at Bhatgar, the Pravara Canals fed by Lake Arthur Hill, impounded by Wilson Dam at Bhandardara, the Mutha Canals fed by Lake Fite at Khadakvasla, the Godavari Canals fed by Lake Beale at Mandur Madhmeshwar and the Gokak Canal. The Mutha Canals and the Gokak Canal were completed in 1898-97, the Nira Left Bank Canal in 1906-06, the Godavari Canals in 1915-16 and the Pravara Canals in 1926-27. The Nira Right Bank Canal which has been under construction since 1912 is nearing completion. The Wilson Dam at Bhandardara the second highest yet constructed by Engineers the world over was opened by His Excellency the Governor on 10th December 1926. The Lloyd Dam at Bhatgar which is 5,338 feet in length 190 feet in height and 124 feet in width was opened by H. E. Sir Leslie Wilson on 27th October 1923. It cost Rs 172 lakhs. It is remarkable as being the largest Dam in volume hitherto constructed and contains 2½ million cubic feet of masonry. The Assuan Dam in Egypt is popularly supposed to be the largest Dam in existence but that contains 19 million cubic feet. It cost also nearly 50 per cent more than the Lloyd Dam. An idea of the magnitude of the Lloyd Dam can be gathered from the fact that if a wall 8 feet high and 15 inches thick were constructed from the masonry in the Dam it would stretch a distance of 520 miles, say from Bombay to Nagpur. These projects will irrigate certain tracts most liable to famine.

### Police

The Police Force is divided into 3 categories, viz. District Police, Railway Police and the Bombay City Police. The District and Railway Police in the Presidency proper are for the purpose of control under the Inspector-General of Police who is assisted by three Deputy Inspectors General of whom two are in charge of Ranges and the third is in charge of the Criminal Investigation Department and the Finger Print Bureau. District and Railway Police in Sind are under the Deputy Inspector-General of Police for Sind, subject to the control of the Commissioner in Sind. The executive management of the Police in each district and on Railways in the Presidency proper as well as in Sind is vested in a Superintendent of Police under the general direction of the Magistrate of the District concerned except in the case of the Railway Police. For the purpose of effective supervision over the investigation and prevention of crime, some of the larger districts are divided into one or more sub-divisions each under a Sub-Divisional Officer who is either an Assistant Superintendent of Police, or an Inspector of Police, a Deputy Superintendent of Police. Sub-Inspectors are the officers in charge of Police Stations and are primarily responsible under the law for the investigation of offences reported at their Police Stations. Officers appointed directly to the posts of Assistant Superintendents of Police, Deputy Superintendents of Police Inspectors and Sub-Inspectors undergo a course of training at the Central Police Training School at Nasik before being posted to Districts for executive duty. The Bombay City Police is a separate force under the Commissioner of Police who is directly responsible to Government.

## Education.

Education is imparted partly through direct Government agency, and partly through the medium of grant-in-aid. Government maintain Arts Colleges at Bombay, Anandri, Poona, Ahmednagar and Bharwar, the Grant Medical College, the Poona College of Engineering, the Agricultural College, Veterinary College, School of Art, Law College and a College of Commerce. Most of the secondary schools are in private hands. The primary schools are maintained by Local Authorities, with a grant-in-aid. The Bombay Municipality is responsible for primary education in Bombay City (q v., Education).

The Quinquennial Report on Public Instruction in the Bombay Presidency for the years 1922-1927 reveals much information regarding the progress of education in recent years. The most notable event of the quinquennium was the passing in 1923, of the Primary Education Act whereby the control of Primary Education was transferred from the Department to the Local Authorities. Most of the Boards have prepared schemes for the expansion of education some of them on a compulsory basis and many boards have levied additional taxation but the finances of Government have not permitted them to perform to the full the part contemplated by the Act. The fact, however, must not be lost sight of that during the quinquennium the assignments of Government to Primary Education rose from Rs 27,38,154 to Rs 1,21,59,848, the greater part of which was swallowed up by the increase in the pay of Primary teachers. It is early to pronounce on the results of the transfer of control of the District Local Board Schools, says the Director of Public Instruction. The control now exercised by the Boards is very great—greater it is believed than in any other Province in India and, except for financial purposes, the supervision of the Department has been reduced to a minimum. The chief result of the reforms is the emphasis they have given to differences of religion and caste owing to the system of special representation which they have set up and nowhere have the evils of communalism been more conspicuous than in the administration of the Primary Schools by the Local Authorities.

The quinquennium has been noticeable for the greater recognition given to the Educational needs of the Backward classes especially in Primary Education and a very liberal system of scholarships in Secondary Schools and Colleges for these classes has been introduced.

Lack of funds has cramped the activities of Government in the field of Primary Education only. Economy has been the dominating note of the Educational policy throughout the quinquennium. So far from it being possible to provide the funds required for the expansion of Secondary and Higher Education, it has been necessary to exercise retrenchment, and that too in directions in which it could not be applied without educational loss. As one instance only the Director of Public Instruction mentions the discontinuation of the scheme of Medical Inspection after it had been in existence for a year. Among the chief purposes for which

additional funds are required, perhaps the most important is that for additional provision for Technical and Industrial Education, including the expansion of the College of Engineering and the establishment of a Technological Institution of an advanced nature. In spite however, of the inability of Government to provide all the funds that are required advance has been made, if additional expenditure and increased numbers can be held to be regarded as evidence of advance, and it is a noticeable fact that the expenditure from local sources increased from Rs 125 lakhs to over Rs 133 lakhs or about 47 per cent.

The total number of institutions increased during the quinquennium by 1,378 to 14,211. Recognised institutions increased by 1,542 to 14,784 while unrecognised institutions decreased by 164 to 1,427. Of the recognised institutions 15 are Arts and 10 Professional Colleges, 829 Secondary Schools, 13,835 Primary Schools and 395 Special Schools.

The total number of recognised and unrecognised educational institutions during the year 1930-31 was 17,212 and the number of pupils 1,287,246.

Out of a total of 26,813 towns and villages 10,852 possessed schools, the average area served by each town or village with a school being 11.4 square miles. The percentage of male scholars under instruction in all kinds of institutions to the total male populations was 9.96 as against 9.87 in the preceding year while that of female scholars under instruction to the female population was 3.00 as against 2.86.

Hindu pupils in recognised institutions numbered 934,625. Muhammadans 225,822, Indian Christians 37,162, Parsis 17,427, Europeans and Anglo-Indians 5,647. The rest comprised 27,809 Jains, 1,268 Sikhs, and 8,629 Jews and others.

The total expenditure on Public Instruction in 1930-31 was Rs 49.2 lakhs, of which 80.7 per cent. was met from Government funds, 17.6 per cent. from Board funds, 15.6 per cent. from fees, and 13.1 per cent. from other sources. Primary schools absorbed over Rs 204 lakhs, exclusive of expenditure on inspection, construction, and repairs.

The Educational Department is administered by a Director, with an Inspector in each Division and a Deputy or Assistant Inspector in each district.

Higher education in the Presidency is controlled by the Bombay University which was established in 1857. The constitution of the University has recently undergone, however considerable changes in virtue of a new enactment known as the Bombay University Act of 1928. This Act altered the whole constitution of the University so as to make it adequately representative with a view to bringing into closer association with the public the industrial, commercial and civic life of the people of the Presidency to enable it to provide greater facilities for higher education in all branches of learning including Technology and to undertake on a larger scale than heretofore post-graduate



teaching and research, while continuing to exercise due control over the teaching given by colleges affiliated to it from time to time. The authorities of the University as now constituted are chiefly the Chancellor, Vice-Chancellor, the Syndicate, the Academic Council and the Senate. The Senate consisting of fellows is the supreme governing body of the University. The number of fellows is 144 of whom 40 are nominated by the Chancellor and 11 are ex-officio. The Academic Council consisting of educational experts deals with all purely academic questions. This body works in collaboration with the Syndicate which is the principal executive of the University.

The principal educational institutions are—

#### Government Arts Colleges—

Elphinstone College Bombay Principal, Mr H Jamhill, M.A.

Islam College, Andheri (Bombay) Principal, Dr M B Rahman, M.A. (Punjab), Ph.D. (Cambridge)

Deccan College Poona Principal, Mr H G Rawlinson M.A.

Gujarat College, Ahmedabad Principal G Findlay Shiras M.A. F.R.S. (Offg.)

Karnatak College, Dharwar Principal, Mr G B Jathar, (Offg.)

Royal Institute of Science Bombay Principal Dr Thomas S Wheeler F.R.C.S., Ph.D., F.R.C.S.I.

#### Private Arts Colleges—

St. Xavier's, Bombay (Society of Jesus) Principal Rev Father Duhr, S.J.

Wilson College, Bombay (Scottish Mission) Principal, Rev J Macdonald, M.A.

Ferguson College, Poona (Deccan Educational Society), Principal, M Mahajan M.A., B.Sc.

Baroda College, Baroda (Baroda State) Principal, S G Barrow, B.Sc.

Samaldas College, Bhavnagar (Bhavnagar State) Principal, Mr T K Shabani M.A.

Behardindhal College Junagadh State Principal, Mr M M Joshi, M.A.

Sir Parashurambhai College Poona

M T B Arts College Surat

D J Sind College Karachi

Sind National College Hyderabad

Gokhale Education Society's H.P.F. Arts College, Nasik

Willingdon College, Kupwad (Sangli)

#### Special Colleges—

Grant Medical College Bombay (Government), Dean Major S L Bhatia I.M.S.

College of Engineering Poona (Government) Principal, Mr C. Graham Smith, O.B.E.

Agricultural College Poona (Government), Principal, Dr William Burns

Chiefs' College, Rajkot Principal, Mr A C Miller O.B.E.

College of Science, Ahmedabad

Law College, Bombay Principal Mr A A A Fyze, M.A., (Cantab.), Bar-at-Law

College of Commerce, Bombay, Principal, Mr M J Antia (Offg.)

Veterinary College Bombay, Mr K Hewlett

Barkins Institute, Bombay, Director, Lt Col J Taylor

Sir J S School of Art Bombay (Government) Director Mr W H G Solomon

Victoria Technical Institute, Bombay

#### Private Professional Colleges—

Seth G S Medical College Bombay, Principal, Dr Jivraj Mehta

N.E.D. Civil Engineering College, Karachi Law College Poona.

Sir Lalubhai Shah Law College Ahmedabad

Sind Collegiate Board's Law College Karachi

#### Medical.

The Medical Department is in the charge of the Surgeon-General who is a member of the I.M.S. and Public Health in that of the Director of Public Health who is a non I.M.S. Officer. Civil Surgeons stationed at each district headquarters are responsible for the medical work of the district whilst sanitation is entrusted to one of the Assistant Directors of Public Health. Four large hospitals are maintained by the Government in Bombay, and the accommodation in them has been recently increased by 500 beds in one hospital and 100 beds in another hospital. A number of beds in the Bombay City had to be closed during 1931-32 owing to shortage of funds. Well equipped hospitals exist in all important up-country stations. Over 3,814,816 persons including 112,564 in-patients are treated during the year 1930. The Presidency contains 6 Lunatic Asylums and 16 institutions for the treatment of Lepers. Vaccination is carried out by a staff under the direction of the Director of Public Health. Sanitary work has received an immense stimulus from the large grants made by the Government from time to time.

#### Finance

Under the Reform Scheme of 1919 Provincial Finance entered on a new phase. Before the passing of this Act Provincial finance was incorporated in Imperial Finance. The Provinces had certain heads of revenue of their own and other heads which they divided with the Government of India. By the new constitution a comparatively clean cut was made between the finances of the Government of India and those of the Provinces. Such revenues as they enjoy the Provinces enjoy in full and in return they make cash contributions to the Government of India, fixed for a term of years. The general principle underlying this settlement is that these contributions shall gradually disappear. These contributions have now been remitted.

The financial situation in the Presidency has been one of the greatest difficulty during the year 1931-32. There has been estimated deficit or nearly two crores during the two years including 1931-32. The difficulties have partly arisen on account of world factors over which Government has no control but the latter is endeavouring to meet the situation by drastic economies and retrenchment. A proposal to raise extra taxation by imposition of a succession duty was rejected by the Legislative Council.

## Estimated Revenue for 1932-33

Principal Heads of Revenue		Rs	
V	Land Revenue	4,88,48,000	
VI	Excise	3,35,79,000	
VII	Stamps	1,52,97,000	
VIII	Forests	56,50,000	
IX	Registration	11,00,000	
IXA	Scheduled Taxes	21,97,000	
Total		10,66,71,000	
<i>Irrigation, Navigation, Embankment &amp;c</i>			
XIII	Works for which Capital Accounts are kept	9,71,000	
XIV	Work for which no Capital Accounts are kept	1,30,000	
Total		1,10,000	
<i>Debt Service</i>			
XVI	Interest	1,44,51,000	
<i>Civil Administration</i>			
XVII	Administration of Justice	17,64,000	
XVIII	Jails and Convict Settlements	4,78,000	
XIX	Police	4,07,000	
XXI	Education	14,47,000	
XXII	Medical	1,54,000	
XXIII	Public Health	17,38,000	
XXIV	Agriculture	3,80,000	
XXV	Industries	12,000	
XXVI	Miscellaneous Departments	14,78,000	
Total		90,11,000	
<i>Civil Works</i>			
XXX	Civil Works	43,02,000	
XXXI	Bombay Development Scheme	24,48,000	
Total		67,50,000	
<i>Miscellaneous</i>			
XXXII	Transfers from Family Fund	13,63,000	
XXXIII	Receipts in aid of Superannuation	12,19,000	
XXXIV	Stationery and Printing	7,53,000	
XXXV	Miscellaneous	3,01,000	
Total		32,36,000	
XL	Extraordinary Receipts	15,80,000	
Total Revenue		14,48,01,000	
<i>Civil Works and Miscellaneous public improvements receipts not charged to Revenue</i>			
<i>Debt Service</i>			
<i>Deposits and advances</i>			
<i>Loans and advances by provincial Government</i>			
<i>Advances from provincial Loans Fund</i>			
		5,54,44,000	
Grand Total		10,88,20,000	

## Estimated Expenditure for 1932-33

Direct Demands on the Revenue		Rs	
5	Land Revenue	60,46,000	
6	Excise	40,72,000	
7	Stamps	2,44,000	
8	Forest	39,00,000	
8A	Forest Capital outlay	1,29,000	
9	Registration	6,48,000	
9A	Scheduled Taxes	33,000	
Total		1,67,21,000	
<i>Irrigation, Embankment &amp;c, Revenue Account</i>			
14	Interest on works for which Capital Accounts are kept	70,44,000	
15	Other Revenue Expenditure financed from Ordinary Revenue	6,23,000	
15	(1) Other Revenue Expenditure financed from Family Insurance Grants	12,40,000	
16	Construction of Irrigation Works		
Total		94,27,000	
<i>Debt Service</i>			
19	Interest on Ordinary Debt	1,04,53,000	
20	Interest on other obligations	2,18,000	
21	Reduction or avoidance of debt	1,05,000	
Total		2,01,68,000	
<i>Civil Administration</i>			
22	General Administration	2,07,67,000	
23	Administration of Justice	63,80,000	
24	Jails and Convict Settlements	23,3,000	
25	Police	1,81,93,000	
26	Ports and Pilots	7,000	
27	Scientific Departments	91,000	
28	Education	1,71,48,000	
29	Medical	48,06,000	
30	Public Health	25,03,000	
31	Agriculture	25,01,000	
32	Industries	3,65,000	
33	Miscellaneous Departments	80,000	
Total		7,65,76,000	

Civil Works		Capital Account not charged to Revenue	
	Rs		Rs
41 Civil Works	97,13,000	55 Construction of Irrigation Works	2,52,26,000
42 Bombay Development Scheme	25 64,000	56A Capital outlay on Public Health	3,25,000
Total	1,82,77,000	60 Capital outlay for Civil Works (P W)	1,89,000
Miscellaneous		60B Payments of commuted value of Pensions	10 13,000
45 Superannuation Allowances and Pensions	77 94,000	Debits Deposits and Advances	1,54,80,000
46 Stationery and Printing	13,59,000	Total Disbursement	19,23,20,000
47 Miscellaneous	11,91,000	Closing balance	60,00,000
Total	1 03,24,000	Grand Tot.1	19,83,20,000
16 & 51A Contribution and Miscellaneous adjustments between Central and Provincial Governments Expenditure in England	41,00,000		
Total Expenditure charged to revenue	15 07,00,000		

## Governor and President-in Council

H E The Right Honble Sir Frederick Hugh Sykes, P. O., C. I. E., C. B., K. C. S. I., C. M. S., C. S. I.

Capt The Hon Michael Herbert Knatchbull, M. C., 5th Baron Rabourne, Governor Designate

## Personal Staff

Private Secy.—H. B. Gould, C. I. E., I. C. S. J. P.  
 M. G. Secy.—Major H. G. Vaux, C. S. I., C. I. E., M. V. O., J. P. (on leave), Capt C. E. Morrison (Offg)

Surgeon—Major D. C. Scott, C. S. I., R. A. M. C.

Ades-de-Camp—Captain C. E. Morrison M. C., Leicestershire Regt Lieut J. H. Alma, The Somerset Light Infantry; Lieut I. D. Elliot Royal Navy

Hon Aide-de-Camp—Major F. Seymour Williams, 3 (Bom.) Coy D. M. O., B. E., A. F. I., Meherban Shankarrao Parashramrao Ramchandra alias Appa Saheb Patwardhan, Chief of Jamkhandi Honorary Captain Meherban Malojirao Mudhojirao alias Nana Saheb Nalk Nimbalkar Chief of Phalan Hon. Capt. Kumar Shri Kharasinghji of Baria Sardar Ghulam Hussain Bulkhani of Wai Hon. Capt. Shaikh Yasin, Sardar Bahadur, I. D. S. M., into 110th Mahatta Light Infantry, Capt. F. W. Brett, Light Motor Petrol, Bombay Bn A. F. I.

Commandant, H. E. the Governor's Bodyguard—Captain T. O. Crichton, M. C., Hon. Lieut 3rd Cavalry

Indian Aide-de-Camp—Rao Bahadur Lakhpat Singh, 6th King George's Own Light Cavalry

## Members of Council and Ministers

The Hon. Sir Gulam Hussain Hidayatallah, K. C. S. I., B. A., LL. B., J. P. Finance and Revenue, The Hon. Mr. Walter Frank Hudson, B. A., C. I. E., I. C. S., J. P., Home and General.

The Hon. Sardar Sir Khutob Jehangir Vakil, K. J. P. (Local Self Govt.) and The Hon. Diwan Bahadur S. T. Kambli, B. A., LL. B., J. P., (Education)

The Local Self Government portfolio includes, among other subjects, Medical Administration, Public Health, Sanitation, Forests and Public Works (transferred). The Minister of Education also deals with the Civil Veterinary Department, Excise, Co-operative Societies and Agriculture.

## SECRETARIES TO GOVERNMENT

Chief Secretary, Political Department.—O. W. A. Turner, C. I. E., I. C. S. (Offg)

Home and Ecclesiastical Department.—R. M. Maxwell, C. S. I., C. I. E., L. C. S., J. P.

Revenue Department.—S. H. Covernton, F. A., I. C. S. (Offg)

General and Educational Departments.—R. B. Ewbank, C. I. E., L. C. S., J. P.

Finance Department.—C. G. Freke, I. C. S., J. P. (Offg)

Legal Department and Remembrancer of Legal Affairs.—G. Davis, Bar at Law, I. C. S.

Public Works Department.—C. M. Lane, LL. B., J. P.

Public Works Department, Joint Secretary.—P. L. Bowers, C. I. E., M. C.

## MISCELLANEOUS APPOINTMENTS

Adviser-General—Sir Jamshedji Behramji Kanga, Kt., M. A., LL. B.

Inspector-General of Police.—E. E. Turner

Director of Public Instruction.—R. H. Beckett, C. I. E., I. C. S.

<i>Surgeon General</i> —Col H R. Nutt, L.M.S.		<i>Hawson Hart Boddam</i>	1774
<i>Oriental Translator</i> —Abdul Kadir M. Humein, J.S.		<i>Hawson Hart Boddam</i>	1788
<i>Chief Conservator of Forests</i> —P E. Altholson		<i>Andrew Ranney (Officiating)</i>	1768
<i>Talukdar's Settlement Officer</i> —J B. Irwin, I.O.S.		<i>Major-General William Meadows</i>	1788
<i>Inspector General of Registration</i> —J P. Brander, I.O.S.		<i>Major-General Sir Robert Abercromby, K.C.B. (c)</i>	1760
<i>Director of Agriculture</i> —Dr T F. Main, O.B.E., D.S.O.		<i>George Dick (Officiating)</i>	1792
<i>Registrar of Co-operative Societies</i> —K L. Punjabi, I.O.S.		<i>John Griffith (Officiating)</i>	1796
<i>Municipal Commissioner Bombay</i> —H K. Kirpaiani, I.C.S.		<i>Jonathan Duncan</i>	1796
<i>Vice-Chancellor, Bombay University</i> —V N. Chandavarkar, Bar-at-Law		<i>Died 11th August 1811</i>	
<i>Registrar, Bombay University</i> —S R. Dongorkery, B.A., LL.B.		<i>George Brown (Officiating)</i>	1811
<i>Commissioner of Police, Bombay</i> —Sir Patrick Kelly Kt. (to be succeeded by W R G. Smith)		<i>Sir Evan Nepean Bart.</i>	1812
<i>Director of Public Health</i> —Dr A. Da Gama, L.M.S., D.P.H., D.T.M. & H.		<i>The Hon Mountstuart Elphinstone</i>	1819
<i>Accountant-General</i> —N B. Dean, O.B.E., J.P.		<i>Major-General Sir John Malcolm G.C.B.</i>	1827
<i>Inspector General of Prisons</i> —Lt Col L. L. Doyle, D.S.O. I.M.S.		<i>Lieut.-General Sir Thomas Sidney Beck with K.C.B.</i>	1830
<i>Postmaster-General</i> —L. D. Rao		<i>Died, 15th January 1831</i>	
<i>Collector of Salt Revenue, and Collector of Customs</i> —W W. Nind		<i>John Bomer (Officiating)</i>	1831
<i>Commissioner of Excise</i> —J P. Brander, M.A., I.C.S.		<i>The Earl of Clare</i>	1831
<i>Consulting Surveyor to Government</i> —T H. G. Stamper, F.S.I.		<i>Sir Robert Grant, G.C.M.</i>	1836
<i>Registrar of Companies</i> —K M. Talvarkhan (Officiating)		<i>Died 9th July 1838</i>	
<i>Director of Information and Labour Intelligence</i> —J F. Gonnings, C.B.E., Bar-at-Law		<i>James Farish (Officiating)</i>	1838
<i>Sheriff</i> —Sir Hugh Locke, Kt.		<i>Sir J. Rivett Carnac, Bart.</i>	1839
		<i>Sir William Hay Macnaghten Bart. (b)</i>	
		<i>George William Anderson (Officiating)</i>	1841
		<i>Sir George Arthur Bart., K.C.B.</i>	1842
		<i>Leobock Robert Reid (Officiating)</i>	1846
		<i>George Russell Clerk</i>	1847
		<i>Viscount Falkland</i>	1848
		<i>Lord Elphinstone, G.C.L.E., F.C.</i>	1853
		<i>Sir George Russell Clerk K.C.B. (2nd time)</i>	1860
		<i>Sir Henry Bartle Edward Frere K.C.B.</i>	1862
		<i>The Right Hon William Robert Seymour Vesey Fitzgerald.</i>	1867
		<i>Sir Philip Edmund Wodehouse, K.C.B.</i>	1872
		<i>Sir Richard Temple, Bart., K.C.S.I.</i>	1877
		<i>Monel Robert Ashburner C.S.I. (Acting)</i>	1880
		<i>The Right Hon Sir James Ferguson, Bart., K.O.M.G.</i>	1880
		<i>James Braithwaite Felle, C.S.I. (Acting)</i>	1885
		<i>Baron Reay</i>	1885
		<i>Baron Harris</i>	1890
		<i>Herbert Mills Birdwood C.S.I. (Acting)</i>	1895
		<i>Baron Sandhurst</i>	1896
		<i>Baron Northcote C.B.</i>	1900
		<i>Sir James Monteth, K.C.S.I. (Acting)</i>	1903
		<i>Baron Lamington, G.C.M.S., G.O.L.E.</i>	1903
		<i>J W P. Muir Mackenzie C.S.I. (Acting)</i>	1907
		<i>Sir George Sydenham Clarke, G.C.M.G., G.O.L.E. (c)</i>	1907
		<i>Baron Willington, G.C.L.E.</i>	1913
		<i>Sir George Ambrose Lloyd, G.O.L.E. D.S.O. (d) 1915</i>	
		<i>Sir Leslie Orme Wilson, F.C., G.O.L.E., O.M.G., D.S.O.</i>	1922
		<i>Sir Frederick Hugh Sykes, F.C., G.C.L.E., G.B.E., K.C.B. O.M.G.</i>	1928
		<i>Sir Ernest Hosson K.C.S.I. O.B.E., I.C.S. Acted for six months for Sir F. H. Sykes</i>	
		<i>(a) Proceeded to Madras on duty in Aug 1798 and then joined the Council of the Governor-General as Commander-in-Chief in India on the 29th Oct. 1798</i>	
		<i>(b) Was appointed Governor of Bombay by the Honourable the Court of Directors on the 4th Aug 1841, but, before he could take charge of his appointment, he was assassinated in Kabul on the 23rd Dec. 1841.</i>	
		<i>(c) Afterwards (by creation) Baron Sydenham</i>	
		<i>(d) Afterwards (by creation) Baron Lloyd</i>	
<i>GOVERNORS OF BOMBAY</i>			
<i>Sir Abraham Shipman</i>	1862		
<i>Died on the island of Anjediva in Oct</i>	1864		
<i>Humfrey Cooke</i>	1865		
<i>Sir Gervase Lucas</i>	1866		
<i>Died 21st May 1867</i>			
<i>Captain Henry Gayer (Officiating)</i>	1867		
<i>Sir George Oxenden</i>	1868		
<i>Died in Surat, 14th July 1869</i>			
<i>Gerald Langier</i>	1869		
<i>Died in Surat, 30th June 1877</i>			
<i>Thomas Rolt</i>	1877		
<i>Sir John Child, Bart.</i>	1881		
<i>Bartholomew Harris</i>	1890		
<i>Died in Surat, 10th May 1894</i>			
<i>Daniel Annesley (Officiating)</i>	1894		
<i>Sir John Geyer</i>	1894		
<i>Sir Nicholas White</i>	1704		
<i>William Atalabe</i>	1708		
<i>Stephen Strutt (Officiating)</i>	1715		
<i>Charles Boone</i>	1715		
<i>William Phipps</i>	1722		
<i>Robert Cowan</i>	1729		
<i>Dismissed</i>			
<i>John Horne</i>	1734		
<i>Stephen Law</i>	1739		
<i>John Geekie (Officiating)</i>	1743		
<i>William Wake</i>	1742		
<i>Richard Bourchier</i>	1750		
<i>Charles Cromwellin</i>	1760		
<i>Thomas Hodges</i>	1767		
<i>Died 23rd February 17</i>			
<i>William Hornby</i>	1771		

## THE BOMBAY LEGISLATIVE COUNCIL.

The Hon. Sir Ali Mahomed Khan Dehlavi, Kt., President

Mr. Namdeo Eknath Navle, Deputy President.

## ELECTED MEMBERS

Name and class of Constituency	Name of Member
Bombay City (North) (Non Muhammadan) Urban	Rao Bahadur B. S. Assale Mr. A. N. Surve Dr. M. D. D. Gilder
Bombay City (South) (Non Muhammadan) Urban	Dr. Joseph Alibhai D. Souza Dr. J. A. Colaco Mr. H. P. Wade Mr. Gover Rora
Karachi City (Non Muhammadan) Urban	Mr. Pestonshah N. Vakili
Ahmedabad City (Non Muhammadan) Urban	Sardar Dadasaheb Temurba Kavasji Modi
Surat City (Non Muhammadan) Urban	Mr. Vishnu Ganesh Vashampayan
Sholapur City (Non Muhammadan) Urban	Mr. Laxman Raghubhai Gokhale
Poona City (Non Muhammadan) Urban	Mr. Sahobabhai Juvansinhji
Ahmedabad District (Non Muhammadan) Rural	Sir Rustomji Jehangirji Mr. Madhvasang Jorbbai
Broach District (Non Muhammadan) Rural	Rao Sahab Bhagwandas Girdhardas Desai
Kaira District (Non Muhammadan) Rural	Mr. Chaturbhai Narshibhai Patel Mr. Manulal Harilal Mehta
Panch Mahals District (Non Muhammadan) Rural	Dr. M. A. Dixit, L. M. & S.
Surat District (Non Muhammadan) Rural	Mr. Shankarrao Jayramrao Zunsarao Mr. Manohersingh Hanckji Karbhari Mr. Namdeo Eknath Navle
Thana and Bombay Suburban Districts (Non Muhammadan) Rural	Rao Bahadur Ganesh Krishna Chitale
Ahmednagar District (Non Muhammadan) Rural	Rao Bahadur Dongarsingh Ramji Patil
East Khandesh District (Non Muhammadan) Rural	Rao Sahab Vaman Sampat Patil Mr. Vikhal Nathu Patil
Nasik District (Non Muhammadan) Rural	Rao Bahadur Gopalrao Vaman Pradhan
Poona District (Non Muhammadan) Rural	Rao Sahab Ramchandra Vithalrao Vandekar Mr. Gangajirao Mukundrao Kalbhor
Satara District (Non Muhammadan) Rural	Rao Sahab Pandurang Dnyaneshwar Kulkarni Khan Bahadur Dhanjibhai Bomanjee Cooper Mr. Atmaran Bhimaji Achrekar
Belgaum District (Non Muhammadan) Rural	Mr. Ramchandarrao Bapurao Shinde Rao Bahadur S. N. Angadi
Pijapur District (Non Muhammadan) Rural	Mr. P. R. Chikodi
Dharwar District (Non Muhammadan) Rural	Mr. Shankarappa Basalingappa Desai Diwan Bahadur Siddappa Totappa Kamblji
Kanara District (Non Muhammadan) Rural	Mr. Vishwanatharao Narayan Jog
Ratnagiri District (Non Muhammadan) Rural	Mr. Ganipati Subrao Gangoli Rao Bahadur Laxman Vishnu Parnekar
Eastern Sind (Non Muhammadan) Rural	Mr. Vjenkat Anandray Surve
Western Sind (Non Muhammadan) Rural	Mr. Dalhmal Lilaram
Kolapur District (Non Muhammadan) Rural	Mr. Satramdas Sakhawatra Tolani
Sholapur District (Non Muhammadan) Rural	Mr. Jayawant Ghanshyam More
West Khandesh District (Non-Muhammadan) Rural	Mr. Narayan Nagoo Patil Mr. Namdeoasoo Budhaji Rao
Bombay City (Muhammadan) Urban	Mr. Huseinli Mahomed Rahimulla
Karachi City (Muhammadan) Urban	Mr. Gulamhussein Ibrahim Matchewalla Mir Muhammad Baloch
Ahmedabad and Surat Cities (Muhammadan) Urban	Mr. Abdurrahman Khan Karim Khan Resaidar
Poona and Sholapur Cities (Muhammadan) Urban	Khan Bahadur Abdul Latif Haji Hajrat Khan Pathan

Name and class of Constituency	Name of Member
The Northern Division (Muhammadian) Rural	Mr Alibhai Easbhai Patel Sir Ali Mahomed Khan Dehlavi Mr Jalaluddin Salyedman Hadri Moulvi Sir Rafiuddin Ahmed Kt Mr Moherbaksh Mr Shaikh Abdul Aziz Abdul Latif Mr Abdul Kadir Jamaluddin Dangi Mr Haji Ibrahim Jitekar Mr Mahabobulikhon Mahamad Akbar Khan Bidadar Nawab Mr Banderhall Khan Mir Muhammad Hassan Khan Talpur Sayad Miran Muhammad Shah Zannabdin Shah. Mr Shaikh Abdul Majid Jilaram Mr Ghulam Hydr Shah Sahidino Shah Sir Shah Nawaz Khan Ghulam Murtaza Khan Bhutto Khan Bahadur Muhammad Ayub Shah Muhammad Ahluho Wadero Wahidbaksh Illahibaksh Bhutto Khan Bahadur Allahabaksh Khan Sahib Haji Mohomed Umar Khan Bahadur Jan Mahomed Khan son of Khan Saheb Shah Fassead Khan Khan Bahadur Ghulam Nalishah Manjishah Mr Jamnabaksh Khan Walibaksh Khan Bhurji Khan Bahadur Jam Jan Mahomed Walid Ma Mohomed Shariat Junejo Khan Bahadur Sher Muhammad Khan Karam Khan Bijarani Sir Ronald Spence Jr Mr A C Owen Mr Hanumantrao Ramrao Desai Sardar Bhawanji allee Dulabava Balsingji Thakor of Kewada Mr Sayed Muhammad Kamileshah Qabul Nubam rud Shah Rao Bahadur Havaji Ramchandra Kale R K Haddow Mr H I Winterbotham Mr John Humphreys, OBE Mr A Greville Pullocke Mr Jhangir Iomanji Jitit
The Central Division (Muhammadian) Rural	
The Southern Division (Muhammadian) Rural	
Hyderabad District (Muhammadian) Rural	
Karachi District (Muhammadian) Rural	
Larkana District (Muhammadian) Rural	
Sukkar District (Muhammadian) Rural	
Thar and Parkar (Muhammadian) Rural	
Nawabshah District (Muhammadian) Rural	
Upper Sind Frontier District (Muhammadian) Rural	
Bombay City (European)	
Presidency (European)	
Deoran Sardars and Inamdars (Landholders)	
Gujarat Sardars and Inamdars (Landholders)	
Jagirdars and Zamindars (Sind) (Landholders)	
Bombay University (University)	
Bombay Chamber of Commerce and Industry	
Bombay Chamber of Commerce, Commerce and Industry	
Karachi Chamber of Commerce and Industry	
Bombay Trades Association Commerce and Industry	
Bombay Millowners Association Commerce and Industry	

NOMINATED

Non-Officials

Mr S H Prater
The Rev E S Modak
Mr Sitaram Keshav Hole
Syed Munawar B.A
„ R R Bakhale
Dr B R Ambedkar, Bar-at-Law
„ Purshottam Solanki L.M. & S
Major W Ellis Jones.
Mr B S Kamat
Mr Mohamed Suleman Cassam Mitha

Officials.

Mr P B Advani
Majid Amoluddin I.O.B
M J Bhambhani I.C.S
J B Bhowmik I.C.S
J B Clayton I.C.S
N H Chavertan I.C.S
C Davis I.C.S
R B Ishwank I.C.S
C G Packer I.C.S
J H C Stamp, I.C.S
(J) M Lane
A W W Mackie I.C.S
C H C I.C.S
„ Mirza Mahrezada Harun Qadir
Salyid Mura Ali
Major General W C B Forster, I.M.S
Mr C W A Turner, I.C.S

## The Madras Presidency.

The Madras Presidency occupies the whole southern portion of the Peninsula, and extending the Indian States all of which have now come under the direct control of the Government of India, has an area of 142,260 square miles. It has on the east on the Bay of Bengal, a coast line of about 1,250 miles, on the South on the Arabian Sea a coast line of about 450 miles. In all this extent of coast, however there is not a single natural harbour of any importance, the ports, with the exception of Madras, and perhaps of Cochin are merely open roadsteads. A plateau varying in height above sea-level from about 1000 to about 3000 feet and stretching northwards from the Nilgiri Hills, occupies the central area of the Presidency on either side are the Eastern and the Western Ghats which meet in the Nilgiris. The height of the western mountain-chain has an important effect on the rain fall. Where the chain is high, the intercepted rain-clouds give a heavy fall, which may amount to 150 inches on the seaward side, but comparatively little rain falls on the landward side of the range. Where the chain is low, rain clouds are not checked in their westward course. In the central table land on the east coast the rainfall is small and the heat in summer excessive. The rivers, which flow from west to east, in their earlier course drain rather than irrigate the country but the deltas of the Godavari, Krishna and Cauvery are productive of fair crops even in time of drought and are the only portions of the east coast where agriculture is not dependent on a rainfall rarely exceeding 40 inches and apt to be untimely.

### Population.

The population of the Presidency was returned at the census of 1931 as 47,193,402 an increase of 10.4 per cent over the figure of 1921. The increase was not uniform. The districts which had suffered most in 1921 tended to show large increases in 1931.—Bellary and Agencies were marked illustrations. As a natural corollary to an increase in population the Presidency density has risen. Hindus account for 88 per cent of the Madras population. Muhammadans 7 per cent and Christians 5.8 per cent. The actual number in other communities is inconsiderable. The vast majority of the population is of the Dravidian race and the principal Dravidian languages, Tamil and Telugu are spoken by 19 and 13 million persons respectively. 40 per cent of the population talk Tamil, 37.7 per cent Telugu, 7.9 per cent Malayalam, Oriya, Kanarese, Hindustani, Tulu follow in that order with percentages above 1.

### Government.

The Madras Presidency is governed on the system generally similar to that obtaining in Bombay and Bengal. There are associated with the Governor four members of the Executive Council in charge of the Reserved Subjects and three Ministers in charge of the Transferred Subjects. Madras administration differs, however, in some important respects from that of other major provinces. There is no intermediate local authority between the Collector of the District and the authorities at head

quarters. Commissioners of Divisions being unknown in Madras. Another feature, peculiar to the Southern Presidency is the manner of choice of the ministers. Following the practice of the Mother of Parliaments, Madras Governors have ever since the inception of the Reforms, called upon the leader of the dominant party to form a ministry giving him freedom to select his colleagues on the ministry. Consequently he enjoys the status of Chief Minister—unknown in other provinces in India.

### Agriculture and Industries.

The principal occupation of the province is agriculture engaging about 68 per cent of the population. The principal food crops are rice, cholam, ragi and kambu. The industrial crops are cotton, sugarcane and groundnuts. The agricultural education is rapidly progressing in the Presidency. The activities of the Agricultural Department in matters educational consist in the running of a college at Coimbatore affiliated to the University of Madras, three farm labourers' schools, numerous demonstration farms. As it was found that the present course of middle school education does not satisfy the needs of the ryots the only School maintained by the department at Palperumbi was closed with effect from 1st April 1932. The institution of short practical courses in farm management and allied subjects in the Agricultural College at Coimbatore is under consideration. While paddy which is the staple food of the population, occupies the largest cultivable area, cotton and sugarcane are by no means inconsiderable crops of the province and are receiving close attention at the hands of the local agricultural authorities. The area under cotton is estimated at 5,21,400 acres and, as in the case of paddy efforts are being made to produce better strains of cotton suited to different localities by means of both selection and hybridisation. Side by side with an increase in the area under cotton, from existing good staple areas, improved varieties have been systematically introduced. A special feature of the agricultural activities in the Presidency is the large industry which the planting community have built up contributing substantially to the economic development of the province. They have organised themselves as a registered body under the title of The United Planters Association of South India on which are represented Coffee, tea, rubber and a few other minor planting products. The aggregate value of some trade of the Presidency, which was Rs. 11,43,57,000 in 1920-21 has declined to Rs. 87,83,06,000 in 1930-31. As in other provinces the forest resources are exploited by Government. These are close upon 19,000 square miles of reserved forests.

There are 29 cotton mills in the Presidency which employ 43,319 operatives. Minor industrial concerns number over 120 and consist of oil mills, rope, tile works, etc. Tanning is one of the principal industries of the Presidency, and there is considerable export trade in skins and hides although hide tanneries have not been doing well of late and

suffered from the present commercial depression. The manufacturing activities which are at present under the direction of the Department of Industries are mainly confined to the production of soap. The match making industry is just raising its head in Madras. There are a number of indigenous match factories run on cottage lines. In 1927, the Council complied with a demand made by the minister in charge of Industries for funds for appointing a special officer to conduct an exhaustive survey of the existing and potential cottage industries in the Presidency. The Special Officer has concluded his survey. His reports have been published. The report of the Cottage Industries Committee appointed at the instance of the Legislative Council to examine the Special Officer's report and to submit proposals to Government for an effective organisation of such of the industries as deserve encouragement has also been published for general information. The recommendations of the Committee were carefully considered by Government but owing to financial stringency they decided that some of the recommendations as involved additional expenditure should be postponed for the present. They have however passed orders on those recommendations which are merely administrative in character and do not involve additional expenditure.

### Education

The Presidency's record in the sphere of education has been one of continuous progress. There are at present about 57,000 public institutions, ranging from village primary schools to arts and professional colleges; their total strength being about 2,894,000. Special efforts are being made to provide education for boys belonging to the Depressed Classes. The Council passed a resolution in the year 1927 at the instance of a nominated member that poor girls residing in any educational institution in the province—Government, local fund, Municipal or aided—should be exempted from school fees in any Standard up to III Form. The total expenditure of the province on Education is in the neighbourhood of Rs. 614 lakhs. The principal educational institutions in the province are the Madras, Andhra, and Annamalai Universities; the Presidency College, the Christian College, the Loyola College, the Pachaiyappa's College, The Law College, and the Queen Mary's College for Women, Madras; the St. Joseph's College, Trichinopoly, the American College, Madras; the Government College, Kumbakonam, the Government College, Rajahmundry, the Agricultural College, Coimbatore, the Medical College at Madras and Vizagapatnam and the Engineering College at Madras (Guindy).

### Cochin Harbour Scheme

The importance of this project lies in the fact that a good harbour at Cochin would lead to the development of a valuable hinterland and provide a ready outlet for agricultural and other produce from an area which is at present not adequately served by a convenient or well equipped harbour. The scheme involves cutting a passage through the bar which hitherto blocked the entrance from the sea to an extensive backwater and by dredging and

reclamation, forming a sheltered harbour accessible and giving full protection and facilities at all seasons of the year. An agreement has been reached between the Government of Madras and the Barbars of Travancore and Cochin States indicating how the work is to be carried out and outlining the financial arrangements necessary. A trial cut was made in 1923 and the effects of the monsoon thereon were observed. The results recorded were examined by a Committee of Harbour Engineers in England who reported favourably on the prospects of the scheme.

The first cut through the bar 400 feet wide by 22½ feet deep was completed on 30th March 1928. The channel through the outer bar is now 3 miles long by 450 feet wide and has an average depth of 35 feet at low water. The dredging of the mooring area has been completed. Since March 1930 the Harbour has been in constant and regular use by all ships. Details of the berthing accommodation inside the harbour at the end of 1931-32 were—

Mooring Buoy No	Draft ft	Length ft
1	31	500
"	28	500
"	27 8	700
"	27 8	500
"	27 6	475
"	26 6	475
"	23 3	475
"	20	400

Proposals are being formulated for the next stage of the works which include the construction of deep water jetties with railway connections, construction of godowns and transit sheds, the installation of rapid handling cranes and other transport facilities. These improvements are to be made on the new reclamation of which 250 acres have been formed already by dredging from the harbour. It is intended to connect this to the mainland by a railway bridge across the backwater. Reclamation is still in progress and when completed it will provide sufficient space for about 20 or 30 large vessels to load or unload at the same time. The Shoranur Ernakulam line is being converted from metre to broad-gauge, and is to be extended to the wharves at the reclamation. The possibility of providing further facilities by carrying the metre-gauge system through to the harbour is under investigation. These developments will enhance the utility of the port to the planting and agricultural areas in that part of the Presidency.

### Vizagapatnam Harbour Project.

Even more pregnant with future possibilities is the scheme for the development of the Vizagapatnam Harbour. The Vizagapatnam Harbour is constructed under the control of the Government of India. Proposals for the development of the port at this place have been under consideration since 1856 but the success of the project is bound up with the construction of direct railway communication between Vizagapatnam and the Central Provinces for the quantity of trade which could be obtained from the littoral itself is insufficient to justify the capital expenditure which would be required. In May 1925 the Government of India declared Vizagapatnam a major



port thereby enabling the development of the port under the directions of the Central Government. Preliminary operations commenced at the end of the year and were continued vigorously in 1928 with the aid of dredgers and rock breakers. It is expected that the construction of the harbour will take four or five years. The surrounding hill-sides and adjacent areas will meanwhile be developed for industrial trading and residential purposes.

#### Local Self Government.

Local bodies in the Madras Presidency are administered under the following Acts —

The Madras City Municipal Act 1919

The Madras District Municipalities Act 1920 as amended by Madras Act X of 1930 and

The Madras Local Boards Act 1920, as amended by the Madras Act XI of 1930

The amending Acts of 1930, which came into force on the 26th August 1930, provide *inter alia* for the abolition of the system of nominations to local bodies for the inclusion of village panchayats within the scope of the Madras Local Boards Act with a view to making the village the unit of local self government for direct elections to district boards for the creation of a municipal local boards service for the Presidency of Madras for the removal of the disqualification of women as such in respect of elections to municipal councils and for the cessation of office of the President or Chairman on a motion of non confidence being passed against him by a prescribed majority.

Local bodies are now enabled under the Madras Local Authorities Entertainments Tax Act, 1926, to levy a tax on entertainments given within their jurisdiction.

#### Irrigation

In March 1925 the Secretary of State sanctioned the Cauvery Reservoir Project, the estimated cost of which amounted to about £ 44 millions. The project has been framed with two main objects in view. The first is to improve the existing fluctuating water supplies for the Cauvery Delta irrigation of over a million acres, the second is to extend irrigation to a new area of 301 000 acres which will it is estimated add 150,000 tons of rice to the food supply of the country. The scheme which is expected to be completed in 1934 provides for a large dam at Mettur on the Cauvery to store 93,500 million cubic feet of water and for a canal nearly 88 miles long with a connected distributary system. Owing to the necessity for providing adequate surplus arrangements to dispose of floods similar to the phenomenal floods of 1924 and to other causes the estimate had to be revised and the revised estimate stands at about £ 54 millions. Another important project is the Periyar project which is intended not only for irrigation purposes but also for providing water power for generating electricity. Taking its rise in the Western Ghats the river flows into the Arabian Sea through Travancore State territory. After prolonged negotiations, the Travancore Durbar consent-

ed to the water being caught and stored in the Travancore hills for being diverted towards the East. Some three thousand feet above sea level a concrete and masonry dam has been constructed and nearly 50 feet below the crest-level of the dam a channel through the summit of the range carries the waters into the eastern water-shed where they are led into the river Valsal. The total quantity of water impounded at crest level is 15,500 million cubic feet. By this work, a river ordained by Nature to flow into the Arabian Sea has been led across the Peninsula into the Bay of Bengal irrigating in its way well over 100 000 acres of land. The irrigable area commanded by the Periyar system is 143 000 acres, while the supply from the lake was sufficient only for 130 000 acres. To make up for this deficit a scheme for increasing the effective capacity of the lake by lowering the water-shed cutting is in progress. The area already under irrigation in the Madras Presidency totals 7 million acres. Of this over 3 million acres are served by petty irrigation works numbering about 30 000.

#### Electric Schemes

The Pykara Hydro Electric Project has been before the Government of Madras for some years. The proposal is to utilize a fall of over 3 000 feet in the Pykara River as it descends the Nilgiri Plateau for the generation of electrical energy and its transmission for supply to the neighbouring districts, viz. the Nilgiris and Coimbatore. At a later date it is hoped to include Madras, Trichinopoly, Madura, Salem, Cochin, Tanjore and other districts.

Originally it seemed that the Pykara Scheme must depend for part of its load on the Railways coming in. But later, it became evident that the scheme would be remunerative even without a demand from the Railways for power. After considerable discussion the Madras Government submitted three alternative schemes to the Government of India two of which assumed the electrification of certain sections of the South Indian Railway while the third was independent of the electrification of any of the main lines. While these proposals were before the Government of India and the Secretary of State, the Railway Board decided against railway electrification at present. The Secretary of State has therefore sanctioned the third scheme which provides for a small railway load and could be used for the electrification of the Nilgiri Mountain Railway in addition to the expected demand for Municipal lighting etc. and for power in Industries. Work has been started and the scheme is expected to be completed by the end of 1932.

The total cost of the project is estimated at about 1 26,39,900 at the beginning rising to Rs. 1,36 00,000 in the tenth year. As at present surveyed the demand for power is estimated at 6 534,000 units in the first year rising to 35 182 000 in the tenth year.

The Glen Morgan Scheme sanctioned in August 1928, at a cost of about 12 lakhs has been completed and is now in operation. It is auxiliary to the main Pykara scheme and will

be merged with it. Its chief function is to supply power to the main construction works the surplus power will be supplied to Ootacamund, Coonoor, and other neighbouring towns and certain tea estates.

A small scheme to supply electric power to Salem and Erode from Mettur till the Pykara scheme comes into operation was sanctioned in April 1930 at an estimated cost of Rs. 5.50 lakhs.

### Co-operation.

On account of the general economic depression, overdues in societies slightly increased during the year 1931-32. For mainly the same reason there was a large fall in the amount of loans disbursed by societies. The attention of the Department was paid for the last few years more to the consolidation of existing societies than to the expansion of the movement. Only 127 societies were registered during the year as against 320, 534, and 726 in the previous three years whereas the number of societies whose registration was cancelled rose to 620 from 216 in the preceding year. The Provincial Co-operative Bank drew up a scheme of subvention to central banks for carrying out rectification of bad societies and during the year paid Rs. 35,849 to 37 central banks which in their turn spent Rs. 1,07,442 on the work. In the previous year a total sum of Rs. 1,00,916 including the Provincial Bank's subvention was spent by the central banks for the purpose. The progress in rectification is however slow as complete rectification is aimed at. A co-operative insurance society (called the South India Co-operative Insurance Society) was registered in June 1932 and started work in March 1932. The Central Land Mortgage Bank which was started in 1929 for the purpose of financing primary land mortgage banks by floating debentures has now been firmly established and was able to declare a profit of Rs. 18,920 for the year. A local Act (called the Madras Co-operative Societies Act) which repealed the Co-operative Societies Act 1912 was passed by the Legislative Council and came into force from 5th July 1932.

### Social Legislation

The Hindu Religious Endowments Act which has for its object the better administration and governance of certain Hindu religious endowments came into force early in 1925. It provides for the appropriation of the surplus funds of the endowments to religious, educational and charitable purposes not inconsistent with the objects of the institutions to which they are attached. The Act has been working satisfactorily. Doubts having been raised to the validity of the Act it was re-enacted and passed into law as Act No. II of 1927. The new Act came into force on 8th February 1927. Another piece of legislation—a non-official Bill—which has raised a heated controversy is the Malabar Tenancy Bill which aims to confer subject to certain conditions, occupancy rights on 'known tenants and actual cultivators of the soil'. As there was a sharp difference of opinion on the very principles of the Bill the Governor withheld his assent and a committee was appointed to go into the matter thoroughly and its findings were submitted and the

same were published with a view to receive objections and suggestions. The recommendations of the Committee were placed before a Round Table Conference consisting of the representatives of the Tenants and of the Government. The objections and suggestions made by the representatives at the Conference were carefully considered by the Government and the Government re-drafted the Bill and introduced it in the Council on 6th August 1929. The Bill was passed by the Council on 15th October 1929. His Excellency the Governor was of opinion that changes were expedient in respect of certain clauses of the Bill passed by the Council and accordingly returned parts of the Bill to the Legislative Council under Section 81 A (1) of the Government of India Act for reconsideration. The Bill was finally passed by the Legislative Council on the 1st March 1930 and received the assent of His Excellency the Governor on the 28th March 1930. The assent of His Excellency the Governor General was given on the 18th November 1930 and the Act came into force on the 1st December 1930. A noteworthy amongst other efforts at legislation for social reform was the non-official resolution passed by the Council recommending to Government to undertake legislation or to recommend the Government of India to do so to put a stop to the practice of dedicating young women and girls to Hindu temples which has generally resulted in exposing them to immoral purposes under the pretext of caste. Mrs. Muthulakshmi Reddi, Ex-Deputy President of the Legislative Council, introduced a bill in the Legislative Council on 5th September 1928 so as to enfranchise or free the lands held by man holding Devadasis on condition of service in Hindu temples from such condition. The bill was passed into law on 1st February 1929. The Act received the assent of the Governor on 12th April 1929 and of the Governor-General on 15th May 1929. Rules have been framed to give effect to the provisions of the Act and the enfranchisement of Devadasi inmates is now in progress. On 24th January 1930 Mrs. Muthulakshmi Reddi introduced another bill in the Legislative Council with the object of putting an end to the dedication of young women and girls not only among man holding Devadasis but among Devadasis as a whole. The bill was discussed in the Council and circulated to elicit opinion. As in the meantime Mrs. Muthulakshmi Reddi resigned her membership in the Council the bill was not proceeded with. Subsequently the Council also dissolved and the bill lapsed. A bill for the suppression of brothels and of traffic in women and girls was introduced in the Council by Mr. K. R. Venkatarama Aiyar on 5th September 1928 and was passed into law on 1st January 1930. The Act received the assent of the Governor on 24th February 1930 and of the Governor General on 28th March 1930. It has not however been brought into force yet owing to certain practical difficulties. An amending Act was passed by the Legislative Council on 30th October 1931. It has yet to receive the assent of the Governor and the Governor-General. The amending Act enables the Local Board to bring the Act into force in selected areas and to extend it gradually to other areas as circumstances permit and also to bring into force such of the provisions as may

be practicable in any particular area. It was also resolved to ask Government to fix as their goal local prohibition of drink in the presidency within 20 years. In pursuance of this resolution and of the recommendations of the Excise Advisory Committee thereon, Government in 1929 sanctioned a scheme of propaganda against the use of alcoholic liquors and intoxicating drinks. But owing to financial stringency the work carried on by the Central propaganda Board Temperance Publicity Committee and the District Propaganda Committees had to be discontinued from August 1931. The Provisions of the Mussalman Wakf Act, 1923 (India Act XLII of 1923) were brought into force in this Presidency on 1st January 1932. This Act makes provision for the better management of Mussalman Wakf properties and for ensuring the maintenance and publication of proper accounts in respect of such properties.

#### Law and Order

The Superior Court for Civil and Criminal Judicial work in the Presidency is the High Court

at Madras, which consists of a Chief Justice and six puisne judges. The existing law provides for a maximum of 20 High Court Judges. For the administration of criminal justice there are 20 Sessions Judges in the Mufassal (including three for agency tracts) Additional and Assistant Sessions Judges being provided to assist Courts in which the work is heavy. Then there are the District Magistrates, the Subordinate Magistrates and Honorary Magistrates. The administration of civil justice is carried on by 26 District Judges and 48 Subordinate Judges and 164 District Munsifs. In the Presidency Town there are a City Civil Court consisting of one Judge and Small Causes Court consisting of a Chief Judge and two other Judges. Madras is a litigious province and the records show one suit for every 74 persons. The Police department is under an Inspector General who has four deputies in four ranges of the Presidency, a Superintendent being stationed at each District. The sanctioned strength of the permanent police force is about 27,700.

### FINANCE DEPARTMENT

HEADS OF ACCOUNTS	Budget Estimates 1932-33	HEADS OF ACCOUNTS	Budget Estimates 1932-33
<b>REVENUE</b>	<b>Rs.</b>	<b>EXPENDITURE</b>	<b>Rs.</b>
II—Taxes on Income	3,00,000	5—Land Revenue	20,48,300
V—Land Revenue	7,55,85,500	6—Excise	94,37,200
VI—Fees	3,65,03,900	7—Stamps	5,42,200
VII—Stamps	2,24,52,800	8—Forest	37,37,800
VIII—Forest	47,26,700	8A—Forest Capital outlay charged to Revenue	2,35,000
IX—Registration	3,02,800	9—Registration	28,08,700
XIII—Irrigation Navigation Embankment and Drainage Works for which Capital Accounts are kept—Gross receipt	5,86,600	15—Irrigation—Other Revenue Expenditure incurred from Ordinary Revenues	46,49,830
XIV—Irrigation Navigation Embankment and Drainage Works for which no Capital Accounts are kept	2,86,900	XIII—Irrigation Navigation Embankment and Drainage Works for which Capital Accounts are kept—Working Expenses	43,48,200
XVI—Interest	27,83,500	16—Construction of Irrigation Navigation Embankment and Drainage Works	3,34,700
XVII—Administration of Justice	13,52,000	18—Interest on Ordinary Debt	70,00,800
XVIII—Jails and Convict Settlements	6,91,500	20—Interest on other Obligations	7,000
XIX—Police	5,69,700	21—Reduction or Avoidance of Debt	27,48,000
XX—Ports and Pilotage		22—General Administration	2,64,04,600
XXI—Education	7,40,400	24—Administration of Justice	92,10,000
XXII—Medical	8,83,900	25—Jails and Convict Settlements	23,23,400
XXIII—Public Health	1,41,800	26—Police	1,66,61,700
XXIV—Agriculture	2,69,000	27—Ports and Pilotage	28,400
XXV—Industries	5,41,700	30—Scientific Departments	2,12,800
XXVI—Miscellaneous Departments	43,57,800	30A—Hydro Electric Schemes—Working Expenses	46,600
		31—Education	2,42,81,100
		32—Medical	86,74,500
		33—Public Health	22,87,000
		34—Agriculture	37,9,600
		35—Industries	16,98,800
		37—Miscellaneous Departments	50,06,900

HEADS OF ACCOUNTS	Budget Estimates, 1932-33	HEADS OF ACCOUNTS	Budget Estimates, 1932-33
<b>REVENUE—contd</b>	Rs	<b>EXPENDITURE—contd</b>	Rs
XXX—Civil Works	21,25 000	41—Civil Works	1 61 12,100
XXXX—Hydro-Electric Schemes — Gross		42—Famine	25 000
Receipts	56,500	45—Superannuation Allowances and Pensions	6 47,700
XXXII—Transfers from Famine Relief Fund	25,000	45A—Commuted value of pensions financed from ordinary Revenues	6,76,000
XXXIII—Receipts in aid of Superannuation	2,00,800	46—Stationery and Printing	20 64 900
XXXIV—Stationery and Printing	8 17 500	47—Miscellaneous	4 61 500
XXIV—Miscellaneous	8 27 000	Total — Expenditure charged to Revenue.	15 98 61,200
(a) Total—Revenue	15 97 61 200	<b>DISBURSEMENTS</b>	
<b>RECEIPTS</b>		Expenditure (from Statement B) Excess of Expenditure over Revenue	10,98 61 200
Revenue (from Statement A)	15,97 61,200	52A—Capital outlay on Forests	—6 700
Excess of Revenue over Expenditure		55—Construction of Irrigation Navigation, Embankment and Drainage Works	87,24,000
Loans and advances by Provincial Government	45 77,100	56C—Capital outlay on Industrial Development	1 60,100
Advances from the Provincial Loans Fund, Government of India	1 59 23 000	58—Capital outlay on Hydro-Electric Schemes	33 27,200
Suspense	36,810	60—Civil Works— not charged to Revenue	
Subventions from Central Road Development Account	15 00 000	60B—Payment of commuted value of Pensions	—1 49,400
Rice Research Fund	21 600	Total	1 20 55 200
Depredation Funds	1 81 800	Loans and Advances by Provincial Government	39 81,400
Famine Relief Fund	3 08 500	Advances from Provincial Loans Fund Government of India	27 43 000
Appropriations for Reduction or Avoidance of Debt	27,48 000	Suspense	
Total—Receipts	18 37 53 000	Subventions from Central Road Development Account	19,50,000
Opening Famine Relief Fund Balance General Balances	55 17 865 1,05 74,458	Rice Research Fund	21 600
Grand Total	19,98 40,443	Depredation Funds	1,21,800
		Famine Relief Fund	25 000
		Total—Disbursements	17 96 64 200
		Closing Famine Relief Fund Balance General Balances	57 96 485 1 43,84 758
		Grand Total	19 98 45,443

**Governor**

His Excellency Lt-Col the Right Hon Sir George Frederick Stanley P C, G C I E O M G

**Personal Staff**

Private Secretary, A D Crombie, L.C.S.  
Military Secy, Major S E L. Baddley  
Surgeon, Major D P Johnstone, O.B.E., O.B.E.  
A.M.C. (Retd.)  
Aides-de-Camp Capt Gosechen, Capt T B D and Capt B. C. Wright.

Indian Aide de-Camp, Bhaikdar Sher Bahadur Khan  
Commandant H E the Governor's Body Guard,  
Capt. H C Mostyn Owen

**Members of Council**

The Hon Khan Bahadur Sir Mahomed Usman  
Bahadur Bahadur K C I E  
The Hon Diwan Bahadur Sir M. Krishna Rao  
The Hon Sir Archibald Campbell, K.C.I.E., C.B.E.,  
C.M.S. V.D., I.O.S.  
The Hon Mr H G Stokes, C.B.E., C.I.E., L.C.S.

**Ministers**

The Hon. the Raja of Bobbili (Local Self-Government, Medical Public Health Religious and Charitable Endowments)  
 The Hon. Mr. P. T. Rajan (Development, Public Works and Registration)  
 The Hon. Diwan Bahadur S. Kumaramangalam Reddai (Education Industries and Excise)

**SECRETARIES TO GOVERNMENT**

Chief Secretary, G. T. H. Bracken, C.I.E., I.C.S.  
 Secretary, Finance Department H. M. Hood, I.C.S.  
 Secretary, Local Self Government Department, E. Conran Smith, C.I.E., I.C.S.  
 Secretary Public Works and Labour Departments, Diwan Bahadur V. Gopalaswami Aranganar  
 Secretary Development Department V. H. Slater, C.M.G., I.C.S.  
 Secretary Revenue Department J. A. Thorne, C.I.E., I.C.S.  
 Secretary Law and Education Department Rao Bahadur V. N. Vishwanatha Rao

**MISCELLANEOUS APPOINTMENTS**

Director of Public Instruction Richard Littlehale, M.A. (on leave) W. F. Mann Smith, M.A. (Offg.)  
 Inspector-General of Police, C. B. Cunningham, C.S.I.  
 Surgeon-General Major General Cuthbert Sprague, C.I.E., I.M.S. (on leave) Lt. Col. H. G. G. G. G. G.  
 Director of Public Health Lieut. Col. A. J. H. Russell, C.I.E., M.A., M.D., D.P.H., I.M.S. (on other duty) Lieut. Col. J. R. D. Webb, C.I.E., I.M.S. (Officiating)  
 Accountant General I. B. Ward  
 Inspector-General of Prisons, Lt.-Colonel G. W. Macnamah, I.M.S.  
 Postmaster General C. D. Rao, C.I.E.  
 Collector of Customs C. E. Watkins, C.I.E.  
 Commissioner of Excise E. F. Thomas, C.I.E., I.C.S.  
 Inspector General of Registration, Rao Bahadur B. V. Sri Hari Rao Nayudu  
 Director, Kodaikanal and Madras Observatories T. Royds, D.Sc., A. L. Narayan, M.A., D.Sc.  
 Superd., Govt. Central Museum, and Principal Librarian, Connemara Public Library Dr. F. H. Gravely  
 Director of Agriculture G. E. Hilson (on leave)  
 Rao Bahadur D. Ananda Rao (in charge)  
 Director of Fisheries Dr. D. Sundara Raj  
 Chief Conservator of Forests R. D. Richmond

**Presidents and Governors of Fort St George in Madras**

William Gyfford 1884  
 Eliza Yale 1887  
 Nathaniel Higginson 1892  
 Thomas Pitt 1896  
 Galsdon Addison 1799

Died at Madras, 17 Oct., 1709

Edmund Montague (Acting) 1707  
 William Fraser (Acting) 1704  
 Edward Harrison 1719  
 Joseph Collet 1719  
 Francis Hastings (Acting) 1720

Nathaniel Elwick 1721  
 James Macrae 1725  
 George Morton Pitt 1730  
 Richard Benyon 1736  
 Nicholas Morse 1744  
 John Hinde 1747  
 Charles Floyer 1750  
 Thomas Saunders 1755  
 George Pigot 1763  
 Robert Paik 1767  
 Charles Bonrühler 1770  
 James DuPre 1773  
 Alexander Wynch 1775  
 Lord Pigot (Suspended) 1776  
 George Stratton 1777  
 John Whitehill (Acting) 1778  
 Sir Thomas Rumbold Bart 1780  
 John Whitehill (Acting) 1780  
 Charles Smith (Acting) 1780  
 Lord Macartney K.B. 1781

**Governors of Madras**

Lord Macartney K.B. 1785  
 Alexander Davidson (Acting) 1785  
 Major-General Sir Archibald Campbell, K.B. 1786  
 John Holland (Acting) 1789  
 Edward J. Holland (Acting) 1790  
 Major-General William Meadows 1790  
 Sir Charles Oakeley, Bart. 1792  
 Lord Hobart 1794  
 Major-General George Harris (Acting) 1798  
 Lord Clive 1799  
 Lord William Cavendish Bentinck 1803  
 William Petrie (Acting) 1807  
 Sir George Hillar Barlow, Bart. K.B. 1807  
 Lieut.-General the Hon. John Abercromby 1813  
 The Right Hon. Hugh Elliot 1814  
 Major-General Sir Thomas Munro, Bart., K.C.B. Died 6 July 1827 1820  
 Henry Sullivan Greime (Acting) 1827  
 Stephen Bumbold Lushington 1822  
 Lieut. General Sir Frederick Adam, K.C.B. 1822  
 George Edward Russell (Acting) 1837  
 Lord Elphinstone, G.C.B., P.C. 1847  
 Lieut. General the Marquess of Tweeddale K.T., C.B. 1842  
 Henry Dickinson (Acting) 1848  
 Major-General the Right Hon. Sir Henry Pottinger, Bart., G.C.B. 1848  
 Daniel Elliott (Acting) 1854  
 Lord Harris 1854  
 Sir Charles Edward Trevelyan, K.C.B. 1859  
 William Ambrose Morehead (Acting) 1860  
 Sir Henry George Ward, G.C.B., G. 1860  
 Died at Madras 2 August, 1860  
 William Ambrose Morehead (Acting) 1860  
 Sir William Thomas Denison, K.C.B. 1861  
 (Acting Viceroy and Governor General) 1863 to 1864  
 Edward Maltby (Acting) 1863  
 Lord Napier of Merchiston K.T. (a) 1866  
 (Acting Viceroy and Governor General) 1873  
 Alexander John Arbuthnot, K.C.B., C.I.E. 1872  
 Lord Hobart 1872  
 Died at Madras 27 April 1875  
 Sir William Rose Robinson, K.C.S.I. 1875  
 (Acting)

The Duke of Buckingham and Chandos G.C.S.I. C.I.E.	1875	Sir Thomas David Gibson-Carmichael, Bart. G.C.S.I., G.D.I.E. F.R.S. (b) Became Governor of Bengal, 1 April	1911
The Right Hon W P Adam, P.C. (I.E.) Died at Ootacamund 24 May, 1881	1880	Sir Murray Hamrick, K.C.B.I. C.I.E. (Acting).	1912
William Huddleston, C.S.I. (Acting)	1881	Right Hon Baron Pentthart P.C., G.C.S.I. C.I.E.	1912
The Right Hon M K Grant Duff G.C.S.I. C.I.E.	1881	Baron Willingdon G.C.S.I. G.O.M.G. C.I.E. (b) (c)	1918
The Right Hon Robert Bourke, P.C. Lord Connemara, 12 May, 1887 (by creation.)	1886	Sir Alexander Andrew A.C.S.I. (Acting)	1919
John Henry Garstin C.S.I. (Acting)	1890	Sir Charles Colclough K.C.S.I. (Acting)	1924
Baron Wellock, C.S.I. C.I.E. K.C.B.	1891	Lord Gresham P.C. G.C.S.I. C.I.E. (b) (c) (d) (Acting Viceroy and Governor General 1929)	1924
Sir Arthur Elbank Havelock K.C.M.G.	1896	Sir Norman Macpherson, K.C.S.I. K.C.I.E. (Acting)	1929
Baron Ampthill C.S.I. C.I.E. K.C.B. Acting Viceroy and Governor General 1904	1900	Lieut Col the Right Hon Sir George Frederick Stank, P.C. G.C.I.E. (b) (c) (d) Afterwards (by creation) Baron Napier of Hirkle	1929
Sir James Thomson K.C.S.I. (Acting)	1904	(b) Afterwards (by creation) Baron Carmi- chael of Skirling	
Sir Gabriel Stokes, K.C.S.I. (Acting)	1906	(c) Afterwards Earl of Willingdon	
Hon Sir Arthur Lawley, C.S.I. C.I.E., K.C.M.G.	1906		

## THE MADRAS LEGISLATIVE COUNCIL

### PRESIDENT

The Hon Mr L. Ramachandra Reddi

### DEPUTY PRESIDENT

Hon Bahadur G Jagannadha Raja

### I—MEMBERS OF THE EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

#### Ex Officio

The Hon Khan Bahadur Sir Mohamed Usman Sahib Bahadur Kt	The Hon Sir Archibald Campbell K.C.I.F., C.S.I. C.I.E. V.D., F.R.S.
The Hon Diwan Bahadur Sir M Krishnam Aiyar	The Hon Mr H G Stokes, C.S.I. C.I.E., F.R.S.

### II—ELECTED MEMBERS

#### (a) Ministers

The Hon The Rajah of Ichchikul The Hon Mr P T Rajan	The Hon Diwan Bahadur S Kumaraswami Reddiyar
--	---

#### (b) Elected Members

Abdul Hamid Khan Sahib Bahadur	Lieut Colonel Sri Raja Velugoti Sir Govinda
Moulvi Hafeez Azzamulhakul Mustaphi	Krishna Yachondru Varu Bahadur
Ahmed Muneer Sahib Bahadur	(b) Maharaja of Venkatagiri
Rao Sahib A B Alsagruan Chetty	Mahboob Ali Jai Sahib Bahadur
S A A Annamalai Chetty	Khan Bahadur Mahmud Shammad Sahib Bahadur
H B Ari Gowder	M A Monkkavulu Nayakar
Diwan Bahadur R N Arogyaswami Mudaliyar	Diwan Bahadur B Muniswami Nayudu
Bahar Ahmed Sayeed Sahib Bahadur	K M Duraiswami Reddiyar
P Bayappa Reddi	Diwan Bahadur S Ellappa Chetty
S M K Boyabani Sahib Bahadur	Diwan Bahadur M Gopalaswami Mudaliyar
Frank Birley	A Harischandru Nayudu
J A Davis M.B.F.	C Indralah
Raja Velugoti Sarvagaya Kumarakrishna	Rao Sahib C Jayaram Nayudu
Yachondru Bahadur Varu Kumara, Raj of Venkatagiri	K. Kosava Ramamurthi Nayudu
J Kuppuswami Choudary	Khan Bahadur F Khalil ulah Sahib Bahadur
F G Luker	Raj Sahib C Kolanda Reddi
R Madanagopal Nayudu	G Lakshmana Reddi

## ELECTED MEMBERS—(contd.)

K Koti Reddi.  
 W K N Langley  
 Khan Bahadur T M. Mokdo Sahib Bahadur  
 P C Moosa,  
 K P V S Muhammad Moora Ravutta-  
 Bahadur  
 Diwan Bahadur A M M Murugappa  
 Chettyar  
 M A Muthiah Chettyar  
 P C Muthu Chettyar  
 K A Nachiyappa Gounder  
 A P L N V Nadimuthu Pillai  
 Rai Bahadur N Kallatambi Sarkarai Manra-  
 diyar  
 T Narasa Reddi  
 D V Narasimhaswami  
 V P Narayanan Nambiyar  
 Rao Bahadur T M. Narayanaswami Pillai  
 Rao Bahadur O Natesa Mudaliyar  
 B. M. Palat  
 Rao Bahadur A T Pannirselvam  
 O E Parthasarathi Ayyangar  
 Briman M. G. Patnaik Mahasayo  
 Rao Bahadur Sir A P Petro, Kt.  
 K Pattabhiramayya  
 B. Pocker Sahib Bahadur  
 Raja Sri Ramachandra Marda Raja Deo  
 Garu, Raja of Kallikote  
 Sri Sri Sri Krishna Chandra Gajapati  
 Narayana Deo Raja of Parlakimcdi  
 P K. Ramachandra Padayachi.  
 A Ramakrishna Reddi.  
 Rao Bahadur T A Ramalingam Chettyar  
 K P Raman Menon  
 T S Ramaswami Ayyar  
 V M Ramaswami Mudaliyar  
 A Ranganatha Mudaliyar  
 G Ranganatha Mudaliyar  
 M. D T Ranganatha Mudaliyar

M B Rangaswami Reddi  
 Diwan Bahadur C S Ratnasabapathi  
 Mudaliyar  
 Sami Venkatchalam Chetti  
 C Sathanarayana Choudari  
 B P Seetha Reddi  
 F J Stanes  
 A B Shetty  
 Gado Simhachalam Garu  
 K Singam Ayyangar  
 K S Sivasubrahmanya Ayyar  
 M S Srohta  
 T C. Srinivasa Ayyangar  
 Dr P Subbarayan  
 U C Subrahmanya Ehatt  
 T Sundara Rao Nayudu.  
 Khan Sahib, Syed Tajudin Sahib Bahadur  
 Thomas Daniel  
 M. Vedachala Mudaliyar  
 K R Venkatarama Ayyar  
 Rao Sahib Redeti Venkataramayya.  
 Rao Bahadur R K Venugopal Nayudu.  
 Khan Bahadur Yahya Ali Sahib Bahadur  
 Yakub Hasan Sahib Bahadur  
 T V K Kama Raja Pandia Nayakar  
 Zamindar of Bodinayakanur  
 Shri Vyircheria Narayana Gajapati Raju,  
 Zamindar of Chennodu  
 Raja Jaga Veera Rama Kumara Venkates-  
 wara Eitappa Nayakar Ayyan Zamindar  
 of Ettayapuram  
 The Zamindar of Kiriampudi  
 K C M Venkatchala Reddiyar, Zamindar  
 of Minampalli  
 Mirzapuram Rajagari alias Venkataramay-  
 ya Appa Rao Bahadur Garu, Zamindar  
 of Mirzapuram  
 W O Wright

## NOMINATED MEMBERS.

Mrs. K Alamelumanga Thayarammal  
 V T Arasu  
 C Basi Dev  
 A V Bhanaaji Rao  
 M Devadasan  
 Rao Sahib V Dharmalingam Pillai  
 E Foulkes.  
 H M. Hood, I.C.S.  
 H M. Jagannatham.  
 Rao Sahib D Krishnamurthi  
 C Krishnan  
 Diwan Bahadur Alladi Krishnaswami  
 Ayyar  
 Madhusoodhanan Thangai  
 Rao Sahib V I Muniswami Pillai.  
 C E Jones, I.C.S.

Subadar Major S A Nanjappa Bahadur  
 G B. Premayya  
 P V Rajagopala Pillai  
 Pandit Ganala Ramamurti  
 S H Slater, I.C.S.  
 Rao Sahib N Siva Raj  
 E Conran Smith, I.C.S.  
 W P A Soundara Pandian  
 Rao Bahadur B. Srinivasa.  
 G Srinamulu  
 Rao Sahib P Subrahmaniam Chetti  
 A S Swami Sahajanasodham  
 J A Thorne I.C.S.  
 V G Vasudeva Pillai.  
 Zamindar of Kiriampudi.





sufferers. On the other hand imports from Indian sources increased considerably. The decline in the import of foreign salt and rice in Aden and Indian salt illustrate the results of the differential duty imposed on foreign salt (other than Aden) since April 1931.

The imports of tobacco increased in quantity from 1,502,474 lbs. in 1930-31 to 1,895,772 lbs. but the value dropped from Rs. 53.45 lakhs to Rs. 39.20 lakhs. The increase in quantity is solely due to larger imports of unmanufactured tobacco which is due partly to the recent development of local manufacture of cigarettes and partly to local demand.

The import of kerosene oil increased from 76,128,195 gallons worth Rs. 338.45 lakhs in 1930-31 to 84,906,393 gallons valued at Rs. 500.65 lakhs. The increase was shared by the principal supplying countries, namely Burma, Azerbaijan, United States and Borneo in proportion to their normal share of the trade. A noticeable feature of the trade was the complete absence of Russia, Persia and Georgia from the field. Lubricating and kerosene oils from Burma and the United Kingdom increased but the supply from the United States, Borneo and all other foreign countries decreased heavily. Import of petrol, benzene and benzole from Burma came down to less than half the quantity imported during the previous year, viz., from 8,031,310 gallons valued at Rs. 80.81 lakhs to 3,641,876 gallons valued at 38.03 lakhs.

The downward tendency of the motor vehicles trade noticed since 1928-29 continued during the year 1931-32. The total value of motor vehicles of all kinds and parts thereof declined from Rs. 114.25 lakhs to Rs. 68.49 lakhs. Tyres and tubes also show similar decline both in value and quantity.

The total value of drugs, medicines and chemicals imported during the year 1931-32 was Rs. 162.75 lakhs against Rs. 166.78 lakhs in 1930-31. But for a slight improvement under camphor, quinine and sodium compounds all other items suffered a set-back. The increased import of camphor and quinine was mainly due to the development of the local manufacture of proprietary medicines while the expansion of the soap industry is responsible for larger imports of sodium carbonate and caustic soda. It is interesting to note that the business of Japan in carbide of calcium increased to the detriment of Norway.

The import of glassware and earthenware decreased from Rs. 60.08 lakhs in 1930-31 to Rs. 41.12 lakhs during the year. The decline is noticeable under all kinds of articles, viz., bangles, beads, false pearls, bottles, plates, etc.

The machinery and mill work imported during the year were valued at Rs. 311 lakhs as against Rs. 530 lakhs last year. The United Kingdom continued to be the largest supplier of machinery, her share of the trade during the year was 73 per cent, as against 78 per cent last year.

The quantity of iron and steel goods imported during 1931-32 was 102,038 tons valued at Rs. 176 lakhs against 188,742 tons valued at Rs. 340.49 lakhs in 1930-31. The decline is

particularly noticeable under protected goods. The import of metals and ores other than iron and steel also declined.

The import of paper and pasteboard came down during the year to 595,780 cwt. valued at Rs. 60.89 lakhs. The loss was shared by paper both protected and non-protected and pasteboard almost proportionately to their relative volume in the whole trade.

There was a further decline in the import of cotton goods from Rs. 86.08 lakhs in 1930-31 to Rs. 523.32 lakhs in 1931-32. In quantity the import of twist and yarn rose from 10,582,920 lbs. in 1930-31 to 11,127,761 lbs. but piece goods, especially the grey varieties declined heavily. The United Kingdom and Japan are the principal suppliers of cotton goods. Yarn and yarn from China and coloured piece-goods from Italy form a considerable portion of the trade. Although the aggregate value of Japan's share of the trade during 1931-32 rose from Rs. 273.46 lakhs to Rs. 221.70 lakhs, her supply of white and coloured piece-goods improved both in value and quantity. The United Kingdom suffered heavily in all varieties of goods except twist and yarn. The trade of China and Italy also suffered decline.

There was some improvement in the volume of trade in silk and artificial silk, but the value due to lower prices declined from Rs. 52.10 lakhs in 1930-31 to Rs. 48.09 lakhs in 1931-32. An interesting feature of the year is that in the various kinds of silk and artificial silk goods dealt with every country suffered a decline but Japan had the unique fortune of improving her trade in artificial silk from 4,158,843 yards valued at Rs. 15.62 lakhs in the previous year to 9,017,115 yards valued at Rs. 25.51 lakhs in 1931-32.

The trade in window blinds also suffered a set-back from Rs. 50.09 lakhs to Rs. 30.15 lakhs during 1931-32.

Of the articles of minor importance imports of grain, pulse and flour, hardware, apparatus, instruments, provisions and ulman's stores, spices and tin chests declined while those of raw wool, umbrellas and umbrella fittings and non-mineral oils improved.

**Exports.**—The export trade of Calcutta suffered in the same way as the import trade on account of the economic depression prevailing in the country.

The total export of grains, pulses and wheat flour rose from 154,638 tons valued at Rs. 236.88 lakhs in 1930-31 to 150,849 tons valued at Rs. 190.2 lakhs in 1931-32. The fall occurred under all items both in value and quantity except husked rice in quantity, only which rose from 1,18,855 tons to 1,23,178 tons. Mauritius purchased the biggest quantity of rice (Ceylon, Natal and Arabia coming next).

The total quantity of tea exported during the year 1931-32 was 217,020 cwt. valued at Rs. 1,064.85 lakhs against 228,334,898 lbs. valued at Rs. 1,464.38 lakhs in 1930-31. Except Canada and certain other petty buyers, the purchase of Indian tea declined in all countries. Owing to difficulties in controlling indigenous

producers in Java the scheme adopted by the principal tea producers in India Ceylon and Java to restrict output was abandoned. As a result output exceeded consumption and the already depressed market sank further the average price per pound being 7½ annas as against 10½ annas in the previous year.

The export trade of coal showed some improvement over the previous year. The total quantity exported rose from 427,911 tons valued at Rs. 48.09 lakhs in 1930-31 to 514,943 tons valued at Rs. 64.47 lakhs.

The total quantity of lac exported during 1931-32 was 456,772 cwts. valued at Rs. 182.68 lakhs against 642,819 cwts. valued at Rs. 310.50 lakhs in the previous year.

The hides and skin trade of Bengal sank further below the level it had reached last year which was considered to be the lowest on record. Hides, skins and cuttings exported during the year 1931-32 totalled 19,988 tons valued at Rs. 240.45 lakhs as against 23,174 tons valued at Rs. 336.17 lakhs in 1930-31. The decline is attributable mainly to the set-back in raw hides and cuttings of raw hides and skins.

The total value of metals and ores exported receded from Rs. 271.66 lakhs in 1930-31 to Rs. 200.02 lakhs in 1931-32. Shipments of manganese ore and pig iron, the principal metals of export reached the lowest level since 1927-28. The quantity of mica exported during 1931-32 was 46,118 cwts. valued at Rs. 31.77 lakhs as against 62,366 cwts. valued at Rs. 68 lakhs in the previous year. The United Kingdom and the United States continued to buy more than half the total quantity exported.

The total value of oil seeds, vegetable oils and oil cakes exported during the year 1931-32 was Rs. 161.19 lakhs against Rs. 367.94 lakhs in the preceding year. The decline was mainly due to heavy fall under oil seeds specially linseed. The export of tree seeds also received a set-back but castor seeds and other miscellaneous seeds improved. The export of oil cakes improved considerably.

Owing to less purchases by the United States Germany, Japan and Belgium the export of raw cotton decreased by 564 tons to 4,004 tons valued at Rs. 22.32 lakhs.

The exports of hemp also fell by 55,548 cwts. to 1,69,777 cwts. valued at Rs. 19.22 lakhs.

The total shipment of jute during 1931-32 was 1,213,672 tons valued at Rs. 32,24,77 lakhs as against 1,966,007 tons valued at Rs. 44,90,94 lakhs in 1930-31. The decline in the trade is mainly attributable to reduced demand for raw jute and gunny bags. Gunny cloth and miscellaneous jute manufactures improved slightly. Although the area under jute cultivation fell by 47 per cent and the yield by 51 per cent during the year the production was still in excess of the demand. The total quantity of raw jute exported during the year 1931-32 fell to 3,687,190 bales valued at Rs. 10,38,59 lakhs from 5,361,784 bales valued at Rs. 12,40,86 lakhs, the United Kingdom taking the largest quantity, viz. 742,336 bales.

The total export of microbium, myrobium extracts, indigo and other sorts of dyeing and tanning substances improved in quantity from 472,364 cwts. to 561,857 cwts. but the total value dropped from Rs. 37.21 lakhs to Rs. 32.94 lakhs. This rise in quantity was due to greater demand for microbium in the United Kingdom, the United States and France.

Of the other articles of minor importance exports of paraffin wax, bones, spices and glue decreased while those of saltpetre, chemicals, drugs and medicines, butter, unmanufactured tobacco, raw wool and woollen manufactures increased.

**Trade of Chittagong.**—Chittagong is the only other foreign trade port in Bengal. The total value of the import into this port from foreign countries amounted to Rs. 82.10 lakhs in 1931-32 against Rs. 134.79 lakhs in the previous year. The decline is noticeable under every item of merchandise imported at the port. Ninety per cent of Chittagong's trade was with the United Kingdom and the balance with the rest of the British Empire.

The total value of the export trade rose from Rs. 650.93 lakhs in 1930-31 to Rs. 621.93 lakhs in 1931-32.

**Coasting Trade of Bengal.**—The trade of Calcutta with other Indian ports, British as well as non-British, improved in value from Rs. 26,58.85 lakhs in 1930-31 to Rs. 27,95.77 lakhs during 1931-32. The improvement was due mainly to larger imports of jowly and rice from Burma and gunny piece-goods from Bombay. The total import trade amounted to Rs. 17,08.65 lakhs and the export trade to Rs. 10,86.82 lakhs as against Rs. 15,40.02 lakhs and Rs. 11,18.88 lakhs respectively during 1930-31.

### Administration.

The present form of administration in Bengal, dates from January 1921. In 1912 the Government of the Province underwent an important change when in accordance with the Proclamation of His Majesty the King Emperor at Delhi, the Province was raised from the status of a Lieutenant-Governor to that of a Governor in Council thus bringing it into line with the Presidencies of Madras and Bombay. In 1921 under the Reform Scheme, the Local Government was reconstituted certain of the departments being placed under the control of Ministers appointed from among elected members of the Legislative Council. There are normally four members of the Executive Council who are in charge of the reserved subjects and three Ministers, who are in charge of the transferred subjects.

Bengal is administered by five Commissioners the divisions being those of the Presidency, Burdwan, Rajshahi, Dacca and Chittagong. The unit of administration is the District Magistrate and Collector. As Collector he supervises the gathering of the revenue and is the head of all the Departments connected with it while as District Magistrate he is responsible for the administration of criminal justice in the district. The immediate superior of the District Magistrate is the Divisional Commissioner. Commissioners are the channels of communication

between the local officers and the Government. In certain revenue matters they are in their turn subject to the Board of Revenue in Calcutta. In other matters they are under the direct control of Government.

### Justice

The administration of justice is entrusted to the High Court of Calcutta which consists of the Chief Justice who is a Barrister and 5 Judges including one additional judge who are Barristers (Villians or Vakilis). Below the High Court are the District and Additional Judges, the Small Causes Court and Subordinate Judges and Munsifs. Of these officers the District and Additional Judges and a certain number of Subordinate Judges are also endowed with the powers of a Criminal Court while the remainder have jurisdiction in civil matters only. Criminal Justice is administered by the High Court, the Courts of Session and the Courts of the various classes of Magistrates. On its appellate side the High Court disposes of appeals from the order of a Court of Session and it also confirms, modifies or annuls sentences of death passed by Sessions Courts. Calcutta has six Magisterial Presidency Magistrates including one temporary. Additional Magistrate in charge of the Traffic Court and the Children's Court. It has also two Municipal Magistrates and it possesses a Court of Small Causes with Judges who dispose of cases of the class that are usually heard in County Courts in England. In addition a number of Union Benchies and Courts have been established in selected rural areas for the disposal by honorary agency of petty criminal cases and civil disputes.

### Local Self-Government

By Bengal Act III of 1884 and its subsequent amendments which hitherto regulated municipal bodies in the interior, the powers of Commissioners of municipalities were increased and the elective franchise was extended. Bengal Act III of 1884 was repealed by Act XV of 1932 by which material changes have been introduced, e.g. the franchise of the electors have been further widened, women have been enfranchised, the proportion of elected commissioners has been increased and the term of office of the Commissioner has been extended from three to four years. Municipal expenditure now comprises a large number of objects, including veterinary institutions, employment of health officers, vaccinators and sanitary inspectors, the training and employment of female medical practitioners, the provision of model dwelling houses for the working classes, the holding of industrial sanitary and health exhibitions and the improvement of breed of cattle. The Commissioners also have large powers in regard to the water supply and the regulation of buildings.

The Municipal Government of Calcutta is governed by Act III of 1923. This Act, which replaces Act III of 1899, makes the Corporation paramount in matters relating to municipal administration. The Act provides for the appointment of a Mayor who replaces the chairman of the old Act, a Deputy Mayor and Executive Officer and Deputy Executive officers, all elected by the Corporation. The appointment of the Chief Executive Officer is subject to the approval of Government. The total number of councillors after the enactment of

the Calcutta Municipal (Second Amendment) Act, 1932 is 61 with 5 Aldermen elected by the Councillors. Of the 61 seats, 31 are elected, of which 21 are reserved for Muhammadans. Ten of the councillors are nominated by Government and the rest elected by the general or special constituencies. In order to improve the insanitary and congested areas of the city, the Calcutta Improvement Trust has been created with extensive powers. In the municipal, district and local boards exercise considerable powers, with regard to public works, education and medical relief.

Bengal Act V of 1919 introduces the new system of self government by the creation of village authorities vested with the powers and duties necessary for the management of village affairs and entrusted with powers of self taxation. The new village authority, called the union board, replaces gradually the old chaudhary panchayats and the union committees and deals with the village police, village roads, water supply, sanitation, primary schools and dispensaries. The Act also empowers Government to create out of the members of the union boards, village benches and courts for the trial of petty criminal and civil cases arising within the union. The Act has been extended to all districts in the Presidency except Midnapore and up to March 1932 over 4,000 union boards were sanctioned of which about 4,000 were actually constituted.

### Public Works

The Public Works Department consists of Public Works and Railway Departments and is under the charge of Secretary to Government in the Department of Agriculture and Industries.

The Public Works Department deals with questions regarding the construction of public buildings and roads.

The Railway Department deals with questions regarding acquisition of lands required by the several Railways, the alignment of new lines of Railways and with Tramway projects.

There is a Chief Engineer who is the principal professional adviser of Government.

### Marine.

The Marine Department deals with questions connected with welfare of the seamen, the administration of the port of Calcutta and inland navigation including the control and administration of Government launches except the police launches and the Government Dock yard Naravanganj.

### Irrigation

The Irrigation Department deals with irrigation navigation, flood protection by means of embankments and drainage, the latter including relief from congestion of drainage by regulating the available supplies of water to suit the requirements of agriculture combined with the supply of water for irrigation in cases in which a supply is available.

### Police.

The Bengal Police force comprises the Military Police, the District Police, the Railway Police, and the River Police. The Bengal Police are under the control of the Inspector-General of Police, the present Inspector-General being a

member of the Imperial Police Service Under him are Deputy Inspectors-General for the Dacca Range, the Rajshahi range the Presidency range, the Burdwan range and the Bakarganj range and also one Deputy Inspector General in Charge of the C.I.D. and the Intelligence Branch. Each district is in charge of a Superintendent, and some of the more important districts have an Additional Superintendent. The Railway Police is divided into three distinct charges, each under a Superintendent. The River Police is also under a Superintendent. The cadre comprises Assistant Superintendents, Deputy Superintendents, Inspectors, Sub-Inspectors, Sergeants, Assistant Sub-Inspectors, head constables and constables. There is also a Village Police composed of dafadars and chowkidars who receive a monthly salary which is collected from the villages or tenants, the Panchayat or Union Board. There is a training college and school at Bardah in the district of Rajshahi where newly appointed officers and men of the Bengal Police learn their duties. The Calcutta City Police is a separate force maintained by Government under a Commissioner who is responsible direct to Government. The Commissioner has under him Deputy Commissioners, Assistant Commissioners, Inspectors, Sub-Inspectors, Sergeants, Assistant Sub-Inspectors, head constables and constables. A school for the training of recruits for the Calcutta Police force has been established at Calcutta. The annual cost of the Police is over 2½ lakhs.

The head of the Medical Department is the Surgeon General with the Government of Bengal. In the districts the Civil Surgeons are responsible for medical work. There are 44 hospitals and dispensaries in Calcutta 11 of which are supported by the Government and 801 150 persons were treated at these institutions of whom 55,083 were in patients. In the Mofussil districts there are 1,178 hospitals and dispensaries the number of patients treated in them as well as in several huts, fair medicines, subsidised and temporary dispensaries and in various medical centres was 1,90,434. This includes 82,847 in patients.

### Education

In the Presidency of Bengal education is imparted partly through Government agency and partly through private bodies, assisted to some extent by Government grants-in-aid. Government maintains four Arts Colleges in Calcutta (of which one is a college for women, one is for Mahomedans and one the Sanskrit College), one at Hughli on the Krishna, one, including the Islamic Inter College at Dacca, one at Rajshahi and one at Chittagong. It also maintains two training colleges, one at Calcutta and one at Dacca, for teachers who teach in secondary schools through the medium of English, and 5 normal schools, one in each division, for the training of teachers in secondary schools who teach through the medium of the vernacular also an engineering college at Silpur and an engineering school at Dacca, two medical colleges, a veterinary college, a school of art and a commercial school in Calcutta and a weaving school at Berampur. It also provides at the headquarters of all districts except Burdwan and Midnapore and also at certain other mofussil centres, English high

schools for the education of boys, while to some Government Arts Colleges high schools are attached. In Calcutta there are five Government high schools for boys, two of which are attached to the Presidency College and one to the Sanskrit College. Government high schools for girls exist only in the headquarters stations of Calcutta, Dacca, Mymensingh, Comilla and Chittagong. The other secondary schools, with the exception of a few middle schools managed either by Government or by municipal and district boards, are under private control. The administration of primary education in all areas, which are not under municipalities, rests with the district boards grants being given from provincial revenues to the boards, which contribute only slightly from their own funds. Only in backward localities are such schools either entirely managed or directly aided by Government. Apart from the institutions referred to above, 80 institutions called Gurukul Training Schools are maintained by the Department for the training of primary school teachers. For the education of Mahomedans there are senior Madrasahs at Calcutta, Dacca, Chittagong, Hughli and Rajshahi which are managed by Government. There are also certain Government institutions for technical and industrial education. All institutions for technical and industrial education (except B. P. College the Ahsanullah School of Engineering Dacca, the Government Commercial Institute and the Government School of Art, Calcutta) are now under the control of the Director of Industries. A large proportion of educational work of every grade is under the control of various missionary bodies which are assisted by Government grants-in-aid.

The municipalities are required to expend a certain proportion of their ordinary income on education. They are mainly responsible for primary education within their jurisdiction, but schools in these areas are eligible also for grants from Government. These bodies maintain a high school at Burdwan a high school at Santipur a high school at Kushtia and a high school at Chittagong.

In 1911-12 there were in the Presidency —

### RECOGNISED INSTITUTIONS FOR MALES

	Institutions	Scholars
Universities	2	1,880
Arts colleges	45	19,378
Professional Colleges	14	5,165
High Schools	1,096	221,958
Middle Schools	1,899	165,484
Primary Schools	43,724	1,682,503
Special Schools	3,005	123,385

### RECOGNISED INSTITUTIONS FOR FEMALES

Arts Colleges	4	366
Professional Colleges	3	43
High Schools	61	15,644
Middle Schools	70	8,606
Primary Schools	17,498	482,775
Special Schools	45	1,894

### UNRECOGNISED SCHOOLS

Males	1,312	52,861
Females	318	10,308

The Department is administered by a Director of Public Instruction, assisted by an Assistant Director, an Additional Assistant Director appointed temporarily an Assistant Director for Mohammedan Education and a Director of Physical Education. Each division is in charge of a Divisional Inspector assisted by a certain number of Additional or Second Inspectors and Assistant Inspectors for Mohammedan Education according to the requirements of the several divisions. Similarly the administrative charge of the primary education of each district is in the hands of a District Inspector assisted by Sub-Divisional Inspectors and Sub-Inspectors of Schools, the latter class of officers being in some instances helped by officers of humbler status called Assistant Sub-Inspectors and Inspecting Pandits. Muslim High education is controlled by the Universities of Calcutta and Dacca established in 1877 and 1921 respectively administered by the Chancellor (the Governor of Bengal) the Vice-Chancellor (appointed by Government) and a number of ex-officio, elected and nominated fellows. The University of Calcutta maintains a Law College called University Law College Calcutta. Dacca University also has a Law Department attached to it. Calcutta University is mainly an examining body but it has now made itself responsible for

advanced teaching for which purpose it employs an agency which is mainly distinct from the staffs of the affiliated Colleges.

The percentage of scholars to the total populations —

	Recognised Schools	All Schools.
Males	7.85	8.53
Females	2.27	2.32
Total	5.42	5.51

The University at Dacca is of the residential type. There is a Board for Secondary and Intermediate Education at Dacca. It conducts the Matriculation and Intermediate Examinations for the students of Institutions at Dacca and also the Islamic Matriculations and Intermediate Examinations.

The Education of Europeans is mainly conducted by private agency assisted by Government grants. Government however maintain a special Inspector and also a school for boys, a school for girls (both residential) at Kurnessing and attached to the latter a Training College (for women only).

## THE FINANCES OF BENGAL

### Estimated Revenue for 1932-33

Heads of Revenue	Thousands of Rs	Budget Estimate 1932-33	Heads of Revenue	Thousands of Rs	Budget Estimate 1932-33
III Salt		6.60	Receipts in aid of Superannuation	1.42	1.36
Land Revenue	329.32	315.88	Stationery and Printing	1.13	4.88
Kرخه	2.07.00	1.68.00	Miscellaneous	0.00	9.44
Stamps	334.14	295.00	Miscellaneous Adjustments between the Central and Provincial Governments		
Forest	25.27	18.00	Extraordinary receipts	1.00	1.16
Registration	28.00	20.21	Receipts in England —		
Scheduled Taxes	14.00	14.00	High Commissioner	1	1
Subsidised Companies	92	92	Secretary of State		
Works for which Capital Accounts are kept—			Famine Relief Fund	70	69
Irrigation Navigation			Deposit Account—		
Embankment and Drainage Works	—8.75	—5.08	Imperial Council of Agricultural Research		62
Works for which no Capital Accounts are kept—			Depreciation Fund for Government premises	1.46	11.10
Irrigation Navigation Embankment and Drainage Works	2.40	2.36	Advances from the Provincial Loans Fund		
Interest	4.25	4.71	Government of India	132.41	175.84
Administration of Justice	12.29	10.00	Appropriation for Ra-dation or Avolante of Debt	7.76	9.19
Jails and Convict Settlements	10.19	7.65	Surplus	7.34	6.10
Police	11.89	11.14	Loans and Advances by the Bengal Government	13.38	10.84
Ports and Pilotage	96	73	Subvention from Central Road Development Account	10.00	6.50
Education	18.99	13.74	Total Receipts	122.51	1163.26
Medical	16.03	10.87	Opening balance	91.16	21.48
Public Health	1.26	1.43			
Agriculture	7.08	6.71			
Industries	7.19	7.03			
Miscellaneous					
Departments	20	3.19			
Civil Works	21.79	22.00			
Transfer from Famine Relief Funds	50	71			
			Grand Total	12.66.07	11.84.74

# The Bengal Presidency.

103

ESTIMATED EXPENDITURE FOR 1932-33.		Rs	Contribution and assignments to the Central Government by Provincial Government	Rs
Land Revenue	41 25		Miscellaneous Adjustments between Central and Provincial Govern- ments	
Excise	17,80		Extraordinary charges	
Stamps	5 38		Expenditure in England—	
Forest	16,13		High Commissioner	} 97 77
Forest capital outlay charged to Revenue	1 20		Secretary of State	
Registration	18,99		Total expenditure from ordinary revenue	11 12 20
Scheduled taxes	15			
Interest on works for which capital accounts are kept	18 24		Capital expenditure not charged to Revenue—	
Revenue account of Irrigation Navigation Embankment and Drainage works—			Forest capital outlay not charged to Revenue	
Other Revenue expenditure financed from ordinary revenues	11 37		Construction of Irriga- tion Navigation Embankment and Drainage works not charged to Revenue	{ In India 14 74 In England 16
Other Revenue expenditure financed from Famine Insurance Grants			Civil works not charged to Revenue	
Capital Account of Irrigation Navi- gation Embankment and Drainage works—			In India	2 41
Construction of Irrigation Navi- gation Embankment and Drainage works financed from ordinary revenues			In England	
Interest	1 78		Commuted value of pensions	
Interest on other obligations	1		Famine Relief Fund	71
Reduction or Avoidance of Debt	9 18		Deposit Account—Imperial Council of Agricultural Research	68
General Administration	1 18 81		Depreciation fund for Government premises	21
Administration of Justice	97 35		Repayments to the Government of India of Advances from the Pro- vincial Loans Fund	9 18
Jails and Convict Settlements	40 61		Subvention from Central Board De- velopment Account	15 98
Police	2 20 85		Suspense	6 15
Ports and Pilotage	4 85		Loans and Advances by Bengal Government	10 35
Scientific Departments	29			
Education { Reserved	12 71		Total expenditure on Capital account	60 54
Education { Transferred	1 16 46		Total expenditure	11 72 74
Medical	51 83		Closing Balance	12 00
Public Health	39,84			
Agriculture	24,80			
Industries	11 38			
Miscellaneous Departments	2 12			
Civil Works	85 56			
Famine Relief	1,30			
Superannuation Allowances and Pen- sions	49 40			
Commutation of pensions	8,00			
Stationery and Printing	21 17			
Miscellaneous	11 01			
			GRAND TOTAL	11,84,74



**BENGAL LEGISLATIVE COUNCIL**

The Hon ble Raja Sir Maamatha Nath Ray Chaudhuri Kt., of Santosh, *President*.  
Rakam Rahman Khan B.L. *Deputy President*

**MEMBERS OF THE EXECUTIVE COUNCIL**

**Ex-officio—**

The Hon ble Sir Provasch Chunder Mitter Kt. C.I.E.  
" " Albadj Sir Abdelkerim Ghannavi Kt.  
" " Mr W D B Prentice O.S.I., C.I.E., I.O.S. (on leave)  
" " Mr J A Woodhead C.I.E., I.O.S.

**MINISTERS**

" " Nawab K G M Farouqi Khan Bahadur  
" " Mr Khwaja Nazimuddin, M.A. (Cantab) Bar at Law C.I.E.  
" " Mr Bijoy Prasad Singh Roy

**Official Nominated Members—**

Mr B J Twissam  
Major-General W V Coppinger, C.I.E.  
DRO, M.D. F.R.C.S. L.M.S.  
Mr R N Blandy  
Mr G. B. Henderson  
Mr H. P. V. Townsend  
Mr L. R. Fawcett  
Mr H. C. V. Philpot  
Mr H. H. Wilkinson, C.I.E.  
Mr B. B. Sen  
Mr M. N. Gluckstein.  
Mr W. J. Kerr  
Mr R. E. Stapleton.  
Rai Snail Kumar Ganguli Bahadur  
Maulvi Aminurrazaman Khan

**Nominated Non Officials—**

Rev B A Nag  
Rai Sahib Rebatl Mohan Sarkar  
K C Ray Chaudhuri  
Maulvi Latafat Hussain  
D J Cohen  
Khan Bahadur Maulvi Hafizur Rahma  
Chaudhuri  
P N Guha  
Mukunda Behary Mullick

**Elected Members**

Name of Members	Name of Constituency
Babu Jatindra Nath Basu	Calcutta North (Non Muhammadan)
Mr S M Bose Bar at Law	Calcutta East (Non Muhammadan)
Seth Hunuman Prasad Poddar	Calcutta West (Non Muhammadan)
Rai Dr Harkishan Dutt Bahadur	Calcutta Central (Non Muhammadan)
Babu Gokul Chand Bural	Calcutta South Central (Non Muhammadan)
Dr Sir Nilratan Sircar Kt. M.D.	Calcutta South (Non-Muhammadan)
Munindra Deb Rai Mahasai	Hooghly Municipal (Non Muhammadan)
Dr Anulya Ratan Ghose	Howrah Municipal (Non Muhammadan)
Babu Prafulla Kumar Guha	24 Parganas Municipal, North (Non Muham- madan)
Babu Satyendra Nath Roy	24 Parganas Municipal, South (Non Muham- madan)
Babu Satyendra Kumar Das	Dacca City (Non Muhammadan)
Mr Balleswar Singh Roy	Burdwan North (Non Muhammadan)
Babu Jitendralal Bannerjee	Birbhum (Non Muhammadan)
Mr J N Gupta, C.I.E. M.B.E.	Bankura West (Non Muhammadan)
Babu Satya Kinkar Sahana	Bankura East (Non Muhammadan)
Babu Hossein Rout	Midnapore North (Non Muhammadan)
Mr R. Malhi, Bar at-Law	Midnapore South (Non Muhammadan)
Rai Sahib Sarat Chandra Mukhopadhyaya	Midnapore South East (Non Muhammadan)
Rai Satish Chandra Mukharji Bahadur	Hooghly Rural (Non Muhammadan)
Babu Haribans Roy	Howrah Rural (Non Muhammadan)
Babu Sarat Chandra Mitra	24-Parganas Rural Central (Non Muhammadan)
Mr P Banerji	24 Parganas Rural South (Non Muhammadan)
Rai Debendra Nath Ballabh Bahadur	24 Parganas Rural North (Non Muhammadan)



Name of Members	Name of Constituency
Mr Narendra Kumar Bays	Nadia (Non Muhammadan)
Brjraj Taj Bahadur Singh	Murshidabad (Non Muhammadan)
Babu Amulyadhan Roy	Jessore South (Non Muhammadan)
Babu Jitendra Nath Roy	Jessore North (Non Muhammadan)
Babu Suk Lal Nag	Khulna (Non Muhammadan)
Rai Keshab Chandra Banerji Bahadur	Dacca Rural (Non Muhammadan)
Dr Karesah Chandra Sen Gupta	Wymensingh West (Non Muhammadan)
Babu Satish Chandra Ray Chowdhuri, B.L.	Wymensingh East (Non Muhammadan)
Rai Sahib Akhoy Kumar Sen	Faridpur North (Non Muhammadan)
Mr Sarat Chandra Bal	Faridpur South (Non Muhammadan)
Mr B. C. Chatterjee, Bar-at-Law	Bakarganj North (Non Muhammadan)
Babu Lalit Kumar Bal	Bakarganj South (Non Muhammadan)
Rai Kamini Kumar Das Bahadur, M.B.E.	Chittagong (Non Muhammadan)
Babu Khetter Mohan Ray	Tippera (Non Muhammadan)
Babu Hem Chandra Roy Choudhuri	Nonkhali (Non Muhammadan)
Babu Kishori Mohan Choudhuri	Rajshahi (Non Muhammadan)
Maharaja Jagadish Nath Ray of Dinajpur	Dinajpur (Non-Muhammadan)
Rai Sahib Panduraman Barma, M.B.E.	Rangpur West (Non Muhammadan)
Babu Nagendra Narayan Ray, B.L.	Rangpur East (Non Muhammadan)
Dr Jogendra Chandra Choudhuri	Bogra cum Patna (Non Muhammadan)
Mr Shanti Shekharwar Roy	Malda (Non Muhammadan)
Mr Prasanna Deb Baskat	Jalpaiguri (Non Muhammadan)
Mr A. Bahem, O.B.E.	Calcutta North (Muhammadan)
Mr H. S. Sahaswady, M.A. (Oxon and Cal.) B.Sc. B.O.L. (Oxon), Barrister-at-Law	Calcutta South (Muhammadan)
Maulvi Shaik Rahim Baksh	Hooghly cum Howrah Municipal (Muhammadan)
Maulvi Muhammad Solaiman	Barrackpore Municipal (Muhammadan)
Maulvi Muhammad Sadatullah	24-Parganas Municipal (Muhammadan)
Nawabzada Khwaja Muhammad Afzul Khan Bahadur	Dacca City (Muhammadan)
Maulvi Abdul Kasem	Burdwan Division North (Muhammadan)
Maulvi Abdul Karim	Burdwan Division South (Muhammadan)
Mr A. F. M. Abdur Rahman	24-Parganas Rural (Muhammadan)
Khan Bahadur Maulvi Azizul Haque	Nadia (Muhammadan)
Maulvi Abdus Samad	Murshidabad (Muhammadan)
Maulvi Syed Majid Baksh	Jessore North (Muhammadan)
Maulvi Syed Nausher Ali	Jessore South (Muhammadan)
Maulvi Abdul Quasem, M.A., B.L.	Khulna (Muhammadan)
Maulvi Abdul Ghani Chowdhury, B.L.	Dacca West Rural (Muhammadan)
Maulvi Abdul Rahman	Wymensingh North West (Muhammadan)
Maulvi Nur Rahman Khan Eusuffi	Wymensingh South West (Muhammadan)
Maulvi Abdul Hamid Shah	Wymensingh East (Muhammadan)
Maulvi Abdul Hakim	Wymensingh Central (Muhammadan)
Khan Bahadur Maulvi Alimuzzaman Choudhuri	Faridpur North (Muhammadan)
Maulvi Tamsuddin Khan	Faridpur South (Muhammadan)
Maulvi Muhammad Hossain	Bakarganj North (Muhammadan)
Mr A. K. Fazlul Huq	Bakarganj West (Muhammadan)

Name of Members	Name of Constituency
Maulvi Nurul Ahsar Choudhury	Chittagong North (Muhammadan)
Haji Badl Ahmed Choudhury	Chittagong South (Muhammadan)
Maulvi Syed Omas Haidar Chaudhury	Tippera North (Muhammadan)
Khan Bahadur Muhammad Abdul Momia	Noakhali East (Muhammadan)
Maulvi Muhammad Farulhah	Noakhali West (Muhammadan)
Maulvi Mohammed Basiruddin	Rajshahi North (Muhammadan)
Haji Lali Mohammed	Rajshahi South (Muhammadan)
Maulvi Hassan Ali	Dinajpur (Muhammadan)
Mr A F Rahman	Rangpur West (Muhammadan)
Kazi Emdadul Hoque	Rangpur East (Muhammadan)
Mr Altaf Ali	Bogra (Muhammadan)
Khan Sahib Maulvi Musazzam Ali Khan	Pabna (Muhammadan)
Nawab Musharraf Hossain Khan Bahadur	Maldas and Jalpaiguri (Muhammadan)
Mr J Campbell Forrester	Presidency and Burdwan (European)
Vacant	Do
Mr W L Armstrong	Do
Mr J M Ordish	Dacca and Chittagong (European)
Sir H B Mortimer	Rajshahi (European)
Mr L T Maguire	Anglo Indian
Mr E T McCluskie	Do
Raja Bhupendra Narayan Sinha Bahadur of Maschpur	Burdwan Landholders
Mr Sarat Kumar Roy	Presidency Landholders
Mr Arun Chandra Singha	Chittagong Landholders
Kumar Sahib Shekharwar Ray	Rajshahi Landholders
Mr Syamasprosd Mookerjee Bar-at Law	Calcutta University
Rai Shashanka Kumar Ghosh Bahadur C I E	Dacca University
Mr H H Burn	Bengal Chamber of Commerce
" W H Thompson	Do
" G W Leeson	Do
W C Wordsworth	Do
J M Austin	Do
H Burkmyre	Do
Vacant	Indian Jute Mills Association
Mr O G Cooper	Do
" J Rose	Indian Tea Association
B F Petro	Indian Mining Association
" H R Norton	Calcutta Trades Association
" Surendra Nath Law	Bengal National Chamber of Commerce
Maharaja Sri Chandra Nandy, of Kasimbazar	Do
Rai Badridas Goenka Bahadur, C I E	Bengal Narwari Association
Mr Ananda Mohan Poddar	Bengal Mahajan Sabha
Vacant	Expert—Bengal Municipal Bill 1932
Vacant	Expert—Bengal Motor Vehicles Tax (Amendment) Bill 1932
Babu Siddeswar Chaudhuri	Expert—Bengal Opium Bill 1932
Vacant	Expert—Bengal Municipal Bill 1932

## The United Provinces.

The United Provinces of Agra and Oudh lie in practically the centre of Upper India. They are bounded on the north by Tibet, on the north-east by Nepal, on the east and south-east by Bihar, on the south by two of the Chota-Nagpur States of the Central India Agency and the Banar district of the Central Provinces, and on the west by the States of Gwalior, Dholpur, Bharatpur, Almorah, and Jubbah, and by the Punjab. Their total area amounts to 106,248 square miles, to which may be added the area of the three Indian States of Rampur, Tehri Garhwal and Benares with an area of 5,943 square miles, giving a total of 112,191 square miles. The total population is 49,614,833.

The Provinces, originally termed the North Western Provinces and so amalgamated in 1877, receiving their present designation in 1902, include four distinct tracts of country portions of the Himalayas, including the Kumaon division which consists of three hill districts, two of which are entirely in the hills and one is half in the submontane belt, the sub-Himalayan tract, the great Gangetic plain, and portions of the hill systems of Central India including Bundelkhand. The Gangetic plain is protected by an extensive Canal system, which though somewhat liable to run short of water in extremely dry years, is of great benefit in all ordinary years and years of limited drought. The first two of these tracts are inferior and support a very sparse population and the Central Indian plateau is almost equally infertile, though better populated. The soil of the Gangetic plain, however, possesses an extreme fertility and here the density of population varies from 542 persons per square mile in the west, to 556 in the centre and 763 in the east, which gives the Provinces as a whole a greater population pressure on the soil than any other Province in India save Delhi and Bengal. In the south there are low rocky hills broken spurs of the Vindhyan mountains covered with stunted trees and jungle and in the north the lower slopes of the Himalayas, clothed with dense forest, affording excellent big and small game shooting and rising beyond in a tangled mass of ridges ever higher and higher, until it reached the line of the eternal snows but the greater part of the provinces consists of level plain teeming with highly cultivated fields and watered by three rivers—the Ganges, Jumna, and Gogra.

### The People

The population is mainly Hindu 84.4 per cent ranking as such whilst Mahomedans number 15 per cent., the total of all other religions being 0.6 per cent composed of Christians (Europeans and Indians), Jains, Sikhs, Parsis, Buddhists and Jews. Included among the Hindus are the Arya Samajists, followers of the Arya Samaj sect, which obtains widely in the Punjab and has extended its influence to the United Provinces. The three main physical types are Dravidian, Aryan and Mongoloid, the latter being confined to the

Himalayan and sub-Himalayan districts and the former to South Mirzapur and Bundelkhand, whilst the high-caste Aryans frequent the Western districts of the Provinces. Most of the people, however, show a mixed Arya-Dravidian origin. Three languages are spoken by the great majority of the people in the plains—Western Hindi, Eastern Hindi and Bihari Urdu, or Hindustani is a dialect of Western Hindi, though it contains a large admixture of Persian and Arabic words, which makes it a *lingua franca*.

### Industries.

The chief industry is agriculture which is the principal source of livelihood of 71.1 per cent of the population and a subsidiary source of income to a further 8.2 per cent. The soils of the Provinces fall into three groups: the valley soils of the Himalayas the main alluvium and the Central Indian alluvium, the chief characteristic soil of the Central Indian alluvium is the black soil with a lighter variant though here also there are light loams and gravel. The Himalayan soils are of local origin and vary with the nature of the rock from which they have been formed, whilst the main alluvium soils are sand clay and loam, the loam being naturally the most productive. The soil generally yields excellent crop of rice millet maize, linseed cotton, wheat sugarcane, pulses, barley and poppy rice being grown mostly in low lying heavy clays. The greater part of the Provinces is highly cultivated the rainfall varies from 50 to 60 inches in the hills to 40 inches in the Benares and Gorakhpur Divisions whilst the Agra Division receives only about 25 to 30 inches annually. Drought seriously affected Bundelkhand and the Agra Division in the past, but improved drainage and irrigation (a protective system of irrigation works exists and is being extended) have enabled a complete recovery to be made. The depression of commodity prices which was so marked in the latter part of 1930 and 1931 has begun to show some signs of lessening in its intensity. This has been distinct since July and though the economic condition of the cultivators is far from good there is less cause for anxiety. Normal conditions are not likely to be in evidence in the near future but if prices continue to maintain their present level the uncertainty noticed in the past will be reduced. In certain districts a general weakness and partial failure of the rains has retarded such improvement in conditions. Land is held mostly on the ryotwari tenure in Bundelkhand and Kumaon, on semindari tenure in Agra and taluqdari tenure in Oudh. The principal landowners in Oudh are the taluqdars, some of whom own very large estates. The area held in taluqdari tenure amounts to 54 per cent of the total area in Oudh.

### Manufactures.

The provinces are not rich in minerals. Coal exists in Southern Mirzapur, iron and copper

are found in the Himalayan districts and there were mines of importance there formerly, but owing to high cost of production and inaccessibility most of them have been closed. Gold is found in minute quantities by washing the sands in some of the rivers in the hills. Limestone is found in the Himalayas and in the Etawah district and stone is largely quarried in the Mirzapur district. Cotton is ginned and spun throughout the provinces as a home industry, and weaving by means of handlooms is carried on in most districts. Cawnpore is the chief centre for cotton spinning and weaving mills. According to the census of 1931 40,128 persons were employed on cotton spinning, cleaning and pressing and 408,033 on spinning and weaving. Silk weaving used to be confined to Benares (where the famous 'Kinkhab' brocade is made) but considerable work is now done at Shahjahanpur and Mau and some at Agra as well. Embroidery work is done at Lucknow, where the noted 'Chikan' work of cotton on muslins is produced, and in Benares where gold and silver work on silk velvet, crepe and sarees obtain. Benares uses local gold thread for embroidery work and 'Kamkhab' weaving. The glass industry is important at Firozabad, Bahjoi Balawal and Naini (Allahabad). Moradabad is noted for its lacquered brass work. Benares for brassware engraving and repousse. Farrukhabad for its calico prints and Agra for its carpets and marble and alabaster articles. Glazed pottery is made at Chunar and Khurja and clay figures of men and fruits at Lucknow.

The making of brass utensils at Mirzapur Farrukhabad and Oel (District Kheri) the carving and inlay work of Nagina and Shah Jahanpur, the art silk industry of Mau the lock and brass fittings industry of Allahabad the copper utensil industry of Almore the durrus of Agra and Bareilly, the pottery of Nizamabad (District Azamgarh) and the ivory work of Lucknow also deserve mention.

Cawnpore is the chief industrial centre. It has tanneries, soap factories, oil mills, cotton woolen and other mills. The woolen mill is the largest in India. Lucknow possesses an important paper mill. There are cotton spinning and pressing factories at Allahgarh Meerut and Bareilly and cotton mills at Agra Hathras Lucknow, Benares and Moradabad. Many sugar mills have been recently started mainly in the Gorakhpur and Rohilkhand divisions. Excellent furniture is made at Bareilly mostly on cottage lines.

The largest trade centres are Cawnpore Allahabad Mirzapur Benares, Lucknow Meerut, Allahgarh Hathras, Muttra, Agra, Farrukhabad Moradabad, Chandauli, Bareilly, Saharanpur, Muzaffarnagar, Ghaziabad, Khurja, Gorakhpur, Ghazipur, Pilibhit and Shahjahanpur.

### Administration.

The Province was until the close of 1920 administered by a Lieutenant-Governor, chosen from the ranks of the Indian Civil Service. Under the Reform scheme the Province was

raised to the status of a Governor-in-Council the Governor being assisted by two members of the Executive Council in charge of the Reserved Subjects and two Ministers from Jan 12, 1925, in charge of the Transferred Subjects. The medium for the transaction of public business is the Secretariat, the Staff of which consists of 7 Secretaries (including Chief Secretary) and 4 Deputy Secretaries including the Director of Public Instruction and the Deputy Legal Remembrancer who are *ex Officio* Deputy Secretaries in the Education and Judicial Departments respectively. The Chief Secretary is in charge of Appointment, General Administration, Executive, Political, Newspaper and Police Departments, the Finance Secretary deals mainly with the Finance Department, the Revenue Secretary is in charge of the Revenue, Ecclesiastical and Forest Departments and also the Buildings and Roads branch of the Public Works Department, the Education Secretary looks to the Education Industries, Agriculture and Kanize Departments, the L. S. G. Secretary to the Local Self Government, Municipal, Medical and Public Health Departments and the Judicial Secretary is in charge of the Judicial and Legislative Departments. The seventh Secretary belongs to the Public Works Department (Irrigation Branch) and is also Civil Engineer for the Irrigation Branch of the P. W. D. Government spends the cold weather October to April in Lucknow and Allahabad, mostly in Lucknow though the Secretariat remains throughout the year at Allahabad. The Governor and the Secretaries spend the hot weather in Naini Tal, but during the monsoon the Governor tours the plains as he does also in the cold weather. The Board of Revenue is the highest court of appeal in revenue and rent cases, being the chief revenue authority in the province. There are forty-eight British districts thirty-six in Agra and twelve in Oudh average area 2,200 square miles and average population a million. Each district is in charge of a District Officer, termed a Collector and Magistrate in Agra and a Deputy Commissioner in Oudh and Kumaon. The districts are grouped together in divisions under a Commissioner. There are ten divisions having an average area of nearly 10,000 square miles and an average population of nearly 5 millions. The districts are subdivided into *tahsils*, with an average area of 500 square miles and an average population of 230,000. Each *Tahsil* is in charge of a *Tahsildar* who is responsible for the collection of revenue, and also exercises judicial powers. *Tahsils* are divided into *parganas* which are units of importance in the settlement of land revenue. Subordinate to the *Tahsildars* are *nab tahsildars* and *kansungos*. Ordinarily there are three *kansungos* and one *nab tahsildar* to a *tahsil*. The *Kansungos* supervise the work of the *patwars*, or village accountants, check their papers and form a link direct between the villagers and Government. For judicial purposes (revenue and criminal), the District Officer assigns a sub-division consisting of one or more *tahsils*, as the case may be to each of his subordinates, who may be *Magistrates* (Joint and Assistant Magistrates and Collectors) or members of the Provincial Service (Deputy Collectors and Magistrates). The Commissioners

of the Rohilkhand and Kumaon Divisions are Political Agents for the Indian States of Banar, and Tehri-Garhwal, respectively and the Commissioner of Benares is the Political Agent for Benares State.

### Justice

Justice is administered by the High Court of Judicature at Allahabad in the province of Agra and by the Chief Court of Oudh sitting at Lucknow which are the final appellate authorities in both criminal and civil cases. The former consists of a Chief Justice and eight permanent and two temporary puisne judges five of whom including the Chief Justice are Indians, and the latter consists of a Chief Judge and four judges four of whom including the Chief Judge are Indians. There are thirty-two posts (twenty-four in Agra including two posts temporarily held in abeyance and eight in Oudh) of district and sessions judges of which nine are held by Indians not belonging to the Indian Civil Service as they have been listed to the provincial service and the bar. They have both original and appellate jurisdiction in civil and criminal cases and occasional appellate jurisdiction in rent cases. District Officers and their assistants including talukdars preside in criminal courts as magistrates and as collectors and assistant collectors, in rent and revenue courts and dispose of a good deal of the work. Kumaon has been brought under the Civil Jurisdiction of the High Court from 1st April 1926. The deputy and assistant commissioners exercise inferior civil powers in this division which has no separate civil courts. In the rest of the provinces there are subordinate judges, judges of small cause courts and munsifs who dispose of a large number of civil suits. In Agra the jurisdiction of a subordinate judge extends to all original suits without pecuniary limit and a munsif can hear cases ordinarily of a value not exceeding Rs 2,000, and is specially empowered up to Rs 5,000. In Oudh the ordinary jurisdiction of a subordinate judge extends to suits valuing not more than Rs 20,000 and the ordinary jurisdiction of a munsif to suits of Rs 2,000 value, provided that in special cases the limit of pecuniary jurisdiction can be removed altogether in the case of a subordinate judge and that of the munsif raised up to Rs. 5,000. Appeals from munsifs always lie to the district judge while those from the subordinate judges go to the High Court or the Chief Court except in cases of a value of Rs. 5,000 or less which are heard by the district judge. Small cause court judges try suits to the value of Rs 500. There are also honorary munsifs limited to Rs 200 suits and village munsifs whose jurisdiction is fixed at Rs 20.

### Local Self-Government.

The units of local self-government are the district and municipal boards which, with the exception of three municipal boards have non-official Chairmen. The municipal boards having an annual income of Rs. 50,000 or over have executive officers to whom certain administrative powers are reserved. The administrative functions of the municipal and district boards are performed by the Chairman and Executive Officer or the secretary but the boards themselves are directly responsible for most of the administration. The district boards obtain

45% of their income from Government grants. The other chief sources of income is the local rate levied from the landowners. Some of the boards have recently imposed a tax on drums, stances and property. The chief source of municipal income is the octroi or terminal tax and toll which is an octroi in modified form. Local opinion is strongly in favour of indirect as opposed to direct taxation for municipal purposes.

### Public Works

The Public Works Department is divided into the Buildings and Roads branch and the Irrigation branch. The Buildings and Roads branch is administered by a Civilian Secretary and the principal administrative officer is a Chief Engineer. The Irrigation branch is administered by two Secretaries to Government who are also Chief Engineers. The Province is divided into circles and divisions both for buildings and roads and for irrigation purposes. Each circle is in charge of a Superintending Engineer or a Deputy Chief Engineer and each division is in charge of an Executive Engineer. The whole of the irrigation works constructed or maintained by Government are in charge of the Irrigation branch. All metalled roads maintained from Provincial funds and construction of all buildings costing more than Rs. 20,000 are in charge of the Buildings and Roads branch. In the Irrigation branch one of the Chief Engineers is in charge of Eastern Canals comprising the Ganga Canal and canals in Bundelkhand and Mirzapur and the other is in charge of Western Canals comprising Ganges, Gomti, Eastern Jumna Canal and Agra Canal. The Ganga Canal—a work of the first magnitude—was opened in 1928 and has introduced irrigation into most of the districts of Oudh. In connection with the Ganges Canal an important hydro electric scheme the scope of which covers seven western districts of the province is nearing completion. It is capable of further development and will ultimately give a total output of 36,000 kilowatts. The energy is being distributed by means of 882 miles of High Tension lines to provide all towns of 5,000 population and over in the seven districts with cheap power for light, fans and minor industries. The energy will also be used for irrigation pumping from rivers, and low level canals as well as from tube and open wells. The total cost of the first stage of the scheme including pumping projects for irrigation is 170 lakhs.

### Police

The Police Force is divided into District and Railway Police and is administered by an Inspector General with three Deputy and one Assistant, forty-six Superintendents, forty-one Assistant Superintendents and sixty-five Deputy Superintendents. There is a Police Training School at Meerut. There is a local C. I. D. forming a separate detective department under a Deputy Inspector General with three assistants. The armed police of the three police ranks have recently been rearmed with the .410 musket, the .476 musket and the Martini Henri rifle having formed their late armament. The administration of the Jail Department is in charge of an Inspector General of Prisons who is a member of the Indian Medical Service.

## Education

Education is maintained in part by the State and partly by means of grants in aid. There are five universities, the four residential universities of Allahabad, Lucknow, Aligarh (Muslim) and Benares (Hindu) and the affiliating University of Agra. The last named was established in 1927 and consists, besides six affiliated colleges situated outside the United Provinces of the eight colleges for nearly associated with Allahabad University on its external side viz., the Agra and St John's Colleges at Agra, the Christ Church, D. A. V. and Sansan Dharma Colleges at Cawnpore, the Meerut College, Meerut, the Bareilly College, Bareilly and St. Andrew's College Gorakhpur. There are a number of intermediate colleges which prepare boys for the high school and intermediate examinations conducted by the Board of High School and Intermediate Education, which controls high school and intermediate education. The Isabelle Thoburn College at Lucknow and the Crothwaite Girls College at Allahabad impart university education to Indian girls and the Theosophical National Girls School and Women's College at Benares and the Muslim Girls Intermediate College at Aligarh take up to the intermediate stage. The St. Purna's Intermediate College, Mussoorie, the Pillinger Smith College, Naini Tal, the St. Joseph's College, Naini Tal and the Bartholomew College, Lucknow are a few of the well known institutions for European and Anglo Indian children in the province. Besides these, there are many excellent private educational institutions for European boys and girls both in the hills and plains which are attended by students from all over India. Government maintains Training Colleges for teachers in Lucknow, Allahabad and Agra and there are training departments attached to the Aligarh Muslim University and the Benares Hindu University. There is a Government Engineering College at Boree (Thomson College), a School of Art and Crafts in Lucknow and an Agricultural College and a Technological Institute at Cawnpore; there is also a non Government Agricultural Institute at Naini, Allahabad. Education in law is given at the four residential universities and at the Agra and Meerut colleges, and at the Dayanand Anglo-Vedic and Sansan Dharma Colleges at Cawnpore and at the Bareilly College Instruction in commerce for the B. Com degree of the Agra University is given in the Sansan Dharma and the D. A. V. Colleges at Cawnpore and in the St. John's College at Agra. a commerce department for B. Com degree is also attached to Allahabad and Lucknow Universities. The King George's Medical College, Lucknow was merged in the Lucknow University prepares candidates for the M.B.B.S. degree of the Lucknow University. Besides this there are two medical schools at Agra for males and females and also a College each of Ayurveda and Tibbiya is attached to the Benares Hindu and the Aligarh Muslim Universities respectively.

Public schools for secondary and primary vernacular education are almost entirely maintained or aided by district and municipal boards and vernacular education is almost entirely in their hands.

## Medical

The Medical Department is in charge of an Inspector-General of Civil Hospitals, who is assisted by a lady Superintendent for Medical aid to women in the administration of the Dufferin fund affairs. A Civil Surgeon is in charge and is responsible for the medical work of each district and in a few of the larger stations he has an assistant. In two stations (Banikhet and Boree) Medical Officers in military employ hold collateral civil charge. There are 109 Provincial Medical service officers in charge of important Medical dispensaries and on the reserve list and a large number of Provincial subordinate medical service officers. Lady doctors and women sub-assistant surgeons visit *pardanashin* women in their own homes and much good work is done in this manner. Maternity and Child Welfare Centres have been opened in almost all the districts of the province.

The best equipped hospitals for Indian patients are the Thomson Hospital at Agra, King George's Hospital which has a Pathological Laboratory attached to it, the Bairampur Hospital at Lucknow, the Prince of Wales Hospital, Cawnpore, King Edward VII Hospital, Benares, the Civil Hospital at Allahabad (for Europeans, Anglo-Indians and Indians living in European style) and Saint Mary's Cottage Hospital, Mussoorie. The Ramay Hospital for Europeans at Naini Tal is a first class institution and there are also the Lady Dufferin Hospitals, King George's Medical College, Lucknow is one of the best equipped colleges in the country, with a staff of highly efficient professors, and the hospital attached to it is the first in the Province. There are also male and female medical schools at Agra. As the X Ray Institute at Dehra Dun has been closed it is proposed to institute classes of instruction in X ray diagnosis and therapy at the King George's Medical College, Lucknow where every facility for such work would be forthcoming. The scheme is however held up owing to lack of funds. There are sanatoria for British soldiers in the hills. The King Edward VII Sanatorium at Rhowall in the district of Naini Tal is an up-to-date and well-equipped institution for the treatment of European and Indian consumptives. In addition five centres for the treatment of tubercular patients have been established at Agra, Allahabad, Benares, Cawnpore and Lucknow. There are mental hospitals for Indian non criminal lunatics at Agra and Bareilly and for criminal lunatics at Benares. Arrangements for the treatment of active cases of leprosy have been made at most of the headquarters hospitals.

## THE FINANCES OF THE UNITED PROVINCES

As explained in the chapters on the new constitution of India, under the Reforms Act of 1919 the financial position of the Provinces underwent a remarkable change. The Provinces are, for all practical purposes financially independent of the Government of India. The contribution payable by the Local Government has been remitted entirely by the Government of India with effect from the year 1928-29. As the finances of the Provinces thus become of greater importance the position is set out in some detail in the following pages —

## ESTIMATED REVENUE FOR 1932-33

Principal Heads of Revenue		Miscellaneous	
	Rs		Rs
Taxes on Salt	10,000	Transfers from Famine Relief Fund	9,000
Taxes on Income		Rebates in aid of superannuation	1,78,500
Land Revenue	5,77,80,480	Stationery and Printing	5,65,860
Excise	1,00,28,000	Miscellaneous	7,08,800
Stamps	1,72,81,000		
Worship	45,3,700	Total	15,45,660
Registration	11,79,700		
Scheduled Taxes	-	Extraordinary receipts	
Total	9,08,14,880	Miscellaneous adjustments between the Central and Provincial Governments	
		Total Revenue	11,01,94,998
Railways			
Subsidised Companies	94,000	Debt deposits and advances —	Rs.
		(a) Government Press Depreciation Fund	45,000
Irrigation		(b) Famine Relief Funds	8,18,200
Works for which capital accounts are kept—		(c) Loans and advances by Provincial Governments	24,85,000
(1) Productive Works—		(d) Advances from Provincial Loans Funds	15,00,000
Net receipts	1,15,82,800	(e) Appropriation for reduction or avoidance of Debt-Sinking Fund	35,79,346
(2) Unproductive Works—		(f) Transfer from Famine Relief Fund for repayment of advances from the Provincial Loans Fund	3,00,000
Net receipts	—1,87,020	(g) Subventions from Central Road Development Account	4,30,000
Total net receipts	1,14,45,780	Total	86,12,046
Works for which no capital accounts are kept	30,000	Total receipts	11,88,07,544
Total Irrigation	1,14,75,780	Opening Balance	—1,49,00,761
		Grand Total	10,39,06,783
Debt Services			
Interest	14,10,100		
Total	14,10,100		
Civil Administration			
Administration of Justice	12,78,070	ESTIMATED EXPENDITURE FOR 1932-33	
Jails and Convict Settlements	6,86,100	Direct demands on the Revenue	
Police	1,71,000	Taxes on Income	
Education	11,32,000	Land Revenue	75,27,575
Medical	3,07,500	Excise	11,87,008
Public Health	1,19,000	Stamps	2,81,642
Agriculture	5,31,200	Forests	27,95,421
Industries	2,00,000	Forest Capital outlay charged to revenue	4,000
Miscellaneous Departments	62,700	Legislation	4,83,682
Total	44,83,070	Total	1,22,34,278
Buildings, Roads and Miscellaneous Improvements—			
(a) Works—(i) ordinary	2,81,000	Railway Revenue Account	
(b) Transfer from Central Road Development Account	89,508	State Railways—Interest on debt	7,848
	3,70,508	Subsidised companies	200
		Total	8,048

# The United Provinces

113

<i>Irrigation Revenue Account</i>		<i>Miscellaneous.</i>	
Works for which capital accounts are kept—	Rs	Famine Relief and Insurance—	Rs
Interest on Irrigation Works	1,09,13,505	A—Famine Relief	9,000
Other revenue irrigation expenditure financed from ordinary revenue	—33,000	B—Transfers to Famine Insurance Fund	
Total	1,08,75,505	Superannuation Allowances and Pensions	61,29,600
		Stationery and Printing	12,61,746
		Miscellaneous	7,90,037
		Total	81,90,383
<i>Irrigation Capital Account</i> (charged to revenue)		Expenditure in England—	
Construction of Irrigation Works—		Secretary of State	1,58,800
A—Financed from ordinary revenues	75,500	High Commissioner	39,22,680
<i>Debt Services</i>		<i>Irrigation and other capital expenditure not charged to revenue</i>	
Interest on ordinary debt	57,61,663	(a) Construction of irrigation works	7,90,700
Sinking Fund	19,00,000	(c) Hydro-electric scheme	
Payment to the Provincial loans fund	8,69,346	(d) Outlay on Improvement of public health	
Total	65,31,009	(e) Outlay on Agricultural improvement	
		(f) Forest outlay	
		Total	7,90,700
<i>Civil Administration</i>		Debt and Deposits Advances—	
General Administration	1,27,84,592	(a) Famine Relief Fund	
Administration of Justice	69,71,646	(b) Civil Contingencies Fund	
Jails and Convicts Settlements	31,02,724	(c) Loans and Advances by Local Governments	12,75,999
Police	1,00,91,531	(d) Sinking Fund Investment Account	27,10,030
Scientific Departments	22,800	(e) Government Press Depreciation Fund	13,000
Education	1,89,55,811	(f) Repayment of Advances from Provincial Loans Fund	36,04,346
Medical	32,27,222	60 B Payment of Committed Value of Pensions	8,21,600
Public Health	19,54,724	60 Civil Works	3,35,840
Agriculture	29,21,916	60-A Other Provincial Works not charged to revenue	
Industries	11,75,797	Transfer from Famine Relief Fund for repayment of advances from the Provincial Local Fund	3,00,000
Miscellaneous Departments	73,682	Subventions from Central Road Development Account	59,503
Exchange		Famine Relief Fund—Transfer to revenue	9,000
Total	6,73,32,645	Total	91,84,293
<i>Buildings, Roads and Miscellaneous Public Improvements</i>		Total Disbursements	12,58,30,494
Civil Works—(a) Provincial expenditure	44,54,095	Closing Balance	—2,19,23,711
(b) Improvement and communications from Central Road Development Account	89,508	Grand Total	10,39,06,783
Total	45,43,603		





UNITED PROVINCES LEGISLATIVE COUNCIL

PRESIDENT

The Hon ble Sir Sita Ram, Kt., M.A., LL.B.

DEPUTY PRESIDENT

Nawabzada Muhi-ud-Din Khan, M.A. (Oxon) Bar at Law

ELECTED MEMBERS

Body, Association or Constituency represented.	Name
Allahabad Jaunpur and Mirzapur Districts (Muhammadian Rural)	The Hon ble Nawab Muhammad Yusuf Dar-ul-Law Minister of Local Self Government.
Upper India Chamber of Commerce	The Hon ble Mr J P Srivastava Minister of Education
Agra City (non Muhammadian Urban)	Mr. Panna
Cawnpore City (non Muhammadian Urban)	Rai Bahadur Babu Awadh Behari Lal
Allahabad City (non Muhammadian Urban)	Rai Bahadur Babu Karata Prasad Sakkar B.A. LL.B.
Lucknow City (non Muhammadian Urban)	Chaudhri Ram Dayal
Benares City (non Muhammadian Urban)	Chaudhri Jagannath
Bareilly City (non Muhammadian Urban)	The Hon ble Sir Sita Ram Kt., M.A. LL.B.
Meerut-cum-Allahgarh (non Muhammadian Urban)	Chaudhri Baldeva
Moradabad-cum-Shahjahanpur (non Muhammadian Urban)	Bahadur Jwala Saran Kothiwala
Dehra Dun district (non Muhammadian Rural)	Mr. Tappu
Saharanpur District (non Muhammadian Rural)	Pandit Moti Lal Bhargava
Muzaffarnagar (non Muhammadian Rural)	Raja Bahadur Kunalpal Singh, M.A., LL.B.
Meerut District (North) (non Muhammadian Rural)	Chaudhri Ilam Chandra
Meerut District (South) (non Muhammadian Rural)	Chaudhri Ghasia
Bulandshahr District (East) (non Muhammadian Rural)	Rai Bahadur Chaudhri Raghuraj Singh
Bulandshahr District (West) (non Muhammadian Rural)	Chaudhri Arjuna Singh
Allahgarh District (East) (non Muhammadian Rural)	Rao Bahadur Thakur Pratap Bhan Singh
Allahgarh District (West) (non Muhammadian Rural)	Rao Bahadur Thakur Bikram Singh
Muttra District (non Muhammadian Rural)	Kunwar Gurwar Singh
Agra District (non Muhammadian Rural)	Pandit Joti Prasad Upadhyaya, M.A. LL.B.
Malapuri District (non Muhammadian Rural)	Chaudhri Dhurva Singh, M.B.E.
Etah District (non Muhammadian Rural)	Rao Krishna Pal Singh
Bareilly District (non Muhammadian Rural)	Lal Salih Kunwar Dhakan Lal
Bijnor District (non Muhammadian Rural)	Thakur Bulwant Singh (abst.)
Budaun District (non Muhammadian Rural)	Rai Bahadur Brij Lal Badhwar
Moradabad District (non Muhammadian Rural)	Rao Bahadur Kunwar Sardar Singh
Shahjahanpur District (non Muhammadian Rural)	Rai Bahadur Maumohan Sahal
Pilibhit District (non Muhammadian Rural)	Babu Ram Bahadur Sakena
Phansi District (non Muhammadian Rural)	Lala Shyam Lal
Jalau District (non Muhammadian Rural)	Babu Kamta Nath
Hampur District (non Muhammadian Rural)	Kunwar Jagbhan Singh M.A. LL.B.
Banda District (non Muhammadian Rural)	Thakur Keshava Chandra Singh, M.Sc., LL.B.

Body, Association or Constituency represented.	Name
Farrukhabad District (non Muhammadan Rural)	Mr Brijnandan Lal, Bar-at-Law
Etawah District (non Muhammadan Rural)	Rao Narsingh Rao
Cawnpore District (non Muhammadan Rural)	Chaudhri Ram Adhla
Fatehpur District (non Muhammadan Rural)	Mr Bhondu Ram
Allahabad district (non-Muhammadan Rural)	Maharao Raja Ram Singh, Rao Bahadur
Bonares District (non Muhammadan Rural)	Chaudhri Bharos
Mirzapur District (non Muhammadan Rural)	Pandit Shri Sadayatan Pande.
Jaunpur District (non Muhammadan Rural)	Raja Sri Kriehna Dutt Dube.
Ghazipur District (non Muhammadan Rural)	Rai Bahadur Babu Jagadava Rai
Ballia District (non Muhammadan Rural)	Mr Dahari
Gorakhpur District (West) (non Muhammadan Rural)	Rai Rajeshwari Prasad, M A, LL B
Gorakhpur District (East) (non Muhammadan Rural)	Babu Adya Prasad, B A LL B
Basti District (non Muhammadan Rural)	Rai Bahadur Thakur Shiva Pati Singh
Azamgarh District (non Muhammadan Rural)	Thakur Gिरि Singh, B A LL B
Maini Tal District (non Muhammadan Rural)	Pandit Prem Ballabh Belwal
Almora District (non Muhammadan Rural)	Thakur Jang Bahadur Singh Bisht, B A, LL B
Gazhwal District (non Muhammadan Rural)	Sardar Bahadur Thakur Narayan Singh Negi
Lucknow District (non Muhammadan Rural)	Pandit Brahma Dutt alias Bhalya Sahib
Unao District (non Muhammadan Rural)	Rai Bahadur Thakur Hanuman Singh
Rae Bareilly District (non Muhammadan Rural)	Rai Bahadur Lal Shoo Pratap Singh
Sitapur District (non Muhammadan Rural)	Kunwar Diwaker Prakesh Singh
Hardoi District (non Muhammadan Rural)	Thakur Muneehwar Bekah Singh, B A, LL B
Kheri District (non Muhammadan Rural)	Thakur Jaiendra Bahadur Singh
Fyzabad District (non Muhammadan Rural)	Raja Jagdambika Pratap Narayan Singh
Gonda District (non Muhammadan Rural)	Lal Ambikeshwar Pratap Singh
Bahraich District (non Muhammadan Rural)	Raja Birendra Bikram Singh
Sultanpur District (non-Muhammadan Rural)	Rai Bahadur Kunwar Surendra Pratap Sahi
Partabgarh District (non Muhammadan Rural)	Mr C Y Chintaman
Bara Banki District (non Muhammadan Rural)	Rai Rajeshwar Ball O B B A
Allahabad-cum-Benares (Muhammadan Urban)	Mr Zahur Ahmad, Bar at-Law
Lucknow cum Cawnpore (Muhammadan Urban)	Syed Ali Zaheer Bar-at-Law
Agra and Meerut-cum-Ali Garh (Muhammadan Syed Urban)	Khan Bahadur Mr Muhammad Abdul Bari, Bar at-Law
Bareilly and Shahjahanpur-cum Moradabad, Syed (Muhammadan Urban)	Syed Yusuf Ali
Dehra Dun District (Muhammadan Rural Khan)	Khan Sahib Muhammad Maqsood Ali Khan
Baharanpur District (Muhammadan Rural)	Shah Nasar Hussain
Meerut District (Muhammadan Rural)	Captain Nawab Muhammad Jamshed Ali Khan, M.B.E.
Muzaffarnagar District (Muhammadan Rural)	Nawabada Muhammad Liaquat Ali Khan, M A (Oxon) Bar at-Law
Bijnor District (Muhammadan Rural)	Hafiz Muhammad Ibrahim, B A, LL B
Bulandshahr District (Muhammadan Rural)	Mr Muhammad Rahmat Khan
Aligarh Muttra and Agra Districts (Muhammadan Rural)	Khan Bahadur Maulvi Muhammad Obaidur Rahman Khan
Mainpuri, Etah and Farrukhabad Districts (Muhammadan Rural)	Khan Bahadur Muhammad Hadiyah Khan
Etawah, Cawnpore and Fatehpur Districts (Muhammadan Rural)	Khan Bahadur Hafiz Hidayat Hussain A B, Bar at-Law
Thanes Division (Muhammadan Rural)	Khan Bahadur Maulvi Balyid Habibullah.

Body Association or constituency represented	Name
Benares Ghazipur, Ballia and Azamgarh Districts (Muhammadian Rural).	M. Nisarullah, B.A.
Gorakhpur District (Muhammadian Rural)	Khan Bahadur Mr. Muhammad Ismail, Bar at-Law
Basti District (Muhammadian Rural)	Khan Bahadur Shaikh Ghulam Husain
Moradabad (North) (Muhammadian Rural)	Khan Bahadur Hafiz Ghazan Farullah.
Moradabad (South) (Muhammadian Rural)	Khan Bahadur Saiyid Jafer Hosain, Bar at Law
Budaun District (Muhammadian Rural)	Shaikh Afzal ud-din Hyder
Shahjahanpur District (Muhammadian Rural)	Khan Bahadur Maulvi Muhammad Fakhir
Bareilly District (Muhammadian Rural)	Rahman Khan B.A., LL.B.
Kumaun Division cum-Pilibhit (Muhammadian Rural)	Khan Bahadur Sirhar Muhammad Shakiyad Khan
Gonda and Bahraich Districts (Muhammadian Rural)	Muhammad Imtiaz Ahmad
Kheri and Sitapur Districts (Muhammadian Rural)	Raja Saiyid Muhammad Saadat Ali Khaw
Hardoi Lucknow and Unao Districts (Muhammadian Rural)	Shaikh Muhammad Haidibullah, O.S.
Fyzabad and Bara Banki Districts (Muhammadian Rural)	Raja Saiyid Ahmad Ali Khan Ali M.S.
Sultanpur, Parbargarh and Rae Bareilly Districts (Muhammadian Rural)	Raja Sir Muhammad Khas Rawul Khan, Kt., C.B.
European	Raja Saiyid Muhammad Mehdi
Agra Landholders (North)	Mr. L. M. Modley
Agra Landholders (South)	Raj Sahib Lala Anand Sarup
	Raj Bahadur Lala Bihari Lal
	Chaudhri Muhammad Ali
	Thakur Rampal Singh
	Raj Bahadur Kunwar
	Seth B.S., F.O.S.
	Raja Jagannath Baksh Singh
	Mr. E. M. Souter
Upper India Chamber of Commerce	Raj Bahadur Babu Vikramjit Singh B.A., LL.B.
United Provinces Chamber of Commerce	Babu Gajadhar Prasad M.A., LL.B.
Allahabad University	

## EX-OFFICIO MEMBERS

The Hon. ble Mr. J. M. Clay C.B., O.S., I.C.S.

The Hon. ble Captain Nawab Sir Muhammad Ahmad Bahadur Khan K.C.I.E., M.S.

## NOMINATED MEMBERS

Mr. H. Bomford, C.B., I.C.S.	Mr. E. F. Oppenheim I.C.S.
Mr. C. St. L. Teyssie, O.S., I.C.S.	Mr. S. T. Hollins I.C.S.
Mr. P. Mason I.C.S.	Colonel H. R. Nutt M.B., I.C.S., F.R.C.S.
Mr. P. M. Kharegut I.C.S.	Mr. J. Whitehead, I.C.S.
Mr. H. A. Lane, C.B., I.C.S.	Mr. S. S. L. Dar I.C.S.
Mr. J. R. W. Bennett, I.C.S.	Mrs. Kallash Srivastava
Mr. A. H. Mackenzie, C.B., I.C.S.	Khan Bahadur Maulvi Fakhir ud-din
Mr. H. J. Frampton	Mr. H. C. Desanges Bar at-Law (Anglo-Indian Community)
Raj Bahadur Pt. Suraj Din Bajpai, B.A., LL.B.	Mr. E. Ahmad Shah M.A., D. Litt. (Indian Christian Community)
Raj Bahadur P. C. Mogha B.A., LL.B.	Raj Sahib Babu Rama Chandra, B.A., LL.B.
Khan Bahadur Saiyid Ali ud-din, B.A.	(Depressed Classes)

## SECRETARY TO THE LEGISLATIVE COUNCIL

Babu Surendranath Ghosh

Mr. G. S. K. Hyder, B.A., LL.B., Bar at-Law, Superintendent

## The Punjab.

The Punjab or land of the five rivers, is so called from the five rivers by which it is enclosed, namely, the Jhelum, Chenab, Ravi, Beas and Sutlej. Together with the North West Frontier Province and the Indian States of Jammu and Kashmir which lie to the north the Punjab occupies the extreme north-western corner of the Indian Empire, and with the exception of the above-mentioned province comprises all of British India north of Sind and Rajputana and west of the river Jumna. Previous to October 1912, the Punjab with its feudatories embraced an area of 136,830 square miles and a population at the Census of 1911 of 24,187,750 (inclusive of 23,587 trans-frontier Baluchis) that is to say, about one-tenth of the area and population of the Indian Empire. But the formation of a separate province of Delhi reduced the area and population of the Punjab by about 450 square miles and 880,000 souls, respectively. The total population of the Province in 1931 including the Baluch tribes on the border of the Dehra Ghazi Khan District, was 28,490,857 of whom 4,910,005 were in the Indian States.

### Physical Features.

The greater part of the Punjab consists of one vast alluvial plain, stretching from the Jammu in the east to the Suleman Range in the west. The north-east is occupied by a section of the Himalayas and the Salt Range forms its north-western angle. A few small spurs of the Aravalli mountain system traverse the extreme south-east and terminate in the Ridge at Delhi. The Punjab may be divided into five natural divisions. The Himalayan tract includes an area of 22,000 square miles with a scanty population living scattered in tiny mountain hamlets. The Salt Range tract includes the districts of Attock, Rawalpindi and Jhelum and part of Shahpur District. Its physical configuration is broken and confused and the mountainous tracts of Murree and Kahuta approximate closely in character to the Himalayan tract. Except in the hills, the rainfall leaves little margin for protection against distress in unfavourable seasons, and irrigation is almost unknown. Skirting the base of the hills and including the low range of the Siwaliks, runs the narrow sub-montane tract. This tract, secure in an ample rainfall, and traversed by streams from the hills, comprises some of the most fertile and thickly populated portions of the province. Its population of over four millions is almost agricultural and pastoral but it includes one large town in Sialkot. Of the plains of the Punjab, the eastern portion covers an area of some 36,000 square miles with a population of 10½ millions. East of Lahore the rainfall is everywhere so far sufficient that cultivation is possible without irrigation in fairly favourable seasons, but over the greater part of the area the margin is so slight that, except where irrigation is employed, any material reduction

in the rainfall involves distress, if not actual famine. Within the eastern plains lie the large cities of Lahore and Amritsar and the population in comparison with the western Punjab is largely urban. The western plains cover an area of 50,000 square miles, with a population of a little over six millions. The rainfall in this area, heaviest in the north and east and decreasing towards the west and south, is everywhere so scanty that cultivation is only possible with the aid of artificial irrigation or upon the low lying river-banks left moist by the retreating floods. In this very circum-stance, these tracts find their security against famine, for there cultivation is almost independent of rain, a failure of which means nothing worse than a scarcity of grass. So little rain is sufficient, and absolute drought occurs so seldom that the crops may be said never to fail from this cause. The western plains embrace the great colony areas on the Chenab and Jhelum Canals which now challenge the title of the eastern plains as the most fertile, wealthy and populous portions of the province. Multan and Lyallpur are the largest towns in the western area. Owing to its geographical position, its scanty rainfall and cloudless skies, and perhaps to its wide expanse of unfertilized plains the climate of the Punjab presents greater extremes of both heat and cold than any other portion of India. The summer, from April to September, is scorchingly hot, and in the winter, sharp frosts are common. But the bright sun and invigorating air make the climate of the Punjab in the cold weather almost ideal.

### States

The Indian States of the Punjab were formerly in the Political charge of the Punjab Government. In 1921, however the thirteen most important States, including Patiala, Bahawalpur, Jind and Nabha, were formed into a separate Punjab States Agency under the control of the Agent to the Governor General, Punjab States. The only States remaining in the charge of the Punjab Government are the Simla Hill States, for which the Deputy Commissioner of Simla is Political Officer, and three small States in the Ambala Division, Kalua, Patwari and Dujana, which are supervised by the Commissioner of Ambala.

### The People

Of the population roughly one-half is Mahomedan, three-eighths Hindu and one-eighth Sikh. Socially the landed classes stand high and of these the Jats, numbering nearly five millions, are the most important. Roughly speaking, one-half the Jats are Mahomedans, one-third Sikh and one-sixth Hindu. In distribution they are ubiquitous and are equally divided between the five divisions of the province. Next in importance come the Rajputs, who number over a million and a half. The majority of them are Mahomedans by religion,

about a fourth are Hindus and a very few Sikhs. They are widely distributed over the province. Both Jats and Rajputs of the Punjab provide many of the best recruits for the Indian Army. In fact all the agricultural classes of the Punjab, except in the south western districts, made a magnificent response to the appeal for recruits in the great war and the province's contribution of upwards of 400,000 men to the main power of the Empire speaks for itself. The Gujars are an important agricultural and pastoral tribe chiefly found in the eastern half of the province and in the extreme north-west. In organisation they closely resemble the Jats and are often absorbed into that tribe. There are many minor agricultural tribes, priestly and religious castes (Brahmans, Sayads and Kureahs) most of whom are landholders, the trading castes of the Hindus (Khatris, Aroras and Banias), the trading castes of the Mahomedans (Khojas, Parachas and Khakhais), and the numerous artisan and menial castes. There are also vagrant and criminal tribes and foreign elements in the population are represented by the Baluchis of Dera Ghazi Khan and neighbouring districts in the west who number about half a million and maintain their tribal system, and the Pathans of the Attock and Mianwali districts. Pathans are also found scattered all over the province engaged in horse-dealing, labour and trade. A small Tibetan element is found in the Himalayan districts.

#### Languages.

The main language of the province is Punjabi, which is spoken by more than half the population. Western Punjabi may be classed as a separate language, sometimes called Lahndi, and is spoken in the north and west. The next most important languages are Western Hindi, which includes Hindustani and Urdu (the polished language of the towns), Western Pahari, which is spoken in the hill tracts and Rajasthan, the language of Rajputana Baluchi, Pushto, Sindhi and Tibeto-Burman languages are used by small sections of the population.

#### Agriculture

Agriculture is the staple industry of the province affording the main means of subsistence to 80.5 per cent. of the population. It is essentially a country of peasant proprietors. About one-sixth of the total area in British districts is Government property, the remaining five-sixths belonging to private owners and a large part of the Government land is so situated that it cannot be brought under cultivation without extensive irrigation. Thus the Lower Chenab Canal irrigates 2,651,000 acres of what was formerly waste land, the Lower Jhelum Canal, 1,22,000 acres, and the Lower Bari Doab Canal, adds 1,051,000 acres to this total. On account of the opening of the Sutlej Valley canals an area of about 1,220,000 acres more have been brought under cultivation. Large areas in the hills and elsewhere which are unsuited to cultivation are preserved as forest lands the total extent of which is about 8,000 square miles. Of the crops grown, wheat is the most important and the development

of irrigation has led to a great expansion of the wheat area. Next in importance to wheat is gram. Other important staples are barley, rice, millets, maize, oilseeds (rape, toria and sesamum), cotton and sugarcane. In the canal colonies large areas of American cotton are grown but in the cotton growing districts the short staple indigenous varieties are predominant. The country being preponderantly agricultural, a considerable proportion of the wealth of the people lies in live-stock. Large profits are derived from the cattle and dairy trades and wool is a staple product in Kulu and Kangra and throughout the plain generally. The production of hides and skins is also an important industry.

#### Industries

The mineral wealth of the Punjab is small, rock salt, saltpetre and limestones for road building being the most important products. There are some small coal mines in the Jhelum, Shahpur and Mianwali districts. Gold washing is carried on in most of the rivers not without remunerative results. Iron and copper ore are plentiful but the difficulty of carriage and the absence of fuel have hitherto prevented smelting on a large scale. The Punjab is not a large manufacturing province, the total number of factories being only 647 the majority of which are cotton spinning and pressing factories. Blankets and woollen rugs are produced in considerable quantities and the carpets of Amritsar are famous. Silk weaving is also carried on and the workers in gold, silver, brass, copper and earthenware are fairly numerous. Ivory carving is carried on extensively at Amritsar and Lehna and also in the Patiala State. Mineral oil is being extracted and refined in the Attock and Rawalpindi districts and a cement factory is established at Wah near Hasanabdal. There is also a match factory at Shahdara and a factory for the hydrogenation and refining of oils at Lyallpur.

#### Administration

Prior to the amendment of the Government of India Act in 1919 the head of the administration was a Lieutenant-Governor drawn from the ranks of the Indian Civil Service. Under the amended Act the province was raised to the status of a Governorship with an Executive Council and Ministers. The Governor in Council being in charge of the Reserved Subjects and the Governor with his Ministers of the Transferred Subjects. The general system of provincial administration under this scheme is sketched in the section Provincial Government (p. 9) where is also given a list of the Reserved and Transferred Subjects. Associated with the Governor and the Council and Ministers is an enlarged Legislative Council, with wide powers, whose scope and authority are given in the section Legislative Council (p. 9) the system being common to all the major provinces. The business of Government is carried on through the usual Secretariat which consists of four Secretaries, designated (1) Chief, (2) Home, (3) Finance and (4) Transferred Departments, one Deputy Secretary, two Under-Secretaries, and one Assistant Secretary. In the Public Works Department, there are five Secretaries (Chief Engineers), one in the Buildings and

Roads Branch, one in the Hydro-Electric Branch and three in the Irrigation Branch, while the Legal Remembrancer is also the Secretary to Government in the Legislative Department. The heads of the Police and Educational Departments are also Under-Secretaries to Government. The Government spends the winter in Lahore and the summer (from the middle of May to the middle of October) in Simla. Under the Governor, the province is administered by five Commissioners (for Amritsar, Jullundur, Lahore, Rawalpindi and Multan) who exercise general control over the Deputy Commissioners—29 in number—each of whom is in charge of a district.

The principal heads of Department in the province are the two Financial Commissioners (who are the highest Court of Revenue jurisdiction, and heads of the departments of Land and Separate Revenue and of Agriculture and the Court of Wards), the five Chief Engineers, the Inspector General of Police, the Director of Public Instruction, the Inspector-General of Prisons, the Inspector-General of Civil Hospitals, the Director of Public Health, the Chief Conservator of Forests, the Directors of Agriculture and Industries, the Inspector-General of Registration, the Registrar of Co-operative Credit Societies and Joint Stock Companies and the Legal Remembrancer.

### Justice

The administration of justice is entrusted to a High Court, which is the final appellate authority to civil and criminal cases, and has powers of original criminal jurisdiction in cases where European British subjects are charged with serious offences and original civil jurisdiction in special cases. The Court sits at Lahore and is composed of a Chief Justice and eight Judges (either civilians or barristers), and three Additional Judges, including the Inspecting Judge sanctioned each year for six months. Subordinate to the High Court are the District and Sessions Judges (25 in number) each of whom exercise civil and criminal jurisdiction in a civil and session division comprising one or more districts. In districts in which the Frontier Crimes Regulation is in force the Deputy Commissioner on the finding of a Council of Elders (Jirga) may pass sentence up to seven years' imprisonment.

### Local Self-Government

Local Self-Government is secured in certain branches of the administration by the constitution of District Boards, each exercising authority over a district, of Municipal, Small Town and Notified Area Committees each exercising authority over an urban area, and of Panchayats each exercising authority over a revenue estate or a compact group of revenue estates. The funds of District Boards are derived from a cess on the land revenue of the district supplemented by Government grants, profession taxes and miscellaneous fees and those of Municipal, Small Town, and Notified Area Committees from octroi or terminal tax and other forms of taxation from Government grants and from rents and miscellaneous fees. The Panchayat system is an attempt to revive the

traditional village community organisation, the elected committee or Panchayat possessing certain powers in respect of taxation, local option, civil and criminal justice, the abatement of nuisances and other matters. Most of the members of practically all local bodies are now elected and elections are usually keenly contested.

### Police.

The Police force is divided into District Police, Railway Police and Criminal Investigation Department. The combined force is under the control of the Inspector General, who is a member of the gazetted force and has under him three Deputy Inspectors General in charge of ranges comprising several districts and a fourth Deputy Inspector General in charge of the Criminal Investigation Department and of the Finger Print Bureau at Phillaur. There is a Police Training School at Phillaur controlled by a Principal of the rank of Superintendent of Police. The Railway Police are under an Assistant Inspector-General. The District Police are controlled by Superintendents, each of whom is in charge of a district and has under him one or more Assistant Superintendents or Deputy Superintendents.

### Education.

The strides which have been made in the past decade, especially in the concluding years of the period have brought the Punjab into line with the older and more forward provinces. The advance has not been confined to any one form of education but is spread over all grades and varieties. In addition to institutions maintained in all parts of the province by private enterprise Government itself maintains fourteen arts colleges (including one for Europeans and one for women), three normal schools for males, fifteen training classes and combined institutions for females, one hundred and seventeen secondary schools for boys and girls and fifty centres for vocational training. Apart from these institutions for general education, Government maintains six higher grade professional institutions viz. the King Edward Medical College and Veterinary College at Lahore, the Agricultural College at Lyallpur, the Engineering College at Moga, the Central Training College, Lahore and the Chemsford Training College, Ghoraagali and two schools, viz. the Medical School at Amritsar and the Engineering School at Kasur. In addition there are thirty-two technical and industrial schools (thirty for males and two for females) scattered over the province.

The Department of Education is in charge of the Minister for Education who is assisted in the work of administration by the Director of Public Instruction.

### Medical

The Medical Department is controlled by the Inspector-General of Civil Hospitals, who is at present an officer of the Indian Medical Service holding the rank of Colonel. He is assisted by an officer designated the Assistant Inspector General of Civil Hospitals, who is at present an officer of the Punjab Civil Medical Service of the rank of a Civil Surgeon.

**Public Health**

The Department of Public Health is controlled by the Director of Public Health (also a member of the Indian Medical Service) who has, working under him four Assistant Directors of Public Health, 24 District Medical Officers of Health (including two on deputation to foreign service, Indian Red Cross Society) and twenty-eight District Sanitary Inspectors. In addition there is a temporary staff of 10 Sub Assistant Health Officers and 16 Sanitary Inspectors for assistance in combating epidemic diseases. The auxiliary services comprise

(1) A Vaccine Institute which is in charge of the Assistant Director of Public Health Punjab (Technical) Vaccination assisted by a Superintendent and which prepares sufficient vaccine lymph to meet the needs not only of the Punjab but of the Army in Northern India and of several provinces and Indian States in and beyond the confines of India

(2) An epidemiological bureau which is in charge of the Epidemiologist to Government whom, in addition to routine bacteriological examination research work in matters bearing upon public health problems is carried out

(3) An Education Bureau, to which is attached a photographer and a draftsman

(4) A Chemical Laboratory in charge of a fully trained chemist whose duties comprise the chemical analysis of water samples and food stuffs.

(5) A Public Health Equipment Depot which supplies Government Institutions, local bodies etc., with reliable disinfectants, vaccine sera etc.

(6) A Public Health School the staff of which is responsible for the training of health visitors. The Principal, who is also Inspector of Health Centres supervises the maternity and child welfare work throughout the province

In matters connected with sanitary works the Director of Public Health works in close touch with the Superintending Engineer Public Health Circle, Punjab who acts as technical adviser of the Public Health Department in engineering matters. The officer and the Director of Public Health are also the technical advisers of the Sanitary Board whose duty it is to examine and report upon sanitary schemes put forward by local bodies.

HEADS OF ACCOUNT	Budget Estimate, 1932-33	HEADS OF ACCOUNT	Budget Estimate, 1932-33
<b>REVENUE RECEIPTS</b>			
<i>Principal Heads of Revenue</i>	<i>(In thousands of Rupees)</i>		<i>(In thousands of Rupees)</i>
II—Taxes on Income		XIV—Irrigation—Works for which no capital accounts are kept	91
V—Land Revenue (gross)	4,47 81	Total	4,80 46
Deduct—Revenue credited to Irrigation	—1 82 67	<i>Debt Services</i>	
Total Land Revenue	2,64 64	XVI—Interest	8,50
VI—Excise	94 98	<i>Civil Administration</i>	
VII—Stamps	1,11,01	XVII—Administration of Justice	9,54
VIII—Forests	20 29	XVIII—Jails and Convict Settlements	4 70
IX—Registration	8 00	XIX—Police	1,75
Total	4,29 82	XXVI—Miscellaneous Departments	10 07
<i>Irrigation</i>		Total	26,06
XIII—Irrigation—Works for which capital accounts are kept—		<i>Beneficent Departments</i>	
Direct Receipts	4 20,32	XXI—Education	18,34
Indirect credits (Land Revenue due to Irrigation).	1,82,87	XXII—Medical	10,45
Gross amount	6,07,99	XXIII—Public Health	1 12
Deduct—Working Expenses	—1 78 44	XXIV—Agriculture	7,81
Net XIII—Irrigation Receipts	4,29 55	XXV—Industries	1,28
		Total	88,00



HEADS OF ACCOUNT	Budget Estimate, 1932-33	HEADS OF ACCOUNT	Budget Estimate, 1932-33
<i>Buildings and Roads</i>	<i>In thousands of Rupees</i>		<i>(In thousands of Rupees)</i>
XXX—Civil Works	11 62	Depreciation Reserve Fund for Government Presses	38
XXX A—Hydro Electric	4 50	Revenue Reserve Fund	
Deduct—Working Expenses	—4 21	Central Road Fund	4.00
Net XXX A Hydro Electric scheme	20	Miscellaneous Government account	1.55
Total	11 91	Total	18.43
<i>Miscellaneous</i>		TOTAL PROVINCIAL RECEIPTS	12,39.70
XXXII—Transfers from Insurance Fund		Opening Balance	—33 09
XXXIII—Receipts in aid of Superannuation	1.78	Grand Total	12 06.70
XXXIV—Stationery and Printing	2.90	EXPENDITURE CHARGED TO REVENUE	
XXXV—Miscellaneous	17.52	Direct demands on the Revenue.	
Total	23.20	1—Land Revenue	36.08
<i>Contributions and Assignments to Central and Provincial Governments</i>		6—Excise	8.87
XXXIV-A—Miscellaneous adjustments between the Central and Provincial Governments		7—Stamps	1.99
XL A—Transfers from the Revenue Reserve Fund		8—Forests	19.17
Total Revenue Receipts	10,37 94	9—Registration { (R) (F) }	74
<i>Extraordinary Items</i>		Total	47.75
XL—Extraordinary Receipts	27 08	<i>Irrigation Revenue Account</i>	
Total Revenue	10 65.02	14—Works for which capital accounts are kept (Interest on debt)	1 35.86
Advance from Prov. Loans Fund	1,25 09	15—Miscellaneous Irrigation Expenditure	8 42
LOANS AND ADVANCES BY PROVINCIAL GOVERNMENTS		Total	1 44.28
Recovery of loans and advances	81.34	<i>Debt Services</i>	
DEPOSITS AND ADVANCES		19—Interest on Ordinary Debt	—17.60
Famine Relief Fund	1 14	21—Reduction or Avoidance of Debt	11 37
Appropriations for reduction or avoidance of debt —		Total	—5.23
Sinking Fund for Provincial Loans	1 46	<i>Civil Administration</i>	
Other appropriations	9 90	22—General Administration (Reserved)	99.97
		23—General Administration (Transferred)	1.81
		24—Administration of Justice	50.88

HEADS OF ACCOUNT	Budget Estimate 1932-33	HEADS OF ACCOUNT	Budget Estimate, 1932-33
	(In thousands of Rupees)		(In thousands of Rupees)
25—Jails and Convict Settlements	33 15	51—Miscellaneous adjustments between the Central and Provincial Governments	
26—Police	1 19 10	Total	
37—Miscellaneous Departments (Reserved)	1 31	Extraordinary Items	
37—Miscellaneous Departments (Transferred)	24	2. Extraordinary charges	
Total	9 06 60	0. Transfers to Revenue Reserve Fund	
<i>Beneficent Departments</i>		Total Revenue Expenditure charged to Revenue	9 82 21
30—Scientific Departments	23	CAPITAL EXPENDITURE CHARGED TO REVENUE	
31—Education (Reserved)	2 48	8 A—Forest	4 07
31—Education (Transferred)	1 44 64	10—Irrigation Works	
32—Medical {(R) (T)}	44 48	35-A—Industrial Development	
33—Public Health	11 26	41 A—Civil Works	89
34—Agriculture	46 11	41 B—Hydro Electric Scheme	
35—Industries	9 17	42 A—Commutation of Pensions	
Total	2 01 10	Total Capital Expenditure charged to Revenue	5 06
<i>Buildings and Roads</i>		Total Expenditure charged to Revenue	9 87 27
41—Civil Works {Reserved Transferred}	1 27 83 46	(Capital Expenditure not charged to Revenue)	
41-C—Civil Works, Hydro Electric Scheme Interest on Capital Outlay	24 07	A—Forest Capital Expenditure	
Total	1 00 27	5—Construction of Irrigation Navigation Embankment and Drainage Works	27 09
<i>Miscellaneous</i>		6 C—Industrial Development Capital Expenditure	
43—Famine	2 00	8—Hydro Electric Scheme Capital Expenditure	1 17 76
45—Superannuation Allowances and Pensions	57 45	60—Civil Works—Capital Expenditure	
46—Stationery and Printing (Reserved)	9 43	60 B—Payment of Commuted value of Pensions Capital Expenditure	8 54
46—Stationery and Printing (Transferred)	69	Total Capital Expenditure not charged to Revenue	1 53 38
47—Miscellaneous (Reserved)	11 17	Loans raised in the Market —	
47—Miscellaneous (Transferred)	18 15	6½ per cent Punjab Bonds 1933-34	1 03 62
Total	99 16	“ “ “ 1937	
<i>Contributions and Assignments</i>		Total	1 50
51—Contribution to the Central Government			

HEADS OF ACCOUNT	Budget Estimate, 1922-23	HEADS OF ACCOUNT	Budget Estimate, 1922-23
	(In thousands of Rupees)		(In thousands of Rupees)
Advances from Provincial Loans Funds (Repayments)	9 90	Appropriation for reduction or avoidance of Debts —	
Loans and Advances by Provincial Governments —		Sinking Fund for Provincial Loans	1 46
Loans and Advances (Reserved)	12 64	Suspense	
„ „ (Transferred)	4 38	Depreciation Reserve Fund for Govt. Premises	60
Total	17 02	Revenue Reserve Fund	
		Central Road Fund	5 22
		Government Accounts	
		Total	7 28
		Total Provincial Disbursements	11 76 40
Deposits and Advances —		Closing Balance	50 30
Famine Relief Fund		Grand Total	12 06 70

## Administration.

Governor, H. E. Sir Herbert William Emerson, C.S.I. C.I.E.

## PERSONAL STAFF

Private Secretary, Major R. T. Lawrence M.C.  
 Aide-de-Camp — Lieut. R. H. C. Drummond  
 Wolff Ist Bn The Black Watch, Lieut. J. R. P. Williams The Buffs.  
 Indian Aide-de-Camp — Hon. Capt. Bahadur Narain Singh, M.C. I.D.S. Captain Todar Singh (Hon.), Hon. Captain Sardar Bahadur Mohammed Feroze Khan, M.N.E.

## MEMBERS OF COUNCIL

The Hon'ble Khan Bahadur Captain Sardar Sikandar Hyat Khan, (Revenue)  
 The Hon'ble Sir H. D. Craik, Bart., C.S.I. C.I.E., (Finance)

## MINISTERS

The Hon'ble Sardar Sir Jogendra Singh, Kt. Minister for Agriculture  
 The Hon'ble Dr. Gokul Chand Narang M.A., Ph.D., Minister for Local Self Government  
 The Hon'ble Malik Firoz Khan Noon, Minister for Education

## CIVIL SECRETARIAT

Chief Secretary, C. O. Garbett C.M.G. C.I.E., F.R.S. I.C.S.  
 Home Secretary, J. W. Hearse I.C.S.  
 Financial Secretary, F. H. Puckle, C.I.E.  
 Secretary Transferred Departments P. Maradon, I.O.S.

## Public Works Department.

## Irrigation Branch

Secretary, (Southern Canals), J. B. Tate  
 Secretary, (Northern Canals), R. P. Hadow, C.I.E.

Secretary, (Construction), A. Murphy, O.B.E.

## Buildings and Roads Branch

Secretary D. Macfarlane  
 Financial Commissioners D. J. Boyd C.I.E., I.O.S. (Revenue), H. Calvert C.I.E., I.O.S. (Development)

## MISCELLANEOUS DEPARTMENTS

Director of Agriculture H. B. Stewart I.A.S.  
 Director of Land Records and Inspector General of Registration K. S. Malik Abdul Haq, B.A.  
 Director of Public Instruction, E. Sanderson, M.A.

Inspector General of Police, J. M. Ewart, C.I.E.  
 Chief Conservator of Forests O. G. Trevor  
 Inspector General of Civil Hospitals Col. D. P. Goll M.B. F.R.C.S., I.M.S.  
 Director of Public Health, K. B. Dr. K. A. Rahman, M.B. Ch.B. D.P.H.  
 Inspector-General of Prisons, Lt. Col. F. A. Barker O.B.E. I.M.S.

Accountant-General Cyril E. Gwyther B.A. (Antab) F.R.S.

Postmaster General Major A. Angelo O.B.E.

LIEUTENANT-GOVERNORS OF THE PUNJAB

Sir John Lawrence Bart., G.C.B. 1856

Sir Robert Montgomery K.C.B. 1859

Donald Friell MacLeod, O.B. 1863

Major General Sir Henry Durand 1870

K.C.S.I., O.B., died at Tonk, January 1871

R. H. Davies C.S.I. 1871

R. E. Egerton, C.S.I. 1877

Sir Charles U. Aitchison, K.C.S.I. C.I.E. 1882

James Broadwood I.C.S. 1887

Sir Dennis Fitzpatrick, K.C.S.I. 1892

William Macworth Young, C.S.I. 1897

Sir C. M. Rivas K.C.S.I. 1902

Sir D. O. J. Ibbotson K.C.S.I., resigned 1907

22nd January 1908

T. G. Walker, C.S.I. (Offg.) 1907

Sir Louis W. Dane, K.C.I.E. C.S.I. 1908

James McCune Donie, (Offg.) 1911

Sir M. F. O'Dwyer K.C.S.I. 1913

Sir Edward MacLagan K.C.I.E., C.S.I. 1919

## GOVERNORS OF THE PUNJAB

Sir Edward MacLagan K.C.I.E., C.S.I. 1920

Sir Malcolm Hailey, K.C.S.I. C.I.E. 1924

Sir Geoffrey de Montmorency, K.C.S.I., K.C.I.E., K.C.V.C., O.B.E. 1925

Sir Herbert William Emerson, C.S.I. C.I.E. 1933

**PUNJAB LEGISLATIVE COUNCIL**

The Hon'ble Chaudhri Sir Shahab-ud Din, Kt K B, Kangra-cum-Gurdaspur (Muhammadian Rural) - *President*

**MEMBERS AND MINISTERS**

*Ex-Officio*

The Hon'ble Captain Sardar Sikander Hyat Khan, M.B.E., K.B., Revenue Member to Government, Punjab

The Hon'ble Sir Henry Craik Bart. O.B.E., Finance Member to Government Punjab

The Hon'ble Sardar Sir Jogendra Singh, Kt Minister for Agriculture (Sikh) Landholders

The Hon'ble Malik Feros Khan, Noon, Minister for Education, Shahpur East (Muhammadian) Rural

The Hon'ble Dr Gokul Chand Narang M.A., Ph.D., Minister for Local Self Government (North-West Towns Non Muhammadian), Urban

**NOMINATED**

*Officials*

Boyd Mr D J, O.B.E., I.O.S., Financial Commissioner, Development, Punjab

Calvert Mr H, O.B.E., I.O.S., Financial Commissioner Revenue Punjab

Chandra Mr O N, I.O.S. Junior Secretary to Financial Commissioners

Currie Mr M L, I.O.S. Legal Remembrancer and Secretary to Government, Punjab Legislative Department

Garbett, Mr C C, O.B.E., C.I.M., F.R.S. I.O.S., Chief Secretary to Government Punjab

Hadow Mr B P, O.B.E., Chief Engineer to Government, Punjab Public Works Department Irrigation Branch.

Hearn, Mr J W, I.O.S., Home Secretary to Government Punjab

Marsden Mr P, I.O.S., Secretary to Government Punjab Transferred Departments

Musaffar Khan Khan Bahadur Nawab O.B.E., Relations Commissioner Punjab and Joint Secretary to Government Punjab, Transferred Departments

Puckle, Mr F H, C.I.M., I.O.S., Secretary to Government Punjab Finance Department

Rahman, K B, Dr K A D.P.H., Director of Punjab Health Punjab

Sanderson, Mr B, M.A., I.O.S., Director of Public Instruction, Punjab

*Non-officials*

Ghani, Mr M A, Representative of Labouring Classes

Jamneja Singh, Captain Sardar Bahadur Sardar, O.B.E., Representative of the Punjab Officers and Soldiers of His Majesty's Indian Forces

Lahri Chand Mehra, Lala, Representative of General Interests

Maya Das Mr Ernest B.A. Representative of Indian Christians

Mushtaq Ahmad Mian Representative of General Interests

Rahim Baksh Maulvi Sir, K.O.B. Representative of General Interests

Roberts Mr Owen, Representative of the European and Anglo Indian Communities

Shave Dr (Mrs) M. C. Representative of the European and Anglo Indian Communities

Sheo Narain Singh, Sardar Bahadur Sardar C.I., Representative of General Interests

**REFERRED**

Name of Member	Constituency
Abdul Ghani, Shaliki	West Punjab Towns (Muhammadian), Urban
Ahmad Yar Khan Daultana, Mian	(Muhammadian) Landholders
Akbar Ali Pir, B.A., LL.B.	Ferozepore (Muhammadian) Rural
Allah Dad Khan, Chaudhri B.A.	Ambala Division, North East (Muhammadian), Rural
Arjan Singh, Sardar B.A., LL.B.	Rohilpur and Kangra (Sikh), Rural
Balbir Singh, Rao Bahadur Captain, Rao O.B.E.	Gurgaon (Non Muhammadian) Rural
Ranil Lal, Chaudhri	Lahore City (Non Muhammadian), Urban
Rhagat Ram, Lala	Jullundur-cum-Ludhiana (Non Muhammadian), Rural
Bhajan Singh, Sardar	Shaliki-cum-Gurdaspur (Sikh) Rural
Bute Singh Sardar, B.A., LL.B.	Multan Division and Sheikhupura (Sikh), Rural
Chetan Anand, Lala, B.A., LL.B.	West Punjab Towns (Non Muhammadian), Rural
Chhotu Ram, Rao Bahadur Chaudhri B.A., LL.B.	South East, Rohtak (Non Muhammadian), Rural
Chowdhry, Mr Sajjan Kumar	Hissar (Non Muhammedan), Rural
Din Muhammad, Mr, M.A., LL.B., K.B.	East and West Central Towns (Muhammadian), Urban
Fale Muhammad, Shaliki J.L.B.	Dera Ghazi Khan (Muhammadian), Rural
Fazir Hussain Khan, Chau. Ch.	Amritsar (Muhammadian) Rural
Fazl Ali Khan Bahadur Chaudhri, O.B.E.	Gujrat East (Muhammadian), Urban
Gopal Das, Lala	Lahore and Ferozepore-cum-Sheikhupura (Non Muhammedan), Rural

Name of Member	Constituency
Gurbachan Singh, Sardar	Jullundar (Sikh), Rural
Habib Ullah Khan Bahadur Sardar	Lahore (Muhammadan) Rural
Haibat Khan Datta, Khan	Multan East (Muhammadan), Rural
Iman ud Din Masuli	Hoshiarpur-cum Ludhiana (Muhammadan), Rural
Jagdev Khan Khatal Rai	Lyallpur North (Muhammadan), Rural
Jaswant Singh, Guru	Ferozepore (Sikh) Rural
Jawahar Singh, Dhillon Sardar, B.Sc. (Agri.) (Wales) M.S.I. (London)	Lahore (Sikh) Rural
Toti Parshad Lala B.A., LL.B.	South East Towns (Non-Muhammadan) Urban
Kesar Singh Chaudhri B.S.	Amritsar-cum Gurdaspur (Non-Muhammadan), Rural
Labh Singh M.A., LL.B. (Canada)	Rawalpindi Division and Lahore Division North (Non-Muhammadan) Rural
Mamraj Singh, Chohan Kanwar B.A. LL.B.	Ambala-cum Simla (Non-Muhammadan), Rural
Manohar Lal M.A.	(Punjab University)
Mohan Lal Hal Bahadur Lala, B.A. LL.B.	North East Towns (Non-Muhammadan), Rural
Mohan Singh, Sardar Bahadur Sardar	Rawalpindi Division and Gujranwala (Sikh), Rural
Mohinder Singh Sardar	Ludhiana (Sikh) Rural
Mubarak Ali Shah Sayad	Jhang (Muhammadan) Rural
Muhammad Abdul Rahman Khan Chaudhri	Jullundar (Muhammadan) Rural
Muhammad Amin Khan Khan Bahadur Malik O.B.S.	Attock (Muhammadan) Rural
Muhammad Din Malik	Lahore City (Muhammadan) Urban
Muhammad Fusoof, Khwaja	South East Towns (Muhammadan) Urban
Muhammad Hayat Qureshi Khan Bahadur, M.A. C.I.B.	Shahpur West (Muhammadan) Rural
Muhammad Hassan Khan Sahib Makhdum Shalikh	Muzaffargarh (Muhammadan) Rural
Muhammad Jamal Khan Leghari Khan Bahadur Nawab	Dalchini Tumandars (Landholders)
Muhammad Raza Shah Ghani Makdumzada, Sayad	Multan West (Muhammadan) Rural
Muhammad Saqib Shalikh	Amritsar City (Muhammadan) Urban
Muhammad Sarfaraz Ali Khan Raja	Jhelum (Muhammadan) Rural
Muhammad Yasin Khan Chaudhri B.A. LL.B.	Gurgaon-cum Hissar (Muhammadan) Rural
Mukand Lal Puri, M.A.	Punjab Industries
Mukerji, Mr. P.	Punjab Chamber of Commerce and Trades Association of Commerce
Muzaffar Khan Captain, Khan Sahib Malik	Mianwali (Muhammadan), Rural
Narendra Nath Diwan Bahadur Raja M.A.	Punjab Landholders (General)
Nathwa Singh, Chaudhri	Karnal (Non-Muhammadan) Rural
Nadir Hussain Chaudhri B.A., LL.B.	Gujarat West (Muhammadan) Rural
Nihal Chand Aggarwal, Lala	East and West Central Towns (Non-Muhammadan) Urban
Noor Ahmad Khan Mian	Montgomery (Muhammadan) Rural
Nur Khan Khan Sahib Risaldar Bahadur	Rawalpindi (Muhammadan) Rural
Nurullah Mian B.Com. (London), F.R.E.F.	Lyallpur South (Muhammadan) Rural
Pancham Chand, Thakur	Kangri (Non-Muhammadan) Rural
Pandit Mr. Narsik Chand M.A.	Hoshiarpur (Non-Muhammadan), Rural
Ragbir Singh Honorary Lieutenant Sardar O.B.S.	Amritsar (Sikh), Rural
Ramji Das Lala	Amritsar City (Non-Muhammadan) Urban
Ram Sarup Chaudhri	North West District (Non-Muhammadan), Rural
Ram Singh End. Lieut. Sardar	Ambala Division (Sikh) Rural
Risalat Ali, Chaudhri B.A. LL.B.	Gujranwala (Muhammadan) Rural
Sampuran Singh, Sardar	Lyallpur (Sikh) Rural
Sewak Ram Rai Bahadur Lala	Multan Division (Non-Muhammadan), Rural
Shah Muhammad Chaudhri	Sheikupura (Muhammadan), Rural
Ujjal Singh Sardar Sahib Sardar M.A.	Sikh (Urban)
Zafulla Khan Chaudhri B.A., LL.B.	Salokot (Muhammadan), Rural
Abnasha Singh Mr. Barrister at-Law, Secretary Legislative Council	
Hakim Ahmad Shuja B.A., Assistant Secretary Legislative Council	

## Burma.

The Province of Burma lies between Assam on the North-West and China on the North-East, and between the Bay of Bengal on the West and South-West and Siam on the South-East. Its area is approximately 263,000 square miles, of which 194,000 are under direct British Administration, 7,000 are unadministered and 62,000 belong to semi-independent Native States. The main geographical feature of the country is the series of rivers and hills running fan-like from North to South with fertile valleys in between widening and flattening out as they approach the Delta. Differences of elevation and rainfall produce great variations in climate. The coastal tracts of Arakan and Tenasserim have a rainfall of about 200 inches, the Delta less than half that amount. The hot season is short and the monsoon breaks early. The maximum shade temperature is about 96° the minimum about 60°. North of the Delta the rainfall decreases rapidly to 30 inches in the central dry zone which lies in a rain shadow and has a climate resembling that of Bihar. The maximum temperature is twenty degrees higher than in the wet zone, but this is compensated by a bracing cold season. To the north and east of the dry zone lie the Kachin hills and the Shan plateau. The average elevation of this tableland is 3,000 feet with peaks rising to 9,000. Consequently it enjoys a temperate climate with a rainfall of about 70 inches on the average. Its area is over 50,000 square miles. There is no other region of similar area in the Indian Empire so well adapted for European colonization. The magnificent rivers, the number of hilly ranges (Yomas) and the abundance of forests, all combine to make the scenery of Burma exceedingly varied and picturesque.

### The People

The total population of Burma at the census of 1931 was 14,667,146. There were 9,092,214 Burmans, 1,037,406 Chinese, 1,507,673 Karens, 139,348 Kachins, 348,994 Chins, 534,935 Arakanese and Yankins, 336,728 Telengs and 138,739 Palungs. There is also a large alien population of 199,94 Chinese and 1,017,825 Indians, while the European and Anglo-Indian population numbered 20,441 and Indo-Burmans, 182,166.

The Burmans, who form the bulk of the population, belong to the Tibetan group and their language to the Tibeto-Chinese family. They are essentially an agricultural people, 80 per cent. of the agriculture of the country being in their hands. The Burmese and most of the hill tribes also, profess Buddhism, but Animism, or the worship of nature spirits, is almost universal. The interest taken by the Burmese in the course of the war, their response to the call for recruits and their generous contributions to war loans and charitable funds seem to show that their sympathy towards the government of the country is giving way to an intelligent loyalty to British rule.

In appearance the Burman is usually somewhat short and thick set with Mongolian

features. His dress is most distinctive and exceedingly comfortable. It consists of a silk handkerchief bound round his forehead, a loose jacket on his body and a long skirt or longyi tied round his waist, reaching to his ankles. The Burmese women, perhaps the most pleasing type of womanhood in the East, lead a free and open life, playing a large part in the household economy and in petty trading. Their dress is somewhat similar to the men's, minus the silk handkerchief on the head, and the longyi is tucked in at the side instead of being tied in front. A well-dressed and well-groomed Burmese lady would, for grace and sensuous challenge, rank paragon with any woman in the world.

### Communications.

The Irrawaddy, and to a less extent the Chindwin, afford great natural thoroughfares to the country. At all seasons of the year these rivers, especially the Irrawaddy, are full of sailing and steam craft. In the Delta the net-work of waterways is indeed practically the only means of communication. The Irrawaddy Flotilla Company with a fine fleet of mail cargo and ferry boats gives the Irrawaddy and the Delta rivers and creeks a splendid river service.

The Burma Railways has a length of 2,057.24 miles open line. The principal lines are from Rangoon to Mandalay from Sogina to Myittha, the most northern point in the system, the Rangoon Promote line and the Paga Martaban line, which serves Moulmein on the further bank of the Salween River.

### Industry

Agriculture is the chief industry of the province and supports nearly three-fourths of the population. The 1931 total cropped area is 16½ million acres of which nearly 1 million acres are cropped more than once. Irrigation works supply water to nearly 1 million acres. India is very largely dependent on Burma for her supplies of kerosene, benzene and petrol which rank second to rice in order of importance. Teak wood is exported in large quantities from Burma to India.

Forests play an important part in the industrial life of the Province. The forest reserves cover some 34,440 square miles, while unclassified forests are estimated at about 111,757 square miles. Government extracts some 35,438 tons of teak annually, private firms of whom the Bombay Burma Trading Corporation and S. & L. Brothers are the chief, extract over 2,93,101 tons. Other timber extracted by license amounts to over 1,09,503 tons and firewood over 9,81,575 tons.

Tin and wolfram are found chiefly in the Tavoy and Mergui Districts. Wolfram and tin are found together in most mining areas in Tavoy, the proportion varying from almost pure tin to almost pure wolfram. There was a fall in the price of tin.

The output of both tin and wolfram during the year 1931 decreased due to the depression in this market. Silver, lead and zinc are rare.

extracted by the Burma Corporation at Bawdwin in the Northern Shan States. Copper in small quantities is also found there. There are small deposits of Molybdenite in Tavoy and Mergui and of platinum in Myittha. The output and value of precious stones from the ruby mines increased during 1931. The Burma Ruby Mines Ltd., which had the sole right to work for precious stones in the Mogoke Stone Tract of the Katha District surrendered their lease on 30th June 1931. Mining is now carried out by native miners working under licences. The output of Burmese Jadeite during 1931 was nearly double that for 1930. No amber was imported from the Hukawng Valley as in the previous year. The oldest and largest oil field in the province is at Yonangyaung in Magway District where the Burma Oil Company has its chief wells. But though borings in other Districts have indicated the extension of the oil bearing strata over a large part of the dry zone and the output from the smaller fields in the Minn Pakoku and Thayetmyo Districts is comparatively considerable. The output of petroleum during the year 1931 generally decreased except in the Thayetmy District due to natural decline in the production of oil from existing wells. More than two thirds of the total production comes from the Yonangyaung and Shun fields. The Burma Oil Company take their oil to the refineries at Rangoon by pipe line from Singu and Yonangyaung. Other companies take it down by river flats. The area under rubber is 1,176 45 acres.

#### Manufactures.

There are 1,059 factories more than half of which are engaged in milling rice and nearly one-seventh are sawmills. The remainder are chiefly engineering works, cotton spinning mills, oil mills for the extraction of oil from groundnuts, printing presses, ice and aerated water factories and oil refineries connected with the petroleum industry. The total number of persons employed in establishments under the Indian Factories Act in 1931 was 90,593. Perennial factories employed 44,387 and seasonal factories 46,206. At the Census of 1931, 1,850,176 or 29.79 per cent of the total population were engaged outside agriculture and production.

As is the case in other parts of the Indian Empire, the imported and factory made article is rapidly ousting the home-made and indigenous one. But at Amarapura in the Mandalay District a revival has taken place of hand silk weaving. Burmese wood-carving is still famous and many artists in silver still remain the finish of whose work is sometimes very fine. Basmali and Mandalay parrots are well known and much admired in Burma. But perhaps the most famous of all hand-made and indigenous industries is the lacquer work of Pagan with its delicate patterns in black, green, and yellow traced on a ground work of red lacquer over bamboo. A new art is the making of bronze figures. The artists have gone back to nature for their models, breaking away from the conventionalised forms into which their silver work had crystallised and the new figures display a vigour and life that make them by far the finest examples of art the province can produce.

#### Administration

Burma, which was at that time administered as a Lieutenant-Governorship, was deliberately excluded from the operation of the Reform Act of 1919. It was felt that the Province differed so markedly from the other Provinces in the Indian Empire that its requirements should be separately considered. After repeated discussions the question was referred to a special Burma Reforms Committee, which in 1922 recommended that all the essential provisions of the Reform Act should be applied to the Province. This recommendation was accepted and its proposals became law. Under this Act Burma became a Governor's Province, with an executive council and ministers, and conforms to the provinces recreated under the Act of 1919 (q.v.). The main difference is in the size of the electorate. Under the franchise accepted the rural electorate is estimated at 1,738,871 and the urban electorate has been put as high as 82,478. The Legislative Council consists of 104 members of which 80 are elected and the balance nominated. Owing to the special status of women in Burma, female franchise was adopted from the beginning.

Burma is divided administratively into Upper Burma (including the Shan States and Chin Hills) and Lower Burma. The Shan States are administered by the Chiefs of the States, subject to the supervision of the Commissioner, Federated Shan States, who is also Superintendent for the Southern Shan States and the Superintendent of the Northern Shan States. The Northern and Southern Shan States were formed into a Federation on the 1st October 1922, and are designated the F S States. The other Shan States in Burma are subject to the supervision of the Commissioner, Sagoing Division. The Civil, Criminal and Revenue administration is vested in the Chief of the State, subject to the restrictions contained in the manual. The law administered is the customary law of the State.

Under the Governor are eight Commissioners of divisions, three in Upper, four in Lower Burma, and one in the Federated Shan States.

#### Justice

The administration of Civil and Criminal Justice is under the control of the High Court of Judicature at Rangoon which consists of a Chief Justice and ten other permanent Judges. The Superior Judicial Service consists of District and Sessions Judges there are also separate Provincial and Subordinate Judicial Services.

All village headmen have limited magisterial powers and a considerable number are also invested with civil jurisdiction to a limited extent.

In pursuance of the policy of decentralisation steps were taken in 1917 to restore to the village headmen the power and influence which they possessed in Burmese times before the centralising tendencies of British rule made them practically subordinate officers of the administration.

#### Public Works

The P.W.D. comprises two Branches, viz. the B & R. Branch and the Irrigation Branch.

The B & R. Branch of this Dept., which is under the Ministry of Forests, is administered by one Chief Engineer and one Deputy Chief

Engineer. There is also a Personal Assistant to the Chief Engineer. There are five permanent Superintending Engineers in charge of circles three of whom are stationed at Rangoon and two at Mawmyo. These are officers of the administrative ranks. One post of Superintending Engineer with headquarters at Rangoon is held in abeyance for the period of financial stringency.

Those of the Executive rank are the Executive Engineers and Asst. Executive Engineers who number 23 (thirty nine) on the cadre of the Indian Service of Engineers. Besides this there is also the Burma Engineering Service Class I which has been constituted for the purpose of gradually replacing the Indian Service of Engineers B, & B. Branch. so far 16 (sixteen) appointments have been made to this latter service.

Further there are the following officers belonging to the specialist services who are stationed at Rangoon:

- (i) One Water and Sewage Engineer whose designation has been changed to 'Superintending Engineers Public Health Circle with effect from the 1st March 1931.
- (ii) Two Sanitary Engineers.
- (iii) One Electrical Inspector.
- (iv) Three Electrical Engineers.
- (v) One Consulting Architect.
- (vi) One Superintendent of Stores.

The Irrigation Branch of the P. W. D. which is under the control of the Hon. the Finance Member is administered by the Chief Engineer P. W. D. Burma. Irrigation Branch, who is assisted by a Personal Asst. There are four permanent Superintending Engineers in charge of circles two of whom are stationed at Rangoon and two at Mawmyo. One of these posts in the headquarters at Rangoon is temporarily held in abeyance on account of the financial stringency. These are officers of the Administrative rank.

Those of the Executive rank are the Executive Engineers and Asst. Executive Engineers who number 23 on the cadre of the Indian Service of Engineers. Besides this there is also the Burma Engineering Service, which is a Provincial Service.

Further, there is a River Training Expert. On account of reduction of works due to the financial stringency the number of temporary Engineers recruited locally and in England to augment the permanent staff has been reduced to one each.

### Police

The Police Force is divided into Civil and Military and Rangoon Town Police. The first two are under the control of the Inspector General of Police, the latter is under the orders of the Commissioner of Police, Rangoon, an officer of the rank of Deputy Inspector-General. There are five other Deputy Inspectors General, one each for the Northern, Southern and Western Ranges one for the Railway and Criminal Investigation Department, and one for the Military Police.

A special feature of Burma is the Military Police. Its officers are recruited from the Indian Army. The rank and file are recruited from natives of India with a few Kachins, Karens and Chins. The experiment of recruit-

ing Burmese on a small scale has been successful. The organization is military, the force being divided into battalions. The object of the force is to supplement the regular troops in Burma. Their duties apart from their military work, are to provide escorts for special prisoners etc., and guards for Treasuries, Jails and Courts.

### Education

Under the Minister for Education there is the Director of Public Instruction with an Assistant Director, both belonging to the Indian Educational Service. There are nine Inspectors of Schools drawn from the Indian Educational Service and the Burma Educational Service (class I) while the Burma Educational Service (class II) provides seven Assistant Inspectors. There is one Asst. Inspector of School Physical Training, appointed on a temporary basis. There are also two Inspectors of Schools. There is a Chief Educational Officer for the Federated Shan States.

A centralized teaching and residential University for Burma has been established in Rangoon. It now provides courses in Arts, Science, Law, Education, Economics, Engineering, Medicine and Forestry.

English and A. V. Schools are controlled by the Education Dept. A remarkable feature of education in Burma is the system of elementary education evolved, generations ago by the genius of the people. Nearly every village has a monastery (hpoongyi kyauung) every monastery is a village school and every Burman boy must, in accordance with his religion attend that school having his head and for the time wearing the yellow robe. At the hpoongyi kyauungs the boys are taught reading and writing and an elementary native system of arithmetic. The result is that there are very few boys in Burma who are not able to read and write. Vernacular education is in the hands of Local Educational authorities.

Among special institutions the Government Technical Institute, Insein provides courses in Mechanical, Civil and Electrical Engineering and the Agricultural College, Mandalay courses in Agriculture. The Mary Chapman Training College for Teachers and School for the Deaf exists in Rangoon and schools for the blind at Moulmein and Rangoon.

A liberal scheme of State Scholarships provides for the despatch of 12 scholars to Europe each year.

### Medical

The control of the Medical Department is vested in an Inspector-General of Civil Hospitals. Under him are 37 Civil Surgeons. There is also a Director of Public Health, two Assistant Directors of Public Health the senior of whom is also Director Public Health Institute at which there is now a Public Analyst and to which is also attached a Malaria Bureau, an Inspector-General of Prisons, three whole time Superintendents of Prisons, a Chemical Examiner and Bacteriologist and a Superintendent of the Mental Hospital. There is also a post of Hygiene Publicity Officer which for the present is held in abeyance.

The Pasteur Institute was opened in Rangoon in July 1916. The Director is a member of the Indian Medical Service.



## THE FINANCES OF BURMA

In common with the other Provinces of India, the financial arrangements between the Government of India and the Government of Burma underwent a remodelling in consequence of the reconstitution of the Province on the lines of the other Indian Provinces. The Province obtained substantial financial independence. The present position is set out in the following statement—

ESTIMATED RECEIPTS FOR 1932-33  
(A) REVENUE RECEIPTS—ORDINARY

	Rs
Taxes on Income	7 50 000
Land Revenue	5 49,56 000
Excise	1,09 27 0 00
Stamps	61 51,000
Forest	1 28 29 000
Registration	7 20,000
Scheduled Taxes	10,27,000
Irrigation, etc., Works with Capital Accounts	29,70 000
Irrigation, etc., Works (No Capital Accounts)	1,69 000
Interest	9 45 000
Administration of Justice	13 54 000
Jails and Convict Settlements	9 40,000
Police	9 47 000
Ports and Pilotage	1 12,000
Education	6 49,000
Medical	4 11 000
Public Health	1 58,000
Agriculture	1,64,000
Industries	4 000
Miscellaneous Departments	6 17 000
Civil Works	11,98,000
Receipts in Aid of Superannuation	1,36 000
Stationery and Printing	3 25 000
Miscellaneous	2 90 000
Total (a)	10 35 69 000

(B) REVENUE RECEIPTS—  
EXTRAORDINARY

## Extraordinary Receipts

Total (a) & (b) 10,35 69 000

## (C) DEBT HEADS

Appropriation for reduction or avoidance of debt	6,32,000
Depreciation Fund—Government Presses	80 000
Depreciation Fund—Commercial Concerns	2 90 000
Loans and Advances by Provincial Governments	23,67 000
Advances from Provincial Loans Fund	55 00 000
Total (c)	92,78,000
Total (a), (b) and (c)	11,28 47,000
Opening Balance	88,00,000
Grand Total	11,61,47,000

ESTIMATED DISBURSEMENTS FOR  
1932-33  
(A) EXPENDITURE CHARGED TO  
REVENUE

	Rs
Land Revenue	58 94 000
Excise	22 20 000
Stamps	1 22,000
Forest	60 49 000
Forest Capital Outlay	31 000
Registration	1 87,000
Scheduled Taxes	2,000
Interest on Works with Capital Account	24 53 600
Other Revenue Expenditure	2,78,000
Construction of Irrigation Works, etc.	
Interest on Ordinary Debt	22,18,000
Interest on other Obligations	81,000
Appropriation for reduction or avoidance of debt	6,82,000
General Administration	1 09,49 000
Administration of Justice	69,37 000
Jails and Convict Settlements	34 37 000
Police	1,60 48 000
Ports and Pilotage	8,82 000
Scientific Departments	68,000
Education	1 29,01 000
Medical	45 86,000
Public Health	12,95 000
Agriculture	18 22 000
Industries	2 41,000
Miscellaneous Departments	4 00 000
Civil Works	1,03,83 000
Famine	3 00 000
Superannuation Allowances and Pensions	51 38,000
Stationery and Printing	11 24 000
Miscellaneous	25 26 000
Extraordinary Charges	8 000
Total (a)	10 74 06 000

(B) EXPENDITURE NOT CHARGED  
TO REVENUE

Construction of Irrigation, etc., Works	16 06,000
Payment of Commuted Value of Pensions	17 29,000
Total (b)	27 06 000
Total (a) & (b)	11 01 12 000

## (C) DEBT HEADS

Depreciation Fund—Government Presses	35,000
Depreciation Fund—Commercial Concerns	
Loans and Advances	19,48 000
Civil Deposits	17,10 000
Advances from Provincial Loans Fund	8,88,000
Total (c)	41 94,000
Total (a), (b) & (c)	11,43,06,000
Closing Balance	18 41 000
Grand Total	11 61,47,000

## Administration.

Governor H E Sir Hugh Landsdown Stephen  
 son KCSI KCIN ICS  
 Private Secretary Captain Basil Laing Clay,  
 1st Bn. The Q O B W K Regt  
 Aide-de-Camp Lieutenant D C 4 Starling  
 2nd Bn. The Royal Berkshire Regiment,  
 B V McCoy 2nd Lancers  
 Honorary Aide-de-Camp Lieutenant Colonel  
 A Lethbridge IA Commander I Wadsworth  
 RIM  
 Indian Aide-de-Camp Subadar Major Lasang  
 Gam late of the 320th Burma Rifles Naib  
 Commandant Jalal Din Khan Bahadur,  
 Reserve Batta Burma Military Police

## EXECUTIVE COUNCIL.

The Hon ble Mr Thomas Couper CSI MA ICS  
 The Hon ble U Ba, KSM BA

## Ministers

## Miscellaneous Appointments

Director of Agriculture, A McKerrall, OIE MA,  
 BSc  
 Consulting Architect S P Bush  
 Commissioner, Federated Shan States Tawnggyi  
 Southern Shan States, J Clague OIE ICS  
 Superintendent Northern Shan States F S Grose  
 Director of Public Instruction, J P Bulkeley MA,  
 FRS  
 Inspector General of Police, Lt Col C de  
 M Wellborne OBI IA  
 Chief Conservator of Forests S F Hopwood MC  
 Inspector-General of Civil Hospitals Col  
 (A Gill) KMS MROP (Lon) DPH  
 (Fuk) DTW & H (Major) IMY  
 Director of Public Health, Major E Cotter MS  
 DPH

Inspector-General of Prisons, Lt-Col P K Tara  
 pore IMS  
 Commissioner of Excise, G C Tew BA ICS  
 Financial Commissioner (Reserved Subjects),  
 I G Lloyd, BA, ICS  
 Postmaster General, G A Hopkins

## Chief Commissioners of Burma.

Lieut-Colonel A P Phayre, OBE 1862  
 Colonel A Fytche, CSI 1867  
 Lieut Colonel R. D Ardagh 1870  
 The Hon Ashley Eden, CSI 1871  
 A R Thompson CSI 1875  
 C U Aitchison CSI 1878  
 E Bernard, CSI 1880  
 C H T Crosthwaite 1883  
 Sir C E Bernard, KCSI 1887  
 (N T Crosthwaite CSI 1887  
 A P MacDonnell, CSI (a) 1889  
 Alexander Mackenzie, CSI 1890  
 D M Smeaton 1892  
 Sir F W R Fryer, KCSI 1895  
 (a) Afterwards (by creation) Baron  
 MacDonnell

## Lieutenant Governors of Burma

Sir F W R Fryer KCSI 1897  
 Sir H S Barnes, KCSI, KCV 1903  
 Sir H T White KCSI 1905  
 Sir Harvey Adamson, Kt, KCSI, MLD 1910  
 Sir Harcourt Butler, KCSI, CLE 1915  
 Sir Reginald Craaddock, KCSI 1917

## Governors of Burma

Sir Harcourt Butler, GCMG, KCSI 1892  
 Sir Charles James KCSI, KCIN ICS 1927  
 Sir Hugh Landsdown Stephenson KCSI,  
 KCIP ICS 1932

SECRETARIES DEPUTY SECRETARIES, UNDER-SECRETARIES, Etc,  
TO GOVERNMENT

W Booth Gravelly CIN MA ICS  
 W B Pavton BA ICS  
 H G Winkle, BA ICS  
 J H Wise ICS  
 R G McDowall MA ICS  
 I C Hogarty BA ICS  
 U TunYa, KSM ATM  
 R M MacDonnell, MA ICS  
 A H Meinour MA ICS  
 A K Potter BA, ICS  
 (H H Webster BA ICS  
 C Aung Than (I) BA  
 B T Sahu B (Hush BA BL  
 U Kyaw Din, ATM BA  
 H F Oxbury BA ICS  
 U Kyin M. Sc. ICS  
 G S Sastri, BA  
 H W Boyne  
 W A Curries  
 P N Sen  
 J V B Rosario  
 C Pullaiya Nantiri

Chief Secretary Home and Political Department  
 Secretary, Finance Department  
 Secretary Education Department.  
 Secretary, Revenue Department  
 Secretary Reforms Office  
 Secretary, Forest Department  
 Secretary Judicial Department  
 Secretary Local Government Department  
 Deputy Secretary Finance Department  
 Under-Secretary, Home and Political Department  
 Under-Secretary, Finance Department.  
 Under-Secretary, Forest Department.  
 Under-Secretary, Revenue Department  
 Under-Secretary, Judicial Department  
 Under-Secretary, Local Government Department.  
 Under-Secretary, Education Department  
 Assistant Secretary Finance Department  
 Assistant Secretary, Home and Political Department  
 Registrar, Home and Political and Judicial Departments.  
 Registrar, Education and Local Government Departments.  
 Registrar Finance and Revenue Departments.  
 Registrar Forest Department

## FINANCIAL COMMISSIONERS

I G Lloyd CSI BA ICS  
 U Ba Thwe, (A) ATM, BA.  
 U Thein Yvon (A), BA  
 K C Banerji, BA  
 Financial Commissioner (Reserved Subjects)  
 Financial Commissioner (Transferred Subjects)  
 Secretary to Financial Commissioner (Reserved  
 Subjects.)  
 Secretary to Financial Commissioner (Transferred  
 Subjects.)  
 Registrar

## BURMA LEGISLATIVE COUNCIL

## PRESIDENT

The Hon ble Sir Oscar de Glanville, Kt, C.I.F.,  
O.B.E. Bar-at-Law

## DEPUTY PRESIDENT

Saw Pe Tha Bar-at-Law

## SECRETARY

U Ba Dun, Bar-at-Law

## ASSISTANT SECRETARY

H. M. Riffot

## Ex Officio Members

## OFFICIALS

The Hon ble Mr. Thomas Couper C.S.I. I.C.S.  
The Hon ble I. Ba R.N. B.A.

## Nominated Members

## OFFICIALS

Jadwal Geoffrey Lloyd I.C.S.  
Harry Tomkinson C.I.M. (B.N. I.C.S.)  
Walter Booth Graves C.I.E. I.C.S.  
Philip Christopher Fogarty I.C.S.  
Roger Gordon Mc Dowall I.C.S.  
U Tun Ya B.S.M. A.T.M.  
John Humphrey Whio I.C.S.  
Raibcart MacIntyre MacDougall I.C.S.  
Wilfrid Hugh Payton I.C.S.  
Hugh Graham Wickett I.C.S.  
Charles James O.B.E. I.C.S.  
Colonel Clifford Allechin Hill K.H.S. I.M.S.  
John Pierson Bulkeley C.I.W. I.C.S.  
Lieut.-Col. Cyril de Montfort Wulborne O.B.E.  
I.A.

## Non Officials

Arthur Eggar, Bar-at-Law  
John Arnold Cherry C.I.E. Bar at Law  
U Po Lin T.F.S. Land owner  
Dr. N. N. Parakk L.P.P. & L.M.S. (Glas.) L.C.A.  
(Lond.), Medical Practitioner  
A. M. M. Vellayan Chettiar  
U Po Yin K.H.S. Merchant  
D. Venkataswamy, Contractor

## ELECTED MEMBERS

U San Shwe Bu  
U Kun Bar at Law  
U Po Yin A.T.M.  
U Ba Shwe  
U Maung Maung Gyi  
U Ba Than  
U Chit Hlaing, Bar at Law  
Daw Hnin Mya  
U Ba Than

I Choon Young  
L. Tun Aung  
Khao Hock Chuan  
B. K. Ghose  
B. N. Das  
(anga Singh  
M. M. Rafi Bar-at Law  
S. A. S. Tyabji  
Khan Bahadur Wali Mohamed  
Illa Mohamed Khan  
A. M. A. Kareem (aunt)  
U Tun Baw  
Mrs Shwe Ba T.P.S.  
U Shwe Nym  
Saw Pe Tha, Bar-at Law  
U I. W. Gyl.  
Saw Ba Thein  
U Shwe Tha  
U Pho Khino  
U Po Mya  
U So Nyan Bar at Law  
Rauri U Maung Maung  
U Thin Maung  
U Tun Yin T.P.S.  
U Kyaw Din Bar-at Law  
Dr. Ba Yin  
U Paw I.  
U Ba Yi  
U Ba Tin  
U Nyan  
U Kyaw Dun  
U Ba Saw  
U Tun Min  
U Pe Maung  
U Ba Thimung  
U Mya  
The Hon ble Sir T. A. Maung Gyi Kt  
Bar-at Law  
U Pu  
U Hla Gyaw  
U Thi  
U Ni Bar at Law  
U Ba Thaw  
U Po Thein  
U Kyi Myint K.S.M.  
U Hwa Gaing Bar at Law  
U Mya Tha Don  
U Maung Gtee Bar-at Law  
U Lu Po  
U Hsin Win  
U Thu Ta  
U Min Oh  
Khoo Lock Chwan  
U Maung Gyi (Letpagan)  
U P. Khin Maung  
U On Maung  
U San Lu  
U Ba Tin  
U Ba  
U Ba Thaw  
Dr. Ha Maw Bar-at Law  
C. H. Campagnac M.B.E. Bar-at Law  
Sir Oscar de Glanville Kt C.I.F. O.B.E., Bar-at  
Law  
R. T. Stoneham  
W. J. C. Richards  
U Ba Hlay  
Chan Chor Khine  
W. C. Penn  
U Tun Fe  
Khan Bahadur Ahmed Chaddoo

## Bihar and Orissa.

Bihar and Orissa lies between 19°-02' and 27°-50' N latitude and between 82°-31' and 88°-26' E longitude and includes the three provinces of Bihar, Orissa and Chota Nagpur and is bounded on the north by Nepal and the Darjeeling district of Bengal on the east by Bengal and the Bay of Bengal, on the south by the Bay of Bengal and Madras, and on the west by the United Provinces of Agra and Oudh and the Central Provinces.

The area of the British territories which constitute the Governorship of Bihar and Orissa is 88,180 square miles inclusive of the area of large rivers. In addition to the districts which are directly under British rule, there are two groups of petty States which lie to the south and south west of the Province and which under the names of the Orissa States are governed each by its own Chief under the superintendence and with the advice of the Political Agent and Commissioner, Orissa States. The area of these territories is 28,604 square miles and as it is usual to include them when speaking of Bihar and Orissa the area of the whole Province may be stated at 111,828 square miles. Two of the provinces of the Governorship of Bihar and Orissa, viz., Bihar and Orissa, consist of great river valleys; the third Chota Nagpur is a mountainous region which separates them from the Central Indian Plateau. Orissa embraces the rich deltas of the Mahanadi and the neighbouring rivers and is bounded by the Bay of Bengal on the south-east and walled in on the north-west by the hilly country of the Tributary States. Bihar lies on the north of the Province and comprises the valley of the Ganges from the spot where it issues from the territories of the Governor of the United Provinces of Agra and Oudh till it enters Bengal near Rajmahal. Between Bihar and Orissa lies Chota Nagpur. Following the main geographical lines there are five Civil Divisions with headquarters at Patna, Muzaffarpur (for Tirhut), Bhagalpur, Cuttack (for Orissa) and Ranchi (for Chota Nagpur).

### The People.

The headquarters of Government are at Patna. The new capital which lies between the Military Cantonment of Dinapore and the old civil station of Bankipore is known as Patna, the old town being called 'Patna City'.

The Province has a population of 42,850,583 persons. Even so with 451 persons per square mile, Bihar and Orissa is more thickly populated than Germany. There are only four towns which can be classed as cities, namely, Patna, Gaya, Jamshedpur and Bhagalpur. During the last ten years the population of Patna has been steadily increasing. Hindus form an overwhelming majority of the population. Though the Muhammadans form about one tenth of the total population they constitute more than one fifth of urban population of the province.

Animists account for 5.0 per cent. These are inhabitants of the Chota Nagpur plateau and the Santal Parganas the latter district being a continuation of the plateau in a north easterly direction.

### Industries.

The principal industry is agriculture, Bihar more especially North Bihar being the 'Garden of India'. Rice is the staple crop but the spring crops, wheat, barley, and the like are of considerable importance. It is estimated that the normal area cultivated with rice is 15,094,000 acres or about 48 per cent. of the cropped area of the Province. Wheat is grown on 1,185,100 acres, barley on 1,385,500 acres, maize or Indian-corn on 1,644,700, the latter being an autumn crop. Oil seeds are an important crop the cultivation having been estimated by the demand for them in Europe. It is estimated that 2,087,000 acres of land are annually cropped with oil-seeds in the Province. There is irrigation in Shahabad, Gaya, Patna and Champaran districts in Bihar and in Balasore and Cuttack in Orissa. The Indigo industry is steadily on the decline, the total area sown having decreased from 342,000 acres in 1896 to 25,600 acres in 1923. The principal cause of this was the discovery of the possibilities of manufacturing synthetic or chemically prepared indigo on a commercial scale. Its place as a crop manufactured for export has been largely taken by sugarcane the cultivation of which has been considerably extended owing to the high prices given by sugar factories. In the district of Furruckabad in Orissa, and parts of the Tirhut Division jute is grown, but the acreage varies according to the price of jute. The last serious famine was in 1895-96 but there was a serious shortage of foodstuffs in the south of the Province in 1919. In any year in which monsoon currents from either the Bay of Bengal or the Arabian Sea are unduly late in their arrival or cease abruptly before the middle of September the agricultural situation is very grave. It may be said that for Bihar the most important rainfall is that known as the *Arabic*, due towards the end of September or up to middle of October. Rain at this time not only contributes materially to an increased outturn of the rice crop but also provides the moisture necessary for starting the spring or *rab* crops.

### Manufactures

Opium was formerly, with indigo, the chief manufactured product of Bihar, but in consequence of the agreement with the Chinese Government the Patna Factory has been closed. At Monghyr the Peninsula Tobacco Company have erected one of its largest cigarette factories in the world and as a result tobacco is being grown much more extensively. The Tata Iron and Steel Works at Jamshedpur in

• The figures given in this paragraph relate to British territory only

Singbhum district are also one of the largest in the world and numerous subsidiary industries are springing up in their vicinity. The most important of these are the Timpale Company of India, Agricultural Implements, Ltd. Enfield Cable Company of India, Swamell Ironware, Limited and Indian Steel Wire Products. The population of Janshedpur is rapidly approaching 100,000 and it consumes 14 million tons of coal annually. This part of the province has also some of the richest and most extensive iron mines in the world and supplies the iron and steel works in both Bengal and Bihar and Orissa with raw materials, but the raising of coal is still the most important of the mineral industries in the province. The coalfields in the Manbhum District have undergone an extraordinary development in the past twenty years, while valuable new fields are being developed at Ranghar Bokaro and Karanputra in Hazaribagh. This same district is the most important coal-mining centre in the world both on account of the quality as well as the size of its output. Manbhum, Palamau Ranchi, the Santal Parganas and Gaya are also the chief centres for the production of lac and the manufacture of shellac, the latter of which is exported from India to the value of ten crores annually.

#### Administration.

The Province on first constitution was administered by a Lieutenant-Governor in Council, thus being unique in India as the only Lieutenant Governorship with a Council. Under the Reform Act of 1919 it was raised to the status of a Governorship with an Executive Council and Ministers. The principles of the provincial administration are fully explained in the section The Provincial Governorships where the division of the administration into Reserved Subjects in charge of the Governor and his Executive Council, and Transferred Subjects, in charge of the Governor and Ministers chosen from the Legislative Council, is set out in detail. In all these respects Bihar and Orissa is on the same plane as the other Provinces in India.

#### Public Works.

The Public Works Department in the Province of Bihar and Orissa consists of two separate branches, viz. (1) the Buildings and Roads and (2) Irrigation which also deals with railways. Each has a Chief Engineer who is also Secretary to the Local Government with an Engineer Officer as Under Secretary in the Buildings and Roads branch and a non professional Assistant Secretary in the Irrigation branch under him. The Electrical work of the Province is carried out by an Electric Inspector and an Electrical Engineer and a staff of subordinates.

#### Justice.

The administration of justice is controlled by the High Court of Judicature at Patna. In the administration of civil justice below the High Court are the District Judges as Courts of Appeal the Subordinate Judges and the Munsiffs. The jurisdiction of a District Judge or Subordinate Judge extends to all original suits cognisable by the Civil Courts. It does not, however, include the powers of a Small Cause Court, unless these be specially conferred. The

ordinary jurisdiction of a Munsiff extends to all suits in which the amount or value of the subject matter in dispute does not exceed Rs. 1,000 though the limit may be extended to Rs. 4,000. On the criminal side the Sessions Judge hears appeals from Magistrates exercising first class powers while the District Magistrate is the appellate authority for Magistrates exercising second and third class powers. The District Magistrate can also be, though in point of fact he very rarely is, a court of first instance. It is usual in most districts for a Joint Magistrate or a Deputy Magistrate to receive complaints and police reports, cases of difficulty or importance being referred to the District Magistrate who is responsible for the peace of the district. In the non regulation districts the Deputy Commissioner and his subordinates exercise civil powers and hear rent suits.

#### Land Tenures

Estates in the Province of Bihar and Orissa are of three kinds, namely, those permanently settled from 1793 which are to be found in the Patna, Tirhut and Bhagalpur divisions, those temporarily settled as in Chota Nagpur and parts of Orissa, and estates held direct by Government as proprietor or managed by the Court of Wards. The passing of the Bengal Tenancy Act (VIII of 1885) safeguarded the rights of the cultivators under the Permanent Settlement Act. Further, the Settlement Department under the supervision of the Director of Land Records makes periodical survey and settlement operations in the various districts both permanently and temporarily settled. In the former, the rights of the under tenants are recorded and settled, while in the latter there is no settlement of rents. In the re-settlement proceedings rents are fixed not only for the landlords but also for the tenants. A settlement can be ordered by Government on application made by land lords or tenants.

The tenures of Orissa are somewhat different under the zamindars, that is, the proprietors who took settlement from Government and pay revenue to Government direct, is a class of subordinate proprietors or proprietary tenure holders, who were originally village headmen dealing more or less direct with the revenue authorities. They have a variety of names such as *muksodem*, *padhan*, *maurus*, *soharakar*, *purusaki*, *tharadar* and *stidari* zamindar. These sub-proprietors or proprietary tenure holders pay their revenue through the zamindars of the estates within which their lands lie. In Chota Nagpur and the Santal Parganas, the rights of village headmen have been recognised. The headman collects the rents and is responsible for them minus a deduction as remuneration for his trouble.

Both Orissa and Chota Nagpur have their own Tenancy Acts. In the district of the Santal Parganas, the land tenures are governed by Regulations III of 1872 and II of 1886.

#### Police

The Departments of Police, Prisons and Registration are each under the general direction of Government, supervised and inspected by an Inspector-General with a staff of assistants. The Commissioner of Excise and Salt is also Inspector-General of Registration.

Under the Inspector-General of Police are four Deputy Inspectors-General and 26 Superintendents. There are also 24 Assistant Superintendents of Police and 23 Deputy Superintendents. The force is divided into the District Police, the Railway Police and the Military Police. A Criminal Investigation Department has also been formed for the collection and distribution of information relating to professional criminals and criminal tribes whose operations extend beyond a single district and to control, advise and assist in investigations of crime of this class and other serious action which its assistance may be invoked. There are three companies of Unmounted Military Police and one company of Mounted Military Police which are maintained as reserves to deal with serious and organised disturbances and perform no ordinary civil duties.

#### Education

The position of education in the Province, with the numbers attending schools, is set out in the section Education and the tables attached thereto (q e) showing in great detail the educational status of the administration.

There is a University at Patna, whose functions are described under the Indian Universities (q v).

#### Medical.

The Medical Department is under the control of the Inspector General of Civil Hospitals who is a Member of the Indian Medical Service. Under him there are 21 Civil Surgeons who are responsible for the medical work of the districts at the headquarters of which they are stationed. 61 Dispensaries are maintained by Government in addition to 812 Dispensaries maintained by Local bodies, Railways, private persons etc. 6,781,860 patients including 87,158 in-patients were treated in all the dispensaries in 1929. The total income of the dispensaries maintained by Government and Local Bodies including that of the private aided institutions amounted to Rs. 40,13,563.

A large mental hospital for Europeans has been opened at Ranchi which receives patients from Northern India. A similar institution for Indians has been opened at Ranchi since September 1925 for the treatment of patients from Bihar and Orissa and Bengal. An institute for radium treatment has also been established at Patna.

A medical college has been opened at Patna and the Medical School which was in existence at Patna has been transferred to Darbhanga.

### THE FINANCES OF BIHAR AND ORISSA

As Bihar now enjoys practical financial autonomy the finances are set out in greater detail

(In thousands of Rupees)		(In thousands of Rupees)	
Revenues and Receipts	Budget Estimate 1932-33	Revenues and Receipts	Budget Estimate 1932-33
II—Taxes on Income	2,83	XXA.—Civil Works	10 71
V—Land Revenue	1,79,38	XXVII—Transfers from Famine Relief Fund	
VI—Excise	1,20 00	XXXIII—Receipts in aid of Superannuation	1,07
VII—Stamps	1,05 00	XXXIV—Stationery and Printing	2,43
VIII—Forest	7 28	XXXV—Miscellaneous	4,83
IX—Registration	13,00	XXXIXA—Miscellaneous adjustments between the Central and Provincial Governments	
XIII—Irrigation, Navigation, Embankment and Drainage Works for which capital accounts are kept	18 72	XL—Extraordinary receipts	
XIV—Irrigation, Navigation, Embankment and Drainage Works for which no capital accounts are kept	1 08	TOTAL REVENUE	5 00 08
XVI—Interest	6 59	Loans and Advances by the Provincial Government (Recoveries)	8 99
XVII—Administration of Justice	5 22	Advances from the Provincial Loans Fund	
XVIII—Jails and Convict Settlements	4,84	Transfers from Famine Relief Fund	7 53
XIX—Police	1 81	Famine Relief Fund	9,47
XX—Ports and Pilotage		Subvention from Central Road Development Account	2 50
XXI—Education	7,45	Appropriation for Reduction or Avoidance of Debt	55
XXII—Medical	2 28	Expense	1,78
XXIII—Public Health	1,38		
XXIV—Agriculture	2,04	TOTAL RECEIPTS	58,05
XXV—Industries	8 41	Opening Balance	(a) 27,89
XXVI—Miscellaneous Department	29	GRAND TOTAL	5,58,84

(a) Includes 24 17 in Famine Relief Fund and 4,59 for Road Subventions

## THE FINANCES OF BIHAR AND ORISSA—contd

(In thousands of Rupees)		(In thousands of Rupees)	
Expenditure	Budget Estimate	Expenditure	Budget Estimate
	1932-33		1932-33
5—Land Revenue	19 73	45A—Commutation of Pensions	
6.—Excise	15 25	Financed from ordinary Revenue	
7.—Stamps	2 26	46.—Stationery and Printing	8 54
8—Forests	7 44	47.—Miscellaneous	1 37
8A.—Forest Capital outlay charged to Revenue	24	41—Contribution to the Central Government by the Provincial Government	
9—Registration	5 91	41A—Miscellaneous adjustments between the Central and Provincial Governments	
14.—Interest on Irrigation Works for which capital accounts are kept	20 45	52—Extraordinary payments	2
15—Irrigation Revenue Account—Other Revenue Expenditure financed from ordinary Revenue	2 27	Total expenditure charged to Revenue	4 99 07
15 (1)—Other Revenue expenditure financed from Famine Insurance Grants		Committed value of pensions	3 60
16—Irrigation Capital Account—Construction of Irrigation, Embankment and Drainage Works		Loans and Advances by the Provincial Government	4 50
19—Interest on Ordinary Debt	53	Repayments of Advances from the Provincial Loan Fund	75
20—Interest on other obligations	1 11	Transfers from Famine Relief Fund (Repayments)	6 30
21—Appropriation for reduction or avoidance of debt	5	Famine Relief Fund	70 58
22.—General Administration	66 45	Subvention from Central Road Development Account	3 94
24—Administration of Justice	37 36	Suspense	1 82
25—Jails and Convict Settlements	15 99	Total expenditure not charged to revenue	28 84
26—Police	84 55	Reserve for unforeseen	1 03
27—Ports and Pilotage		Total expenditure	6 28 91
30.—Scientific Departments	30	Closing balance	(b) 29 93
31—Education	78 34	GRAND TOTAL	5 58 84
32—Medical	56 25		
33.—Public Health	8 74		
34.—Agriculture	12 91		
35—Industries	9 05		
37.—Miscellaneous Departments	67		
41.—Civil Works	41 21		
43.—Famine	43		
45.—Superannuation Allowances and Pensions	32 03	Provincial { Surplus 2 04 Deficit	

(b) Includes 26 06 in Famine Relief Fund and 3 25 for Road Subventions

ADMINISTRATION

GOVERNOR		SECRETARIAT	
His Excellency Sir James David Sifton KCSI ICS K C I E		Chief Secretary to Government Political and Appointment Department P C Tallents, C I F 108	
PERSONAL STAFF		Secretary to Government Finance Department W B Brett I C S	
Private Secretary Mr R C Daubeny I F Aide de Camp Lieut C C Drake Brockman and Lieut C W H Rice		Secretary to Government Revenue Department H C Prior I C S	
Honorary Aide-de-Camp Lieut Col A L Danby (Captain) D J Mansfield (Captain) W O Ren- derson Bungalow Major Muhammad Raza Khan Bahadur		Secretary to Government Judicial Department, A C Davies I C S	
		Secretary to Government (P W D) Irrigation branch J L (Halse)	
		Buildings and Roads Branch H A Gubbay C I F	
EXECUTIVE COUNCIL		MISCELLANEOUS APPOINTMENTS	
The Hon ble Raja Rajendra Narayan Bhanja Deo of Kanika O B I		Director of Public Instruction C K Iawcus M A O B I	
The Hon ble Mr J T Whitty C I S I C S		Inspector General of Police R J Hirst B A C I E	
Ministers		Conservator of Forests Farnett Bunkin Inspector General of Civil Hospitals Col L Cook, I M S	
The Hon ble Sir Sajid Muhammad Fakhr ud din Kt Khan Bahadur (Education)		Inspector of Public Health Lt Col T A S Phillips	
The Hon ble Sir Ganesh Dutt Singh Kt (Local Self Government)		Inspector General of Prisons Major O R Unger Inspector of Agriculture Daulat Ram Sethi (Offg)	

GOVERNORS OF BIHAR AND ORISSA

Lord Minto of Balpur P C, K O	1920	Sir Hugh Lansdown Stephenson K O M I K C I E	1927
Sir Henry Wheeler	1921	H E Sir James Sifton K C I F C S I I C S	1932

Bihar and Orissa Legislative Council

The Hon ble Babu Niren Narayan Bhanja, M A R L (President)	Mr S Anwar Yusoof Bar at Law (Secretary)
Raj Bahadur Lakshmidhar Mahanti (Deputy President)	Babu Raghu Nath Prasad M A R L (Assistant Secretary)

EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

The Hon ble Raja Rajendra Narayan Bhanja Deo O B I	The Hon ble Mr J T Whitty, C S I C I S
---	--

MINISTERS

The Hon ble Sir Sajid Muhammad Fakhr ud din Kt Khan Bahadur	West Patna (Muhammadul n Razi)
The Hon ble Sir Ganesh Datta Singh, Kt	East Patna (Non Muhammadan Kur I)

MEMBERS

NOMINATED OFFICIALS

Mr P C Tallents C I S	Mr A C Davies
W B Brett	H Lambert
H C Prior	H A Gubbay C I F
B K Gokhale	C I Phillip
C I Owen	J R Dain C I L
A P Middleton	J F Scott, O B E

NOMINATED NON OFFICIALS

Lt Col C G Lees (European)	Babu Bimala Charan Singh
Mr W H Meyrick (Bihar Planters)	Raj Bahadur Sri Badala Das
Mr J A McKerraw (Indian Mining Associa- tion)	Babu Ram Narayan (Depressed Classes)
Babu Manindra Nath Mukharji (Indian Mining Federation)	Raj Bahadur Ram Kanvija Singh (Industrial interest other than Planting and Mining)
Mr A K D'Silva (Anglo Indian Community)	Raj Bahadur Harendra Nath Banerji (Labour- ing classes)
Rev Brajananda Das (Depressed Classes)	Babu Jogendra Chandra Mukharji (Domestic Bengali Community)
Khan Bahadur Shah Muhammad Yahya C I S	Mr Sagram Hembrome (Aborigines)
Raj Bahadur Kedar Nath	Mr Garbett Captain Maik (Aborigines)
Mr R Chandra	



## ELECTED

Name	Constituencies
Mahant Manmohan Das	North East Darbhanga (Non Muhammadan Rural)
Babu Ranjandhari Sinha	West Patna (Non Muhammadan Rural)
Manjavi Salyid Muhammad Hafeez	Patna University
Rai Bahadur Dalip Narayan Singh	Bhagalpur Division Landholders
Babu Chandreshwar Prasad Narayan Sinha	Tirhut Division Landholders
Babu Maheshwar Prasad Narayan Deo	Chota Nagpur Division Landholders
Babu Shrinandan Prasad Narayan Singh Sharma	North Saran (Non Muhammadan Rural)
Babu Sardananda Kumar	South East Darbhanga (Non Muhammadan Rural)
Babu Bamaaray Prasad Chaudhuri	Samastipur (Non Muhammadan Rural)
Babu Harekrishna Chaudhuri	North West Darbhanga (Non Muhammadan Rural)
Babu Sri Narayan Mahtha	East Munseerapur (Non Muhammadan Rural)
Babu Bameshwar Prasad Singh	East Gaya (Non Muhammadan Rural)
Mr Salyid Muhammad Athar Hussain	Shahabad (Muhammadan Rural)
Khan Bahadur Salyid Muhammad Hussain	East Patna (Muhammadan Rural)
Khan Bahadur Abdul Wahab Khan	Bhagalpur Division (Muhammadan Urban)
Mr Salyid Moin ul-din Mirza	Kishanganj (Muhammadan Rural)
Khan Bahadur Haji Muhammad Bux Chaudhuri	Purnea (Muhammadan Rural)
Manjavi Abdul Aziz Khan	Santal Parganas (Muhammadan Rural)
Babu Kalyan Singh	Hazaribagh (Non Muhammadan Rural)
Babu Kunja Bihari Chandra	North Manbhum (Non Muhammadan Rural)
Rai Bahadur Satish Chandra Sinha	South Manbhum (Non Muhammadan Rural)
Mr Nanda Kumar Ghosh	Chota Nagpur Division (Non Muhammadan Urban)
Rai Bahadur Sarat Chandra Ray	Ranchi (Non Muhammadan Rural)
Rai Bahadur Lakshmidhar Mahanti	North Cuttack (Non Muhammadan Rural)
Babu Godavaris Misra	North Puri (Non Muhammadan Rural)
Rai Bahadur Loknath Misra	South Puri (Non Muhammadan Rural)
Babu Brajmoohan Panda	Sambalpur (Non Muhammadan Rural)
Babu Badharanjan Das	North Balasore (Non Muhammadan Rural)
Babu Bhrahar Narayan Chandra Dhir Narendra	Orissa Division Landholders
Babu Devendra Nath Samanta	Singhbhum (Non Muhammadan Rural)
Babu Ramjiwan Himat Singha	Santal Parganas (South) (Non Muhammadan Rural)
Babu Jagannath Das	South Balasore (Non Muhammadan Rural)
Babu Nikunja Kishore Das	South Cuttack (Non Muhammadan Rural)
Babu Harihar Das	Orissa Division (Non Muhammadan Urban)
Babu Radha Prasad Sinha	South Shahabad (Non Muhammadan Rural)
Babu Badra Pratap Singh	Central Bhagalpur (Non Muhammadan Rural)
Rai Bahadur Krishnadeva Narayan Mahtha	North Champaran (Non Muhammadan Rural)
Babu Badri Narayan Singh	West Munseerapur (Non Muhammadan Rural)

ELECTED—council

Name	Constituencies
Rai Bahadur Lachmi Prasad Sinha	East Monghyr (Non Muhammadan Rural)
Mr Salyid Muhammad Mehdi	Monghyr (Muhammadan Rural)
Chaudhuri Muhammad Nazirul Hasan	Bhagalpur (Muhammadan Rural)
Babu Shih Chandra Singha	Santal Parganas (North) (Non Muhammadan Rural)
Babu Nirou Narayan Sinha	South Saran (Non Muhammadan Rural)
Babu Ramnugrah Narayan Singh	West Gaya (Non Muhammadan Rural)
Babu Bhagwati Saran Singh	Central Gaya (Non Muhammadan Rural)
Babu Srikrishna Prasad	South West Monghyr (Non Muhammadan Rural)
Maulavi Khalilur Rahman	Gaya (Muhammadan Rural)
Maulavi Muhammad Abdul Ghan	Firhut Division (Muhammadan Urban)
Maulavi Shaikh Muhammad Shafi	Darbhanga (Muhammadan Rural)
Mr Salyid Abdul Aziz	Patna Division (Muhammadan Urban)
Khan Bahadur Habibur Rahman	Chota Nagpur Division (Muhammadan Rural)
Maulavi Abdul Wadood	Champaran (Muhammadan Rural)
Maulavi Hassan Jan	Muzaffarpur (Muhammadan Rural)
Khan Bahadur Saghir ul Haq	Saran (Muhammadan Rural)
Maulavi Shaikh Abdul Jalil	Orissa Division (Muhammadan Rural)
Babu Rajeshwar Prasad	Patna Division (Non Muhammadan Urban)
Babu Ramchwar Pratap Sahi	North Muzaffarpur (Non Muhammadan Rural)
Babu Bishundeo Narayan Singh	North West Monghyr (Non Muhammadan Rural)
Mr Sachchidananda Sinha	Central Shahabad (Non Muhammadan Rural)
Rai Bahadur Dwarka Nath	Firhut Division (Non Muhammadan Urban)
Raja Prithwi Chand Lal Chowdhry	Furna (Non Muhammadan Rural)
Raja Bahadur Harihar Prasad Narayan Singh	Patna Division Landholders
Rai Bahadur Shyamnandan Sahay	Hajipur (Non Muhammadan Rural)
Babu Lalita Prasad Chaudhuri	South Champaran (Non Muhammadan Rural)
Babu Radha Mohan Sinha	Arrah (Non Muhammadan Rural)
Bhatsya Rudra Pratap Deo	Palamau (Non Muhammadan Rural)
Babu Shyam Narayan Singh Sharma	Patna (Non Muhammadan Urban)
Mr Kamaldhari Lal	South Bhagalpur (Non Muhammadan Rural)
Babu Jogendra Mohan Sinha	Bhagalpur Division (Non Muhammadan Urban)
Rai Bahadur Haldhar Prasad Singh	North Bhagalpur (Non Muhammadan Rural)

## The Central Provinces and Berar.

The Central Provinces and Berar compose a great triangle of country midway between Bombay and Bengal. Their area is 133,056 sq miles, of which 82,149 are British territory proper, 17,624 (viz. Berar) held on perpetual lease from H E H the Nizam and the remainder held by Feudatory Chiefs. The population (1931) is 15,507,723 in C P British Districts and Berar. Various parts of the Central Provinces passed under British control at different times in the wars and tumult in the first half of the 19th century and the several parts were amalgamated after the Mutiny, in 1861 into the Chief Commissionership of the Central Provinces. Berar was, in 1853, assigned to the East India Company as part of a financial arrangement with H E H the Nizam for the maintenance of the Hyderabad Contingent and was leased in perpetuity to the Central Provinces in 1903, as the result of a fresh agreement with H E H the Nizam.

### The Country

The Central Provinces may roughly be divided into three tracts of upland with two intervening ones of plain country. In the north-west, the Vindhyan plateau is broken country, covered with poor and stunted forest. Below its precipitous southern slopes stretches the rich wheat-growing country of the Nerbudda valley. Then comes the high Satpura plateau, characterised by forest-covered hills and deep water-cut ravines. Its hills decline into the Nagpur plain, whose broad stretches of deep black cotton soil make it one of the more important cotton tracts of India and the wealthiest part of the C P proper. The Eastern half of the plain lies in the valley of the Wainganga and is mainly a rice-growing country. Its numerous irrigation tanks have given it the name of the lake country of Nagpur. Further east is the far-reaching rice country of Chhattisgarh in the Mahanadi basin. The south-east of the C P is a sparsely mountainous containing 24,000 square miles of forest and precipitous ravines and mostly inhabited by jungle tribes. The Feudatory States of Bastar and Kanker lie in this region. Berar lies to the south-west of the C P and its chief characteristics is its rich black cotton-soil plains.

### The People

The population of the province is a comparatively new community. Before the advent of the Aryans, the whole of it was peopled by the Gonds and other primitive tribes and these aboriginal inhabitants fared better from the Aryans than their like in most parts of India because of the rugged nature of their home. But successive waves of immigration flowed into the province from all sides. The early inhabitants were driven into the inaccessible forests and hills, where they form nearly a quarter of the whole population of the C P being found in large numbers in all parts of the province, particularly in the south-east. The main divisions of the new comers are indicated by the language divisions of the province, Hindi brought in by the Hindustani-speaking peoples of the North, prevails in the North and Last Marathi in Berar and the west and centre of the C P. Hindi is spoken by 56 per cent of the

population and is the *lingua franca*. Marathi by 31 per cent and Goudi by 7 per cent. The effects of invasion are curiously illustrated in Berar, where numbers of Moslems have Hindu names, being descendants of former Hindu officials who on the Mahomedan invasion adopted Islam rather than lose their positions. The last census shows that a gradual Brahmanisation of the aboriginal tribes is going on. The tribes are not regarded as impure by the Hindus and the process of absorption is more or less civilising.

### Industries

When Sir Richard Temple became first Chief Commissioner of the C P the province was landlocked. The only road was that leading in from Jubbulpore to Nagpur. The British administration has made roads in all directions, the two trunk railways between Bombay and Calcutta run across the province and in the last few years a great impetus has been given to the construction of subsidiary lines. These developments have caused a steady growth of trade and have aroused vigorous progress in every department of life. The prime industry is, of course, agriculture which is assisted by one of the most admirable agricultural departments in India and is now receiving additional strength by a phenomenal growth of the co-operative credit movement. The land tenure is chiefly on the *malguzari* or landlord system, ranging with numerous variations from the great Feudatory chiefships which are on this basis, to holdings of small dimensions. A system of land legislation has gradually been built up to protect the individual cultivator. Berar is settled on the Bombay *ryotswari* system 16,073 square miles of the C P is Government Reserved forest, in Berar the forest area is about 2,839 square miles, the total forest area being one-sixth of the whole Province. The rugged nature of the greater part of the country makes forest conservation difficult and costly. Excluding forest and waste 67 per cent of the total land is occupied for cultivation for the two most advanced districts in the Central Provinces the proportion averages 83 per cent while the average figure for the Berar Districts is as high as 93 per cent. The cultivated area has extended almost continuously except for the temporary checks caused by bad seasons. Rice is the most extensive single crop of the Central Provinces covering nearly 50 per cent of the cropped area. Wheat comes next with over 15 per cent, then pulses and other cereals used for food and oil seeds with nearly 50 per cent, and cotton with over 7 per cent. In Berar cotton occupies 46 per cent. Next comes juar and then pulses and other cereals and oil seeds of the cropped area. Juar covers 31 per cent, then wheat and oilseeds. In agriculture more than half the working population is female.

### Commerce and Manufactures

Industrial life is only in its earliest development except in one or two centres, where the introduction of modern enterprise along the railway routes has laid the foundations for great future developments of the natural wealth of

the province. Nagpur is the chief centre of a busy cotton spinning and weaving industry. The Empress Mills, owned by Parul manufacturers, were opened there in 1877 and the general prosperity of the cotton trade has led to the addition of many mills here and in other parts of the province. The total amount of spun yarn exported from the Province during the year ending 31st March 1931 was 1,87,840 maunds valued at Rs 53,56,200.

The largest numbers engaged in any of the modern industrial concerns are employed in manganese mining which in 1931 employed 9,508 persons and raised 302,344 tons. Then follow coal mining with an output of 973,040 tons and 8,624 persons employed. The Jubbulpore marble quarries and allied works, the limestone quarries and the mines for pottery clay, soapstone, etc.

The total number of factories of all kinds legally so described was 911 in 1931, the latest period for which returns are available and the number of people employed in them 54,388. The same economic influences which are operative in every progressive country during its transition stage are at work in the C P and Berar, gradually sapping the strength of the old village industries as communications improve, and concentrating industries in the towns. While the village industries are fading away, a large development of trade has taken place. The last pre-war reports showed an increase in volume by one third in eight years.

#### Administration

The administration of the Central Provinces and Berar is conducted by a Governor-in-Council who is appointed by the Crown. He is assisted by seven Secretaries and four under secretaries. Under the reform scheme the administration is conducted by a Governor with an Executive Council of two members one of whom is a non-official and two Ministers the latter being in charge of the transferred subjects.

The local legislature consists of 73 members distributed as follows—33 elected from the C P, 17 elected from Berar, 2 members of the Executive Council, 8 nominated non-officials, 8 nominated officials. The Governor (who is not a member of the Council) has the right of nominating two additional members with special knowledge on any subject regarding which legislation is before the Council. The C P and Berar are divided for administrative purposes into three divisions and Berar constitutes a division. Each of these is controlled by a Commissioner. The divisions are sub-divided into districts, each of which is controlled by a Deputy Commissioner immediately subordinate to the Commissioner. The principal heads of Provincial departments are the Commissioner of Settlements and Director of Land Records, the Chief Conservator of Forests, the Inspector General of Civil Hospitals, the Director of Public Health, the Inspector General of Police, the Inspector General of Prisons, the Director of Public Instruction, the Revenue Commissioner and Superintendent of Districts and Inspector General of Registration and Registrar-General of Births, Deaths and Marriages, the Director of Agriculture, the Registrar of Co-operative Societies, the Director of Indus-

tries, the Legal Remembrancer, the Director of Veterinary Services and a Chief Engineer, Public Works Department, Buildings and Roads and Irrigation Branches. The Deputy Commissioners of districts are the chief revenue authorities and District Magistrates and they exercise the usual powers and functions of a district officer. The district forests are managed by a forest officer, over whom the Deputy Commissioner has certain powers of supervision, particularly in matters affecting the welfare of the people. Each district has a Civil Surgeon who is generally also Superintendent of the District Jail except at Central Jails at Nagpur and Jubbulpore and District Jails at Raipur, Narsinghpur, Amraoti and Akota where there are whole time Superintendents and whose work is also in various respects supervised by the Deputy Commissioner. The Deputy Commissioner is also Marriage Registrar and manages the estates of his district which are under the Court of Wards. In his revenue and criminal work the Deputy Commissioner is assisted by (a) one or more Assistant Commissioners or members of the Indian Civil Service, (b) one or more Extra Assistant Commissioners or members of the Provincial Civil Service, including a few Europeans and Anglo-Indians and (c) by Tahsildars and Naib Tahsildars or members of the Subordinate service. The district is divided for administrative purposes into tahsils the average area of which is 1,500 square miles. In each village a lambardar or representative of the proprietary body is executive headman.

#### Justice

The Court of the Judicial Commissioner is the highest court of appeal in civil cases and also the highest court of criminal appeal and revision for the Central Provinces and Berar including proceedings against European British subjects and persons jointly charged with European British subjects.

The Court sits at Nagpur and consists of a Judicial Commissioner and 4 Additional Judicial Commissioners of whom one at least must be an advocate of the Court or a Barrister or pleader of not less than 10 years standing.

Subordinate to the Judicial Commissioner's Court are the District and Sessions Judges (9 in number) each of whom exercises civil and criminal jurisdiction in a Civil and Sessions district comprising one or more Revenue Districts. The civil staff below the District and Sessions Judge consists of Subordinate Judges of the first and second class.

#### Local Self-Government

Municipal administration was first introduced under the Punjab Municipal Acts and the Municipality of Nagpur dates from 1864. Several revising Acts extend its scope and the C P Municipalities Act passed towards the end of the year 1922 has considerably increased the power of the Municipal Committees. The C P Municipalities Act has also been extended to Berar. Viewed generally, municipal self-government is considered to have taken root successfully. The larger towns have municipalities, there being 74 such bodies in the Province.

Under the Central Provinces Local Self Government Act passed in 1920 as amended in 1931 there is a local Board for each tahsil and a district council for each district. The local board consists of elected representatives of circles and nominated members other than Government officials not exceeding in numbers one-fourth of the board, and the constitution of the district council is a certain proportion of elected representatives of local boards, of members selected by those representatives and of members, other than Government servants, nominated by Government.

The district councils in the Central Provinces have power of taxation within certain limits and local boards derive their funds in allotments from the District Councils. The new Central Provinces Local Self Government Act has also been applied to Berar. The Office Bearers of all the district councils and with few exceptions local boards also are non-officials.

Rural education, sanitation, medical relief and rural communications are among the primary objects to which these bodies direct their attention while expenditure on famine relief is also a legitimate charge upon the District Council funds.

The Central Provinces Village Panchayat Act was passed in the year 1920. So far 93 Panchayats have been established. As the result of a recommendation of a Committee appointed in 1925 to look into the question of Panchayats a Village Panchayat Officer was appointed to guide the developments of the Panchayat system. At present this post is kept vacant on account of financial stringency.

### Public Works

The Public Works Department which comprises Buildings and Roads and Irrigation Branches is under the control of the Chief Engineer who is also Secretary to the Government. There are three Superintending Engineers who between them supervise the work of both branches. The Province is well served by a network of roads, but in a number of cases they are not fully bridged and are therefore impassable to traffic at times during the rains. During the last 15 years Government has been pursuing a policy of transfer of certain State roads of local importance and buildings situated thereon to the District Councils for maintenance and up to date 1,148 miles of metalled and 823 miles of unmetalled roads have been transferred.

State irrigation was introduced early in the present century mainly as a result of the recommendations of the Irrigation Commission (1901-03). The Irrigation Branch of the department was separated from the Roads and Buildings Branch in 1920. During the last thirty three years a sum of Rs. 72 crores has been expended on the construction of irrigation works of which the more important are the Wainganga, Tancul, Mahanadi, Khargur and Manuri canals.

Three works viz. the Mahanadi and Wainganga Canals and the Asola Mendha tank were sanctioned originally as productive works and the remainder were all sanctioned as unproductive works. The three works sanctioned as productive have all failed to justify their classification in that category and have now been transferred to the unproductive list. The conditions

in the province are such that irrigation works cannot be expected to be productive and their construction is justified only on account of their value as a protection against famine. The normal area of annual irrigation is at present about 405,000 acres and the income from these works is somewhat less than the expenditure incurred on their maintenance and management.

### Police

The police force was constituted on its present basis on the formation of the Province, the whole of which including the Cantonments and the Municipalities is under one force. The strength is equal to one man per nine square miles of area. The superior officers comprise an Inspector General whose jurisdiction extends over Berar three Deputy Inspectors-General, for assistance in the administrative control and supervision of the Police force, including the Criminal Investigation Department, and the usual cadre of District Superintendents of Police, Assistant and Deputy Superintendents and subordinate officers. On railways special Railway Police are employed under the control of two Superintendents of Railway Police with headquarters at Raipur and Kothangabad. A Special Armed Force of 870 men is distributed over the headquarters of eight districts, for use in dealing with armed disturbers of the peace in whatever quarter they may appear. There is a small force of Mounted Police. The Central Provinces has no rural police as the term is understood in other parts of India. The village watchman is the subordinate of the village headman and not a police official and it is considered very desirable to maintain his position in this respect.

### Education

The Education Department of the Central Provinces and Berar is administered by a Director of Public Instruction, a Registrar, Education Department and Secretary, High School Education Board, four Inspectors and two Inspectresses who in their turn are assisted by eight Assistant Inspectors and four Assistant Inspectresses. An Agency Inspector supervises the schools in the central provinces States. Schools are divided into schools for general education and schools for special education. The latter are schools in which instruction is given in a special branch of technical or professional education. The main divisions of schools for general education is into Primary and Secondary. In the Primary Schools the teaching is conducted wholly in the vernacular and these schools are known as Vernacular Schools. The Secondary Schools are divided into Middle and High Schools. The former may be either Vernacular Middle Schools in which instruction is given (a) wholly in the vernacular or (b) mainly in the vernacular with an option to take English as an additional language or Anglo Vernacular Middle Schools in which instruction is given both in English and the Vernacular. In the High School classes instruction until recently was given in English but the vernacular was adopted as the medium of instruction at the beginning of the school year 1922-23. For the convenience of pupils whose mother tongue is not a recognized vernacular of the locality a few anglo-vernacular classes are still maintained. For administrative purposes schools are further divided according

to their management into schools (under public management and schools controlled by private bodies). The former consist of (a) schools controlled by Government and (b) schools controlled by Local Bodies or Boards. The latter consist of (a) Schools which are aided by grant from Government or from Local Funds and Municipal Funds and (b) unaided schools. All schools under public management, all aided schools and all unaided recognized schools conform in their courses of study to the standards prescribed by the Education Department or by the High School Education Board. They are subject to inspection by the Department and to the general rules governing schools of this type. They are "recognized by the Department and their pupils may appear as candidates for any prescribed examination for which they are otherwise eligible. Unrecognized schools do not follow the rules of the Department, nor are they subject to inspection by the Department. They are mostly indigenous schools which have been too recently opened to have acquired recognition. Their pupils may not appear as candidates at any of the prescribed examinations without the previous sanction of the Department.

The Primary Education Bill which was passed by the Local Legislative Council in March 1920 marks an important stage by giving Local Bodies power to introduce compulsory education in the areas under their jurisdiction.

Higher education is at present given in five colleges. In Nagpur Morris College teaches up to the M.A. standard in Arts. Hishop College is affiliated up to the M.A. standard in Arts. The College of Science teaches up to the M.Sc. standard in Science and Mathematics. City College Nagpur has since been affiliated up to the B.A. standard and in Civics Mathematics and Hindi composition up to the Standard of Intermediate examination for the degrees of Bachelor of Arts and Bachelor of Science for a period of 6 years from 1st July 1933. In Jabalpur Robertson College teaches up to the B.A. and B.Sc. standards and also M.A. in Hindi. The King Edward College teaches up to the B.A. degree in Arts and the Intermediate examination in Science. The province contains also a Teachers Training College at Jabalpur, a training class at Howbagh Jabalpur for the undergraduate women teachers and Normal Schools at different centres in the province and an Engineering School at Nagpur. There is a Technical Institute at Amroli which is controlled by the Department of Industries. There is also an Agricultural College at Nagpur under the Department of Agriculture.

Collegiate Education is under the control of the University of Nagpur to which the colleges of the province are affiliated. The University was established by the Nagpur University Act of 1923. A University Law College has been established at Nagpur with effect from the 1st July 1925.

As a corollary to the Central Provinces University Act the Central Provinces High School Education Bill was passed in 1923. Its aim is to free the High Schools of the province from the control of the University and from this point of view to substitute for the University a Board of Secondary Education for the regulation and

control of Secondary Education. In order, however, that the connection between Secondary and University Education may still be maintained the Bill provides that one-third of the members of the Board will be drawn from men experienced in university affairs and that of this one-third not less than two-thirds shall be teachers in the University or in colleges affiliated thereto. At the same time teachers engaged in school work are also represented on the Board.

#### Medical.

The medical and sanitary services of the province are respectively controlled by an Inspector General of Civil Hospitals and a Director of Public Health. The medical department has made much progress since the year 1911. A striking advance has been made in recent years with urban sanitation and the opening of a Medical School at Nagpur in 1914 supplied a long felt need. The principal medical institutions are the Mayo Hospital at Nagpur opened in 1874 with accommodation for 215 in patients, the Victoria Hospital at Jabalpur opened in 1886 with accommodation for 105 in patients, the Lady Duffield Hospital and the Murr Memorial Hospital at Nagpur and the Lady Rigo Hospital and the Crump Children's Hospital at Jabalpur these last four being for women and children and containing together accommodation for 220 in patients. Two important hospitals for women have been recently opened at Chhindwara and Khawda and at all district headquarters where no separate women's hospitals exist, sections of the Main Hospitals have been opened for the treatment of women by women. The Mayo Hospital Nagpur was provincialised in 1923. The Main Hospital at Amroli in 1925, the Victoria Hospital at Jabalpur in 1926 and the Main Hospital at Raipur in 1928. In accordance with recent policy 119 out of 179 local fund dispensaries have been transferred to the administrative and executive control of local bodies. The Province has one Mental Hospital at Nagpur. Vaccination is compulsory in nearly all Municipal towns to which the Vaccination Act has been extended. The Government in 1918 sanctioned the opening of peripartetic dispensaries in unhealthy areas. There are at present 39 such dispensaries. A school for training health workers has been started at Nagpur and 49 Infant Welfare Centres have been opened. A start in the direction of opening a Health Institute has been made with the initiation of chemical and bacteriological works with a small staff in Nagpur.

#### Finances

The budget presented this year was a progressive one. Its success was in no small measure due to the cautious and skilful handling of the provincial finances in the post-reform period by successive finance members. The willingness of the Council to submit to new taxation during the depressing days of 1923 was another factor that tended to maintain the equilibrium of the finances. The shadow of famine brooded over the northern districts in the provinces in the current year but Government lost no time in extending relief on a lavish scale, with the result that the outlook is more hopeful.

## FINANCES OF THE CENTRAL PROVINCES

## ESTIMATED REVENUE FOR 1932-33

## Principal Heads of Revenue

	Rs.
Taxes on Income	1 00,000
Land Revenue	2,72 87,000
Excise	63 00 000
Stamps	58,00 000
Forest	48 53 000
Registration	4,75 000
<b>Total</b>	<b>4,45 85,000</b>

## Irrigation

Irrigation, Navigation, Embankment and Drainage Works for which Capital Accounts are kept	— 1,66,000
Irrigation, Navigation, Embankment and Drainage Works for which no Capital Accounts are kept	— 26 000
<b>Total</b>	<b>— 1 92,000</b>

## Debt Services

Interest	7,18 000
----------	----------

## Civil Administration

Administration of Justice	5 25 000
Jails and Convict Settlements	1 89 000
Police	82,000
Education	6 48 000
Medical	60 000
Public Health	53 000
Agriculture	2,19,000
Industries	7 000
Miscellaneous Departments	3,68 000
<b>Total</b>	<b>22,47,000</b>

## Civil Works

Civil Works	13 85,000
-------------	-----------

## Miscellaneous

Transfers from Famine Relief Fund	40,000
Receipts in aid of Superannuation	53 000
Stationery and Printing	57 000
Miscellaneous	3,85 000
<b>Total</b>	<b>6,35 000</b>

## Extraordinary Items

Extraordinary receipts	10 000
<b>Total Provincial Revenue</b>	<b>4 92,88,000</b>

## Debt Heads

Rs

Deposits and Advances— Famine Relief Fund	18 05,000
Transfers from Famine Relief Fund	11 26,000
Appropriations for Reduction or Avoidance of Debt	38 05,000
Sinking Fund for loans granted to Local Bodies	400
Depreciation Fund for Forest Tramway	30,000
Depreciation Fund for Government Presses	37,000
Subventions from Central Road Development Account	3 12,000
Loans and Advances by Provincial Governments	32,84 600
Advances from Provincial Loans Fund and Government of India	24 20 000
<b>Total Debt Heads</b>	<b>1 21,20,000</b>

Total Revenue and Receipts 6 14 08 000

Opening balance— Ordinary Famine Relief Fund	45 04,000
---	-----------

Grand Total 6 59 12 000

## ESTIMATED EXPENDITURE FOR 1932-33

## Direct Demands on the Revenue

Land Revenue	19 81 655
Excise	8 51,800
Stamps	1 34 000
Forest	35 24 360
Registration	1,79 000
<b>Total</b>	<b>66,70,816</b>

## Irrigation

Revenue Account of Irrigation Navigation, Embankment and Drainage Works—	
Interest on Works for which Capital Accounts are kept	30 58,000
Other Revenue expenditure financed from Ordinary Revenue	1 59,000
<b>Total</b>	<b>32,22,000</b>

# The Central Provinces and Berar

145

## ESTIMATED EXPENDITURE FOR 1932-33—contd

		Rs	Miscellaneous	Rs
<i>Irrigation—contd</i>				
Capital Account of Irrigation, Navigation, Embankment and Drainage Works charged to Revenue—			Famine Superannuation Allowances and Pensions	40 000
Construction of Irrigation, Navigation, Embankment and Drainage Works—			Stationery and Printing—	83,89,200
A.—Financed from Famine Insurance Grants			Reserved	5,61,879
B.—Financed from Ordinary Revenue		20,000	Transferred	16,000
Total		20,000	Miscellaneous—	
			Reserved	75 940
			Transferred	6 07 993
			Total	46 91 018
			For rounding	
			Total Provincial Expenditure	4 58 47 305
<i>Dept Services</i>			Capital account of Irrigation, Navigation, Embankments, Drainage and other Works not charged to Revenue—	
Interest on Ordinary Debt		1,85 000	Forest Capital outlay	27 000
Interest on other obligations		1,22 440	Construction of Irrigation Works	8 90 000
Reduction or Avoidance of Debt		36 05 000	Civil Works not charged to Revenue	1 18,000
Total		39 12 000	Miscellaneous—Capital outlay not charged to Revenue—	
			Commuted Value of Pensions	7 40 000
			Total	17 75,000
<i>Civil Administration</i>				
General Administration Reserved		65,58 258	<i>Debt Heads</i>	
Do. Transferred		58 000	Deposits and Advances—	
Administration of Justice		27 22 480	Famine Relief Fund	
Jails and Convict Settlements		8 56 240	Transfers from Famine Relief Fund	
Police		58 49 120	Depreciation Fund for Government Press	
Scientific Departments		13 000	Depreciation Fund for Forest Tramway	
Education—			Subventions from Central Road Development Account	
Reserved		1,12,000	Loans and Advances by Provincial Government	
Transferred		48,56 320	Advances from Provincial Loans Fund and Government of India	
Medical		12 16,440	Total Debt Heads	
Public Health		4 57,040	Total Expenditure and Disbursements	
Agriculture		15 21,639	Closing balance { Ordinary Famine Relief Fund	
Industries—			Grand Total	
Reserved		24 099	Revenue Surplus	
Transferred		1,97 100		
Miscellaneous Departments—				
Reserved		1,68 799		
Total		2 45 41 833		
<i>Civil Works</i>				
Civil Works—				
Reserved		55,000		
Transferred		57,54,640		
Total		58 69 640		



GOVERNOR		CHIEF COMMISSIONERS.	
His Excellency Sir Montagu Butler Kt, K.C.S.I.		Colonel E. K. Elliot	1880
C.B., C.I.E. C.V.O., C.B.E. I.C.S.		Lieut.-Colonel J. E. Spence ( <i>Officiating</i> )	1882
MEMBERS OF THE EXECUTIVE COUNCIL		R. Temple ( <i>Officiating</i> )	1882
The Hon'ble Mr. R. Raghavendra Rao		Colonel E. K. Elliot	1883
Bar-at-Law		J. S. Campbell ( <i>Officiating</i> )	1884
The Hon'ble Mr. Hyde Clarendon Gowan, B.A.		R. Temple	1884
(Oxon) C.S.I., C.I.E. V.D., I.C.S.		J. S. Campbell ( <i>Officiating</i> )	1885
MINISTERS		R. Temple	1885
The Hon'ble Dr. P. S. Deshmukh		J. H. Morris ( <i>Officiating</i> )	1887
The Hon'ble Mr. G. P. Jaiswal, B.Sc. LL.B.		E. Campbell	1887
SECRETARIAT		J. H. Morris ( <i>Officiating</i> )	1888
Chief Secretary Eyre Gordon C.I.E. I.C.S.		Confirmed 27th May 1870	
Financial Secretary N. J. Roughton, I.C.S.		Colonel R. H. Keatinge V.C. C.S.I. ( <i>Offg.</i> )	1870
Revenue Secretary Chintaman Dwarkanath		J. H. Morris C.S.I.	1872
Deolnukhi, I.C.S.		C. Grant ( <i>Officiating</i> )	1879
Settlement Secretary, G. P. Burton, I.C.S.		J. H. Morris, C.S.I.	1879
Legal Secretary, C. R. Hemeon, I.C.S.		W. B. Jones, C.S.I.	1883
Education Secretary C. E. W. Jones, M.A. C.I.E.		C. H. T. Crosthwaite ( <i>Officiating</i> )	1884
Secretary Public Works Department (Buildings and Roads and Irrigation Branch), J. A. Baker C.I.E.		Confirmed 27th January 1885	
HEADS OF DEPARTMENTS		D. Fitzpatrick ( <i>Officiating</i> )	1885
Commissioner of Settlements, Director of Land		J. W. Neill ( <i>Officiating</i> )	1887
Records Registrar-General of Births, Deaths and Marriages and Inspector General of Registration G. P. Burton I.C.S.		A. Mackenzie, C.S.I.	1887
Chief Conservator of Forests C. A. Malcolm C.I.E.		R. J. Crosthwaite ( <i>Officiating</i> )	1889
Fringe Commissioner and Superintendent of Stamp, G. P. Burton I.C.S.		Until 7th October 1889	
Commissioner of Income Tax Khan Bahadur		J. W. Neill ( <i>Officiating</i> )	1890
Wali Muhammad B.A.		A. P. MacDonald C.S.I.	1892
Postmaster-General P. N. Mitra		J. Woodburn C.S.I. ( <i>Officiating</i> )	1893
Accountant-General, M. A. Hafeez, M.A.		Confirmed 1st December 1893	
Judicial Commissioner Sir Robert Macnair		Sir C. J. Lyall C.S.I., K.C.I.F.	1895
Bar-at-Law Kt, I.C.S. J.P.		The Hon'ble Mr. D. C. J. Ibbotson C.S.I.	1898
Inspector General of Prisons Lieutenant		" Sir A. H. L. Fraser K.C.S.I.	
Colonel William Jackson Powell B.A. M.S.		( <i>Officiating</i> )	1899
Inspector General of Police C. C. Chetham		Confirmed 6th March 1902	
Director of Public Instruction C. E. W. Jones, C.I.E. M.A.		The Hon'ble Mr. J. P. Hewett C.S.I., C.I.E.	1902
Lord Bishop, The Right Reverend Alex. Wood, M.A., D.D.		( <i>Officiating</i> )	
Inspector-General of Civil Hospitals, Col. F. E. Wilson, M.B. I.M.S.		Confirmed 2nd November 1903	
Director of Public Health Col. F. E. Wilson, M.B. I.M.S.		The Hon'ble Mr. F. S. P. Lely, C.S.I., K.C.I.F.	1904
Political Agent, Central Provinces Prudatory States D. H. C. Drake I.C.S.		( <i>Officiating</i> )	
Director of Agriculture, Francis Joseph Flynn C.I.E., A.O.S.I.		Confirmed 23rd Dec. 1904	
Director of Veterinary Services, Major R. F. Skirring, F.R.C.V.S.		The Hon'ble Mr. J. O. Miller C.S.I.	1905
Director of Industries and Registrar Co-operative Societies, R. N. Banerji, M.A.		S. Imray, C.S.I. ( <i>Officiating</i> )	1908
		Until 21st October 1906	
		A. F. T. Phillips ( <i>Officiating</i> )	1907
		Until 24th March 1907 Also from 20th May to 21st November 1909	
		The Hon'ble Sir R. H. Craddock K.C.S.I.	1907
		" Mr. H. A. Crump C.S.I.	1912
		Sub. <i>pro tem</i> from 28th January 1912 to 16th February	
		The Hon'ble Mr. W. Fox Strangways C.S.I.	1912
		(Sub. <i>pro tem</i> )	
		The Hon'ble Sir B. Robertson K.C.S.I., C.I.E.	1912
		" Mr. Crump C.S.I. ( <i>Officiating</i> )	1914
		" Sir B. Robertson K.C.S.I.	1914
		" Sir Frank George Sly, K.C.S.I., I.C.B.	1919
		GOVERNORS.	
		H. E. Sir Frank Sly K.C.S.I.	1920
		H. E. Sir Montagu Butler Kt C.B., C.I.E., C.V.O., C.B.E.	1920

**CENTRAL PROVINCES LEGISLATIVE COUNCIL**

**PRESIDENT**

The Hon ble Mr S W A Rizvi B A LL B

**EX OFFICIO MEMBERS**

The Hon ble Mr L Raghavendra Rao Barrister at Law Member of the Executive Council

The Hon ble Mr Hyde Clarendon Gowan OBI, CIE ICB ICB Member of the Executive Council

**NOMINATED MEMBERS**

*Officials*

Mr Eyre Gordon CIE ICS JP, Chief Secretary to the Government of the Central Provinces  
Mr Noel James Broughton ICS JP, Financial Secretary to the Government of the Central Provinces

Mr Charles Francis Waterfall ICS JP Secretary in the Settlement and Land Records Department Central Provinces

Mr Chintaman Dwarkanath Deshmukh ICS Revenue Secretary to the Government of the Central Provinces

Mr Rabindra Nath Banerjee ICS, Registrar Co-operative Societies and Director of Industries Central Provinces

Mr Laurence Reid Henson ICS Legal Remembrancer Fiscal and Judicial Secretary to the Government of the Central Provinces (*Secretary to the Council*)

Mr Charles Evans William Jones CIE ICS Director of Public Instruction and Secretary in the Education Department Central Provinces

Mr Col William Jackson Powell OBI ICS, Inspector-General of Prisons Central Provinces

*Non officials*

Mr Lohman Singh Zamindar of Matin post office Pannu district Pilsapur (Inhabitant of Zamindar and Jagirdari estates)

The Rev G C Rogers M A Head Master Christ Church School Jabulpore (*European and Anglo Indian Communities*)

Mr G A Gawai Mal Tekdi Road Anraoti

Mr T C Sukhare Gaidigudam Nagpur

Mr S G Vaik Superintendent of the Chokhanda Hostel Anraoti

Gurn Grewain, Aganuldas Malguzar of Mauza Bardi P O Kharora Tahsil Raipur district Raipur (T O Neora)

Mr R W Fulay, M A LL B, Walker Road Nagpur City (*Urban Factory Labourer*)

Mrs. Ramaba Tambe, B A, near Maharajbag Club, Nagpur

} *Depressed Classes*

## ELECTED MEMBERS

## A—Members elected from the Central Provinces

Name	Constituency
Mr. Balraj Jaiswara	Jubbulpore (City Non Muhammadan (Urban)
Mr. Daduram	Jubbulpore Division (Urban)
Mr. Badri Prasad Pujari	Chhattisgarh Division (Urban)
Mr. Chunna	Nerbudda Division (Urban)
Mr. C. B. Parakh	Nagpur City cum Kamptee
Lala Jainarain	Do do
Mr. T. J. Kedar	Nagpur Division (Urban)
Mr. Shrooprasad Pandey	Jubbulpore District (South) Non Muhammadan (Rural)
Pandit Kashi Prasad Pandey	Jubbulpore District (North)
Mr. Gokulchand Shing	Damoh District
Mr. Dulichand	Saugor District
Rai Sahib Dada Dwarkanath Singh	Seoni District
Choudhary Mahkhal	Mandla District
Mr. Waman Lado Deshmukh	Raipur District (North)
Mr. Anjore Rao Kirdutt	Raipur District (South)
Pandit Ramasankh Gaurha	Bilaspur District
Akhan Sahib F. F. Tarapore	Drug District
The Hon'ble Mr. Gajadhar Prasad Jaiswal	Hoshangabad District
Mr. Gopalrao Ramthani Joshi	Nimnar District
Mr. Arjunlal	Narainpur District
Seth Shoolal	Chhindwara District
Mr. Chandan Lal	Betul District
Mr. Ganpat Rao Shankar Rao Deshmukh	Nagpur District (West)
Rao Bahadur K. S. Nayudu	Wardha District
Mr. Shivramprasad Sultansprasad Tiwari	Wardha District
Mr. R. S. Das	Chandla District
Mr. Vinayak Damodar Kolhe	Bhandara District
Akhan Bahadur M. M. Mullina	Balaghat District
Mr. Itikhar Ali	Jubbulpore Division (Rural), Muhammadan (Rural)
The Hon'ble Mr. S. W. A. Rizvi	Chhattisgarh Division (Rural)
Mr. Syed Hifaz Ali	Nerbudda Division (Rural)
Mr. Mahomed Yusuf Sharief	Nagpur Division (Rural)
Beohar Gulab Singh	Jubbulpore and Nerbudda Landholders, Special Constituencies
Thakur Manmohan Singh	Nagpur and Chhattisgarh Landholders
Mr. D. T. Mangalmooti	Nagpur University
Mr. L. H. Bartlett	Central Provinces and Berar Mining Association
Seth Thakurdas Goverdhandas	Central Provinces Commerce and Industry

## B—Members from Berar nominated after election

Mr. Vitthal Bandhaji Chabab	East Berar (Municipal) Non Muhammadan (Urban)
Mr. B. A. Kantiakar	West Berar (Municipal)
The Hon'ble Dr. Panjabrao Shamrao Deshmukh	Amraoti (Central) Non Muhammadan (Rural)
Mr. Motirao Bajirao Tikake	Amraoti (East)
Rao Sahib Ustamarao Sitaramji Patil	Amraoti (West)
Mr. Sridhar Govind Sapkal	Akola (East)
Mr. Umedsingh Narasingh Thakur	Akola (North West)
Mr. Naik Dinkarrao Dharrao Rajurkar	Akola (South)
Mr. Yadav Madhav Kale	Buldana (Central)
Mr. Tukaram Shankar Patil	Buldana (Malkapur and Jalgaon)
Mr. Mahadeo Palkaji Kolhe	Yotmal (East)
Mr. Ganpat Sitaram Malvi	Yotmal (West)
Mr. Syed Mohiuddin Bahman	Berar (Municipal) Muhammadan (Urban)
Mr. Musaffar Hussain (Deputy President)	East Berar (Rural) Muhammadan (Rural)
Akhan Bahadur Mirza Rahim Beg	West Berar (Rural)
Mr. Balkrishna Ganesh Khaparde	Berar Landholders Special Constituencies
Rao Bahadur Gajanan Ramchandra Kothare	Berar Commerce and Industry

## North-West Frontier Province.

The North West Frontier Province, as its name denotes, is situated on the north west frontier of the Indian Empire. It is in form an irregular strip of country lying north by east and south by west and may generally be described as the tract of country, north of Baluchistan, lying between the Indus and the Durand boundary line with Afghanistan. To the north it extends to the mountains of the Hindu Kush. From this range a long broken line of mountains runs almost due south, dividing the province from Afghanistan, until the Sulaiman Range eventually closes the south of the Province from Baluchistan. The greatest length of the province is 408 miles, its greatest breadth 279 miles and its total area about 36,446 square miles. The territory falls into three main geographical divisions: the Cis-Indus district of Hazara, the narrow strip between the Indus and the Hills, containing the Districts of Peshawar, Kohat, Jammu and Dera Ismail Khan, and the rugged mountainous regions on the north and west between those districts and the border line of Afghanistan, Hazara and the four districts in the second division contain 13,518 square miles. The mountain regions, north and west are occupied by tribes subject only to the political control of the Chief Commissioner in his capacity as Agent to the Governor-General. The area of this tract is roughly 22,825 square miles and in it are situated from north to south the political agencies severally known as the Malakand Agency, North Waziristan and South Waziristan Agencies. Each of the Deputy Commissioners of the five administered districts is responsible for the management of political relations with certain tribes or sections of the tribes across the frontier. A few hundred miles of the trans-border Territory are internally administered by the Political Agents but the bulk of the trans-border population is free from any internal interference so long as offences are not committed and so long as the tribes observe the conditions on which allowances are paid to many of them.

The area of the Province is a little more than half that of Bombay (excluding Sind and Aden) and amounts to more than three-fifths of the size of England without Wales. The density of population throughout the Province equals 99 persons to a square mile but in the more favoured portions the pressure of population is much greater. In the Hazara District there are 208 persons to a square mile and in the trans-Indus plains tract the number is 168. Density for the 5 rented Districts 5179 persons per square mile. The key to the history of the people of the N.W.F.P. lies in the recognition of the fact that the valley of Peshawar was always more closely connected politically with Eastern Iran than with India, though in pre-Mahomedan times its population was mainly Indian by race. Early history finds the Iranians dominating the whole Indus valley. Then came the Greek invasion under Alexander the Great, in B.C. 327, then the invasions of

the Sakas, and of the White Huns and later the two great waves of Muhammadan invasion. Last came the Sikhs invasion beginning in 1816. The Frontier Territory was annexed by the British in 1849 and placed under the control of the Punjab Government. Frequent warfare occurred with the border tribes. The most serious phases of these disturbances were the war provoked by the aggression of Afghanistan in 1919 and the protracted punitive operations against the Waziris in 1919-1920. These have resulted in the establishment at Hazrat, a position dominating the Mahand Waziri country of a permanent garrison of 10,000 troops drawn mostly from stations lying in the Plains immediately below the hills. A circular road from Jammu through Hazrat to Baraugh, Jandola and back to the Deraajat provides communications transport with this force and facilitates its mobility. The effect of this measure has been a marked improvement in the internal peace of the tribal area.

The division of the Frontier Province from the Punjab has frequently been discussed with the double object, in the earlier stages of these debates of securing closer and more immediate control and supervision of the Frontier by the Supreme Government and of making such alterations in the personnel and duties of frontier officials as would tend to the establishment of improved relations between the local British representatives and the independent tribesmen. The Province was eventually removed from the control of the Punjab administration in 1901. To it was added the political charge of Dir Swat and Chitral, the Political Agent of which had never been subordinate to the Punjab. The new Province was constituted under a Chief Commissioner and Agent to the Governor-General with head quarters at Peshawar, in direct communication with the Government of India in the Foreign and Political Department. In political questions there is no intermediary between the Chief Commissioner and the local officer an arrangement designed to secure both prompt disposal of references and the utilisation of the expert knowledge of frontier conditions for which the head of the administration is selected. The advisability of re-uniting the Province with the Punjab was much discussed in certain Indian political circles and as a result of the views expressed upon the matter in the Legislative Assembly the Government of India in 1923 appointed a Committee of officials and unofficials to investigate it. The Committee presided over by Mr D. D. B. Bray M.L.A. Joint Foreign Secretary toured the Frontier Province and the Punjab and heard numerous witnesses. Its members were Messrs Raza Ali M.L.A., T. Bangacharia, Chandhari Shaha Buddhi, N. M. Samarth and K. D. Abdul Rahim Khan, members of the Legislative Assembly, H. N. Bolton M.L.A. (Foreign Dept.) and A. H. Parker, I.C.S. (Punjab) (members). The inquiry developed practically into a contest between

Mahomedans and Hindus on communal lines. The Hindus, allied in sympathy with their co-religionists in the Punjab, demanded the reunion of the administered districts of the Province with the Punjab; or, if that were not attainable, then the placing of the judicial administration of the Province under the Punjab High Court at Lahore. The Mahomedans on the other hand claimed the right of their Province to a status corresponding with that enjoyed by other Provinces of India and to immediate reforms initiating and providing for progress along that line. The Hindus argued that a separate Pathan Province on the Frontier would cause a dangerous sectional division from the rest of India, with leanings towards the allied racial elements outside British India. The answer to that was that a contented Pathan Province would be a valuable buttress against hostile feeling across the Border. The Committee's deliberations ended in disagreement, the two Hindu members writing each a separate report favouring the Hindu viewpoint already explained and the majority of the Committee, comprised of all its other members, recommending advance on a Provincial basis. Their principal recommendations were for—

Retention of the Settled Districts and Tribal Tracts as a separate unit in charge of a minor administration under the Government of India.

Early creation of a Legislative Council for the Settled Districts and appointment of Member of Council and Minister.

Appointment of a second Judicial Comitia aliper which has since been sanctioned and reform of the judicial administration in various directions, including interchange of officers with the Punjab so that the members of the Service in the smaller Province should have the advantage of experience in the larger one.

If (concluded the Majority) the Pathan nationality is allowed self-determination and given scope for that self-development within the Indian Empire under the Reforms Scheme after which it is now striving we are assured that with a contented Frontier population India can face with calm resolution the future that the Frontier has in store for her.

#### The People.

The total population of the N W F P (1901) is 4,664,364 made up as follows—

Pashtuns	669,536
Trans-Indus Districts	1,750,440
Trans-Border Area	2,244,388

This last figure is estimated. There are only 561 3 females per 1,000 males in the towns, and 872 2 females per 1,000 males in rural areas.

This disproportion of the sexes cannot at present be explained in the N W F P any more than in other parts of Northern India where it also appears. The discrepancy is greater here than in any other Province of India. There is no ground for believing that the neglect of girls in infancy has any effect in causing the phenomenon. On the other hand, the female population has to face many trials which are unknown to men. The evils of unskilled mid-

wifery and early marriage are among them. Both the birth and death rates of the Province are abnormally low. The birth rate in the administered districts, according to the last available official reports, is 20.5 and the death rate 21.9.

The dominant language of the Province is Pashtu and the population contains several linguistic strata. The most important sections of the population, both numerically and by social position are the Pashtuns. They own a very large proportion of the land in the administered districts and are the ruling race of the tribal area to the west. There is a long list of Pathan, Baluch, Rajput and other tribal divisions. Gurkhas have recently settled in the Province. The Mahomedan tribes constitute almost the whole population, Hindus amounting to only 5 per cent of the total and Sikhs to a few thousands. The occupational cleavage of the population confuses ethnical divisions.

(Under the North West Frontier Province Law and Justice Regulation of 1901) custom governs all questions regarding successions, betrothal marriage, divorce, the separate property of women, dower, wills, gifts, partitions, family relations such as adoption and guardianship, and religious usages and institutions provided that the custom be not contrary to justice, equity or good conscience. In these matters the Mahomedan or Hindu law is applied only in the absence of special custom.

#### Climate, Flora and Fauna

The climatic conditions of the N-W-F-P which is mainly the mountainous region, but includes the Peshawar Valley and the riverine tracts of the Indus in Dera Ismail Khan District, are extremely diversified. The latter district is one of the hottest areas of the Indian continent, while on the mountain ranges the weather is temperate in summer and intensely cold in winter. The air is generally dry and hence the annual ranges of temperature are frequently very large. The Province has two wet seasons, one the S W Monsoon season, when moisture is brought up from the Arabian Sea and the Bay of Bengal the other in winter, when storms from Mesopotamia, Persia and the Caspian Districts bring widespread rain and snowfall. Both sources of supply are precarious and not infrequently either the winter or the summer rainfall falls almost entirely. The following description of the Daman, the high ground above the Indus stretching across Dera Ismail Khan to the mountains on the west, occurs in an account written some years ago by Captain Crosthwaite. "Men drink once a day and the cattle every second day. Washing is an impossible luxury. It is possible in the hot weather to ride thirty miles and neither hear a dog bark nor see the smoke of a single fire." With the exception of the Kunhar River, in Hazara, which flows into the Jhelum, the whole territory drains into the Indus. The flora of the Province varies from the shrubby jungle of the south-eastern plains to barren hills, pine forests and fertile mountain valleys. Tigers used to abound in the forests but are

now quite extinct, leopards, hyenas, wolves, jackals and foxes are the chief carnivores. Bears, deer and monkeys are found, a great variety of fish is caught in the Indus.

The mountain scenery is often magnificent. The frontier ranges contain many notable peaks of which the following are the principal — Takht-i-Sulaiman, Sulaiman Range, in Dera Ismail Khan, 11,292 feet.

Pre Ghal, Sulaiman Range, in Mahsud Waziristan, 11,383 feet.

Sika Ram, in the Safed Koh, in the Kurram Agency, 16,321 feet.

Kagan Peaks of the Himalayas, in the Hazara District, 10,000 to 16,700 feet.

Istragh Peak (13,900 ft.), Kasahin Peak (22,641 ft.), Turich Mir (25,428 ft.), all in the Hindu Kush on the northern border of Chitral Agency.

#### Trade and Occupations.

The population derives its subsistence almost wholly from agriculture. The Province is practically without manufactures. There is no considerable surplus of commercial products for export. Any commercial importance which the province possesses it owes to the fact that it lies across the great trade routes which connect the trans-border tribal territories and the Ports of Afghanistan and Central Asia with India, but the influence of railways is diminishing the importance of these trading interests. Special mention may be made of the railway comparatively recently opened linking Baluchistan, in the south west of the N. W. F. P., via Nushki with south-east Persia. The line connects with the north west railway system of India and extends 343 miles to Dard, within the Persian border. Two weekly trains run each way and the freight carried largely consists of carpets, wool and dates from Persia and of tea, sugar and piece-goods from the Indian side. Though the railway is primarily strategic in purpose its commercial and political effects will be considerable. The travelling traders (or Powindahs) from the trans-frontier area have always pursued their wanderings into India and now, instead of doing their trading in towns near the border, carry it by train to the large cities in India. The Railway line from Pir to Lankitahina which is complete and open to public traffic now will similarly in course of time, develop both the manner and amount of transport communications and trade. The new roads in Waziristan are already largely utilized by the Tribal inhabitants for motor traffic. Prices of agricultural produce have in recent years been high, but the agriculturists, owing to the poverty of the means of communication, have to some extent been deprived of access to Indian markets and have therefore been unable to profit by the rates prevailing. On the other hand, high prices are a hardship to the non-agricultural classes. The effects of recent extensions of irrigation have been important. Land tenures are generally the same in the British administered districts as in the Punjab. The cultivated area of the land amounts to 25 per cent and uncultivated to 75 per cent.

The work of civilisation is now making steady progress, both by the improvement of communications and otherwise. Relations with the tribes have improved, trade has advanced, free medical

relief has been vastly extended, police administration has been reformed and the desire of people for education has been judiciously and sympathetically fostered, though in this respect there is complaint against the limitations imposed by financial embarrasments. In the British administered districts 19 per cent males and 7 per cent females of the total population are returned as literates. The figures for males denote a very narrow diffusion of education even for India. Those for females are not notably low but they are largely affected by the high literacy amongst Sikh women, of whom 18.3 per cent are returned as literate. The inauguration of a system of light railways throughout the Province, apart from all considerations of strategy, must materially improve the condition of the people and also by that means strengthen the hold of the administration over them. The great engineering project of the Upper Swat River Canal, which was completed in 1914, and the lesser work of the Fāharpur Canal, also completed a few years ago will bring ease and prosperity to a number of peasant homes.

#### Administration

The administration of the North West Frontier Province is conducted by H. E. the Governor in Council and Agent to the Governor General. His staff consist of—

- (1) The Hon. ble Member of the Executive Council
- (2) The Hon. ble Minister Transferred Department
- (3) The Hon. ble President, Legislative Council
- (4) Officers of the Political Department of the Government of India
- (5) Members of the Provincial Civil Service
- (6) Members of the Subordinate Civil Service
- (7) Superintendents and Assistant Superintendents of Police
- (8) Officers recruited for the service of departments requiring special knowledge—Military, Engineering, Education, Medicine and Forestry.

The cadre posts reserved for officers coming under the fourth head above are—

Administration	H. E. the Governor and Agent to the Governor-General	7
	The Hon. ble Member of the Executive Council	
	Chief Secretary	
	Secretary Transferred	
	Departments	
	Under Secretary	
	Personal Assistant	
	Revenue and Divisional Commissioner and	
	Revenue Secretary	
	Resident in Waziristan	
Judicial Commissioner & District Judges	Dy. Commissioners	5
	Political Agents	12
	Senior Sub Judges	2
	Asst. Commissioners and Asst. Political Agents	13
	Two Judicial Commissioners	4
	Two District and Sessions Judges	
	One Additional ditto	

The districts under the Deputy Commissioners are divided into from two to five sub-collectorates in charge of tahsildars, who are invested with criminal and civil and revenue powers and are assisted by sub-tahsildars, who exercise only criminal and revenue powers. Some sub-divisions are in charge of Assistant or Extra Assistant Commissioners. The village community characteristic of some parts of India is not indigenous among the Pathans. Its place as a social unit is to some extent taken by the tribe which is held together by the ties of kinship and ancient ancestry, real or imaginary. Modern municipal local government has been introduced in the towns. There are also district boards. The district is the unit for police medical and educational administration and the ordinary staff includes a District Superintendent of Police a Civil Surgeon the Superintendent of Jails and a District Inspector of Schools. The Province forms a single educational circle and only possesses one forest division that of Hazara. There are four divisions of the Roads and Buildings Branch of the Public Works Department each under an Executive Engineer. The Irrigation Department of the P W D is in charge of a Chief Engineer. Irrigation who is also ex-officio Secretary to H E the Governor in Council. The administration of the civil police force of the districts is vested in an Inspector General. There is a special force of Frontier Constabulary. The revenue and expenditure of the Province are wholly Imperial. Of the Agencies only Kurram and Tochi Valley pay land revenue to the British Government. The revenue administration of all five administered districts is controlled by the Revenue and Divisional Commissioner. For the administration of civil and criminal justice there are two Civil and Sessions districts each presided over by a District and Sessions Judge. The two Judicial Commissioners are the controlling authority in the judicial branch of the administration and their Courts are the highest criminal and appellate tribunals in this Province. The improvements needed to bring the judicial administration up-to-date in accord with the growth of the business of administration, are dealt with in the Inquiry Committee's report to which reference was made above.

**A Governor's Province.**—In January 1932 it was announced that the Province would be constituted as a Governor's Province and the application to the Province of the provisions of the Government of India Act was gazetted subject to the following modifications—

(a) that the number of members of the Legislative Council shall be forty

(b) that the maximum annual salary of the Governor shall be Rs 65,000 and of a member of the Executive Council Rs 42,000 and

(c) that Section 58 of the said Act shall cease to have effect in its application to the Province. This notification shall have effect from such date or dates in respect of any or all provisions as may be notified.

Electional rules were notified in February 1932

### The Administration.

The principal officers in the present Administration are—

**H A the Governor and Agent to the Governor-General.**—H E Mr G Cunningham, D.S.O., K.C.I. (Assumed charge 18th April 1932)

**The Hon'ble Member of the Executive Council (Offg.)**—H E Mr G Cunningham, D.S.O., K.C.I.

**Personal Assistant**—Lt A A M Best

**Resident Magistrate**—B J Gould, D.S.O., K.C.I.

**Judicial Commissioner**—Sir Hugh Fraser, K.C.I., D.S.O., K.C.S.

**Additional Judicial Commissioner**—Khan Bahadur Saaduddin Khan, B.A., LL.B.

**Revenue and Divisional Commissioner**—J S Lumsden

**Chief Secretary to Government**—J H F P—(Captain W R Noy)

**Secretary to Government Transferred Department**—N D Dundas, K.C.S.

**Under Secretary to Chief Commissioners**—Capt H A Larnes

**Assistant Secretary to Government**—J H F P—(Raj Bahadur Lal, (Hindi Lal)

**Auditor General**—J H F P—(B. Alta Hani)

**Indian Personal Assistant**—H E the Governor—Khan Bahadur Gulam Naghib and Khan

**Secretary Public Works Department, Buildings and Roads Branch**—Lt Colonel F C Walker, R.E.

**Secretary, Public Works Department, Irrigation Branch**—F H Burkitt, C.I.E.

**Chief Medical Officer**—Lieut. Col C I Brierley, C.I.E.

**Inspector General of Police**—J H Adam, D.S.O., K.C.S.

**Commandant Frontier Constabulary**—V A Short, C.I.E.

**Director of Public Instruction**—T L Orgell, M.A., C.E.

**Superintendent, Archaeological Survey, Frontier Circle**—J F Blackiston

**District and Sessions Judge**—J Almond

**Bar-at-Law**—K.C.S. (Peshawar)

**T H Thompson**—K.C.S. (Dera) )

### Political Agents

(Captains F H Cobb, Mr Swat and Chitral)

(Lt Col J W Thomson, Glover, C.B.E. Khyber)

(Captains K C Packman, North Waziristan)

(Capt. B P Rose Hurst, M.C. Kurram)

(Brigadier-Major H H Johnson, M.M. South Waziristan)

### Deputy Commissioners

(Lt-Col A E B Parsons, C.B.E., D.S.O.)

(J G Ahlstrom, C.I.E., K.C.S. Peshawar)

(Lt-Col E W C Noel, C.I.E., D.S.O. Dera Ismail Khan)

(Captains C H Smith, Kohat)

(Captains M C Sinclair, Bannu)

### Former Chief Commissioners

Lieutenant Colonel Sir Harold Deane, K.C.S.I., from 26th November 1901 to 3rd June 1908

Died 7th July 1908

Lieutenant-Colonel Sir George Ross Keppel  
G.C.B. K.C.S.I. from 4th June 1908 to 9th  
September 1919  
The Hon'ble Sir Alfred Hamilton Grant K.C.S.I.  
K.C.B. from 10th September 1919 to 7th  
March 1921  
The Hon'ble Sir John Loder Maffey, K.C.V.O.  
G.C.B., I.C.S., from 8th March 1921 to 6th July  
1923  
The Hon'ble Sir Horatio Vorman Bolton,  
K.C.B. C.S.I. I.C.S., from 7th July 1923 to  
30th April 1930  
The Hon'ble Sir Stuart Pears K.C.B. C.S.I.  
I.C.S. from 10th May 1930 to 9th September  
1931

### N W F PROVINCE LEGISLATIVE COUNCIL

The Hon'ble K. B. Khan Abdul Ghafur Khan  
Khan of Zaida (President)  
K. B. Abdul Bahman Khan M.B.E. Bar at Law  
(Deputy President)  
Shah Abdul Hamid B.A. LL.B. (Secretary)

### EX OFFICIO MEMBERS AND MINISTERS

The Hon'ble Mr. G. Cunningham C.I.E.  
C.B.E. (Secretary, Council Office)  
The Hon'ble K. B. Nawab Sir Abdul Qayyum  
Khan K.C.I.E. Minister to the Government  
N.W.F.P.

### OFFICIALS NOMINATED MEMBERS

Commissioner Mr. T. C. S. B. Vincent and M.D. in  
(Commissioner North West Frontier Province  
10th May 1931, Peshawar Cantonment)  
Hepburn Mr. A. J. T. S. Secretary to Government  
North West Frontier Province, Trans-  
ferred Department 5 Circular Road Peshawar  
(Cantonment)  
Colon Mr. J. H. O.B. Inspector General of  
Police North West Frontier Province (Com-  
missioner Road Peshawar (Cantonment)  
Rai Bahadur Chuni Lal Thakral Secretary to  
Government North West Frontier Province  
Peshawar (Cantonment)  
Khan Sahib Quaid Mir Ahmad B.A. LL.B. (Ali)  
Legal Representative to Government North  
West Frontier Province, Rosses Keppel Lane  
Peshawar (Cantonment)

### NON OFFICIALS NOMINATED MEMBERS

Allah Nawaz Khan Nawalzada Representative  
of General Interests Dera Ismail Khan  
Khan Ghulam Rabbani Khan B.A. LL.B. (Ali)  
Representative of general interests Mansehra  
District  
Hussain Ali Khan Sultan Khan Sahib of Bol  
Representative of General Interests Bol  
Mansehra District  
Khan Malik Nur Muhammad Khan Kaniat B.A.  
Representative of general interests Salpur  
Kohat District  
Khalid Singh Noddi Baba, B.A. Representative  
of general interests Gany Street Peshawar  
City

### ELECTED MEMBERS

Khan Abdul Ghafur Khan Hachtnagar (Muham-  
madan), Bar-at-law Peshawar  
Abdul Qayyum Khan Mr. B.A. LL.B. (Ali)  
Outer Mansehra (Muhammadan) Mansehra  
District

Abdur Bahaman Khan Ariab Doshan run  
Daud zal (Muhammadan) Bari Dulla Post  
Office Peshawar District  
Khan Abdul Hamid Khan Kundi B.A. LL.B.  
(Ali) North West Frontier Province (Land  
holders) Pkader, Gulistan Dera Ismail Khan  
District  
Abdur Bahman Khan Kundi Khan Bahadur  
Khan North West Dera Ismail Khan  
(Muhammadan) Bar at Law Gulistan Dera  
Ismail Khan District  
Raz Muhammad Khan Khan Bahadur Nawab  
Kohat East (Muhammadan) 177 Kohat  
District  
Ghulam Haider Khan Khan Bahadur Darnu  
North (Muhammadan) Bazar Ahmad Khan,  
Darnu District  
Ghulam Hassan Ali Shahi Nawab Hassan Gul Pir  
Kohat West (Muhammadan) Narab Kohat  
District  
Khan Hidayatullah Khan Peshawar District  
(Landholders) Umarzal Juchil (Harsandia)  
Peshawar District  
Khan Habibullah Khan B.A. LL.B. (Ali) Darnu  
South (Muhammadan) Pkader, Fakhri Jansuk  
District  
Hamidullah Khan Khan Bahadur Nawab  
Hazarat run Amara (Muhammadan) Dera  
Peshawar District  
Hazara Taber Das Rai Bahadur Lala B.A. LL.B.  
(Non Muhammadan) Nawabshah Hazara  
District  
Karam Chund Rai Bahadur O.B. Mardan  
(Non Muhammadan) Peshawar (Cantonment)  
Khuda Baksh Khan Malik B.A. LL.B. Other  
towns (Muhammadan) Pkader Dera Ismail  
Khan  
Latha Ram Lala B.A. LL.B. Kohat (Non Muslim)  
(Non Muhammadan) Pkader Darnu City  
Muhammad Zaman Khan Khan Sahib Hazara  
(Central (Muhammadan) Kohat Hazara  
District  
Khan Muhammad Abbas Khan Jinn Mawshra  
(Muhammadan) Mawshra Hazara District  
Muhammad Sharif Khan Malik B.A. LL.B.  
(Non Muhammadan) Land Narhajo  
Peshawar District  
Muhammad Ayub Khan Mr. Mardan Kamulza  
run Balzal (Muhammadan) Khanda Khan  
Khan Hind Peshawar District  
Mir Bahadur Khan Rai Sahib Lala B.A.  
Peshawar City (Non Muhammadan) Sadar  
Bazar Peshawar Cantonment  
Yar Bakht Malik B.A. LL.B. Dera Ismail  
Khan Pkader (Muhammadan) Dender Dera  
Ismail Khan  
Mir Bakht Mr. B.A. LL.B. (Ali) Peshawar  
(iv (Muhammadan) Pkader Area Khan  
Peshawar City  
Rajah Singh Sardar B.A. LL.B. North West  
Frontier Province (Ali) Advocate 1 Cavalry  
Lane Peshawar Cantonment  
Rajul Ram Rai Sahib Lala Dera Ismail Khan  
(Non Muhammadan) Contractor Dera Ismail  
Khan  
Sultan Muhammad Khan Khan Bahadur  
Hazara South (Muhammadan) Bir Hazara  
District  
Samsur Khan Mr. Hazara East (Muhamma-  
dan) Bauda Pir Khan Hazara District  
Raj Muhammad Khan Khan Bahadur, O.B.  
Nowshera (Muhammadan), Badrahi, Now  
shera



## Assam.

The Province of Assam omitting the partly administered and unadministered tracts on its northern and eastern borders, comprises an area of some 67,884 square miles. It includes the Assam Valley Division, the Surma Valley and Hill Division and the State of Manipur. It owes its importance to its situation on the north-east frontier of India. It is surrounded by mountainous ranges on three sides while on the fourth (the west) lies the Province of Bengal on to the plains of which debouch the two valleys of the Brahmaputra and the Surma which form the plains of Assam. These two valleys are separated from each other by the Assam Range which projects westward from the hills on the eastern border.

### Population.

The total population of the Province in 1931 was 9,247,557, of whom 448,606 were in Manipur. Of the population in 1931 nearly 54 millions were Hindus, over 24 millions were Muslims, a million belonged to tribal religions and a quarter of a million were Christians. 43 per cent of the population speak Bengali, 21 per cent speak Assamese, other languages spoken in the province are Hindi, Uriya, Mundari, Nepali and a great variety of languages classified under the general heading of the Tibeto-Chinese languages. Owing to the great areas of waste and rivers the density of the province is only 137, which compared with that of most other parts of India is low.

### Agricultural Products.

It has agricultural advantages for which it would be difficult to find a parallel in any part of India. Climate, soil, rainfall and river systems all being alike favourable to cultivation. Rice is the staple food crop, nearly 46,00,000 acres being devoted to this crop. Except in the Himalayan Terai irrigation is unnecessary. Tea and jute are the most important crops grown for export. The area under tea consists of 431,087 acres. Wheat and tobacco are also grown and about 81,332 acres are devoted to sugarcane.

### Metereological Conditions.

Rainfall is everywhere abundant, and ranges from 23.39 to 241.76 inches. The maximum is reached at Cherrapunji in the Khasi Hills, which is one of the wettest places in the world, having a rainfall of 63.44 inches. The temperature ranges from 59 at Sibsegar in January to 84.8 in July. Earthquakes of considerable severity have taken place by far the worst being that which occurred in 1897.

### Mines and Minerals.

The only minerals in Assam worked on a commercial scale are coal, limestone and petroleum. The most extensive coal measures are in the Naga Hills and the Lakhimpur districts, where about 274,000 tons are raised annually. Limestone is quarried in the Khasi and Jaintia Hills, in Sylhet, and in the Garo hills. Petroleum is worked only in Lakhimpur and Cachar.

An account of the petroleum occurrences in Assam was recently published in the memoirs of the Geological Survey of India. It states that the petroleum localities in this

province are confined to a curved belt of country along the basins of the Brahmaputra and Surma. This belt is traceable over a distance of some 800 miles from N.E. Assam through Cachar and Chittagong to the Arakan coast where it has a S.E. trend.

### Manufactures and Trade.

Silk is manufactured in the Assam Valley, the weaving being done by the women. Cotton weaving is also largely practised by the women, and almost every house contains a loom, the cloth being gradually displaced by imported goods of finer texture and colour. Tea manufacture is the most important industry of the province. Boat building, brass and metal and earthenware and limestone burning are the other industries apart from agriculture, which itself employs about 89 per cent. of the population. Assam carries on a considerable trade with the adjoining foreign tribes and countries.

### Communications.

Much of the trade of Assam is carried by river. The excellence of its water communications makes the province less dependent upon roads than other parts of India. A large fleet of steamers maintained by the India General Navigation Company and the Rivers Steam Navigation Company ply on the rivers in both Valleys. An alternate day service of passenger boats runs between Goalundo and Dibrugarh. In recent years the road system has developed. There is an unmetalled trunk road through the length of the Assam Valley and excellent metalled roads from Shillong to Gauhati and to Cherrapunji and also between Dibrugarh, on the Assam Bengal Railway, and Imphal, the capital of the Manipur State. A motor road connecting Shillong with the Surma Valley, is under construction. The Government of Assam have recently launched into a large programme of road improvements. About 735 miles are to be bridged throughout and the surface improved by metalling and gravelling where possible. Kutchia roads will be maintained by means of mechanical plant which has proved successful in maintaining throughout the year, a surface fit for motor vehicles. Motor traffic has increased on all sides and the demands for better roads has been insistent. The open mileage of railway has also shown a steady improvement and several branch lines to the Assam Bengal Railway system have been added in recent years. The main Assam Bengal Railway line runs from Chittagong Port in Bengal, through the North Cachar Hills to Tinsukia, a station on the Dibrugarh Railway and connects the Surma and Brahmaputra Valleys. A branch of the line runs from Baderpur to Sikkhar at the Eastern end of the Surma Valley and another runs through the west of the Assam Valley from Lumding to Gauhati where it effects a junction with the Eastern Bengal Railway. The Eastern Bengal Railway connects Assam with the Bengal system at the Valley of the Brahmaputra. An extension towards Rangapora from Tangla junction, along the North Bank of the Brahmaputra is under construction and is expected to be opened to traffic early in 1933.

## THE FINANCES OF ASSAM

In common with the other Provinces of India Assam secured substantial financial autonomy under the Reform Act of 1919. The present financial position is set out in the following table—

Principal Heads of Revenue—	Ts	Reserved Subjects—	Ts
Taxes on Income	3 00	Land Revenue	18 90
Salt	42	Stamps	56
Land Revenue	1 17 50	Forest	16 43
Excise	44 17	Forest	50
Stamps	19 00	State Railways	49
Forest	18 29	Subsidiary Companies	
Registration	2 22	Miscellaneous Railway expenditure	1
		Construction of Railways	
Railways—		Navigation Embankments and	
State Railways—		Drainage Works	67
Gross receipts		Interest on ordinary Debt	3 76
Deduct—Working expenses		Appropriation for reduction or	
Net receipts		avoidance of debt	1 79
Subsidiary Companies		General Administration	28 97
Total		Administration of Justice	9 90
		Prisons and Convict Settlements	6 17
Drink Services—		Police (other than Assam Rifles)	25 61
Interest	1 04	Police (Assam Rifles)	2 84
Civil Administration—		Ports and Pilgrage	3
Administration of Justice	2 00	Scientific Departments	72
Prisons and Convict Settlements	90	Education (European)	1
Police	1 75	Medical	
Ports and Pilgrage		Miscellaneous Departments	31
Education	2 98	Civil Works	62 43
Medical	1 90	Famine Relief and Insurance	5
Public Health	93	Superannuation Allowances and	
Agriculture	1 17	Pensions	9 25
Industries	0	Stationery and Printing	7 02
Miscellaneous Departments	44	Miscellaneous	2 90
		Contributions to the Central Govern-	
Buildings Roads and Miscellaneous		ment by the Provincial Government	
Public Improvements—		Total Reserved Subjects	1 57 79
Civil Works	5 28		
Miscellaneous—		Transferred Subjects—	
Receipts in aid of Superannuation	8	Land Revenue	
Stationery and Printing	44	Excise	6 21
Miscellaneous	1 87	Registration	1 81
		General Administration	91
Contributions and remittances to and from the		Scientific Departments	
Central Government—		Education (other than European)	29 77
Miscellaneous adjustments between		Medical	12 07
the Central and Provincial Govern-		Public Health	6 12
ments		Agriculture	7 18
Revenue in England		Industries	1 81
		Miscellaneous Departments	2
Capital Revenue—		Civil Works	3 94
Recoveries of loans and advances by	12 97	Stationery and Printing	2 63
the Assam Government		Miscellaneous	
Loan from the Provincial Loans Fund	5 30	Total Transferred Subjects	72 93
Famine Insurance Fund			
Government Press—		Capital Expenditure	
Depreciation Fund	8	Forest capital outlay not charged to	
Provincial Subvention from Central		revenue	2
Road Development Account	1 00	Civil Works not charged to revenue	8 98
Suspense		Payment of committed value of pen-	
Total receipts	2 45 66	sions not charged to revenue	1 06
Opening Balance		Government Press Depreciation Fund	14
		Loans and advances by the Assam	
Grand total	2 45 66	Government	2 06
		Provincial Subvention from Central	
		Road Development Account	45
		Suspense	
		Expenditure in England	9 95
		Total expenditure	2 55 16
		Closing balance	9 50
		Grand Total	2 45 66

**Administration.**

The province of Assam was originally formed in 1874 in order to relieve the Lieutenant-Governor of Bengal of part of the administration of the huge territory then under him. In 1906, as the result of further deliberations, it was decided to add to the small Province of Assam the eastern portion of its unwieldy neighbour and to consolidate those territories under a Lieutenant-Governor. The Province of Eastern Bengal and Assam as then constituted was again broken up on the 1st of April, 1912, the Eastern Bengal Districts were united with the Bengal Commissionariates of Burdwan and the Presidency to form the Presidency of Bengal under a Governor-in-Council, Bihar, Chota Nagpur and Orissa were formed into a separate province while the old Province of Assam was reconstituted under a Chief Commissioner.

Under the Indian Reforms Act of 1919 the Province was raised in status to that of administration by a Governor-in-Council and was thereby ranked with certain minor provinces to suit its undeveloped character with the older major provinces of India.

The capital is Shillong, a town laid out with great taste and judgment among the pine woods on the slopes of the Shillong Range which rises to a height of 6,450 feet above the sea. It was destroyed in the earthquake of 1897 and has been rebuilt in a way more likely to withstand the shocks of earthquakes.

**GOVERNOR.**

H F Sir Michael Keane KCSI CIE ICS

**EXECUTIVE COUNCIL**

The Hon'ble Maulavi Saliyd Sir Muhammad Seadulla, Kt, M A E L

The Hon'ble Mr A J Laloe CIE, ICS

**MINISTERS**

The Hon'ble Maulavi Abdul Hamid M L

The Hon'ble R. J. Bahadur Kanak Lal Barua, B.L.

**PERSONAL STAFF OF HIS EXCELLENCY THE GOVERNOR**

Private Secretary Major D G F Manne, Shawan, 3/15 Punjab Regiment

Aide-de-Camp Lieutenant A J Iardney Clarke

Honorary Aide-de-Camp Subadar Major Nalin sing Mall

Honorary Aide-de-Camp Subadar Krishna Lal Chetlie

**SECRETARIES ETC TO GOVERNMENT**

Chief Secretary W A COMPTON CIP ICS

Secretary to Government (Finance and Revenue), C. K. Rhodes, ICS.

Secretary to Government (Transferred Department) H G Denaby, ICS (off)

Under Secretary to Government, S Gobain, M A B L

Under Secretary (Transferred Departments) Abdul Hye Chaudhuri B L

Secretary to Government (Legislative Department and Secretary to the Assam Legislative Council), B N Rau, ICS

Offg Secretary to Government in the P W D, M P Bnrka, I.S.R.

Superintending Engineer Mr R F Taylor I.S.R.

Under Secretary P W D, Mr Devi Doyal, I.S.R.

Assistant Secretary Finance and Revenue Departments A V Jones

Registrar Assam Secretariat (Civil) Ubaid ur Rahman Fiq

Registrar Assam Secretariat (P W D) C A S Lerry, I.S.R.

**HEADS OF DEPARTMENTS**

Director of Land Records I G Registration de W J Scott, C.I.N., I.C.S.

Director of Industries and Registrar of Co-operative Societies & Licensing Authorities T Majid ICS (off)

Director of Agriculture A G Bri (off)

Superintendent Civil Veterinary Department, W Harris

Conservator of Forests Assam J S Owles (off)

Commissioner of Excise, Registrar of Joint Stock Companies Assam T A Dawson CIP ICS

Director of Surveys Lieut (Col) J D Campbell D.C.O. R.E.

Superintendent and Remembrancer of Legal Affairs and Administrator General, B K Rau, ICS

Inspector General of Police T P M O Callaghan

Director of Public Instruction, G A Small

Inspector General of Civil Hospitals and Prisons Col J P Cameron CIP

Director of Public Health Lt-Col T D Marlson

Chief Engineer, J P Burke

**GOVERNORS**

Sir Nicholas Dodd Beaton Bell, KCSI, KCIE 1821

Sir William Sinclair Harris KCSI, KCIE 1822.

Sir John Henry Kerr, KCSI, KCIP 1825

Sir William James Reid KCIE, C.S.I. 1826

Sir Robert Laurie Lucas Hammon, KCSI, CBE 1827

Sir Michael Keane, KCSI, CIE 1833

## ASSAM LEGISLATIVE COUNCIL

The Hon'ble Maulavi Faizur Ali (President)  
 The Hon'ble Maulavi Salyid Sir Muhammad Saadulla Kt (Ex-officio)  
 The Hon'ble Mr A J Laloe C12, 108

Names	Constituency by which elected
-------	-------------------------------

## ELECTED MEMBERS

The Rev J J M Nichols Roy	Shillong (General Urban)
Babu Sanat Kumar Das	Bilchar (Non Muhammadan Rural)
Babu Harendra Chandra Chakrabarti	Hallakandi ditto
Babu Birendra Lal Das	Sylhet Sadar ditto
Babu Kalkingar Mochi	Sunamganj ditto
Rai Bahadur Nagendra Nath Chaudhuri	Habiganj (North) ditto
Babu Jitendra Kumar Pal Chaudhuri	Habiganj (South) ditto
Hanu Chitratan Mohi	South Sylhet ditto
Mr Sanku Mohan Das	Karimganj ditto
Kumar Pramadheesh Chandra Barua	Dhubri ditto
Srijut Rohini Kumar Chaudhuri	Gauhati ditto
Srijut Deyin Chandra Ghose	Goalpara ditto
Rai Bahadur Rajani Kanta Dutta Chaudhuri	Barpeta ditto
Rai Sahib Dalim Chandra Bara	Tezpur ditto
Kumar Bhupendra Narain Deb	Mangaldai ditto
Srijut Brindaban Chandra Goswami	Nowgong ditto
Srijut Jogendra Nath Gohain	Sibsagar ditto
Srijut Kasi Nath Salkia	Jorhat ditto
Srijut Mohendra Nath Gohain	Golaghat ditto
Rai Bahadur Nilambar Dutta	Dibrugarh ditto
Srijut Sarveswar Barua	North Lakhimpur ditto
The Hon'ble Maulavi Abdul Hamid	Sylhet Sadr (North) (Muhammadan Rural)
Haji Idria Ali Parikashar	Cachar ditto
Khan Bahadur (Maulavi) Dewan Abdul Rehman Chaudhuri	
Maulavi Munnwar Ali	Sylhet Sadr (South) ditto
Maulavi Abdul Rahim Chaudhuri	Sunamganj ditto
Maulavi Salyid Abdul Mannan	Habiganj (North) ditto
Maulavi Abdul Khaliq Chaudhuri	Habiganj (South) ditto
Maulavi Mahmud Ali	South Sylhet ditto
Maulavi Abul Mazid Ziaobehams	Karimganj ditto
Maulavi Miranar Rahman	Dhubri ditto
	Goalpara cum South Sal ditto
	maru Thana
Khan Sahib Maulavi Nuruddin Ahmed	Kamrup and Darrang ditto
	cum Nowgong
The Hon'ble Maulavi Faizur Ali	Sibsagar cum Lakhimpur ditto
Mr J. I. Godwin	Assam Valley Planting ditto
Mr E. S. Roffey	Ditto
Mr H. W. Hockenbuhl	Ditto
W. R. D. Cooper	Sarma Valley Planting ditto
A. McCreath	Ditto
The Hon'ble Rai Bahadur Kanak Lal Barua	Commerce and Industry

## NOMINATED MEMBERS

## Officials

Vacant)	H G Dennyhy
J P Burke	G A Snall
C K Rhodes	

## Non-Officials

Sreejukt Atul Krishna Bhattacharya	Classes
Srijut Mahendra Lal Das	Subadar Major Sarder Bahadur Jangir Iama
Khan Sahib Maulavi Muhammad Mashraf	OBI J D M (representing the inhabitants of Backward Tracts)
Rai Sahib Pyari Mohan Das	Khan Bahadur Maulavi Keramat Ali Jorhat
Rev Tanuram Salkia, representing the labouring	

## Baluchistan.

Baluchistan is an oblong stretch of country occupying the extreme western corner of the Indian Empire. It is divided into three main divisions: (1) British Baluchistan with an area of 9,476 square miles consisting of tracts assigned to the British Government by treaty in 1879, (2) Agency Territories with an area of 44,845 square miles composed of tracts which have, from time to time been acquired by lease or otherwise brought under control and placed directly under British officers, and (3) the Native States of Kalat and Las Bela with an area of 80,410 square miles. The Province embraces an area of 134,838 square miles and according to the census of 1931 it contains 868,617 inhabitants.

The country which is almost wholly mountainous, lies on a great belt of ranges connecting the Safed Koh with the hill system of Southern Persia. It thus forms a watershed the drainage of which enters the Indus on the east and the Arabian Sea on the south while on the north and west it makes its way to the inland lakes which form so large a feature of Central Asia. Rugged, barren, sun-burnt mountains rent by high chasms and gorges, alternate with arid deserts and stony plains the prevailing colour of which is a monotonous sight. But this is redeemed in places by level valleys of considerable size in which irrigation enables much cultivation to be carried on and rich crops of all kinds to be raised.

The political connection of the British Government with Baluchistan commenced from the outbreak of the First Afghan War in 1839. It was traversed by the Army of the Indus and was afterwards occupied until 1842 to protect the British lines of communication. The districts of Kachi, Quetta and Mastung were handed over to the Amir of Afghanistan and Political Officers were appointed to administer the country. At the close of the First Afghan War, the British withdrew and these districts were assigned to the Khan of Kalat. The founder of the Baluchistan Province as it now exists was Sir Robert Sandeman who broke down the close border system and welded the Baluch and Brakhi Chiefs into a close confederacy. In the Afghan War of 1879 Pishin, Shorapur, Sibi, Zawara Valley and Thal-Chotial were handed over by Yakub Khan to the British Government and retained at Sir Robert Sandeman's strenuous insistence.

### Industries

Baluchistan lies outside the monsoon area and its rainfall is exceedingly irregular and scanty. Shahrig, which has the heaviest rainfall, records no more than 11½ inches in a year. In the highlands few places receive more than 10 inches and in the plains the average rainfall is about 5 inches, decreasing in some cases to 3. The majority of the indigenous population are dependent for their livelihood

on agriculture, provision and care of animal and transport. The majority of the Afghan and the Baluch are arable, cultivate their own lands. The Baluch dislike agriculture and prefer a pastoral life. Previous to the advent of the British, life and property were so insecure that the cultivator was fortunate if he reaped his harvest. The establishment of peace and security has been accompanied by a marked extension of agriculture which accounts for the increase in the numbers of the purely cultivating classes. The Makran Coast is famous for the quantity and quality of its fish and the industry is constantly developing. Fruit is extensively grown in the highlands and the export is increasing.

Education is imparted in 110 public schools of all kinds with 7,431 scholars. There is a distinct desire for education amongst the more enlightened headmen round about Quetta-Pishin and other centres where the Local Government with its officers stays at certain seasons, such as Sibi and Ziarat, but on the whole education or the desire of it has made little or no advance in the outlying districts. The mineral wealth of the Province is believed to be considerable but cannot be exploited until railways are developed. Coal is mined at Shahrig and Eardul on the Sind Pishin Railway and in the Bolan Pass. The output of coal in 1929-30 was 16,959 tons. Chromite is extracted in the Zhob District near Hindubagh. The chrome output fell off owing to poorer demand. Lime-stone is quarried in small quantities. The output of chromite during 1929-30 amounted to 17,906 tons.

### Administration

The head of the local administration is the officer styled Agent to the Governor-General and Chief Commissioner. Next in rank comes the Revenue Commissioner who controls the revenue administration and exercises the functions of a High Court as Judicial Commissioner of the Province. The keynote of administration in Baluchistan is self-government by the tribesmen, as far as may be, by means of their Jirgas or Councils of Elders along the ancient customary lines of tribal law, the essence of which is the satisfaction of the aggrieved and the settlement of the feud, not retaliation on the aggressor or the vindictive punishment of a crime. The district levies play an unobtrusive but invaluable part in the work of the Civil administration not only in watch and ward and the investigation of crime, but also in the carrying of the mails, the serving of process and other miscellaneous work. In addition to these district levies there are ordinarily three irregular Corps in the Province, the Zhob Militia, the Makran Levy Corps and the Chagai Levy Corps. The Province does not pay for itself and receives large subsidies from the Imperial Government.

*Agent to the Governor General and Chief Commissioner in Baluchistan* The Honble Mr A N I. Cater, C.I.E., I.C.S.

*Revenue and Judicial Commissioner*, Lt. Col J A Brett C.I.E.

*Secretary Public Works Department* Brigadier C H Haswell C.I.E.

*Secretary to the Agent to the Governor-General and Chief Commissioners*, H Weightman I.C.S.

*Political Agent, Khob* Major G L. Betham, M.O.

*Political Agent in Kalat and Political Agent in charge of the Boker Pass and of the Chagai District*, C P Skrine I.C.S.

*Political Agent and Deputy Commissioner*, Quetta H J Fodd.

*Political Agent* Sibs B. D. Sharizat Khan, C.I.E.

*Political Agent Larawal* Lieut Col R Williams.

*Assistant Political Agent and Assistant Commissioner Quetta* Pishin Capt V S Allington.

*Assistant to the Political Agent in Kalat and of Chagai*, Captain V M H. Cox I.A.

*Assistant Political Agent* Sibs Capt R K M. Malik.

*Resident Surgeon and Chief Medical Officer* Lt Col H H Thorburn C.I.E. I.M.S.

*Civil Surgeon* Sibs Major J Rodger I.M.S. D.I.M. and H (England).

*Civil Surgeon Quetta* Major H Williamson I.M.S.

## ANDAMAN AND NICOBAR ISLANDS

These are a group of islands lying in the Bay of Bengal. Port Blair the headquarters of the Administration is 780 miles from Calcutta 740 miles from Madras and 360 miles from Rangoon with which ports there is regular communication by Government chartered steamers.

The total area of the Andaman Islands is 2,508 square miles and that of the Nicobar Islands 835 square miles. Of the former 15 71 square miles are cleared and partly under cultivation the remaining area being dense forest. The population enumerated at the census of 1931 was 29,403 of whom 7,631 were convicts. The number of convicts on 31st March 1932 was 7,672.

**PORTS**—Port Blair and Honkyton in the Andamans and Car Nicobar and Camorta in the

Nicobars. Timber and cocoons are exported from the Andamans, and coconuts and their products from the Nicobars.

The Islands are administered by a Chief Commissioner. A penal settlement was established at Port Blair in 1858 and is the largest and most important in India.

*Chief Commissioner* J W Smith, C.I.E., I.C.S.

## COORG

Coorg is a small petty Province in Southern India, west of the State of Mysore. Its area is 1,582 square miles and its population 174,976. Coorg came under the direct protection of the British Government during the war with Sultan Tippu of Seringapatam. In May 1834 owing to misgovernment, it was annexed. The Province is directly under the Government of India and administered by the Chief Commissioner of Coorg who is the Resident in Mysore with his headquarters at Bangalore. In him are combined all the functions of a local government and a High Court. The Secretariat is at Bangalore where the Assistant Resident is styled Secretary to the Chief Commissioner of Coorg. In Coorg his chief authority is the Commissioner whose headquarters are at Mercara and whose duties extend to every branch of the administration. A Legislative Council consisting of 16 elected members and five nominated members was created in 1923. The chief wealth of the country is agriculture and especially the growth of coffee. Although owing to over production and insect pests coffee no longer commands the profits it once enjoyed, the Indian output still holds its own against the severe competition of Brazil. The bulk of the output is exported to France.

*Chief Commissioner, Coorg*, The Hon. Lt. Col E J C Burke.

## AJMER MERWARA.

Ajmer Merwara is an isolated British Province in Rajputana. The Agent to the Governor General in Rajputana administers it as Chief Commissioner. The Province consists of two small separate districts, Ajmer and Merwara, with a total area of 2,711 square miles and a population of 501,390. At the close of the Pindariwar Daulat Rao Scindia, by a treaty, dated June 26, 1818, ceded the district to the British. Fifty per cent of the population are supported by agriculture the industrial population being principally employed in the cotton and other industries. The principal crops are maize, millet, barley, cotton, oil-seeds and wheat.

*Chief Commissioner* The Hon. Lt. Col G D Ogilvie C.I.E., C.I.E.

## Aden

Aden was the first new territory added to the Empire after the accession of Queen Victoria. Its acquisition was the outcome of an outrage committed by local Arabs upon the passengers and crew of a British Indian bungalow wrecked in the neighbourhood. Negotiations having failed to secure satisfactory reparation the Government of Bombay despatched a force under Major Keillie which captured Aden on January 16th 1839.

Aden is an extinct volcano five miles long and three broad jutting out to sea much as Gibraltar does, having a circumference of about 15 miles and connected with the mainland by a narrow isthmus of flat ground. The highest peak on the wall of precipitous hills that surrounds the old Crater which constitutes Aden is 1725 feet above sea level. Rugged spurs, with valleys between, radiate from the centre to the circumference of the crater. The peninsula of Little Aden, adjacent to Aden proper was obtained by purchase in 1866 and the adjoining tract of Shaikh Othman 39 square miles in extent was subsequently purchased when in 1882 it was found necessary to make provision for an overflowing population. Attached to Aden is the island of Perim 5 square miles in extent in the Straits of Bab-el-Mandeb at the entrance to the Red Sea. The Kuria Mura Islands which were acquired from the Sultan of Muscat in 1854 were attached to the Aden Residency until 1931 when they were transferred to the control of the British Resident in the Persian Gulf.

The whole extent of the Aden Settlement including Aden, Little Aden, Shaikh Othman and Perim, is approximately 80 square miles. The 1931 census showed Aden with Little Aden, Shaikh Othman and Perim to have a population of 48,338. The population of Perim is 1,700 largely dependent on the Coal Depot maintained there by a commercial firm.

The language of the Settlement is Arabic; but several other Asiatic tongues are spoken. The population is chiefly Arab. The chief industries are salt and cigarette manufacture and show building. The crops of the tribal low country adjoining are pomegranates, a little cotton madder, a bastard saffron and a little indigo. In the hills wheat madder, fruit, coffee and a considerable quantity of wax and honey are obtained. The difficult problem of water supply has recently been solved. An artesian supply of fresh water has been obtained at Sheikh Othman. Early in 1924 a start was made with a deep bore and sweet water was found at a depth of 1,544 feet. The artesian flow of water now rises from this bore at 750 gallons per hour. A second bore was started in 1928-29 and proved more productive than the first. Five more bores have since been sunk but two bores only are in operation at present and are sufficient to meet the requirements of the public and shipping. Bore water has practically replaced condensed water.

**Climate.**—The average temperature of the station is 87 degrees in the shade the mean range being from 75 in January to 98 in June with variations up to 102. The lull between the monsoons in May and September are very oppressive. But Aden is usually free from infectious diseases and epidemics, and the absence of vegetation the dryness of the soil and the purity of the drinking water constitute efficient safeguards against many malarial diseases common to tropical countries. The annual rainfall varies from 4 inches to 8½ inches, with an irregular average of 3 inches.

**Aden Protectorate.**—The principal Chiefs of the Aden hinterland are in protection treaty relations with the British Government and their territories and dependencies comprise the Aden Protectorate. In April 1906 an Anglo-Turkish Laundry (Commission) signed a convention specifying a demarcated frontier between the Aden Protectorate and the (then) Turkish Yemen stretching from Shaikh Murad opposite Perim to the river Bana, some 28 miles north-east of Dhala, and thence north-west to the forest Dweri (Ruh al Khali). This boundary is still in effect the frontier between the Aden Protectorate and the territories of the Imam Yahya bin Muhammad Hamid ud Din of Sanaa, whose rule succeeded that of the Porte in the (formerly Turkish) Yemen after the Great War. The Aden Protectorate stretches eastward to include the Hadhramaut and the territories of the Sultan of Qishn bordering upon Oman and comprises in all about 12,000 square miles.

The Sultan of Qishn is also Sultan of Sokatra, an island about 1,382 square miles in extent lying off Cape Guardafui on the African coast. Sokatra is included in the Aden Protectorate by virtue of a treaty between the Sultan and the British Government in 1886. Its population is said to be about 12,000 mainly pastoral inland and fishing on the coast. The Aden Protectorate which is under the control of the Resident and Commander in Chief Aden on behalf of the Colonial Office is not directly administered and since the withdrawal of a small British Garrison from Dhala in 1908 no military posts have been maintained in tribal territory.

**Administration.**—The administration of Aden was formerly directly under the Government of Bombay but new arrangements came into operation in 1928. The Imperial Government is now responsible for the military and political situation in Aden and the Aden Protectorate. The settlement of Aden itself remains under the Government of India. The financial settlement required by this division of authority provides for the payment by India to Imperial Revenues of £259,000 a year for three years and thenceforward of £150,000 a year. The larger amount is considerably less than the annual expenditure falling upon Indian revenues under the former system of control.

The administrative control of the Settlement of Aden was transferred from the Bombay Government on 1st April 1932, when Aden was formed into a separate province under the direct control of the Government of India.

The administration is vested in a Chief Commissioner who is also Resident and Commander in Chief. Since the introduction of the dual control referred to above the Resident's post is to be held alternatively by an Officer of the Indian Service and a member of the Colonial Service. The Court of the Resident is the Colonial Court of Admiralty under Act XVI of 1891 and its procedure as such is regulated by the provisions of the Colonial Courts of the Admiralty Act 1890 (33 and 54 Vic (chapter 27)). The laws in force in the Settlement are generally speaking those in force in India supplemented on certain points by special regulations to suit local conditions. The management of the port is under the control of a Board of Trustees formed in 1888. The principal business of the Port Trust in recent years has been the deepening of the harbour so as to allow vessels of large size to enter and leave at all states of the tide. The police force comprising of land, harbour and armed police has recently been reorganised.

Chief Commissioner and Resident and Commander-in-Chief Lieutenant Colonel B B Reilly, C.M., D.S.O.  
 Officer Commanding British Forces Group Captain O T Boyd, D.S.O., M.C., A.F.O.  
 Judicial Assistant E Weston I.O.S.  
 Protectorate Secretary, R S Champion  
 Chairmen of the Port Trust and Settlement Lieutenant-Colonel D S Johnston  
 Second Assistant Major H G Harvett-Carnae  
 Government Agent Perim C Davcy

The island of Kamaran in the Red Sea about 200 miles north of Perim was taken by the British from the Turks in 1915 and is administered by the Government of India through a Civil Administrator under the control of the Chief Commissioner of Aden. It has an area of 22 square miles and a population of about 2,200. A quarantine station for pilgrims travelling to Mecca from the East is maintained on the island under the joint control of the Government of India and the Government of the Dutch East Indies.

Civil Administrator Captain G V Wickham

## The Home Government.

The Home Government of India represented for sixty years the gradual evolution of the governing board of the old East India Company. The affairs of the company were originally managed by the Court of Directors and the General Court of Proprietors. In 1784 Parliament established a Board of Control, with full power and authority to control and direct all operations and concerns relating to the civil and military government, and revenues of India. By degrees the number of the Board was reduced and its powers were exercised by the President, the fiscal precursor of the Secretary of State for India. With modifications this system lasted until 1858, when the Mutiny, followed by the assumption of the Government of India by the Crown, demanded a complete change. Under the Act of 1858 (merged in the consolidating measure passed in 1915) the Secretary of State is the constitutional adviser of the Crown on all matters relating to India. He inherited generally all the powers and duties which were formerly vested either in the Board of Control, or in the Company, the Directors and the Secret Committee in respect of the government and revenues of India.

### The Secretary of State.

Until the Reform Act of 1919 came into force the Secretary of State had the unqualified power to give orders to every officer in India, including the Governor-General, and to superintend, direct and control all acts, operations and concerns relating to the government or revenues of India. In the relations of the Secretary of State with the Governor-General in Council no express statutory change was made,

but Parliament ordained through the Joint Select Committee that in practice the conventions governing these relations should be modified only in exceptional circumstances should he be called upon to intervene in matters of purely Indian interest where the Government and the Legislature of India are in agreement.

Of the wide powers and duties still vested in the Secretary of State, many rest on his personal responsibility, others can be performed only in consultation with his Council, and for some of these the concurrence of a majority of the members of his Council voting at a meeting is required. The Act of 1919 greatly modified the rigidity of the law maintained for sixty years as to the relations of the Secretary of State with his Council and he has fuller power than in the past to prescribe the manner in which business is to be transacted. Though in practice the Council meets weekly (save in vacation periods) this has ceased to be a statutory requirement, the law now providing that there shall be a meeting at least once in every month.

### The India Council.

The number of members of the Council was reduced by the Act to not less than eight and not more than 12 the Secretary of State being free to appoint within those limits. The period of office was reduced from 7 to 5 years, though the Secretary of State may, for special reasons of public advantage to be communicated to Parliament, re-appoint a member for another five years. Half the Council must be persons who have served or resided in India for at least ten years, and who have not left India more than five years before their appointment. The



Act restored the old salary of £1,200, with an additional subsistence allowance of £500 for any member who was at the time of appointment domiciled in India. Lord Morley opened the door of the Council to Indians and since 1917 the number of Indian members has been three.

Associated with the Secretary of State and the India Council is a Secretariat known as the India Office, housed at Whitehall. Appointments to the establishment are made by the Secretary of State in Council, and are subject to the ordinary Home Civil Service rules in all respects.

In the past the whole cost of the India Office has been borne by the revenues of India, except that the Home Government made certain grants and remissions in lieu of a direct contribution amounting to £50,000 a year. The total cost now is about £230,000. In conformity with the spirit of the 1918 Act, an arrangement was made whereby the salary of the Secretary of State is placed on the Home estimates and most of the outlay needed for the controlling and political functions exercised in Whitehall is met from British revenues, agency functions being still chargeable to Indian revenues. The contribution from the Treasury to India Office administrative expenses is about £115,000.

### The High Commissionership

The financial readjustment was accomplished by a highly important administrative change provided for by the Act, in the creation of a High Commissioner for India in the United Kingdom with necessary establishments. From October 1st, 1920, the High Commissioner took over control of the purchase of Government stores in England and the Indian Students Branch, together with the supervision of the work of the Indian Trade Commissioner. The further development of the functions and powers of the High Commissioner have included such agency work as the payment of Civil leave allowances and pensions, the recruitment of technical officers, supervision of I.C.S. and Forest probationers after first appointment, the making of arrangements for officers on deputation or study leave, repatriation of destitute lascars, sale of Government of India publications, etc. The staff of the Stores Department is located at the Depot of the Thames in Belvedere Road, Lambeth. The High Commissioner and the rest of the staff are at India House, Aldwych, W.C.2, built to the designs of Sir Herbert Baker at a cost for construction and equipment of £324,000. There could be no question of adopting a distinctly Oriental style for the exterior but there are enough Indian features of ornamentation to reveal the Eastern association of the place. Moreover the Exhibition Hall (typically Indian in design) has five windows on two sides for display specimens of the arts, craft and commerce of India.

Parliament set up in 1920 a Joint Standing Committee consisting of eleven members of each House to keep Parliament in closer touch with Indian affairs but the system has not flourished in the last few years.

### INDIA OFFICE

#### Secretary of State

The Rt Hon. Sir Samuel Hoare Bt. GCB, CMG M.P.

#### Under-Secretaries of State.

Sir Findlater Stewart KCB, KCIE CSI, L.D.

R. A. Butler M.P.

#### Deputy Under-Secretary of State

Sir Malcolm Seton, KCB

#### Assistant Under-Secretaries of State

Sir Louis Kerhaw, KCIE CIE

L. D. Wakely C.B.

### Council

Sir Reginald A. Mant KCIE CSI

Sir Henry Wheeler KCIE KCIE

Colonel Sir Umar Hayat Khan, KCIE CBE MVO, ADC

Sir Dnyas de S. Bony KCIE, CSI, CBE

Sir Henry Strakosch, GBE

Sir Reginald I. R. Glancy KCIE CSI

Sir Charles A. Ligart CSI, CIE MVO

Sir Atul C. Chatterjee, KPSI KCIE

Clerk of the Council L. D. Wakely C.B.

Deputy Clerk of the Council J. A. Simpson

Private Secretary to the Secretary of State W. D. Croft

Assistant Private Secretary F. L. Troland

Political A.D.C. to the Secretary of State

Lieut.-Col. S. R. A. Patterson, CSI, CIE

Asst. to ditto O. Grueliter, MVO

Private Secretary to Sir F. Stewart A. T. Williams

Private Secretary to Parly Under Secretary

H. A. F. Rumbold

### Heads of Departments

#### SECRETARIES

Financial Sir Cecil Kitchin, KCIE CBE D.T.

Monteath CVO, OBE, F.E. Grist (Actg.)

Public and Judicial V. Dawson, CIE R.T.

Peel, M.C. (Acting)

Military Major General S. F. Muspratt, CBE

CSI, CIE DSO

Personal Assistant Col. W. W. Chitty CMG

CIE CVO

Joint Secretary S. K. Brown CB, CVO

Staff Officer attached Col. G. L. Popsy, DSO

Political J. C. Walton CBE, M.C., R. H. A.

Carter C.B., P. J. Patrick (Actg.)

Economic and Overseas E. J. Turner CBE

Services and General and Establishment Officer,

F. W. H. Smith, CIE

Accountant-General, Sidney Turner CBE F.I.A.

also Director of Funds and Official Agent to

Administrators-General in India

RECORD DEPARTMENT—Superintendent of Records

W. T. Ottewill, MBE

auditor W. A. Sturdy, CBE.

### Miscellaneous Appointments.

Government Director of Indian Railway Companies R. Mowbray

Asst to ditto W. Gauld

Librarian Fredk C A Storey M.A.

Asst Librarian H N Randle, M.A., D.P.H.

Sub-Librarian J N Smallwood M.A.

President of Medical Board for the Examination of Officers of the Indian Services and Adviser to the Secretary of State on Medical matters  
Maj-Gen Sir Leonard Rogers C.I.E. F.R.C.S.

Members of the Medical Board Lt Col G McI C Smith C.M.G. Lt Col H E Dutton C.I.E.

Legal Adviser and Solicitor to Secretary of State  
Sir Edward Chamler K.C.I.E.

Asst Solicitor F R Marten, O.B.E.

Information Officer H MacGregor

Ordinance Consulting Officer Lt Col C E Viles M.A.

Asst to ditto Capt D M Canady, M.C. R.A.

### HIGH COMMISSIONER'S OFFICE

India House Aldwych, W.C.2

The High Commissioner Sir Bhupendra Nath

Mitra, K.C.S.I. K.C.I.E. C.B.E.

Personal Assistant V J G Eayres

Private Secretary W M Mather, M.B.E.

Deputy High Commissioner A M Green, O.B.E.

Chief Accounting Officer G H Stoker, C.I.E., O.B.E.

Secretary General Department R. E. Montgomery

Indian Trade Commissioner H A F Lindsey, C.I.E. O.B.E.

Deputy ditto H S Malik, C.B.E.

Secretary Education Department T Quayle, D.Litt. (Lond.).

### Store Department Depot at Belvedere

Road, Lambeth, S.E.1

Director General Lieut Col Sir Stanley Paddon C.I.E., C.I.M.E.

Director of Purchase R. B. Howlett

Director of Inspection F. E. Benest, M.I.E.E.

### Secretaries of State for India

	Assumed charge
Lord Stanley (Earl of Derby)	1858
Sir Charles Wood, Bart. (Viscount Halifax)	1859
Earl de Grey and Ripon (Marquess of Ripon)	1866
Viscount Cranborne (Marquess of Salisbury)	1866
Sir Stafford Northcote, Bart. (Earl of Iddesleigh)	1867
Duke of Argyll	1868
Marquess of Salisbury	1874
Viscount Cranbrook	1878
Marquess of Hartington (Duke of Devonshire)	1890
Earl of Kimberley	1892
Lord Randolph Churchill	1895
Earl of Kimberley	1898
Viscount Cross	1896
Earl of Kimberley	1899
H H Fowler (Viscount Wolverhampton)	1894
Lord George F Hamilton	1895
St John Brodrick (Viscount Midleton)	1903
John Morley (Viscount Morley)	1905
The Earl of Crewe (Marquess)	1911
Austen Chamberlain	1915
R. S. Montagu	1917
Viscount Peel	1922
Lord Olivier	1924
Lord Birkenhead	1924
Viscount Peel	1928
W Wedgwood Benn	1929
Sir Samuel Hoare	1931

## The Indian States.

The area enclosed within the boundaries of India is 1,778,168 square miles, with a population of 316,182,537 of people—nearly one-fifth of the human race. But of this total a very large part is not under British Administration. The area covered in the Indian States is 675,287 square miles with a population of seventy millions. The Indian States embrace the widest variety of country and jurisdiction. They vary in size from petty states like Lawa, in Rajputana with an area of 12 square miles, and the Sirmia Hill States, which are little more than small holdings to States like Hyderabad, as large as Italy with a population of thirteen millions. They include the inhospitable regions of Western Rajputana, Baroda, part of the Garden of India, Mysore, rich in agricultural wealth and Kashmir one of the most favoured spots on the face of the globe.

### Relations with the Paramount Power

So diverse are the conditions under which the Indian States were established and came into political relation with the Government of India, that it is impossible even to summarise them. But broadly it may be said that as the British boundaries expanded, the states came under the influence of the Government and the rulers were confirmed in their possessions. To this general policy however there was, for a brief period, an important departure. During the regime of Lord Dalhousie the Government introduced what was called annexation through lapse. That is to say, when there was no direct heir the Government considered whether public interests would be secured by granting the right of adoption. Through the application of this policy, the states of Satara and of Nagpur fell in to the East India Company and the kingdom of Oudh was annexed because of the gross misgovernment of its rulers. Then came the Mutiny. It was followed by the transference of the dominions of the East India Company to the Crown and an irrevocable declaration of policy toward the Indian States. In the historic Proclamation of Queen Victoria it was set out that "We desire no extension of our present territorial possessions, and while we will permit no aggression on our dominions or our rights to be attempted with impunity, we shall allow no encroachments on those of others. We shall respect the rights, dignity and honour of the Native Princes as our own, and we desire that they as well as our own subjects should enjoy that prosperity and that social advancement which can only be secured by internal peace and good government. Since the issue of that proclamation there has been no encroachment on the area under Indian rule by the Government of India. On the contrary the movement has been in the opposite direction. In 1881 the State of Mysore, which had been so long under British administration that the traditions of Native rule were almost forgotten, was restored to the old Hindu ruling house. In 1911 the Maharajah

of Benares, the great taluqdar of Oudh, was granted ruling powers over his extensive possessions. On many occasions the Government of India has had to intervene to prevent gross misgovernment or to carry on the administration during a long minority, but always with the understating intention of restoring the territories as soon as the necessity for intervention passed. Almost all states possess the right of adoption in default of heirs.

### Rights of Indian States.

The rights and obligations of the Indian States are thus described by the Imperial Gazetteer. The Chiefs have, without exception, gained protection against dangers from without and a guarantee that the protector will respect their rights as rulers. The Paramount Power acts for them in relation to foreign Powers and other Indian States. The inhabitants of the Indian States are the subjects of their rulers, and except in cases of personal jurisdiction over British subjects these rulers and their subjects are free from the control of the laws of British India. Criminals escaping to an Indian State must be handed over to it by its authorities; they cannot be arrested by the police of British India without the permission of the ruler of the State. The Indian Princes have therefore a sovereign power which acts for them in all external affairs and at the same time scrupulously respects their internal authority. The Emperor also intervenes when the internal peace of their territories is seriously threatened. Finally they participate in all the benefits which the protecting power obtains by its diplomatic action, or by its administration of its own dominions, and thus secure a share in the commerce, the railways, the ports, and the markets of British India. Except in rare cases applied to maritime states, they have freedom of trade with British India although they levy their own customs, and their subjects are admitted to most of the public offices of the British Government.

### Obligations of Indian States.

On the other hand, the Indian States are under an obligation not to enter into relations with foreign nations or other states the authority of their rulers has no existence outside their territories. Their subjects outside their dominions become for all intents and purposes British subjects. Where foreign interests are concerned the Paramount Power must act so that no just cause of offence is given by its subordinate allies. All Indian States alike are under an obligation to refer to the British every question of dispute with other states. Inasmuch as the Indian States have no use for a military establishment other than for police, or display, or for co-operation with the Imperial Government, their military forces, their equipment and armament are

prescribed by the Paramount Power. Although old and unaltered treaties declare that the British Government will have no manner of concern with any of a Maharajah's dependents or servants, with respect to whom the Maharajah is absolute logic and public opinion have endorsed the principle which Lord Curzon set forth in his minute of 1880, that the Government of India is not precluded from stepping in to set right such serious abuses in a Native Government as may threaten any part of the country with anarchy or disturbance, nor from assuming temporary charge of a Native State when there shall be sufficient reason to do so. Of this necessity the Governor-General in Council is the sole judge subject to the control of Parliament. Where the law of British India confers jurisdiction over British subjects or other specified persons in foreign territory, that power is exercised by the British courts which possess it. The subjects of European Powers and the United States are on the same footing. Where canonments exist in an Indian State, jurisdiction both over the canonment and the civil station is exercised by the suzerain power.

#### Political Officers

Two powers of the British Government are exercised through Political Officers who, as a rule reside in the states themselves. In the larger states the Government is represented by a Resident, in groups of states by an Agent to the Governor-General, assisted by local Residents or Political Agents. These Officers form the sole channel of communication between the Indian States and the Government of India and its Foreign Department with the officials of British India and with other Indian States. They are expected to advise and assist the Ruling Chiefs in any administrative or other matters on which they may be consulted. Political Agents are similarly employed in the larger States under the Provincial Governments but in the petty states, scattered over British India the duties of the Agent are usually entrusted to the Collector or Commissioner in whose district they lie. All questions relating to the Indian States are under the special supervision of the Supreme Government, and in the personal charge of the Governor-General.

#### Closer Partnership

Events have tended gradually to draw the Paramount Power and the Indian States into closer harmony. Special care has been devoted to the education of the sons of Ruling Chiefs, first by the employment of tutors, and afterwards by the establishment of special colleges for the purpose. These are now established at Ajmere, Rajkot, Indore and Lahore. The Imperial Cadet Corps, whose head quarters are at Dehra Dun, imparts military training to the sons of the ruling chiefs and

noble families. The spread of higher education has placed at the disposal of the Indian States the products of the Universities. In these ways there has been a steady rise in the character of the administration of the Indian States approximating more closely to the British ideal. Most of the Indian States have also come forward to bear their share in the burden of Imperial defence. Following on the spontaneous offer of military assistance when war with Russia appeared to be inevitable over the Peshawar incident in 1885, the states have raised a portion of their forces up to the standard of the troops in the Indian Army. These were until recently termed Imperial Service Troops but are now designated Indian State Forces. They belong to the States, they are officered by Indians but they are inspected by a regular cadre of British officers under the general direction of an Inspector General. Their numbers are approximately 22,000 men, their armament is the same as that of the Indian Army and they have done good service often under their own Chiefs on the Frontier and in China, in Somaliland and in the Great War. Secure in the knowledge that the Paramount Power will respect their rights and privileges, the Ruling Chiefs have lost the suspicion which was common when their position was less assured and the visits of the Prince of Wales in 1875, of the Prince and Princess of Wales in 1905-06, and of the King and Queen in 1911-12 have tended to seal the devotion of the great feudatories to the Crown. The improvement in the standard of native rule has also permitted the Government of India largely to reduce the degree of interference in the internal affairs of the Indian States. The new policy was authoritatively laid down by Lord Minto, the then Viceroy in a speech at Udaipur in 1909 when he said —

Our policy is, with rare exceptions, one of non-interference in the internal affairs of the Native States. But in guaranteeing their internal independence and in undertaking their protection against external aggression it naturally follows that the Imperial Government has assumed a certain degree of responsibility for the general soundness of their administration and could not consent to incur the reproach of being an indirect instrument of misrule. There are also certain matters in which it is necessary for the Government of India to safeguard the interests of the community as a whole as well as those of the paramount power, such as railways, telegraphs and other services of an Imperial character. But the relationship of the Supreme Government to the State is one of suzerainty. The foundation stone of the whole system is the recognition of identity of interests between the Imperial Government and Durbars and the minimum of interference with the latter in their own affairs.

## HYDERABAD.

The Nizam exercises full sovereignty within his dominions grants titles and has the power of life and death over his subjects. Before 1919 the Government consisted of a Prime Minister responsible to the Nizam with Assistant Minister but an Executive Council was established which now consists of seven members. A Legislative Council consisting of 20 members of whom 12 are official 6 non official and 2 extraordinary is responsible for making laws. The administration is carried on by a regular system of departments on lines similar to those followed in British India. The State is divided into two divisions—*Telengana* and *Maharashtra*—15 districts and 103 Talukas. Local Boards are constituted in each District and Taluka. The State maintains its own currency which consists of gold and silver coins and a large note issue. The rupee known as the *Osmania Rupee* exchanges with the British Indian rupee at an average ratio of 110-10-8 to 100. There is a State postal service and stamps for internal purposes. The Nizam maintains his own army consisting of 18 531 troops of which 5971 are classed as regular troops and 12 660 as irregular. In addition to these there are two battalions of Imperial Service Troops 1 041 strong.

**Finance.**—Hyderabad State is by far the wealthiest of the Indian States having a revenue in its own currency of about 84 crores which is approximately the same as that of the (Central Provinces and Bihar and Orissa and double that of any other State. After many vicissitudes its finances are at present in a prosperous condition and it enjoys a large annual surplus of revenue from which a reserve of eight crores has been built up. This is being used partly as a sinking fund for the redemption debt and partly for the development of the resources of the State. The Budget estimates for the present year show a revenue of 809.4 lakhs under service heads and an expenditure of 787.51 lakhs inclusive of large sums set aside for development famine insurance and reserve for re-organisation. The capital expenditure programme provides for an expenditure of 84.24 lakhs which includes 25.42 lakhs for completion of large irrigation projects and 53.83 lakhs for the construction of feeder lines. The year opened with a cash balance of 252.30 lakhs which is expected to be about 160.73 lakhs by the end of the year. The Government loans stand at 117 for long term issues.

**Production and Industry.**—The principal industry of the State is agriculture which maintains 57 per cent of the population. The common system of land tenure is *ryotwari*. About 55 per cent of the total area is directly administered by the State. The rest consists of private estates of His Exalted Highness the Nizam which comprise about one-tenth of the total area of the State and the estates of the Jagirdars and Patil nobles. The total land revenue is over 8 crores. The principal food crops are millet and rice the staple money crops cotton which is grown extensively on the black cotton soils, and oilseeds. Hyderabad is well known for its *Gacran* cotton which is the

longest staple indigenous cotton in India. The total area under cotton exceeds 3½ million acres. Hyderabad possesses the most southerly of the Indian coal mines and the whole of southern India is dependent on it for such coal as is transported by rail. The chief mine is situated at Singareni, which is not far from Secwada Junction on the Calcutta-Madras line. The chief manufacturing industry is based on the cotton produced in the State. There are four large mills in existence and others are likely to be established while about one-third of the cloth worn in the Dominion is produced on local hand looms. There are about 288 ginning and pressing factories in the cotton tracts and also a number of tanneries and flour mills. The total number of factories (as defined in the Hyderabad Factory Act) of all kinds in the State being 387. The Shahabad Cement Co. which has been established at Shahabad on the Great Indian Peninsula Railway line not far from Wadi supplies the whole of southern India with cement and has at present an annual output of 12 071 tons.

**Taxation.**—Apart from the land revenue which, as stated above brings in about 9½ crores the main source of taxation are excise and customs. The receipts from each are estimated for the present year at 186 lakhs and 111 lakhs respectively. After these come interest on investments (25 lakhs), railways (24 lakhs) and Berar rent (29 lakhs). The customs revenue is derived from an *ad valorem* duty of 5 per cent on all imports and exports.

**Communications.**—One hundred and thirty seven miles of broad gauge line from Bombay to Madras traverse the State also 34 miles of metre gauge line from Masulipatam to Marmaga. At Wadi on this section the broad gauge system of the Nizam's State Railway takes off and running east through Hyderabad City and Warangal reaches the Calcutta-Madras line at Secwada a total length of 352 miles. From Karipet near Warangal on this line a new link to Bellary strikes north thus providing the shortest route between Madras and Delhi. From Secunderabad the metre gauge Godavari Valley railway runs north west for 386 miles to Mamnad on the main line of the Great Indian Peninsula Railway to Calcutta. A metre gauge line also runs south from Secunderabad through Mahbubnagar nearly to the border and is now linked up with Kurnool on the Madras and Southern Mahratta Railway. Branch lines exist from Purna to Hingoli Parbhani to Purna Karipet to Kothagudem and Vikarabad to Bidar which last is being extended to Purna. Thus with branch lines, there are now 769 miles of broad gauge and 656 of the metre gauge in the State. The Bareilly Light Railway owns a short extension from Kurwad on the Bombay Madras line to Latur in Osmanabad District. The Nizam's Guaranteed State Railway was worked by a company until April, 1930 when it was purchased by the Nizam's Government. The road system is being rapidly extended in accordance with a well considered programme.

**Education.**—The Osmania University at Hyderabad which marks a new departure in Indian education imparts instruction in all the faculties through the medium of Urdu, English being taught as a compulsory language. It has two First Grade Colleges four Intermediate Colleges, a Medical College, an Engineering College and a Training College for teachers. The Nizam's College at Hyderabad (first grade) is however affiliated to the Madras University. In 1930-31 the total number of educational institutions were 4,284 the number of Primary schools in particular having been largely increased.

**Executive Council.**—Raja Rajayan Rajah Sir Kishen Pershad Maharaja Bahadur Yaminus Saltanath, G.O.B. President Nawab Walid Dowlat Bahadur Education, Medical and Military Departments Members Nawab Sir Akbar Hydar Finance and Railway Member Lt Col Sir R. H. Chenevix Trench, G.S.B., O.S.B. Revenue and Police Member Nawab Irfud Dowlat Bahadur Judicial Member Nawab Agwai Jung Bahadur Public Works Member Nawab Mahdi Yar Jung Bahadur, Political Member

**British Resident.**—The Honourable Lt Col Sir Terence Keyes, C.M.G. O.S.I. C.I.E.

## MYSORE

The State of Mysore is surrounded on all sides by the Madras Presidency except on the north and the north-west where it is bounded by the districts of Dharwar and North Canara respectively and towards the south west by Coorg. It has two natural divisions each with a distinct character of its own—the hill country (or malnad) on the west and the wide spreading valleys and plains (the maidan) on the east. The State has an area of 29,483 square miles including that of the Civil and Military Station of Bangalore and a population of 5,557,302 of whom over 92 per cent are Hindus. Kannada is the language of the State.

**History.**—The ancient history of the country is varied and interesting. Tradition connects the table land of Mysore with many a legend enshrined in the great Indian epics. The Ramayana and the Mahabharata. Coming down to historical times, the north eastern portion of the country formed part of Asoka's Empire in the third century B.C. Mysore then came under the rule of the Andhra dynasty. From about the third to the eleventh century A.D. Mysore was ruled by three dynasties, the north western portion by the Pallavas and the central and the southern portions by the Gangas. In the eleventh century Mysore formed part of Chola dominion, but the Cholas were driven out early in the twelfth century by the Hoysalas an indigenous dynasty with its capital at Halebidu. The Hoysala power came to an end in the early part of the fourteenth century. Mysore was next connected with the Vijayanagar empire. At the end of the fourteenth century Mysore became associated with the present ruling dynasty. At first tributary to the dominant empire of Vijayanagar, the dynasty attained its independence after the downfall of Vijayanagar in 1606. In the latter part of the eighteenth century the real sovereignty passed into the hands of Hyder Ali and then his son Tipu Sultan. In 1799, on the fall of Seringapatam, the British Government restored the State comprised within its present limits to the ancient dynasty in the person of Maharaja Sri Krishnaraja Wodeyar Bahadur III. Owing to the insurrections that broke out in some parts of the country the management was assumed by the British Government in 1831. In 1881 the State was restored to the dynasty in the person of Sri Chamarajendra Wodeyar Bahadur under conditions and stipulations laid down in an Instrument of Transfer. That ruler with the assistance of Mr (afterwards Sir) K. Seshadri Iyer, K.C.S.I., as Dewan, brought Mysore to a State of great prosperity. He died in 1894,

and was succeeded by the present ruler His Highness Sri Krishnarajendra Wodeyar Bahadur, G.O.B. G.S.B., who was installed in 1902. In November 1913 the Instrument of Transfer was replaced by a Treaty which indicates more appropriately the relation subsisting between the British Government and the State of Mysore. In 1927 the Government of India remitted in perpetuity Rs 10½ lakhs of the annual subsidy which till then had stood at Rs 35 lakhs.

**Administration.**—The City of Mysore is the Capital of the State but Bangalore is the Administrative headquarters. His Highness the Maharaja is the ultimate authority in the State, and the administration is conducted under his control, by the Dewan and two Members of Council. The High Court consisting of three Judges is the highest Judicial tribunal in the State. There are two constitutional Houses in the State—the Representative Assembly and the Legislative Council. The Representative Assembly was established in 1881 by an executive order of Government and its powers and functions have been increased from time to time by similar orders of Government. Under the scheme of constitutional developments announced in October 1923 the Representative Assembly has been placed on a statutory basis and given a definite place in the constitution by the promulgation of the Representative Assembly Regulation XVIII of 1923. The franchise has been extended and the disqualification of women on the ground of sex from exercising the right to vote and standing as candidates for election has been removed. The privilege for moving resolutions on the general principles and policy underlying the budget and on matters of public administration has been granted in addition to those already enjoyed of making representations about wants and grievances and of interpellating Government. The Assembly is also to be consulted on all proposals for the levy of new taxes and on the general principles of all measures of legislation before their introduction into the Legislative Council. Besides the Budget Session (formerly Birthday Session) and the Dasara Session provision has been made for a special session of the Assembly to be summoned only for Government business.

The strength of the Legislative Council has been raised from 30 to 50, of whom 20 are official and 30 are non-official members. The Council which exercised the privileges of interpellation, discussion of the State Budget and the moving of the resolutions on all matters of public ad-

ministration is under the reformed constitution granted the power of voting on the demands for grants. The Dewan is the Ex officio President of both the Representative Assembly and the Legislative Council.

The Legislative Council has a Public Accounts Committee which examines the audit and appropriation reports and brings to the notice of Council all deviations from the wishes of the Council as expressed in its Budget grant.

**Standing Committees.**—With a view to enlarge the opportunities of non-official representatives of the people to influence the everyday administration of the State three Standing Committees consisting of Members of the Representative Assembly and the Legislative Council have been formed: one in connection with Railways, Electrical and P. W. Departments, the second in connection with Local Self-Government and the Departments of Medicine, Sanitation and Public Health and the third in connection with Finance and Taxation.

All the important branches of the administration are controlled by separate Heads of Departments. The combatant strength of the Military Force at the end of 1930-31 was 2,149 of which 501 were in the Mysore Infantry, 132 in the Mysore Horse and the remaining 1,516 in the Infantry, Animal Transport Corps, was replaced by the Mechanical Transport which consists of 2 lorries (six wheeler lorries) and 4 commercial lorries with the necessary staff. The total annual cost is about 17 lakhs of rupees. The cost of the Police Administration during 1930-31 was about 19 lakhs.

**Agriculture.**—Nearly three-fourths of the population are employed in agriculture and the general system of land tenure is ryotwari. The principal food crops are ragi, rice, jowar, millets, gram and sugar cane and the chief fibres are cotton and sun-hemp. Nearly fifty thousand acres are under mulberry, the silk industry being the most profitable in Mysore next to Gold Mining. The Department of Agriculture is popularising agriculture on scientific lines by means of demonstrations, investigations and experiment. There are six Government Agricultural Farms at Hebhal, Babbur, Marthur, Nagenahally, Hausur and the coffee experimental Station at Balehonnur. A live-stock section has been organised which has been taking necessary steps for the improvement of live-stock. A cattle-breeding station has been established at Parvathasayanahalli near Ajjampur in the Kadur District, with a sub-station at Basur. A Serum Institute has been opened at Bangalore for the

manufacture of serum and virus for inoculation against rinderpest.

**Industries and Commerce.**—A Department of Industries and Commerce was organised in 1913 with a view to the development of Industries and Commerce in the State. Its main functions are stimulating private enterprise by the offer of technical advice and other assistance for starting new industries, undertaking experimental work for pioneering industries and developing existing industries and serving as a general bureau of information in industrial and commercial matters. The department has under its control the following demonstration factories:—The Government Soap Factory, Government Porcelain Factory and the Central Industrial Workshop. The Department has a well-equipped staff to undertake the drilling of boreholes for meeting the requirements of drinking water in the rural areas. Mysore is the largest producer of Silk in India, and the care and development of this industry is entrusted to a Department of Sericulture in charge of a Superintendent subject to the general control of the Director of Industries and Commerce. Arrangements have been made for the supply of disease free seed and a central and five taluk popular schools have been doing good work. With a view to demonstrate and impart instructions in the utilisation of the high grade silk produced in the State Government have recently established a silk Weaving Factory and Dyeing and Finishing Works at Mysore. The sandalwood oil factory started on an experimental basis is now working on a commercial scale. A factory is working at Mysore. A large plant at a cost of more than 170 lakhs of rupees has been constructed at Bhadravathi for the purpose of manufacturing charcoal, pig iron, distilling wood-alcohol, and developing subsidiary industries. A new pipe foundry was opened there for the manufacture of pipes which are in great demand in several towns in India. The works are on the borders of an extensive forest area and practically at the foot of the hills containing rich deposits of iron, manganese and bauxite and are not far from the Gersoppa Water Falls estimated to be capable of producing 100,000 horse-power of electric energy. A Trade Commissioner in London has been appointed to look after the interest of the trade and industry of the State.

**Finance.**—The actual total receipts and disbursements charged to Revenue for the past five years together with the revised budget estimate for 1930-31 and budget for 1931-32 were as below:—

Year	Receipts	Disbursements.	Surplus	Deficits
	Rs	Rs	Rs	Rs
1925-26	3,46,35,060	3,46,02,626	84,324	
1926-27	3,38,69,349	3,47,36,906		87,017
1927-28	3,60,60,933	3,57,40,350		40,628
1928-29	3,74,47,081	3,74,02,395	55,586	
1929-30	3,70,40,314	3,70,84,730	5,594	
1930-31	3,32,85,293	3,24,29,342		81,94,049
1931-32 (Revised)	3,48,83,000	3,37,40,000		18,57,000
1932-33 (Budget)	3,52,72,000	3,62,60,000		9,88,000

**Hydro-Electric and Irrigation Works**—The river Cauvery in its course through the State, possesses a natural fall of about 880 feet near the island of Srivasthnam and this fall was harnessed in the year 1902 for the development of electric power to the extent of about 12,000 H P for supplying power mainly to the Kolar Gold Mining Companies and incidentally for lighting the cities of Mysore and Bangalore. In course of time, the demand for power increased and with a view to protecting the existing supply and augmenting the generation of additional power to meet the growing demands, the Krishnarajasagara Reservoir called after the name of the present Maharaja was constructed. The storage from the reservoir besides enabling the generation of electric power up to 46,000 H P will also bring under irrigation about 1,20,000 acres of land situated in an area subject to more or less continuous drought. The new canal works were started in 1927 and the main canal is named the Irwin Canal after Lord Irwin the then Viceroy. Full advantage is being taken of the available electric power for small industries and the electrification of towns and lift irrigation.

**Education**—A separate University for Mysore was established on the 1st July 1916. It is of the teaching and residential type composed of the Central and Engineering Colleges at Bangalore and the Medical Maharaja and Maharani's Colleges at Mysore, and five Intermediate Colleges with headquarters at Mysore. The colleges are efficiently equipped and organised and there is a training college for

men located at Mysore. The Maharani's College at Mysore is a College for Women.

There are 84 High Schools of which 5 are for girls, 312 Middle Schools of which 28 are for girls. Provision has been made for teaching several vocational subjects in general schools with a view to giving a bias towards the vocations and in order to enable the pupils to take to such vocations after their High School life. There are 10 Training Institutions for training teachers in Middle and Primary Schools, 3 of them are for women. The control over Primary Education has been made over to the Local Bodies under the Elementary Educational Regulation of 1930 and the Local Bodies are responsible for making due provision for extension of Primary Education in accordance with a definite programme spread over 20 years. There are also schools for imparting instruction in Agricultural, Commercial, Engineering, and other Technical subjects. There were altogether 8,115 schools on 1st March 1931 with a strength of 1,27,046 pupils. This gives one school to every 3.64 square miles of the area and to every 704 persons of the population. The total expenditure on Education was Rs. 58,47,772 yielding an average of Rs. 1,210 per head of population.

**Resident in Mysore and Chief Commissioner of Coorg**—Lieut. Col. R. J. C. Burke.  
**Deputy**—Amin-ul-Mulk. **Sr. Mirza** M. Ismail.  
C. I. E. O. B. M.

**Members of the Executive Council**—Rajkarny-prasanna Diwan Bahadur M. N. Krishna Rao B.A. First Member of Council Rajasmantraprasanna A. Nathan B.A., Second Member of Council.

## BARODA.

The State of Baroda is situated partly in Gujarat and partly in Kathiawar. It is divided into four district blocks: (1) the southern district of Navsari near the mouth of the Tapi river and mostly surrounded by British territory; (2) central district north of the Narmada in which lies Baroda the capital city; (3) to the north of Ahmedabad, the district of Mobsana; and (4) to the west, in the peninsula of Kathiawar the district of Amreli formed of scattered tracts of land. The area of the State is 8,164 square miles, the population is 2,443,007 of whom over four-fifths are Hindus.

**History**—The history of the Baroda State as such dates from the break up of the Mughal Empire. The first Maratha invasion of Gujarat took place in 1705. In later expeditions Feroz Gokhar who may be considered as the founder of the ruling family greatly distinguished himself. Songhad was the headquarters till 1766. After 1723 Pilaji regularly levied tribute in Gujarat. His son Damaji finally captured Baroda in 1734, since then it has always been in the hands of the Galkwars, but Mughal authority in Gujarat did not end until the fall of Ahmedabad in 1753, after which the country was divided between the Galkwars and the Peshwa. In spite of the fact that Damaji was one of the Maratha chiefs defeated at Panipat by Ahmed Shah, he continued to add to his territory. He died in 1768, leaving the succession in dispute between two rival sons. He succeeded in turn by his sons Sayaji Rao I, Fattessing Rao, Manaji

Rao and Govind Rao. The last died in 1800 and was succeeded by Anand Rao. A period of political instability ensued which was ended in 1802 by the help of the Bombay Government, who established the authority of Anand Rao at Baroda. By a treaty of 1805 between the British Government and Baroda it was arranged *inter alia* that the foreign policy of the State should be conducted by the British and that all differences with the Peshwa should be similarly arranged. Baroda was a staunch ally of the British during the war with Haidar Ali and the Pindariordes and Holkar. But from 1820 to 1841, when Sayaji Rao II was Galkwar, differences arose between the two Governments which were settled by Sir James Carnarvon Governor of Bombay in 1841. Ganpat Rao succeeded Sayaji Rao II in 1847. During his rule the political supervision of Baroda was transferred to the Supreme Government. His successor Khande Rao who ascended the gadi in 1856 introduced many reforms. He stood by the British in the Mutiny. He was succeeded by his brother Malhar Rao in 1870. Malhar Rao deposed in 1875 for a notorious misconduct and gross misgovernment, but the suggestion that he had instigated the attempt to poison Col. Phayre, the Resident, was not proved. Sayaji Rao III, a boy of 13 years of age, who was descended from a distant branch of the family was adopted as heir of Khande Rao in 1876 and is the present Galkwar. He was invested with full powers in 1881.



**Administration.**—An executive council consisting of the principal officers of the State carries on the administration, subject to the control of the Maharaja, who is assisted by a Dewan and other officers. A number of departments have been formed, which are presided over by officials corresponding to those in British India. The State is divided into four *Pwats* each of which is sub-divided into *Mahals* and *Pats Mahals* of which there are in all 42. Attempts have for some years been made to restore village autonomy and village panchayats have been formed which form part of a scheme for local self-government. There is a Legislative Department, under a Legal Remembrancer which is responsible for making laws. There is also a Legislative Council, consisting of nominated and elected members. A High Court at Baroda possesses jurisdiction over the whole of the State and hears all final appeals. From the decisions of the High Court appeals lie in certain cases, to the Maharaja who decides them on the advice of the Kuzur Nyaya Sabha. The State Army consists of 5,085 Regular forces and 3,806 Irregular forces.

**Finance.**—In 1929-30 the total receipts of the State were Rs 2,59,56,000 and the disbursements Rs 2,39,08,000. The principal Revenue heads were—Land Revenue, Rs 1,17,48,000; Akbari Rs 22,49,000; Opium Rs 4,46,000; Railway Rs 13,50,000; Interest Rs 18,94,000. Tribute from other States Rs 6,37,000. British Currency was introduced in 1901.

**Production and Industry.**—Agriculture and pasture support 65 per cent of the people. The principal crops are rice, wheat, gram, castor oil, rapeseed, poppy, cotton, sun hemp, tobacco, sugarcane, maize and garden crops. The greater part of the State is held on *ryotwari* tenure. The State contains few minerals except sandstone, which is quarried at Sonagar and a variety of other stones which are little worked. There are 80 industrial or commercial

concerns in the State registered under the State Companies Act. There are four Agricultural Banks and 1,047 Co-operative Societies in the Baroda State.

**Communications.**—The B B & C I Railway crosses part of the Navsari and Baroda *pwats* and the Rajputana Malwa Railway passes through the Rati *prant*. A system of branch lines has been built by the Baroda Durbar in all the four *pwats* in addition to which the Tapir Valley Railway and the Baroda Godhra Chord line (B B & C I) pass through the State. The Railways owned by the State are about 707.50 miles in length. The total mileage of metalled and fair weather roads in the State is 495 and 832 respectively.

**Education.**—The Education Department controls 2,735 institutions of different kinds in 80 of which English is taught. The Baroda College is affiliated to the Bombay University. There are a number of high schools, technical schools, and schools for special classes, such as the jungle tribes and uncivil castes. The State is in a way pledged to the policy of free and compulsory primary education. It maintains a system of rural and travelling libraries. Eighteen per cent of the population is returned in the census as literate. Total expense on Education is Rs 34.35 (lakhs).

**Capital City.**—Baroda City with the cantonment has a population of 112,862. It contains a public park, a number of fine public buildings, palaces and offices and it is crowded with Hindu temples. The Cantonment is to the north-west of the city and is garrisoned by an infantry battalion of the Indian Army.

**Ruler.**—His Highness Farzand-i-Ala-i-Dawlat-i-Englishtia, Maharaja Sir Sayaji Rao III. Dackwar Sina Khas Khel Samsher Bahadur GCSI, GCIE, IED, Maharaja of Baroda.

**Resident.**—Lieut.-Col. J. I. R. Woir.

**Dewan.**—Sir V. T. Krishnamachari, C.I.E.

## BALUCHISTAN AGENCY

In this Agency lies the State of Kalat with its feudatory State of Las Bela.

Kalat is bounded on the North by the Chaghal district, on the East by Sindh and the Marri Bugti tribal territories on the South by the Arabian Sea and on the West by Persia.

The State includes the tribal territories of the chiefs of the Baluch Confederacy of which the Khan of Kalat is head. The divisions of the State are, Sarawan or the Highlands, Jhalawan or the Lowlands, Kachhi, Makran, the Khanate of Kharan and the feudatory State of Las Bela. The inhabitants are for the most part Brahui or Baluch, both being Muhammadans of the Sunni sect. The area of Kalat with Las Bela is 80,410 sq. miles. The country is sparsely inhabited, the total population being about 379,000.

The relations of Kalat with the British Government are governed by the treaties of 1854 and 1878, by the letter of which the independence of Kalat was recognised, while the Khan agreed to act in subordinate co-operation with the British Government. There are also agreements with Kalat in connection with the construction of the Indo-European telegraph line, the cession

of jurisdiction on the railways and in the Bolan Pass and the permanent leases of Quetta, Yuabki and Nustrabad.

The Khan is assisted in the administration of the State by a Wazir-i-Azam at present a retired officer of the British service. The Governor General's Agent in Baluchistan conducts the relations between the Government of India and the Khan, and exercises general political supervision over the State. The revenue of the State is about Rs 13,51,000 out of which the Khan retains a civil list of Rs 5,50,000 per annum. The present Khan is His Highness Beglar Begi Nawab Bahadur Mir Mir Muhammad Asam Jan, G.O.I. He was born in 1869.

Las Bela is a small State under the suzerainty of Kalat. The Hab river for the Southern part of its course forms the Eastern boundary with Sind, and the greater part of the State consists of the valley and the State of the Turani river. Area 7,132 square miles, population 60,800, chiefly Sunni Muhammadans. The estimated average revenue is about Rs 3,27,000. The Chief of Las Bela, known as the Jam, is bound by agreement with the British Government to

conduct the administration of his State in accordance with the advice of the Governor General's Agent. This control is exercised through the Political Agent in Kalat. The Jam also employs an approved Wazir, to whose advice he is subject

and who assists him generally in the transaction of State business.

Agent to the Governor-General for Baluchistan — Hon ble Mr A. N. L. Cater O.I.E., F.S.

## RAJPUTANA AGENCY

Rajputana is the name of a great territorial circle with a total area of about 181,770 square miles, which includes 19 Indian States one chieftainship one estate, and the small British district of Ajmer Merwara. It is bounded on the west by Sind on the north west by the Punjab State of Bahawalpur on the north and north-east by the Punjab on the east by the United Provinces and Oudh, while the southern boundary runs across the central region of India in an irregular zigzag line. Of the Indian States Chieftainship and estate 18 are Rajput, 2 (Bharatpur and Dholpur) are Jat and one (Tonk) is Mahomedan. The chief administrative control of the British district is vested *ex-officio* in the political officer who holds the post of Governor General's Agent for the supervision of the relations between the several Indian States of Rajputana and the Government of India. For administrative purposes they are divided into the following groups — Bikaner, Sikar and Alwar in direct relations with the Agent to the Governor General. Eastern Rajputana Agency 4 States (Bharatpur, Dholpur, Karauli and Kotah). Haroti and Tonk Agency 4 States (Bundi, Jhalawar, Shahpura and Tonk). Jaipur and Western Rajputana States Residency 4 States (Jaipur, Jodhpur, Jaisalmer and Kishangarh and Lawa Estate). Mewar Residency and Southern Rajputana States Agency 4 States (Mewar, Dangarpur, Banswara and Pratapgarh and the Kishangarh Chieftainship).

The Aravalli Hills intersect the country almost from end to end. The tract to the north west of the hills is, as a whole, sandy, ill watered and unproductive, but improves gradually from being a mere desert in the far west to comparatively fertile lands to the north-east. To the south-east on the Aravalli Hills lie higher and more fertile regions which contain extensive hill ranges and which are traversed by considerable rivers.

Communications — The total length of rail ways in Rajputana is 3,259 miles, of which 100 are the property of the British Government. The B. B. & C. I. (metre-gauge) (Government) runs from Ahmedabad to Bandikui and from there branches to Agra and Delhi. Of the Indian State railways the most important are the Jodhpur and Bikaner lines from Marwar Junction to Hyderabad (Sind) and to Bikaner.

Inhabitants — Over 50 per cent of the population are engaged in some form of agriculture, about 20 per cent of the total population are maintained by the preparation and supply of material substances, personal and domestic service provides employment for about 5 per cent and commerce for 2 per cent of the population. The principal language is Bajashtani. Among castes and tribes, the most numerous are the Brahmans, Jats, Mahajans, Chamars, Rajputs, Minas, Gujars, Bhils, Malis and Balais. The Rajputs are, of course, the aristocracy of the country, and as such hold the land to a very large extent, either as receivers of

rent or as cultivators. By reason of their position as integral families of pure descent, as a landed nobility and as the kinsmen of ruling chiefs, they are also the aristocracy of India and their social prestige may be measured by observing that there is hardly a tribe or clan (as distinguished from a caste) in India which does not claim descent from, or irregular connection with one of these Rajput stocks.

The population and area of the States are as follows —

Name of State	Area in square miles	Population in 1931
<i>In direct political relations with A.G.G. —</i>		
Bikaner	23,317	936,218
Sikar	1,968	216,528
Alwar	3,168	749,751
<i>Mewar Residency and S. R. Agency —</i>		
Udaipur	12,694	1,564,910
Banswara	1,604	225,106
Dungarpur	1,447	227,644
Pratapgarh	886	66,539
Kishangarh (Chief ship)	840	85,064
<i>Jaipur and the Western Rajputana States Residency —</i>		
Jaipur	15,579	2,631,775
Jodhpur	35,016	2,125,982
Jaisalmer	18,062	78,255
Kishangarh	858	85,744
Lawa (Estate)	19	2,790
<i>Haroti and Tonk Agency —</i>		
Bundi	2,220	214,722
Tonk	2,563	317,360
Jhalawar	810	107,890
Shahpura	405	64,233
<i>Eastern States Agency —</i>		
Bharatpur	1,976	486,954
Dholpur	1,221	284,966
Karauli	1,242	140,525
Kotah	5,684	68,804

Udaipur State (also called Mewar) was founded in about 846 A.D. The capital city is Udaipur which is beautifully situated on the slope of a low ridge, the summit of which is crowned by His Highness the Maharana's palace, and to the north and west, houses extend to the banks of a beautiful place of water known as the Pichola Lake in the middle of which stand two island palaces. It is situated near the terminus of the Udaipur-Chittorgarh Railway, 697 miles north of Bombay. His Highness Maharaja Adhiraj Maharana Sir Bhupal Singhji Bahadur, G.O.B. K.C.I.E., who succeeded his father the late Maharana His Highness Maharaja Adhiraj Maharana Sir Fateh Singhji Bahadur, G.O.B., G.O.I.M., G.O.V.O. in 1930, is the Premier Ruling Prince of Rajputana. The revenue and expenditure of the State are now about 80 lakhs. Its archaeological remains are

numerous and stone inscriptions dating from the third century have been found.

**Banswara State** is the southernmost State of Rajputana within the Political Agency of the Southern Rajputana States. The area of the State is 1,940 square miles and the population 2,60,870 souls. It is thus in regard to size eleven among the States of Rajputana. Banswara with Durgapur originally formed a country known as Bagar which was, from the beginning of the thirteenth century until about the year 1528, held by certain Rajput Rulers of the Ghelot or Sheshodia clan, who claimed descent from an older branch of the family now ruling in Udaipur. After the death of Rawal Udai Singh, the ruler of Bagar about 1528, his territory was divided between his two sons, Prithvi Raj and Jagmal Singh, and the descendants of the two families are now respectively the Rulers of Durgapur and Banswara. When the town of Banswara now stands there was a large Bhil pal or colony under a powerful Bhil Chieftain, named Wana who was defeated and slain by Maharawal Jagmal Singh about 1530. The name of Banswara is by tradition said to be a corruption of Wansawara or the country of Wana. Others assert that the word means the country (wara) of bamboos (bans). Nearly three centuries after its foundation by Maharawal Jagmal Singh, Maharawal Bijai Singh, anxious to get rid of the supremacy of the Maharakas, offered to become a tributary to the British Government. In 1818 a definite treaty was made with his successor Maharawal Umed Singh. Banswara has been described as the most beautiful portion of Rajputana. It looks at its best just after the rains. The principal rivers are the Mahi, the Anas, the Erav, the Chap and the Haran.

The present Ruler is His Highness Rajan Rai Maharaja, Dhiraj Maharawalji Sahib Shree Pirthi Singhji Bahadur who was born on July 15 1888, and is the 21st in descent from Maharawal Jagmal Singhji. His Highness was educated in the Mayo College, and succeeded his father in 1914. His Highness is entitled to a salute of 15 guns. The State is ruled by His Highness the Maharawalji Sahib Bahadur with the assistance of the Diwan and the Home Minister and the Judicial and the Legislative Council, of which the Diwan is the President and the heir apparent, Maharaj Kumar Sahib Shri Chandrasekar Singhji Sahib is Senior Member. The revenue of the State is about 7 lakhs and the expenditure is about the same.

**Diwan**—Mr R. K. Chatterjee B.A., Bar at Law.

**Home Minister**—Mr Nand Lal Banerjee.

**Durgapur State**, with Banswara, formerly comprised the country called the Bagar. It was invaded by the Maharakas in 1816. As in other States inhabited by hill tribes, it became necessary at an early period of British supremacy to employ a military force to coerce the Bhils. The State represents the Gadi of the eldest branch of the Shodias and dates its separate existence from about the close of the 12th Century. Samant Singh, King of Chitor, when driven away by Kirtipal

of Jaler, fled to Bagdad and killed Chowrasimal, Chief of Baroda, and founded the State of Durgapur. The present Chief is His Highness Raj Bahan Maharajadhiraj Maharawal Shri Lakshman Singhji Bahadur born on 7th March 1908 succeeded on 15th November 1918 and assumed charge of the administration on the 16th February 1928. No railway line crosses the territory. The nearest railway station Udaipur, being 65 miles distant and Jaisal on Ahmedabad side being about 70 miles distant. Revenue about 6½ lakhs.

**Partabgarh State** also called the Kanthal was founded in the sixteenth century by a descendant of Rana Nihal of Mewar. The town of Partabgarh was founded in 1603 by Partab Singh. In the time of Jawant Singh (1776-1846), the country was overrun by the Marathas, and the Maharawat only saved his State by agreeing to pay Holkar a tribute of *Sakm Shekti* Rs. 72,700 (which then being coined in the State Mint was legal tender throughout the surrounding Native States), in lieu of Rs. 15,000 formerly paid to Delhi. The first connexion of the State with the British Government was formed in 1804 but the treaty then entered into was subsequently cancelled by Lord Cornwallis, and a fresh treaty by which the State was taken under protection was made in 1818. The tribute to Holkar was paid through the British Government and in 1904 was converted to Rs. 36,350 British currency. The present ruler is His Highness Maharawat Ram Singh Bahadur who was born in 1903 and succeeded in 1929. The State is governed by the Maharawat with the help of the Dewan and in judicial matters, a Committee of members styled the Raj Sabha or State Council. Revenue about 5½ lakhs. Expenditure nearly 5½ lakhs. The financial administration is under the direct supervision of the State.

**Jodhpur State**, is the largest in Rajputana with an area of 55,016 miles and a population of 21 millions, of which 83 per cent are Hindus, 8 per cent Musalmans and the rest Jains and Animists. The greater part of the country is an arid region. It improves gradually from a mere desert to comparatively fertile land as it proceeds from West to East. The rainfall is scanty and capricious. There are no perennial rivers and the supply of sub-soil water is very limited. The only important river is Luni.

The Maharaja of Jodhpur is the head of the Rathor clan of Rajput and claims descent from Rama the deified King of Ayodhya. The earliest known King of the Clan named Abhimanyu lived in the fifth century, from which time their history is increasingly clear. After the breaking up of their kingdom at Kanauj they founded this State about 1212 and the foundations of the Jodhpur City were laid by Rao Jodha in 1459. He had abolished the tax levied by Humayun Shah of Jaipur from Hindu pilgrims at Gaya. His descendant was the famous Rao Maldeva, the most powerful ruler of his time having an army of 80,000 Rajputs and the Emperor Humayun when expelled by Sher Shah in 1548 A.D. had sought refuge with him. Raja Sur Singh, son of Raja Udai Singh, in recognition of his deeds of valour was created a *Sawal Raja* with a mansab of 5,000 *Zat*

5,800 Sowars by the Emperor Akbar. Maharaja Jaswant Singh I with whom the secret hostilities of Emperor Aurangzeb are well known was once a pillar of the Indian Empire and a great defender of the Hindus and their temples. He was also a patron of learning and himself wrote books on Philology, Prowdy and other profound subjects. After his demise Aurangzeb confiscated Marwar and Maharaja Jaswant Singh's posthumous son and successor Maharaja Ajit Singh had to pass 8 years in hiding in mountains and subsequent 20 years in constant wars with Aurangzeb's army with the help of his nobles, chief of whom was the famous hero Durga Dass before he ascended the throne of Marwar. In the time of Maharaja Eljee Singh a later descendant of the same line one of the richest districts viz., Godwar was finally acquired from Mirwar and annexed to Marwar. The State entered into a treaty of alliance with the British Government in 1818.

The present ruler Major His Highness Raj Rajeswar Saramad Rajal IIInd Maharaja Dhiraj Maharaja Sri Sir Umaid Singhji Sahib Bahadur G C I E K C S I K C & O is the head of Rathore and is the 32nd ruler from Rao Bhanji. His Highness was born on 8th July 1903 and is now in the 29th year of his age. He succeeded his elder brother on 3rd October 1918. He was educated at the Mayo College, Ajmer and was invested with full ruling powers on 27th January 1923. In October of the same year he was granted the rank of honorary Captain in the British Army made a Knight Commander of the Royal Victorian Order in March 1921 and was elevated to the Rank of Honorary Major in June 1928. He was created K C S I, on 3rd June 1923 and invested with G C I E on the 1st January 1940. His Highness was married in November 1921 and has three sons and one daughter the heir apparent being Maharaj Kumar Sri Hanwant Singhji Sahib born on 16th June 1923. His Highness the Maharaja Sahib Bahadur has one younger brother Maharaja Sri Ajit Singhji Sahib and two sisters the elder of whom is Maharani of Jaipur and the younger the Maharani of Rewa.

His Highness is greatly interested in educational, athletic and progressive institutions generally of modern times both in India and abroad and has always exhibited his sympathy with them by liberal donations. An example of this can be easily found in the donation of 3 lakhs made by His Highness for founding the Irwin Chair of Agriculture at the Benares Hindu University. He is a keen sportsman, Polo player and first rate shot. His favourite pastimes are pig-sticking, fishing, shooting and topography and air piloting.

His Highness enjoys a salute of 19 guns within his own territories and 17 guns elsewhere.

The administration is carried on with the aid of a State Council composed of His Highness the Maharaja Sahib Bahadur President Mr J. W. Young O B E, (Indian Finance Department) (Ag. Vice President and Finance Member, Rao Bahadur Thakur Chait Singhji M. A. L. B. Judicial Member Rao Bahadur Rao Raja Arunjit Singh Member in Waiting, and Munshi Himmat Singhji M. A. Revenue Member. There is also an Advisory Committee representing the great body of Sardars who

hold as much as five-sixths of the total area, to aid the administration with opinion on matters affecting general customs and usage in the country.

The revenue of the State during the year 1930-31 was Rs. 1,36,52,000 and the expenditure Rs. 1,12,64,000. The Jodhpur Railway extending from Hyderabad (Sind) to Luni Junction and Marwar Junction to Kuchaman Road with its branches on all sides in the territories of the State is the principal railway while the B. B. & C. I. Railway runs across a portion of the South Eastern Border. The famous marble quarries of Makrana as well as the salt lake at Sambhar are situated in Jodhpur territory.

Jaisalmer State is one of the largest States in Rajputana and covers an area of 16,082 square miles. The Rulers of Jaisalmer belong to the Jadon clan and are the direct descendants of Krishna. Jaisalmer City was founded in 1196 and the State entered into an alliance of perpetual friendship with the British Government in 1818. In 1844 after the British conquest of Sind the forts of Shadgarh, Garasia and Ghotaru which had formerly belonged to Jaisalmer were restored to the State. The present Ruling Prince is His Highness Maharajadhiraj Maharawal Shri Sir Jawahar Singhji Bahadur, K C S I. Revenue about four lakhs.

Sirohi State is much broken up by hills of which the main feature is Mount Abu, 5,650 feet. The Chiefs of Sirohi are Deora Rajputs, a branch of the famous Chohan clan which furnished the last Hindu kings of Delhi. The present capital of Sirohi was built in 1426. The city suffered in the eighteenth century from the wars with Jodhpur and the depredations of wild Mina tribes. Jodhpur claimed suzerainty over Sirohi but this was disavowed and British protection was granted in 1823. The present ruler is His Highness Maharajadhiraj Maharao Shri Sir Karup Ram Singh Bahadur G C I E K C S I. The State is ruled by the Maharao with the assistance of Ministers and other officials. Revenue about 10½ lakhs.

Jaipur is the fourth largest State in Rajputana. It consists for the most part of level and open country. It was known to the ancients as Matsya Desh and was the kingdom of the King Virata mentioned in the Mahabharata in whose court the five Pandava brothers during their last period of exile resided. Bhairat in the Jaipur State has been identified.

The Maharaja of Jaipur is the head of the Anuhava clan of Rajputs, which claims descent from Kush, son of Rama. King of Ayodhya, the famous hero of the famous epic poem, the Ramayana. This dynasty in Eastern Rajputana dates as far back as ninth century A. D. Dulha Rai, one of its most early rulers, made Amber the capital of the State in 1037 A. D. About the end of 12th century one of the rulers Pajun at the head of the army of Prithvi Raj Emperor of Delhi, defeated Shababuddin Ghori in the Khyber Pass and pursued him as far as Ghazni. Prithvi Raj had given his sister in marriage to him. History of Jodhpur records several distinguished rulers of Jaipur from amongst whom the following require particular mention. Man Singh 1590-1615. He was a victorious general, intrepid commander and

tactful administrator, whose fame had spread throughout the country. During most troublous times, he maintained imperial authority in Kabul and was the brilliant character of Akbar's time. Maharaja Sawai Jai Singh II (1700—44) was the first town planner in India. He removed the capital of the State to Jaipur so named after him. During his time, the State acquired great power and fame. He was a great mathematician and scientist of his age, and is famous for his astronomical observations which he built at several important centres in India. His court was visited by foreign astronomers. Maharaja Sawai Ram Singh, 1836-1890. He was one of the most enlightened princes in India at that time. He encouraged art and learning. He embellished the city in various ways and improved the administration and material condition of the people. Maharaja Sawai Madho Singh II, 1880-1922. He was a very wise and intelligent ruler who followed in the foot-steps of his father. He maintained and steadily improved all the useful measures initiated by the late Maharaja. His administration was characterised by great liberality, catholicity and a broad outlook on affairs. His deep religious devotion and piety and unswerving generosity and genuine and active sympathy are well known. His staunch loyalty and maintenance of the traditions of his house raised him in the estimation of the paramount power. He passed away after a long reign of 41 years. His late Highness' donations and subscriptions to works of charity are enormous and too numerous to detail. His Highness the present Maharaja Sawai Man Singh II Bahadur was born on 21st August 1911. He was adopted by His late Highness on 24th March 1921. He is a scion of the Rajawat House of Sardars, and succeeded the dead on the 7th September 1922, and was married to the sister of the present Maharajah of Jodhpur on the 30th January 1924, from whom he has a daughter and a son and heir (b. 22nd October 1931), and his second marriage with the daughter of his late Highness Maharaja Shri Sumar Singh Bahadur of Jodhpur was celebrated on the 24th April 1932. He studied at the Woolwich Military Academy in England and promises to be an ideal ruler having given abundant evidence already of the keen and sympathetic interest he takes in all that concerns the welfare of his people and mankind in general.

His Highness the Maharaja Sahib Bahadur was invested with full powers on 14th March 1931. A Chief Court of Judicature was established in 1921. The army consists of Cavalry, Infantry, Transport and Artillery. The normal revenue is about one crore and twenty five lakhs and the expenditure about one crore and twenty lakhs. According to the Census of 1931 the population of the State is 28,30,977. In area it is 16,682 square miles.

**Kishangarh State** is in the centre of Rajputana and consists practically of two narrow strips of land separated from each other with an area of 558 square miles (population 90,000), the northern mostly sandy, the southern generally flat and fertile. The Ruling Princes of Kishangarh belong to the Rathor clan of Rajputs and are descended from Maharaja Kishan Singh (second son of Maharaja Uda Singh of Jodhpur) who

founded the town of Kishangarh in 1611. The present ruler is His Highness Umdas Rajpal Buland Maharaajah Dhiraj Dikshit Yagnasain Singh Bahadur. He was born on the 26th January, 1896 and was educated at the Mayo College, Almer, where he passed the Diploma Examination. He was married to the sister of Raja Bahadur Mahendragarh in May, 1916. He went to England and travelled on the Continent with His Late Highness in 1921. On the demise of His Late Highness on 25th September 1926 he succeeded to the Gadi on the 24th November 1926. He administers the State with the help of a Council. Revenue about 9 lakhs and expenditure 8 lakhs.

**Lawa State, or Chief of Rajputana** is a separate chieftainship under the protection of the British Government and independent of any Native States. It formerly belonged to Jipur and then became part of the State of Tonk. In 1867, the Nawab of Tonk murdered the Thakur's uncle and his followers and Lawa was then raised to its present State. The Thakurs of Lawa belonged to the Naruka sect of the Kach waha Rajputs. The present Thakur, Bhanupersingh Singh, was born on September 24, 1923 and succeeded to the chieftainship on 31st December 1929. The chieftainship is under minority Administration. Revenue about Rs. 50,000.

**Bundi State** is a mountainous territory in the south-east of Rajputana. The Ruler of Bundi is the head of the Hara sect of the great clan of Chauhan Rajputs and the country occupied by this sect has for the last five or six centuries been known as Harauti. The State was founded in the early part of the thirteenth century and constant feuds with Mewar and Malwa followed. It threw in its lot with the Mahomedan emperors in the sixteenth century. In later times it was constantly ravaged by the Marathas and Pindaries and came under British protection in 1816. The present ruler of the State is His Highness Maharaja Raja Shri Bahadur Singhji Sahab Bahadur. He was born on 8th March 1898 and succeeded to the Gadi on 8th August 1927. His Highness is entitled to a Saluti of 17 guns. Revenue about 12 lakhs. Expenditure nearly the same.

**Tonk State**—Partly in Rajputana and partly in Central India consists of six Parganas separated from one another. The ruling family belongs to the Salarsat clan of the Bunerwal Afghan tribe. The founder of the State was Nawab Muhammad Amir Khan Bahadur General of Holkar's Army from 1785-1806. Holkar bestowed grants of land on him in Rajputana and Central India and the land so granted to him was consolidated into the present State. The present Ruler of the State is His Highness Said ul Daula, Wazir ul Muulk Nawab Hafiz Muhammad Saadat Ali Khan Bahadur Saadat-i-Jang who ascended the Musnad in 1930. The administration is conducted by the Nawab in consultation with the Council of four members, viz., (1) Major D. D. M. S. Frazer, I.A. Principal Official and Adviser to His Highness, (2) Khan Bahadur Sheikh Rahim Baksh, O.B.E. Judicial Member, (3) Khan Bahadur Muhammad Shafi Khan, Revenue Member, (4) Sahibzada Muhammad Abdul Tawwab Khan, Home Member.

Secretary—M. Hamid Hussain, B.A.  
Revenue—Rs 23 49,282 Expenditure—  
Rs 20 94,060.

**Shahpura State**—The ruling family belongs to the Seecolia clan of Rajputa. The State came into existence about 1629 when the Pargana of Phulda was granted by the Mughal Emperor Shah Jahan to Maharaj Surjan Singh, son of Maharaaj Surajmal, the second son of Maharana Amar Singh of Udaipur. Later on Raja Ran Singhji received the pargana of Kachhola from the Maharana of Udaipur and was recognised as a great noble of the Mewar State.

The present ruler is Rajadhiraj Sri Umald Singhji Bahadur. The State enjoys permanent honour of nine gun salute.

**Bharatpur State**—Consists largely of an immense alluvial plain, watered by the Banganga and other rivers.

The present ruling family of Bharatpur are Jats, of the Sidanwar clan who trace their pedigree to the eleventh century. The family derives its name from its old village Sinsini. Bharatpur was the first State in Rajputana that made alliance with the British Government in 1803. It helped Lord Lake with 5,000 horse in his conquest of Agra and battle of Laswari wherein the Maratha power was entirely broken and received 6 districts as reward for the service. In 1804, however, Bharatpur sided with Jawant Rao Holkar against the British Government which resulted in a war. Peace was re-established in 1805 under a treaty of alliance and it continues in force. The Gadi being usurped by Darjan Sai in 1825, the British Government took up the cause of the rightful heir Maharaja Balwant Singh Shaib. Bharatpur was besieged by Lord Cornwallis, and as the faithful subjects of the State also made common cause with the British Army the usurper was quickly disposed of, and Maharaja Balwant Singh the rightful heir to the Throne came into his own. Bharatpur also rendered valuable service to the British Government during the Mutiny. During the great War the Bharatpur Durbar gave valuable help to the Imperial Government. The Bharatpur Imperial Service Infantry served in East Africa and the Mule Transport Corps served in all theatres of war except Africa. The following are among the most important contributions made by the State during the great war: (1) reinforcement sent to E. Africa for the Imperial Service Infantry, 714 rank and file, and 64 followers; (2) reinforcements for the Imperial Service Transport Corps 430 rank and file and 64 followers; (3) State subscriptions to war loans 20 lakhs; (4) State subscriptions to Imperial Indian Relief Funds Soldiers Comfort Fund, Aeroplane Fleet Fund, Lord Kitchener's Memorial Fund, John's Ambulance, British Relief Fund, and Red Cross 2 lakhs; (5) public subscriptions to various war funds Rs. 26,000 and (6) public subscriptions to war bonds Rs. 69,000 immediately upon their return from Europe the Bharatpur Transport Corps went to the North West Frontier, and remained on active service there during the Afghan War. The Corps returned to Bharatpur at the conclusion of peace in February 1920. The present ruler is His Highness Shri Mahamaj Bahadur.

**Sawal Bahadur Singh Bahadur Bahadur** Jung who was born in 1918 and succeeded his father, Maharaja Sir Kishan Singh who died on the 27th of March 1929.

Revenue Rs 31 63,000

**Dholpur State**—The family of the ruling Chiefs of Dholpur belongs to the Bamroliana Jats, the adopted home of one of their ancestors. The family took the name of Bamroli about the year 1587. They next migrated to Gwalior, where they took the part of the Rajputa in their struggles against the Emperor's Officers. Eventually the Bamroli Jats settled near Gohad and in 1505 Surjan Deo assumed the title of Rana of Gohad. After the overthrow of the Mahrattas at Panipat, Rana Bhim Singh in 1761 possessed himself of the fortress of Gwalior but lost it six years later. In order to bar the encroachments of the Mahrattas, a treaty was made with the Rana in 1779 by the British Government under Warren Hastings, and the joint forces of the contracting parties re-took Gwalior. In the treaty of the 13th October 1781 between the British Government and Scindia, it was stipulated that so long as the Maharaj Rana observes his treaty with the English, Scindia should not interfere with his territories. The possession of Gohad however led to disputes between the British and Scindia and in 1806 the Governor General transferred Gwalior and Gohad to Scindia, and that of Dholpur Bar, Baseri, Sopan and Rajakhara to Maharaj Rana Kirat Singh. Maharaj Rana Kirat Singh died in 1836 and was succeeded by his son Maharaj Rana Bhagwant Singh on whose death in 1870 his grandson, the late Chief Maharaj Rana Nehal Singh, succeeded to the Gadi. His Highness Rana-ud-Daula Sipahsardar Mulk Saran Rajpal Hind Maharajadhiraj Sri Sawal Maharaj Rana Sir Udal Bham Singh Lokidra Bahadur Diler Jang Jal Deo K.C.S.I., K.C.V.O., the present ruler, is the second son of Maharaj Rana Nehal Singh and was born on the 12th February 1891. On the death of his brother Maharaj Rana Ram Singh His Highness succeeded to the gadi on March 1911. He was educated at the Mayo College, Ajmer where he passed the Diploma Examination and won several prizes. After a short course of training in the Imperial Cadet Corps at Dabra Den His Highness went on a tour to Europe in 1912 and was invested with full ruling powers on the 9th October 1913.

By clan and family the Maharaj Rana is connected with the Jat Chiefs of Patiala, Jhinda, Nabha and Bharatpur. His mother was the second sister of late Shahbada Rasdeo Singh Sahib Bahadur of the family of Maharaj Ranjit Singh of Lahore. His Highness is married to the daughter of the Sardar of Badrukha in the Jhind State.

**Karnali State**—A State in Rajputana under the Political control of the Political Agent, Eastern Rajputana States Agency lying between 28° and 27° north latitude and 76° 30' and 77° 30' east longitude. Area, 1,242 square miles. The river Chambal forms the south-eastern boundary of the State, dividing it from Gwalior (Scindia's Territory) on the south west it is bounded by Jaipur and on the north-east by the States of Bharatpur, Jaipur and Dholpur. The State pays no tribute to Government. Languages spoken Hindi and Urdu.

**Ruler**—His Highness Maharajadhiraj Maharaja Bhom Pal, Deo Bahadur Yadukul Chandra Bhal, Heir apparent, Maharaja Kumar Ganesha Pal, Chief Member, State Council, Pandit Shiva Kumar Chaturvedi, B.A., M.A., F.R.S., M.N.S.

Kotah State belongs to the Hara section of the clan of Chohan Rajputs, and the early history of their house is up to the 17th century, identical with that of the Bundi family from which they are an offshoot. Its existence as a separate State dates from 1625. It came under British protection in 1817. The present ruler is H. H. Lieut-Colonel Maharaja Sir Unad Singh Bahadur G.O.S. G.O.M. G.A.M. who was born in 1873 and invested with full powers in 1896. In administration he is assisted by two members, Rai Bahadur Pandit Bishwanath Nath, M.A., and Major-General Onkar Singh, O.M.S. The most important event of his rule has been the restoration, on the deposition of the late Chief of the Jhalawar State of 15 out of the 17 districts which had been ceded in 1838 to form that principality. Revenue 53 lakhs, Expenditure 43 lakhs.

Jhalawar State consists of two separate tracts in the south-east of Rajputana with an area of 810 square miles yielding a revenue of about 8 lakhs of rupees. The ruling family belongs to the Jhala clan of Rajputs. The present Ruler Lieutenant His Highness Maharaja Rana Rajendra Singhji succeeded to the Gadi on 13th April 1929. He was born in 1900 and educated at the Mayo College, Ajmer and Oxford University. The heir apparent Maharaja Kumar Virendra Singh was born in England on 27th September 1921. He is now being educated at Raj Kumar College, Najkot. Sirdar Mr. Maqbul Mahmood B.A., LL.B. Bar at Law, B. Litt (Oxon), B.A., is the Dewan of the State.

The Bikaner State in point of area is the seventh largest of all the Indian States and the second largest in Rajputana. The population of the State is 9,36,218 of whom 77 per cent are Hindus, 15 per cent Mahomedans, 4 per cent Sikhs and 3 per cent Jains. The capital city of Bikaner, with its population including the suburbs of 85,927, is the third city in Rajputana.

The northern portion of the State consists of level team land, whilst the remainder is for the most part sandy and undulating. The average rainfall is about 12 inches. The water level over most of the State is from 150 feet to 300 feet deep.

The Ruling Family of Bikaner is of the Rathore clan of Rajputs, and the State was founded in 1465 A.D. by Rao Bikan, son of Rao Jodha, Ruler of Marwar (Jodhpur), and after him both the Capital and the State are named Rai Singhji, the first to receive the title of Rajah, was "one of Akbar's most distinguished Generals" and it was during his reign that the present Fort of Bikaner was built in 1593. The title of Maharajah was conferred on Rajah Anup Singhji by the Mughal Emperor in 1687 in recognition of his distinguished services in the capture of Golconda. The conspicuous services of Maharajah Sardar Singhji who in the Indian Mutiny of 1857 personally led his troops to co-operate with the British forces in the field on the outbreak of the Mutiny was acknowledged by the Government of India by the transfer of

the Sub Tehsil of Tibi, consisting of 41 villages from the adjoining State Tehsil in the Punjab to the Bikaner State.

The present Ruler, Lieutenant-General His Highness Maharajadhiraj Raj Rajeshwar Narendra Shrotrani Maharajah Sri Sir Ganga Singhji Bahadur, G.O.S. G.O.M. G.O.V.O., O.B.E., K.C.B., A.D.C. M.D., is the 21st of a long line of distinguished rulers renowned for their bravery and statesmanship. He was born on the 13th October 1880 and assumed full ruling powers in December, 1899. He was awarded the first class Kaisar-i-Hind Medal for the active part he took in relieving the famine of 1899-1900 and soon after he went on active service to China in connection with the China War of 1900-1901 in command of his famous Ganga Rials and was mentioned in despatches and received the China Medal and G.O.M. The State Forces consist of the Camel Corps, known as Ganga Rials, whose sanctioned strength is 450 strong, an Infantry Battalion known as Sadul Light Infantry, 500 strong, a Regiment of Cavalry known as Dunga Laocers 342 strong including His Highness's body Guard, a Battery of Artillery (4 guns 2.75) 236 strong and Camel Battery 30 strong and State Band 30 strong. At outbreak of the Great War in 1914 His Highness immediately placed the services of himself and his State forces and all the resources of the State at the disposal of His Imperial Majesty the King Emperor and the Ganga Rials reinforced by the Infantry Regiment, which became incorporated in the Camel Corps in the field, rendered very valuable services in Egypt and Palestine. An extra force was also raised for internal security. His Highness personally went on active service in August 1914 and enjoys the honour of having fought both in France and Egypt, and thus has the distinction of having fought for the British Crown on three Continents, viz., Asia, Europe and Africa. He was mentioned in despatches both in Egypt and France. His Highness also played a very conspicuous political part during the period of the War when he went twice to Europe as the Representative of the Princes of India, once in 1917 to attend the meetings of the Imperial War Cabinet and Conference, and again in 1918-19 to attend the Peace Conference where he was one of the signatories to the treaty of Versailles. His Highness led the Indian Delegation to the 11th Assembly of the League of Nations at Geneva and represented the Indian States at the Imperial Conference in 1930. His Highness also attended the Indian Round Table Conference and the Federal Structure Sub-Committee both in 1930 and 1931. His Highness enjoys a salute of 19 guns (per small) whilst the permanent local salute of the State is also 19. His Highness has also had the honour of being elected the first Chairman of the Chamber of Princes an office which he filled most creditably for 5 years till 1925. His Highness is assisted in the administration of the State by a Prime Minister and Chief Councillor in the person of Sir Manubhai N. Mehta Kt., C.S.I., M.A., LL.B. formerly the Dewan of the Baroda State. A Legislative Assembly was inaugurated in 1913, and consists of 45 Members, 20 out of whom are elected Members. It meets twice a year.

The revenues of the State are over a crore of rupees and the State owns a large Railway system the total mileage being 795.65. The Government have also under contemplation an extension of the Bilkaner State Railway from Sadulpur to Rewari and from Bilkaner to Sind via Jaisalmer which will have the effect of connecting Delhi with Sind. Hitherto there was practically no irrigation in the State the crops depending only on the scanty rainfall but the Gang Canal taken out from the Sutley river has now been constructed and opened and will help to protect about 520,000 acres of land in the northern part of the State against famine from which it has suffered in the past. 3,25,367 Bighas of the Canal land have already been sold. Even larger expectations are held out from the Bhakra Dam Project from which it is hoped that the remaining level lands in the north of the State will be irrigated. A coal mine is worked at Palana 14 miles south from the Capital.

**Alwar State** is a hill tract of land in the East of Rajputana. The Alwar House is the head in India of the Naruka clan who are descendants of such the eldest son of Shri Rana in the Solar dynasty. Raja Udai Karanji was the common ancestor of both the Alwar and Jaipur Houses. Bar Singh the eldest son of Udai Karanji of Amber renounced his right of succession in favour of his younger brother Nar Singh. Nar Singh's line founded Jaipur which in Bar Singh's line Maharaj Pratap Singh established the Alwar State. Before his death in 1701 Maharaj Pratap Singh secured possession of large territories. His successors a force to co-operate with Lord Lake in the War of 1803. An alliance of mutual friendship was concluded with the British Government in that year. The present Ruler Col. His Highness Shri Sewal Maharaj Raj Bahadur Sir Jey Singh Bahadur G.C.S.I. & C.I.E. who is sixth in succession from Maharaj Pratap Singh was born in 1882 succeeded his father Maharaj Shri Mangal Singh Dev, G.C.S.I. in 1892 and assumed the Ruling powers in 1903. He carries on the administration with the assistance of 5 Ministers. Members of his Council and departmental Officers. Normal revenues about 60 lakhs. His Highness Shri Maharaj Mangal

Singh Dev was the first Prince in Rajputana to offer help in the defeat of the Empire in 1858. Alwar State stood first in recruiting in Rajputana at the time of the Great War. His Highness enjoys a salute of 17 guns. The capital Alwar is on the B. B. & C. I. Rly 93 miles west of Delhi.

**Palampur**—Palampur is a first class State with an area of 1,768.89 square miles and a population of 284,710. The net revenue of the State (calculated on the average of the last five years) is about 11 lakhs.

The State is under the rule of Major His Highness Uddul Mulik Dewan Mahakkan Nawab Shri Talay Mohammed Khan Bahadur G.C.I.R. K.C.V.O. Nawab of Palampur. His Highness is descended from the Ufaifi Lohani Pathan an Afghan tribe who appeared in Gujarat in the 14th century. The connection of the British Government with the State dates from 1809 in which year the ruler was murdered by a body of Sindhi fanatics. A considerable trade in cloth, wheat, ghee, wool, hides, castor and rape seeds, sugar and rice is carried on in the State. The capital city of Palampur is situated on the B. B. & C. I. Railway, and is the junction station of the Palampur Dewas Branch of B. B. & C. I. Railway. It is a very old settlement of which mention was made in the 8th century.

#### RAJPUTANA

Agent to Governor-General—The Hon. Lt. Col. G. D. Ogilvie, C.S.I., C.I.E.

#### UDAIPUR

Resident—Lt. Col. R. J. Macnabb

#### JAIPUR

Resident—D. G. Mackenzie, C.I.E.

#### EASTERN RAJPUTANA STATES

Pokhran Agent—(Officiating)—Capt. P. H. Hancock, O.B.E., M.C.

#### WESTERN RAJPUTANA STATES

Resident—(Officiating)—D. G. Mackenzie, C.I.E.

#### HARAOI AND TONE

Political Agent—Capt. H. M. Poulton

#### SOUTHERN RAJPUTANA STATES

Political Agent—Lt. Col. R. J. Macnabb

### CENTRAL INDIA AGENCY

Central India Agency is the name given to the country occupied by the Indian States grouped together under the supervision of the Political Officer who is designated the Agent to the Governor General in Central India with headquarters at Indore. As constituted in 1921—that is, after the separation of the Gwalior Residency—it is an irregularly formed tract lying in two sections, the Eastern comprising Bundelkhand and Baghelkhand Agencies between 22°–28° and 20°–19° North and 76°–10° and 83°–4° East and the Western consisting of the Bhopal and the Southern States and Malwa Agencies between 21°–22° and 24°–47° North and 74°–0° and 78°–50° East. The British districts of Jhansi and Sangor and the Gwalior State divide the Agency into two sections. The total area covered is 51,597 square miles and the population (1931) amounts to 6,632,790. The great majority of the people are Hindus. There are 28 Salute States of which the follow-

ing 10 have direct treaty engagements with the British Government—Indore, Bhopal, Rewa, Orchha, Datia, Dhar, Dewas Senior Branch, Dewas Junior Branch, Santhar and Jaora. All of these are Hindu except Bhopal, Jaora and Baoni which are Mohammedan. Besides these there are 50 Minor States and Guaranteed Estates. Excluding the Indore State and the Hirasur and Lalgarh Estates they are divided into following groups for administrative purposes—Bhopal Agency, 11 States and Estates (Principal States Bhopal), Dewas Senior Branch, Dewas Junior Branch, Baghelkhand Agency, 19 States and Estates (Principal State Rewa), Bundelkhand Agency, 22 States and Estates (Principal State Orchha); Southern States and Malwa Agency, 30 States and Estates (Principal States Dhar, Jaora and Ratlam). The Agency may roughly be divided into two natural divisions—Central India West comprising the former Plateau division with such



hilly land as lies on this side and Central India East comprising the former low-lying area and the Eastern hilly tracts. The hilly tracts lie along the ranges of the Vindhyas and Satpuras. They consist of forest areas and agriculture is little practised there, the inhabitants being mostly members of the wild tribes. The territories of the different States are much intermingled and their political relations with the Government of India and each other are very varied.

The following is the size, population and revenue of the ten treaty States mentioned above—

Name	Area in square miles	Population	Revenue
			Lakhs
			Rs
Indore	9,670	13,13,237	136
Bhopal	6,902	7,29,556	62
Rewa	18,000	15,87,445	60
Orchha	2,080	8,14,566	104
Dasia	612	1,58,534	16
Dhar	1,781	2,43,430	174
Dewas, Senior Branch	449	83,521	9
Dewas, Junior Branch	419	70,513	6
Samthar	180	33,307	34
Jaora	602	1,00,166	134

**Gwalior.**—The house of Scindia traces its descent to a family of which one branch held the hereditary post of patai in a village near Satara. The head of the family received a fief of rank from Aurangzeb. The founder of the Gwalior House was Ranaji Scindia who held a military rank under the Peshwa. Bajji Rao in 1786 the Peshwa granted deeds to Fuar Holkar and Scindia, empowering them to levy Chauth and Sardemnakhi and retain half the amount for payment to their troops. In 1786 Ranaji Scindia accompanied Bajji Rao to Delhi where he and Muthar Rao Holkar distinguished themselves in military exploits. Ranaji fixed his headquarters at the ancient city of Ujjain, which for the time became the Capital of the Scindia dominions. During the time of Mahadji Scindia and Dowlat Rao Scindia Gwalior played an important part in shaping the history of India. Despite the partial reverses which Mahadji Scindia's troops suffered at the hands of the British in 1780, reverses which led to the treaty of Salbai (1785) Scindia's power remained unbroken. For the first time he was now recognised by the British as an independent and sovereign and not as a vassal of the Peshwa.

In 1790 his power was firmly reestablished in Delhi. While he was indulging ambitious hopes he fell a prey to fever which ended his remarkable career on 12th February, 1794. Himself a military genius, Mahadji Scindia's armies reached the zenith of their glory under the disciplined training of the celebrated French adventurer—De Bologne. Mahadji was succeeded by his grand nephew Daulat Rao in whose service Perron, a Military Commander of great renown, played a leading part. The strength of Scindia's Army was, however, considerably weakened by the

reverses sustained at Ahmednagar. Asaya Asirgarh and Laswari. Daulat Rao Scindia died in 1827. Till his death he remained in undivided possession of almost all the territory which belonged to him in 1806.

Daulat Rao was succeeded by Jankoji Rao who passed away in the prime of life. On his demise in 1843 intrigue and party spirit were rampant and the Army was in a state of mutiny with the result that it came into collision with the British forces at Maharajpore and Panwar.

Jankoji Rao was succeeded by Jiaji Rao whose adherence to the British cause during the dark days of Mutiny when his own troops deserted him was unshakable. In 1851 he was created a Knight Grand Commander of the Most Exalted Order of the Star of India and in 1877 was made a Councillor of the Empress. Subsequently he received other titles and entered into treaties of mutual exchange of territories with the British Government. He died on the 20th June 1886 and was succeeded by his son Lieutenant General H. H. Maharaja Sir Madho Rao Scindia, Alijah Bahadur G.C.V.O. G.C.S.I. G.B.E. A.D.C. to the King. He succeeded in 1886 and obtained powers in 1894. In 1901 he went to China during the war, he held the rank of honorary Lieutenant General of the British Army and the honorary degrees of LL.D. Cambridge and D.C.L. Oxon. He was also a Donor of the Order of St. John of Jerusalem in England. He died in June 1925 and was succeeded by his son H. H. Jeewajirao Scindia. During his Highness minority the administration of the State is being conducted by a Council of Regency. The ruler of the State enjoys a salute of 21 guns. The State is in direct relations with the Government of India.

The northern part of the State is traversed by the G.I.F. Railway and two branches run from Bhopal to Ujjain and from Bina to Baran. The Gwalior Light Railway runs for 250 miles from Gwalior to Bhind from Gwalior to Sheopur and from Gwalior to Shivpuri. The main industries are cotton spinning which is done all over the State and muslins made at Chanderi, leather work, etc. The State maintains three regiments of Imperial Service Cavalry, two battalions of Imperial Service Infantry and a transport corps. Lashkar, the capital city is two miles to the south of the ancient city and the fort of Gwalior. Annual income about 2 crores and expenditure about 175 lakhs.

**Indore.**—The founder of the House of the Holkar of Indore was Malhar Rao Holkar born in 1693. His soldierly qualities brought him to the front under the Peshwa who took him into his service and employed him for his conquests. When the Maratha power was weakened at the battle of Panipat in 1761 Malhar Rao had acquired territories stretching from the Deccan to the Ganges as a reward for his career as a Military Commander. He was succeeded by his grandson. On his death without issue his mother Anaya Bai became the Ruler and her administration is still looked upon with admiration and reverence as that of a model ruler. She was succeeded by Tukoji Holkar who had been associated with her to carry the Military Administration and had in course of it distinguished himself in various

battles Tukoji was succeeded by Kashirao who was supplanted by Yeshwant Rao his step brother a person of remarkable daring strategy as exhibited in a number of engagements in which he had taken part. The brilliant success he obtained at the battle of Poona against the combined armies of Peshwa and Scindia made him a dictator of Poona for some time and he declared in consequence the independence of Holkar State. During 1804 he had a protracted war with the British closed by a Treaty which recognised the independence of Holkar State with practically no diminution of its territories and rights. Yeshwant Rao showed signs of insanity from 1808 onwards and succeeded to that madness in 1811 when he was succeeded by his minor son Malhar Rao II. During the Regency which followed the power of the State was weakened by various causes the most important of which was the refractory conduct of the Military Commanders. On the outbreak of the war between the English and the Peshwa in 1817 some of these Commanders with a part of the army rebelled against the authority of the State and were disposed to befriend the Peshwa while the regent mother and her ministers were for friendship with the British. There was a battle between the British Army and this refractory portion of the Holkar Army which culminated in the latter's defeat. Holkar had to come to terms and to cede extensive territories and rights over the Rajput Princes to the British but the internal sovereignty remained unaffected. The Treaty of 1818 which embodied these provisions still regulates the relations between the British Government and the State.

Malhar Rao died a premature death in 1833. Then followed the weak administration of Hari Rao and his son. In 1844 Tukoji Rao II ascended the Throne but as he was a minor the administration was carried on by a Regency under Sir Robert Hamilton the Resident as its Adviser. The prosperity of the State revived a great deal during this administration and the progress was maintained after the Maharaja assumed powers in 1862. It was interrupted by the outbreak of the Mutiny in 1857 in British India. This wave of dissension did not leave some of the State troops untouched. The Maharaja with his adherents and the remaining troops remained however staunch to the British and gave every possible assistance to the British authorities at Indore. Mhow and other places which was recognised by the British Government. The Maharaja died in 1886 after having effected various reforms in the administration and raised the position of the State to a high degree of prosperity and honour. He was succeeded by Shrihari Rao who reigned for 16 years and will be specially remembered for his beneficent measures in matters of education, sanitation, medical relief and abolition of transit duties. Tukoji Rao III succeeded in 1907 while yet a minor. The Regency Administration was continued till 1911 and it effected a number of reforms in all the branches of administration. The policy of the Regency was maintained by the Maharaja. With his assumption of powers the State advanced in education in general including female education, commerce and industrial developments, municipal franchise and other representative institutions. This prosperity was specially reflected in the Indore

City the population of which rose by 40 per cent.

During the war of 1914 the State placed all its resources at the disposal of the British Government. Its troops took part in the various theatres of war and the contribution of the State towards the war and charitable funds in money was 41 lakhs and its subscriptions to the War Loans amounted to Rs. 85 lakhs while the contribution from the Indore people amounted to over one crore. Thus assistance received the recognition of the British Government.

The area of the State is 9,720 square miles with a revenue of about one crore and thirty eight lakhs. According to the Census of 1931 the population of the State is about 1,225,000 showing an increase of 14.5 per cent over the Census figures of 1921.

The State now possesses one first grade College teaching up to M.A. and 11 B. & High Schools, 1 Sanskrit College and 572 other educational and 78 medical institutions. An Institute of Plant Industry for the improvement of cotton is located at Indore. It has also 9 spinning and weaving mills.

The strength of the State Army is about 8,000. The State is traversed by the Holkar State Railway the principal station of which is Indore. The B. & C. I. Railway and the C. & P. Section of the G. I. P. Railway. Besides the trunk roads there are 600 miles of roads constructed and maintained by the State. The reforms introduced recently are the establishment of State Savings Banks, a scheme of Life Insurance for State officials, establishment of a Legislative Committee consisting of seven elected members out of a total of nine members, introduction of a Scheme of compulsory Primary education in the City of Indore, measures for the expansion of education in the mofussil and a scheme for the formation of the Holkar State Executive Service.

His Highness Maharaja Tukoji Rao III abdicated in favour of his son. The present Maharaja Yeshwant Rao Holkar was born on 6th September 1909. He received his education in England during 1920-23 and again at Christ Church College Oxford from 1923 till his return in 1929. He married a daughter of the Junior Chief of Kagal (Kolapur) in February 1924. His educational career at Oxford in England having come to an end, he returned to India arriving at Indore on the 12th November 1929 and received administrative training with Mr. C. W. Willis C.I.E. He assumed full Ruling Powers on the 9th May 1930.

The Chief imports are cloth, machinery, sugar, salt and kerosene oil. The total imports in 1930 amounted to Rs. 2,09,93,872.

The chief exports are cotton, cloth, tobacco and cereals. The total exports in 1930 amounted to Rs. 68,57,571 exclusive of the exported produce of the Ginning and Pressing factories.

Cloth manufactured at the local mills is valued at over two crores and the local trade in wheat is estimated at one crore.

Cotton excise duty at 8½ per cent *ad valorem* has been abolished from 1st May 1926 and an industrial tax is levied on the cotton mills from the same date.

**Bhopal**—The principal Mohammadan State in Central India ranks next in importance to Hyderabad among the Mohammadan States of India. The ruling family was founded by Sardar Dost Mohammad Khan, Diler Jung, a Tirah Afghan who, after having served with distinction in the army of the Emperor Aurangzeb obtained the pargana of Baranah in 1709. With the disintegration of the Moghal Empire Bhopal State developed into an independent State. In the early part of the 19th century the Nawab successfully withstood the incursions of Scindia and Rhonala and by the agreement of 1817 Bhopal undertook to assist the British with a contingent force and to co-operate against the Pindari hands. In 1818 a permanent treaty succeeded the agreement of 1817.

The present ruler of the State His Highness Akbar Shah Nawab Iftikharul Mulk, Lieutenant Colonel Haji Sir Mohammad Humdullah Khan Bahadur C.S.I., C.I.E., C.V.O., N.S., succeeded his mother His late Highness Nawab Sultan Jahans Begam, on her abdication in May 1928. He had previously actively participated in the administration of the State for nearly ten years as Chief Secretary and afterwards as Member for Finance and Law and Justice.

His Highness is the head of the Government and is assisted by an Executive Council consisting of five Members and one Secretary whose names are given below—

Allmarbat James Ferguson Dyer C.I.E., C.V.O., President of the State Council and Member Revenue Department.

Allmarbat Rai Bahadur Raja Oudh Narain Bisarya M.A. Member Finance, Law and Justice and Public Works Departments.

Allmarbat Nasirul Mulk Moulvi Syed Liaquat Ali M.A. LL.B. Member Revenue and Public Works Departments.

Allmarbat Lieutenant Colonel H. De N. Lucas, Member Army Department.

Allmarbat Rafiq Qadr M.A., M.L.C., Member Public Health and Education Department.

Secretary—Munshi Hasan Mohammad Hayat, B.A.

The Political Department is under His Highness direct control the Secretary being Air Qadr Khan Ali Haider Abbasi.

The work of legislation with the right of discussing the budget moving resolutions and interpolation rests with a representative Legislative Council inaugurated in 1927. The raiyatwari system in which the cultivator holds his land direct from Government has lately been introduced. The State forests are extensive and valuable and the arable area which comprises more than two thirds of the total consists mostly of good soil producing cotton, wheat, other cereals, sugar cane and tobacco. The State contains many remains of great archaeological interest including the famous Sanchi Topes which date from the third century B.C. and which were restored under the direction of Sir John Marshall during

the second decade of the century. Banch Station on the G. I. P. main line to Delhi adjoins the Topes.

Among other troops the State maintains one full strength Infantry battalion. The capital Bhopal City beautifully situated on the northern bank of an extensive lake is the junction for the Bhopal Rajputana Section of the Great Indian Peninsula Railway.

**Rewa**—This State lies in the Baghelkhand Agency and falls into two natural divisions separated by the escarp of the Kaimur range. The area is 18,000 sq. miles with a population of 15,87,552 (in 1931). Its Chiefs are Bagay Rajputs descended from the Solanki clan who ruled over Gujrat from the tenth to the thirteenth century. In 1812 a body of Pindaries raided Mirzapur from Rewa territory and the Prince who had previously rejected overtures for an alliance was called upon to accede to a threat acknowledging the protection of the British Government. During the Mutiny Rewa offered troops to the British and for his services then various parganas which had been seized by the Marathas, were restored to the Rewa Chief. The present ruler is His Highness Maharaja Sir Gulab Singh Bahadur C.S.I., C.I.E., who was born in 1908. He was married in 1919 to the daughter of His Highness the Maharaja of Jodhpur. Upon the death of his father in 1918 His Highness Maharaja Sir Venkat Ramana Singh Bahadur C.S.I. on 30th October 1918 His Highness Maharaja Gulab Singh Bahadur succeeded to the throne on 31st October as a minor. During the period of minority the State was administered by a Council of Regency with His Highness Maharaja Sir Gulab Singh Bahadur as Regent. His Highness Maharaja Gulab Singh Bahadur attained majority in 1922 and was invested with full ruling powers on 31st October, 1922 by His Highness the Viceroy and the administration of the State is now carried on by him with the aid of a State Council of which His Highness is the President. His Highness has got a son and heir named Shri Yuvraj Maharaj Kumar Martand Singhji born on 15th March, 1923.

His Highness second marriage with the daughter of His Highness Maharaja of Kolhapur was performed on the 18th February 1925.

**Dhar**—This State in Central India takes its name from the old city of Dhar long famous as the capital of the Parmar Rajputs, who ruled over Malwa from ninth to the thirteenth century and from whom the present Rulers of Dhar—Puar Marathas—claim descent. In the middle of the 18th century the Ruler of Dhar, Anand Rao, was one of the leading chiefs of Central India, sharing with Holkar and Scindia the rule of Malwa. The State came into treaty relations with the British Government in virtue of the treaty of 1819. Lt. Colonel H. H. the Maharaja Sir Uday Rao Puar Sahib Bahadur C.S.I., C.V.O., M.B., died on 30th July 1926. There are 13 feudatories and 9 Bhuiyars of whom 13 hold a guarantee from the British Government. The population of the State according to the latest



## SIKKIM.

Sikkim is bounded on the north and north east by Tibet, on the south-east by Bhutan on the south by the British district of Darjeeling, and on the west by Nepal. The population consists of Bhutias, Lepchas, and Nepalese. It forms the direct route to the Chumbi Valley in Tibet. The main axis of the Himalayas, which runs east and west, forms the boundary between Sikkim and Tibet. The Singalla and Chola ranges, which run southwards from the main chain, separate Sikkim from Nepal on the west, and from Tibet and Bhutan on the east. On the Singalla range rise the great snow peaks of Kivohinjunga (28,146 feet) one of the highest mountains in the world. The Chola range which is much loftier than that of Singalla, leaves the main chain at the Dongkya La.

Tradition says that the ancestors of the Rajas of Sikkim originally came from eastern Tibet. The State was twice invaded by the Gurkhas at the end of the eighteenth century. On the outbreak of the Nepal War in 1814 the British formed an alliance with the Raja of Sikkim and at the close of the war the Raja was rewarded by a considerable cession of territory. In 1885 the Raja granted the site of Darjeeling to the British and received Rs 12,000 annually in lieu of it.

The State was previously under the Government of Bengal, but was brought under the direct supervision of the Government of India in 1908. The State is thinly populated, the area being 2,818 square miles, and the population 1,09,661, chiefly Buddhists and Hindus. The most important crops are maize and rice. There are several trade routes through Sikkim from Darjeeling District into Tibet. The convention of 1890 provision was made for the opening of trade inart but the results were disappointing, and the failure of the Tibetans to fulfil their obligations resulted in 1904 in the despatch of a mission to Lhasa, where a new convention was signed. Trade with the British has increased in recent years, and is now between 40 and 50 lakhs yearly. A number of good roads have been constructed in recent years. The present ruler, His Highness Maharajah Sir Tashi Namgyal, K.C.I.B. was born in 1893 and succeeded in 1914. His Highness was invested with full ruling powers on the 6th April 1918. The title of a C.I.B. was conferred upon the Maharaja on the 1st January 1918 and K.C.I.B. on 1st January 1923. The average revenue is Rs 5,80,422.

Political Officer in Sikkim.—Lt.-Col J L R Woor

## BHUTAN

Bhutan extends for a distance of approximately 190 miles east and west along the southern slopes of the central axis of the Himalayas adjacent to the northern border of Eastern Bengal and Assam. Its area is 18,000 square miles and its population, consisting of Buddhists and Hindus has been estimated at 300,000. The country formerly belonged to a tribe called Tekpa, but was wrested from them by some Tibetan soldiers about the middle of the seveneenth century. British relations with Bhutan commenced in 1773 when the Bhutias invaded the principality of Cocoh Behar and British aid was invoked by that State. After a number of raids by the Bhutaneses into Assam, an envoy (the Hon. A. Eden) was sent to Bhutan, who was grossly insulted and compelled to sign a treaty surrendering the Duars to Bhutan. On his return the treaty was disallowed and the Duars annexed. This was followed by the treaty of 1865 by which the State's relations with the Government of India were satisfactorily regulated. The State formerly received an allowance of half a lakh a year from the British Government in consideration of the cession in 1865 of some areas on the southern borders. This allowance was doubled by a new treaty concluded in January 1910, by which the Bhutanese Government bound itself to be guided by the advice of the British Government in regard to its external relations, while the British

Government undertook to exercise no interference in the internal administration of Bhutan. On the occasion of the Tibet Mission of 1904, the Bhutias gave strong proof of their friendly attitude. Not only did they consent to the survey of a road through their country to Chumbi, but their ruler, the Tongpa Penlop accompanied the British troops to Lhasa, and assisted in the negotiations with the Tibetan authorities. For these services he was made a K.C.I.B., and he has since entertained the British Agent hospitably at his capital. The ruler is now known as H.H. the Maharaja of Bhutan, Sir Ugyen Wangchok K.C.I.B., K.C.I.B. At the head of the Bhutan Government, there are nominally two supreme authorities, the Dharma Raja, known as Shaping Kenpoche, the spiritual head, and the Deb or Depa Raja, the temporal ruler. The Dharma Raja is regarded as a very high incarnation of Buddha, far higher than the ordinary incarnations in Tibet, of which there are several hundreds. On the death of a Dharma Raja a year or two is allowed to elapse and his reincarnation then takes place, always in the Chhoje, or royal family of Bhutan.

Cultivation is backward and the chief crop is maize. The military force consists of local levies under the control of the different chiefs. They are of no military value.

## NEPAL.

1 The small hilly independent Kingdom of Nepal is a narrow tract of country extending for about 52½ miles along the southern slope of the central axis of the Himalayas. It has an area of about 26 000 square miles, with a population of about 5 580 000, chiefly Hindus. The greater part of the country is mountainous, the lower slopes being cultivated. Above these is a rugged broken wall of rock leading up to the chain of snow clad peaks which culminate in Mount Everest (29 002 feet) and others of slightly less altitude. The country before the Gurkhas occupation was split up into several small kingdoms under Newar kings. The Gurkhas under Prithvi Narayan Shah overran and conquered the different kingdoms of Patan, Kathmandu and Bhaktapur and other places during the latter half of the 18th century and since then have been rulers of the whole of Nepal. In 1846 the head of the Rana family Maharaja Jung Bahadur Rana obtained from the sovereign the perpetual right to the office of Prime Minister of Nepal, and the right is still enjoyed by the descendants of the Rana family. In 1850 Jung Bahadur paid a visit to England and was thus the first Hindu Chief to leave India and to become acquainted with the power and resources of the British nation. The relations of Nepal with the Government of India are regulated by the treaty of 1816 and subsequent agreements by which a representative of the British Government is received at Kathmandu. By virtue of the same treaty either Government maintained a representative at the Court of the other and her treaty relations with Tibet allow her to keep a Resident at Lhasa of her own. Her relations with China is of a friendly nature. Ever since the conclusion of the treaty of 1816 the friendly relations with the British Government have steadily been maintained. During the rule of the late Prime Minister it has been at its height as is evidenced by the valuable friendly help in men and money which has been given and which was appreciatively mentioned in both the Houses of Parliament and by Mr Asquith in his Guildhall speech in 1915. The message from His Majesty the King Emperor to the Nepalese Prime Minister sent on the termination of hostilities and published at the time as also Viceroy's laudatory address to the Nepalese contingent on the eve of their return home after having laudably fulfilled their mission in India eloquently and gratefully acknowledged the valuable help rendered by Nepal during the four and a half years of war. In recognition of this help Nepal receives an unconditional annual present of Rupees ten lakhs from the British Government to be paid in perpetuity. To further strengthen and cement the bonds of friendship that have subsisted so long between the two countries a new Treaty of friendship was concluded between the Government of Nepal and Great Britain on the 21st December 1923.

2 From the foregoing account of the history of Nepal it will be seen that the Government of the country has generally been in the hands of the Minister of the day. Since the time of Jung Bahadur this system of government has been clearly laid down and defined. The sovereign, or Maharajadhiraja, as he is called, is but a

dignified figure-head whose position can best be likened to that of the Emperor of Japan during the Shogunate. The present King, His Majesty Maharajadhiraja Tribhuvan Bir Bikram Jung Bahadur Shah Bahadur Shum Shere Jung Deva ascended the throne on the death of his father in 1911. The real ruler of the country is the Minister who, while enjoying complete monopoly of power couples with his official rank the exalted title of Maharaja. Next to him comes the Commander in Chief who ordinarily succeeds to the office of Minister.

3 The present Minister at the head of affairs of Nepal is Maharaja Bhim, Shum Shere Jung Bahadur Rana, GCSI GCMG KCB. Yit Yang Paoting Shun Chian Luh Chuan Shang (Chinese) Honorary Lieutenant-General, British Army and Hon Colonel 4th Gurkhas, who succeeded the late Maharaja Chandra Shum Shere Jung Bahadur Rana as Prime Minister and Supreme Commander in Chief in November 1920. Soon after this accession to power, with the consummate skill and political acumen of a born diplomat, he averted a threatened breach of relations with Tibet. A man of proved ability as the Commander in Chief of Nepal he has inaugurated several urgent and important works of public utility. Already he has abolished certain un-economical imposts such as those on salt cotton etc. has tentatively suspended capital punishment in the kingdom with a view to its final abolition, constructed a second water works, improved mintage and expanded general education. The reclamation on a large scale of forest areas both in the hills and the Tarai is now being on to provide a hearth and home for Gurkhas retiring from British Service and of the overlow population now migrating outside the country. In all his public utterances he has expressed an earnest desire to uphold and augment the traditional friendship with the British Government.

4 Rice, wheat and maize form the chief crops in the lowlands. Mineral wealth is supposed to be great but like other sources of revenue, has not been developed. Communications to the State are primitive but since 1920 the Government has already undertaken the construction of a good and permanent road for vehicular traffic from Amlekhgunj to Bhiphadi—the end of a steep ridge in the main route to the capital of the country from British India—and also has installed a ropeway to connect this base with the capital proper covering a distance of 14 miles. A light railway from Amlekhgunj covering a distance of 25 miles in the route and connecting with the B & N W Ry at Raxaul also has been constructed and opened for traffic since March 1927. It has also put up a telephone over this route connecting the capital with the frontier township of Birgunje near Raxaul. The revenue is about two crores of rupees per annum. The standing army is estimated at 45 000 the highest posts in it being filled by relations of the minister. The State is of considerable archaeological interest and many of the sites connected with scenes of Buddha's life have been identified in it by the remains of inscribed pillars.

British Envoy—Lieut. Col. C T Danes C.I.B.

## NORTH-WEST FRONTIER STATES.

The Indian States of the North West Frontier Provinces are Amb, Phulera, Dir, Swat and Chitral. The area of the latter three is 8 000 1 800 and 4 000 square miles and population 250,000 216 000 and 99,000 respectively.

Amb—is only a village on the western bank of the Indus in independent Tanawal.

**Chitral**—Runs from Lowara to the south of the Hindu Kush range in the north, and has an area of about 4,000 square miles. The ruling dynasty has maintained itself for more than three hundred years, during the greater part of which the State has constantly been at war with its neighbours. It was visited in 1885 by the Lockhart Mission and in 1889 on the establishment of a political agency in Gilgit the ruler of Chitral received an annual subsidy from the British Government. That subsidy was increased two years later on condition that the ruler Amen ul Mulk accepted the advice of the British Government in all matters connected with foreign policy and frontier defence. His sudden death in 1892 was followed by a dispute as to the succession. The eldest son Nizam ul Mulk was recognised by Government but he was murdered in 1896. A war was declared by Umra Khan of Jandul and Dir against the Indukela and the Agent at Gilgit, who had been sent to Chitral to report on the situation, was besieged with his escort and a force had to be despatched (April 1895) to their relief.

The valleys of which the State consist are extremely fertile and continuously cultivated. The internal administration of the country is conducted by His Highness Sir Shuja ul Mulk, K O I S, the Mehtar of Chitral and the foreign policy is regulated by the Political Agent at Malakand.

**Dir**—The territories of this State, about 3,000 square miles in area, include the country drained by the Panjkora and its affluents down to the junction of the former river with the Bafaur Rud. The Nawab of Dir is the overlord of the country, exacting allegiance from the petty chiefs of the clans. Dir is mainly held by Yusufzai Pathans, the old non-Pathan inhabitants being now confined to the upper portion of the Panjkora valley known as the Dir Kohistan.

**Swat**—The Ruler of the State Mir Gulshahzada Sir Abdul Wadood K O S, is a descendant of the famous Akhund Sahib of Swat. He consolidated his rule in Swat from 1917 to 1922 and was recognised by the Government of India as Wali of Swat in 1925. The area of the State is 1 800 square miles and population 216 000. The Headquarters of the State is at Saidu Sharif about 40 miles from Malakand and connected with Malakand by motor road.

Political Agent for Dir, Swat and Chitral—  
A D F Dundas I C S

## STATES IN THE MADRAS PRESIDENCY

The Madras Presidency includes 5 Indian States covering an area of 10 643 square miles. Of these the States of Travancore and Cochin represent ancient Hindu dynasties. Pudukottai is the inheritance of the chieftain called the Tondimmas. Banganapalle and Sandur two petty States of which the first is ruled by a Nawab lie in the centre of two British districts.

Name.	Area sq miles	Population	Estimated Gross Revenue in lakhs of rupees
Travancore	7,625	5 090 432	248 49
Cochin	1 417	1 205 015	62 36
Pudukottai	1,179	4 0 894	21 06
Banganapalle	255	89 218	4 39
Sandur	167	13 583	2 43

These States were brought into direct relation with the Government of India on October 1st, 1923.

**Travancore**—This State, which has an area of 7,624 84 square miles and a population of 5,090,432 with a revenue of Rs 227 18 lakhs occupies the south west portion of the Indian Peninsula, forming an irregular triangle with its apex at Cape Comorin. The early history of Travancore is in great part traditional, but there is little doubt that H H the Maharaja is the representative of the Chera dynasty, one of the three great Hindu dynasties which exercised sovereign

ignty at one time in Southern India. The petty chiefs, who had subsequently set up as independent rulers within the State were all subdued, and the whole country included within its present boundaries was consolidated and brought under one rule by Maharaja Marthanda Varma (1729-38). The English first settled at Anjengo a few miles to the north of Travancore, and built a factory there in 1684. In the wars in which the East India Company were engaged in Madras and Travancore, in the middle of the 18th century, the Travancore State gave assistance to the British authorities. Travancore was recognised as one of the staunchest allies of the British Power and was accordingly included in the Treaty made in 1784 between the East India Company and the Sultan of Mysore. To protect the State from possible invasions by Tippu, an arrangement was come to in 1788 with the East India Company and in 1795 a formal treaty was concluded, by which the Company agreed to protect Travancore from all foreign enemies. In 1805 the annual subsidy to be paid by Travancore was fixed at 8 lakhs of rupees.

H H the Maharaja (6th November 1912) ascended the throne on the 1st September 1924. During the minority the State was ruled by Her Highness Maharani Setu Lakshmi Bai O I, aunt of the Maharaja as Regent on his behalf. His Highness was invested with ruling powers on the 6th November 1931. The work of legislation is entrusted to a Council brought into existence in 1883 and as last reconstituted in 1921, has a majority of non-official elected members. The Council is invested with the powers of voting on the budget, moving resolutions and asking

questions including supplementary questions. Women are placed on a footing of complete equality with men in the matter of both franchise and membership. This is the largest measure of constitutional reform introduced in any Indian State. A representative assembly known as the Sri Mulam Popular Assembly meets once a year. Its members who are the elected representatives of the people are given an opportunity to express direct to the Dewan their wants and wishes and their views regarding the administrative measures adopted from time to time. Local Self Government on a small scale exists in the more important towns. The State supports a military force of 1,471 men. Education has advanced considerably in recent years and the State takes a leading place in that respect. In the matter of female education the State has a leading place among Indian States and the British Indian Provinces. The principal food-grain grown is rice, but the main source of agricultural wealth is the cocoanut. Other crops are pepper, areca-nut, jack fruit, sugar cane and tapioca. Rubber and tea are among other important products. Cotton weaving and the making of matting from the coir are among the chief industries. The State is well provided with roads and with a natural system of back waters, besides canals and rivers navigable for country crafts. One line of railway about one hundred miles in length cuts across the State from east to west and then runs along the Coast to the Capital. More Railway lines are in contemplation. The capital is Trivandrum.

Agent to the Governor-General—Lieut Col H B N Pritchard CIE, CBE  
Deputy—T Austin ICS Bar at-Law

**Cochin**—This State on the south-west coast of India is bounded by the Malabar District of the Madras Presidency and the State of Travancore. Very little is known of its early history. According to tradition the Rajas of Cochin hold the territory in right of descent from Cheraman Perumal who governed the whole country of Kerala, including Travancore and Malabar, as Viceroy of the Chola Kings about the beginning of the ninth century, and afterwards established himself as an independent Ruler. In 1503, the Portuguese were allowed to settle in what is now British Cochin and in the following year they built a fort and established commercial relations in the State. In the earlier wars with the Zamorin of Calicut, they assisted the Rajas of Cochin. The influence of the Portuguese on the west coast began to decline about the latter part of the seventeenth century, and in 1683 they were ousted from the town of Cochin by the Dutch with whom the Raja entered into friendly relations. About a century later in 1769 when the Dutch power began to decline the Raja was attacked by the Zamorin of Calicut who was expelled with the assistance of the Raja of Travancore. In 1776 the State was conquered by Hyder Ali, to whom it remained tributary and subordinate, and subsequently to his son, Tipu Sultan. A treaty was concluded in 1791 between the Raja and the East India Company, by which His Highness agreed to become tributary to the British Government for his territories which were then in the possession of Tipu, and to pay a subsidy

His Highness Sri Sir Rama Varmah G C I S who assumed the throne in January 1915 having died on 25th March 1932. His Highness Sree Rama Varmah who was born on 30th December 1861 succeeded to the throne and was duly installed as Maharaja on 1st June 1932. The administration is conducted under the control of the Maharaja whose chief Minister and Executive officer is the Dewan C G Herbert Esq ICS. The forests of Cochin form one of its most valuable assets. They abound in teak, ebony, blackwood and other valuable trees. Rice forms the staple of cultivation. Cocoanuts are largely raised in the sandy tracts, and their products form the chief exports of the State. Communications by road and back waters are good and the State owns a line of railway from Shoranore to Idukulam the capital of the State and a Forest Steam Tramway used in developing the forests. The State supports a force of 32 officers and 387 men.  
Agent to the Governor-General—Lieut Col H B N Pritchard CIE, CBE

**Pudukkottai**—This State is bounded on the north and west by Trichinopoly, on the south by Ramnad and on the east by Tanjore. In early times a part of the State belonged to the Chola Kings and the southern part to the Pandya Kings of Madura. Relations with the English began during the Carnatic wars. During the siege of Trichinopoly by the French in 1752, the Tondiman of the time did good service to the Company's cause by sending them provisions, although his own country was on at least one occasion ravaged as a consequence of his fidelity to the English. In 1766 he sent some of his troops to assist Mumukshu Yum, the Company's sepoy commander, in settling the Madura and Tanjore countries. Subsequently he was of much service in the wars with Haider Ali. His services were rewarded by a grant of territory subject to the conditions that the district should not be alienated (1806). Apart from that there is no treaty or arrangement with the Raja. His Highness Sri Brhadamba Das Raja Rajagopala Tondim Bahadur the present ruler, is a minor. He was installed as Raja on 19-11-28. The administration of the State is carried on by an Administrator. The various departments are constituted on the British India model. The principal food crop is rice. The forests which cover about one-seventh of the State contain only small timber. There are no large industries. The State is well provided with roads but Pudukkottai is the only municipal town in the State.

Agent to the Governor-General—Lt Col H B N Pritchard CIE, CBE

**Bangalorepalle**—This is a small State in two detached portions which in the eighteenth century passed from Hyderabad to Mysore and back again to Hyderabad. The control over it was ceded to the Madras Government by the Nizam in 1800. The present ruler is Nawab Meer Fazle Ali Khan Bahadur. The chief food-grain is cholam. The Nawab pays no tribute and maintains no military force. The revenue of the State is over 4 lakhs. The Nawab enjoys a salute of 9 guns.

Agent to the Governor-General—Lt Col H B N Pritchard, CIE, CBE



**Sandur**—The State is almost surrounded by the District of Belkari. The State is under the political control of the Agent to the Governor General Madras States. After the destruction of the Empire of Vijayanagar in 1565 the State came to be held by semi-independent chiefs under the nominal sovereignty of the Sultan of Bijapur and in 1728 one of these chiefs, a Poligar of Bedar tribe, was turned out by an ancestor of the present Raja named Siddoji Rao of the Bhude family of the famous Mahadeti Chief (Sivaji), they were Benapathies of Sivaji. In Sivaji Rao's time the State came under the Madras Government and his heirs in perpetuity with full powers. In 1876 the title of Raja was conferred on the Chief as a hereditary distinction. The present ruler is Raja Shrinant Yeshwantrao Hindurao Ghorpade who was invested with full ruling powers in February 1930.

The Raja pays no tribute and maintains no military force. The most important staple crop is chohlam. Teak and sandalwood are found in small quantities in the forests.

The minerals of the State possess unusual interest. The hematites found in it are probably the richest ore in India. An outcrop near the southern boundary forms the crest of a ridge 150 feet in height, which apparently consists entirely of pure steel grey crystalline hematite (specular iron) of intense hardness. Some of the softer ores used to be smelted but the industry has been killed by the cheaper English iron. Manganese deposits have also been found in three places, and during 1911 to 1914 over 225,000 tons of manganese ore were transported by one company.

Agent to the Governor-General—Lt Col D M Field

### STATES OF WESTERN INDIA

Owing to the large number of States concerned and the interfering of their territories with neighbouring British districts, the transfer of States under the Bombay Government to direct political relations with the Government of India (which was advocated in the Montagu Chelmsford Report on the Constitutional Reforms) had been delayed. The first stage of that process, however, was carried out in October, 1924 when a new Residency was created in direct relation with the Government of India comprising the whole of the compact area making up the Kathiawar, Cutch and Palanpur Agencies under the Government of Bombay.

Resident of the First Class and Agent to the Governor General in the States of Western India.—The Hon ble Mr C Latimer I.C.S. CIE ICS

Judicial Commissioner in the States of Western India.—A S R Macklin

The remaining States in the Bombay Presidency which continued to remain in political relations with the Government of Bombay, were transferred to the direct control of the Government of India with effect from the 1st April 1935. The transfer necessitated regrouping not only of the remaining Bombay States but also of some of the States comprised in the Western India States Agency. All the States and Estates hitherto included in the Mahi Kantha Agency except the Danta State are now in the Western India States Agency. These and the States and Estates comprised in the Banas Kantha Agency except the Palanpur State under the Western India States Agency now form a combined Agency which is designated Sabar Kantha Agency. The Danta State has been transferred to the Rajputana Agency so also the Palanpur State which was in the Western India States Agency has been transferred to the Rajputana Agency.

Resident of the First Class and Agent to the Governor General in the States of Western India.—

The Honourable Mr C Latimer C.I.E. C.I.E. I.C.S.

Judicial Commissioner in the States of Western India.—D B. Korman, I.C.S.

**Kathiawar**—Kathiawar is the peninsula lying immediately to the north of Gujarat in the

Bombay Presidency. Its extreme length is about 220 miles and its greatest breadth about 165 miles the area being 23,445 square miles. There are nearly 200 separate States in Kathiawar which for purposes of administrative convenience is sub-divided into subordinate Agencies known as the Western and Eastern Kathiawar Agencies. The Western Kathiawar Agency comprises the Ratar and Sorath Pranta, while the Eastern Kathiawar Agency comprises the Pranta of Jhalavad and Gohelwad but in whichever of these two Agencies States with Salutes of guns are situated they are in direct political relations with the Hon ble the Agent to the Governor General. The history of the British connection with Kathiawar commences from Colonel Walker's settlement of 1807. In 1863 the States in Kathiawar were classified into 7 classes and although classes have since been abolished, the various jurisdictions still remained graded as fixed in 1863.

**Cutch**—Before the creation in October 1924 of the Western India States Agency the relations of the Cutch Durbars with the Bombay Government were conducted through a Political Agent in charge of the Cutch Agency, with Headquarters at Bhuj. The Cutch Agency and the appointment of the Political Agent have since been abolished and the State of Cutch is in direct relations with the Hon ble the Agent to the Governor-General in the States of Western India.

**Sabar Kantha Agency**—As stated above this is a new group comprising the States and Estates in the old Banas Kantha Agency and States and Estates in the old Mahi Kantha Agency except the Danta State. Before the year 1925 the Banas Kantha Agency was known as the Palanpur Agency when it also comprised the First Class States of Palanpur and Rajpurnpur. Of these two States Palanpur is now in direct political relationship with the Government of India through the Honourable the Agent to the Governor General in Rajputana and Rajpurnpur through the Honourable the Agent to the Governor General in the States of Western India. The First Class State of Idar which was included in the old Mahi Kantha Agency is also in direct political relationship with the Government of India through the

Honourable the Agent to the Governor General in the States of Western India as also the full powered State of Vijayanagar. The group comprising the remaining minor States Ketates and Talukas which were included in the old Hanga Kantha Agency under the Western India States Agency and the old Mahi Kantha Agency under the Government of Bombay has been named the Sabar Kantha Agency and is in charge of a Political Agent who is subordinate to the Honourable the Agent to the Governor General in the States of Western India.

**Bhavnagar**—This State lies at the head and west side of the Gulf of Cambay. The Gohel Rajputs, to which tribe the Ruler of Bhavnagar belongs, are said to have settled in the country about the year 1280 under Sajakji from whose three sons—Banoji, Sarangji and Shahji—are descended respectively the rulers of Bhavnagar Lathi and Palitana. An intimate connexion was formed between the Bombay Government and Bhavnagar in the eighteenth century when the ruler of that State took pains to destroy the places which infested the neighbouring seas. The State was split up when Gujarat and Kathiawar were divided between the Peshwa and the Gaekwar, but the various claims over Bhavnagar were consolidated in the hands of the British Government in 1807. The State pays an annual tribute of Rs. 1,28,060 to the British Government. Rs. 3,681-3-0 as Pashkashi to Baroda and Rs. 22,858 as Zorlati to Junagadh. His Highness Maharaja Krishna Kumar Singh succeeded to the ghat on the death of his father, Maharaja Sir Bhavsinhji G.C.I.E. on 17th July 1919 and was invested with full powers on 18th April 1921. The State Council consists of Sir Prabhashankar D. Patani, K.C.I.E., as President, the other members of the Council are Dewan Bahadur T. K. Trivedi and Khan Bahadur S. A. Goghawala, M.A., LL.B., Bar-at-Law. One noteworthy feature in the administration is the complete separation of judicial from executive functions and the decentralisation of authority is another. The authority and powers of all the Heads of Departments have been clearly defined, and each within its own sphere is independent of the others being directly responsible to the Council.

The chief products of the State are grain cotton sugar-cane and salt. The chief manufactures are oil, copper and brass vessels and cloth. The Bhavnagar State Railway is 307 miles in length. The capital of the State is the town and port of Bhavnagar, which has a good and safe harbour for shipping and carried on an extensive trade as one of the principal markets and harbours of export for cotton in Kathiawar. Bhavnagar supports 270 State Landers and 250 State Infantry.

Population (in 1921) was 500,274 of whom 88 per cent were Hindus and 8 per cent Mahomedans. The average income for the last five years was Rs. 1,19,37,877, and the average expenditure Rs. 99,32,273.

**Dhrangadhra State** is a State of the First Class in Kathiawar with a population of nearly one lakh and an area of 1,167 square miles exclusive of the Dhrangadhra portion of the Kutch of Cutch. The ruler of Dhrangadhra is the head of the Jhalia family of Rajputs originally called the Makvans. This Rajput clan is of

great antiquity having migrated to Kathiawar from the North establishing itself first at Patli in the Ahmedabad District thence moving to Halvad and finally settling in its present seat. Being the guardians of the North Eastern marches of Kathiawar they had to suffer repeatedly from the successive incursions of the Mahomedans into that Peninsula but after suffering the various vicissitudes of war they were confirmed in their possession of Halvad its surrounding territories and the salt pans attached thereto by an Imperial Firman issued by Emperor Aurangzeb. The States of Wankaner Limbdi Wadhwan Chuda Savla and Than Lakhtar are offshoots from Dhrangadhra. His Highness Maharaja Shri Sir Bhagshyamsinhji G.C.I.E. K.C.S.I. Maharaja Raj Sahab is the ruler of the State and the titular head of all the Jhalas. The administration is conducted under the Maharaja's directions by the Dewan Raj Bahadur Manishji K. Jhalia G.C.I.E. The soil being eminently fit for cotton cultivation the principal crops are long stapled cotton and cereals of various kinds. Excellent building and ornamental stone is quarried from the hills situated within the State. Wadagars Salt of an excellent quality with Magnesium Chloride and other bye products of salt are also manufactured in the State Salt Works at Kuda which offer practically inexhaustible supplies for their manufacture. To utilize these valuable resources the State has recently built and put into operation a huge factory in Dhrangadhra, known as the Shri Shakti Alkali Works for the manufacture on a large scale of Soda Ash Caustic Soda and Soda Chloride as bye products of salt and these are finding a ready market all over India. The capital town is Dhrangadhra, a fortified town, 75 miles west of Ahmedabad.

Dhrangadhra State owns the Railway from Wadhwan Junction to Halvad, a distance of 40 miles which is worked by the B. B. & C. I. Railway. An extension of this line to Maliya is under contemplation. A railway siding has been laid from Dhrangadhra to Kuda—a distance of 11 miles—to facilitate the salt traffic.

**Gondal State**—The Ruling Prince of Gondal is a Rajput of the Jadeja stock with the title of H. H. Maharaja Thakore Sahab the present Ruler being H. H. Shri Bhagwat Singhji, G.C.I.E. The early founder of the State Kumbhoji I., had a modest estate of 20 villages. Kumbhoji II., the most powerful Chief of the House, widened the territories to almost their present limits by conquest but it was left to the present ruler to develop its resources to the utmost, and in the words of Lord Roay, Governor of Bombay by its "importance and advanced administration to get it recognized as a First Class State. The State pays a tribute of Rs. 1,10,721. The chief products are cotton groundnuts and grain and the chief manufactures are cotton and woollen fabrics and gold embroidery. Gondal has always been prominent amongst the States of its class for the vigour with which public works have been prosecuted, and was one of the earliest pioneers of railway enterprise in Kathiawar, having initiated the Dhasa-Dhoraji line, it owns the Dhasa-Jam Jodhpur section called the Gondal Railway and manages it along with the Jetalpur-Rajkot Railway and H. H. Gackwad's

Kinjadia-Dhari line, it subsequently built the Jetalpur-Balkot Railway in partnership with other Native States in Kathiawar. There are no export and import dues, the people being free from taxes and duties. Comparatively speaking Gondal stands first in Kathiawar in respect of the spread of education. Compulsory female education in the State has been ordered by His Highness. Rs 25 lakhs have been spent on irrigation tanks and canals, water supply and electricity to the town of Gondal. The Capital is Gondal, a fortified town on the line between Balkot and Jetalpur.

**Junagadh State.**—A first class State under the Western India States Agency and lies in the South Western portion of the Kathiawar. Peninsularly between 24°-46' and 21°-53' North latitude 80° and 72° East longitude with the Halar division of the province as its northern boundary and Gohilwad Prant to its east. It is bounded on the south and west by the Arabian Sea. The State is divided into 13 Mahals. It has 14 ports of which the principal are Veravalam Mangrol. The principal rivers in the State are the Bhadar Uben Oret, Hirar Saraswati Machhuadri, Sin gaoda, Meghal, Vrajini, Raval and Sabli. The principal town of Junagadh which is one of the most picturesque towns in India is situated on the slope of the Girnar and the Datar Hill while in antiquity and historical interest it yields to none. The Upperkot or old citadel contains interesting Buddhist caves and the whole of the ditch and neighbourhood is honey-combed with caves of their remains. There are a number of fine modern buildings in the town. The famous Asoka inscription of the Buddhist time carved out on a big block of black granite stone is housed at the foot of the Girnar Hill which is sacred to the Jains the Shivalites the Vajnavites and other Hindus. To the south-east of the Girnar Hill lies the extensive forest of the Gir comprising 494 square miles 828 acres and 10 gunthas. It supplies timber and other natural products to the residents of the State and the neighbouring districts and is unique as the sole stronghold of the Indian lion. The area of the State is 3,537 square miles and the average revenue amounts to about Rs 87,00,000. The total population according to the census of 1931 is 545,209. Until 1472 when it was conquered by Sultan Mahmud Begra of Ahmedabad Junagadh was a Rajput State ruled by Chiefs of the Chudasama tribe. During the reign of the Emperor Akbar it became a dependency of Delhi under the immediate authority of the Moghal Viceroy of Gujarat. About 1755 when the representatives of the Moghals had lost his authority in Gujarat, Sherkhan Babi the ancestor of the present Babi Ruler expelled the Moghal Governor, and established his own rule. The ruler of Junagadh first entered into engagements with the British Government in 1807. The principal articles of production in the State are cotton, bajri, jawar, sesamum, wheat, rice, sugarcane cereals, grass, timber, stone, castor-seed, fish, country tobacco, groundnuts, coconuts, bamboos, etc., while those of manufacture are glass, molasses, sugar, candy, copper, and brassware, dyed cloth, gold and silver embroidery, pottery, hardware, leather, bamboo furniture, etc. The State pays a tribute of Rs 28,394 annually to the Pat-

mount Power and Peshkash of Rs 88,210 to His Highness the Gaekwar on the other hand, the State of Junagadh receives a tribute styled Zortahi amounting to Rs 92,421 from not less than 134 States and Talukas, a relic of the day of Mahomedan supremacy. The State maintains State forces consisting of Lancers and the Mahabat Khanji Infantry, the sanctioned strength of the former being 173 and of the latter 220 inclusive of Bag pipe Band.

The Ruler bears the title of Nawab. The present Nawab is His Highness Sir Mahabat Khan III, G.O.B. K.C.S.I., and is the ninth in succession and seventh in descent from His Highness Bahadurkhanji I the founder of the Babi Family of Junagadh in 1735 A.D. His Highness the Nawab Sahib was born on 22nd August 1900 and succeeded to the gads in 1911 visited England in 1913-14 received his education at the Mayo College, Ajmer and has been invested with full powers since March 1920. His Highness the Nawab Sahib is the Ruler of the Princely State in Kathiawar ranks first amongst the Chiefs of Kathiawar, exercising plenary powers and enjoys a salute of 15 guns, personal 13 permanent and 16 local within the territorial limits of the Junagadh State. Languages spoken—Gujarati and Urdu.

**Ruler.**—His Highness Sir Mahabat Khanji Bahadurkhanji, G.O.B. K.C.S.I.

**His Apparent.**—Shahzada Mahomed Dilawarkhanji, 2nd Shahzada Mahomed Himmatkhanji.

**President of the Council.**—P. B. Cadell, C.S.I.

**Navanagar State** on the southern shore of the Gulf of Cutch has an area of 3,791 square miles. The Maharaja of Navanagar is a Jadeja Rajput by caste, and belongs to the same family as the Rao of Cutch. The Jadejas originally entered Kathiawar from Cutch, and dispossessed the ancient family of Jethwas then established at Ghumli. The town of Jamnagar was founded in 1540. The present Jam Sahib is H. H. Jam Sahib Shri Vijaysinhji who succeeded in April 1933. The principal products are grain, cotton and oil seeds shipped from the ports of the State. A small pearl fishery lies off the coast. The State pays a tribute of Rs. 1,20,000 per annum jointly to the British Government the Gaekwar of Baroda and the Nawab of Junagadh. The State maintains two squadrons of Rawanagar State Lancers and 1st Company of the State Infantry. The Capital is Jamnagar a flourishing place nearly 5 miles in circuit situated 5 miles east of the port of Bodi. Population 4,09,192. Revenue nearly Rs. 90 lakhs.

**Revenue Secretary.**—Gokulbhai B. Desai, Bar at-law.

**Political Secretary.**—Parashuram B. Junnarkar, B.A. LL.B.

**General Secretary.**—Hirabhai M. Mehta, B.A. (Contab.) Bar at-law.

**Chief Personal Assistant.**—P. M. Karanjia.

**Military Secretary.**—Lt Col R. K. Himmatsinhji.

**Cutch.**—The State is bounded on the north and north west by Sind, on the east by the Palanpur Agency, on the south by the Panthulu of Kathiawar and the Gulf of Cutch and the

south west by the Indian Ocean. Its area, exclusive of the great salt marsh called the Rann of Cutch, is 7,616 square miles. The capital is Bhub, where the ruling Chhet (the Maharao) His Highness Maha Rao Sri Khengarji Savai Bahadur, G.C.S.I., G.D.I.M., resides. From its isolated position the special characteristic of its people their peculiar dialect and their strong feeling of personal loyalty to their ruler, the peninsula of Cutch has more of the elements of a distinct nationality than any other of the dependencies of Bombay. The earliest historic notices of the State occur in the Greek writers. Its modern history dates from its conquest by the Sind tribe of Samma Rajputs in the fourteenth century. The section of the Sammas forming the ruling family in Cutch were known as the Jadejas or 'children of Jada'. The British made a treaty with the State in 1815. There is a fair proportion of good arable soil in Cutch, and wheat, barley and cotton are cultivated. Both iron and coal are found but are not worked. Cutch is noted for its beautiful embroidery and silverwork and its manufactures of silk and cotton are of some importance. Trade is chiefly carried by sea. The ruling chief is the supreme authority. A few of the Bhayats are invested with jurisdictional powers in varying degrees in their own estates and over their own ryot. A notable fact in connection with the administration of the Cutch State is the number and position of the Bhayat. These are Rajput nobles forming the brotherhood of the Rao. They were granted a share in the territories of the ruling chief as provision for their maintenance and are bound to furnish troops on an emergency. The number of these chiefs is 187, and the total number of the Jadeja tribe in Cutch is about 18,000. The British military force having been withdrawn from Bhub the State now pays Rs. 82,257 annually as an Ajnt equivalent to the British Government. The military force consists of about 1,000 in addition to which there are some irregular infantry, and the Bhayats could furnish on requisition a mixed force of four thousand.

**Porbandar**—The Porbandar State on the Western Coast of the province of Kathiawar comprises an area of 642½ square miles and has a population of 1,15,741 souls according to the Census of 1931. The capital of the State is Porbandar, a flourishing port having trade connections with Java, Burma, Persian Gulf, Africa and the important continental ports. The State has its own Railway. The well known Porbandar stone is quarried in the Bards Hills near Adityana and is largely exported to important places in as well as outside India. Porbandar Ghee (butter) has also a reputation of its own and is largely exported to Africa. The Indian Cement Factory of Messrs. Tata & Sons was established at Porbandar in 1912. It manufactures Ganapati Brand Portland cement which has stood keen competition. Among more recent industries may be mentioned the establishment of the Vadit Salt Works and Dyeing and Paints manufacture. The State maintains a Military Force.

His Highness Maharaja Rama Sahab Shri Sri Natwarinji Bahadur K.C.S.I. is the present Ruler of the State. Born on the 30th June 1901.

His Highness the Maharaja was educated at the Rajkumar College, Rajkot, where he distinguished himself both in studies and sports. His Highness ascended the Gadi on the 25th January 1930 and was married next month to Kunvari Shri' Rupaliba Sahab, M.B.E., of Limbdi. His Highness belongs to the ancient Rajput clan of the Jethwas, the earliest settlers in Western India and enjoys a salute of 13 guns. His Highness led the All India Cricket Team to England in 1932. The Porbandar State ranks fourth among the States of Western India.

**Radhanpur** is a first class State with an area of 1,150 square miles, which is held by a branch of the illustrious Babi family who since the reign of Humayun have always been prominent in the annals of Gujarat. The present Ruler is His Highness Nawab Jalal ud Din Khanji Bhamillah Khanji Babi Nawab Sahab of Radhanpur. The State maintains a Police force of 200. The principal products are cotton, wheat and grain. The capital in Radhanpur town a considerable trade centre for Northern Gujarat and Cutch. Saml has a cotton press and 3 spinning factories. There is no spinning factory at Munjpur one at Lohada and one at Sankeshwar which is a great centre of Jain pilgrimage and the year round Gotarka Dev and Trakud Lohi are also the principal places of pilgrimages for Mahommedans, Vaishnavas and Brahmins respectively.

There are several ancient monuments in the State, viz. Fatehkote at Radhanpur, Sialora's Feba at Suhapur, Lotrahvara Mahadev at Loti, Sankeshvara temple at Sankeshvara, Waghel tank at Waghel, Varanatha place at Waghel, Latichwar Mahadev at Fatehpur, Rajapur, Bhotava Old Masjid at Munjpur, Place of Ashan at Gotarka, Mahaball Pirs Dargah at Gotarka and Nilkantha Mahadev at Kunwar.

There is also an Anath Ashram for the poor, nearly known as The Hussainabaike Sahaba Moholal Vilas.

His Highness the Nawab Sahab Bahadur has established a Bank named Vadhaval Banks to lend money to cultivators and others on easy terms and thus save them from the clutches of the money lenders.

**Idar**—Idar is a First Class State with an area of 1,660 square miles and an average revenue of about 20 lakhs. The present Ruler of Idar H. H. Maharaja Himatsinghji is a Rajput of the Rathod clan. He was born in 1890 A.D. and ascended the gadi in 1931 on the death of His late Highness Maharaja Sir Dowlatsinghji. His Highness accompanied His late Highness Lt. Col. Sir Dowlatsinghji to Europe when the latter went to attend the Coronation of His Majesty the King Emperor in London and acted as Page to His Imperial Majesty at the Coronation Dinner held at Delhi in 1911. The subordinate Feudatory Jagirdars are divided into three classes. The Jagirdars comprised in the class of Bhayats are cadets of the Ruling House to whom grants have been made in maintenance or as a Jiwarak. Those known as Sardar Pattawats are descendants of the military leaders who accompanied Anandsinh and Rai Singh the founder of the present Marwar dynasty when they took possession of the State in the first quarter of the eighteenth century and to whom grants of land were made by Maharaja Anandsinh in 1741 A.D.

on condition of military service. In the case of the *Bhoomdas* are included all subordinate *Fundatories* who were in possession of their *Pattas* prior to the advent of the present Marwar dynasty. The *Pattas* they held were acquired by their ancestors by grant from the former Rao Rulers of the State. The Maharaja receives Rs 62,427 annually on account of *Khichdi* and other *Raj Hake* from his subordinate Sardars the tributary talukas of the *Mahli Kantha* Agency and others and pays Rs 30,340 as *Ghasdana* to Gaekwar of Baroda through the British Government.

**Vithanagar**—The State has an area of 186 square miles with a population of 5,858 and an annual revenue of about Rs. 57,680. The Ruler is *Rashod Rajput*. The ancestors were the Rulers of *Idar* but on being driven from that place established their rule in *Polo*. The present Chief is *Rao Shri Hanmatsinhji Hima datsinhji*. He was born on 3rd January 1904 and succeeded to the Gadi in 1916. The Ruler has no salute but on account of the historic importance of the family he enjoyed rank above the Ruler of the satellite State of *Danta* in the old *Mahli Kantha* Agency.

## GUJARAT STATES AGENCY AND BARODA RESIDENCY

Consequent upon the establishment of direct relations between the Government of India and the Bombay States since April 1933 the States and States which were included in the *Bawa Kantha* Agency are now group together in a new Agency designated the *Gujarat States Agency* which has been placed in charge of the Resident at Baroda. This Agency also includes the full powered States of *Camboy* from the *Kaira* Agency *Dharampur* *Bansda* and *Sachin* from the *Surat* Agency the *Jawhar* State from the *Thana* Agency and the *Surgana* State from the *Nakh* Agency. The following full powered States are in direct political relations with the Government of India through the Agent to the Governor General for the Gujarat States and Resident at Baroda—

- |                   |              |
|-------------------|--------------|
| (1) Balasnor      | (7) Jawhar   |
| (2) Baroda        | (8) Lunawada |
| (3) Baria         | (9) Rajpilla |
| (4) Camboy        | (10) Sachin  |
| (5) Chhota Udepur | (11) Sant    |
| (6) Dharampur     |              |

The following States which enjoy restricted powers conduct their relations through the Secretary to the Agent to the Governor General for the Gujarat States and Resident at Baroda who is ex officio Political Agent for these States

- |              |             |
|--------------|-------------|
| (1) Surgana  | (4) Kadana  |
| (2) Bhadarwa | (5) Sanjeli |
| (3) Jambhoda | (6) Umetha  |

The remaining Talukas and *Katats* (50 in number) included in *Thana* Circles are groups of States whose powers are exercised for them by the *Thandars* under the control of a Deputy Political Agent.

Agent to the Governor General and Resident at Baroda—Lieutenant-Colonel J. L. R. Wick.

**Balasnor**—This State has an area of 180 square miles, a population of 52,525 and an annual revenue of about Rs. 2,60,983. The Ruling Prince belongs to the *Babi* family. The State pays a tribute of Rs. 9,766 0 8 to the British Government and Rs. 3,077 11 1 to the Baroda Government. The name of the present Ruler is *Babi Shri Jamatsinhji Manvarkhanji* Nawab of Balasnor. He was born on the 10th November 1894 and succeeded to the gadi in 1899. The Ruler of the State received in 1899 a *Sansad* guaranteeing succession accord-

ing to Muhammadan Law in the event of failure of direct heirs. The Nawab has a dynastic salute of 9 guns and is a member of the Chamber of Princes.

**Bansda**—The State has an area of 215 square miles, a population of 48,807 and an annual revenue of about Rs. 7,76,482. The Ruler of *Bansda* is a *Solanki Rajput* of the *Lunar* race and descendants of the Great *Siraj Jaysing*. The present Ruler *Maharawal Shri Indrasinhji* was born on 16th February 1888 and succeeded to the gadi in September 1911. The Ruler of the State has received a *Sansad* guaranteeing succession to an adopted heir in the event of failure of direct heirs. He is a member of the Chamber of Princes and enjoys a dynastic salute of 9 guns.

**Baria**—The State has an area of 813 square miles with a population of 159,429 and is situated in the heart of the *Panchmahals* district. The capital *Devgad Baria* is reached by the *Baria* State Railway from *Piplod* station on the *B. R. & C. L. Railway* at a distance of ten miles. The average revenue of the State is about 10 lakhs. The State enjoys penary powers. The Ruler *Major His Highness Mahamal Shree Shri Ranjitsinhji, K.C.S.I.* is the direct descendant of the Great House of *Khichi Chavan* *Rajputs* who ruled over *Gujarat* for 244 years with their capital at *Champaner* with the proud title of *Pavapathi*. His family has the noblest historical traditions. The State pays no tribute either to the British Government or any other Indian State. He enjoys a dynastic salute of 9 guns and a personal salute of eleven guns. He served in France and Flanders in the Great European War and in the Afghan War 1919.

**Camboy**—The State has an area of 860 square miles, a population of 87,761 and an annual revenue of about Rs. 10,39,695. The founder of the Ruling family was *Mirza Jafar Najam ad Daulah Muntakhan I* the last but one of the Muhammadan Governors of *Gujarat*. The present Ruler is His Highness *Mirza Hus sain Yavar Khan Sahab*. He was born on the 16th May 1911 and succeeded to the gadi on the 21st January 1916 and was invested with ruling powers on the 13th December 1930. He has a dynastic salute of 11 guns.

**Chhota Udepur**—The State has an area of 890 square miles, a population of 1,44,640 and an annual revenue of Rs. 14,78,631. The Ruling family belongs to the *Khichi Chavan* *Rajput* clan and claims descent from the last

**Patal Raja of Pawagadh or Champaner** the State being founded shortly after the fall of that fortress in 1484. The name of the present Ruler is Maharawal Shri Nawarajsinhji. He was born on the 18th November 1906 and succeeded to the gadi on the 28th August 1923 on the death of his father. He has a dynastic salute of 9 guns.

**Dharapur**—The State has an area of 204 square miles, a population of 112,051 and an annual revenue of about Rs. 12,51,462. The Rulers of Dharapur trace their descent from Ramchandraji of Hindu Mythology. They belong to the Solar Wodeia Rajput dynasty. The present Raja His Highness Maharaja Shri Vijaydevji Mohandaji was born on the 3rd December 1884 and succeeded to the gadi on the 28th Mar. 1927. He enjoys a dynastic salute of 9 guns and a personal salute of 11 guns which was conferred upon him on the 1st January 1932.

**Jawhar**—The State is situated to the North of the Thana District of the Bombay Presidency on a plateau above the Konkan plain. It has an area of 310 square miles and a population of 57,288 (according to the 1931 Census and an average annual revenue of Rs. 5,63,000. Up to 1924 the period of the first Mahomedan invasion of the Deccan Jawhar was held by a Varli not a Kolli chief. The first Kolli chief obtained his footing in Jawhar by a device similar to that of Dado when he asked for and received as much land as the hide of a bull would cover. The Kolli chief cut a hide into strips and thus enclosed the territory of the State. The present chief is Raja Patavga alias Yashwantrao Vikramba, who is a minor and hence the State under British administration.

**Lunawada**—The State has an area of 888 square miles and an annual revenue of about Rs. 5,50,000. The Rulers of Lunawada belong to the historic Solanki clan of Rajputs claiming their descent from the famous Siddha Javsinh of Anhilwad (Gujarat). Besides having fine patches of good agricultural land, the State contains a considerable forest area yielding rich timber. The State enjoys a hereditary salute of nine guns whereas His late Highness Maharaja Shri Sir Wakhatsinhji K. R. E. used to enjoy a personal salute of 11 guns. The population of the State is 95,192 according to

the census of 1931. Maharaja Shri Virbhadratsinhji Rajaji Sahab of Lunawada has been invested with full powers on the gadi of his ancestors on 2nd October 1930. Maharaja Shri Virbhadratsinhji is a member of the Chamber of Princes in his own right and enjoys a dynastic salute of 9 guns.

**Rajpilla**—This State lies to the south of the Narbada. It has an area of 1,517½ square miles. The lands are rich and very fertile and except a few forest-clad hills are suitable and available for cultivation in large quantities in the south-east talukas. The family of the Maharaja of Rajpilla, Major H. H. Maharaja Shri Sir Vijaysinhji, K. C. S. I., is said to derive its origin from a Rajput of the Gohel clan. Cotton is the most important crop in the State. In the hills there are valuable teak forests. The capital is Rajpilla which is connected with Ankleswar by railway built by the State.

**Sachin**—The State has an area of 49 square miles, a population of 22,155 and an annual revenue of about Rs. 4,005.11. The ancestors of the Nawab of Sachin were the Rulers of Janjira. The founder of the Sachin family was Abdul Karim Yakut Khan commonly called Balu Miyan. In 1784 on the death of his father Abdul Karim Nawab of Janjira, the Chieftainship was seized by Ali Jawhar and Balu Miyan fled to Poona where he sought the protection of Nana Furanshi who managed to secure for him a tract of land near Surat then estimated to yield Rs. 75,000 a year. Balu Miyan was granted the hereditary title of Nawab by the Emperor of Delhi. The present ruler is Nawab Mohamed Hyder Khan who was born on the 11th September 1909 and succeeded to the gadi in November 1930. He enjoys a dynastic salute of 9 guns.

**Saat**—The State has an area of 394 square miles, a population of 83,548 and an annual revenue of about Rs. 4,36,008. The ruling family belongs to the Mahapatrav branch of the Puvar or Parmar Rajputs. The Rulers used to pay a tribute of Rs. 5,344.9.10 to the Gendia. This tribute is now paid by the State to the British Government. The present ruler Maharaja Shri Jorawarsinhji Pratapsinhji was born on 24th March 1881 and succeeded to the gadi in 1896. He has a dynastic salute of 9 guns.

### DECCAN STATES AGENCY AND KOLHAPUR RESIDENCY

The Agency which was formed in consequence of the transfer of the Bombay States to the direct control of the Government of India includes the following States—

Kolhapur	Miraj (Senior)
Janjira	Miraj (Junior)
Muuntvadi	Kurundwad (Senior)
Mudhol	Kurundwad (Junior)
Sengli	Ransdurg
Bhor	Aundh
Jamkhadi	Akalkot
Phaltan	Savner
Jath	Wadi Estate

The above States have been brought into political relations with the Government of India through the Agent to the Governor General for the Deccan States and Resident at Kolhapur whose headquarters are at Kolhapur. Agent to the Governor General for the Deccan States and Resident at Kolhapur—Lieutenant-Colonel H. Wilberforce Bell, C.I.E.

**Kolhapur Agency**—Kolhapur is a State with an area of 2,217 square miles and population of 9,57,137. Subordinate to Kolhapur are nine feudatories, of which the following four are important: Vishalgadh Barde, Kasal (senior), and Ishalkaraji. The ruling house traces its descent from a younger son of Shivaji, founder of the Maratha power. The prevalence of piracy from the Kolhapur port of Malvan compelled the Bombay Govt.

ernment to send expeditions against Kolhapur in 1765, and again in 1792 when the Raja agreed to give compensation for the losses which British merchants had sustained since 1785 and to permit the establishment of factories at Malvan and Kolhapur. Internal dissensions and wars with neighbouring States gradually weakened the power of Kolhapur. In 1812 a treaty was concluded with the British Government, by which, in return for the cession of certain ports, the Kolhapur Raja was guaranteed against the attacks of foreign powers while on his part he engaged to abstain from hostilities with other States and to refer all disputes to the arbitration of the British Government. The principal articles of production are rice, sugar-cane and the manufactures are coarper cotton and woollen cloth, pottery and hardware. The State pays no tribute and supports a military force of 693. The nine feudatory estates are administered by their holders except in the case of two whose holders are minors. Kolhapur proper is divided into seven *pethas* or *talukas* and three *mahals* and is managed by the Maharaja who has full powers of life and death. The Madras and Southern Mahratta Railway passes through the State and is connected with Kolhapur City by a line which is the property of the State. The present Ruler is Lt Col His Highness Maharaja Sri Sir Raja Ram Shahu Chhatrapati, C.S.I., C.M.I. He has a dynastic salute of 19 guns.

**Janjira**—This State is situated to the South of the Kolaba District of the Bombay Presidency. The ruling family is said to have descended from Abyssinian in the service of one of the Nizam Shahi Kings of Ahmednagar at the end of the fifteenth century. The most noticeable point in its history is the successful resistance that it alone, of all the States of Western India, made against the determined attacks of the Marathas. The British, on succeeding the Marathas as masters of the Konkan, refrained from interfering in the internal administration of the State. The chief is a Sunni Mahomedan, by race a Sidi or Abyssinian, with a title of His Highness the Nawab. He has a sanad guaranteeing succession according to Mahomedan law and pays no tribute. Till 1868 the State enjoyed singular independence, there being no Political Agent, and no interference whatever in its internal affairs. About that year the misadministration of the chief, especially in matters of police and criminal justice, became flagrant; those branches of administration were in consequence taken out of his hands and vested temporarily in a Political Agent. The last ruler, H. H. Nawab Sidi Sir Ahmed Ali, died on 2nd May 1922, and was succeeded by his son His Highness Sidi Muhammad Khan born on the 7th March 1914. The area of the State is 377 square miles, and the population 1,10,366. The average revenue is 8 lakhs, including that derived from a small dependency named Jaldarbad in the south of Kathia

war under the Western India States Agency. The State maintains an irregular military force of 248. The capital is Murad on the main land, the name of Sanjira being retained by the island fort opposite. The Nawab is entitled to a dynastic salute of 11 guns. In recognition of services rendered in connection with the war the last ruler's salute was raised on the 1st January 1918 to 13 guns personal and 13 guns local on the 1st January 1921.

**Sawantwadi**—This State has an area of 925 square miles and population of 230,389. The average revenue is Rs 6,64,918. It lies to the north of the Portuguese territory of Goa, the general aspect of the country being extremely picturesque. Early inscriptions take the history of the State back to the sixth century. So late as the nineteenth century the ports on this coast swarmed with pirates and the country was very much disturbed. The present Ruler is Captain His Highness Raja Badar Shrimant Khem Sawant alias Bapu Sahab Bhonsla, Raja of Sawantwadi. Rice is the principal crop of the State, and it is rich in valuable teak. The sturdy Marathas of the State are favourite troops for the Indian Army and supply much of the immigrant labour in the adjacent British districts. The Capital is Sawantwadi, also called Sundar Wadi or simply Wadi. The Raja enjoys a dynastic salute of 9 guns and a permanent local salute of 11 guns.

**Medhal**—The State has an area of 368 square miles a population of 62,660 and an annual revenue of about Rs 5,69,742. The present Ruler is Lieutenant Raja Sir Malojitra Vinayak alias Yash Sahib Chorpade, K.C.I.E. He was born in 1884 and succeeded to the *gadi* in 1900 when he was a minor. He was invested with Ruling powers in 1904. He enjoys a dynastic salute of 9 guns and is a Member of the Chamber of Princes.

**Sangli**—The State has an area of 1,186 square miles a population of 2,56,512 and an annual revenue of about Rs 14,69,000. The founder of the family was Haribhat who rose to distinction during the rule of the Peshwas. The present Ruler Lieutenant (Honorary) His Highness Raja Sir (Chintamanrao) Dhundirao alias Appasaheb Patwardhan, K.C.I.E. was born on the 14th February 1890 and succeeded to the *gadi* in 1901 on the death of his adoptive father, Dhundiraj (Chintamanrao) Patwardhan. His Highness has been granted the hereditary title of Raja. He enjoys a dynastic salute of 9 guns and a personal salute of 11 guns.

**Bhor**—The State lies in the Western Ghats in wild and mountainous country. It has an area of 925 square miles a population of 1,30,420 and an annual revenue of about Rs 64 lakhs. The present Chief Shrimant Raghnathrao Shankarrao alias Babasaheb Gandekar Pant Sahib was born on 20th September 1876. He succeeded to the *gadi* in 1922. The honour of receiving a dynastic salute of 9 guns was conferred on him in 1927.

The following are the particulars of the remaining States grouped in this Agency —

State	Name of Chief	Area	Population	Revenue	Tribute to British Government
Jamkhandi	Meherban Shankarrao Parashuramrao <i>alias</i> Appa Sahab Patwardhan	624	1,14,282	Rs 9,92,518	Rs 20,518
Phaltan	Captain Meherban Malojirao Kudhojirao <i>alias</i> Nana Sahab Asik Nimalkar	397	58,761	3,89,016	9,600
Jath	Meherban Vijaysinh Ramrao <i>alias</i> Baba Sahab Daffe	981	91,102	3,00,807	10,129
Miraj (Senior)	Meherban Sir Gangadharrao Ganesh <i>alias</i> Balasahab Patwardhan K.C.I.E.	342	93,057	4,88,522	12,558
Miraj (Junior)	Meherban Madhavrao Harihar <i>alias</i> Balasahab Patwardhan	106½	40,986	8,03,408	7,389
Kurundwad (Senior)	Meherban Chintamurav Bhakchandrao <i>alias</i> Bala Sahab Patwardhan	182½	44,251	3,10,084	9,619
Kurundwad (Junior)	(1) Meherban Vinayakrao Hariharrao <i>alias</i> Nana Sahab Patwardhan	114	39,593	2,68,004	
	(2) Meherban Ganpatrao Madhavrao <i>alias</i> Bapu Sahab Patwardhan	109	35,401	2,99,249	
Ramdurg	Meherban Ramrao Venkutrao <i>alias</i> Ramesh Bhave				
Aundh	Meherban Jihvanrao Shrinivasrao <i>alias</i> Bala Sahab Pant Pratinidhi	501	76,507	4,78,033	
Akalkot	Meherban Shrinant Vijaysinh Patilsinh Baje Bhonsle Baji Sahab (minor)	498	81,250	6,68,392	14,582
Savapur	Major Meherban Abdul Majid Khan Dikr Jang Bahadur Nawab of	70	16,830	1,91,396	
Wadi Estate	Meherban Ganpatrao Gangadharrao <i>alias</i> Jaysinh Patwardhan	12	1,704	8,000	

### UNDER THE GOVERNMENT OF BENGAL.

**Cooch Behar**—This State which at onetime comprised almost the whole of Northern Bengal Assam and a part of Bhutan known as the Duars and formed part of the famous Kingdom of Kamrup, is a low lying plain in North Bengal. It has an area of 1,318 square miles a population of 560,468 and a revenue of over 41 lakhs. On the demise of the late Ruler His Highness Maharaja Sir Itendra Narayan Bhup Bahadur in December 1922 in England his eldest son Yuvaraj Jagaddipendra Narayan (born on December 15 1915) succeeded to the Gadi at the age of 7. His Highness the Maharaja Bhup Bahadur belongs to the Kshatriya Varna of Kshatriya origin. The present Maharaja has three sisters Maharajkumaris Dils Devi (aged 17)

Ayesha Devi (aged 12) and Menaka Devi (aged 11) and one brother Maharajkumar Indrajitendra Narayan (aged 13). Her Highness the Maharajni Saheba was appointed Regent and administers the State on behalf of her minor son with a Council of Regency, comprising four Members at present of which Her Highness is the President. British connection with the State began in 1772 when owing to invasions of the Bhutias, the assistance of the East India Company was invoked. The chief products of the State are rice, jute, mustard seed and tobacco. The capital is Cooch Behar, which is reached by the Cooch Behar State Railway linked to the Eastern Bengal Railway System.



**Tripura.**—This State lies to the east of the district of Tippera and consists largely of hills covered with dense jungles. It has an area of 4,116 square miles and a population of 862,219. The revenue from the State is about 20 lakhs and from the Zamindaries in British India is about 18 lakhs. The State enjoys a salute of 15 guns. The present Ruler is Maharaja Manikya Brikram Kishore Deb Barmen Bahadur, who is a Kahatriya by caste and comes of the Lunar race. He was born on 19th August 1906 and he is entitled to a salute of 15 guns. He succeeded the late Maharaja Manikya Birendra Kishore Deb Barmen Bahadur on 13th August 1923. The Military prestige of Tripura dates back to the fifteenth century and a mythical account of the State takes the history to an even earlier date. Both as regards its constitution and its relations with the British Government, the State differs alike from the large Native States of India, and from those which are classed as tributary. Besides being the Ruler of Tripura, the Maharaja also holds a large landed property situated in the plains of the Districts of Tippera, Noakhali and Sylhet. This estate covers an area of 600 square miles, and is held to form with the State an indivisible Raj.

Disputes as to the right of succession have occurred on the occasion of almost every vacancy in the past producing in times gone by disturbances and domestic wars, and exposing the inhabitants to serious disorders and attacks from the Kulis, who were always called in as auxiliaries by one or other of the contending parties. The principles which govern succession to the State have recently, however, been embodied in a *sanad* which was drawn up in 1904. The chief products of the State are rice, cotton, till, tea and forest produce of various kinds, the traffic being carried chiefly by water. The Maharaja received full administrative powers on 19th August 1927. His Highness married the sixth daughter of the late Maharaja Sir Bhagabati Prasad Singhi Sahib Bahadur K.C.I.S., K.B.I. of Balarampur (Oriss) on the 16th January 1929 but on her death in November 1930 married the eldest daughter of H. H. Mahendra Maharaja Sir Jadendra Singhi Sahib Bahadur K.C.I.S. of Panna. The State courts are authorised to inflict capital punishment. The capital is Agartala.

*Political Agent*—Magistrate and Collector of Tippera (Ex-officio)

## UNDER THE GOVERNMENT OF BIHAR AND ORISSA

Under this Government there are the Chota Nagpur States of Kharsawan and Seraikela and the Orissa States, 24 in number. The total area is 28,648 square miles, and the total population 4,852,007. The average revenue is Rs. 96,42,654. The inhabitants are hill men of Kolarian or Dravidian origin and their condition is still very primitive. The Chief of Kharsawan belongs to a junior branch of the Porahat Raja's family. The State first came under the notice of the British in 1798, when in consequence of disturbances on the frontier of the old Jungle Mahals, the Thakur of Kharsawan and the Kunwar of Seraikela were compelled to enter into certain agreements relating to the treatment of fugitive rebels. The Chief is bound, when called upon to render service to the British Government, but he has never had to pay tribute. His present *sanad* was granted in 1918. He exercises all administrative powers, executive and judicial, subject to the control of the Political Agent and Commissioners, Orissa Feudatory States. The Bengal Nagpur Railway runs through a part of the State. The adjoining State of Seraikela is held by the elder branch of the Porahat Raja's family.

**Orissa States.**—This group of 24 dependent territories is situated between the Mahanadi Delta and the Central Provinces, and forms the mountainous background of Orissa. The names of the individual States are Athgarh, Talcher, Mayurbhanj, Nilgiri, Koonjhar, Pal Lahara, Dhenkanal, Athmalik, Hindol, Narasinghpur, Barabha, Tigiria, Khandpara, Nayagarh, Raupur, Daspalla and Baud. To these there were added in 1906 the following States: Baizra, Baisrakhol, Sonpur, Patna and Kalahandi from the Central Provinces

and Gangpur and Bawal from the Chota Nagpur States. The total population is 4,470,000 with an average revenue of Rs. 90,61,064. The States have no connected or authentic history. Comprising the western and hilly portion of the province of Orissa, they were never brought under the central government, but from the earliest times consisted of numerous petty principalities which were more or less independent of one another. They were first inhabited by aboriginal races who were divided into innumerable communal or tribal groups each under its own chief or headman. These carried on incessant warfare with their neighbours on the one hand and with the wild beasts of the forests on the other. In course of time their hill retreats were penetrated by Aryan adventurers, who gradually overthrew the tribal chiefs and established themselves in their place. Tradition relates how these daring interlopers, most of whom were Rajputs from the north, came to Puri on a pilgrimage and remained behind to found kingdoms and dynasties. It was thus that Jai Singh became ruler of Mayurbhanj over 1,300 years ago, and was succeeded by his eldest son, while his second son seized Koonjhar. The Chiefs of Baud and Daspalla are said to be descended from the same stock, and a Rajput origin is also claimed by the Rajas of Athmalik, Narasinghpur, Pal Lahara, Talcher and Tigiria. Nayagarh, it is alleged, was founded by a Rajput from Bawal, and a scion of the same family was the ancestor of the present house of Khandpara. On the other hand, the chiefs of a few States, such as Athgarh, Barabha and Dhenkanal, owe their origin to favourites or distinguished servants of the ruling sovereigns of Orissa. The State of Raupur is believed to

be the most ancient, the list of its chiefs covering a period of over 800 years. It is noteworthy that this family is of Khoni origin, and furnishes the only known instance in which, amid many vicissitudes the supremacy of the original settlers has remained intact. The States acknowledged the suzerainty of the paramount power and were under an implied obligation to render assistance in resisting invaders, but in other respects neither the ancient kings of Orissa nor their successors, the Mughals and Marathas, ever interfered with their internal administration. All the States have annals of the dynasties that have ruled over them but they are made up of most part of legend and fiction and long genealogical tables of doubtful accuracy and contain very few features of general interest. The British conquest of Orissa from the Marathas which took place in 1803, was immediately followed by the submission of ten of the Tributary States, the Chiefs of which were the first to enter into treaty engagements.

The States have formed the subject of frequent legislation of a special character. They were taken over from the Marathas in 1803 with the rest of Orissa but, as they had always been tributary States rather than regular districts of

the native governments, they were exempted from the operation of the general regulation system. This was on the ground of expediency only and it was held that there was nothing in the nature of British relations with the proprietors that would preclude their being brought under the ordinary jurisdiction of the British courts, if that should ever be found advisable. In 1832 it was held that the States did not form part of British India and this was afterwards accepted by the Secretary of State.

The staple crop in these States is rice. The forests in them were at one time among the best timber producing tracts in India but until lately forest conservancy was practically unknown. The States have formed the subject of frequent legislation of a special character. The relations with the British Government are governed by sanads which in the case of Gangpur and Bonal were last revised in 1919, and in the case of the others in 1915. They recite the rights, privileges, duties and obligations of the Chiefs, providing for the settlement of boundary disputes and indicating the nature and extent of the control of the Political Agent and Comptroller.

Political Agent and Commissioner J. Dowdall M.C.

### UNDER THE GOVERNMENT OF THE UNITED PROVINCES.

Three States Rampur, Tehri and Benares are included under this Government —

State	Area Sq Miles	Population	Revenue in lakhs of Rupees
Rampur	862	4,03,607	54
Tehri (Garhwal)	4,502	318,482	18
Benares	875	362,735	22

**Rampur State.**—The State of Rampur was founded by Nawab Sayed Ali Mohammad Khan Bahadur in the middle of the 18th century and his dominions included a considerable portion of what is now known as Rohilkhand. The founder belonged to the famous Sayeds of the Barha class in the Musaffarnagar district and was a statesman of remarkable ability. He rendered invaluable services to the Moghal Emperor who recognised him as Ruler of Rohilkhand.

Upon his death his Kingdom underwent many vicissitudes and was considerably reduced in size during the reign of his son Nawab Sayed Faisulla Khan Bahadur. The Province of Rohilkhand had now passed into the hands of the East India Company. Nawab Sayed Faisulla Khan Bahadur was most loyal and true to the British Government to whom he always looked

up for help during those unsettled days and he gave tangible proof of his loyalty when during the war against France he offered all his cavalry 2,000 strong to the British Government in 1778 and received the following message of thanks from the then Governor General —

That in his own name as well as that of the Board, he returned him the warmest thanks for this instance of his faithful attachment to the Company and the English Nation.

Another opportunity arose for the ruler of Rampur to evince his steadfast loyalty and devotion to the Imperial Cause on the outbreak of the Mutiny of 1857. His Highness Nawab Sir Sayed Yusuf Ali Khan Bahadur occupied the Musnad of Rampur in those days. From the very start till peace was re-established in the country, he was lavish in his expenditure of men and money on the side of the British Government. He fought their battles, saved the lives of many Europeans whom he provided with money and other means of comfort and had so much established his reputation as a good administrator that he was placed in charge of the Moradabad district. These signal services were recognised by the Government by the grant of an *Ilaqa* besides other marks of distinction.

The reign of His Late Highness Nawab Sir Sayed Mohammad Hamid Ali Khan Bahadur stood out unique in many ways. Rampur made great strides in trade and commerce and in fact in every walk of life. He took keen interest in Education and did not only contri-

but handsome donations but made annual grants to the various educational institutions. He was no whit behind his compatriots in his loyalty to the British Government. The Great War of 1914 found him foremost in offering his personal services and all the resources of the State—men money and material—to the British Government. The 1st Rampur Infantry was sent to East Africa and returned home after nearly four years' service and won the favourable remarks of high British Officers. Besides the expenditure involved in this His Highness also participated in the Scheme of the Hospitalship "Loyalty" and contributed one lakh of rupees towards the cost and upkeep of it. His other contributions to the various funds amounted to over half a lakh of rupees and he also subscribed Rs. 7,00,000 to the two War Loans. At the time of the Afghan War 1919 the 18 Lancers and the Imperial Service Infantry were sent on garrison duty in British India.

The present Ruler His Highness Nawab Sayed Basm Ali Khan Bahadur succeeded his father on 20th June 1930. His Highness was born on 17th November 1906 and was educated at the Rajkumar College, Rajkot. He is an enlightened ruler and takes very keen interest in the administration of the State.

Since his accession to the mamlakat, His Highness has introduced reforms in Judicial, Police and Army Departments and during the short period that the reins of the State have been in his hands he has overhauled and re-organised the whole administration. His Highness is also greatly interested in education, commerce and industry and has taken practical steps to improve them. The welfare of his subjects and their advancement in every walk of life is the cherished desire of His Highness.

His Highness has one son, Sahibzada Sayed Murtaza Ali Khan Bahadur, who is the Heir Apparent.

The permanent salute of the State is 15 guns and the annual income over fifty lakhs of rupees.

**Tehri State (or Tehri-Garhwal).—**This State lies entirely in the Himalayas and contains a tangled series of ridges and spurs radiating from a lofty series of peaks on the border of Tibet. The sources of the Ganges and the Jumna are in it. The early history of the State is that of Garhwal District, the two tracts having formerly been ruled by the same dynasty since 488 A.D. Pradyumna Shah, the last Raja of the whole territory, was killed in battle fighting against the Gurkhas, but at the close of the Nepalese War in 1815 his son received from the British the present State of Tehri. During the Mutiny the latter rendered valuable assistance to Government. He died in 1859. The present Raja is Major H. H. Narendra Shah Bahadur, K.C.S.I. who is 59th direct male lineal descendant from the original founder of the dynasty, Raja Kamak Pal. The principal products are rice and wheat grown on terraces on the hill sides. The

State forests are very valuable and there is considerable export of timber. The Raja has full powers within the State. The strength of the State forces is 330. The capital is Tehri, the summer capital being Pratapnagar, 8,000 feet above the sea-level.

**Agent to the Governor-General.** The Governor of the U.P. of Agra and Oudh.

**Benares.—**The kingdom of Benares under its Hindu Rulers existed from time immemorial and finds mention in Hindu and Buddhist literature. In the 12th century it was conquered by Shahab-ud-din Ghori and formed a separate province of the Mohammedan Empire. In the 18th century when the powers of Moghal Emperors declined after the death of Aurangzeb Raja Manu Ram an enterprising zamindar of Gungapur (Benares district) founded the State of Benares and obtained a Sanad from the Emperor Mohammad Shah of Delhi in the name of his son Raja Balwant Singh in 1738. Raja Manu Ram died in 1740 and his son Balwant Singh became the virtual ruler. During the next 30 years attempts were unsuccessfully made by Safdar Jang and after him by Shuja-ud-Daula of Oudh to destroy the independence of the Raja and the Fort of Ramnagar was built on the bank of the Ganges opposite the Benares City. Raja Balwant Singh died in 1770 and was succeeded by his son Chet Singh. He was expelled by Warren Hastings. Balwant Singh's daughter's son Mahip Narain Singh was placed on the Gaddi. The latter proved an imbecile and there was misadministration which led to an agreement in 1794 by which the lands held by the Raja in his own right which was granted to him by the British Government were separated from the rest of the province. The direct control of the latter was assumed by the Government and an annual income of one lakh of rupees was assured to the Raja while the former constituted the Domains. Within the Domains the Raja had revenue powers similar to those of a Collector in a British District. There was thus constituted what for over a century was known as the Family Domains of the Maharaja of Benares. On the 1st of April 1911 the major portion of these Domains became a State consisting of the parganas of Bhadohi and Chakia (or Kera Mangraur). The town of Ramnagar and its neighbouring villages were ceded by the British Government to the Maharaja in 1918 and became part of the State. The Maharaja's powers are those of a Ruling Chief, subject to certain conditions of which the most important are the maintenance of all rights acquired under laws in force prior to the transfer, the reservation to Government of the control of the postal and telegraph systems, of pleader criminal jurisdiction within the State over servants of the British Government and Furman British subjects and of a right of control in certain matters connected with Excise.

The present ruler is H. H. Maharaja Aditya Narain Singh Bahadur who was born in 1874 and succeeded to the State in 1931.

## PUNJAB STATES

There are 13 States of the Punjab which since 1921, have been in direct political relation with the Government of India through the Hon ble

the Agent to the Governor General, Punjab States, who resides at Lahore  
The following are details —

Name	Permanent salute in guns.	Area (Sq miles)	Population (1921)	Approximate revenue lakh of rupees.
Patiala	17	5,942	1,625,520	1,35.6
Bahawalpur	17	16,434	984,612	49.7
Jind	13	1,299	324,576	29.3
Nabha*	13	947	287,574	29.8
Kapurthala	13	569	316,757	37.0
Mandi	11	1,130	207,465	15.3
Birmur, (Nabha)†	11	1,048	148,568	6.0
Bilaspur (Kahloor)*	11	455	100,994	3.0
Malerkotla	11	180	83,072	14.6
Fardkot*	11	638	164,364	18.9
Chamba	11	3,127	146,570	8.3
Suket	11	392	83,408	2.2
Loharu*	9	216	23,358	1.3

\* Under administration

† Personal salute raised to 13 guns

**Bahawalpur**—A Native State in direct political relationship with the Government of India through the Agent to the Governor-General Punjab States Agency. Bahawalpur is situated between the Punjab and Rajputana, Latitude 27° 41' to 30° 25' N. Long 70° 47' to 74° 1' and bounded on the North East by the District of Ferozepur on the East and South by the Rajputana States of Bikaner and Jaisalmer on the South West by Sind, on the North West by the Indus and Sutlej rivers. Area, 15,000 square miles.

This State is about 300 miles in length and about 50 miles wide is divided lengthwise into three great strips. Of these the first is a part of the Great Indian Desert the central track which is as barren as uplands of the Western Punjab has however been partly rendered capable of cultivation by the net work of Sutlej Valley Canals constructed recently and the third a fertile alluvial tract in the river valley is called the Sind. The State is a partner in the great Sutlej Valley Project which is now nearing completion. The scheme embodies four colossal wells and a net work of canals that are gradually but surely converting the arid and bleak desert of Cholistan into a valley of smiling fields and rich gardens. It has been estimated that the perennial and non perennial areas to be brought under cultivation by the Project would cover 14,64 and 20,82 lakh acres of land respectively. The ruling family is descended from the Abbaside Khalifas of Baghdad. The tribe originally came from Sind, and assumed independence during the dismemberment of the Durrani Empire in the Treaty of Lahore in 1809. Ranjit Singh was confined to the right bank of the Sutlej.

The first treaty with Bahawalpur was negotiated in 1835, the year after the treaty with Ranjit Singh for regulating traffic on the Indus. It

secured the independence of the Nawab within his own territories and opened up the traffic on the Indus and Sutlej. During the first Afghan War the Nawab rendered assistance to the British and was rewarded by a grant of territory and life pension. On his death his heir being minor for a time the administration of the State was in the hands of the British authorities. The present ruler is Rukn ul Daula, Nur-ud-Din, Mukhlis-ud-Daula. Rukn ul Daula, His Highness Captain Nawab Sir Saif Muhammad Khan Abbas V C O I E K C O I O K O I E who was born in 1904 and succeeded in 1907. During his minority the State was managed by a Council of Regency which ceased to exist in March 1924, when His Highness the Nawab was invested with full power. His Highness is now assisted in the administration of his State by a Chief Minister, Ismat Nishan, Imad ul Mulk, Raisul Wazir, Khan Bahadur Mr. Nabil Bukhsh Muhammad Husain, M.A. L.L.B., K.C., J.C., S.O.S., a Public Works and Revenue Minister Mr. J. A. Mackeown, J.C.S., and a Home and Military Secretary, Major Magbool Hassan Kureishy, M.A. L.L.B., J.C., J.C.S.

The chief crops are wheat, rice and millet. The Lahore-Karachi branch of the North Western State Railway passes through the State. The State supports an Imperial Service combined Infantry, in addition to other troops. The capital is Bahawalpur, a walled town built in 1718.

Income from all sources over 70 lakhs. Languages spoken: Multani or Western Punjabi (Jatki), and Marwari.

Agent to the Governor-General, Punjab States:—Mr. J. A. O. Fitzpatrick, B.A. L.L.B., J.C.S., O.B.E., J.C.S.

**Chamba**—This State is enclosed on the west and north by Kashmir, on the east and south by the British districts of Kangra and

Gurdaspur, and it is shut in on almost every side by lofty hill ranges. The whole country is mountainous and is a favourite resort of sportsmen. It possesses a remarkable series of copper plate inscriptions from which its chronicle have been compiled.

Founded probably in the sixth century by Marat, a Surajbansi Rajput, who built Brahmapara, the modern Barnhar, Chamba was extended by Mori Varma (684) and the town of Chamba built by Sahil Varma about 820. The State maintained its independence, until the Moghal conquest of India.

Under the Moghals it became tributary to the empire, but its internal administration was not interfered with, and it escaped almost unscathed from Sikh aggression. The State first came under British influence in 1846. The part west of the Ravi, was at first handed over to Kashmir but subsequently the boundaries of the State were fixed as they now stand, and it was declared independent of Kashmir. The present chief is H. H. Raja Ram Singh, who was born in 1890, and succeeded in 1914. The principal crops are rice, maize and millets. There are some valuable forests which were partly leased to Government in 1864 for a term of 99 years, but the management of them has now been reversioned to the Chamba Durbar. The mountain ranges are rich in minerals which are little worked. The principal road to Chamba town is from Pathankot, the terminus of the Amritsar Pathankot branch of the North-Western Railway. Chamba town, on the right bank of the Ravi, contains a number of interesting temples, of which that of Lakshmi Narayan, dating possibly from the tenth century, is the most famous.

**Faridkot.**—The ruling family of this sandy level tract of land belongs to the Siddhu Batar clan of the Jats, and is descended from the same stock as the Phulkian houses. Their occupation of Faridkot and Kot Kapura dates from the time of Akbar, though quarrels with the surrounding Sikh States and internal dissensions have greatly reduced the patrimony.

The present Ruling Prince, Farzand-i-Sadat (Abdus Samad-i-Mind) Brar Bahadur Raja Har Indar Singh Bahadur was born in 1915 and succeeded his father in 1919. Under the orders of the Government of India the administration of the State has been entrusted to a Council of Administration consisting of a President, Sardar Bahadur Sardar Indar Singh, P. A., and four members. The State has an area of 645 square miles with a population of 150,661 and has an annual income of 18 lakhs. The Ruler is entitled to a salute of 11 guns and a visit and return visit from the Viceroy. The State Forces consist of State Sappers and Household Troops (Cavalry and Infantry).

**Jind.**—Jind is one of the three Phulkian States (the other two being Patiala and Nabha). Its area is 1,368 square miles with a population of 3,24,476 souls and an income of 25 lakhs.

The history of Jind as a separate State dates from 1763, when Raja Gajpat Singh the maternal grandfather of Maharaja Ranjit Singh, and great grandson of the famous Khatri, established his

principality. He was succeeded by Raja Bhag Singh, who greatly assisted Lord Lake in 1803. His grandson Raja Sangat Singh was succeeded by the nearest male collateral Raja Sarup Singh in 1837. In the crisis of 1857 Raja Sarup Singh rendered valuable services to the British and was rewarded with a grant of nearly 600 square miles of land, known as Dadri territory. He was succeeded by his son Maharaja Ragbir Singh, who gave help to the British Government on the occasion of Kuka outbreak (1872) and the 2nd Afghan War (1878). The present ruler Maharaja Ranbir Singh was born in 1879, succeeded in 1887, and invested with full powers in 1899. The State rendered exemplary services in the Great European War. It supplied 8,678 men to the Indian Army and Imperial Service Troops and doubled the strength of its Imperial Service Infantry. The total contribution amounted to nearly 25 lakhs, in gifts of cash materials, animals and loan.

His Highness enjoys a salute of 15 guns. The capital is Sangur, which is connected by a State Railway with the North-Western Railway. The principal executive Officer of the State is called Chief Minister.

**Ruler.**—Colonel His Highness Farzand-i-Dilband Basikh-ul-Iltikad, Daulat-i-Inglishia Raja-i-Bajagan Maharaja Sir Ranbir Singh Rajendra Bahadur G. C. I. E., K. C. S. I., etc.

**Kapurthala.**—This State consists of three detached pieces of territory in the great plain of the Jullundur Doab. The ancestors of the ruler of Kapurthala at one time held possessions both in the Cis and Trans-Sutlej and also in the Bari Doab. In the latter lies the village of Ahlu whence the family springs, and from which it takes the name of Ahluwalia. When the Jullundur Doab came under the dominion of the British Government in 1846, the estates north of the Sutlej were maintained in the independent possession of the Kapurthala Ruler, conditional on his paying a commutation in cash for military service engagements by which he had previously been bound to Maharaja Ranjit Singh, of Lahore. This annual tribute of Rs. 1,81,000 a year was remitted by the Government of India in perpetuity in (1924) in recognition of the splendid war record and uniformly efficient administration of the State. The Bari Doab estates are held by the head of the House as a jaghir in perpetuity, the civil and police jurisdiction remaining in the hands of the British authorities. For good services during the Mutiny, the present Maharaja's grandfather was rewarded with a grant of other estates in Ondh, which yield a large annual income equal to those of Kapurthala State. The present Ruler's titles are Col. F. H. Farzand-i-Dilband Basikh-ul-Iltikad Daulat-i-Inglishia Raja-i-Bajagan Maharaja Jagatjit Singh Bahadur Maharaja of Kapurthala, G. C. I. E., (1911), G. C. I. E. (1927) G. S. I., (1927), who was born on 24th November 1872 and succeeded his father His Highness the late Raja-i-Bajagan Kharak Singh of Kapurthala in 1877. He was granted the title of Maharaja as an hereditary distinction in 1911. His salute was raised to 15 guns and he was made Honorary Colonel of the 46th Battalion Sikhs. The Maharaja received the Grand Cross of the Legion d'Honneur from the French Government in 1924, and possesses also the Grand Cross of the

Order of Carlos 3rd of Spain, Grand Cross of the Order of the Star of Roumania, Grand Cross of the Order of Menelik of Abyssinia, Grand Cordon of the Order of the Nile of Egypt, Grand Cordon of the Order of Morocco, Grand Cordon of the Order of Tunis, Grand Cross of the Order of Chili, Grand Cross of the Order of the Sun of Peru, Grand Cross of the Order of Cuba, represented Indian Princes and India on the League of Nations in 1922, 1927 and 1928, celebrated the Golden Jubilee of his reign in December 1927 with great pomp, when their Excellencies the Viceroy and Lady Irwin, the Commander-in-Chief in India and Lady Birdwood, Governor of the Punjab and Lady Bailey, Their Highnesses the Maharajas of Jammu and Kashmir, Bikaner, Patiala, Jammu, Alwar, Bharatpur, Rajpura, Mandi, the Nawabs of Palampur, Malerkotla, Loharu and the Raja of Kalsia were present besides a very large and distinguished gathering of European and Indian guests.

The rulers of Kapurthala are Rajput Sikh, and claim descent from Rana Kapur, a distinguished member of the Rajput House of Jaisalmer. Only a small proportion of the population however are Sikhs, the majority being Mohammedans. The chief crops are wheat, gram, maize, cotton and sugarcane. The town of Sultanpur in this State is famous for hand printed cloths. Phagwara is another important town in the State and is very prosperous on account of its grain markets and factories for manufacture of agricultural implements, and metallic utensils of household use. The situation of this town on the main railway line and the consequent facilities of export and import make its importance still greater and this is the chief commercial town in the State. The main line of the North Western Railway passes through part of the State and the Grand Trunk Road runs parallel to it. A branch railway from Jullundur City to Ferozepur passes through the capital. The Imperial Service and local troops of the State have been re-organized and are now designated as Kapurthala State Forces. The State Troops the strength of which was raised during the Great War, to nearly 2,000, served the Empire in that crisis in East Africa, Mesopotamia and on the Afghan Frontier. Primary education is free throughout the State, and it spends a large proportion of its revenues on its Education Department. The State also possesses a Legislative Assembly which was created by the present Maharaja on the occasion of the Silver Jubilee of his reign in 1916. The capital is Kapurthala which has been embellished by the present Maharaja with a Palace of remarkable beauty and grandeur and with various buildings of public utility. The town boasts modern amenities such as electric light, water works etc.

**Political Officer.** The Hon'ble Agent to the Governor-General, Punjab States Lahore.

**Malerkotla.**—This State consists of a level sandy plain unbroken by a hill or stream, bounded by the district of Ludhiana on the north, by Patiala territory on the east and south and by the Ludhiana District, Patiala and Nabha territories on the west. The Rulers (Nawabs) of Malerkotla are of "Kurd" descent who came originally from the Province of

Sherwan and settled in the town of Sherwan north of Fania, and after settling for a time in Afghanistan near Ghazni came to India and settled at Maler, the old capital of the State in 1442. Originally they held positions of trust under the Lodhi and Moghal Emperors. As the Moghal Empire began to sink into decay they gradually became independent. They were in constant feuds with the newly created adjacent Sikh States. After the victory of Laswari gained by the British over Sindhia in 1803 and the subjugation and flight of Holkar in 1805 when the Nawab of Malerkotla joined the British Army the British Government succeeded to the power of the Mahabattas in the districts between the Sutlej and the Jamma. The State entered into political relations with the British Government in 1809. The present Ruler is Lt Col. His Highness Nawab Sir Ahmad Ali Khan Bahadur K.C.S.I., K.C.I.E., who was born in 1881 and succeeded in 1908. He was created Hon'ry Major in the Indian Army in June 1916 and promoted to the rank of Lt-Col in December 1919.

The chief products are cotton, sugar, poppy, aniseed, mustard, ajwain, methyl, tobacco, garlic, onics and all sorts of grains.

The State maintains Sappers, Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery. The capital is Malerkotla. The population of the town is 20,000. Annual revenue of the State is about 16 lakhs.

**Mandi** is an Indian State in the Punjab. Political Agency lying in the upper reaches of Bias river which drains nearly all its area. Its area is 1,200 square miles and it lies between 31°-23' North Lat. and 76°-22' East Long. and is bounded on the east by Kulu, on the south by Saket and on the north and west by Kangra. It has an interesting history of considerable length which finally resulted in its entering into a treaty with the British in 1846 A.D.

The present Ruler, Lieutenant His Highness Raja Sir Joginder Sen Bahadur K.C.S.I. assumed full powers in February 1925. His Highness married the only daughter of His Highness the Maharaja of Kapurthala.

The work of the Mandi Hydro Electric Project is nearing completion and it is expected that Power would be delivered in the various towns in the Punjab early next year.

The principal crops are rice, maize, wheat and millet. About three-fifths of the State are occupied by forests and grazing lands. It is rich in minerals. The capital is Mandi, founded in 1527 which contains several temples and places of interest and is one of the chief marts for commerce with Ladakh and Yarkand.

**Nabha.**—Nabha which became a separate State in 1763 is one of the 3 Phulkian States—Nabha, Patiala and Jind—and though second in point of population and revenue of the 3 sister States it claims seniority being descended from the eldest branch. It consists of two distinct parts, the main portion comprising 12 separate pieces of territory scattered among the other Punjab States and Districts, forms the City of Nabha and the *Niswanis* of Phul

and Amloh, the second portion forms the *Musam* of Bawal in the extreme south-east of the Punjab on the border of Rajputana. This *Musam* of Bawal was subsequently added to the territory as a reward from the British Government for the loyalty of the Bahas of Nabha. The State now covers an area of about 1,000 square miles and has a population of about 2 lakhs. The State maintains one battalion of Infantry known as the Nabha Akal Infantry under the Indian States Forces Scheme consisting of 482. For the preservation of the peace there is also a Police force consisting of over 400 men.

The State is traversed by the main and 3 branch lines of the N W Railway and the B & C I crosses the *Nisam* of Bawal. A portion of the State is irrigated by the Sirhind Canal. The crops of the State are gram, pulses, bajra, sugarcane, cotton, wheat and barley, to facilitate trade the Durbar has opened grain markets and Banks near the principal railway station within the State territory. The chief industries of the State consist of the manufacture of silver and gold ornaments, brass utensils, and cotton carpets, lace and goods. There are some spinning factories and a cotton steam press in the State which are working successfully. In 1923 an inquiry was held into certain matters in dispute between the Patials and the Nabha Durbars which showed that the Nabha Police had fabricated cases against persons connected with the Patiala State with the object of injuring them through the Patiala Durbar. As a result, the Maharaja Ripudaman Singh, who was born in 1893 and succeeded his father in 1911 entered into an agreement with the Government of India whereby he voluntarily separated himself from the administration and the control of the State was accordingly assumed by the Government of India. In consequence of repeated breaches of the agreement by the Maharaja, he was in February 1923 deprived of the title of Maharaja and of all rights and privileges pertaining thereto, and his eldest son, Parbaj Singh, was recognised as Maharaja in his stead.

**Patiala**—This is the largest of the Phulkian States, and the premier State in the Punjab. Its territory is scattered and interspersed with small States and even single villages belonging to other States and British districts. It also comprises a portion of the Simla Hills and territory on the border of Jaipur and Alwar States. Area 5,932 square miles. Population 1,825,590. Gross income Rs. one crore and forty lakhs. Its history as a separate State begins in 1762. The present Ruler, Lieutenant-General His Highness Farisat Khan (Daulat) Singh Bahadur of Zamana Amr ut Ummah Maharaja Dhiraj Raj Bahadur, Sri Maharaja A. Rajgan Singh Bahadur, Mohinder Bahadur, Yadu Vanshdev Singh, Bhatli Kul Bhushan, G.C.S.I., G.C.I.E., G.O.V.O., G.S.M., A.D.C., was born in 1891, succeeded in 1900, and assumed the reins of government in 1909 on attaining majority. His Highness the Maharaja Dhiraj Singh enjoys at present personal salute of 19 guns and he and his successors the distinction of exemption from presenting Nasser to the Viceroy in Durbar in perpetuity. The principal crops are grain,

barley, wheat, sugar-cane, rapeseed cotton and tobacco. A great part of the State is irrigated by the Sirhind and Western Jumna Canal distributaries. It possesses valuable forests. The State is rich in antiquities especially at Fajjar Sunam Sirhind, Bhaini, Narana, etc. One hundred and thirty-eight miles of broad gauge railway line comprising two Sections—from Rajpura to Bhatinda and from Sirhind to Ruper—have been constructed by the State at its own cost. The North-Western Railway, the B I Railway, the B B & C I Railway and the J B Railway traverse the State. His Highness maintains a contingent of two regiments of cavalry and four battalions of Infantry—one battery of Horse Artillery.

The State maintains a first grade college which imparts free education to all students. Primary education is also free throughout the State. The Durbar sanctioned a scheme of compulsory education in 1923.

Since the State has entered into alliance with the British Government in 1804 A D it has rendered help to the British Government on all critical occasions such as the Gurkha War of 1819, the Sikh War of 1845 the Mutiny of 1857, the Afghan War of 1878-79, and the Tishah and N W P campaign of 1897. On the outbreak of the European War His Highness placed the entire resources of his State at the disposal of His Majesty the King-Emperor and offered his personal services. The entire Imperial Service Contingent was on active service throughout the period of the War and served on various fronts in Egypt, Gallipoli, Mesopotamia and Palestine, winning numerous distinctions. Two mule and one camel corps were raised and placed at the service of the British Government for the period of the War, and in addition to furnishing nearly 28,000 recruits for the British Indian Army and maintaining the State Imperial Service Contingent at full strength contributed substantially in money and material. Again in 1919 on the outbreak of hostilities with Afghanistan His Highness served personally on the Frontier on the Staff of the General Officer Commanding and the Imperial Service Contingent saw active service towards Kohat and Quetta fronts. For his services on the N W Frontier His Highness was mentioned in despatches.

His Highness was selected by His Excellency the Viceroy to represent the Ruling Princes of India at the Imperial War Conference and Imperial War Cabinet in June 1918 and during his stay in Europe His Highness paid visits to all the different and principal fronts in Belgium, France, Italy and Egypt (Palestine) and received the following decorations from the allied Sovereigns and Governments—(a) Grand Cordon of the Order of Leopold, (b) Grand Cross of the Legion of Honour, France, and (c) Grand Cross of the Order of the Crown of Italy and (d) Grand Cordon of the Order of the Nile, (e) Grand Cross of the Order of the Crown of Romania, (f) Grand Cross of the Order of St. Saviour of Greece (1924).

His Highness represented the Indian Princes at the League of Nations in 1925. In 1923, he was elected Chancellor of the Chamber of Princes (Narendra Mandal). He was re-elected

Chancellor of the Chamber in 1927 25-29-30 In 1930, His Highness led the Princess delegation to the Round Table Conference

**Sirmur (Nahan).—**This is a hilly State in the Himalayas under the Political control of the Hon ble Agent to the Governor-General, Punjab States, Lahore. Its history is said to date from the 11th century In the eighteenth century the State was able to repulse the Gurkha invasion, but the Gurkhas were invited to aid in the suppression of an internal revolt in the State and they in turn had to be evicted by the British In 1857 the Raja rendered valuable services to the British, and during the second Afghan War he sent a contingent to the North-West Frontier The

present Prince is Lieut-Colonel H H Maharaja Sir Amar Prakash Bahadur, M.C.S.I., M.C.I.E., who was born in 1868 and succeeded in 1911. The main agricultural feature of the State is the recent development of the Kiarda Dun, a fertile level plain which produces wheat, gram, rice, maize and other crops The State forests are valuable and there is an iron foundry at Nahan which was started in 1897 but, being unable to compete with the imported iron, is now used for the manufacture of sugar cane crushing mills The State supports a Corps of Sappers and Miners which served in the Great War It was captured with General Townshend's force at Kut-el-Amara but the Corps was reconstituted and sent to service.

## UNDER THE GOVERNMENT OF BURMA.

The States under this Government comprise the Shan States which are included in British India though they do not form part of Burma proper and are not comprised in the regularly administered area of the Province and the Karenni States which are not part of British India and are not subject to any of the laws in force in the Shan States or other parts of Burma

The Shan States comprise the two isolated States of Hsawngshup and Singaleng Hkamti in the Upper Chinthe District under the supervision of the Commissioner, Sagaleng Division, the eight petty village communities under separate hereditary Chiefs known as Hkamti Jong in the Myittha District and the two main divisions of the Shan States known as the Northern and Southern Shan States numbering six and thirty States respectively which are under the Commissioner, Federated Shan States.

Hsawngshup with an area of 529 square miles and a population of 7,239 lies between the 24th and 25th parallels of latitude and on the 95th parallel of longitude between the Chinthe river and the State of Manipur

Singaleng Hkamti has an area of 983 square miles and a population of 2,157 and lies on the 26th and 26th parallels of latitude and longitude respectively

The Hkamti Long States have an area of 200 square miles with a population of 5,840 and lie between the 27th and 28th parallels of latitude on the Upper Waters of the N'Mai branch of the Irrawaddy

The Northern Shan States (area 20,156 square miles and population 636,197) and the Southern Shan States (area 36,157 square miles and population 870,230), form with the unadministered Wa States (area about 2,000 square miles) and the Karenni States, a huge triangle lying roughly between the 19th and 24th parallels of latitude and the 96th and 102nd parallels of longitude with its base on the plains of Burma and its apex on the Mekong river

The population consists chiefly of Shans who belong to the Shan group of the Tai Chinese family, the remainder belong chiefly to the Wa-palaung and Mon Khmer groups of races of the Austro-Asiatic branch of the Austro family, or to the Karen family which Sir George Grierson now proposes to separate from the Tai Chinese family There are also a number of Kachins and others of the Tibeto-Burman family The Shans themselves shade off imperceptibly into a markedly Chinese race on the frontier Buddhism and Animism are the principal religions.

The climate over so large an area varies greatly In the narrow lowlying valleys the heat in summer is excessive Elsewhere the summer shade temperature is usually 80 to 95° Fahr In winter frost is severe on the paddy plains and open downs but the temperature on the hills is more equable The rainfall varies from 50 to 100 inches in different localities

The agricultural products of the States are rice, pulses, maize, buckwheat, cotton, sesame, groundnuts, oranges and pineapples

Land is held chiefly on communal tenure but unoccupied land is easily obtainable on lease from the Chiefs in accordance with special rules for non-natives of the States Great spaces of the States are suitable for cattle, ponies and mule breeding and in the Northern States Chinese settlers appear to have found the latter a very paying proposition.

The mineral resources of the States are still unexplored The Burma Corporation have a concession for silver and lead in the Northern States which they claim to be the richest in the world The Mawson area in the Southern States is also rich in lead Lignite and iron ore of a low grade are found in many places.

Lashio, the headquarters of the Northern Shan States, is the terminus of the Myingun Lashio Branch of the Burma Railway (178 miles) and is also connected with Mandalay by a cart road



The Burma Corporation's narrow gauge private railway track 46 miles long connects their Sawdwin mine with the Burma Railways system at Namye.

The Southern Shan States are served by the Burma Railways branch line Thasi to Heho (87 miles) which has recently been extended to Tayaw in the Yawghwa plain.

Taunggyi, the headquarters of the Southern Shan States, is connected with Thasi by a well graded motor road. The States vary much in size and importance. The largest State is Kengtung with an area of 12,400 square miles and population 225,894.

Haipaw with an area of 4,400 square miles and population 148,731 is the richest State with a gross revenue of Rs. 10,62,418.

The Sawbwas of Kengtung Haipaw and Yawghwa and Mongnai have salaries of nine guns while the Mong Mit Sawbwa has a personal salary of the same number.

#### Administration

Under the Burma Laws Act, 1898 the Civil, Criminal and Revenue administration of every Shan State is vested in the Chief of the State subject to the restrictions specified in the sanad of appointment granted to him and under the same Act the law to be administered in each State is the customary law of the State so far as it is in accordance with justice equity and good conscience and not opposed to the law in force in the rest of British India. The customary law may be modified by the Governor who has also power to appoint officers to take part in the administration of any State and to regulate the powers and proceedings of such officers. The Chiefs are bound by their sanads to follow the advice of the Superintendents appointed but subject to certain modifications which have been made in the customary law relating to criminal and civil justice have more or less maintained the semi-independent status which was found existing at the annexation of Upper Burma.

In 1920, Sir Reginald Craddock, Lieutenant-Governor of Burma, proposed a scheme for the sanction of the Secretary of State under which the Chiefs of the Northern and Southern Shan States have agreed to federalise the departments of Government in which they had been previously largely dependent on contributions from the Provincial Funds. Under this scheme no interference is contemplated in the internal management of the States and the Chiefs continue to collect their taxes and be responsible for law and order, maintain Courts for the disposal of criminal and civil cases, appoint their own officials and control their own subjects under the advice of the Superintendents. But the Federation is responsible for the centralised Departments of Public Works, Medical, Forests, Education, Agriculture and to a small extent Police. In place of the individual tribute formerly paid by them the

Chiefs contribute to the Federation a proportion of their revenue which amounts roughly to the expenditure hitherto incurred by them on the heads of administration now centralised while the Provincial Government surrenders to the Federation all provincial revenue previously derived from the States and makes an annual contribution to enable it to maintain its services at the same degree of efficiency formerly enjoyed. The Federation on the other hand pays a fixed proportion of its revenue to the Provincial Treasury as tribute in place of the individual contributions of the Chiefs. Under this scheme the Federation is a sub-entity of the Burma Government, is self contained and responsible for its own progress. The Chiefs express their views on Federal and general matters through a Council of Chiefs consisting of all Chiefs of the rank of Sawbwa and four elected representatives of the lesser Chiefs. The Superintendents, Northern Shan States and the Commissioner of the Federated Shan States to whom the supervision of the Federation has been entrusted are *ex-officio* members of the Council. The scheme was sanctioned and brought into force with effect from October 1922. The first meeting of the Council of Chiefs was formally opened by His Excellency the Governor Sir Spencer Harcourt Butler, G.C.I.E., K.C.S.I., I.C.S., in March 1923.

#### Karenni

This district which formerly consisted of five States now consists of three as two have been amalgamated with others. It has a total area of 3,015 square miles and a population of 58,761. It lies on the south of the Southern Shan States between Siam and the British district of Toungoo. The largest State is Kantarawadi with an area of 3,000 square miles and a population of 80,677 and a revenue of nearly 1½ lakhs of rupees. More than half of the inhabitants are Red Karens. An Assistant Political Officer is posted at Lohlaw subject to the supervision of the Superintendent, Southern Shan States, who exercises in practice much the same control over the Chiefs as is exercised in the Shan States though nominally they are more independent than their Shan neighbours. Mineral and forest rights however in Karenni belong to the Chiefs and not to the Government. In the past substantial contributions from Provincial revenues have been made to the Karenni Chiefs for education and medical service. The Chiefs are at present unwilling to surrender their special rights and join the Shan States Federation though very considerable advantages might accrue from their doing so.

The principal wealth of the country used to be in its teak timber and a large alien population was at one time supported by the timber trade. This has largely declined in the last few years and unless the Chiefs are prepared to deny themselves and close their forests they will soon disappear.

## UNDER THE GOVERNMENT OF ASSAM

**Manipur**—The only State of importance, under the Government of Assam, is Manipur which has an area of 8,620 square miles and a population of 4,46,906 (1931 Census), of which about 28 per cent are Hindus and 35 per cent animistic hill tribes. Manipur consists of a great tract of mountainous country, and a valley about 50 miles long and 20 miles wide, which is shut in on every side. The State adopted Hinduism in the early eighteenth century, in the reign of Pamtecha or Gharib Nawaz, who subsequently made several invasions into Burma. On the Burmese retreating Manipur negotiated a treaty of alliance with the British in 1762. The Burmese again invaded Manipur during the first Burmese war, and on the conclusion of peace in 1826 Manipur was declared independent. The chief event in its subsequent history was the intervention of the British in 1891 to establish the claim of Kula Chandra Singh as Maharaja, followed by the treacherous murder of the Chief Commissioner Mr. Quinlan, and the offence with him and the withdrawal of the escort which accompanied him. From 1891 to 1907 the State was administered by the Political Agent, during the minority of H. H. Chura Chand Singh. The Raja was invested with ruling powers in 1907 and formally installed on the gad in 1908. For his services during the War the hereditary title of Maharaja was

conferred on him. He is entitled to a salute of 11 guns.

The administration of the State is now conducted by H. H. the Maharaja, assisted by a Durbar, which consists of a President, who is usually a member of the Indian Civil Service, his services being lent to the State by the Assam Government, three ordinary and three additional members who are all Manipuris. The staple crop of the country is rice. Forests of various kinds cover the great part of the mountain ranges.

**Khasi States**—These petty chieftships, 25 in number with a total area of about 3,600 square miles and a population of 1,80,000, are included under the Government of Assam. Most of the States have treaties or engagement with the British Government. The two largest are Khyrim and Mylliem and the smallest is Nongliwal which has a population of only 213. Most of them are ruled by a Chief of Siem. The Siemship usually remains in one family. The succession was originally controlled by a small electoral body constituted from the heads of certain clans but in recent years there has been a tendency to broaden the elective base. The constitution of a Khasi State has always been of a very democratic character. A Siem exercising but little control over his people.

## UNDER THE GOVERNMENT OF THE CENTRAL PROVINCES

The Central Provinces include fifteen States in political relation with the Government with an area of 31,171 square miles and a population of 2,450,819, according to the Census of 1931. One of the States, Mahal, adjoins the Bhopal District, the remainder are scattered round the Chhattisgarh Division, to the different districts of which the majority of them were formerly attached. Their relations with the Government are controlled by a Political Agent. The States vary greatly in size and importance. Bakti, the smallest having an area of 188 square miles and Bastar the largest, an area of 13,062 square miles. They are administered by hereditary chiefs, who hold on conditions of loyalty and good government set forth in Sanads and acknowledgments of fealty, but are nominally free from direct interference save in the case of sentences of death in the case of all Chiefs and sentences of over 7 years imprisonment, in the case of all Chiefs but two, which require confirmation of His Excellency the Governor and the Political Agent respectively. But as a fact, the Government has exercised a very large amount of control, owing mainly to the frequency with which the States have been taken under direct management, because of either the minority or the misadministration of the Chiefs.

The States pay a tribute to Government which amounts in the aggregate to about 2½ lakhs.

Statistics relating to the chief States are contained in the following table—

State	Area	Population 1931.	Revenue (approximate) in lakhs
	Sq. Miles.		Rs.
Bastar	13,062	522,228	0 68
Jashpur	1,963	193,624	3 86
Kanker	1,430	136,120	4 24
Khairagarh	931	157,400	6 31
Nandgaon	871	182,106	5 46
Raigach	1,436	277,569	4 91
Burgur	6,055	502,068	4 30
Eight other States	5,373	509,587	13 05
Total	31,171	2,450,819	52 81

**Bastar.**—This State, in the south-east corner of the Province, is the most important in the group. In area (18,062 square miles) it is the seventh largest State in India, but the population in 1931 was only 522,738 and is very scattered and backward. A point of interest is that Bastar is the only State in India of which the Chief is a Hindu lady. She is the last descendant of an ancient family of Lunar Rajputs, which ruled over Warangal until the Mahomedan conquest of the Deccan in the 14th century A. D. when the brother of the last Raja of Warangal fled into Bastar and established a kingdom there. From then till the days of the Marathas the State was virtually independent, its inaccessibility securing it from all but occasional raids of Mahomedan freebooters. The Bundias of Nagpur imposed a small tribute on Bastar in the 18th century, and at various times for delay in payment deprived it of the Bilawa tract in the Raipur district and allowed the Raja of Jeypore in the adjacent Vissapattam Agency of Madras to retain possession of the Kotapad tract, originally pledged to Jeypore by a Bastar Raja for assistance during family dissensions. The dispute between Bastar and Jeypore over this land led to constant border disturbances, and was not finally settled till 1863, when the Government of India, while recognising Bastar's claim, finally made the tract over to Jeypore on the ground of long possession, on condition of payment by Jeypore of Rs. 3,000 tribute, two-thirds of which was remitted from the tribute payable by Bastar. The present tribute paid by Bastar is Rs. 18,000 a year.

On the formation of the Central Provinces Bastar was recognised as a Feudatory State. Since then the State has made steady, if slow, progress, hampered by the innate conservatism of its aboriginal population, which has from time to time rebelled. The last rebellion, in 1910, was due to oppression by minor State officials and dislike of the rigorous forest policy then under introduction. After the rebellion the Raja lost his powers reduced, and a series of Diwans was appointed by the Central Provinces Administration. The State has since his death continued to be under Government management, owing to the minority of Rani Pratibha Kumari Devi, the present Chief. The present Administrator of the State is Mr. D. B. Butnam, I.C.S., of the Central Provinces Commission. He is assisted by two sub-divisional officers, a European Medical Officer, a State Engineer, a Superintendent of Police and a Forest Officer.

Nearly 11,000 square miles are covered by forest, of which about 8,000 square miles are reserved. Cultivation is therefore sparse. Rice and mustard are the chief crops. There is a large export of grain, timber and minor forest produce, particularly myrabolana. Most of the sal forest is leased to Messrs. Gillanders Arbuthnot for sleeper manufacture. The forest revenue in 1931 was about 3.78 lakhs. The extension of the Salur branch of the B. N. R. to Jagdalpur and of the Raipur Forest Tramway to Konthagan are under consideration. There are more than 600 miles of gravel motorable road in the State. The advent of the railway should lead to a great increase in the revenue of the State, and may lead to the exploitation of its great deposits of iron, manganese and tin. The revenue in 1931 was Rs. 9.66 lakhs, expenditure Rs. 10.33 lakhs and free closing balance Rs. 1.63 lakhs.

The capital, Jagdalpur, on the Indravati River, has a population of 11,028 and is 184 miles by motorable road from Raipur in the Central Provinces, and 310 from Vissapattam in Madras Presidency. The famous Chitrakot falls (97 ft. high) of the Indravati are 23 miles from Jagdalpur.

**Burgula.**—Until 1905 this was included in Chota Nagpur States of Bengal. The most important feature is the Mainpat, a magnificent tableland forming the southern barrier of the State. The early history of Burgula is obscure, but according to a local tradition in Palamanu, the present ruling family is said to be descended from an Arkel Raja of Palamanu. In 1758 a Maratha army overran the State, and compelled its Chief to acknowledge himself a tributary of the Rhondia Raja. At the end of the eighteenth century, in consequence of the Chief having aided a rebellion in Palamanu against the British, an expedition entered Burgula and, though order was temporarily restored, disputes again broke out between the Chief and his relations, necessitating British interference. Until 1818 the State continued to be the scene of constant lawlessness, but in that year it was ceded to the British Government under the provisional agreement concluded with Mudhoji Rhondia of Nagpur, and order was soon established. The principal crops are rice and other cereals. The present Chief of the State is Maharaja Rameshwar Singh Deo, C.S.M., who succeeded to the *post* in 1918 and enjoys full powers of a Ruling Chief.

## JAMMU AND KASHMIR STATE.

The territory known generally as the Jammu and Kashmir State lies between 32° and 37° N and 74° and 80° E. It is an almost entirely mountainous region with a strip of level land along the Punjab Border, and its mountain valleys and lakes comprise some of the grandest scenery in the world. The State may be divided physically into three areas: the upper, comprising the area drained by the River Indus and its tributaries; the middle, drained by the Jhelum and Kishenganga Rivers; and the lower area, consisting of the level strip along the southern border, and its adjacent ranges of hills. The dividing lines between the three areas are the snow-bound inner and outer Himalayan ranges known as the *Zojila* and the *Pamir*. The area of the State is 84,853 square miles. Beginning in the south where the great plain of the Punjab ends, it extends northwards to the high Karakoram mountains. "Where three Empires Meet."

Briefly described, the State comprises the valleys of the three great rivers of Northern India, viz. the upper reaches of the Chenab and the Jhelum, and the middle reaches of the Indus. The total population is 3,220,518 souls.

**HISTORY**—Various historians and poets have left more or less trustworthy records of the history of the Valley of Kashmir and the adjacent regions. In 1586 it was annexed to the Moghul Empire by Akbar, Srinagar the Capital originally known as Pravarapura, had by then been long established though many of the fine buildings said to have been erected by early Hindu rulers had been destroyed by the Mughal Muhammadans who first penetrated into the Valley in the fourteenth century. In the reign of Sikandar, who was a contemporary of Tamerlane, a large number of Hindus was converted to Islam. Jehangir did much to beautify the Valley but after Aurangzeb there was a period of disorder and decay and by the middle of the eighteenth century the Suba or Governor of Kashmir had become practically independent of Delhi. Thereafter the country experienced the oppression of Afghan rule until it was rescued in 1819 by an army sent by Maharaja Ranjit Singh. The Sikh rule was less oppressive than that of the Afghans. The early history of the State as at present constituted is that of Maharaja Shri Gulab Singh, a scion of the old Ruling Family of Jammu, who rose to eminence in the service of Maharaja Ranjit Singh of Lahore and was in recognition of his distinguished services, made Raja of Jammu in 1820. He held aloof from the war between the British and the Sikhs, only appearing as mediator after the battle of Sobroon (1846) when the British made over to him the valley of Kashmir and certain other areas in return for his services in re-establishing peace. His son, His Highness Maharaja Ranbir Singh, G.C.S.I., G.C.M., a model Hindu and one of the staunchest allies of the British Government ruled from 1857 to 1885. He did much to consolidate his possessions and evolve order in the frontier districts. He was succeeded by his eldest son His Highness Maharaja Sir Pratap Singh, G.C.S.I., G.C.M., G.B.E., who died on 23rd December 1925 and was succeeded

by His Highness the present Maharaja Shri Hari Singh Bahadur.

The most notable reform effected in the State during the reign of the late Maharaja was the Land Revenue Settlement originally carried out under Lawrence and revised from time to time.

**ADMINISTRATION**—For some years after the accession to the *padshahi* of the late Maharaja, the administration of the State was conducted by a Council over which the Maharaja presided. In 1905 this Council was abolished and the administration of the State was thenceforward carried on by His Highness the Maharaja with the help of a Chief Minister and a number of Ministers in charge of different portfolios. This system continued until the 24th January 1922 when an Executive Council was inaugurated. Very recently, certain modifications have been introduced in the Constitution as a result of which the contact of His Highness with the administration of the State has become more direct and intimate.

The British Resident has his headquarters at Srinagar and Baitkot and there is also a Political Agent at Gilgit. A British Officer is stationed at Leh to assist in the supervision of the Central Asian Trade with India which passes through Kashmir.

In the Dogras the State has splendid material for the Army which consists of 7,798 troops. Besides this, thousands of Dogras serve in the Indian Army.

**FINANCE**—The financial position of the State is strong. The total revenue including jagirs, is about Rs 2,70,00,000 the chief sources being land, forests, customs and excise and Sericulture. There is a big reserve and no debt.

**PRODUCTION AND INDUSTRY**—The population is pre-eminently agricultural and pastoral. The principal food crops are rice, maize and wheat. Oilseed is also an important crop. Barley, cotton, saffron, tobacco, beans, walnuts, almonds and hops are also grown. Fruits and apples, the principal fruits of the Valley are exported in large quantities. The State forests are extensive and valuable. The principal species of timber trees are deodar, blue pine and fir. The most valuable forests occur in Kishtwar, Karnah and Kamraj Ilagas. A survey of the mineral resources of the State is being conducted under an expert. The most noteworthy of the minerals are bauxite, coal, fuller's earth, kaolin, slate, zinc, copper and talc. Gold is found in Baitkot and Gilgit, sapphires in Paddar, aquamarines in Skardu and lead in Uri. The silk culture in Srinagar is the largest of its kind in the world. Manufacture of silk is a very ancient industry in Kashmir. Zain ul Abidin, who ruled from 1621 to 1678 is said to have imported silk weavers from Khurasan and settled them here. Woollen cloth, shawls, papier-mâché and wood carving of the State are world famous. The State participated in the British Empire Exhibition of 1924. The Kashmir Court was styled "The Gem of the Smaller Courts" and attracted many visitors.

**COMMUNICATIONS**—Great efforts have been made and are being made towards the improvement of roads for wheeled traffic in the State. The Jhelum Valley road (196 miles) which links the Kashmir Valley with the Punjab and the North-Western Frontier Province is considered to be one of the finest motorable mountain roads in the world.

The Banihal Cart Road, 205 miles long, which has recently been completed, joins Kashmir with the North Western Railway system at Jammu Tawi and is also a fine motorable road.

Roads for pack animals lead from Srinagar, the summer capital of Kashmir, to the frontier districts of Gilgit and Ladakh. Internal village communications have also been much improved.

The Jammu Buehtgarh Railway, a section of the Wazirabad Sialkot branch line of the North Western Railway system, is the only Railway in the State. The mountainous nature of the country has made the extension of the line into the heart of the State so far impracticable.

**PUBLIC WORKS**—In 1904 a flood spill channel above Srinagar was constructed to minimise the constant danger of floods in the River Jhelum and it was hoped that the danger would be still further reduced by the carrying out of a scheme for lowering a part of the bed of the River Jhelum by dredging which has been taken in hand. It is interesting to know that dredging operations were once before carried out in the reign of Avantivarman (A.D. 855-883) by his

engineer Suyya, near Sopore, with the same object. Good progress has been made with irrigation but the most important scheme of recent years has been the installation of a large Electric Power Station on the Jhelum River at Mahora which was completed in 1907.

**EDUCATION**—Of the total population of 3,250,527 excluding the frontier tracts where literacy is not recorded there are 72,228 persons who are able to read and write of whom 4,007 only are females. In other words, 26 out of every 1,000 persons aged five or more can read and write. Among males 46 in every 1,000 are literate. The number of educational institutions including two Arts Colleges and two technical institutes is 784 and is being steadily increased. In municipal areas education for boys has been made compulsory from 1929. Much progress has also been made in female education and two new girls schools have been established during the year.

**REFORMS**—The most important reforms connected with the present Maharaja's reign have been the establishment of an independent High Court of Judicature modelled on British High Courts and the annual summoning of representatives from the provinces as a beginning of popular institutions in the State. Important legislative measures passed by His Highness' Government in recent years include the raising of the age of consent to 14 for girls and 16 for boys and the Agriculturists' Relief Regulation meant to cope with the problem of rural indebtedness.

## THE CHAMBER OF PRINCES.

The Narendra Mandal, or Chamber of Princes came into existence with the earnest co-operation of a number of leading Princes themselves as one of the results of the Report on Indian constitutional reform presented to Parliament by Mr. Montagu, Secretary of State for India and H. H. Lord Chelmsford, Viceroy and Governor-General of India, in 1919. The proposal was that the Chamber should exist as a permanent consultative body, with the Viceroy as President and the members composing the Chamber consisting mainly of the Princes and Chiefs having salutes, or whose membership might otherwise be considered desirable by the Viceroy. Certain smaller Chiefs were grouped and were given the privilege of nominating a member to represent them from year to year. The Chamber is a recommendatory body, which performs its functions under a constitution approved by the Secretary of State and it deals with questions submitted to it concerning the Princes and their rights and privileges generally and their position in Imperial affairs.

The Chamber was formally inaugurated by H. R. H. the Duke of Connaught on 8th February 1921. It meets regularly once a year and the agenda of subjects for discussion is framed and proposed by the Chancellor of the Chamber who at present is His Highness the Maharajah of Patiala. The Chamber selects by vote its own officers, who are the Chancellor, a pro-Chancellor to act for him in his absence out of India and a Standing Committee of the Chamber. This Committee considers before the annual meetings the subjects to be discussed at them.

Until 1929 the proceedings of the Chamber were considered as confidential and there was no admittance of the general public to its meetings. At the annual session in February 1929 the Princes passed a resolution by which all meetings were ordinarily made open to the public. The Chamber contains very restricted accommodation and admission has to be regulated according to the number of seats available.

## Indian States' Tribute.

Many of the States pay tribute, varying in amount according to the circumstances of each case, to the British Government. This tribute is frequently due to exchange of territory or settlement of claims between the Governments, but is chiefly in lieu of former obligations to supply or maintain troops. The actual annual receipts in the form of tribute and contributions from Indian States are summarised in the following table. The relations of the States to one another in respect of tributes are complicated, and it would serve no useful purpose to enter upon the question. It may, however, be mentioned that a large number of the States of Kathiawar and Gujrat pay tribute of some kind to Baroda, and that Gwalior claims tribute from some of the smaller States of Central India. —

### States paying tribute directly to the Government of India

	£
Tribute from Jaipur	26,667
" " Kotah	15,648
" " Udaipur	12,333
" " Jodhpur	5,533
" " Bundi	8,000
" " Other States	15,170
Contribution of Jodhpur towards cost of Esimpura Irregular Force	7,667
" of Kotah towards cost of Deohi Irregular Force	12,333
" of Bhopal towards cost of Bhopal Levy	10,753
" of Jaora towards cost of United Malwa Contingent	9,142
Contributions towards cost of Malwa Bhil Corps	2,220
<i>Central Provinces and Berar</i>	
Tribute from various States	15,696
<i>Burma</i>	
Tributes from Shan States	23,524
" " other States	1,367
<i>Assam</i>	
Tribute from Manipur	333
" " Rambrai	7
<i>Bengal</i>	
Tribute from Cooch Behar	4,514
<i>United Provinces</i>	
Tribute from Benares	14,600
<i>Punjab</i>	
Tribute from Mandi	6,667
" " other States	3,066
<i>Madras</i>	
Tribute from Travancore	52,333
Peshkash and subsidy from Mysore	225,333
" " " " Cochin	12,333
" " " " Travancore	888
<i>Bombay</i>	
Tribute from Kathiawar	11,129
" " various petty States	2,825
Contribution from Baroda States	25,000
" " Jagirdars, Southern Mahratta Country	5,763
Tribute from Cutch	5,484

It was announced at the Coronation Durbar of 1911 that there would in future be no *Namrana* payments on successions.

## Foreign Possessions in India.

Portugal and France both hold small territorial possessions in the Indian Peninsula.

The Portuguese possessions in India, all of which are situated within the limits of Bombay Presidency, consist of the Province of Goa on the Arabian Sea Coast, the territory of Daman with the small territory called Pragaça Nagar-

Arvy on the Gujarat Coast, at the entrance to the Gulf of Cambay, and the little island of Diu with two places called Gogla and Simbor, on the southern extremity of the Kathiawar Peninsula. All these three territories constitute what is called the State of India.

### GOA

Goa forms a compact block of territory surrounded by British districts. Savantvadi State lies to the north of it, the Arabian Sea on the east and North Kanara on the south, and the eastern boundary is the range of the Western Ghats, which separates it from the British districts of Belgaum and North Kanara. The extreme length from north to south is 68 miles and the greatest breadth from east to west 40 miles. The territory has a total area of 1,801 square miles and consists of the *Velhas Conquistas*, or Old Conquests, comprising the island of Goa, acquired by the Portuguese in 1510, and the neighbouring municipalities of Salsette, Bardes, and Mormugao acquired in 1543, and of the *Novas Conquistas*, or New Conquests, comprising the municipalities of Porcém, Sanguelém, Ponda, Quepem, Canacona, Satari and Sangem acquired in the latter half of the 18th century. The small island of Anagadiv situated opposite the port of Karwar, in the British district of North Kanara, forms administratively a portion of the Canacona municipality. This was acquired in 1543. The whole country is hilly, especially the eastern portion, the predominating physical feature being the Western Ghats, which besides bounding the country along the north-east and south-east, just off westward and spread across the country in a succession of spurs and ridges. There are several conspicuous isolated peaks, of which the highest, Sausagar, is 3,827 feet high.

The country is intersected by numerous rivers running westward from the Ghats, and the principal eight, which are all navigable, are in size of some importance. Goa possesses a fine bar harbour, formed by the promontories of Bardes and Salsette. Half way between these extremities lies the cove or cape, which forms the extremity of the island of Goa. This divides the whole bay into two anchorages, known as Aguada and Mormugao. Both are capable of accommodating the largest shipping from September to May, but Aguada is virtually closed during the south-west monsoon owing to the high winds and sea and to the formation of sand bars across the estuary of the Mandovi river, which opens into Aguada. Mormugao is accessible at all times and is therefore the harbour of commercial importance. It is the terminus of the railway running to the coast from the inland British system of lines. A breakwater and port have been built there and the trade is considerable being chiefly transit trade from British territory. The international transit of Mormugao port was in 1922 about Rs 440 lakhs.

#### The People.

The total population of Goa was 531,955 at the census of 1921. This gives a density of 408 persons to the square mile and the popula-

tion showed an increase of 9 per cent since the census ten years previously. In the Velhas Conquistas the majority of the population is Christian. In the Novas Conquistas Hindus are more numerous than Christians. The Moslems in the territory are numbered in a few thousands. The Christians still very largely adhere to caste distinctions, claiming to be Brahmans, Charados and low castes, which do not intermarry. The Hindus who form about one-half of the total population are largely Maratha and do not differ from those of the adjacent, Konkani districts of Bombay. All classes of the people with the exception of Europeans, use the Konkani dialect of Marathi with some admixture of Portuguese words. The official language is Portuguese, which is commonly spoken in the capital and the principal towns as well as by all educated people. Nearly all the Christians profess the Roman Catholic religion and are spiritually subject to an archbishop who has the titles of Primate of the East and Patriarch of the East Indies and exercises ecclesiastical jurisdiction also over a portion of British India and the provinces of Macao (China) and Timor (Oceania), with missions in foreign countries and Mozambique (Portuguese East Africa). The Christians of Daman and Diu are subject under a new Treaty signed in 1923 between Portugal and the Holy See to the Archbishop of Goa. There are numerous churches in Goa, mostly built by the Jesuits and Franciscans prior to the extinction of the religious orders in Portuguese territory. The churches are in charge of secular priests. Hindus and Mahomedans now enjoy perfect freedom in religious matters and have their own places of worship. In the early days of Portuguese rule the worship of Hindu gods in public and the observance of Hindu usages were strictly forbidden and rigorously suppressed.

#### The Country

A little over one-third of the entire territory of Goa is stated to be under cultivation. The fertility of the soil varies considerably according to quality situation and water supply. The Velhas Conquistas are as a rule better and more intensively cultivated than the Novas Conquistas. In both these divisions a holding of fifteen or sixteen acres would be considered a good sized farm but the majority of holdings are of much smaller extent varying from half an acre to five or six acres. The staple produce of the country is rice, of which there are two good harvests, but the quantity produced is barely sufficient to meet the needs of the population for two-thirds of the year. Next to rice the culture of coconut palms is deemed most important, from the variety of uses to which the products are applied. Hilly places and interior

boils are set apart for the cultivation of cereals and several kinds of fruits and vegetables are cultivated to an important extent. The condition of the agricultural classes in the Velhas Conquistas has improved during recent years, owing to the general rise in the prices of all classes of agricultural produce and partly to the current of emigration to British territory. There is a great shortage of agricultural labour in the Velhas Conquistas, and the cultivation of rice fields is now practically controlled by the Hindu population. In the summer months bands of artisans and field labourers from the adjoining British territory make their way into Bardez where the demand for labour is always keen. Stately forests are found in the Novas Conquistas. They cover an area of 116 square miles and are under conservation and yield some profit to the administration. Iron is found in parts of the territory, but has not been seriously worked. Manganese also exists and some mines are being worked at present, the ore being exported to the Continent.

#### Commerce

In the days of its glory Goa was the chief entrepot of commerce between East and West and was specially famous for its trade in horses with the Persian Gulf. It lost its commercial importance with the downfall of the Portuguese Empire and its trade is now insignificant.

The present trade of Goa is not very large. Its imports amount to about Rs 160 lakhs and exports to about Rs 40 lakhs. The discrepancy is met from the money sent to Goa by the many emigrants who are to be found all over the world. Few manufacturing industries of any moment exist and most manufactured articles in use are imported. Exports chiefly consist of coconuts, betel nuts, mangoes and other fruits and raw produce.

A line of railway connects Mormugao with the Madras and Southern Mahratta Railway. Its length from Mormugao to Castle Rock above the Ghats where it joins the British system, is 51 miles of which 49 are in Portuguese territory. The railway is under the management of the Madras and Southern Mahratta Railway administration, and the bulk of the trade of Mormugao port is what it brings down from and takes to the interior. The telegraphs in Portuguese territories are worked as a separate system from the British. The latter, however, had an office at Nova-Goa, maintained jointly by the two Governments, but since 1925 the Nova-Goa office has been handed over to the Portuguese Government which now maintains and works all the telegraphs in its territories.

#### Taxes and Tariffs

The country was in a state of chronic financial equilibrium for nearly sixty years with occasional exceptions. The last war enhanced the deficits to alarming proportions and these were met by fresh taxes and new loans. Most of the new taxes were the result of the initiative of the Governor-General Jaime de Morais, who is popularly known as the Governor of Taxes. Only in 1927 the country experienced the joys of a balanced budget and the public servants whose salaries had always remained in arrears are now being paid regularly. There is an estimated surplus of about a lakh and a half which has been earmarked for promoting the indus-

trial progress of the country. If municipal and national taxes be added together, the country presents a very high incidence of taxation, even higher than that of British India, the average coming to about Rs 8-6 *per capita*. There is no income-tax except for government servants, but there is a special ten per cent tax on all incomes derived in the shape of interest on loans. This tax is a powerful contributory cause to the flight of capital from Portuguese India. The chief sources of revenue are the land tax, Excise and the customs. There is a special tax on emigrants which yields to the State about Rs 60,000. The country being economically backward, the taxes give very little indication of its productive capacity or of its annual wealth. The national wealth is a matter of pure conjecture for lack of statistics.

The tariff schedule is based on the three-fold principle fiscal, protective and preferential. There is a limited free list on which books and paper figure prominently. The fiscal tariff ranges from 10 to 30 per cent, according to the nature of the commodities but the duties in several cases are specific, not *ad valorem*. This causes considerable hardship to trade, and specially to the poorer classes of consumers. The preferential tariff applies to goods coming from Lisbon and the Portuguese Colonies. Very recently the principle of protection has been extended to the export of canned fruits which are entitled to a bounty of 10 per cent on their basic price.

#### The Capital.

Nova-Goa, the present capital of Portuguese India, comprehends Panjim and Ribandar. Old Goa is some six miles distant from the new city. Panjim occupies a narrow strip of land leading up to the Cabo, the cape dividing the Aguada bay from that of Mormugao, and mainly slopes down to the edge of the Aguada. It was selected as the residence of the Portuguese Viceroy in 1750, and in 1843 it was raised to its present rank as the capital of Portuguese India. The appearance of the city, with its row of public buildings and elegant private residences as seen from the water is very picturesque and this impression is not belied by a closer inspection of its neat and spacious roads, bordered by decent, tidy houses. The most imposing public structures are the barracks, an immense quadrangular building the eastern wing of which accommodates the Primary School, the Public Library and the Government Press. Other notable buildings are the Cathedral and various churches, the viceregal palace, the High Court and so on. The square in the lower part of the town is adorned with a life-sized statue of Albuquerque standing under a canopy.

#### History

Goa was captured for the Portuguese by Alfonso de Albuquerque in 1510. Albuquerque promptly fortified the place and established Portuguese rule on a firm basis. From this time Goa rapidly rose in importance and became the metropolis of Portuguese power in the East. There was constant fighting with the armies of the Bijapur kingdom but the Portuguese held their own and gained the surrounding territory now known as the Velhas Conquistas.



The subsequent history of the town is one of ostentation and decay. Goa reached its summit of prosperity at the end of the sixteenth century. The accounts of travellers show that the Goa of those days presented a scene of military ecclesiastical and commercial magnificence which has had no parallel in the British capitals of India. Principal, however, with its three millions of population was too small to defend itself against Spain and maintain at the same time its immense Empire in the four Continents. Albuquerque tried to consolidate Portuguese rule in India by his policy of attracting the conquered Indians and granting them civil and religious liberties. His contemporaries, however, could not understand his far-seeing statesmanship and after his death they undid all his work basing their dominion on conquest by the sword and military force and they laboured to consolidate it by a proteolytising organisation which throws all the missionary efforts of every other European power in India into the shade. Old Goa, as the ruins of the old capital are called to-day, had a hundred churches, many of them of magnificent proportions, and the Inquisition which was a power in the land. The sixty years subjection to Spain in the 17th century completed the ruin of the Portuguese Empire in the East and though the Marquis of Pombal in the 18th century tried to stave off its decadence, his subordinates in far-off India either could not understand or would not carry out his orders and even his strong hand was unable to stop the decline. It was in the 18th century that the colonials began to enjoy full Portuguese citizenship and sent their representatives to the Parliament in Lisbon.

#### Modern Times.

There was frequently recurring fighting and in 1741 the Marathas invaded the neighbourhood of Goa and threatened the city itself. An army of 12,000 men arrived from Portugal at the critical moment. The invaders were beaten off and the Novas Conquistas were added to the Portuguese possessions. In 1844 the shelter given by Goa to fugitives from justice in British territory threatened to bring about a rupture with the British Government at Bombay. In 1852 the Ranes of Satari in the Novas Conquistas, revolted. In 1871 the native army in Goa mutinied and the King's own brother came from Lisbon to deal with the trouble and having done so disbanded the native army, which has never been reconstituted. But another outbreak among the troops took place in 1893 and the Ranes joining them the trouble was again not quieted until the arrival of another special expedition from Lisbon. The Ranes again broke out in 1901 and again in 1912 troops being again imported to deal with the last outbreak, which was only reported concluded in the summer of 1913. There has been no outbreak after that date.

The people on the whole appear to be quite satisfied with the Portuguese connection. There is no agitation for further reforms as in British India and not a sign of disaffection against Portuguese rule. This is chiefly due to the fact that under the present regime the natives of Goa enjoy complete equality with the natives of Por-

tugal, many of the sons of Goa occupying high and responsible positions in Portugal. Thus Elvino de Brito who was Minister of Public Works towards the end of the last century was a native of Goa as was the father of Dr. Belen-court Rodriguez, Minister for Foreign Affairs in General Carmona's dictatorial Government. Natives of Goa are also Dr. Almeida Aires, the President of the Supreme Court in Lisbon, Dr. Caetano Gonsalves, Judge of the same Court and Mr. Alberto Xavier, Secretary General of the Ministry of Finance.

#### Administration

The Lisbon Government by Decree No. 3266, dated 27th July 1917, enacted new rules regarding the administration of Portuguese India under an Organic Charter (Carta Organica) in force since 1st July 1919. This Charter, regarding civil and financial administration of the colony, was modified by rules Nos. 1005 and 1022, dated 7th and 20th August 1920 and decrees Nos. 7908 and 7030 dated 9th and 19th October. A new Organic Charter modifying in certain parts the earlier one was granted by Decree No. 12499 of 4th October 1926 and is now in force.

The territory of Portuguese India is ruled by one Governor-General, residing in the Capital of the State at Panjim near Nova-Goa, and is divided into three districts: Goa, Daman and Diu. The last two are each under a sub-governor. The district of Goa is under the direct superintendency of the Governor-General.

Subordinate to the Governor-General the following Secretariats are working: Home and Political, Finance, Customs, Education, Military, Naval, Agriculture, Health and Public Works. There are also three special and autonomous Departments, which do not constitute exclusive Secretariats, one of them being the Department of Posts and Telegraphs, the second that of Survey and the third that of the Fiscal of the W I P Railway.

As the principal organ of administration next to the Governor-General and in collaboration with him works a Governor's Council (*Conselho do Governo*) with Legislative and advisory powers. The Council is constituted in addition to the Governor-General, *ex-officio* President of four officials (Attorney-General, the Director of Finance, the Director of Civil Administration and the Director of Public Works), five elected members (three representing *Velhas Conquistas* one the *Novas Conquistas* and one the Districts of Daman and Diu) and five members nominated by the Governor-General to represent the minorities, agricultural, commercial and other interests and the press.

In each province of Goa, Daman and Diu, there is a District Council to supervise the Municipalities and other local institutions. The District Council of Goa is composed of the Director of Civil Administration, President, the Government Prosecutor of the Nova-Goa Civil Court, the Deputy Chief Health Officer, the Engineer next to the Director of Public Works, the Deputy Director of Finance, the Chairman of the Municipal Corporation of the Islands, one member elected by the Commercial and Industrial Associations of the district, one member elected by the 60 highest tax payers of Goa, one member elected by the Associations of Land

owners and Farmers of the District, and one member advocates elected by the Legislative Council among the legally qualified

At Daman and Diu the corresponding body is composed of the local Governor, President, the Government Prosecutor, the Chief of the Public Works Department, the Health Officer, the Financial Director of the district, the Chairman of the Municipal Corporation, two members elected by 40 highest tax payers of the District and one member elected by the Merchants, Industrialists and Farmers of the district.

Under the provisions of the above quoted Decree is also officiating in the capital of Portuguese India a administrative court tribunal to take cognizance and decide all litigious administrative matters fiscal questions and accounts. It is named *Tribunal Administrativo Fiscal e de Contas* and is composed of the Chief Justice as President, four High Court judges, one superior Government officer, who must be a Bachelor of Laws, nominated by the Government and a citizen, who is not an official elected by the Governor-General's Council. When matters regarding *taxes and accounts*

come up for decision and discussion the Director of Finance also sits on this Tribunal.

Under the presidency of the Governor General the following bodies are also working—

**Technical Council of Public Works**—Its members are all engineers on permanent duty in the head office a military officer of highest rank in the army or navy, the Director of Finance, the Attorney-General, the Chief Health Officer and a Secretary being a clerk of the Public Works Department appointed by the Director of Public Works.

**Council of Public Instruction**—This Council presided over by the Governor-General is composed of five officials, the Director of Civil Administration, the Director of the Medical College, the Director of the Lyceum, the Director of the Normal School and the Inspector of Primary Schools, and four nominated members.

There is one High Court in the State of India with five Judges and one Attorney General, and Courts of Justice at Panjim, Margao, Mapusa, Racholim, Quepem e Damão, and Municipal Courts of Justice at Mormugão (Vasco da Gama), Ponta da Diu and Nagar-Aveli.

## PORT OF MORMUGÃO.

Mormugão is situated towards the south of Agaña Bar, on the left Bank, 15° 23' N and Long 73° 47' E about 225 miles south of Bombay and 6½ miles south of Panjim, the Capital of Portuguese India. The Port of Mormugão is the natural outlet to the sea for the whole area served by the M. & S. M. Ry (metro-gauge), and offers the shortest route both passenger and goods traffic. The distance from Aden to Mormugão is about the same as from Aden to Bombay. The Port is provided with light-houses, buoys and all necessary marks and it is easily accessible all the year round and at any hour of the day or night even without the assistance of a Pilot. Pilotage is not compulsory, but when usual pilot flag is hoisted, a qualified officer will board the vessel and render such assistance.

Mormugão Harbour is the terminal station of the West of India Portuguese Railway which is controlled by the Madras and Southern Mahratta Railway Company with headquarters at Madras. Goods are shipped direct from Mormugão to any Continental Port, every facility being afforded for such direct shipments. Cargo can be unloaded from or loaded direct into Railway wagons, which run alongside steamers, thus reducing handling. Warehouses are built on the quay and have railway sidings alongside. Steamers of over 5,000 tons net register, from any Continental Ports can be discharged or loaded rapidly and in complete safety, in a working day of 10 hours 650 tons from work or 800 tons bale or bag cargo can easily be loaded or discharged. The port is provided with steam cranes and all other appliances for quick loading and discharging of vessels, one of the cranes being of 80 tons capacity for discharging heavy lifts. The tonnage, quay dues and all other charges are very low, special concessions being granted for steamers arriving from European or American Ports touching Lisbon. Fresh water can be obtained at a low cost.

The Bombay Steam Navigation Company's (Shepherd) steamers between Bombay and Mangalore call at Mormugão twice a week. The British India Steam Navigation Company's steamers between Bombay and Africa call at Mormugão at least once a month. The Elsenora Strick Line maintains a regular service from Liverpool to Mormugão calling occasionally at Lisbon. This service offers every facility for shipment from the United Kingdom to stations on the M. & S. M. Railway under the "Combined Sea and Rail Through Bills of Lading." There are several stevedoring firms the maximum rate for discharging or loading coal and general cargo being fixed by Government at 6 annas per ton, deadweight. Goods for British India pass through Goa without any charge being collected by Portuguese Government. British Customs duty payable at Castle-Rock can be paid by the Railway Company and collected at destination. Goods from stations on the M. & S. M. Ry System to Mormugão or vice-versa are railed without transshipment, thus avoiding a second handling. Steam tugs, barges, etc. for unloading in the stream can be had at a very low charge.

With a view to promoting the economical, commercial and industrial development of Mormugão, a special Department under the designation of the "Mormugão Improvement Trust" with its head office at Vasco da Gama, 2 miles from Mormugão Harbour, has been created and the Local Government have introduced various regulations granting every facility to those intending to raise buildings for residential and industrial purposes in the whole area, comprising about 300 acres, near the Harbour. There are over 2,000 plots, each measuring between 1,000 and 2,000 square metres (each square yard—0.8361 square metre), available for residential quarters, granted on permanent lease on each payment of 2 annas to Rs. 1-8 per square metre, according to their situation, in addition to an annual payment of 4 pias per square metre as lease-hold rent.

Within about 60 days from the date of application for a plot, the same is made over to the applicant or to the highest bidder should there be more than one applicant for one and the same plot. The plan of buildings is in all cases subject to the approval of the Chairman of the Improvement Trust, such plan being required to be submitted within 60 days from the date the plot is made over to the lessee, and the period within which building is to be completed is 2 years. Importation of building materials is allowed free of Custom duties. In addition to the above, there is an extensive area available and reserved only for Industrial and Commercial Establishments, this area being known as 'Free Zone'. Within this 'Free Zone,' in addition to plots, which are leased at a very low rate for building factories, bonded warehouses or for establishment of any kind of industrial or commercial concerns in accordance with rules and regulations lately issued by the local Government, special concessions and privileges are granted, such as

(I) For Establishment of Factories or Industrial Concerns.—All machinery, building materials, tools, raw materials, etc., required for construction, maintenance and regular working

of the Factories are permitted free of import duty, likewise export of the goods manufactured within the "Free Zone."

(II) For Establishment of Depots of Manufactured or Unmanufactured Goods.—Bonded Warehouses, &c. &c.—All goods imported by the Concessionaire for the purpose of such depot are allowed to be exported to any Foreign territory, after being improved and repacked, if necessary without payment of either import or export duty.

(III) Exemption of Government Taxes.—In addition to the above privileges, all Factories, Commercial Establishments, buildings etc., within the "Free Zone" are exempt from all Government taxes for a period of 20 years from May 1923. Applications for any of the above concessions have to be addressed to H. E. the Governor-General of Portuguese India and presented at the office of the Mormugao Improvement Trust at Vasco da Gama, giving therein full particulars of the area and plot etc., required. Such applications are disposed of within as little time as possible. Full information can be obtained from the Mormugao Improvement Trust Vasco da Gama.

### DAMAN

The settlement of Damam lies at the entrance to the Gulf of Cambay about 100 miles north of Bombay. It is composed of two portions, namely, Damam proper, lying on the coast and the detached part of Nagar Avell separated from it by a narrow strip of British territory and bisected by the B. R. & C. I. Railway. Damam proper contains an area of 22 square miles and 26 villages and has a population (1921) of 17,566 of whom 1,489 are Christians. The number of houses is according to the same census 4,095. Nagar Avell has an area of 80 square miles and a population (1921) of 31,048, of whom only 271 are Christians. The number of houses is 6,069. The town of Damam was sacked by the Portuguese in 1531 rebuilt by the natives and retaken by the Portuguese in 1558, when they made it one of their permanent establishments in India. They converted the mosque into a church and have since built eight other places of worship. The native Christians adopt the European costume, some of the women dressing themselves after the present European fashion, and others following the old style of petticoat and mantle once prevalent in Spain and Portugal.

The soil of the settlement is moist and fertile, especially in Nagar Avell, but despite the

ease of cultivation only one-twentieth part of the territory is under tillage. The principal crops are rice, wheat, the inferior cereals of Gujarat and the tobacco. The settlement contains no minerals. There are stately forests in Nagar Avell, and about two-thirds of them consist of teak, but the forests are not conserved and the extent of land covered by each kind of timber has not been determined. Before the decline of Portuguese power in the East, Damam carried on an extensive Commerce especially with the east coast of Africa. In those days it was noted for its dyeing and weaving.

The territory forms for administrative purposes a single district and has a Municipal Chamber and Corporation. It is ruled by a Governor invested with both civil and military functions subordinate to the Governor-General of Goa. The judicial department is administered by a judge, with an establishment composed of a delegate of the Attorney-General and two clerks. In Nagar Avell the greater part of the soil is the property of the Government, from whom the cultivators hold their tenures direct. A tax is levied on all lands, whether alienated or the property of the State. The chief sources of revenue are land tax, forests, excise and customs duties.

### DIU

Diu is an island lying off the southern extremity of the Kathiawar Peninsula, from which it is separated by a narrow channel through a considerable swamp. It is composed of three portions, namely, Diu proper (island), the village of Gogla, on the Peninsula separated by the channel, and the fortress of Simbor, about 5 miles west of the island. It has a small but excellent harbour, where vessels can safely ride at anchor in two fathoms of water and owing to the great advantages which its position offers for trade with Arabia and the Persian Gulf, the Portuguese were first at an early period with a desire to obtain possession

of it. This they gained, first by treaty with the Sultan of Gujarat and then by force of arms. Diu became opulent and famous for its commerce. It has now dwindled into insignificance. The extreme length of the island is about seven miles and its breadth from north to south, two miles. The area is 30 square miles. The population of the town of Diu from which the island takes its name, is said to have been 50,000 in the days of its commercial prosperity. The total population of the island, according to the census of 1921 is 13,844, of whom 229 were Christians.

## FRENCH POSSESSIONS

The French possessions in India comprise five settlements, with certain dependent lodges, or plots. They aggregate 208 square miles, and had a total population on the 24th Feb 1931 of 286,410. The first French expedition into Indian waters, with a view to opening commercial relations, was attempted in 1603. It was undertaken by private merchants at Rouen, but it failed, as also did several similar attempts which followed. In 1643 Cardinal Richelieu founded the first *Campagne d'Orléans*, but its efforts met with no success. Colbert reconstituted the Company on a larger basis in 1664, granting exemption from taxes and a monopoly of the Indian trade for fifty years. After having twice attempted, without success, to establish itself in Madagascar, Colbert's Company again took up the idea of direct trade with India and its President, Caron, founded in 1668 the *Compagnie*, or agency, at Surat. But on finding that city unsuited for a head establishment he seized the harbour of Trincomalee in Ceylon from the Dutch. The Dutch, however, speedily retook Trincomalee, and Caron, passing over to the Coromandel coast, in 1673, seized St. Thome, a Portuguese town adjoining Madras, which had for twelve years been in the possession of Holland. He was, however, compelled to restore it to the Dutch in 1674.

The rule of the Company seemed impending when one of its agents, the celebrated François Martin, suddenly restored it. Rallying under him a handful of misfit Frenchmen, saved out of the wreck of the settlements at Trincomalee and St. Thome, he took up his abode at Pondicherry then a small village, which he purchased in 1683 from the Raja of Gingee. He built fortifications, and a trade began to spring up, but he was unable to hold the town against the Dutch, who wrested it from him in 1693, and held it until it was restored to the French by the Peace of Ryswick, in 1697. Pondicherry became in this year and has ever since remained "the most important of the French Settlements in India. Its foundation was contemporaneous with that of Calcutta. Like Calcutta, its site was purchased by a European Company from a native prince, and what Job Charnock was to Calcutta François Martin proved to Pondicherry. On its restitution to the French by the Peace of Ryswick in 1697, Martin was appointed Governor, and under his able management Pondicherry became an entrepot of trade.

Chanderagore, in Lower Bengal, had been acquired by the French Company in 1683, by grant from the Delhi Emperor, Mahé, on the Malabar Coast, was obtained in 1725-6, under the government of M. Lenoir, Karikal, on the Coromandel Coast, under that of M. Dumas, in 1739. Yanam, on the coast of the Northern Circars, was taken possession of in 1750 and formally ceded to the French two years later.

## Administration

The military command and administration-in-chief of the French possessions in India are vested in a Governor, whose residence is at Pondicherry. The office is at present held by Monsieur Yvanon (François-Adrien). He is assisted by a

Chief Justice and by several "Chefs de Service" in the different administrative departments. In 1879 local councils and a council-general were established, the members being chosen by a sort of universal suffrage within the French territories. Seventeen Municipalities, or Communal Boards, were erected in 1907, namely, Pondicherry, Ariancoppan, Modellarpet, Oulgarret, Villenour, Throubotvane, Bahour and Nétapacum, for the establishment of Pondicherry, Karikal, Neravy, Nedombadour, Tirumalar Grande Aldé, Ootobéry for the establishment of Karikal, and also Chanderagore, Mahé and Yanam. On municipal boards natives are entitled to a proportion of the seats. Civil and criminal courts, courts of first instance and a court of appeal compose the judicial machinery. The army and establishments connected with the Governor and his staff at Pondicherry and those of administrators at Chanderagore, Yanam, Mahé and Karikal together with other headquarters charges necessarily engross a large proportion of the revenue. All the state and dignity of an independent Government, with four dependent ones have to be maintained. This is effected by rigid economy, and the prestige of the French Government is worthily maintained in the East. Pondicherry is also the scene of considerable religious pomp and missionary activity. It forms the seat of an Archbishop with a body of priests for all French India and of the Missionnaires Étrangères, the successors of the Mission du Carnatic founded by the Jesuits in 1776. But the chief field of this mission lies outside the French Settlements, a large proportion of its Christians are British subjects and many of the churches are in British territory. The British rupee is the ordinary tender within French territories. A line of railway running via Villenour from Pondicherry to Villupuram on the South Indian Railway maintains communication with Madras and the rest of British India, and Karikal is linked to the same railway by the branch from Palam. A Chamber of Commerce consisting of fifteen members, nine of them Europeans or persons of European descent was reorganised by a decree of 7th March, 1914. The capital Pondicherry, is a very handsome town, and presents, especially from the sea, a striking appearance of French civilisation.

## People and Trade.

The Settlements are represented in Parliament at Paris by one senator and one deputy. The Senator is Monsieur Lemoigne. The Deputy is Monsieur Pierre Dupuy. There were in 1932 49 primary schools and 3 colleges all maintained by the Government, with 308 teachers and 9,293 pupils. Local revenue and expenditure (Budget of 1932) Rs. 2,594,019. The principal crops are paddy, groundnut, and ragi. There are at Pondicherry 3 cotton mills, and at Chanderagore 1 jute mill. The cotton mills have, in all, 1,691 looms and 71,744 spindles, employing 7,450 persons. There are also at work one oil factory and a few oil presses for groundnuts, and one ice factory.

The chief exports from Pondicherry are oil seeds. At the ports of Pondicherry Karikal and Mahé in 1931 the imports amounted to frs 86 215 000 and the exports to frs 175 695,000. At these three ports in 1931 271 vessels entered and cleared, tonnage 84,338 T. Pondicherry is

visited by French steamers, sailing monthly between Colombo and Calcutta in connection with the Messageries Maritimes. The figures contained in this paragraph are the latest available and are corrected up to December 1931.

### PONDICHERY.

Pondicherry is the chief of the French Settlements in India and its capital is the head quarters of their Governor. It is situated on the Coromandel Coast, 105 miles from Madras by road and 122 by the Villupuram Pondicherry branch of the South Indian Railway. The area of the Settlement is 115 square miles and its population in the 24th Feb 1931 was 183,555. It consists of the eight communes of Pondicherry. The Settlement was founded in 1674 under François Martin. In 1696, it was captured by the Dutch but was restored in 1699. It was besieged four times by the English. The first siege under Admiral Boscawen in 1748 was unsuccessful. The second, under Eyre Coote in 1761, resulted in the capture of the place, which was restored in 1765. It was again besieged and captured in 1778 by Sir Hector Munro, and the fortifications were demolished in 1779. The place was again restored in 1785 under the Treaty of Versailles of 1763. It was captured a fourth time by Colonel Braithwaite in 1798, and finally restored in 1816.

The Settlement comprises a number of isolated pieces of territory which are cut off from the main part and surrounded by the British District of South Arcot, except where they border on the sea. The Collector of

South Arcot is empowered to deal with ordinary correspondence with the French authorities on these and kindred matters, and in this capacity is styled the Special Agent. At Pondicherry itself is a British Consular Agent accredited to the French Government, who is usually at the office of the Indian Army. The town is compact, neat and clean and is divided by a canal into two parts, the Ville blanche and the Ville noire. The Ville blanche has a European appearance, the streets being laid at right angles to one another with trees along their margins reminding the visitor of continental boulevards, and the houses being constructed with courtyards and embellished with green verandahs. All the cross streets lead down to the shore, where a wide promenade facing the sea is again different from anything of its kind in British India. In the middle is a screw-pile pier, which serves, when ships touch at the port, as a point for the landing of cargo, and on holidays as a general promenade for the population. There is no real harbour at Pondicherry, ships lie at a distance of about a mile from the shore, and communication with them is conducted by the usual *marque* boats of this coast. Facing the shore and of the pier is a statue of the great Dupleix, to whom the place and the French name owed so much.

### CHANDERNAGORE.

Chandernagore is situated on the bank of the Hooghly, a short distance below Chinsura. Population (in the 24th Feb 1931) 27,262. The town was permanently occupied by the French in 1698, though previously it had been temporarily occupied by them at a date given as 1675 or 1676. It did not, however, rise to any importance till the time of Dupleix. It changed hands between British and French various times during the Napoleonic wars and was finally restored to the French in 1816. The former grandeur of Chandernagore has

disappeared, and at present it is little more than a quiet suburban town with little external trade. The railway station on the East Indian Railway is just outside French territory 22 miles from Calcutta (Howrah). The chief administrative officer is the Administrator who is subordinate to the Governor of the French Possessions. The chief public institution is the College Dupleix, formerly called St. Mary's institution, founded in 1688 and under the direct control of the French Government.

### KARIKAL.

Karikal lies on the Coromandel Coast between the Tanjore District of Madras and the Bay of Bengal. The settlement is divided into six communes, containing 110 villages in all, and covering an area of 58 square miles. It is governed by an Administrator subordinate to the Governor at Pondicherry. The population has in recent years rapidly decreased. In 1833 it was 98,064, in 1891, 76,586, in 1901, 64,009, in 1923, 57,023, in 1924, 56,922, and in 1931, 57,514, but the density is still very high, being 1,063 persons per square mile. Kumbakonam is the only town in Tanjore District which has a higher density. Each of the six communes—namely, Karikal, La Grande Aldee, Nedumgadu, Ootcheri, Nercary and Tirunelveli—possesses a mayor and council. The members are all elected by

universal suffrage, but in the municipality Karikal half the number of seats are reserved for Europeans or their descendants. The country is very fertile, being irrigated by seven branches of the Cauvery, besides many smaller channels.

The capital of the settlement is situated on the north bank of the river Arasalar, about 1½ miles from its mouth. It has a brisk trade in rice with Ceylon, and to a less extent with the Straits Settlements. It has no commerce with France, and very little with other French colonies. The port is merely an open roadstead, provided with a light-house 142 feet high, the light in which has a range of from 8 to 10 miles. In 1899 Karikal was connected with Palakam on the Tanjore District Board Railway. Karikal finally came into French possession on the settlement after 1816.

## The Frontiers.

By those who take a long view of politics in the wide sense of the term, it will be seen that the Indian Frontier problem, which has loomed so large in the discussion of Indian questions, has always borne a two-fold character—the local issue and the international issue. For almost a century the international issue was the greater of the two, and the most serious question which the Indian Government, both directly and as the exponents of British Imperial policy had to face. But the tendency of later times was for the international aspect to recede and for the local aspect to grow in importance until it might be said, with as much truth as characterises all generalisations, that the local issue dominated if it did not absorb the situation.

**The Local Problem.**—The local problem, in its broadest outlines, may be briefly indicated before proceeding to discuss it in detail. From the Arabian Sea on the West to the confines of Nepal is a wild and troublous sea of some of the highest mountains in the world. The thin valleys in these immense ranges are poorly populated by hardy brave, militant mountaineers, rendered the fiercer and the more difficult by professing the martial Moslem faith, accentuated by the most bitter fanaticism. But sparse as the population is, it in excess of the supporting power of the country. Like mountaineers in all parts of the world, these brave and fearless men have sought to eke out their exiguous agriculture by raiding the rich plains of Hindustan. We may find a fairly close parallel to the situation in the position of the Highlands of Scotland until after the rebellion of 1745 the English Government of the day sought a permanent remedy by opening for the warlike Highlanders a military career in the famous Highland regiments, and in rendering military operations easier by the construction of Wade's road. The Highland problem has disappeared so long from English politics that its pregnant lessons are little recalled, but if the curious student will read again that brilliant novel by Nell Munro,

"The New Road," he will appreciate what Wade's work meant for the Highlands of Scotland, and what lessons it teaches those who are called upon to face in the local aspect, the Indian frontier problem. So far as the area with which we are dealing was concerned two policies were tried in Baluchistan, the genius of Sir Robert Sandeman devised the method of entering into military occupation of the principal points, and thence controlling the country. At the same time close engagements were entered into with the principal chiefs, through whom the tribesmen were kept in order. That policy was so successful that whilst the administration was expensive the Baluchistan frontier did not seriously embarrass the Government of India from the time when Sandeman set his mark on the land. Not that the country was entirely peaceful. Occasional tribal raids or risings necessitated occasional military operations, and the Gomal Pass was involved in the general tribal disturbances which followed the wretched declaration of war by Afghanistan

in 1919. But speaking broadly, Sandeman brought peace to Baluchistan, and to the large frontier area which is embraced in that generic term. So far as this section of the frontier is concerned it may be said that no frontier problem exists save the need for an economical and constructive policy.

**Towards Afghanistan.**—Far otherwise has it until lately been with the section of the frontier which stretches from Baluchistan to the confines of Kashmir. That has, for three quarters of a century been the scene of almost ceaseless military operations, which have constituted a devastating drain on the Indian exchequer. For years one sought for a definite policy guiding the actions of the Government of India. One explanation of their inconsistencies was found in the existence of two schools of thought. Once the frontier with Afghanistan had been delimited, the soldiers naturally pressed for the armed occupation of the whole country right up to the confines of Afghanistan or at any rate, for military posts linked with good communications which would dominate the country. But those who looked at policy not only from the military standpoint were fearful of two considerations. They felt that occupation up to the Afghan frontier would only shift the frontier problem farther North. Instead of the differing tribes, we should they argued, have to meet the Afghan on our border line. If Afghanistan were a strong homogeneous State that would be a matter of little account. But even under the iron rule of Abdurhaman Khan the Amir writ ran but lightly in the southern confines of his kingdom. Under his successor, Habibullah Khan, whose policy was generally wise and successful, it ran still less firmly. The Amir was unable to control the organisation of the tribal gatherings which involved as in the Zakka Khel and Mohmand expeditions during the Indian secretaryship of that arch pacifist, Lord Morley. Nor did it enable Habibullah to deal effectively with a rising against his own Governor in Khelat. The Afghan forces melted away under transport difficulties when they were moved against the rebellious Khostalis, and the Amir had to make peace with his troublesome vassals. Therefore it was said, occupation up to what is called the Durand Line because it is the line demarcated by the Frontier Commission in which Sir Mortimer Durand was the British Plenipotentiary, would simply mean that in time of trouble we should have to deal with Afghanistan instead of a tribe or two, and with the irreconcilable tribesmen along our difficult line of communications. There was the further consideration that financiers were of the fixed belief that even if the Forward Policy was wise from the military standpoint it would involve charges over an indefinite period greater than the Indian finances would bear. Moreover on this section of the frontier, the position was complicated by the expansion of Russia in Central Asia. The earliest paces, and the paces down which for centuries from the time of Alexander the Great invaders

have swept from Persia and Central Asia to loot the fat plains of Hindustan, traverse this region. Therefore it was deemed essential to control, if not to occupy them, in the interests of the Imperial situation. In this sense therefore policy ebbed and flowed between the Forward School, which would have occupied, or dominated, the whole Frontier up to the Durand Line, that is to say up to the Afghan frontier, and the Close Border School, which would have us remain out of the difficult mountainous zone and meet the tribesmen on the plains if they sallied forth. The extreme advocates of this school would even have had us return to the line of the Indus.

**The Two Policies.**—The result of this conflict of opinion was a series of wavering compromises, which like all compromises was profoundly unsatisfactory. We pushed forward posts here and there, which irritated the Tribesmen, and made them fearful of their prized independence, without controlling them. These advanced posts were in many cases inadequately held and rarely were they linked with their supporting posts by adequate means of communication. We preserved between our administrative frontier and the Durand Line which demarcated our frontier with Afghanistan an irregular belt of land called The Independent Territory, in which neither we nor the Afghan Government exercised jurisdiction. This was left entirely under the control of the tribes who peopled it. Now it was often asked why we did not follow the precedent of Baluchistan and 'Sandemanise' the Independent Territory. That was one of the perennial topics of Frontier discussions. But stress was laid upon the essential differences between this zone and Baluchistan. Sir Robert Sandeman found a strong tribal system existing in Baluchistan, and he was able to enter into direct engagements with the tribal Chiefs. There is no such tribal organisation in the Independent Territory. The tribal Chiefs, or maliks, exercise a very precarious authority, and the instrument for the collective expression of the tribal will is not the chief but the Jirga or tribal council, of the most democratic character, where the voice of the young men of the tribe often has the same influence, in time of excitement perhaps more influence, than the voice of the wisest greybeard. The bitter fruit of this policy of compromise was reaped in 1897, when following a minor outbreak in the Tochi Valley the general uneasiness flamed into a rising which involved the whole of the North West Frontier from the Gomal to the borders of Nepal. A force of thirty thousand strong had to be mobilised to deal with it. This large force owing to the immense difficulties of transportation, was unable effectively to deal with the situation though peace was made. The emergency thus created synchronised with the advent of Lord Curzon as Viceroy. He dealt with it in masterful fashion. In the first place, he separated the frontier zone from the Government of the Punjab, which had hitherto been responsible for its administration and had organised for the purpose a special force of Frontier soldiers, known as the Punjab Irregular Frontier Force. This was the revival of a scheme as old as the Viceroyalty of Lord Lytton, though no other Viceroy had been able to carry it through in the face of the strong opposition of successive Punjab Governments. The area so separated was

constituted into a separate administrative zone under the direct authority of the Government of India, exercised through a Chief Commissioner. Then Lord Curzon withdrew the advanced military posts and concentrated the Regular troops in bases better linked with the main military centres of India by roads and railways. The advanced posts, and especially important bases like the Tochi, the Kurram and the Khyber, were entrusted to the defence of local militia, recruited from the tribesmen themselves, and officered by British officers drawn from the ranks of the Indian Army. Later it was supplemented by a fine development policy. The construction of the Upper Swat Canal, afterwards developed into the Swat Canal (or Irrigation) led to such an increase in cultivation that the tribesmen were given a means of livelihood and were invested with the magic charm of valuable property. The irrigated part of the Frontier has since been one of the most peaceful in the whole border line.

**Lord Curzon's Success.**—Judged by every reasonable standard the Curzon policy was successful. It did not give us complete peace. There were occasional punitive expeditions demanded, such as for instance the Zakka Khel and Mohmand expeditions and the Wazir and in particular the truculent Mahsud Waziris never ceased raking. But in comparison with what had gone before, it gave relative peace. It endured throughout the Great War, though the Waziris built up a heavy bill of offences, which awaited settlement when Government were free from the immense preoccupations of the war. It broke down under the strain of the wanton invasion of India by the Afghans in the hot weather of 1919. On February 26th the Amir Habibullah Khan was assassinated in his sleep near Jelalabad. Although he does not figure so prominently in frontier history as his son father Abdurrahman Khan, he nevertheless has high claims on the favourable verdict of history. None anticipated that any successor to Abdurrahman Khan could hold in the leash a single State this fractious fanatical tribes who make up the population of the Afghan kingdom. Yet this Habibullah did. On occasions his attitude seemed to be equivocal as when armed gatherings of the tribes called Isakhars were permitted to assemble in Afghan territory and to invade the Independent Territory causing the Zakka Khel and Mohmand expeditions. But we must not judge a State like Afghanistan by European standards, the Amir had often to bow before the fanatical elements amongst his own people until they had burnt their fingers by dealing with the British troops. At the outset of the Great War he warned the Government that he might often have to do things which seemed unfriendly, but they must trust him. In truth, the position of the Amir when Turkey entered on the war and called Moslems everywhere to arms on the side of Germany was extraordinarily difficult, he received Turkish, German and Austrian missions in Kabul, from which British representatives were still excluded. But he kept Afghanistan out of the war, and with the complete defeat of the Central Powers and their satellites, his policy was justified up to the hilt. Indeed, his success was the cause of his assassination. The irreconcilable elements in the Kingdom saw that the day of reckoning had come and strove

to avert the settlement of their account by the murder. When he was done to death, his brother Nasrullah Khan, was proclaimed Amir by the masses. But the conscience of Afghanistan revolted against the idea of Nasrullah, the arch fanatic of the ruling House of Kabul, ascending the throne over the blood-stained corpse of his brother. A military movement in Kabul itself brushed him aside and installed the son of Habibullah, Amanullah Khan, on the throne. But Amanullah Khan soon found it was a thorny bed on which he lay, and encouraged by the disorders in India which followed the passing of stringent measures to deal with anarchical crime, set his troops in motion on April 25, 1919, and preaching a *jehad* promised his soldiers the traditional loot of Hindustan. The Indian Army was at once set in motion, and as has always been the case the regular Afghan Army was easily beaten. Dacca was seized, Jelalabad and Kabul were frequently bombed from the air, and there was nothing to prevent our occupation of Kabul, save the knowledge gleaned from the bitter heritage of the wars of 1838 and 1878 that it is one thing to overcast a government in Afghanistan but it is quite another to set up a stable government in its stead. The Government of India wisely held their hand, and the Afghans having sued for peace, a treaty was signed on the 8th August 1919.

But an untoward effect of this wanton war was to set the Frontier from the Gomal to the Khyber ablaze. With one or two exceptions, the Tribal Militia left without the support of the regular troops who in the emergency ought to have been hastened to their succour could not stand the strain of an appeal from their fellow tribesmen and either melted away or joined the rising. This has often been described as the failure of the Curzon policy, which was based on the tribal militia. But there is another aspect to this issue, which was set out in a series of brilliant articles which Mr Arthur Moore its special correspondent, contributed to *The Times*. He pointed out that the militia was meant to be a military police force. The lapse of time, and forgetfulness of its real purpose, had converted the militia into an imitation of the regular army. The Militia was meant to be a police. When the war broke out its units were treated as a covering force behind which the Regular Army mobilised. This is a role which it was never intended they should serve, exposed to a strain which they should never have been called upon to bear they crumpled under it. If on the outbreak of trouble troops had promptly hurried to their support all might have been well. Left to look after themselves, with no sign of support they found themselves too weak to hold their positions and militarily their only course was to retire from the midst of their own kinsmen as the seal of revolt surged towards them. They would not take it.

**Russia and the Frontier**—The Curzon policy was up to the time of its collapse greatly assisted by extraneous events. The greatest external force in moulding Indian frontier policy was the long struggle with Russia. For nearly three quarters of a century a veiled warfare for predominance in Asia was waged between Great Britain and Russia. There are few pages

in British foreign policy less attractive to the student of Imperial affairs. Russia was confronted in Central Asia with precisely the same conditions as those which faced England in India when the course of events converted the old East India Company from a trading corporation into a governing body. The decaying khanates of Central Asia were impossible neighbours. Confronted with an inferior civilisation, and with neighbours who would not let her alone, Russia had to advance. True, the adventurous spirits in her armies and some of the great administrators in the Tsarist capital were not adverse to paying off on the Indian Borderland the score against Great Britain for the Crimean War, and for what the Russians thought was depriving them of the fruits of their costly victory over Turkey in 1877-78. The result was a long and unsatisfactory guerrilla enterprise between the hardest spirits on both sides, accompanied by periodic panics in the British Press each time the Russians moved forward, which induced the coming, after the Russian occupation of Merv of the generic term *Mervomania*. This external force involved the Government of India in the humiliations of the Afghan War of 1838 with the fragile destruction of the regular Indian force between Kabul and Jelalabad, slightly relieved by the heroic defence of Jelalabad and the firmness of General Pollock in refusing to withdraw the punitive army until he had set his mark on Kabul by the raising of the famous Bala Hissar fortress. It involved us in the second Afghan War of 1878 which left the baffling problem of no stable government in Afghanistan. There was a gleam of light when Abdurrahman Khan, whom we set up at Kabul to relieve us of our perplexities, proved himself a strong and capable ruler, if one ruthless in his methods. But in the early eighties the two States were on the verge of war over a squabble for the possession of Poonjich and then men began to think a little more clearly. There began a series of boundary delimitations and agreements which clarified the situation without however finally settling it. The old controversy broke out in another form when intrigues with a Buriat monk, Dorjloff during Lord Curzon's vicereignty, gave rise to the grave suspicion that the seeds had only shifted to Tibet. An expedition to Lhasa rent the veil which had so long concealed the mysterious city and dispelled the mists of this intrigue. But it was not until the conclusion of the Anglo-Russian agreement of 1907 that the two countries arrived at a stage long sought by those who looked beyond their noses. The actual authors of the Agreement were Lord Grey, the Foreign Secretary and Lord Hardinge, formerly British Ambassador in Petrograd, but it had been desired by their predecessors, whose efforts were rendered nugatory by the intransigent attitude of the dominant forces in Petrograd. It was not until Russia was chastened on the battlefields of Manchuria by Japan, and disappeared as a sea power in the decisive battle of Tsushima, that an atmosphere was created favourable to the conclusion of an Agreement. This embraced the whole frontier zone. There were many unsatisfactory features in the Agreement, especially in regard to Persia, for which we had to pay a considerable price in the attitude



of Persians in the War. But again taking long views, the Agreement fully justified itself in a broad definition of the interest of the two countries, which put an end to the period of excursions and alarms up to the outbreak of the War. Russia then ceased to be a material factor in the Indian Frontier Problem. With the establishment of the Soviet Oligarchy in Moscow, the Russian Government, for geographical and allied circumstances which influenced the policy of the Tsarist regime exert precisely the same pressure upon its successor, and the Soviet have a troublesome motive which the Tsars had not their aim to produce world revolution is avowed and Britain and the Constitutionalism for which she stands are the greatest obstacles in their path.

**German Influence**—As nature abhors a vacuum so in the case of States bordered by higher civilisations, no sooner does one strong influence recede than some other takes its place. Long before the signing of the Anglo-Russian Agreement the shadow of the German menace had begun to appear on the horizon. Initiative, not creative, in this as in most other activities, the Germans adapted their methods from the penetration by railway which was so marked a feature of Russian expansion in Manchuria, brought to an end by the disastrous issue of the war with Japan. The seeds of the German effort were sown when the Kaiser, extending the hand of Christian fellowship to the Sultan of Turkey, Abdul Hamid, at a time when that sovereign was ostracised by Europe for his direct complicity in the massacre of Armenians, or rather one of the massacres of Armenians, made German influence supreme at Constantinople. His theatrical tour through Palestine which was generally treated in Europe as an exhibition of opera bouffe, soon bore fruit in the acquisition by German interests of the principal railways in Anatolia. Later it fructified more effectively in the Baghdad Railway concession, under which German interests secured the right of extending the Anatolian lines from the port of Haider Pasha, opposite Constantinople, to a port in the Persian Gulf. Now successive British Statesmen of both parties had declared that the acquisition of a territorial foothold in the Persian Gulf by any power—Russia and the port of Bandar Abbas being then in view—would be regarded as an unfriendly act. There followed a replica of the period of alarms and excursions which had disfigured our relations with Russia. Undaunted, even when their endeavour to secure British co-operation in the enterprise failed, and when the Revolution in Turkey which set the Committee of Union and Progress in power entailed a temporary interruption of their influence at Constantinople, the Germans pressed forward with their enterprise. They pushed the Anatolian railways as far east as Bourguin and constructed a line northwards from Baghdad to Samarra. They sent a mission to explore the potentialities of the port of Koweit in the Persian Gulf, and set the Turks in motion to subordinate the Sheikh of Koweit to direct Turkish sovereignty, with a nominal view to extending the Baghdad railway from Basra to Koweit, or the vicinity of Koweit at the deep water inlet behind Babelian Island. They commenced the most difficult part of the work in piercing the Amanus and Taurus

ranges by a series of tunnels, and laid the rails on the other side of the mountains across the Euphrates to Basal Ain. Behind this railway activity stood a grandiose policy, which is indicated in what became known in Germany as "B B B"—Berlin, Byzantium, Baghdad. Throughout the progress of these schemes, which did not stop short of Baghdad, but were directed through a port in the Persian Gulf at India, the Germans were anxious to secure the co-operation of Great Britain, if they could do so on their own terms, that is to say without affecting the enterprise as a dominant German adventure. Shortly before the commencement of the war the protracted negotiations with London which had this end in view ended in a definite agreement between the two Powers. Under this agreement the Gulf section of the line was to have been British, and the other portion German. But this agreement which had not been signed became waste paper with the outbreak of the war and the German plans vanished in thin air with the complete defeat of Turkey and Germany. Nevertheless the railway did not stand still during the war. Germany made immense efforts to complete the difficult tunnel sections and the work was substantially finished when the Armistice was signed.

**The Significance of the Baghdad Railway**—The real significance of the Baghdad Railway was little appreciated in Great Britain. It was constantly pictured as a great trunk line, and would short-circuit the traditional British dominance by sea, and absorb the passenger and goods traffic from the East. This idea could only be nourished by those completely ignorant of the conditions of the Indian passenger service and the essentials of a competitive route for the carriage of merchandises. The rush of passenger traffic from India is from April to June, in order to escape the hot weather in India and, the return traffic is spread over the period of from October to January. From April to June the heat in Mesopotamia is appalling. To imagine that the passenger traffic from India would turn from the easy and comfortable, as well as fairly expeditious sea route from Bombay to Marseilles and thence by the easiest railway travelling outside the British Isles to Calais and London for such a land route was an amazing chimera. The Baghdad route would have involved a sea voyage from Bombay or Karachi to Koweit or Basra, then a journey across the burning plains of Mesopotamia and Asia Minor to Haider Pasha, then across the Straits to Constantinople, and finally right across Europe to a North Sea port. This would in any circumstances have been a costly journey in comparison with the sea route. Then as for the commercial aspect of the line the natural port of the Middle East is Basra. The sea freight from England or Germany to Basra was often less than half the freight from Basra to Baghdad. To imagine again that merchandise would desert this route for a land and sea route which would have involved a double break of bulk at Constantinople and Haider Pasha was again a chimera.

As a through route the primary purpose of the Baghdad Railway was strategic. It was designed to make the Powers seated at Constantinople—and that Power the Turks were ready and should be Germany—complete master of Asia

Minor and The Middle East, and the route selected, often called, was the best for the rapid movement of troops to the strategic centres. As a commercial line, the Railway, if completed, would have served three zones. The western area of Turkey in Asia at Haider Pasha. The rich lands of Anatolia at Alexandretta. The eastern zone at Basra. The Germans, it is understood, attached immense importance to the subsequent engagements with Turkey which placed them in maritime command at Alexandretta. They began to inaugurate a commercial position in the Persian Gulf through the establishment of a subsidized line of steamers run by the great Hamburg-American corporation. They strove to obtain an actual footing in the Gulf through the German house of Wothhaus. The Germans were probably never serious in their alleged designs on Kuwait, which could never have borne a more definite relation to the commerce of the Gulf than Flushing to Antwerp or Cuxhaven to Hamburg that was one of the red herrings they drew across their trail to divert attention from their real objective, Basra, which is destined by virtue of an unchallengeable geographical and natural position to be the great port of The Middle East. These considerations have no more than an academic value now. Germany was defeated. The Turks, when they emerged from an isolated military despotism based on Angora, were confronted with the immense problem of re-building their bankrupt State deprived of the most intelligent section of the old population—the Greeks and the Armenians, by massacre and expulsion—were a very different factor. The completion of the through line was indefinitely postponed. But as the advantages of the route for the purposes we have indicated are many and great, the ultimate construction of the through line is only a matter of time, so one has placed these authoritative characteristics on record for the guidance of opinion when the project of the through route is revived, as it must be.

**Turkey and the Frontier**—The position of Turkey on the Indian frontier was never of any considerable importance in itself, and never assumed any significance, save as the *renouveau* of Germany, when she passed under the tutelage of that Power and for a limited period during the war. Although so long established in Mesopotamia, Turkey was not very firmly seated in that country, the Arabs tolerated rather than accepted Turkish rule so long as they were substantially left alone, and the administration, it is understood, never paid its way. For a brief period Midhat Pasha raised the status of Mesopotamia, and after the Revolution that fine soldier Nazim Pasha became a power in the land. But speaking broadly Turkey remained in Mesopotamia because it was no-one's interest, even that of the Arab to turn her out. When however Germany developed her "B.B.B." policy, Turkey was used as a stalking horse. She moved a small force to the Peninsula of Al Kasr in order to frighten the Sheikh of Bahrain and tried to convert the nominal suzerainty exercised, or rather claimed, over the Sheikh of Kuwait into a *de facto* suzerainty, exercised by military force. These efforts faded before the vigorous action of the British Government which com-

cluded a binding arrangement with the Sheikh of Kuwait, and the position of the Turks at Al-Kasr was always very precarious. On the outbreak of the war however the situation profoundly changed. When the sound and carefully executed expedition to Basra and its strategic hinterland was developed into the insane enterprise to capture Baghdad by *coup de main* with very inadequate forces, and still more inadequate transport, we found ourselves involved in military operations of the most extensive and unprofitable character. These were completely successful with General Maude's occupation of Baghdad. After the Russian *abdicate* we found ourselves involved in a new front, which stretched from the Bosphorus to the wildest part of Central Asia, producing military exploits of an almost epic character but exercising little influence on the war. They were brought to an end by pressure not on extensive wings, but at the heart of Turkish Power in Palestine, where Lord Allenby scattered the Turks like chaff. But the aftermath of the war left us in an indefinite position in Mesopotamia, with indefinite frontiers. This enabled the Turks, if they were so disposed, to be troublesome through guerrilla warfare in the Mosul Zone, and by stirring up the Kurds who are the *inhomogenes* of Asia Minor. The conclusion of the Treaty of Lausanne in 1923 brought temporary relief, but it did not settle the main issue the frontier between Turkey and Iraq. Under the Treaty it was provided that if the two parties could not agree to a boundary line delimitation should be left to The League of Nations. Negotiations were promptly opened at Constantinople but it was immediately found that there could be no mutual agreement. The Turks demanded the whole of the Mosul Vilayet, and the British delegates declared that Mosul and its hinterland were necessary to the existence of Iraq. The issue therefore went to the League of Nations. That body despatched a neutral commission to study the position on the spot. This commission reported that the best settlement would be for the Mosul Vilayet to be incorporated in Iraq, if the British Government were prepared to prolong its mandate over that State for a period of twenty five years. When the report of this commission came before the League in 1925 Britain gave the necessary guarantee, and the Council of The League unanimously allotted the Mosul Vilayet to Iraq. The Turkish delegates, who at first recognised the decisive authority of the League, then declared that they would not be bound by its decisions. So the matter rested at the end of the year, with Iraq in occupation of the disputed up to the temporary frontier which was known as The Brussels Line. After at first breathing nothing but armed resistance to acceptance of the award, the Turks afterwards assumed a more conciliatory note, and alarmed, it may be, by the threat of Italian aggression, accepted the frontier line demarcated by the League.

**France and the Frontier**—If we touch for a few sentences on the position of France on the frontier of India, it is not because they have any present day significance, but in order to complete this brief survey of the waxing and waning of external influences on Indian frontier policy. It is difficult to find any sound policy behind the efforts of France to obtain a coating

station at Mankat in the Persian Gulf, and her long opposition to the steps necessary to extirpate the slave trade, and hold in check the immense traffic in arms which was equipping all the tribesmen on our North West Frontier with rifles of precision and a large supply of ammunition. We can find no more definite purpose in it than a general idea of picking policy, a desire to stay the part of Russia, and perhaps a source of annoyance to Great Britain, which would form a useful lever for the execution of considerable schemes in West Africa, particularly in the neighbourhood of Gambia, as the price of abatement. These embarrassments were slowly removed one by one after the conclusion of the Anglo-French Entente. Far otherwise was it in the East. The consolidation of French authority in French Indo-China was the prelude to designs for the expansion of this authority at the expense of Siam and to find compensation there for the veiled British protectorate of Egypt. There had earlier been mutterings in Burma. We were established in Lower Burma in the thirties and in the eighties the foolish and tyrannical King Theebaw, in Upper Burma, became an impossible neighbour, and ambitious Frenchmen were not averse to fanning his opposition to the British. However, if any hopes were entertained of extending the Asiatic possessions of France in this direction, they were dissipated by the Second Burmese War and the firm establishment of British rule. Far other was it on the confines of Siam. It was the fixed purpose of British policy to preserve Siam as a buffer state between Burma, and a regular Province of the Indian Empire and French Indo-China. This policy was definitely challenged by French encroachments on Siam. Matters approached a crisis in 1894, and we were within measurable distance of a situation which might have ended in open war between the two States. But as in the case of Panchaj and later when Major Marchand marched across Africa to Fashoda, the immensity of hostilities made statesmen on both sides ask themselves what they might be going to fight about. They found there was nothing essential and an agreement was negotiated between the two Powers, which secured the independence and integrity of Siam. That agreement has been consolidated by wise and progressive rule in Siam itself, under its own independent sovereign, who is imbued with a strong friendship for Great Britain, whilst at the same time maintaining good relations with French neighbours.

**The New Frontier Problem.**—The whole purpose of this brief sketch has been to show that for three generations—most assuredly since the events leading to the Afghan War of 1838—the Indian frontier problem has never been a local problem. It has been dominated by external influences—in the main the long struggle between Great Britain and Russia for a brief period the German ambition to build up a dominant position in the East through the revival of the land route, and to a much lesser extent by the ambitions of France and Turkey. The circumstances affecting the Frontier from centres beyond it have greatly changed. Old dangers have disappeared. And, generally, conditions have become more like those normal to critical land frontiers anywhere in the world in this present time of swift

communications, aerial operations and easy propaganda. Consequently, a great deal of new attention is necessarily being directed to local aspects of the general problem. The tribesman was always an opponent to be respected. Brave, hardy, fanatical, he has always been a first class fighting man. Knowing every inch of the inhospitable country to which punitive operations must of necessity take place he has hung on our rearwards and given them an infinite of trouble. Even when armed with a fessal and when every cartridge had to be husbanded with jealous care, the tribesman was a respectable antagonist. Now the tribesmen are everywhere armed with magazine rifles, either imported through the Persian Gulf when gunrunning was a thriving occupation, stolen from British magazines, or secured from Russian and Afghan sources. They have an abundant supply of ammunition. Considerable numbers of the fighting men have been trained in the ranks of the Indian Army, either as Regulars in the Pathan regiments or else in the tribal militia. We found this to our cost in the events following the Afghan War of 1919. The Afghan regular army was of little account. The tribesmen who rose at the call of the Jihad, especially in Waziristan, were of great account. They gave our troops the hardest fighting they have ever had on the Frontier. Their manliness and fire discipline were described by experienced soldiers as admirable. The tribal militia, the keystone of the Curzon system, had for all practical purposes disappeared. What was to take its place?

Immediately following the Afghan War, the frontier positions were garrisoned by regular troops, but this was only a temporary measure. It may be said that the crux of the situation was in Waziristan. This sector of the Frontier has always been the most difficult of the whole because of the intractable character of the people, and of their inveterate raiding activities. Besides, possessing a bolt hole into Afghanistan they had in the past evaded effective punishment. In view of the complete disappearance of the external menace, and the consequent lapsing of any necessity to preserve open lines of communication which would enable us to go to the support of Afghanistan, now formally recognised in the Treaty of 1921 as a completely independent State, there were many who urged the desirability of complete withdrawal, even to the line of the Indus. This extreme school gained little support. Our position in Quetta on the one side and Peshawar on the other is fully consolidated, and no good case could be made out for withdrawing from it. On the other hand, there was a strong case made out for leaving the tribesmen severely alone from the Gomal to the Kurram, and dealing with them if they emerged from their fastnesses. The military standpoint was that the Waziris are absolutely intractable that it was unfair to impose on troops the frequent necessity of punitive operations in most arduous conditions and that the only solution of the question was the occupation of dominant points in Waziristan, as far north as Ladha, and linking these points with our military bases, and particularly with the termini of the Indian frontier railways, by good motor roads.

This controversy lasted long. It resulted in a typically British compromise which specially arose from the changed conditions in which we found ourselves in 1922 when our troops were in occupation of Waziristan as a result of the operations forced upon us for the suppression of the tribal outbreak which the Afghans stirred up in support of their invasion of India in 1919. The ensuing policy has been aptly described as the half forward policy. It is in truth a repetition of the Sandeman policy, adapted to local conditions. There has been no withdrawal in the ordinary sense of the term, but the limit of the North Waziristan occupation was temporarily fixed at Hamzak, not at Ladhak. A network of consequential roads was pushed forward. Its elaboration continues. In South Waziristan Wana has been re-occupied, partly in response

to a pressing invitation from the Wana Wazirs, because they wanted to share the benefits which they saw British occupation to be bringing to their cousins northward of them. In February, 1930, control over tribal territory was pushed forward beyond Hamzak towards the Afghan border because of a rebellion on the Afghan side and of the need to assist the King of Kabul by preventing excursions by bodies of Wazirs into His Majesty's disturbed territory. The work of control and of civilisation is rapidly progressing in the whole territory. But of this particulars are given on 272 and following pages.

The main Indian rail head which for many years terminated at Jamrud at the easterly entrance to the Khyber Pass, was in the autumn of 1925 extended to Landi Khana, at the opposite end of the Pass and within a mile of the frontier between India and Afghanistan.

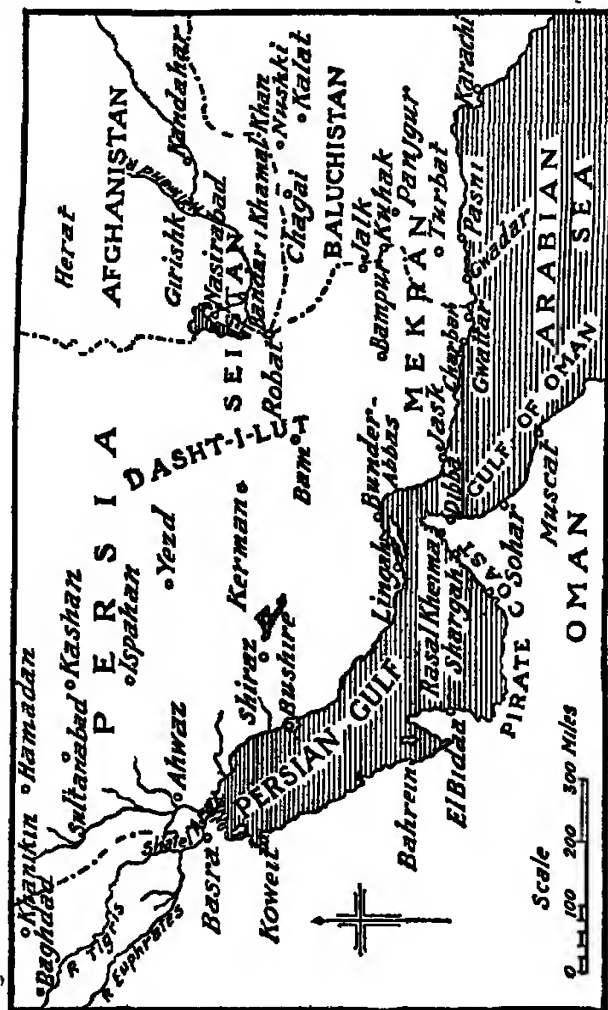
## I.—THE PERSIAN GULF.

From what has gone before it will be seen that the keynote of this discussion of Indian frontier policy is that the external menace has largely disappeared. No part of the frontier is more powerfully influenced by this consideration than the Persian Gulf. Our first appearance in the Gulf was in connection with the long struggle for supremacy with the Portuguese, the French and the Dutch, who had established trading stations there. With the capture and destruction of the great entrepot which the Portuguese had established at Ormuz, the super-session of the land by the sea route, and the appearance of anarchy in the interior the importance of the Gulf declined. The Indian Government remained there primarily to preserve the peace. This work it quietly and efficiently performed. Piracy was stamped out, the Trucial Chiefs, who occupy the Pirate Coast, were gradually brought into close relations with the Government, the vessels of the Royal Navy kept watch and ward and our consuls regulated the external affairs of the Arab rulers on the Arab coast. In return for these services Great Britain claimed no selfish advantages. The waters of the Gulf were kept free to the navigation of the ships of all nations, and though Great Britain could have made any territorial acquisitions she pleased she retained possession of only the tiny station of Basind. Left to herself Great Britain desired no other policy, but for a quarter of a century the Gulf was involved in European affairs. France sought to acquire a coaling station at Jeddah, near Mecca, and obstructed the efforts of the British Government to stamp out the slave trade and to check the immense traffic in arms which was equipping the tribes on our land frontier with weapons of precision and quantities of ammunition. All causes of difference were gradually removed by agreements following the Anglo-French Entente. Russia sent one of her fleet cruisers to show the flag in the Gulf, and established consular posts where there were no interests of preserve. She was satisfied with the intention of occupying a warm water port, and in particular with casting covetous eyes on the most dreadful spot in the Gulf, Bender Abbas. This menace declined

after the signing of the Anglo-Russian Agreement and disappeared with the collapse of Russian power following the Revolution. Then Turkey, either acting for herself, or as the avowed courier of Germany, under whose domination she had passed, began to stir. She threatened the Sheikh of Bahrain by the armed occupation of the peninsula of Al Katr and moved troops to enforce her suzerainty over Kuwait, the best port in the Persian Gulf and a possible terminus of the Baghdad Railway. Further to consolidate her interests, or to stake out a claim, Germany sent the heavily subsidised ships of the Hamburg-America line to the Gulf, where they comforted themselves as the instruments of Imperial policy rather than as inoffensive merchantmen. She also strove, through the agency of the firm of Winkhaus, to acquire a territorial footing on the island of Sharjah. These events stirred the British Government to an unusual activity in the waters of the Gulf.

### Counter Measures

The first effective steps to counter these influences were taken during the vigorous viceroyalty of Lord Curzon who visited the Gulf during his early travels and incorporated a masterly survey of its features in his monumental work on Persia. He appointed the ablest man he could find to the head of affairs, established several new consulates, and was instrumental in improving the sea communications with the Gulf ports. The British Government also took alarm. They were fortified in their stand against foreign intrigue by the opinion of a writer of unchallenged authority. The American Naval writer, the late Admiral Mahan, placed on record his view that Concession in the Persian Gulf, whether by formal arrangement (with other Powers) or by neglect of the local commercial interests which now underlie political and military control, will imperil Great Britain's naval position in the Farther East, her political position in India, her commercial interests in both, and the Imperial tie between herself and Australia. The imperial standpoint, endorsed by both Parties in the State, was set out by Lord Lansdowne in



words of great import—"We (i.e., His Majesty's Government) should regard the establishment of a naval base or of a fortified port in the Persian Gulf by any other Power as a very grave menace to British interests, which we should certainly resist with all the means at our disposal. The negative measures following these declarations were followed by a constructive policy when the oil fields in the Bahktari country, with a great refinery, were developed by the Anglo-Persian Oil Company in which the British Government has a large financial stake. But with the disappearance of these external forces on Gulf policy, as set out in the introduction to this section, the politics of the Persian Gulf flooded in importance, until they are now more than they were before these external influences developed, a local question, mainly a question of policy. They are therefore set out more briefly and those who desire a complete narrative are referred to the Indian Year Book for 1923, pp 178-183. An interesting new feature in 1931 was the decision of the Persian Government to install a Navy of their own in the Gulf. The fleet consisting of two sloops and four launches all suitably armed, was built in Italy and duly arrived at its destination in 1932. It is at the outset officered by Italians. The immediate reason for the new fleet is that an increase in the Persian Customs tariff for revenue purposes led to extensive smuggling. The fleet is required to check it.

### Masakat

Masakat which is reached in about forty-eight hours from Karachi, is outside the Persian Gulf proper. It lies three hundred miles south of Cape Musandim which is the real entrance to the Gulf, but its natural strength and historical prestige combine to make it inseparable from the politics of the Gulf, with which it has always been intimately associated.

Formerly Masakat was part of a domain which embraced Zanzibar and the islands of Kish and Larak, with Bandar Abbas on the Persian shore. Zanzibar was separated from it by agreement and the Persians succeeded in establishing their authority over the possessions on the eastern shore.

The relations between Britain and Masakat have been intimate for a century and more. It was under British auspices that the separation between Zanzibar and Masakat was effected; the Sheikh accepted a British subsidy in return for the suppression of the slave trade and in 1892 sealed his dependence upon us by concluding a treaty pledging himself not to cede any part of his territory without our consent.

### The Pirate Coast

Turning Cape Musandim and entering the Gulf Proper we pass the Pirate Coast, controlled by the six Trucial Chiefs. The ill-name of this territory has now ceased to have any meaning but in the early days it had a very real relation to the actual conditions. The pirates were the boldest of their kind, and they did not hesitate to attack on occasion, and not always without success, the Company's ships of war. Large

expeditions were fitted out to break their power, with such success that since 1820 no considerable punitive measures have been necessary. The Trucial Chiefs are bound to Great Britain by a series of engagements, beginning with 1806 and ending with the perpetual treaty of 1853 by which they bound themselves to avoid all hostilities at sea, and the subsequent treaty of 1873 by which they undertook to prohibit altogether the traffic in slaves. The relations of the Trucial Chiefs are controlled by the British Resident at Bushra, who visits the Pirate Coast every year on a tour of inspection.

The commercial importance of the Pirate Coast is increasing through the rise of Debal. Formerly Lingah was the entrepot for this trade, but the exactions of the Belgian Customs officials in the employ of Persia drove this traffic from Lingah to Debal. The Trucial Chiefs are—Debal, Abu Thabeeb, Sharrah, Ajman, Um-al-Gawain and Ras-el-Khaysma.

### Bahrain.

North of the Pirate Coast lies the little Archipelago which forms the chiefship of the Sheikh of Bahrain. Of this group of islands only those of Bahrain and Mabarak are of any size, but their importance is out of all proportion to their extent. This is the great centre of the Gulf pearl fishery, which, in a good year, may be worth half a million pounds sterling. The anchorage is wretched, and at certain states of the tide ships have to lie four miles from the shore, which is not even approachable by boats, and passengers, mails and cargo have to be landed on the dhowers for which Bahrain is famous. But this notwithstanding, the trade of the port is valued at over a million and a quarter sterling, and the customs revenue which amounts to some eighty thousand pounds makes the Sheikh the richest ruler in the Gulf.

In the neighbourhood of Bahrain is the vast burying ground which has hitherto baffled archaeologists. The generally accepted theory is that it is a relic of the Phoenicians, who are known to have traded in these waters.

### Kowelt

In the north-west corner of the Gulf lies the port which has made more stir than any place of similar size in the world. The importance of Kowelt lies solely in the fact that it is a possible Gulf terminus of the Baghdad Railway. This is no new discovery, for when the Euphrates Valley Railway was under discussion General Chesney selected it under the alternative name of the Grane—so called from the resemblance of the formation of the Bay to a pair of horns—as the sea terminus of the line. Nowhere else would Kowelt be called a good or a promising port. The Bay is 20 miles deep and 5 miles broad but so shallow that heavy expense would have to be incurred to render it suitable for modern ocean-going steamers. It is sheltered from all but the westerly winds, and the clean thriving town is peopled by some 30,000 inhabitants, chiefly dependent on the sea, for the mariners of Kowelt are noted for their boldness and hardihood.

### Muhammerah

On the opposite side of the entrance to the Shatt-el-Arab lie the territories of Shakh Khassal of Muhammerah. The town, favourably situated near the mouth of the Karun River, has grown in importance since the opening of the Karun River route to trade through the enterprise of Messrs. Lynch Brothers. This route provides the shortest passage to Isfahan and the central tableland, and already competes with the older route by way of Bushire and Shiraz. This importance has grown since the Anglo-Persian Oil Company established refineries at Muhammerah for the oil which they win in the rich fields which they have tapped near Ahwas. Its importance will be still further accentuated, by the opening of the railway to Khorramabad by way of Dizin which is now under construction.

### Basra.

In a sense Basra and Turkish Arabia can hardly be said to come within the scope of the frontiers of India, yet they are so indissolubly associated with the politics of the Gulf that they must be considered in relation thereto. Basra is the present sea terminus of the Baghdad Railway. It stands on the Shatt-el-Arab, sixty miles from its mouth, favourably situated to receive the whole water-borne trade of the Tigris and Euphrates Rivers. The local traffic is valuable, for the richness of the date groves on either side of the Shatt-el-Arab is indescribable, there is a considerable entrepot traffic whilst Basra is the port of entry for Baghdad and for the trade with Persia, which follows the caravan route via Kerman-shah and Hamadan.

The political destinies of Basra are at present wrapped up with the destinies of the new Arab State which we have set up in Mesopotamia under King Faisal. When the war was over we found ourselves committed to immense, undefined and burdensome responsibilities in that land. The sound concepts which dictated the original expedition were dislocated in the foolish advance to Baghdad, then the great military enterprises necessitated by the fall of Kut-al-Amara carried our frontier north to Mosul and the mountains of Kurdistan, east to the Persian boundary and west to the confines of Trans-Jordan. Amongst ardent Imperialists, there was undoubtedly the hope that this immense area would be in one way or another an integral part of the British Empire. The cold it followed when the cost was measured, and the Arabs rose in a revolt which showed that any such domination could only be maintained by force of arms and that the cost would be prodigious. In these circumstances King Faisal was imported from the Hedjaz and installed on the throne under the aegis of Great Britain. Still we were committed to the support of the new kingdom, and that most dangerous condition arose—responsibility without any real power unless King Faisal was to be a mere puppet, immense expenditure and indefinite military commitments. In these circumstances there was an insistent demand for withdrawal from the land. British policy moved slowly towards

that end, but a definite step was taken in 1922. The Secretary of State for the Colonies announced this policy in a statement which is reproduced textually, for the purpose of reference. Addressing the House of Lords on May 3rd he said—

Your Lordships will remember that the Cabinet have been discussing this matter for some time and decisions have now been taken. Sir Percy Cox has accordingly been authorised by His Majesty's Government to make an announcement at Baghdad, the terms of which I propose to read out to Your Lordships. This announcement was drawn up in consultation with King Faisal and his Government and has their cordial assent. It is being published at Baghdad to-day.

The announcement is as follows —

"It will be remembered that in the autumn of last year after a lengthy exchange of views, it was decided between the Governments of His Britannic Majesty and His Majesty King Faisal that a Treaty of Alliance should be entered into between His Britannic Majesty and His Majesty the King of Iraq. This Treaty which was signed on the 10th October, 1922, and the term of which was to be twenty years (subject to periodical revision at the desire of either party) provided for the establishment of an independent Constitutional Government in Iraq enjoying a certain measure of advice and assistance from Great Britain of the nature and extent indicated in the text of the Treaty itself and of subsidiary Agreements which were to be made thereunder.

Since then the Iraq Government has made great strides along the path of independence and stable existence and has been able successfully to assume administrative responsibility and both parties being equally anxious that the commitments and responsibilities of His Majesty's Government in respect of Iraq should be terminated as soon as possible it is considered that the period of the Treaty in its present form can conveniently be shortened. In order to obviate the inconvenience of introducing amendments into the body of a Treaty already signed, it has been decided to bring about the necessary modifications by means of a protocol which, like the Treaty itself, will be subject to ratification by the Constituent Assembly.

Accordingly a protocol has now been signed by the parties in the following terms —

It is understood between the High Contracting Parties that notwithstanding the provisions of Article 18, the present Treaty is all terminate upon Iraq becoming member of the League of Nations and in any case not later than four years from the ratification of peace with Turkey. Nothing in this protocol shall prevent a fresh agreement from being concluded with a view to regulate the subsequent relations between the High Contracting Parties and negotiations for that object shall be entered into between them before the expiration of the above period."

It will be noticed that under this protocol the Treaty in its present form was to terminate on the entry of Iraq into the League of Nations or in four years, whichever might be earlier.





The position of Iraq as regards the League was that when the Treaty was ratified His Britannic Majesty was bound under Article 8 to use his good offices to secure the admission of Iraq to membership of the League of Nations as soon as possible. His Majesty's Government would be in a position to take this step on the fulfilment of the two following essential conditions, namely, the delimitation of the frontiers of Iraq and the establishment of a stable government in accordance with the Organic Law.

The Council of the League of Nations in January, 1923, adopted the report of the Iraq Commission recommending the termination of the mandate subject to the admission of Iraq to membership of the League and Iraq entering into a number of undertakings, with regard to treatment of minorities and the administration of justice. This means the termination of the mandate when the next Assembly of the League voted for the admission of Iraq to League membership.

Under the Treaty of Lausanne between Turkey and the Powers, which was signed in 1923, it was agreed that the frontier between King Faisal's State and Turkey, the important frontier because the future of Mosul was in dispute, should be settled by the League of Nations, should Great Britain and Turkey be unable to come to agreement by direct negotiation. These direct negotiations were opened at Constantinople, but no agreement was reached, so the question was opened before the Council of the League in September 1924. Whilst the matter was under discussion complaint was made by Great Britain that Turkey had violated the provisional frontier drawn in the Treaty of Lausanne, and certain irregular hostilities were carried on in the disputed zone. This matter too was remitted to the League, and a further provisional boundary was drawn, which was accepted by both parties.

Here the matter remained until the autumn of 1925. In order to secure the material for a decision the League of Nations despatched a neutral commission to Mosul to investigate the situation. This commission produced a long and involved report but one which led by devious paths to a common sense recommendation. It was that the first essential in the Mosul 'thicket' is stable government. The desires of the people were for incorporation in the State of Iraq. If therefore the British Government was willing to extend its mandate over Iraq for a further period of twenty-five years—a guarantee of stable government—then Mosul should be incorporated in Iraq. If Britain was not willing, then Mosul should return to Turkey. When the matter came before the Council of the League Great Britain gave the necessary guarantee. The Turks thereupon challenged the whole competence of the Council to give an award under the terms of the Treaty of Lausanne. The issue was remitted to the Court of International Justice at The Hague which decided in favour of the competence of the Council. About this time there was published the report of a distinguished Ethiopian General, General Laidoner, who had been despatched by the League to investigate allegations of brutality by the Turks in deporting Christians from their own area,

and this report was of the most damning character. Great Britain having given the necessary assurance, that she was prepared to extend her mandate over Iraq for a further twenty-five years, thereupon the Council of the League allocated the whole of the area in dispute, right up to the temporary frontier commonly called the *Humus Line*—to Iraq. The Turks refused to accept the award and withdrew from Geneva threatening force. Later, when councils prevailed and in 1925 Turkey accepted a frontier substantially as drawn by the League.

**A New Treaty.**—A new Treaty regulating the relation of Iraq with Great Britain, the Mandatory Power was negotiated in 1927, and signed towards the end of the year. The full text is not available, but a semi-official announcement on December 20th may be regarded as substantially authentic.

The Treaty declares that there shall be peace and friendship between His Britannic Majesty and His Majesty the King of Iraq. It states that: "Provided the present rate of progress in Iraq is maintained and all goes well in the interval, His Britannic Majesty will support the candidature of Iraq for admission to the League of Nations in 1928." It stipulated that separate agreements superseding those of March 25, 1924, shall regulate the financial and military relations.

The King of Iraq undertook to secure the execution of all international obligations which His Britannic Majesty had undertaken to see carried out in respect of Iraq. He also undertook not to modify the existing provisions of Iraq's organic law so as adversely to affect the rights and interests of foreigners, and to constitute any difference in the rights before the law among Iraqis on the grounds of differences of race, religion, or language.

There was provision for full consultation between the high contracting parties in all matters of foreign policy which may affect their common interests. The King of Iraq undertook so soon as local conditions permit to accede to all general international agreements already existing, or which might be concluded thereafter with the approval of the League of Nations, in respect of the slave trade, the traffic in drugs, arms and munitions, the traffic in women and children, transit navigation, aviation, and communications, and also to execute the provisions of the Covenant of the League of Nations, the Treaty of Lausanne, the Anglo-French Boundary Convention, and the San Remo Oil Agreement in so far as they apply to Iraq.

There was provision against discrimination in matters concerning taxation, commerce, or navigation against nationals or companies of any State which is a member of the League of Nations, or of any State to which the King of Iraq had agreed by Treaty that the same rights should be ensured as if it were a member of the League.

Any difference that might arise between the high contracting parties was to be referred to the Permanent Court of International Justice provided for by Article Fourteen of the Covenant of the League. The Treaty was made subjected to revision with the object of making all the modifications required by the circumstances when Iraq enters the League of Nations.

Railway Position in the Middle East.



It is important to remember that there is a considerable difference between the vilayet of Basra and the other portions of King Feisal's State. Basra has for long been in the closest commercial contact with India, and in many respects a commercial appendage of Bombay. Its people have not much in common with those of the North. They took no part in the Arab rising which followed the war, and they ask nothing better than to remain in close touch with India and through India with the British Government. If we are correct in the supposition that Basra is destined to be the great port of the Middle East, then its future under an Arab State, with no experience of administration in such conditions, is one of the greatest interests, which can hardly be regarded as settled by the policy underlying the declaration which is set out above.

### The Persian Shore.

The Persian shore presents fewer points of permanent interest. The importance of Bushire is administrative rather than commercial. It is the headquarters of Persian authority, the residence of the British Resident, and the centre of many foreign consuls. It is also the main entrepot for the trade of Shiraz, and competes for that of Ispahan. But the anchorage is cramped and dangerous, the road to Shiraz passes over the notorious kotals which preclude the idea of rail connection, and if ever a railway to the central tableland is opened the commercial

value of Bushire will dwindle to insignificance. Further south lies Lingah, reputed to be the prettiest port on the Persian coast, but its trade is being diverted to Debel on the Farsi Coast. In the narrow channel which forms the entrance to the Gulf from the Arabian Sea is Runder Abbas. Here we are at the key of the Gulf. Runder Abbas is of some importance as the outlet for the trade of Kerman and Yezd. It is of still more importance as a possible naval base. To the west of the town between the Island of Kiahm and the mainland, lie the Clarence Straits which narrow until they are less than three miles in width, and yet contain abundance of water. Here, according to sound naval opinion, there is the possibility of creating a naval base which would command the Gulf. The great obstacle in the climate, which is one of the worst in the world. On the opposite shore, under the shadow of Cape Musandim, lies another sheltered deep-water anchorage, Elphinstone's Inlet, where the climate conditions are equally vile. But between these two points there is the possibility of controlling the Gulf just as Gibraltar controls the Mediterranean. For many years Runder Abbas loomed large in public discussions as the possible warm-water port for which Russia was seeking. There is a British Naval station at Hengam, a small island close to Kiahm, where the station was established under agreement with the Persian authorities. On the Makran coast, there is the cable station of Jask, and the possible port of Chahbar.

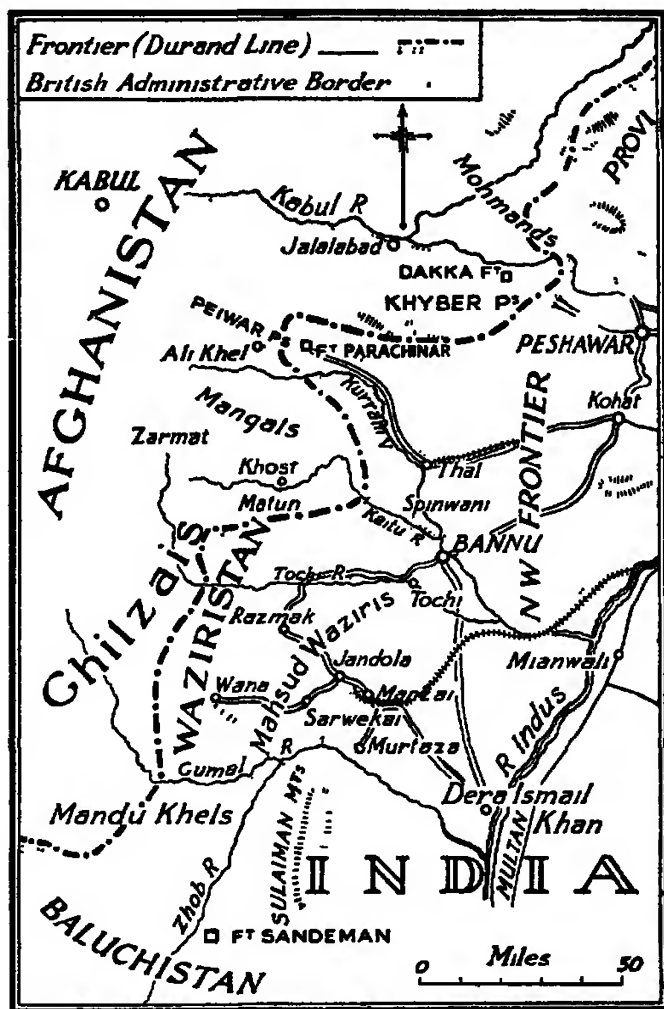
## II—SEISTAN

The concentration of public attention on the Persian Gulf was allowed to obscure the frontier importance of Seistan. Yet it was for many years a serious preoccupation with the Government of India. Seistan lies midway north and south between the point where the frontiers of Russia, Persia and Afghanistan meet at Fuliakar and that where the frontiers of Persia and of our Indian Empire meet on the open sea at Gwattar. It marches on its eastern border with Afghanistan and with Baluchistan, it commands the valley of the Helmand, and with it the road from Herat to Kandahar, and its immense resources as a wheat-producing region have been only partly developed under Persian misrule. It offers to an aggressive rival, an admirable strategic base for future military operations, it is also midway between the track of the shortest line which could be built to connect the Trans-Caspian Railway with the Indian Ocean, and if and when the line from Akahad to Meshed were built, the temptation to extend it through Seistan would be strong. Whilst the gaze of the British was concentrated on the North-West Frontier, and to possible lines of advance through Kandahar to Quetta, and through Kabul to Peshawar, there can be little doubt that Russian attention was directed to a more leisurely movement through Seistan, if the day came when she moved her armies against India.

Whether with this purpose or not, Russian intrigue was particularly active in Seistan in the early years of the century. Having Russia's Sed Khorassan her agents moved into Seistan and through the agency of the Belgian Customs officials, "scientific missions" and an irri-

tating plague cordon, sought to establish influence and to stifle the British trade which was gradually being built up by way of Nushki. These efforts died down before the presence of the McMahon mission, which, in pursuance of Treaty rights, was demarcating the boundary between Persia and Afghanistan with special reference to the distribution of the waters of the Helmand. They finally ceased with the conclusion of the Anglo-Russian Agreement. Since then the international importance of Seistan has waned.

The natural conditions which give to Seistan this strategic importance persist. Meantime, British influence is being consolidated through the Seistan trade route. The distance from Quetta to the Seistan border at Killa Rohat is 465 miles, most of it dead level, and it has now been provided with fortified posts, dak bungalows, wells, and all facilities for caravan traffic. The railway was pushed out from Spesand, on the Bolan Railway, to Nushki, so as to provide a better starting point for the caravans than Quetta. This line was extended to Dandap, 64 miles on the Persian side of the Indo-Persian Frontier during the war as a military measure, but the traffic after the re-establishment of peace supported only two trains a week. There then arose trouble owing to Persian insistence on the collection of Customs duties on rations taken across their frontier for the railway staff. This led to the stoppage of trains running on the Persian side of the Frontier. Negotiations have now for years dragged on to bring about a reasonable settlement in regard to the situation.



## III—PERSIA.

From causes which only need to be very briefly set out, the Persian question as affecting Indian frontier policy has receded until it is of no account. Reference is made in the introduction to this section to the fact that the conclusion of the Anglo-Russian Agreement left us a bitter legacy in Persia. That Agreement divided Persia into two zones of influence, and the Persians bitterly resented this apparent division of their kingdom between the two Powers, though no such and was in view German agents working cleverly on this feeling, established an influence which was not supported and when the war broke out they were able to raise the tribes in opposition to Great Britain in the South, and after the fall of Kut-al Amara when a Turkish Division penetrated Western Persia they exercised a strong influence in Teheran. With the defeat of Turkey and the Central Powers this influence disappeared, but at that time there was no authority in Persia besides that of the British Government, which had strong forces in the North West and controlled the southern provinces through a force organised under British officers and called the South Persian Rifles. It was one of the first tasks of the British Government to regularise this position, and for this purpose an agreement was reached with the then Persian Government the main features of which were:—

- To respect Persian integrity,
- To supply experts for Persian administration
- To supply officers and equipment for a Persian force for the maintenance of order
- To provide a loan for these purposes
- To co-operate with the Persian Government in railway construction and other forms of transport.

Both Governments agreed to the appointment of a joint committee to examine and revise the Customs tariff

The second agreement defined the terms and conditions on which the loan was to be made to Persia. The loan was for £8,000,000 at 7 per cent redeemable in 30 years. It was secured on the revenues and Customs receipts assigned for the repayment of the 1911 loan and should these be insufficient the Persian Government was to make good the necessary sums from other sources.

**The Present Position.**—We have given the main points in the Anglo-Persian agreement, because few documents have been more misunderstood. Those who desire to study it in greater detail will find it set out in the Indian Year Book for 1921, page 133 et seq. It has been explained that most Persians considered it into a guarantee of protection against all external enemies. When the British troops in the north-west retired before the Bolsheviks, the Persians had no use for the Agreement and it soon became a dead instrument. It was finally rejected and the advisers who were to have assisted Persia under it withdrew

A remark frequently heard amongst soldiers and politicians in India after the War was that Great Britain must take an active hand in Persia because she could not be a passive witness to chaos in that country. The view always taken in the Indian Year Book was that the internal affairs of Persia were her own concern, if she preferred chaos to order that was her own look out, but left alone she would hammer out some form of Government. That position has been justified. The Sirdar Sipah, or commander-in-chief, a rough but energetic soldier, gradually took charge of Persian affairs and established a thinly veiled military dictatorship which made the Government feared and respected throughout the country for the first time since the assassination of Shah Naur-ed-din. A body of capable Americans under Dr Millsapugh restored order to the chaotic finances. These two forces operating in unison gave Persia the best government she had known for a generation. But the Sirdar Sipah chafed under the irregularities of his position, with a Shah spending his time in Europe and wasting the resources of the country. He moved to have his position regularised by the deposition of the absentee Shah and his own ascent of the throne. At first he was defeated by the opposition of the Mollahs, but in 1925 prevailed, and the Shah was formally deposed and the Sirdar Sipah chosen monarch in his place. The change was made without disturbance and Persia entered on a period of peace and consolidation which has removed it from the disturbing forces in the post-war world. Since then considerable progress has been made with the reform of the administration, and many projects are afoot for the improvement of communications, which is the greatest need of the land, such as an air service to Teheran and railway construction. The least reassuring episode was the departure of the American financial mission which had done admirable work in the restoration of the finances. When their contract expired Dr Millsapugh and his colleagues were offered a renewal of it on terms which they did not regard as satisfactory, especially in regard to the powers they were to exercise. They therefore withdrew from the country and have been replaced by other foreign advisers. The general situation was gravely disturbed in 1922 by the sudden termination by the Persian Government of the Anglo-Persian Oil Co's concession a matter affecting one of the biggest industrial undertakings in the world and millions of sterling of capital. The intervention of the British Government led to the reference of the trouble to the League of Nations and this paved the way for negotiations between the Company and the Persian Government which are still proceeding.

Mr B. H. Hoare, O.M., is British Minister at Teheran

H. B. N. is Consul-General and Agent of the Government of India in Khosrovan—Lt.-Col. G. J. Barrett, O.S.I., O.L.

H. B. M. is Consul in Seistan and Kohistan—Major C. K. Daly, O.I.C.

## IV—THE PRESENT FRONTIER PROBLEM

There yet remains a small part of British India where the King's writ does not run. Under what is called the Durand Agreement with the Amir of Afghanistan, the boundary between India and Afghanistan was settled, and it was delimited in 1905 except for a small section which was delimited after the Afghan War in 1919. But the Government of India have never occupied up to the border. Between the administered territory and the Durand line there lies a belt of territory of varying width extending from the Gomal Pass in the south, to Kashmir in the north. This is generically known as the Tribal Territory; its future is the keystone of the innumerable discussions of frontier policy for nearly half a century.

This is a country of deep valleys and secluded glens, which nature has fenced in with almost inaccessible mountains. It is peopled with wild tribes of mysterious origin in whom Afghan, Tartar, Turkoman, Persian Indian Arab and Jewish intermingle. They have lived their own lives for centuries with little intercourse even amongst themselves, and as Sir Valentine Chirol truly said "the only bond that ever could unite them in common action was the bond of Islam. It is impossible to understand the Frontier problem unless two facts are steadily borne in mind. The strongest sentiment amongst these strange people is the desire to be left alone. They value their independence much more than their lives. The other factor is that the country does not suffice even in good years to maintain the population. They must find the means of subsistence outside, either in trade, by service in the Indian Army or in the Khassadars, or else in the outlet which hill-men all the world over have utilised from time immemorial, the raiding of the wealthier and more peaceful population of the Plains.

## Frontier Policy

The policy of the Government of India to ward the Independent Territory has ebbed and flowed in a remarkable degree. It has fluctuated between the Forward School, which would occupy the frontier up to the confines of Afghanistan, and the school of Masterly Inactivity, which would leave the tribesmen entirely to their own resources, punishing them only when they raided British territory. Behind both the policies lay the menace of a Russian invasion and that coloured our frontier policy until the Anglo-Russian Agreement. This induced what was called Hit and Retire tactics. In the half century which ended in 1897 there were nearly a score of punitive expeditions, each one of which left behind a legacy of distrust, and which brought to permanent improvement in its train. The fruit of the suspicion thus engendered was seen in 1897. Then the whole Frontier, from the Malakand to the Gomal, was ablaze. The extent of this rising and the magnitude of the military measures which were taken to meet it compelled a consideration of the whole position. The broad outlines of the new policy were laid down in a despatch from the Secre-

tary of State for India, which prescribed for the Government the "limitation of your interference with the tribes, so as to avoid the extension of administrative control over tribal territory." It fell to Lord Curzon to give effect to this policy. The main foundations of his action were to exercise over the tribes the political influence requisite to secure our imperial interests, to pay them subsidies for the performance of specific duties, but to respect their tribal independence and leave them, as far as possible, free to govern themselves according to their own traditions and to follow their own inherited habits of life without let or hindrance.

## New Province

As a first step Lord Curzon took the control of the tribes under the direct supervision of the Government of India. Up to this point they had been in charge of the Government of the Punjab, a province whose head is buried with many other concerns. Lord Curzon created in 1901 the North West Frontier Province, and placed it in charge of a Chief Commissioner, with an intimate frontier experience, directly subordinate to the Government of India. This was a revival of a scheme prepared by Lord Lytton in 1877, and often considered afterwards, but which had slipped for lack of driving power. Next, Lord Curzon withdrew the regular troops as far as possible from the advanced posts and placed these fortresses in charge of tribal levies, officered by a handful of British officers. The most successful of these was the Khyber Rifles, which steadfastly kept the peace of that historic Pass until 1919. At the same time the regular troops were cantoned in places whence they could quickly move to any danger point, and these bases were connected with the Indian railway system. In pursuance of this policy frontier railways were run out to Dargal and a narrow gauge line, since converted to the broad-gauge was constructed from Kushat-gurh to Kohat, at the entrance of the Kohat Pass, and to Thal in the midst of the Kurram Valley. These railways were completed by lines to Tonk and Banna. By this means the striking power of the regular forces was greatly increased. Nor was the policy of economic development neglected. The railways gave a powerful stimulus to trade and the Lower Swat Canal converted fractious tribesmen into successful agriculturists. This policy of economic development is receiving a great development through the completion of the Upper Swat Canal (9.9 Irrigation). Now it is completed there are other works awaiting attention. For many years this policy was completely justified by results.

## A New Policy

It saved us from serious complications for nearly twenty years although the position could never be said to be entirely satisfactory, particularly in Waziristan, peopled by the most reckless raiders on the whole border-line, with a hot hole into Afghanistan when pressed from the British side. It endured through the Great War and did not break

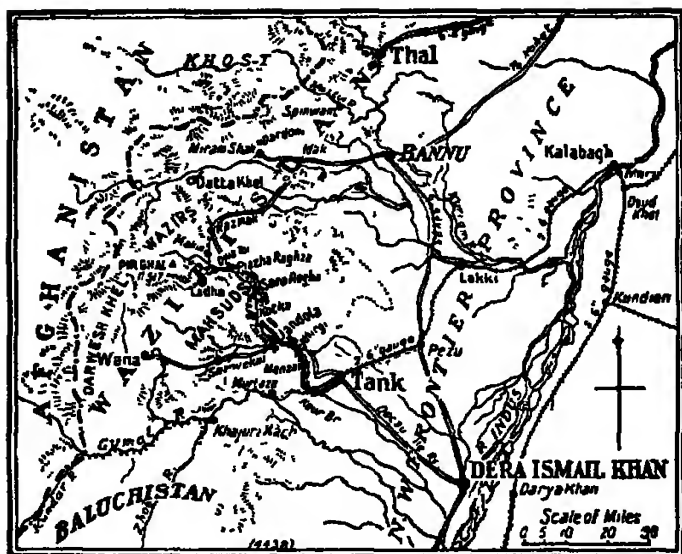
down until the Amir of Afghanistan sought refuge from his internal troubles in a jihad against India. In this issue enterprise the Afghans placed less reliance in their regular troops, which have never offered more than a contemptible resistance to the British forces than in the armed tribesmen. In this they were justified, for the Indian Military authorities failed to give timely support to the advanced militia posts, some of these posts were ordered to withdraw the militia collapsed and the most serious fighting was with the tribesmen. The tribal levies collapsed with almost universal swiftness. The Southern Waziristan Militia broke and there was serious trouble throughout the Zhob district. The Afridis, our most serious enemies in 1897, and the most powerful of the tribes on the North West Frontier, remained fairly quiet throughout the actual hostilities with Afghanistan, but later it was necessary to take measures against a leading malcontent and destroy his fort at Chora. But the Mahabads and the Waziris broke into open hostilities. Their country lies within the belt bounded by the Durand Line and the Afghan frontier to the west, and by the districts of Bannu and Dera Ismail Khan on the east. Amongst them the Afghan emsahars were particularly active and as they could put in the field some 20,000 warriors, 75 per cent. armed with modern weapons of precision, they constituted formidable adversaries. They refused to make peace even when the Afghans caved in. They rejected our terms and active measures were taken against them. The fighting was the most severe in the history of the Frontier. The Mahabads fought with great tenacity. Their shooting was amazingly good, their tactics were admirable, for amongst their ranks were many men trained either in the militia or in the Indian Army, and more than once they came within measurable distance of considerable success. They were aided by the fact that the best trained troops in the Indian Army were still overseas and younger soldiers were opposed to them. But their very tenacity and bravery were their own undoing, their losses were the heaviest in the long history of the Borderland and when the Mahabads made their complete submission in September 1921 they were more severely chastened than at any time during their career.

A New Chapter.—As the result of the Afghan War of 1919 Indian frontier policy was again thrown into the melting pot. There was much vague discussion of the position in the course of the months which followed the Afghan War and the troubles in Waziristan which succeeded it, but this discussion did not really come to a head until February-March 1922. The Budget then presented to the country revealed a serious financial position. It showed that despite serious increases in taxation, the country had suffered a series of deficits, which had been financed out of borrowings. Further heavy taxation was proposed in this Budget, but even then the equilibrium which the financial authorities regarded as of paramount importance was not attained. When the accounts were examined, it was seen that the heaviest charges on the exchequer were those under Military Expenses, and that there was an indefinitely large, and seemingly unend-

ing expenditure on Waziristan. This forced the Military, and allied with it the Frontier, expenditure to the front. In actual practice the discussion was really focused on Waziristan. In essentials it was the aged controversy—shall we deal with this part of the Frontier on what is known as the Sandeman system namely, by occupying commanding posts within the country itself, dominating the tribesmen but interfering little in their own affairs, or shall we revert to what was known as the close border system, as modified by Lord Curzon, of withdrawing our regular troops to strategic positions outside the tribal areas, leaving the tribesmen, organized into militia to keep the passes open, and punishing the tribesmen by expeditions when their raiding propensities become unbearable.

The Curzon Policy.—The Curzon policy, adopted in 1899, to clear up the aftermath of the serious and unsatisfactory Frontier rising in 1897, was a compromise between the "occupation" and the "close border" policies. It was based on the withdrawal of the regular troops so far as possible to cantonments in rear whilst the frontier posts, such as those in the Tochi at Wana and in the Khyber and Kurram were held by militia, recruited from amongst the tribesmen themselves. The cantonments for regular troops were linked so far as possible with the Indian railway system so as to permit of rapid reinforcement. But it must be remembered that like all Frontier students, Lord Curzon did not regard this as the final policy. He wrote in the Memorandum formulating his ideas "It is of course inevitable that in the passage of time the whole Waziri country up to the Durand line will come more and more under our control. No policy in the world can resist or greatly retard that consummation. My desire is to bring it about by gradual degrees and above all without the constant aid and presence of British troops." The Curzon policy, though it was not pursued with the steadfastness he would have followed if he had remained in control gave us moderate—or rather it should be said bearable—frontier conditions until the Afghan War. It then broke down, because the tribal militia, on which it was based could not, when left without the support of regular troops in the day of need, withstand the wave of fanaticism and other conditions set up by the Afghan invasion of 1919. The Khyber militia faded away, the Waziri militia either melted away, or deserted. The pillar of the Curzon system fell.

The Policy.—The policy first formulated to meet these changed conditions was outlined by Lord Chelmsford the then Viceroy in a speech which he addressed to the Indian Legislature. He said it had been decided to retain commanding posts in Waziristan, to open up the country by roads to extend the main Indian railway system from its then terminus, Jamrud, through the Khyber to the frontier of Afghanistan and to take over the duties of the militia by regular troops. That immediate policy was soon modified so far as the policing of these frontier lines by regular troops was concerned. Such duties are immensely unpopular in the regular army, which is not organized and equipped for work of this character. Irregulars have always existed on



WAZIRISTAN



the frontier, and as they had disappeared with the Militia, it was necessary to recreate them. The new form of irregular was what have been called *Khasadars* and *Scouts*. The *Khasadar* is an extremely irregular. He has no British officers and no uniform, except a distinguishing kind of *gagri*. In contradistinction to the old Militia, he finds his own rifle. As one informed observer remarked, the beauty of the system is that so long as the *Khasadars*, under their own headmen, secure the immunity of the caravans and perform their other police duties, they draw their pay and no questions

are asked. If they desert in the day of trouble, they lose their pay but the Government loses no rifles, nor does it risk mutiny or the loss of British and Indian officers. But the application of this policy produced an acute controversy. It was one thing to say that commanding posts in Waziristan should be retained, it was another to decide what these posts should be. We must therefore consider the special problem of Waziristan. The *Scouts* are a mobile, mounted, irregular force not territorially recruited, officered by British officers.

### V.—WAZIRISTAN

We can now approach the real frontier question of the day, the future of Waziristan. What follows is drawn from an admirable article contributed to the January number of "The Journal of the United Service Institution of India," written by Lt.-Col. G. M. Routh, D.S.O. Geographically Waziristan is a rough parallelogram averaging 60 miles from East to West and 140 from North to South. The western half consists of the Sulaiman Range gradually rising up to the ridge from five to ten thousand feet high, which forms the watershed between the Indus and the Helmand Rivers and corresponds with the Durand Line separating India from Afghanistan. This is the eastern boundary. On the east is the Indus. North is the watershed of the Kurram River running East and West about 30 miles north of Bannu separating Waziristan from the Kohat District. South is a zigzag political boundary from the Durand Line running between Wana and Fort Sandeman in Baluchistan with a turn southwards to the Indus.

The western half is a rugged and inhospitable medley of ridges and ravines straggled and confused in hopeless disorder. The more inhabited portions lie well up the slope at heights of four to six thousand feet. Here are our outposts of Wana and Ladha some 15 and 20 miles respectively from the Durand Line. In the centre of the grazing district the latter within five miles of important villages of Kanigram and Makin.

The submontane tracts from the hills to the Indus vary from the highly cultivated and irrigated land round Bannu to the sandy desert in the Marwat above Pesh.

Where irrigation or river water is obtainable cultivation is attempted under conditions which can hardly be encouraging. Other tracts like that between Pesh and Tank, usually pastoral, can only hope for an occasional crop after a lucky rainfall.

**Inhabitants.**—The inhabitants, unable to support existence on their meagre soil, make up the margin by armed robbery of their richer and more peaceful neighbours. The name originates according to tradition from one Wazir, two of whose grandsons were the actual founders of the race. Of the four main tribes Darweshkhal, Mahsuds, Dawars and Batamli, only the first two are true Waziris. Their villages are separate though dotted about more or less indiscriminately, and inter-marriage is the exception—in fact all traditionally are in open strife, a circumstance which, until some bright political comet like the Afghan War of 1919 joined them together, as materially aided our dealings with them.

Unlike other parts of India, however, these wild people acknowledge little allegiance to maliks or headmen. No one except perhaps the Mulla Powindah till his death in 1913 could speak of any portion of them as his following.

**Policy.**—The policy of the British was at first one of non-interference with the tribes. Even now only part of the country is administered. Gradually it was found that more and more supervision became necessary to control raiding and this was attempted by expeditions to portions of the country with *Regulars*, followed by building posts and brick towers to be held by *Militia*. These posts were at first placed at the points where raiders usually debouched. The Political Officers, at first supported by *Regulars*, built up from 1904 onwards a force of some 3,000 *Militia* with British Officers at their disposal, who were backed up by the garrisons at Bannu and Dera Ismail Khan. In addition certain allowances were made to the tribes for good behaviour, prevention of raids and surrender of offenders when required, also for tribal escorts as necessary. Gradually, occasion required, posts were occupied. Wana was occupied in 1899 at the request of the Wana Waziris. Similarly the Tochi in 1894. In the comprehensive expedition of 1895-96 when this policy was put into effect, the British arms were shown in every remote valley in the vain hope of taming the Mahsuds. It was hoped the various posts would prove a pacifying influence and a rallying ground for Government supporters. From 1904 to 1919 they were held by *Militia*. Roads and communications were improved and tribal allowances augmented by sales of produce to the troops on a liberal scale.

**A Programme.**—Lt.-Col. Routh then outlined a possible policy for Waziristan. We give it textually, because we believe that when it was written it reflected how military opinion in India was developing.

"To the unprejudiced mind it appears more practical to grasp the nettle firmly and dominate the inhabited tracts. Why should not the road now being made to Ladha be continued 30 miles north to the Tochi road at Datta Khel and 20 miles south to Wana? Why should we not occupy the healthier portions of Waziristan rather than the foothills or Cis-Indus zones? The Rasmal district round Makin 6,000 feet up is both healthy and fertile. The same applies to the Shawal valley lying behind Pir Ghal, the national peak near Ladha rising to a height of 11,566 feet above the sea. The Wana plain, 5,000 feet up, 30 miles by 15, could with railway support an army corps, there is no doubt that

forward railway policy will help to solve the problem. A line has been surveyed from Tank to Drahband and thence up the valley to Fort Sandeman, so connecting with the Zhob and perhaps later to Wana. The Gumal Tangi from Murassa to Khajuri Kach is the apparently obvious route, but would be prohibitively expensive in construction and require much tunnelling. Beyond Khajuri Kach via Tanai and Bogha Kot to Wana, some 23 miles, offers no difficulty. The old policy of the raiders working westwards and our retributive expeditions stretching their very temporary tentacles eastwards seems to suggest better lateral communications. The broad gauge at Kohat might without undue cost be extended to Thal and thence to Idak via Spinwar. From here till further extension proved desirable a motor road through Razmak, Makin and Dwatol to link up with that now surveyed to Ladha sounds possible to the looker on. Eventually such communications, road, rail, or both, could continue to Wana. Fort Sandeman and Quetta via Hindu Bagh, a strategic line offering great defensive possibilities substituting Razmak which resembles Ootacamund, and healthy uplands for the deadly fever spots now occupied. The very fact of employing the tribesmen on these works with good pay and good engineers tends to pacify the country as well as providing healthy accessible hill stations in place of the proverbially uncomfortable cantonments which now exist in this part of the Frontier.

**A Compromise.**—A full statement of the policy finally adopted by Government in view of the situation left upon their hands after the Mahsud rebellion was made by the Foreign Secretary, Sir (then Mr.) Denys Bray in the course of a Budget discussion in the Legislative Assembly on 6th March 1923. He outlined neither a Forward policy nor a Close Border policy. Both these terms had in fact, ceased to be appropriate. Circumstances had so changed that neither the one plan nor the other remained within the bounds of reasonable argument.

The Foreign Secretary explained that the ingredients of the Frontier problem at the present day are essentially three, namely the Frontier districts, the neighbouring friendly State of Afghanistan, and the so-called Independent Territory this last being the belt of unsettled mountain country which lies between the borders of British India and India. He proceeded specially to show that this belt is, in fact, within India. It is boundary pillars that mark off Waziristan from Afghanistan; it is boundary pillars that include Waziristan in India. We are apt to call Waziristan independent territory and it is only from the point of view of our British districts that these tribes are trans-frontier tribes. From the point of view of India, from the international point of view that is, they are *de-frontier* tribesmen of India. If Waziristan and her tribes are India's scourge, they are also India's responsibility—and India's alone. That is an international fact that we must never forget.

Sir Denys next referred to the triumph of the Sandeman policy in Baluchistan. He pointed out that some people long ago believed that the same policy would prove effective in Waziristan. "But what was a practical proposition 20 or 30 years ago is not necessarily

so now. The task is infinitely more difficult to-day, chiefly because the tribesmen are infinitely better armed, their arms having increased at least tenfold during the last 20 years." Dealing with the Close Border prescription he showed that if one erected a Chinese wall of barbed-wire fence along the plain some distance below the hills, "all the time the problem in front of us would be going from bad to worse, with the inevitable increase of arms in the trans border and with that inevitable increase in the economic stringency in this mountainous tract, which would make the tribes men more and more desperate, more and more thrown back on barbarism. A rigid Close Border policy is really a policy of negation and nothing more. We might gain for our districts a momentary respite from raids but we would be leaving behind a legacy of infinitely worse trouble for their descendants.

The settled policy of Government in Waziristan, Sir Denys showed, was the control of that country through a road system of which about 140 miles would lie in Waziristan itself and one hundred miles along the border of Derajat, and the maintenance of some 4,600 Khassadars and of some 5,000 irregulars, while at Razmak 7,000 feet high and overlooking northern Waziristan, there would be an advanced base occupied by a strong garrison of regular troops. Razmak he showed to be further from the Durand Line than the old-established posts in the Tochi. In the geographical sense, therefore, the policy was in one signal respect, a backward policy. None the less, it was a forward policy in a very real sense, for it was a policy of constructive progress and was a big step forward on the long and laborious road towards the pacification, through civilisation of the most backward and inaccessible, and therefore the most truculent and aggressive tribes on the border. Come what may, civilisation must be made to penetrate these inaccessible mountains or we must admit that there is no solution to the Waziristan problem and we must fold our hands while it grows inevitably worse.

The policy thus initiated has proceeded with results according with the highest reasonable expectations and exceeding the most sanguine hopes of most people concerned in its formulation.

The roads are policed by the Khassadars, who have in the main, proved faithful to their trust. The open hostility of the Wazir tribesmen to the presence of troops and other agents of Government in their midst, which at the outset they showed by shooting up individuals and small bodies of troops on every opportunity, has faded away, and the people have shown an understanding of the rule of law, and, under the control exercised, a readiness to conform to it. In various small but significant ways, methods of civilisation have caught the imagination of the people and won their approval. Thus the safety of the roads has encouraged, and is buttressed by a considerable development of motor bus trade. The roads, as the King's Highway, are officially held to be sacrosanct that is no shooting up or other pursuit of personal or tribal feuds is permitted upon them. This permits villagers to proceed to and from the plains towns in safety. Under the influence of their women, the tribesmen applied

that the ban against shooting upon the highway would be extended to all the country for three miles on either side of the highway. Initiative efforts to introduce primary education proved possible and achieved as much success as could be expected. The hospitals and dispensaries maintained for irregular troops, called Scouts employed about the country, attend to the wants of the tribes people who come to them. So much has this arrangement been appreciated that the Mahsuds formally applied for the establishment of a hospital of their own. With grim humour, they offered to provide such an institution with the necessary surgical instruments, saying that they had saved this from the time when the British formerly left the country. In other words they offered what they had captured or looted during the 1919 episode.

A remarkable illustration of the acceptance by the people of the new conditions was provided a year or two ago by the Wana Wazirs when they partitioned the Political Authority for the occupation of south Waziristan corresponding with the already established in northern Waziristan. A motor road had already been run out from Jhandola through Chagmal and the Shabar Tangi to Sarwakai. A brigade of troops hitherto stationed at Manzal, whereabouts the Fakir Zam after flowing down its deep valley from northern Waziristan, debouches on to the Derajat, was accordingly ordered up to Wana in the autumn of 1929. It proceeded throughout the journey without opposition and was warmly welcomed by the tribes people at Wana, where it established itself in a favourably sited camp not far from the fort which was the earlier centre of British occupation. There it happily remains.

The reoccupation of Wana and the circumstances in which it took place illustrate that a policy is a living thing. In other words it is not a programme which can reach fulfilment or completion. It lives and always walks upon some new action to give it further expression. In this respect the new policy, though it has only demonstrably been applied in Waziristan, must be regarded as that which governs the actions of the authorities in regard, at least to the whole Frontier region lying between Baluchistan and the Khyber Pass, except, possibly, the Kurram Valley.

The areas cultivated by the villagers of Wana plain dominated by the end of 1931 and the people declared their readiness to surrender. Their freedom if their neighbours also gave up theirs or were deprived of them. A road has been built commencing Fort Sandeman via Gulzakar, on the Gomal river, with Tanai, on the Sarwakai-Wana road. A road, as yet roughly made, has been constructed between Basmak and Kaniguram, in the heart of the Mahsud country.

A startling new development upon the North West Frontier during 1930 was the spread thereto of agitation carried on by the Indian National Congress in the interior of India in pursuit of its efforts to bring political pressure to bear upon the Government of India, and above them, His Majesty's Government. The Congress at its annual session at Lahore in the week following Christmas 1929 adopted a programme aiming at the separation of India

from the British Empire and at the promotion of revolution in India to secure this end. In particular, it avowedly set out "to make Government impossible." Revolutionary agitation, and especially a campaign to promote disobedience of the civil law in order to bring the administration to a standstill, commenced all over India immediately after the Congress meetings. The settled districts of the N W F P were the scene of this, in common with the rest of the land. The agitation was there carried on by Congress agents organised in what are known as Khilafat Committees. For their purpose they made special use of misrepresentations of the Sarda Act, recently passed by the Indian Legislature by the official and Hindu votes against the opposition of the Muslim non-official members. This measure makes illegal and provides penalties for the marriage of boys and girls below stated minimum ages. The age at which marriage may take place is also in general terms laid down for Mohammedans by their religious law. Hence, the Muslim in British India while acknowledging that the Sarda Act would not in practice affect them because its provisions in no way over rule their religious law, nevertheless saw in the measure an act affecting the domain of their religious law and passed, in spite of their dissent in a Legislature in which Muslims are, by themselves, a hopeless minority. They regarded its enactment as a grave insult to their faith and under any scheme of democratic self government in India, Muslim interests would not be safe against disregard by the Hindu majority.

Outbreak at Peshawar in 1930.—This Muslim apprehension after the passing of the Act strongly influenced the attitude of the community towards all questions of political reform, and the lever which misrepresentation of the Act provided for stirring up anti Government agitation in the almost wholly and fanatical Muslim province in the north can easily be understood. Grossly untrue propaganda was carried on, it was for instance alleged that under the Act all girls must be medically examined before marriage. An elaboration of this untruth was that the Government were recruiting a large body of Hindu inspectors to make the examinations. And the agitation was deliberately pushed onwards from the settled districts of the N W F P into the tribal areas. Waziristan was among the first of them to be inundated with the propaganda. This was in March April 1930. The police spread outwards from Peshawar into Tirah about the same time. The agitation was sedulously carried on in the district northward of Peshawar city and from thence was pushed into Mohmand country. The first point of violent combustion was Peshawar city, where the mob murderously broke out on 23rd April 1930. Within a short time, Afridi bands descended the ravines and nullahs from Tirah to join in the fray. The Mohmands became greatly excited and sent down bands to sit near the bodies and watch for an opportunity to join in. The Upper Tachit Wazirs simultaneously took to arms and shortly afterwards the Mahsud Wazirs, about Ladha, did the same. At this stage, the development of the Air arm in India proved of incalculable value. Aeroplanes patrolled the whole country and were

frequently employed by the political authorities to take preventive and punitive action by bombing the road system, meanwhile, enabled troops to be moved at will to positions of advantage for dealing with whatever serious tribal aggression appeared likely.

In the result, the Mohmands, after being bombed several times, found discretion the better part of valour and made no descent in force. The Afridis twice endeavoured to raid Peshawar in force but by combined air and land action were both times driven back to their hills with no achievement to report. The Orakzais of southern Tirah threatened to descend by the Ullian Pass upon Kohat and their western clans attacked a post in the Upper Kurram and endeavoured to attack Parachinar. Helped by the machinations of Congress agents, they succeeded in drawing two or three clans of Afghan tribesmen across the border into the fray. Combined air and ground action crushed these efforts. The Tochi Wazirs heavily attacked Datta Khel, but were speedily brought to order by force. The Mahmands were similarly repulsed and punished when they assaulted Sclarogha, in the valley of the Tak-Zam.

All outbreaks of revolt were suppressed in the same manner and the establishment of new fortified posts on the Peshawar plain, immediately opposite the main valleys leading out of Tirah, and the construction of roads for their

service, now indicate the application of the new frontier policy in that region. The Afridis long refused to assent to these, but being thereby deprived of access to their normal winter grazing grounds on the Khajuri and Aka Khul plain, and prevented from visiting Peshawar, their marketing centre, they came in an accepted peace under the new conditions before the opening of the winter of 1931-32.

It will be seen that the events of the summer of 1930 put the policy to a severe test, and that its successful operation in the emergency was specially assisted by the Royal Air Force. The resultant position appears then to be that the control of the tribes, where the policy has already been expressed in road building and in the establishment of suitable garrisons, is effective, that the political and military ground organization with which the policy is supported brings about the introduction of the ameliorative influence of civilisation, and that the rapidity and success with which the Royal Air Force can operate over the hills tends to diminish the amount of ground force necessary. On the other hand, the two descents of the Afridis upon the plain and their return to their homes without great loss, despite all that the Royal Air Force and large bodies of troops could do, indicate the capacity for mischief which lies in the hands of the Tirah tribes, and must remain there so long as the policy is not extended over their highlands.

## VI—AFGHANISTAN

The relations of Afghanistan with the Indian Empire were for long dominated by one main consideration—the relation of Afghanistan to a Russian invasion of India. All other considerations were of secondary importance. For nearly three-quarters of a century the attitude of Great Britain toward successive Amds has been dictated by this one factor. It was in order to prevent Afghanistan from coming under the influence of Russia that the first Afghan War of 1838 was fought—the most melancholy episode in Indian frontier history. It was because a Russian envoy was received at Kabul whilst the British representative was turned back at Ali Masjid that the Afghan War of 1878 was waged. After that the whole end of British policy toward Afghanistan was to build up a strong independent State, friendly to Britain which would act as a buffer against Russia, and so to order our frontier policy that we should be in a position to move large forces up if necessary to support the Afghans in resisting aggression.

### Gates to India

A knowledge of the trans-frontier geography of India brought home to her administrators the conviction that there were only two main gates to India—through Afghanistan, the historic route to India, along which successive invasions have poured, and by way of Sistan. It was the purpose of British policy to close them, and of Russia to endeavour to keep

them at any rate half open. To this end, having pushed her trans-Persian railway to Samarkand, Russia thrust a military line from Merv to the Kushkinksky Post, where railway material is collected for its immediate prolongation to Herat. Later, she connected the trans-Siberian railway with the trans-Caucasian system, by the Gorenburg-Tashkent line, thus bringing Central Asia into direct touch with her European magazines. Nor has Great Britain been idle. A great military station has been created at Quetta. This is connected with the Indian railway system by lines of railway which climb to the Quetta Plateau by the Bolan Pass and through the Chaghar Rift, lines which rank amongst the most picturesque and daring in the world. From Quetta the line has been carried by the Khojak tunnel through the Khwaja Amran Range, until it leads out to the Afghan Border at New Chaman, where it opens on the route to Kandahar. The material is stocked at New Chaman which would enable the line to be carried to Kandahar in sixty days. In view of the same menace the whole of Baluchistan has been brought under British control. Quetta is now one of the great strategic positions of the world, and nothing has been left undone which modern military science can achieve to add to its natural strength. In the opinion of many military authorities it firmly closes the western gate to India, either by way of Kandahar, or by the direct route through Sistan.

Further east, the Indian railway system was extended to Jamrud and by the autumn of 1925 up the Khyber Pass to Landi Kotal and down the other side of the Pass to Landi Khana. A first class military road sometimes double, sometimes treble, also threads the Pass to our advanced post at Landi Kotal, and then descends until it meets the Afghan frontier at Landi Khana. Later, a commencement was made with the Loi Shilman Railway, which, starting from Peshawar, was designed to penetrate the Mullagori country and provide an alternative advance to the Khyber for the movement of British troops for the defence of Kabul. For unexplained reasons, this line was suddenly stopped and is now thrust in the air. In this wise the two Powers prepared for the great conflict which was to be fought on the Kandahar-Ghazni-Kabul line.

#### Relations with India.

Between the advanced posts on either side stands the Kingdom of Afghanistan. The end of British policy has been to make it strong and friendly. In the first particular it has early and largely succeeded. The second aim may now also be said to have been attained. When the late Abdurrahman was invited to ascend the throne, as the only means of escape from the tangle of 1878, none realised his great qualities. Previously the Amir of Afghanistan had been the chief of a confederacy of clans. Abdurrahman made himself master in his own kingdom. By means into which it is not well closely to enter, he beat down opposition until none dared lift a hand against him. Aided by a British subsidy of twelve lakhs of rupees a year increased to eighteen by the Durand Agreement of 1893, and subsequently to over 20 lakhs, he established a strong standing army and set up arsenals under foreign supervision to furnish it with arms and ammunition. Step by step his position was regularised. The Anglo-Russian Boundary Commission, which nearly precipitated war over the Ferozabad episode in 1895, determined the northern boundaries. The Pamir Agreement delimited the borders amid those snowy heights. The Durand Agreement settled the border on the British side, except for a small section to the west of the Khyber, which remained a fruitful source of trouble between Afghanistan and ourselves until 1919, when the Afghan claims and action upon the undemarcated section led to war. That section was finally surveyed and the frontier determined shortly after the conclusion of peace with Afghanistan. Finally the McMahon award closed the old feud with Persia over the distribution of the waters of the Helmand in Belistan. It was estimated by competent authorities that about the time of Abdurrahman's death, Afghanistan was in a position to place in the field in the event of war, one hundred thousand well-armed regular and irregular troops, together with two hundred thousand tribal levies, and to leave fifty thousand regulars and irregulars and a hundred thousand levies to maintain order in Kabul and the provinces. But if Afghanistan were made strong, it was not made friendly. Abdurrahman Khan distrusted British policy up to the day of his

death. All that can be said is that he distrusted it less than he distrusted Russia, and if the occasion had arisen for him to make a choice, he would have opposed a Russian advance with all the force at his disposal. He closed his country absolutely against all foreigners, except those who were necessary for the supervision of his arsenals and factories. He refused to accept a British Resident, on the ground that he could not protect him and British affairs were entrusted to an Indian agent, who was in a most equivocal position. At the same time he repeatedly pressed for the right to pass by the Government of India and to establish his own representative at the Court of St. James.

Afghanistan and the War—These relations were markedly improved during the reign of His Majesty the Amir Habibullah Khan. It used to be one of the trite sayings of the Frontier that the system which Abdurrahman Khan had built up would perish with him, for none was capable of maintaining it. Habibullah Khan more than maintained it. He visited India soon after his accession and acquired a vivid knowledge of the power and resources of the Empire. He strengthened and consolidated his authority in Afghanistan itself. At the outset of the war he made a declaration of his complete neutrality. It is believed—a considerable reliance is preserved over our relations with Afghanistan—that he warned the Government of India that he might be forced into many equivocal acts but that they must trust him, certainly his reception of Turkish, Austrian and German missions at Kabul, at a time when British representatives were severely excluded, was open to grave misconstruction. But a fuller knowledge induced the belief that the Amir was in a position of no little difficulty. He had to compromise with the fanatical and anti-British elements amongst his own people, inflamed by the Turkish preaching of a jihad, or holy Islamic war. But he committed no act of hostility as soon as it was safe to do so he turned the members of these missions out of the kingdom. At the end of the war his policy was completely justified. He had kept Afghanistan out of the war he had adhered to the winning side, his authority in the kingdom and in Central Asia was at its zenith.

Murder of the Amir—It is believed that if he had lived Habibullah Khan would have used this authority for a progressive policy in Afghanistan, by opening up communications and extending his engagements with India. He was courted by the representatives of Persia and the Central Asian States as the possible rallying centre of a Central Asian Islamic confederation. At this moment he was assassinated on the 20th February 1919. The circumstances surrounding his murder have never been fully explained, but there is strong ground for the belief that it was promoted by the reactionaries who had harassed him all his reign. These realised that with his vindication by the war their time of reckoning had come, they anticipated it by suborning one of his aides to murder him in his sleep. His brother, Nasrullah Khan, the nominee of the fanatical element, was proclaimed Amir at Jalalabad in his stead, but public opinion in Afghanistan

revolted at the idea of the brother seizing power over the corpse of the murdered man. His sons, Hayat and Amanullah, were not disposed to waive their heritages. Amanullah was at Kabul, controlling the treasury and the arsenal and supported by the Army. Nasrullah found it impossible to make head against him and withdrew. The new Amir, Amanullah, at once communicated his accession to the Government of India and proclaimed his desire to adhere to the traditional policy of friendship. But his difficulties at once commenced, he had to deal with the war party in Afghanistan, he was confronted with the dissatisfaction arising from the manner in which the murderers of Habibullah had been dealt with, the fanatical element was exasperated by the imprisonment of Nasrullah, and the Army was so incensed that it had to be removed from Kabul and given occupation to divert its thoughts. A further element of complexity was introduced by the political situation in India. The agitation against the Rowlett Act was at its height. The disturbances in the Punjab and Gujarat had taken place. Afghan agents in India, of whom the most prominent was Ghulam Hyder Khan, the Afghan postmaster at Peshawar, flooded Afghanistan with exaggerated accounts of the Indian unrest. The result of all this was to convince the Amir that the real solution of his difficulties was to unite all the disturbing elements in a war with India. On the 25th April his troops were set in motion and simultaneously a stream of anti-British propaganda commenced to flow from Kabul and open intrigue was started with the Frontier tribes on whom the Afghans placed their chief reliance.

**Speedy Defeat.**—The war caught the Army in India in the throes of demobilisation and with a large proportion of the seasoned troops on service abroad. Nevertheless the regular Afghan Army was rapidly dealt with. Strong British forces moved up the Khyber and seized Dacca. Jalalabad was repeatedly bombed from the air and also Kabul. Nothing but a shortage of mechanical transport prevented the British forces from seizing Jalalabad. In ten days the Afghans were severely defeated. On the 14th May they asked for an Armistice. With the usual Afghan spirit of haggling, they tried to water down the conditions of the armistice, but as they were met with an uncompromising emphasis of the situation they despatched representatives to a conference at Rawalpindi on the 25th July. On the 8th August a Treaty of Peace was signed which is set out in the Indian Year Book 1923, pp. 196-197.

**Post War Relations.**—It will be seen that under this Treaty the way was paved for a fresh engagement six months afterwards. During the hot weather of 1920 there were prolonged discussions at Mussoorie between Afghan Representatives and British officials under Sir Henry Dobbs. These were private, but it is believed that a complete agreement was reached. Certainly after an interchange of Notes which revealed no major point of difference it was agreed that a British Mission should proceed to Kabul to arrange a definite treaty of peace. This Mission crossed the Border in January 1921 and entered Kabul where a peace treaty was signed.

The main points of the Treaty are set out in the Indian Year Book, 1923, pp. 197, 198-199.

**Afghanistan after the War.**—Since the war the relations between Afghanistan and Great Britain have been good and improving. There were painful episodes in 1923 when a murder gang from the tribal territory on the British side of the Frontier committed raids in British India, murdering English people and kidnapping English women and then took refuge in Afghanistan. In course of time this gang was broken up. His Majesty the King of Afghanistan had troubles within his own borders which have made him glad of British help. The main object of his government was to strengthen the resources of the country and to bring it into closer relation with modern methods of administration. But Afghanistan is an intensely conservative country and no changes are popular, especially violent was the opposition to a secular form of administration and education. The direct result was a formidable rebellion of Mangala and Zadran in the Southern Provinces, and serious reverses to the regular troops sent against the rebels. At one time the position was serious, but the rebels were not sufficiently united to develop their successes, and with the aid of aeroplanes and other assistance afforded by the Government of India the insurrection was broken. Whilst this assistance was appreciated, the whole business gave a serious set-back to the reforms initiated by His Majesty, he had to withdraw almost the whole of his administrative code and to revert to the Mahomedan Law which was previously in force.

**Bolshevik Penetration.**—Taking a long view, a much more serious development of the policies of Afghanistan, at the period to which the foregoing notes apply was the penetration of the Bolsheviks. These astute propagandists have converted the former Trans-Caspian States of Turkestan into Soviet Republics, where the rule of the Bolsheviks is much more drastic and disruptive than was that of what was called the despotism of the Romanoffs. The object of this policy is gradually to sweep into the Soviet system the outlying provinces of Persia, of China and of Afghanistan. In Persia this policy was foiled by the vigour of the Sipah Sahib, Reza Khan, since declared Shah in Chinese Turkestan it is pursued with qualified success. In Afghanistan it also made certain progress. The first step of the Bolsheviks was to extend the Soviet Republic of Tajikistan, Uzbekistan and Turkmenistan so as to absorb all Northern Afghanistan. This was later apparently abandoned for the moment for a more gentle penetration. Large subsidies, mostly delivered in kind, were given to Afghanistan. Telegraph lines were erected all over the country, roads were constructed, large quantities of arms and ammunition were supplied, whilst an air force with Russian pilots and mechanics was created and was largely developed. In return the Bolsheviks received important trading facilities. The whole purpose of this policy was ultimately to make it possible to attack Great Britain in India through an absorbed Afghanistan.

It is very doubtful if the Amir and his advisers were deceived by these practices, and whether they did not pursue the simple plan of taking

all they could get without the slightest intention of handing themselves over to the Bolsheviks. But it is easier to let the Bolsheviks in than to get him out. Friends of the Afghans were asking themselves whether the Amir was not nourishing vipers in his bosom. Towards the end of 1925 and in the early part of 1926 there was a rude awakening. The Northern Frontier of the country has always been unsettled because of the shifting courses of the Oxus. In December Bolshevik forces captured with violence the Afghan post of Darfabad, killing one soldier. These events aroused great indignation at Kabul and were denounced by the Amir *coram publico*. There is no little evidence to show that though the form of government has changed in Russia the aims of Russian policy are the same. It used to be said that the test of Russian good faith under the Anglo-Russian Agreement would be the attitude of Petrograd towards the extension of the Orenburg-Tashkent railway to Termez. That line has been constructed by the Bolsheviks. The Afghans have had their eyes opened.

**Russo Afghan Treaty**—Outwardly the relations between the two States are friendly. In December 1925 the Afghan papers published the text of a new treaty concluded with Soviet Russia, which was signed on August 31st, but it provided that it should in no way interfere with the secret treaty signed in Moscow on February 28th, 1921. The principal clauses of this treaty as disclosed in the Afghan papers, are as follows—

**Clause 1.**—In the event of war or hostile action between one of the contracting parties and a third power or powers the other contracting party will observe neutrality in respect of the first contracting party.

**Clause 2.**—Both the contracting parties agree to abstain from mutual aggression, the one against the other. Within their own dominions also they will do nothing which may cause political or military harm to the other party. The contracting parties particularly agree not to make alliances or political and military agreements with any one or more other powers against each other. Each will also abstain from joining any boycott or financial or economic blockade organized against the other party. Besides this in case the attitude of a third power or powers is hostile towards one of the contracting parties, the other contracting party will not help such hostile policy and, further, will prohibit the execution of such policy and hostile actions and measures within its dominions.

**Clause 3.**—The high contracting parties acknowledge one another's Government as rightful and independent. They agree to abstain from all sorts of armed or unarmed interference in one another's internal affairs. They will decidedly neither join nor help any one or more other powers which interfere in or against one of the contracting Governments. None of the contracting parties will permit in its dominions the formation or existence of societies and the activities of individuals whose object is to gather armed force with a view to injuring the other's independence, or otherwise such activities will be checked. Similarly neither of the contracting parties will allow armed forces arms,

ammunition, or other war material meant to be used against the other contracting party to pass through its dominions.

**Clause 6.**—This treaty will take effect from the date of its ratification, which should take place within three months of its signature. It will be valid for three years. After this period it will remain in force for another year provided neither of the parties has given notice six months before the date of its expiry that it would cease after that time.

On March 23rd there was also signed in Berlin a treaty between Germany and Afghanistan which amounted to no more than the establishment of diplomatic relations.

A British Minister is established in Kabul as well as the representatives of other European States. The representatives of Afghanistan are established in India and in London, and at some of the European capitals. The various subsidiary agreements under the Treaty have been carried into effect.

**The King's Tour**—In the closing months of 1927 His Majesty King Amanullah, accompanied by the Queen and a staff of officials, commenced a long tour to India and Europe. It is understood that this was one of the cherished ambitions of his father, King Habibullah, who was assassinated in 1919. King Amanullah, when he set out, was warmly welcomed in India and received a great popular greeting in Bombay both from his co-religionists and from members of other communities, who forgot the invasion of India in 1919. He then took ship to Europe. He was the guest of His Majesty King George V in London, and visited the principal European capitals. He made a State visit to Turkey and returned to Afghanistan by way of Soviet Russia and Persia. A series of treaties with the governments of the countries visited was announced and the King returned to Kabul in the late summer of 1928, the tour having been unclouded by untoward incident. Afghanistan was peaceful during his long absence.

**Reforming Zeal**—King Amanullah returned to his realm full of reforming zeal. He was much impressed by the political and social institutions of the western lands he visited, and in particular by the dramatic forcefulness with which Mustafa Kemal Pasha had driven Turkey along the path of 'reform, or perhaps it would be more correct to say westernisation. In this he was encouraged by the Queen, who was desirous of seeing the women of Afghanistan enjoy some of the freedom and opportunity won by and for the women of the West. Edicts after edicts were issued, changing the whole structure of Afghan society. New codes and taxes were imposed. It was proposed that women should emerge from their seclusion and doff the veil, the co-education of boys and girls was prescribed, in September Government officials were forbidden to practise polygamy, in October European dress was ordered for the people of Kabul. At the same time, the pay of the regular troops fell into arrear.

With every appreciation of the spirit and direction of these changes, friends of His Majesty advised the King to moderate the pace. They reminded him that in 1924 far less drastic

changes had brought serious trouble in their train. In May of that year the Lame Lullah raised the standard of rebellion amongst the Goral and Mangal clansmen of Khost. The Mullahs were openly active against the King and His Majesty was equally frank in his hostility to them. Possibly also well-wishers suggested that what was possible in Turkey after centuries of close contact with the West, and where the ground had been prepared by missionary effort and a long struggle for the emancipation of women, might be less easy in Afghanistan, where there had been no contact with the western world.

**A change of King.**—Events moved rapidly in 1929. A notorious north Afghan *bukharai*, Bacha-I-Saqao, raised the standard of revolt and inflicted severe losses on the Afghan Regular troops, discomfited as they were by arrears of pay. Day by day the Afghan representatives in various parts of the world lasted messages asserting that the rebels had been destroyed, and a rapid series of pronouncements declared the withdrawal of all the reforms and the establishment of a Council of Provincial Representatives. Communications with the outer world were broken. King Amanullah and his family fled from Kabul to Kandahar and then from Kandahar *via* Quetta to Bombay where they took ship to Europe. King Amanullah on his arrival at Rome entered into possession of the Afghan Legation where he remained. Bacha-I-Saqao declared himself King of Afghanistan, and for a few months held his position in Kabul without money, administrative experience or a disciplined following. His throne was a thorny one and he was harassed by constant attacks. The Royal Air Force in India meanwhile went to the rescue of the Afghan Nationals beleaguered in and around Kabul and in a series of brilliant flights evacuated all without the slightest hitch. The most formidable of the new king's adver-

saries were led by General Nadir Khan, a scion of the old ruling house with a wide knowledge of the world. Heavy fighting took place. Fortunes varied. Nadir Khan almost won up his chances as finally lost. But a band of Wazirs from the British side of the border attracted by prospects of loot, joined Nadir and finally seized Kabul in his name and interest. Nadir Khan thus became victor and shortly afterwards, at the wish of the Afghans, Bacha-I-Saqao was executed with other rebels, and when the year closed Nadir Khan was to all seeming in firm possession of the Kingdom. He despatched members of his family to the principal Afghan Legations in Europe. A Shikharz rising near the exit from the Khyber Pass took place in February 1930, and was repressed with unexpected success and vigour. There followed a serious rebellion in Kohistan, Bacha-I-Saqao's country. This also was promptly quelled. And thereafter Nadir Shah has ruled without challenge. He has devoted himself to the reorganisation of his Army. England was strictly neutral during the successive stages of the revolution, but promised support to Afghanistan to help her maintain internal peace when she had restored it and this promise was fulfilled by the provision of an interest free loan of £200,000 to King Nadir and by the supply of rifles and ammunition to him. He has given evidence of his friendliness towards Britain and India. He co-operated effectively to prevent tribes on his side of the Frontier joining those on the British side against the Government of India in response to the Congress agitation in the summer of 1930. The trade routes have been reopened and the new King has again taken up Amanullah's power of reform but in a statesmanlike manner which carries the Mullah's along with him.

*British Representative*—Sir D. R. Macdonald  
KBE CIE

## VII—TIBET

Recent British policy in Tibet is really another phase in the long-drawn-out duel between Great Britain and Russia in Central Asia. The earliest efforts to establish communication with that country were not, of course, inspired by this apprehension. When in 1774 Warren Hastings despatched Bogle on a mission to the Tashi Lama of Shigatse—the spiritual equal if not superior of the Dalai Lama of Lhasa—his desire was to establish facilities for trade, to open up friendly relations with a Power which was giving us trouble on the frontier, and gradually to pave the way to a good understanding between the two countries. After Warren Hastings' departure from India the subject slept, and the last Englishman to visit Lhasa, until the Younghusband Expedition of 1904, was the unofficial Manning. In 1885, under the inspiration of Colonel Macaulay, of the Bengal Civil Service, a further attempt was made to get into touch with the Tibetans, but it was abandoned in deference to the opposition of the Chinese, whose suzerainty over

Tibet was recognised, and to whose view until the war with Japan, British statesmen were inclined to pay excessive deference. But the pretensions on the Tibetan frontier continued to be most unsatisfactory. The Tibetans were aggressive and obstructive, and with a view to putting an end to an intolerable situation a Convention was signed between Great Britain and China in 1890. This laid down the boundary between Sikkim and Tibet; it admitted a British protectorate over Sikkim, and paved the way for arrangements for the conduct of trade across the Sikkim-Tibet frontiers. These supplementary arrangements provided for the opening of a trade mart at Yatung, on the Tibetan side of the frontier, to which British subjects should have the right of free access, and where there should be no restrictions on trade. The agreement proved useless in practice, because the Tibetans refused to recognise it, and despite their established suzerainty, the Chinese Government were unable to secure respect for it.



### Russian Intervention

This was the position when in 1899 Lord Curzon, Viceroy of India, endeavoured to get into direct touch with the Tibetan authorities. Three letters which he addressed to the Dalai Lama were returned unopened, at a time when the Dalai Lama was in direct intercourse with the Tsar of Russia. His emissary was a Siberian Dorjied, who had established a remarkable ascendancy in the councils of the Dalai Lama. After a few years' residence at Lhasa Dorjied went to Russia on a confidential mission in 1899. At the end of 1900 he returned to Russia at the head of a Tibetan mission of which the head was officially described in Russia as "the senior Tsamtse Khomba attached to the Dalai Lama of Tibet." This mission arrived at Odessa in October 1900, and was received in audience by the Tsar at Livadia. Dorjied returned to Lhasa to report progress, and in 1901 was at St. Petersburg with a Tibetan mission, where as bearers of an autograph letter from the Dalai Lama they were received by the Tsar at Peterhof. They were escorted home through Central Asia by a Russian force to which several Intelligence Officers were attached. At the time it was rumoured that Dorjied had, on behalf of the Dalai Lama, concluded a treaty with Russia, which virtually placed Tibet under the protectorate of Russia. This rumour was afterwards officially contradicted by the Russian Government.

### The Expedition of 1904.

In view of these conditions the Government of India, treating the life of Chinese suzerainty over Tibet as a constitutional action proposed in 1903, to despatch a mission, with an armed escort, to Lhasa to discuss the outstanding questions with the Tibetan authorities on the spot. To this the Home Government could not assent, but agreed, in conjunction with the Chinese Government to a joint meeting at Khamba Jong, on the Tibetan side of the frontier. Sir Francis Younghusband was the British representative, but after months of delay it was ascertained that the Tibetans had no intention of committing themselves. It was therefore agreed that the mission, with a strong escort, should move to Gyantse. On the way the Tibetans developed marked hostility and there was fighting at Tuna, and several sharp encounters in and around Gyantse. It was therefore decided that the mission should advance to Lhasa, and on August 3rd, 1904 Lhasa was reached. There Sir Francis Younghusband negotiated a convention by which the Tibetans agreed to respect the Chinese Convention of 1890, to open trade marts at Gyantse, Garok and Ystang to pay an indemnity of £500,000 (seventy-five lakhs of rupees), the British to remain in occupation of the Chumbi Valley until this indemnity was paid off at the rate of a lakh of rupees a year. In a separate instrument the Tibetans agreed that the British Trade Agent at Gyantse should have the right to proceed to Lhasa to discuss commercial questions, if necessary.

### Home Government Intervenes.

For reasons which were not apparent at the time, but which have since been made clear,

the Home Government were unable to accept the full terms of this agreement. The indemnity was reduced from seventy-five lakhs of rupees to twenty-five lakhs to be paid off in three years, and the occupation of the Chumbi Valley was reduced to that period. The right to despatch the British Trade Agent to Lhasa was withdrawn. Two years later (June 1906) a Convention was concluded between Great Britain and China regulating the position in Tibet. Under this Convention Great Britain agreed neither to annex Tibetan territory, nor to interfere in the internal administration of Tibet. China undertook not to permit any other foreign State to interfere with the territory or internal administration of Tibet. Great Britain was empowered to lay down telegraph lines to connect the trade stations with India, and it was provided that the provisions of the Convention of 1890, and the Trade Regulations of 1893, remained in force. The Chinese Government paid the indemnity in three years and the Chumbi Valley was evacuated. The only direct result of the Mission was the opening of the three trade marts and the establishment of a British Trade Agent at Gyantse.

### Chinese Action.

The sequel to the Anglo-Russian Agreement was dramatic, although it ought not to have been unexpected. On the approach of the Younghusband Mission the Dalai Lama fled to Urga, the sacred city of the Buddhists in Mongolia. He left the internal government of Tibet in confusion and one of Sir Francis Younghusband's great difficulties was to find Tibetan officials who would undertake the responsibility of signing the Treaty. Now the suzerainty of China over Tibet had been explicitly reaffirmed. It was asserted that she would be held responsible for the foreign relations of Tibet. In the past this suzerainty having been a constitutional action, it was inevitable that China should take steps to see that she had the power to make her will respected at Lhasa. To this end she proceeded to convert Tibet from a vassal state into a province of China. In 1908 Chao Kch-feng, Acting Viceroy in the neighbouring province of Szechuan, was appointed Resident in Tibet. He proceeded gradually to establish his authority, marching through eastern Tibet and treating the people with great severity. Mean time the Dalai Lama, finding his presence at Urga, the seat of another Buddhist Pontiff, irksome, had taken refuge in Si-ming Thence he proceeded to Peking, where he arrived in 1908, was received by the Court, and despatched to resume his duties at Lhasa. Moving by detained stages, he arrived there at Christmas, 1909. But it was soon apparent that the ideas of the Dalai Lama and of the Chinese Government had little in common. The Dalai Lama expected to resume the temporal and spiritual despotism which he had exercised prior to 1904. The Chinese intended to deprive him of all temporal power and preserve him as a spiritual pope. The Tibetans had already been exasperated by the pressure of the Chinese soldiery. The report that a strong Chinese force was moving on Lhasa so alarmed the Dalai Lama that he fled from Lhasa, and by the irony of fate sought a refuge in India. He

was chased to the frontier by Chinese troops, and took up his abode in Darjeeling, whilst Chinese troops overran Tibet.

#### Later Stages

The British Government, acting on the representations of the Government of India, made strong protests to China against this action. They pointed out that Great Britain, while disclaiming any desire to interfere with the internal administration of Tibet, could not be indifferent to disturbances in the peace of a country which was a neighbour on intimate terms with other neighbouring States on our frontier, especially with Nepal, and pressed that an effective Tibetan Government be maintained. The attitude of the Chinese Government was that no more troops had been sent to Tibet than were necessary for the preservation of order that China had no intention of converting Tibet into a province, but that being responsible for the good conduct of Tibet she must be in a position to see that her wishes were respected by the Tibetans. Finally, the Chinese remarked that the Dalai Lama was such an impossible person that they had been compelled again to depose him. Here the matter might have rested but for the revolution in China. That revolution broke out in Szechuen, and one of the first victims was Chao Erh-feng. Cut off from all support from China, surrounded by a hostile and infuriated populace, the Chinese troops in Tibet were in a hopeless case, they surrendered and sought escape not through China, but through India, by way of Darjeeling and Calcutta. The Dalai Lama returned to Lhasa, and in 1913 in the House of Lords on July 28, Lord Morley stated the policy of the British Government in relation to these changes. He said the declaration of the President of the Chinese Republic saying that Tibet came within the sphere of Chinese internal administration, and that Tibet was to be regarded as on an equal footing with other provinces of China, was met by a very vigorous protest from the British Government. The Chinese Government subsequently accepted the principle that China is to have no right of active intervention in the internal administration of Tibet, and agreed to the constitution of a conference to discuss the relation of the three countries. This Convention met at Simla when Sir Henry McMahon, Foreign Secretary to the Govern-

ment of India, Mr. Ivan Chen representing China, and Mr. Long Chen Shakra, Prime Minister to the Dalai Lama, thrashed out these issues. Whilst no official pronouncement has been made on the subject it is understood that a Convention was initiated in June which recognised the complete autonomy of Tibet proper, with the right of China to maintain a Resident at Lhasa with a suitable guard. A semi-autonomous zone was to be constituted in Eastern Tibet, in which the Chinese position was to be relatively much stronger. But this Convention, it is understood, has not been ratified by the Chinese Government, owing to the difficulty of defining Outer and Inner Tibet, and in 1918 Tibet took the offensive and threw off the last vestiges of Chinese suzerainty. When the Chinese province of Szechuan went over to the South, the Central Government at Peking was unable to finance the frontier forces or to withstand the Tibetan advance, which was directed from Lhasa and appeared to be ably managed. After the Tibetan army had occupied some towns on the confines of the Szechuan marches, hostilities were suspended and an armistice was concluded.

From what has gone before it will be seen that the importance which formerly attached to the political condition of Tibet was much less a local than an external question and was influenced by our relations with Russia and China rather than with our relations with Tibet. Russia having relapsed into a state of considerable confusion, and China having relapsed into a state of absolute confusion these external factors have disappeared and Tibet no longer looms on the Indian political horizon. The veil has been drawn afresh over Lhasa, and affairs in that country pursue an isolated course, with this considerable difference. The Dalai Lama is now on terms of the greatest cordiality with the Government of India. In 1920 he requested that a British officer should be sent to discuss with him the position in Central Asia brought about by the Revolution in Russia and the collapse of Government in China, and Mr. Bell, C M G, I C S, Political Officer in Sikkim, was deputed for this purpose. In 1922 telephonic communication between Lhasa and India was established.

British Trade Agent Gyantse and Yatsum—  
Captain A. A. Russell

### VIII.—THE NORTH-EASTERN FRONTIER

The position on the northern frontier has been considered as if the British line were contiguous with that of Tibet. This is not so. The real frontier States are Kashmir, Nepal, Sikkim and Bhutan. From Chitral to Gilgit, now the northernmost posts of the Indian Government, to Assam, with the exception of the small ridge between Kashmir and Nepal, where the British district of Rumon is thrust right up to the confines of Tibet for a distance of nearly fifteen hundred miles there is a narrow strip of native territory between British India and the true frontier. The first of these frontier States is Kashmir. The characteristics of this State are considered under Indian States

(p. 244); it is almost the only important Native State in India with frontier responsibilities and it worthily discharges them through the agency of its efficient Indian State troops—four regiments of infantry and two Mountain Batteries composed mainly of the Rajput Dogras, who make excellent fighting material. One of the most important trade routes with Tibet passes through Kashmir—that through Ladak. Then we come to the long narrow strip of Nepal. This Gurkha State stands in special relation with the British Government. It is for all practical purposes independent, and the British resident at Kathmandu exercises no influence on the internal administration. The governing

machine in Nepal is also peculiar. The Maharaj Dhiraj, who comes from the Sisodia Rajput clan the bloodiest blood in India, takes no part in the administration. All power vests in the Prime Minister, who occupies a place equivalent to that of the Mayors of the Palace, or the Shoguns of Japan. The present Prime Minister, Mr. Chandra Shamsheer has visited England and has given conspicuous evidence of his attachment to the British Government. Nepal is the main Indian outpost against Tibet or against Chinese aggression through Tibet. The friction between the Chinese and the Nepalese used to be frequent, and in the eighteenth century the Chinese marshalled an army to the confines of Kathmandu—one of the most remarkable military achievements in the history of Asia. Under the firm rule of the present Prime Minister Nepal has been largely free from internal disturbance, and has been raised to a strong bulwark of India. Nepal is the recruiting ground for the Gurkha Infantry who form such a splendid part of the fighting arm of the Indian Empire. Beyond Nepal are the smaller States of Bhutan and Sikkim, whose rulers are Mongolian by extraction and Buddhists by religion. In view of Chinese aggressions in Tibet, the Government of India in 1910 strengthened their relations with Bhutan by increasing their subsidy from fifty thousand to a lakh of rupees a year, and taking a guarantee that Bhutan would be guided by them in its foreign relations. Afterwards China was officially notified that Great Britain would protect the rights and interests of these States. At the request of the Nepalese Government a British railway expert was deputed to visit the country and advise on the best means of improving communications with India. As the result of his report the Nepalese Government have decided to construct a light railway from Bhitthakhori to Raxaul. Great success has attended the orders passed by the Nepalese Government abolishing slavery.

#### Assam and Burma

We then come to the Assam border tribes—the Daksas, the Mirds, the Abors and the Mishmis. Excepting the Abor none of these tribes has recently given trouble. The murder of Mr. Williams and Dr. Gregerson by the Milyang Abors in 1911 made necessary an expedition to the Dihang valley of the Abor country on the N. E. frontier. A force of 2,500 and about 400

military police was employed from October 1911 to April 1912 in subduing the tribe. After two or three small actions the murderers were delivered up. The cost of the expedition was Rs. 21,00,000. At the same time friendly missions were sent to the Mishmi and Miri countries. Close contact with these forest-dwelling and leech-infested hills has not encouraged any desire to establish more intimate relations with them. The area occupied by the Nagas and the Tibeto-Burman people, devoted to the practice of head hunting, which is still vigorously prosecuted by the independent tribes. The Chin Hills is a tract of mountainous country to the south of Manipur. The corner of India from the Assam boundary to the northern boundary of the Shan States is for the most part included in the Myitkina and Bhamo districts of Burma. Over the greater part of this area, a labyrinth of hills in the north, no direct administrative control is at present exercised. It is peopled by the Shans and the Kachins. Civilisation is said to be progressing and steps have been taken to prevent encroachments from the Chinese side. There is a considerable trade with China through Bhamo. On the Eastern frontier of Burma are the Shan States, with an area of fifty thousand square miles and a population of 1,800,000. These States are still administered by the Sawbwas or hereditary chiefs, subject to the guidance of Superintendents and Assistant Superintendents. The Northern Shan Railway to Lashio, opened in 1903, was meant to be a stage in the construction of a direct railway link with China, but this idea has been put aside, for it is seen that there can never be a trade which would justify the heavy expenditure. The Southern Shan States are being developed by railway connection. The five Karenzi States lie on the frontier south of the Shan States. South of Karenzi the frontier runs between Siam and the Tenasserim Division of Burma. The relations between the Indian Government and the progressive Kingdom of Siam are excellent. A notable humanitarian development of recent years is the success of the measures to abolish slavery in the Hukawng Valley. In this remote place in the north-east of Burma a mild system of slavery existed, but in response to the initiative and pressure of British officers they were all freed by April 1925.

## Railways to India.

The prospect of linking Europe and Asia by a railway running eastwards through Asia Minor has fascinated men's minds for generations. The plans suggested have, owing to the British connection with India always lain in the direction of lines approaching India. More than 50 years ago a Select Committee of the House of Commons sat for two years to consider the question of a Euphrates Valley railway. The Shah of Persia applied to the British Foreign Office for the investment of British capital in Persian railway construction many years before the end of the nineteenth century. A proposal was put forward in 1895 for a line of 1,000 miles from Cairo and Port Said to Kowek at the head of the Persian Gulf. While these projects were in the air, German enterprises stepped in and made a small beginning by constructing the Anatolian railway system. Its lines start from Scutari, on the southern shore of the Bosphorus, opposite Constantinople, and serve the extreme western end of Asia Minor. And upon this foundation was based the Turkish concession to Germans to build the Baghdad Railway.

Meanwhile, Russia was pushing her railways from various directions into the Central Asian territory running along the northern frontiers of Persia and Afghanistan to the borders of Chinese Turkestan. The construction of a Trans-Persian railway, connecting India, across Persia with the Russian lines between the Black Sea and the Caspian Sea came to the forefront after the conclusion of the historic Anglo-Russian agreement regarding Persia.

The Germans pushed forward their Baghdad railway project with a calculating shrewdness arising from their estimate of the value it would possess in their grand aim to overthrow the British Empire. The outbreak of the great war and the success of the Germans in invading Turkey into it saw the final stages of the construction of the railway pressed forward with passionate energy. Thus, before the overthrow of the Turks and Germans in Asia Minor and of the Germans in France the railway was completed and in use from Scutari across Anatolia, over the Taurus Mountains to Aleppo and thence eastward across the Euphrates to a point between Nimble and Mosul. The Germans had also by that time constructed a line to Baghdad at the eastern end of the route, northwards from Baghdad to a point a considerable distance beyond Samarra.

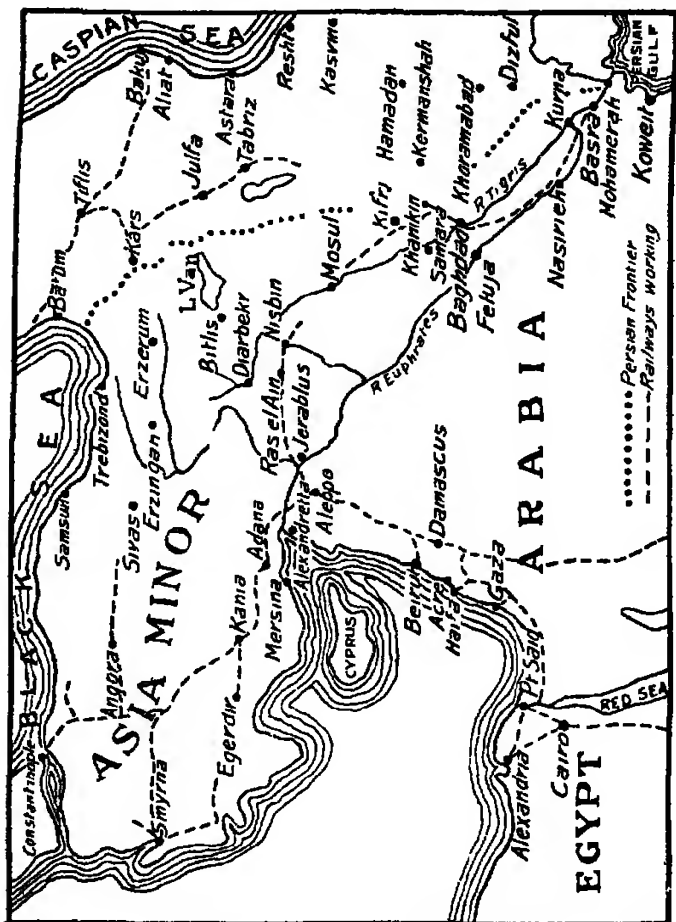
The war compelled the British to undertake considerable railway development northward from Basra, the port at the mouth of the Shat-el-Arab, the broad stream in which the Tigris and Euphrates, after their junction, flow into the head of the Persian Gulf. The system consists of a metre-gauge line from Basra via Nasiriah, on the Euphrates thence northwards to Baghdad, the line passing a considerable distance westward to Kut-Amara, of historic fame. From Baghdad the line runs eastward approximately to the foot of the pass through which the Persian road crosses the frontier of that country. A line branches off in the neighbourhood of Kifri in the direction

of Mosul. A line also runs westward from Baghdad to Feinja, on the Euphrates. When the Turkish Nationalists gained control of Anatolia any question of the completion of the through Baghdad line became indefinitely delayed.

The Trans-Persian line to join the Russian Caucasian system and the Indian railways first assumed proportions of practical importance in the winter of 1911. Both the Russian and the Indian railway systems were by then well developed up to the point likely to be the termini of a Trans-Persian line. The Russian system reached Jula, on the Russo-Persian frontier in the Caucasus. During the war this line was carried thence southward into the region east and south east of Lake Urumia. The Indian railway system, on the borderland of India and Persia, was similarly much extended and improved during the war. A new agreement which was negotiated between England and Persia specially provided for British assistance in the development of Persian natural resources and particularly for the extension and improvement of Persian roads suitable for motor traffic, but the agreement came too late.

There remains the possibility of linking the Russian and Indian railway system by way of Afghanistan. The suggestion has often been made in recent years that the Russian line from Merv to Herat, on the northern frontier of Afghanistan, should be linked to the Indian line which proceeds from Quetta to the Afghan border on Chaman. The distance between the railway heads is about 250 miles. But there have always for strategic reasons been strong military objections to the railway across Afghanistan and after the death of the late Amir Habibullah the Afghan Government flatly opposed any suggestion for carrying the Indian or Russian railway system within their borders. What the present Afghan Government think about the matter was not shown up to the time this article was written, but the strange situation in Central Asia and beyond the Indian North West Frontier does not suggest the early removal of the strategic difficulties. The completion of a broad-gauge line extending the Indian railway system through the Khyber Pass to Landi Khann, at its western extremity, opens a prospect of further possible rail connections with Afghanistan. His Majesty Nadir Shah, devoting himself to improvement of Road, Telegraph and Telephone communications.

Britain's special interests in regard to Persian communications have hitherto primarily been associated with lines running inland from the Persian Gulf, to supersede the old mule routes. Special importance has for many years been attached to schemes for a railway from Mohammerah, at the opening of the Karun Valley, where the Karun River runs into the Shat-el-Arab, just below Basra, northwards into the rich highland country of Western Persia, where the valuable West Persian oil wells also lie. Britain has long established special relations with the Karun Valley and has a large trade there.



# Foreign Consular Officers in India.

Corrected up to 31st March 1933

Name.	Appointment	Station
<b>Afghanistan</b>		
Mr Abdur Rasool Khan	Consul General	Delhi.
All Qadr Saleh-ud Din Khan	Consul	Bombay
Mr Yar Muhammad Khan	Do.	Karachi
<b>Argentine Republic</b>		
Don Clorindo Mendicla Jr	Consul	Calcutta
Vacant	Vice-Consul	Do
<b>Austria</b>		
*Sir Hormusjee Cowasjee Dinshaw, Kt.	Consul	Aden
M.V.O., O.B.E. (on leave)		
*Mr D H C Dinshaw (acting)	Do	Do
*Mignot K Stella (on leave)	Do	Bombay
*Mr A W Stephens (acting)	Do.	Do
*Mr R. W Plummer	Do	Calcutta
<b>Belgium</b>		
Monsieur L Genis (on leave)	Consul General	Calcutta
Monsieur E Guillaume (acting)	Do	Do.
Monsieur T J Clement	Do	Bombay
*Mr A E Adams	Consul	Aden
*Mr P G Knott (on leave)	Do	Karachi
*Mr G S Tomatow (acting)	Do	Do
*Mr W O Wright	Do.	Do
*Mr O G Wedhouse	Do	Rangoon
<b>Bolivia</b>		
*Mr B Matthews	Consul-General	Calcutta.
*Mr J A Johnston	Consul	Rangoon
<b>Brazil</b>		
Dr Manoel Agostinho de Heredia	Consul	Bombay
Senhor M M. de Souza	Do	Calcutta
Vacant	Vice-Consul	Bombay
Vacant	Do	Calcutta
*Mr O F Pyett	Do	Rangoon
*Mr W Smith Hopburn	Consular Agent	Do
<b>Chile</b>		
Vacant	Consul	Bombay
*Mr H W Child (acting)	Do	Rangoon
*Monsieur J G Bondien (acting) (on leave)	Vice-Consul	Bombay
*Mr A B Lelshman	Do.	Chittagong
<b>China</b>		
Vacant	Consul General	Calcutta.
Mr Jui Chun Hsu	Consul	Rangoon.
Mr Chang-pai Liang (In charge of the Consulate General)	Consul	Calcutta
<b>Costa Rica.</b>		
Vacant	Consul	Calcutta
<b>Cuba</b>		
Senor W F Pais	Consul	Bombay.
Monsieur Fernando Brindley del Realgo, (on leave)	Do	Calcutta.
Senor M. M. de Souza (acting)	Do	Do.

\* Honorary

Name.	Appointment	Station
<b>Czechoslovak Republic.</b>		
*Mr Alexander Klaunder	Consul	Aden
Dr Peter Klemens	Do	Bombay
Mr Josef Lusk	Do	Calcutta
Vacant	Vice-Consul	Bombay
Mr G S Mahomed	Consular Agent	Do
<b>Denmark</b>		
Vacant	Consul General	Calcutta
*Mr Stanley Nicholas Day	Consul	Aden
*Mr R. Andrews	Do.	Bombay
*Mr A. L. B. Tucker	Do.	Calcutta
*Mr A. Hansen	Do	Calcut.
*Mr W. M. Browning	Do	Madras
Consul for Sweden in charge	Do	Rangoon
*Mr A. N. Wardley	Vice-Consul	Calcutta.
Vacant	Do	Karachi
*Mr L. E. C. Everard	Do	Moulmein
<b>Dominica</b>		
*Dr P. C. Sen	Consul	Calcutta
<b>Ecuador</b>		
*Mr E. G. Dixon, O.B.E. (on leave)	Consul	Calcutta
*Mr T. H. Cunningham (acting)	Do.	Do.
<b>Finland</b>		
*Mr C. H. A. B. Harcourt (on leave)	Consul	Bombay
*Capt F. E. Harcourt (acting)	Do	Do.
*Mr Carr Joakim	Do	Rangoon.
*Mr W. R. W. Plummer	Vice-Consul	Calcutta
*Mr C. G. Alexander	Do	Madras.
<b>France.</b>		
Monsieur F. A. G. A. Danjou	Consul General	Calcutta
Monsieur E. F. F. Chabant	Consul	Bombay
*Monsieur M. Garreau	Commercial Agent	Calcutta
*Monsieur E. Chaise	Consular Agent	Aden
Vacant	Do	Akyab
*Mr H. G. Redfern (acting)	Do.	Chittagong
*Mr E. L. Price, O.L.E. O.B.E.	Do	Karachi
*Monsieur Dumontell Lagress	Do	Madras
*Mr E. B. Howison	Do	Rangoon
Vacant	Do	Calicut
<b>Germany</b>		
Herr A. Von Bulow	Consul General	Calcutta
Herr Karl Kapp	Consul	Bombay
*Herr Edwin Oscar Bloech	Do	Rangoon
Dr H. Ekhter	Vice-Consul	Bombay
Dr E. Von Selman	Do	Calcutta
Herr W. Von Fockhammer	Consul	Porto S. Indian
<b>Greece.</b>		
Vacant	Consul-General	Calcutta
*Mr Phlox N. Philon	Consul	Bombay
*Mr J. Humphrey, O.B.E.	Do.	Calcutta
Mr Prevelos	Deputy Consul	Karachi
*Mr F. A. Archdale (on leave)	Do	Do
*Col H. J. Mahon, O.L.E. V.D. & D.C. (acting)	Do	Do
Mr H. Pantazopoulos	Do.	Bombay

\* Honorary

Name	Appointment	Station
<b>Hungary</b>		
*Mr P H Burrows Watson (acting)	Consul	Calcutta
*Mr F E Hooper	Do	Madras
<b>Italy</b>		
Cav Nobile Renato Galliani d Agliano, Count di Caravonica	Consul General	Bombay
Cav Dr Scarpa	Do	Calcutta
Signor Gino Pasquolucci	Consul	Aden
Vacant	Do	Calcutta
*Dr G B Seco	Vice Consul	Aden
Signor Cav A Manzato	Do	Bombay
Dr Giulio Navarini	Do	Calcutta
Vacant	Consular Agent	Akyab
*Signor R Stuprich (acting)	Do	Karachi
Vacant	Do	Madras
Vacant	Do	Rangoon
<b>Japan</b>		
Mr T Miyake	Consul General	Calcutta
Mr M Hara	Consul	Do
Mr S Kurihara	Do	Bombay
Mr K Yutani	Do	Rangoon
Mr A Kodaki	Vice-Consul	Calcutta
<b>Latvia</b>		
*Mr O Turton	Consul	Bombay
Vacant	Do	Madras
<b>Liberia</b>		
Vacant	Do	Calcutta
<b>Luxemburg</b>		
*Monsieur Alphonse Als (on leave)	Vice-Consul	Bombay
Mr T J Clement	Do	Do
<b>Mexico</b>		
Vacant	Consul	Calcutta
<b>Netherlands.</b>		
Mr Ph C Vimer	Consul General	Calcutta
*Mr W Meek	Consul	Aden
*Mr A J Steinhilber	Do	Bombay
Vacant	Do	Do
*Mr A G Greenfield (acting)	Do	Karachi
*Mr A D Charles	Do	Madras
*Mr A Verhage	Do	Rangoon
*Mr J J Oyevaar	Vice-Consul	Calcutta
<b>Nicaragua</b>		
*Mr C H A R Hardcastle (on leave)	Consul	Bombay
*Capt F E Hardcastle (acting)	Do	Do
Vacant	Do	Calcutta



Name	Appointment.	Station
<b>Norway</b>		
Monsieur G Løchen	Consul-General	Calcutta
*Mr W Meek	Consul	Aden
*Mr Torleif Abeland	Do.	Bombay
*Mr A S Todd	Do	Madras
*Mr J B. Glass	Do	Rangoon
*Mr R. W. Johnston	Vice-Consul	Akyab
*Mr Jan MacCormick (on leave)	Do.	Bassett
*Mr H B M Ranger (Acting)	Do	Do
Vacant	Do	Bombay
*Mr P G Knott (on leave)	Do	Karachi
*Mr G S Johnston (Acting)	Do	Do
*Mr P G G Salkeld	Do	Moulmein.
<b>Panama.</b>		
U S A	Consul-General in charge	Calcutta
<b>Persia</b>		
Mirza Bagher Khan Asimi	Consul General	Delhi.
Mirza Hassan Khan Pirnazar	Consul	Bombay
*Mirza Ahmed Isfahani (Acting)	Do	Calcutta
Mr Hosein Khan Keyestevan	Do.	Karachi
Vacant	Do	Madras
*Haji Gholam Hussein Shirasee	Do	Rangoon
Vacant	Do	Moulmein
<b>Peru</b>		
Vacant	Consul-General	Calcutta
*Mr J C Mognaschi	Consul	Do
Vacant	Do	Rangoon
<b>Portugal.</b>		
Senhor A. J. Alves, Jr	Consul-General	Bombay
*Mr Hormuzjee Cowasjee Dinshaw, Kt	Consul	Aden
M.V.O., O.B.E. (on leave)	Do	Do
*Mr F H O Dinshaw (Acting)	Do.	Calcutta
*Mr G O Moses	Do.	Do
*Rev Avelino deSouza Vila-Verde (on leave)	Do	Madras
*Rev Alberto Pereira d Andrade (Acting)	Do	Do
*Senor F L Ferrow	Do	Rangoon
*Senor A P J Fernandes	Vice-Consul	Bombay
*Dr I T Alfonso	Do	Karachi
<b>Roumania</b>		
*Capt S A Paymaster, I M S (ret'd)	Consul	Bombay
<b>Salvador</b>		
Vacant	Consul	Calcutta
<b>Siam</b>		
*Mr S D Gladstone	Consul-General	Calcutta
*Mr G L Winterbotham (on leave)	Consul	Bombay
*Mr W G Lely (Acting)	Do	Do
*Mr R B Prior	Do.	Rangoon

# Foreign Consular Officers

251

Name	Appointment	Station
<b>Spain</b>		
Senori Don Felix de Iturriga	Consul	Bombay
*Monsieur E. Chaise	Vice-Consul	Aden
Dr. D. S. Fraser	Do	Bombay
*Dr. D. D. Ghose	Do	Calcutta
*Mr. W. Young	Do	Karachi
*Mr. L. Dumontell Lagrene	Do	Madras
*Mr. H. W. Child	Do	Rangoon
<b>Sweden.</b>		
Mr. J. M. Kastengren	Consul-General	Calcutta
*Mr. A. E. Adams (on leave)	Consul	Aden
*Mr. E. S. Murray O. B. E. (Acting)	Do	Do
*Mr. S. D. Sundgren	Do	Bombay
*Mr. G. H. Raschen	Do	Karachi
*Mr. C. W. Wood	Do	Madras
*Mr. S. O. B. Hagglöf	Do	Rangoon
*Mr. T. H. Wheeler (on leave)	Vice-Consul	Calcutta
Vacant	Do	Moulmein
<b>Switzerland.</b>		
*Dr. H. A. Sonderegger (Acting)	Consul-General	Bombay
*Monsieur M. M. Staub	Consul	Calcutta.
*Monsieur G. E. Diller (Acting)	Do	Madras.
<b>United States of America</b>		
Mr. Arthur C. Frost	Consul-General	Calcutta
Mr. D. C. McDonough	Consul	Bombay
Mr. J. C. Groeninger	Do	Karachi.
Mr. C. W. Lewis, Jr.	Do	Madras
Mr. W. H. Scott	Do	Rangoon
Mr. Norris Rodiker	Vice-Consul	Bombay
Paul C. Hutcheon	Do	Do.
Mr. N. Lancaster	Do	Do.
Mr. G. Keith	Do	Calcutta
Mr. F. R. Engdabe	Do	Do
Mr. D. H. Robinson	Do	Do
Mr. J. W. Jones	Do	Do
Mr. F. W. Jandrey	Do	Do
Mr. Lloyd E. Riggs	Do	Karachi
Mr. Leland O. Alkaffer	Do	Madras
Mr. R. S. Kasanjan	Do	Rangoon
<b>Uruguay</b>		
*Captain S. A. Paymaster	Consul	Bombay
*Mr. J. F. Barton (on leave)	Do	Calcutta.
*Mr. J. B. Turnbull (Acting)	Do	Do
*Mr. J. B. Turnbull	Vice-Consul	Do
<b>Venezuela</b>		
*Mr. F. Aldridge	Consul	Calcutta.

\* Honorary

## The Army.

The great sepoy army of India originated in the small establishments of guards, known as peons, enrolled for the protection of the factories of the East India Company but sepoys were first enlisted and disciplined by the French, who appeared in India in 1665. Before this detachments of soldiers were sent from England to Bombay, and as early as 1669 the first fortified position was occupied by the East India Company at Armagon, near Masulipatam. Madras was acquired in 1640, but in 1654 the garrison of Fort St. George consisted of only ten men. In 1661 Bombay was occupied by 400 soldiers, and in 1668 the number was only 285 of whom 93 were English and the rest French, Portuguese and Indians.

After the declaration of war with France in 1744 the forces were considerably increased, but this did not prevent the French capturing Madras in 1746. Following the French example, the English raised considerable sepoy forces and largely increased the military establishments. In 1748 Major Stringer Lawrence landed at Fort St. David to command the forces of the Company. The English foothold in India was then precarious and the French under Duplex were contemplating fresh attacks. It became necessary for the English Company to form a larger military establishment. The new commandant at once set about the organisation and discipline of his small force, and the garrison was given a company formation. This was the beginning of the regular Indian Army of which Lawrence subsequently became Commander-in-Chief. In Madras the European companies were developed into the Madras Fusiliers, similar companies in Bengal and Bombay became the 1st Bengal and 1st Bombay Fusiliers. The native infantry were similarly organised by Lawrence and Oliver. By degrees Royal Regiments were sent to India, the first being the 94th Foot, which arrived in 1764.

**Struggle with the French.**—From this time for a century or more the army in India was engaged in constant war. After a prolonged war with the French, whom Duplex had by 1750 raised to the position of the leading power in India, the efforts of Stringer Lawrence, Oliver, and Eyre Coote completed the downfall of their rivals, and the power of England was established by the battle of Plassey in Bengal, and at Wandewash in Southern India, where the French were finally defeated in 1761. A number of independent States, owing nominal allegiance to the Emperor at Delhi, had risen on the decline of the Mughal Empire, some ruled by Mahratta Princes and others by Musalman adventurers such as Hyder Ali of Mysore. A prolonged struggle ensued with the latter and his son and successor Tipu Sultan, which ended only with the defeat and death of Tipu and the capture of Seringapatam in 1799.

**Reorganisation of 1796.**—In 1796 the Indian armies, which had been organised on the Presidency system, were reorganised. The European troops were 13,000 strong and

the Indians numbered some 67,000, the infantry being generally formed into 75 regiments of two battalions each. In Bengal regiments were formed by linking existing battalions of ten companies each with large establishments of English officers. The Madras and Bombay armies were at the same time reorganised on similar lines, and cavalry and artillery companies were raised.

In 1798, the Marquis Wellesley arrived as Governor-General firmly imbued with the necessity of destroying the last vestiges of French influence. In pursuance of this policy he reduced Mysore, where Tipu was intriguing with the French, and then turned his attention to the Mahratta States, in which Sindhi had established power over the Mughal Emperor at Delhi by means of a large regular army offered by Europeans under the French adventurer Perron. In campaigns against Sindhi in Hindustan by a British Army under General Lake, and in the Deccan against that prince and the Raja of Berar by an army under General Wellesley afterwards Duke of Wellington, the power of these Chiefs was broken in the battle of Laswari and Assaye. French influence was finally destroyed, and the Mughal Emperor was released from the domination of the Mahrattas. Subsequently Holkar also was reduced, and British power established on a firm footing.

**Mutiny at Vellore.**—The Indian Army had been from time to time subject to incidents of mutiny which were the precursors of the great cataclysm of 1857. The most serious of these outbreaks occurred at the fort of Vellore in 1806 when the native troops suddenly broke out and killed the majority of the European officers and soldiers quartered in the fort, while the striped flag of the Sultan of Mysore, whose sons were confined there, was raised upon the ramparts. The mutiny was suppressed by Colonel Gillespie, who galloped over from Arcot at the head of the 10th Light Dragoons blew in the gate of the fort, and destroyed the mutineers. This retribution put a stop to any further outbreaks in the army.

**Overseas Expeditions.**—Several important overseas expeditions were undertaken in the early part of the nineteenth century. Bourbon was taken from the French. Ceylon and the Spice Islands were wrested from the Dutch and Java was conquered in 1811 by a force largely composed of Bengal troops which had volunteered for this service.

In 1814, the Nepal War took place in which the brave Gillespie, who had distinguished himself in Java was killed when leading the assault on the fort of Kalunga. The Gurkhas were overcome in this war after offering a stout resistance.

In 1817, hostilities again broke out with the Mahrattas, who rose against the British during the progress of operations against the Pindaris. Practically the whole army took the field and all India was turned into a vast camp. The

Mahratta Chiefs of Poona, Nagpur, and Indore rose in succession, and were beaten respectively, at Kirkee, Sitabdi, and Mehidpur. Thus was the last war in Southern India. The tide of war rolled to the north never to return. In the Punjab, to which our frontier now extended, our army came into touch with the great military community of the Sikhs.

In 1824, the armies were reorganised, the double-battalion regiments being separated, and the battalions numbered according to the dates they were raised. The Bengal Army was organised in three brigades of horse artillery, five battalions of foot artillery, two regiments of European and 68 of Indian infantry, 5 regiments of regular and 8 of irregular cavalry. The Madras and Bombay armies were constituted on similar lines though of lesser strength.

**First Afghan War and Sikh Wars.**—In 1839, a British Army advanced into Afghanistan and occupied Cabul. There followed the murder of the British Envoy and the disastrous retreat in which the army perished. This disaster was in some measure relieved by subsequent operations, but it had far-reaching effects on British prestige. The people of the Punjab had witnessed those unfortunate operations, they had seen the lost legions which never returned, and although they saw also the avenging armies they no longer regarded them with their former awe. Sikh aggression led to hostilities in 1845-46 when a large portion of the Bengal Army took the field under Sir Hugh Gough. The Sikhs were defeated after stubborn fights at Mudki and Ferozeshahr, the opening battles, but did not surrender until they had been overthrown at the battles of Alwal and Chillianwalla. Two years later an outbreak at Multan caused the Second Sikh War when, after an indecisive action at Chillianwalla, our brave enemies were finally overcome at Gujrat, and the Punjab was annexed. Other campaigns of this period were the conquest of Sind by Sir Charles Napier, and the Second Burmese War, the first having taken place in 1824.

The conquest of the Punjab extended over the frontier to the country inhabited by those turbulent tribes which have given so much trouble during the past sixty years while they have furnished many soldiers to our army. To keep order on this border the Punjab Frontier Force was established, and was constantly engaged in small expeditions which, while they involved little bloodshed, kept the force employed and involved much arduous work.

**The Indian Mutiny.**—On the eve of the mutiny in 1857 there were in the Bengal Army 21,000 British and 127,000 Indian troops, in the Madras Army 8,000 British and 49,000 Indian troops and in Bombay 9,000 British and 45,000 Indian troops. The proportion of Indian to British was therefore too large for safety. The causes of the mutiny were many and various. Among these were the annexation policy of Lord Dalhousie, especially that of Oudh from which the greater part of the Bengal Army was drawn, interference with the privileges of the sepoy with respect to certain allowances, and lack of power on the part of commanding officers either to punish or reward. The final spark which fired the revolt was the introduction of a new cartridge. The muskets of those days were supplied with a cartridge

in which the powder was enclosed in a paper cover, which had to be bitten off to expose the powder to ignition. In 1857 a new cartridge was introduced with paper of a glazed texture which it was currently reported was greased with the fat of swine and oxen, and therefore unclean alike for Muhammadans and Hindus. This was interpreted as an attempt to destroy the caste and the religion of the sepoys. Skillful agitators exploited this grievance, which was not without foundation, and added reports that flour was mixed with bone-dust and sugar refined with the blood of oxen.

Disaffection culminated in mutiny at Barrackpore where sepoy Mangal Pandey attacked a European officer. The next most serious manifestation was the refusal of men of the 3rd Bengal Cavalry at Meerut to take the obnoxious cartridge. These men were tried and sentenced to long terms of imprisonment, their fetters being riveted on parade on the 9th May. Next day the troops in Meerut rose, and, aided by the mob, burned the houses of the Europeans and murdered many. The troops then went off to Delhi. Unfortunately there was in Meerut no senior officer capable of dealing with the situation. The European troops in the place remained inactive, and the mutineers were allowed to depart unmolested to spread the flames of rebellion.

Delhi is the historic capital of India. On its time worn walls brood the prestige of a thousand years of Empire. It contained a great magazine of ammunition. Yet Delhi was held only by a few Indian battalions, who joined the mutineers. The Europeans who did not succeed in escaping were massacred and the Delhi Emperor was proclaimed supreme in India. The capital constituted a nucleus to which the troops who mutinied in many places flocked to the standard of the Mughal. An army was assembled for the recovery of Delhi but the city was not captured until the middle of September. In the meantime mutiny had spread. The massacres of Cawnpore and Jhansi took place, and Lucknow was besieged until its relief on the 27th September. The rebellion spread throughout Central India and the territory that now forms the Central Provinces, which were not recovered until Sir Hugh Rose's operations in 1858 ended in the defeat of the Rani of Jhansi.

**Minor Campaigns.**—During the period until 1879, when the Second Afghan War began, there were many minor campaigns including the China War of 1860, the Amoy Campaign, and the Abyssinian War. Then followed the Afghan War in which the leading figure was Lord Roberts. There were expeditions to Egypt and China, and Frontier Campaigns of which the most important was the Tirah Campaign of 1897. There were also the prolonged operations which led up to or ensued upon the annexation of Burma, several campaigns in Africa, and the expeditions to Lhasa but until 1914, since the Afghan War, the army of India, except that portion of the British garrison which was sent to South Africa in 1899, had little severe fighting, although engaged in many arduous enterprises.

**Reorganisation after the Mutiny.**—In 1857 the East India Company ceased to exist

and their army was taken over by the Crown. At this time the army was organised into three armies, *viz.* Bengal, Bombay and Madras, the total strength being 66,000 British and 140,000 Indian troops.

Several minor re-organisations took place during the following years such as the linking of three Regiments together and the raising of Class Regiments and Companies. In 1896 the next large reorganisation took place. This was the abolition of the three Armies and the introduction of the command system. Four Commands were formed, *viz.* Punjab, Bengal, Madras and Bombay.

**Lord Kitchener's Scheme.**—This system lasted until 1904 when under Lord Kitchener's re-organisation the Madras Command was abolished and the Army divided into three Commands—the Northern, Eastern and Western corresponding to the Punjab, Bombay and Bengal Commands.

In 1907, Lord Kitchener considered that on account of the delegation of administrative powers to Divisional Commanders, retention of such powers by Lieutenant-Generals of Commands led to delay in the despatch of business. The Command system was therefore abolished and India was divided into two Armies—the Northern and Southern—each under a General Officer who was responsible for the command, inspection and training of the troops but was given no administrative responsibilities.

Early in the War both Army Commanders took the field and were not replaced until 1916 and 1917 when both had practically the same functions as their predecessors. It was now realised that administration was being unduly centralised at Army Headquarters and the machinery was becoming clogged with unnecessary details. To secure efficiency at A. E. Q., therefore, a certain measure of decentralisation was carried out in 1918. With the alteration of the designation "Army" to "Command" at this time, a considerable increase was made in the administrative staffs of the two Commands and the General Officers Commanding were given powers to deal with all administrative questions other than those dealing with matters of policy, new principles or war.

The commands were increased to four in 1920, each under a General Officer Commanding in Chief.

### Present System of Administration

The essential features of the Army, as constructed on its present basis, will be found in "The Army in India and its Evolution," a publication issued in 1924 with the authority of the Government of India.

The Secretary of State, as one of His Majesty's ministers, has a special responsibility and authority in regard to the military administration in India.

The Secretary of State's principal adviser on Indian military affairs is the Secretary to the Military Department of the India Office. The post is filled by a senior officer of the Indian Army with recent Indian experience. The appointment is at present held by Major-General S. F. Munnell, G.C.B., O.B.E., C.I.E., D.S.O., who was formerly Deputy Chief of the General Staff in India from December 1929 to September 1931. The Military Secretary

is assisted by one first grade staff officer, selected from the Indian Army. In order that he may keep in touch with the current Indian affairs the Military Secretary is expected to visit India during the tenure of his office. In addition, by a practice which has obtained for many years, a retired Indian Army officer of high rank has a seat upon the Secretary of State's Council.

The superintendence, direction and control of the civil and military government of India are vested in the Governor-General in Council, who is required to pay due obedience to all such orders as he may receive from the Secretary of State. The Viceroy's Executive Council exercise in respect of Army administration the same authority and functions as they exercise in respect of other departments of the Government, in the first phase of the representative institutions conferred upon India by the Montagu-Chelmsford Reforms Scheme. Army expenditure and the direction of military policy have been excluded from the control of the Indian Legislature.

**The Commander-in-Chief.**—The next authority in the chain of administrative arrangements is His Excellency the Commander-in-Chief, who by custom is also the Army Member of the Viceroy's Executive Council. The appointments is held by His Excellency General Sir Philip W. Chetwode, Bart., G.C.B., K.C.M.G., D.S.O., British Service, who succeeded Field Marshal Sir William Birdwood. He is also a member of the Council of State. All the work connected with the administration of the Army, the formulation and execution of the military policy of the Government of India, the responsibility for maintaining every branch of the Army, combatant and non-combatant in a state of efficiency, and the supreme direction of any military operations based upon India are centred in one authority—the Commander-in-Chief and Army Member. In addition, he administers the Royal Indian Marine and the Royal Air Force in India. The Commander-in-Chief is assisted in the executive work of his administration by 4 Principal Staff Officers, *viz.* the Chief of the General Staff, the Adjutant-General, the Quartermaster-General and the Master-General of Ordnance.

**The Army Department.**—The Department is administered by a Secretary who, like other Secretaries in the civil departments, is a Secretary to the Government of India as a whole, possessing the constitutional right of access to the Viceroy, he is also for the purposes of Sub-section 4 Section 26 of the Regimental Debts Act, 1893 (55 Vict. C. 5) and the Regulations made thereunder Secretary to the Government of India in the Military Department, and for purposes of the Royal Indian Marine, Secretary to the Government of India in the Marine Department. He also exercises the powers vested in the Army Council by the Geneva Convention Act, 1911, so far as that Act applies to India under the Order in Council No. 1551 of 1914. He is assisted by a Deputy Secretary, a Director of Military Lands and Cantonments, a Director, Regulations and Forms and two Assistant Secretaries, (one of whom is also Secretary of the Indian Soldiers' Board).

The Army Department deals with all army services proper, and also the administration of the Royal Indian Marine and the Royal Air Force in India, in so far as questions requiring the orders of the Government of India are concerned. The Army Department Secretariat has no direct relations with commanders of troops or the staffs of formations subordinate to Army Headquarters. It has continuous and intimate relations with Army Headquarters in all administrative matters and is responsible for the administration of Cantonments, the estates of deceased officers and the compilation of the Indian Army List. The Army administration is represented in the Legislature by the Army Member in the Council of State, and by the Army Secretary in the Legislative Assembly.

The Military Council—is composed of the Commander-in-Chief as President, and the following members, namely The Chief of the General Staff, as Vice-President, the Adjutant-General, the Quartermaster-General, the Master-General of Ordnance, the Air Officer Commanding Royal Air Force, the Secretary to the Government of India in the Army Department and the Financial Adviser, Military Finance, representing the Finance Department of the Government of India. It is mainly an advisory body, constituted for the purpose of assisting the Commander-in-Chief in the performance of his administrative duties. It has no collective responsibility. It meets when convened by the Commander-in-Chief for the consideration of cases of sufficient importance and difficulty to require examination in conference. The heads of the minor independent branches of Army Headquarters and the directors of technical services attend when required.

### Military Territorial Areas

Indian Territory is divided in four commands each under a General Officer Commanding-in-Chief and the Independent District of Burma under a Commander. The details of the organization are given in the table on the next page and it will be seen that Commands comprise 13 districts, 4 Independent Brigade Areas and 80 Brigades and Brigade Areas. The Northern Command with its headquarters at Murree coincides roughly with the Punjab and North-West Frontier Provinces, the Southern Command, with headquarters at Poona, coincides roughly with the Bombay and Madras Presidencies and part of the Central Provinces and Rajputana, the Eastern Command, with headquarters at Naini Tal, coincides roughly with the Bengal Presidency and the United Provinces, the Western Command, whose headquarters are at Quetta, covers Sind and Baluchistan.

The General Officer Commanding-in-Chief of each command is responsible for the command administration training and general efficiency of the troops stationed within his area, and also for all internal security arrangements.

Apart from the four commands, the only formation directly controlled by Army Headquarters is the Burma district which, mainly because of its geographical situation, cannot conveniently be included in any of the four command areas. The Assam Independent Brigade which was under the administrative control of the Government of India was transferred to the administrative control of His

Majesty's Government from the 1st April 1937.

The distribution of the troops allotted to the commands and districts has been determined by the principle that the striking force must be ready to function in war, commanded and constituted as it is in peace. With this end in view the Army in India is now regarded as comprising three categories of troops:

- (1) Covering Troops,
- (2) The Field Army
- (3) Internal Security Troops

The role of the Covering Force is to deal with minor frontier outbreaks and, in the event of major operations to form a screen behind which mobilisation can proceed undisturbed. The force consists of approximately 12 Infantry Brigades with a due proportion of other arms.

The Field Army consists of 4 Divisions and 4 Cavalry Brigades. The Field Army is India's striking force in a major war.

### Army Headquarters

The organization of the Army Headquarters with the Commander-in-Chief as the head, is founded upon four Principal Staff Officers charged with the administration of—

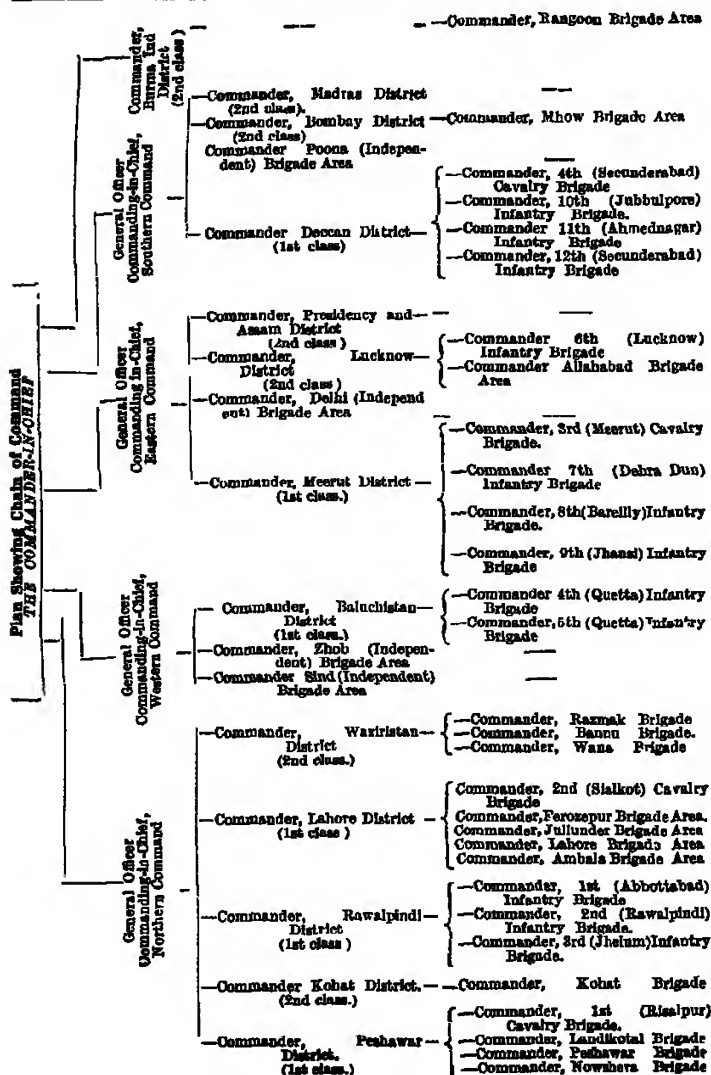
- (a) The General Staff Branch,
- (b) The Adjutant General's Branch,
- (c) The Quartermaster General's Branch
- (d) The Master-General of Ordnance Branch

The General Staff Branch deals with military policy, with plans of operations for the defence of India, with the organization and distribution of the army for internal security and external war, the administration of the General Staff in India, the supervision of the training of the military forces for war, their use in war, the organization and administration of the general staff in India, the education of officers, the supervision of the education of warrant and non-commissioned officers and men of the Army in India and inter-communication services.

The Adjutant-General's Branch deals with all matters appertaining to the raising, organizing and maintenance of the military forces in officers and men, the peace distribution of the army, discipline, pay and pensions, martial, military and international law, medical and sanitary matters affecting the Army in India, personal and ceremonial questions, prisoners of war, recruiting, mobilization and demobilization. The Judge Advocate General forms part of the Branch. The Director of Medical Services in India, who was independent before the war, is now included in the Adjutant-General Branch.

The Quartermaster General's Branch is concerned with the specification, provision, inspection, maintenance and issue of supplies, i.e., foodstuffs, forage, fuel etc., and is responsible for the following Services—Transportation, Movements, Quarters, Supply and Transport, Military Farms, Remounts, Veterinary Garrison and Regimental Institutes. Also for the purchase of grains and of minor supplies not provided in bulk by the authority responsible for production and provision.

The Master-General of Ordnance Branch controls the ordnance and clothing factories is concerned with the provision, inspection, maintenance and issue of equipment and ordnance stores, clothing, and necessities and conducts all matter relating to contracts in respect of food stuffs etc., and supply in bulk of general stores and materials. The Master-General is also responsible for the design,



inspection, and supply of guns, cartridges, tanks, small arms, machine guns, ammunition, chemical warfare appliances, etc. He also deals with questions regarding patents, royalties and inventions.

There are other branches of Army Headquarters administered by officers who are not classified as Principal Staff Officers, but are not directly subordinate to any of the four Principal Staff Officers.

These are

(1) The Military Secretary, usually a Major-General who deals with the appointment, promotion and retirement of officers holding the King's Commission, the selection of officers for staff appointments, and the appointment of officers to the Army in India Reserve of Officers. He is also the Secretary of the Selection Board.

(2) The Engineer-in-Chief, also a Major-General and head of the Corps of Royal Engineers in India. He is responsible for Engineer operations and Engineer Services during war and peace and the preparedness for war of the Engineering services. The supply of Engineer stores during war and peace. The construction and maintenance of all military works and the constructional efficiency, accuracy and economy of all projects and designs.

In addition to the above, the Army Headquarters staff includes certain technical advisers, viz., the Major-General, Cavalry, the Major-General, Royal Artillery, and the Adviser and Secretary Board of Examiners.

The duties of the Signal Officer-in-Chief, the Inspector of the Army Educational Corps, India and the Inspector of Physical Training are carried out by the Commandants of Signal Training Centre, India, Jubbulpore, Army School of Education, India, Belgaum and Army School of Physical Training, Ambala, respectively.

### Regular British Forces in India

The British cavalry and British infantry units of the army in India are units of the British service. No individual British service unit is located permanently in India. Units of the British Army are detailed for a tour of foreign service, of which the major part is as a rule spent in India. In the case of British infantry battalions the system is that one battalion of a regiment is normally on home service while the other is overseas. In the case of British cavalry the same arrangement cannot be applied, as one unit only comprises the regiment.

In Great Britain, in peace-time, units are maintained at an establishment smaller than that required for war. In India, the peace establishments exceed the war establishments in view of the fact that reserves of British personnel do not exist, and reinforcements must be obtained from Great Britain.

**British Cavalry**—There are 5 British cavalry regiments in India. The establishment of a British cavalry regiment is 27 officers and 571 other ranks.

**British Infantry**—The present number of British infantry battalions in India is 45, each with an establishment of 23 officers and 865 other ranks.

In 1921, an important change was made in the composition of a British infantry battalion

in India by the inclusion of a proportion of Indian combatant ranks. Battalions had always maintained a quota of Indian followers, but up to 1921 the combatant personnel was entirely British. In 1921, on the abolition of the Machine Gun Corps, eight machine guns were included in the equipment of a British infantry battalion. This number was increased to twelve in 1927. The peace establishment of Indian combatant personnel is fixed at one Indian officer and 230 Indian other ranks. The Indian platoon as it is called, is transferred en bloc to another British battalion when the battalion to which it was originally attached proceeds on relief out of India.

**Royal Artillery**—Indians are employed as drivers and artificers in the Royal Horse Artillery and in field and medium batteries, as drivers, gunners and artificers in mountain batteries, and as gunners in heavy batteries.

The peace organization of the artillery at the present day is as follows:

**Royal Horse Artillery**—Comprises four independent batteries. Each battery is armed with six 13-pounder guns.

**Field (Higher and Lower Establishment) Brigades.**

—Five brigades on the higher establishment, each consisting of headquarters and four batteries. Four brigades on the lower establishment, each consisting of headquarters and four batteries. A brigade on the higher establishment consists of 3 batteries of six 18 pr. each and 1 battery of six 4.5" howitzers or 2 batteries of six 18 pr. each and 2 batteries of six 4.5" howitzers. A brigade on the lower establishment and consists of 3 batteries of four 18 pr. each and 1 battery of four 4.5" howitzers or 2 batteries of four 18 pr. each and 2 batteries of four 4.5" howitzers each.

**Field (Mechanised) Brigade**—The mechanised brigade consists of two batteries armed with four 18-pounder guns, and two batteries armed with four 4.5" howitzers.

**Field (Reinforcement) Brigade**—The reinforcement brigade consists of two double batteries, each armed with four 18 pounder guns, and four 4.5" howitzers.

**Ammunition Columns**—Two Divisional ammunition columns are maintained for the artillery of the first and second divisions, and one field ammunition column for the covering force brigade on the frontier. These are all mechanised.

**Indian Mountain Brigades**—Six brigades, each consisting of headquarters, one British light and three Indian mountain batteries, also one unbrigaded mountain battery and one mountain Artillery Section for Chitral. All batteries are armed with four 5.7" howitzers. The headquarters of the Frontier posts at Kohat, Fort Lockhart, Idak, Wana Thal, Chaman, Hindubagh, Malekand, Laddi Kotai, Bhagat, Chakdara and Fort Sandeman are also manned by personnel of Indian Mountain Brigades B. A.

**Medium Brigades**—Two brigades, all consisting of tracer drawn batteries. Three batteries in each brigade, are armed with four 6" howitzers, and one battery with four 80-pounder guns.



**Heavy Brigade**—Headquarters and one battery at Bombay, and one battery at Kanak. **Anti-Aircraft**—One battery, located at Bombay. This is armed with eight 3 inch, 20 cwt. guns.

**Artillery Training Centre**—One centre at Muttra, for Indian ranks of B H A and of field medium and anti air craft batteries and another centre at Ambala for Indian ranks of mountain batteries. These centres were created for the recruitment and training of Indian personnel. There is also a R. A. Boys Depot at Bangalore.

### Engineer Services.

**The Engineer in Chief**—The head of the Corps of Royal Engineers in India is directly responsible to His Excellency the Commander-in-Chief. The Engineer-in-Chief is not a Staff Officer, but the technical adviser of the Commander-in-Chief on all military engineering matters and is responsible for

(1) Engineer operations and engineer services during war and peace.

(2) The preparedness for war of the engineering services.

(3) The supply of engineer stores during war and peace.

(4) The execution and maintenance of all military works.

(5) The constructional efficiency, accuracy and economy of all projects and designs submitted by him.

**The Organisation**—The Engineer organisation of the Army consists of two main branches, viz., the 'Sappers and Miners' and 'Pioneers' and the Military Engineer Services.

The composition of the Corps of Sappers and Miners is as follows:

Queen Victoria's Own Madras Sappers and Miners, with headquarters at Bangalore. King George's Own Bengal Sappers and Miners, with headquarters at Roorkee. Royal Bombay Sappers and Miners, with headquarters at Kirkee.

The personnel of the Corps consists of Royal Engineer officers, Indian officers holding the Viceroy's commission, a certain number of British warrant and non-commissioned officers, Indian non-commissioned officers and Indian other ranks. Each Corps is commanded by a Lieutenant-Colonel, who is assisted by two Majors, as Superintendents of Park and Instruction, an Adjutant, a Quartermaster, two Subedar-Majors, a Jemadar Adjutant and a Jemadar Quartermaster.

Field Troops are mounted units, trained to accompany cavalry, and are equipped to carry out heavy bridging, demolition and watersupply work. Field Companies are trained to accompany Infantry Divisional Headquarters' Companies are small units containing highly qualified 'tradesmen' and are trained to carry out technical work in connection with field workshops. Army Troop Companies are somewhat smaller units than field companies; they are required to carry out work behind divisions, under the orders of Chief Engineers, e.g., heavy bridging work, large water-supplies, electrical and mechanical installation.

The Military Engineer Services control all military works in India, and Burma except

in the case of a few small outlying military stations, which are in charge of Public Works Department. They control all works for the Royal Air Force and all major works for the Royal Indian Marine and they are charged with all civil works in the North-West Frontier, Province and Baluchistan under the orders, in each of these two areas, of the Chief Commissioner and Agent to the Governor-General. They also control civil works in Bangalore, under the Mysore Government.

The Engineer-in-Chief is assisted by a Deputy Engineer-in-Chief (Works) and a Deputy Engineer-in-Chief (Electrical and Mechanical). In each Command there is a Chief Engineer, while in the Northern Command a Deputy Chief Engineer administers Military and Civil works in the N W F P and is Secretary, P W D., to the Chief Commissioner. The Chief Engineer, Western Command, is the Secretary, P W D., to the Agent to the Governor-General in Baluchistan. Both at Army Headquarters and in Commands there are Staff Officers, R. E. and Technical Officers. At the headquarters of each district there is a Commander, Royal Engineers, assisted in certain districts by a Lt. Col. R. E. Officers of the Barrack Department are also employed as District Stores Officers. Garrison Engineers are in charge of brigade areas and military stations; their charges being divided into sub-divisions under Sub-divisional Officers. The sub-divisions are Buildings and Roads, Electrical and Mechanical, and Furniture and Stores. There are sub-officers for Buildings and Roads and the Barrack Department subordinates in charge of Furniture and Stores are assisted by storekeepers.

### Royal Air Force in India

The Royal Air Force in India is controlled by the Command-in-Chief in India as part of the defence services of the Indian Empire. The Air Force budget is incorporated in the Military Estimates. The Commander of the Air Force, the Air Officer Commanding in India is an Air Marshal whose rank corresponds to that of a Lieutenant-General in the Army.

The headquarters of the Air Force is closely associated with Army Headquarters and is located with the latter at the seat of the Government of India. The Air Officer Commanding has a headquarters staff constituted in six branches, namely, air staff, personnel, technical, stores, medical and chief engineer. The system of staff organisation is similar to the staff system obtaining in the Army. Broadly speaking, the duties assigned to the divisions mentioned are those which are performed by the General Staff Branch, the Adjutant-General's and Military Secretary's branches, the Quartermaster-General's Branch, the Medical Directorate and the Engineer in Chief's branch respectively, of Army Headquarters.

**Subordinate formations**—The formations subordinate to the Royal Air Force Headquarters are—

- (i) GROUP COMMAND, comprising 2 Wing Stations of two squadrons each, on a station basis.
- (ii) Wing Command comprising 2 squadrons not on a station basis.

- (iii) Station Commands
- (iv) The Aircraft Depot
- (v) The Aircraft Park
- (vi) Heavy Transport Flight.
- (vii) R.A.F. Hill Depot, Lower Tops

**Group Command.**—The Group Command is known as No. 1 (Indian) Group Headquarters, and is located at Peshawar. The Group Commander is a Group Captain, corresponding in rank to a Colonel in the Army. His staff is organized on the same system as that of the Headquarters of the R.A.F. in India. The establishment of the Group consists of 4 officers and 16 airmen.

The subordinate units to No. 1 (Indian) Group Headquarters are as follows:—

- No. 1 Wing Station, R.A.F., Kohat.
- No. 2 Wing Station, R.A.F., Raisalpur
- Army Co-operation squadron at Peshawar

**Wing Command.**—There is one Wing Command only namely 3 (Indian) Wing, R.A.F., located at Quetta. The Wing Commander is an officer with Air Force rank corresponding to a Lieutenant-Colonel in the Army.

He is equipped with a staff organized on approximately the same system as the Headquarters of a Group. The Wing Establishment consists of 4 officers and 17 airmen.

**Wing Station Commands.**—There are 2 Wing station commands in India, one located at Peshawar and the other at Raisalpur. Each station consists of two squadrons on a reduced squadron basis with one administrative head, i.e., Station Headquarters under the command of a Wing Commander. The strength of the Station Headquarters is 8 officers and 112 airmen, while that of the two squadrons totals 24 officers and 108 airmen. The wing Station at Raisalpur also administers the Parachute Section.

**The Squadrons.**—Of the 3 squadrons 7 are extended along the North West Frontier from Quetta to Raisalpur and one is stationed at Amble.

The squadron is the primary air force unit, and it consists, normally, of a Headquarters and three flights of aeroplanes. A flight can be detached temporarily but not permanently from its squadron as repair facilities, workshops and stores cannot economically be organized on anything less than a squadron basis. The squadrons headquarters comprises the officers and other ranks required for the command and administration of the squadron as a whole, it includes the workshops and repair units, the armories and equipment stores of the squadrons.

The number of aeroplanes in a squadron varies with the type of aeroplane with which the squadron is equipped, but speaking generally squadrons on a peace basis have twelve aeroplanes, i.e., four in each of three flights. This does not however apply to the twin engine bombing squadrons.

Of the 3 squadrons 4 are equipped with Bristol Fighters and four with Wapitis and they are allotted for distant reconnaissance and bombing duties, of the other four, which are allotted for Army Co-operation duties, two squadrons are equipped with Bristol Fighters and two with Wapiti aircraft.

**Squadron Establishment.**—The establishment of officers in a squadron consists of seven

officers in the Headquarters, and fifteen officers allotted to flying duties. This allows a reserve of one officer for each of the operative flights. The establishment of other ranks is 128 airmen.

**The Aircraft Depot.**—The Aircraft Depot may be conveniently described as the wholesale store and provisions department of the Royal Air Force. Technical stores are received from the United Kingdom, and in the first instance, held by this unit. It is also the main work shop and repair shop of the Force, where all engine repairs, mechanical transport repairs, and aircraft repairs of any magnitude are carried out. The Depot is located at Drigh Road, Karachi.

**The Aircraft Park.**—Relatively to the Aircraft Depot, the Aircraft Park may be described as a central retail establishment, intermediate between the squadrons and the Aircraft Depot. It receives stores from the depot and distributes them to the squadrons. The stocks held in the Park are, however, usually limited to items necessary at short notice for operations, and the quantities held are kept as low as distance from the depot and local conditions will admit. In war, an Aircraft Park is intended to be a mobile formation, though the aircraft Park in India cannot be made mobile under ordinary conditions. In peace, the Aircraft Park is located at Lahore. New aeroplanes received from the United Kingdom are erected there, but no major repairs are undertaken. In addition to the above functions, practically the whole of the motor transport bodies required for R.A.F. vehicles are built or repaired at Aircraft Park. The Heavy Transport flight is administered by this unit.

**Composition of Establishments.**—The personnel of the Royal Air Force in India consists of officers warrant officers, non-commissioned officers and men in the ranks of the R.A.F. of the United Kingdom, and Indian artificers, Mechanical Transport drivers and followers of the Indian Technical and Followers Corps, R.A.F. in India. The officers are employed on administration, flying and technical duties but all with the exception of officers of the store and medical branches are required to be capable of flying an aeroplane. A proportion of airmen are also trained and employed as pilots for a period of five years, after which period, they revert to their technical trade. Apart from these airmen all warrant officers, non-commissioned officers and airframemen are employed solely on technical duties. The only other flying personnel who are not officers or airmen pilots are air gunners and a certain percentage of wireless operators.

The warrant officers, non-commissioned officers and airframemen are employed at all units. The personnel of the Indian Technical and Followers Corps are employed as follows:—

- (a) Technical Section Aircraft Depot.  
(artificers) Aircraft Park.
- (b) M.T. Drivers Section All Units.
- (c) Followers Section All Units.

The total establishment of the Royal

Air Force in India is as follows:—

Officers	1,644
Airmen	1,650
Indian Officers, other ranks and followers	891
Civilians	444

**The Royal Air Force Medical Services.**—In India, as in the United Kingdom, the Air Force has a medical service of its own. Flying must still be regarded at present as an abnormal pursuit for the human being. It is carried out under conditions which differ widely from those on the ground. With the growth of aeronautics therefore, it was found necessary to create a separate department of medical science whose functions, broadly stated are to study the effect of flying upon the human constitution both mental and physical, to study also the effects of different forms of illness and physical disability upon flying efficiency and to apply in practical form the results ascertained. The essential object in view is to save life by ensuring, so far as possible that those who fly are physically and psychologically fit to do so. The present establishment of the Royal Air Force Medical Service in India consists of 12 officers and 30 airmen. The Medical Administration is controlled by the Principal Medical Officer of the rank of Group Captain, on the staff of the Air Officer Commanding the R. A. F. in India.

**Indian Air Force.**—This force came into existence on 8th October 1932, the date on which the first batch of six Indian cadets after receiving training at Cranwell, obtained commission as Pilot Officers. These officers will form the first unit of the Indian Air Force. The training of cadets for the Indian Air Force cannot at present be undertaken in India, and arrangements have been made to continue their training at Cranwell.

### Regular Indian Forces

**Indian Cavalry.**—The present number of Indian cavalry regiments is 11.

The peace establishment of an Indian cavalry regiment comprises

14 British officers.  
10 Indian officers.  
408 Indian non-commissioned officers and men.

**Indian Infantry and Pioneers.**—The establishment of the Indian Infantry is constituted as follows

	Battalions
14 Infantry regiments consisting of	97
3 Pioneer Corps consisting of	9
1 Independent Pioneer battalion (The Hazara Pioneers)	1
3 Regiments of Sappers and Miners	7
10 Gurkha regiments consisting of	20

96 134

The normal strength of an active battalion is—

	British Officers.	Indian Officers	Indian other ranks
Infantry	12	20	708
Pioneers	11	15	667
Gurkhas	15	22	808

The strength of an infantry training battalion depends upon the number of battalions forming the regiment. The average is as follows—

British Officers 9, Indian Officers 13, and Indian other ranks 683

The strength of a Corps Headquarters of Pioneers is British Officers 4, Indian Officers 9, and Indian other ranks 306

The strength of the Independent Pioneer Battalion is British Officers 13, Indian Officers 17 and Indian other ranks 883

In 1932 it was decided that the Pioneer organization was no longer absolutely necessary as the duties on which Pioneers were employed e.g., road making etc., were now generally performed by local labour. The whole organization has therefore been disbanded, and the opportunity has been taken to make a much needed addition to the various Engineer units (Sappers and Miners).

Reserves for these units have to be sufficient to provide for an actual shortage on mobilisation as well as for the maintenance of the mobilised unit at full strength for the first 6 months after mobilisation.

**Reserve.**—The conditions of the reserve are as follows—

(a) There are two classes in the reserve Class A and Class B. A reservist is eligible to serve in Class A up to 10 years' combined army and reserve service, and in Class B up to 15 years' combined service.

(b) Service in the reserve is compulsory except for Gurkhas, Hazara Pioneers and transport personnel. On enrolment a man engages to serve at least 7 years in army service, and to serve up to 15 years in combined army and reserve service, if required to do so.

(c) Reservists will be trained for not more than 1 month annually in the case of Class A, and biennially in the case of Class B. During training the reservist will receive the full pay of a serving soldier.

(d) While not under training, the reservist will receive pay as follows—

Class A Rs. 7 per mensem  
Class B Rs. 4 per mensem

(e) A reservist will be discharged from the service after 15 years' combined army and reserve service, when he will receive a pension of Rs. 2 per mensem, or, if he desires it, a gratuity of Rs. 800 in lieu. A reservist who is invalided from the reserve is granted a gratuity varying between 3 and 6 months pay and good conduct pay according to service.

The establishment of reservists is fixed at present as follows—

Cavalry	2,943
Artillery	2,329
Sappers & Miners	1,878
Indian Signal Corps	694
Infantry	22,130
Gurkhas	2,000
Pioneers	1,740
Independent Pioneers	81
<b>Total</b>	<b>33,585</b>

**The Indian Signal Corps.**—The Corps is organized on the same lines as a Sapper and Miner Corps, with a headquarters for recruiting and training personnel, and detached field units for the various army formations. The

head of the corps is the commandant Signal Training Centre (India), who belongs to the Royal Corps of Signals and performs the duties of the Signal Officer-in-Chief in the General Staff Branch at Army Headquarters as a technical adviser on questions connected with signals, and is also responsible for the technical inspection of all signal units. A chief signal officer with similar functions is attached to the headquarters of each Army Command. The British portion of the Corps has now been amalgamated with the Royal Corps of Signals. The headquarters termed the Signal Training Centre, India, are located at Jabalpur, and are commanded by a Colonel, assisted by a staff, British and Indian, organised on very much the same lines as the headquarters of a Corps of Sappers and Miners.

The various types of field units and the number maintained are—

Corps Signals Headquarters including Line and Wireless Company	2
Cavalry Brigade Signal Troops	4
Divisional Signals	4
District Signals	3
Experimental Wireless Section	1
T Company Indian Signal Corps	1

In addition, there is an Army Signal School which carries out the training of regimental signalling instructors.

The formation of the District signals units was effected in 1924 with the transfer of Communications on the North-West Frontier to the Posts and Telegraphs Department. This transfer of communications also made feasible the raising of the A and C troops of Cavalry Brigade

Signals to include a Wireless Section each, the formation of two Corps Signal Headquarters. The District Signals are located at Peshawar, Waziristan and Kohat.

**Royal Tank Corps**—Six armoured car companies arrived in India in 1921. Two more companies arrived in 1925. Two Group Headquarters were sanctioned in 1925. They are located as follows—the Northern Group at Rawalpindi, this Group Headquarters commands companies in the Northern and Eastern Commands. The Southern Group at Poona. This Group Headquarters commands companies in the Southern and Western commands. There is a school at Ahmednagar for the training of R. T. C. personnel and the conduct of experiments.

The smallest tactical unit is the sub-section (two armoured cars). There are two sub-sections in a section and 3 sections in a company. Each section is commanded by a captain or a subaltern and the company by a major. In addition to 12 armoured cars (4 in each section), there is a mechanical reserve of 4 cars on the headquarters of each company.

5 Companies are equipped with Crossley armoured cars.

1 Company is equipped with Rolls-Royce 1921 pattern.

1 Company is equipped with Rolls-Royce 1914.

1 Company is equipped with Guy (six-wheeled armoured cars).

With the exception of the company with Rolls-Royce 1914 pattern, which have only one Vickers gun, all the remaining armoured cars are armed with two Vickers guns.

The establishments of the Royal Tank Corps formations are shown below—

	British Officers	British other ranks	Followers	Motor cars	Motor cycles	Armoured cars	Lorries
Group Headquarters	2	2					
Tank Corps School	8	48	15	1	3	9	9
Armoured Car Company	12	145	32	2	6	16	10

**Medical Services.**—The military medical services in India are composed of the following categories of personnel and subordinate organisations—

(a) Officers and other ranks of the Royal Army Medical Corps serving in India.

(b) Officers of the Indian Medical Service in military employment.

(c) The Indian Medical Department, consisting of two branches, viz., (i) assistant surgeons and (ii) sub-assistant surgeons.

(d) Queen Alexandra's Imperial Military Nursing Service.

(e) The Queen Alexandra's Military Nursing Service for India.

(f) The Army Dental Corps.

(g) The Indian Military Nursing Service.

(h) The Indian Hospital Corps.

Of these categories, the officers and men of the Royal Army Medical Corps and the Army Dental Corps, the assistant surgeons of the Indian Medical Department and the Queen Alexandra's Imperial Military Nursing Service, and the Queen Alexandra's Military Nursing Service for India are primarily concerned with the medical care of British troops, while the officers of the Indian Medical Service, the sub-assistant surgeons of the Indian Medical Department and the Indian Military Nursing Service are concerned, primarily, with the medical care of Indian troops. The Indian Hospital Corps serves both organisations.

Civilians of miscellaneous classes employed by the Army in Waziristan are given medical treatment in military hospitals, and arrangements have been made with the Headquarters of the Indian Red Cross Society for the medical treatment and care of cases amongst Indian soldiers and followers of the Indian Army for chronic diseases, such as tuberculosis, leprosy and diabetes.

**Indian Army Service Corps.**—The Indian Army Service Corps is the counterpart of the Royal Army Service Corps of the British Army. It has developed from the Commissariat Department of an earlier period, and its immediate predecessor was the Supply and Transport Corps, by which name the service was known up to 1923. The Indian Army Service Corps which is under the control of the Quartermaster General, is constituted in three main branches, namely (a) Supply, (b) Animal transport, and (c) Mechanical Transport. The latter is constituted upon a special basis, which is, generically, a sub-division of the Royal Army Service Corps organisation.

The strength of the establishment is shown by categories in the following table —

SUPPLY	
Officers with King's commissions	142
Indian officers	68
British other ranks	340
Civilians	656
Followers	2,286
<b>Total</b>	<b>3,442</b>

ANIMAL TRANSPORT	
Officers with King's commissions	57
Indian officers	129
British other ranks	44
Civilians	102
Indian other ranks	9,664
Followers	1,996
<b>Total</b>	<b>11,582</b>

There are also 1,487 driver reservists.

The total number of mules and camels maintained under the present organisation, including the depots and the detachment in Kashmir, are 13,711 and 4,123 respectively. There are also 123 horses, 436 ponies and 13 bullocks. Wheeled and pack transport are combined. The company on the lower establishment represent the pre-war "cadre," other companies being maintained in peace-time at full war establishment.

MECHANICAL TRANSPORT	
Officers with King's commissions	180
Indian officers	51
British other ranks	878
Indian other ranks	3,443
Indian civilians	468
Indian artificers	2,117
Followers	734
<b>Total</b>	<b>7,891</b>

There are also 2,592 reservists

The mechanical transport establishment consists of the following —

- (a) Field units—
- 11 M. T. Companies, consisting of 11 headquarters, 50 service sections (higher establishment), and 8 service sections (lower establishment)
  - 6 M. T. Companies for motor ambulance convoys consisting of 6 headquarters 1 section (higher establishment), 11 sections (lower establishment)
  - 2 M. T. Companies (Mobile Repair Units) consisting of 2 headquarters and 4 sections
- (b) Maintenance units—
- 5 Heavy Repair Shop.
  - 1 Central M. T. Stores Depot.
  - M. T. technical inspectors M. T. depot for training Indian drivers
  - 1 Vehicle Reserve Depot.

Apart from units and vehicles employed in the conveyance of military stores, the mechanical transport service also provides motor ambulance convoys for hospitals and field medical units, and vehicles for other miscellaneous purposes. The total establishment now consists of 2,055 vehicles with 103 motor cycles.

The mechanical transport was taken over by the Indian Army Service Corps in 1927. At present the officers of the service are mainly drawn from the Royal Army Service Corps since at present there are no facilities in India for training officers in every branch of mechanical transport duties. The establishment of officers includes, however, a certain number of King's commissioned officers belonging to the Indian Army. The British subordinates of the service are drawn entirely from the Royal Army Service Corps.

**The Ordnance Services** which are under the MGO may be broadly described as the agency whose duty it is to supply the army with munitions of war, such as small arms, guns, ammunition and other equipment of a technical military character and also, under an arrangement introduced in recent years, with clothing and general stores other than engineering stores. A central disposal organisation is in operation under the control of the Master General of Ordnance to dispose of the Surplus Stores and waste materials of the various services of the Army and the Royal Air Force in India to the best advantage of the State.

**Army Remount Department.**—The following are among the most important duties for the remount service.—The provision of animals for the Army in India. The enumeration throughout India of all animals available for transport in war. The animal mobilisation of all units services and departments of the army. A general responsibility for the efficiency of all the animals of the army both in peace and war. The administration of the remount squadron formed in 1923 as a nucleus for expansion into three squadrons on mobilization. Breeding operations of a direct character.

The department is organised on lines corresponding to the remount service in the United

**Kingdom.** Its composition is as follows:—The Remount Directorate at Army Headquarters consisting of one Director and a Deputy Director 4 Remount officers, one attached to each Command Headquarters, 8 Superintendents of Remount Depots, 5 District Remount officers of horse-breeding areas and the Ahmednagar Stud, 16 Assistant Remount officers and 8 Veterinary officers.

**Veterinary Services in India.**—The Veterinary services are responsible for the veterinary care, in peace and war, of animals of British troops, Indian cavalry and artillery, I A S C units, the remount department (excluding horse-breeding operations), etc. The veterinary services include The establishment of Royal Army Veterinary Corps officers, serving on a tour of duty in India and those of the continuous service cadre. The establishment of warrant and non commissioned officers, India Unattached List, and veterinary assistant surgeons of the Indian Army Veterinary Corps.

The Indian Army Veterinary Corps is organised in 12 sections, attached in peace-time to Class I veterinary hospitals at certain important stations.

**Military Farms Department.**—This department, which is under the control of the Quartermaster-General consists of two branches:—

(i) The military grass farms, which provide fodder for the army.

(ii) The military dairy farms, for the provision of dairy produce for hospitals, troops and families.

**Educational Services.**—The education of the army is under the control of the Army Educational Corps and of Indian officers borne superannuated to the establishment of units of the Indian Army. The establishment is as follows including training schools:—

British officers.	Indian officers.	B O	I O	Civilians
68	58	168	67	253

**Terms of service in the Indian army are as follows:—**

Cavalry, 7 years' service in army and 8 years in the reserve.

Artillery, 7 years' service in army and 8 in the reserve for gunners and drivers (horse), drivers (mechanical transport) 6 years in army and 9 years in the reserve, and 4 years' service in army for Heavy Artillery personnel.

S & M Corps, 7 years' service in army and 8 in the reserve.

Indian Signal Corps, 7 years' service in army and 8 in the reserve.

Infantry and Pioneers (except Gurkhas, the 4th Hazara Pioneers and trans-frontier personnel of the Infantry other than Orakmeh), 7 years in army service and 8 years in the reserve.

Gurkhas, Hazara Pioneers and trans-frontier personnel of Infantry, 4 years' service in army.

Indian combatant personnel of British Infantry 6 years in army.

Indian Military establishments of the Indian Army Ordnance Corps, 4 years' service in the army.

Animal transport personnel of the Indian Army Service Corps, drivers of mechanical transport and all combatants of the Army Veterinary Corps, 6 years' service in army and 9 in the reserve.

All combatants in the Works Corps, 2 years' service in army.

Bandmen, musicians, trumpeters, drummers, buglers, fliers and pipers, 10 years' service in army.

Except in the case of those enrolled in the Works and of those who are non-combatants all school-masters, clerks, artificers, armourers engine drivers, fitters, carpenters, tailors and bootmakers, 10 years' service in army.

The period laid down for service in the army is the minimum and may be extended. Combatants may be enrolled direct into the Reserve, in which case there is no minimum period of service, but no one is allowed to serve in the reserve or in any class of the reserve for a longer period than is permitted by the regulations in force.

**Frontier Militia and Levy Corps.**—These forces are "Civil" troops, i.e., they are administered and paid by the Civil authorities and not by the Army. They are, however, officered by Officers of the Regular Indian Army. These forces were raised for duty on the North-West Frontier and at present consist of the following:—Kurram Militia, Tochi Scouts, South Waziristan Scouts, Chitral Scouts, Gilgit Scouts, Zhob Militia and the Makran Levy Corps.

### The Auxiliary Force.

After the war, the question of universal training for European British subjects came up for consideration, and it was decided that in India, as elsewhere in the Empire, the adoption of compulsory military service would be undesirable. It was recognised, however, that India needed some adequate auxiliary force, if only on a voluntary basis, that could be trained to a fairly definite standard of efficiency and in the result, an Act to constitute an Auxiliary Force for service in India was passed in 1920. Under this Act membership is limited to European British subjects, and the liability of members for training and service is clearly defined. Military training is graduated according to age the more extended training being carried out by the younger members, the older members being obliged to fire a musketry course only. It was laid down that military service should be purely local. As the form of service that would be most suitable varies largely according to localities, the local military authorities, acting in consultation with the advisory committees of the Auxiliary Force area, were given the power of adjusting the form of training to suit local conditions.

The Auxiliary Force comprises all branches of the service, cavalry, artillery, engineers, infantry—in which are included railway battalions,—machine gun companies, a Signal Company, and the Medical and Veterinary Corps. Units of the Auxiliary Force are under the command of the local military authority, and the latter has the power of calling them out for service locally in a case of emergency. Their role is to assist in home defence. Training is carried on throughout the year. Pay at a fixed rate is given for each day's training and, on completion of the scheduled period of annual training, every enrolled member of the force is entitled to a certain bonus. Men enrol in the Auxiliary Force for an indefinite period. An enrolled person is entitled to claim his discharge on the completion of four

year's service or on attaining the age of 45 years. Till then he can only be discharged on the recommendation of the advisory committee of the area.

The duties connected with the Defence Light Sections at Calcutta, Bombay, Karachi and Bangoon are performed by the Field Companies R. E. (A. F. I.) at those stations, assisted by Indian ranks of Sapper and Miner Units.

### Indian Territorial Force

The Territorial Force is one of the several aspects of the Indianisation of the military services. The force is intended to cater, amongst other things, for the military aspirations of those classes of the population to whom military service has not hitherto been a hereditary profession. It is intended, at the same time, to be a second line to and a source of reinforcement for the regular Indian Army. Membership of the force for this latter reason carries with it a liability for something more than purely local service or home defence. It may, in certain circumstances, involve service overseas. The force is the direct successor of the Indian section of the Indian Defence Force created during the war. It has been modelled on the old militia in England. The essence of its scheme of organisation consists in training men by means of annual embodiment for a short period in successive years. By this means Indian Territorial Force units can be given sufficient preliminary training in peace to enable them, after a comparatively short period of intensive training, to take their place by the side of regular units in war.

The Indian Territorial Force consists at present of three main categories, provincial battalions, urban units and the university training corps units. The last are recruited from the staff and students of Indian universities. They are trained all the year round by means of weekly drills during terms and a period of 15 days in camp and are equipped with a permanent staff of British instructors. On ceasing to belong to a university, a member of the corps is discharged. In the case of the university training corps units there is no liability to perform the liability to render actual military service. Their purpose is mainly educative to inculcate discipline and form character. But, incidentally, they are expected to be a source of supply of both officers and men for the provincial and urban units.

The members of the provincial battalions accept the full liability for service which has been mentioned. Seven such battalions were constituted in the first instance. The number is now eighteen and, though the unit establishment has not been completely filled in all cases, the movement has already achieved a greater degree of success than might have been anticipated at so early a stage. Although for the present the infantry arm only has been created with the addition of the I.T.F. Medical Branch, the force by law may include every other army service.

Men enrol in the provincial battalions for a period of six years, the period being reduced to four years in certain cases. On the completion of the first period they can re-enrol voluntarily for further specified periods. During his first year, every man does preliminary training for one calendar month and

during every year he receives one month's periodical training. Members of reserve units have only a provincial liability. 4 such units were constituted in 1928 in Bombay, Madras and the United Provinces, one of which has since been disbanded. Members enrolled for a period of 6 years and train all the year round. During his first year every man does 32 days preliminary training, and in every subsequent year 16 days periodical training.

### The Indian State Forces.

The Indian State Forces, formerly designated 'Imperial Service Troops' consist of the military forces raised and maintained by the Rulers of Indian States at their own expense and for State service. It has been the custom in emergency for State troops to be lent to the Government of India, and the Government of India have on many occasions received military assistance of great value from this source. But the rendering of such aid is entirely at the discretion of the Ruling Princes and Chiefs. Government, on the other hand, provide permanently a staff of British officers, termed "Military Advisers and Assistant Military Advisers," to assist and advise the Ruling Princes in organising and training the troops of their States.

After the war had ended, the Indian States like the Government of India, undertook a military reorganisation, which in a number of cases, has already been carried out. The principal feature of the new arrangements, as adopted more or less generally, is that in future the Indian State Forces should be composed of three categories of troops, namely

**Class A.**—Troops in this class are organised on the present-day Indian Army system and establishments, and, with some exceptions, are armed with the same weapons as corresponding units of the regular Indian Army.

**Class B.**—These troops consist of units which are, in most cases, little inferior in training and discipline to troops of Class A, but they are not organised on present-day Indian Army establishments. They have, as a rule, retained the system of the pre-war formations. Their standard of armament is pitched lower than that of Class A troops.

**Class C.**—These troops consist in the main of militia formations, which are not permanently embodied. The standard of training, discipline and armament, prescribed for this class is generally lower than the standard prescribed for Class B troops.

The authorised and actual strength of the Indian State Forces on the 1st October 1933, amounted to—

	Authorized strength.	Actual strength.
Artillery	1,616	1,618
Cavalry	9,804	9,075
Infantry	32,689	27,967
Camel Corps	466	463
Motor Machine Gun Sections	100	72
Sappers	1,307	1,154
Transport Corps	1,751	1,610
Grand total	47,743	41,974

### Officers.

There are two main categories of officers in the Indian Army, those holding the King's Commission and those holding the Viceroy's Commission. The latter are all Indians, apart from the Gurkha officers of Gurkha battalions, and have a limited status and power of command, both of which are regulated by the Indian Army Act and the rules made thereunder. Until recent years Indians were not eligible for King's Commissions, but a limited number can now obtain such commissions, on entry into the Indian Army through the Royal Military College, Sandhurst and the Royal Military Academy, Woolwich.

King's Commissioned officers for the Indian Army are obtained from two main sources from among the cadets who pass through the Royal Military College, Sandhurst, and by the transfer to the Indian Army of officers belonging to British units. The former is the principal channel of recruitment the latter being only resorted to when, owing to abnormal wastage or for some other special reason, requirements cannot be completed by means of cadets from Sandhurst. A third source is from among University candidates. When a cadet has qualified at Sandhurst and has received his commission, he becomes, in the first instance, an officer of the Unattached List and is posted for a period of one year to a British battalion or regiment in India, where he receives a preliminary training in his military duties. At the end of the year, he is posted as a squadron or company officer to a regiment or battalion of the Indian Army. Administrative services and departments of the army draw their officers from combatant units, as it has hitherto been regarded as essential that every officer should, in the first instance, receive a thorough grounding in combatant duties, and acquire at first hand an intimate knowledge of the requirements of the combatant arms.

The promotion in rank of King's commissioned officers of the Indian Army is regulated by a time-scale up to the rank of Lieutenant-Colonel but is subject also to certain professional examinations and tests being successfully passed. The rank of Lieutenant-Colonel is in normal course attained at 26 years' service; promotion beyond this rank is determined by selection.

**Indian Officers.**—One of the most momentous decisions of the Great War, so far as the Indian Army is concerned, was that which rendered Indians eligible to hold the King's commission in the army. King's commissions are obtainable by Indian gentlemen in three ways: (1) By qualifying as a cadet through the Royal Military College, Sandhurst or the Royal Military Academy, Woolwich. Examinations are held twice a year in India for the selection of suitable candidates for admission. (2) By the selection of specially capable and deserving Indian officers or non-commissioned officers of Indian regiments promoted from the ranks or those appointed direct as Junagads. These receive their commissions after training at the Royal Military College or Academy as Cadets and qualifying in the usual way. (3) By the bestowal of honorary King's commissions on Indian officers who have rendered distinguished

service, but whose age and lack of education preclude their being granted the full King's commission. The first two avenues of selection were closed, affording full opportunity to the Indian of satisfying a military ambition, and of enjoying a military career on terms of absolute equality with the British officer, who, as a general rule, also enters the army by qualifying at Sandhurst or Woolwich. Until 1931 ten vacancies at Sandhurst and three at Woolwich were reserved annually for Indian cadets.

A further measure adopted by the Government was the establishment of the Prince of Wales' Royal Indian Military College at Dehra Dun, a Government institution for the preliminary education of Indians who desire to qualify for the King's commission in the army through the Royal Military College, Sandhurst or the Royal Military Academy, Woolwich. The arrangements so far made enable a maximum of 70 boys to be in residence at the college at any one time, and the normal course of education is planned to occupy six years. In February 1923, it was decided that eight units of the Indian Army should be completely Indianized. The units selected for Indianization were 7th Light Cavalry, 16th Light Cavalry, 2nd Bn., Madras Pioneers, 4/19th Hyderabad Regiment, 5th Royal Battalion, 6th Mahratta Light Infantry, 3/7th Rajput Regiment (V.O.L.), 1/14th Punjab Regiment (2/1st Punjab Regiment).

In 1932 a considerable advance in the Indianization of the Army was made by the announcement that it was intended to Indianize a Division of all Arms and a Cavalry Brigade. In order to implement this decision, the following units have been marked for Indianization: 3rd Cavalry, 5/2nd Punjab Regiment, 5/6th Rajputana Rifles, 3/8th Punjab Regiment, 6/10th Baluch Regiment, 5/11th Sikh Regiment, 4/12th Frontier Force Regiment, and 6th Royal Battalion 13th Frontier Force Rifles, in addition to units of Indian Artillery, Engineers etc., together with the usual complement of auxiliary services, to make up a complete Division. In order to train officers for the Indian Army of the future, the Indian Military Academy at Dehra Dun was opened in October 1932. It will provide officers for all arms: cavalry, infantry, artillery and signals.

### Training Institutions

The following institutions exist in India for the higher training of military personnel and for the education of instructors for units—

- Staff College, Quetta.
- Senior Officers School, Belgium.
- School of Artillery, Kakul.
- Equitation School, Sauger.
- Small Arms Schools (India), at Pachmarhi and Ahmednagar.
- Army School of Physical Training, Ambala.
- Army Signal School, Poona.
- Royal Tank Corps School, Ahmednagar.
- Army School of Education, Belgium.
- Army School of Cookery, Poona.
- Army Veterinary Schools, Ambala and Poona.
- Indian Army Service Corps Training Establishment, Rawalpindi.
- Indian Army Ordnance Corps School of Instruction, Kirkee.



The object of these Schools is to ensure to all the units throughout the army a constant supply of officers, warrant officers, non-commissioned officers and men, provided with a thorough up-to-date knowledge of various technical subjects, and with the ability to pass on this knowledge.

Following the procedure adopted at Home, the Small Arms and Machine Gun Schools were amalgamated in February 1927. Instruction in the rifle, light gun etc., is carried out at Peshawar and in the machine gun at Ahmednagar.

The King George's Royal Indian Military Schools at Jaipur, Jullunder and Ajmer, and the Kitchener College, Nowgong, also exist for the education of the sons of Indian soldiers with a view to their finding a career in the Indian Army. The latter at present assists in the training of Indian N. C. Os. for promotion to Viceroy's Commission. The Prince of Wales's Royal Indian Military College at Dehra Dun exists for the preliminary education of Indians who desire to qualify for the King's Commission in the Army through the Indian Military Academy.

**Army in India Reserve of Officers.**—Previous to the Great War there existed what was called the Indian Army Reserve of Officers, a body of trained officers available to replace casualties in the Indian Army. The war proved that for many reasons this reserve did not fully meet requirements and in 1922 the Army in India Reserve of Officers was constituted.

The revised Regulations for the A. I. R. O. published in 1925 provide that the following gentlemen may be granted commissions in the Reserve—

- (1) Officers who having held King's commissions and retired from H. M. s. forces
- (2) Officials, other than Military officers, serving under the Government of India or a local Government.
- (3) Private gentlemen residing in India, possessing the requisite qualifications and previous training.

The Reserve comprises each arm and branch of the Army and the officers are posted to definite branches and units.

All officers are required to undergo periodical training up to a maximum of 30 days a year and receive pay and allowances admissible to regular officers of the same rank and arm of the service, during training.

Members of the Auxiliary Force, India, may become "officers designate" for the grant of commissions in the A. I. R. O., upon the calling to army service of that reserve.

Officers and officers designate receive Rs. 200 annually as a retaining fee, and an outfit allowance of Rs. 400, on joining.

The strength of the Reserve on the 1st January 1928 was 1,519.

Recruitment for the Reserve has been extended to Ceylon, the number to be commissioned in Ceylon being limited to 50.

**The Fighting Races.**—The fighting classes that contribute to the composition of the Indian Army have hitherto been drawn mainly from the north of India, but the experiences

of the great war have caused some modifications in the opinions previously held as to the relative value of these and other fighting men. The numbers of the various castes and tribes enlisted in the Army have since the war undergone fluctuations, and it is not possible at present to give exact information as to their proportions. Previous to the war the Sikhs contributed very large numbers both to the cavalry and infantry, and the contribution of the Gurkhas was also large. The Sikhs, who inhabit the Punjab originated in a sect founded near Lahore by a peasant in the early part of the sixteenth century and in the course of a hundred years grew into a formidable militant power. Muhammadans of various races contribute a still larger proportion to both the cavalry and infantry. These are drawn both from the north and the south of India, as well as from beyond the frontier. They are all excellent fighting men, hardy and warlike, who have furnished soldiers to all the great powers of India for many hundreds of years. As cavalry the Muhammadans are perhaps unequalled by any other race in the East, being good horsemen and expert men-at-arms.

Next in point of numbers are the Gurkhas of Nepal, of whom there are twenty complete battalions, which during the war were considerably increased. As fighters in the hills they are unsurpassed even by the Pathans in the North-West Frontier, but the Garhwals and Kumaonis are equally good mountaineers.

The professional military caste of India from time immemorial has been the Rajput, inhabiting not only Rajputana but the United Provinces and Oudh. Of fine physique and martial bearing, these warriors of Hindustan formed the backbone of the old Bengal Army, and have sustained the English flag in every campaign in the East. Their high caste and consequent prejudices in no respect interfere with their martial instincts and efficiency in war. They furnish many battalions. The Garhwals are Hill Rajputs, good and gallant soldiers, who have proved themselves equal to any other troops on the field of battle and have established an imperishable record in the war both in Europe and in the East. The two battalions which existed in 1914 have since been increased to four. The Jats are a fine and warlike race of Hindus found in the Delhi and Kohat districts and adjoining territory. It was these people who held out so bravely at Bharatpur and repelled Lord Lake's army in 1806. They have proved themselves good soldiers on the battlefields of Europe. Dogras are good and steady soldiers found in the hilly districts of the Punjab. They fought well in Flanders and in Mesopotamia.

Among those who have rendered signal and gallant service in the war are the Maharras of the Deccan and the Konkan, who have revived the reputation held by their race in the days of Shivaji, the founder of the Maharratta Empire. It is probable that their proved efficiency in war will lead to their recruitment in larger numbers in future.

In addition to the castes that have been mentioned, other caste men from the south and other parts of India have filled the ranks of the

Flower regiments and sappers and miners, and done their duty well in every campaign in which they have been engaged.

During the war the Victoria Cross was awarded for conspicuous gallantry to 2 Indian officers, 4 non-commissioned officers and 8 other ranks of the Indian Army.

The Military Cross was awarded to 96 Indian Officers for distinguished service rendered during the Great War and to 3 Indian Officers for service in Waziristan.

A large number of Indian Officers and men were also granted Foreign decorations.

**Summary of India's Effort in the War.**—In a despatch by the Commander-in-Chief published in July, 1919, the whole operations of the Indian Army during the war are reviewed.

ed. His Excellency gives in the following figures showing the extent of India's contribution in terms of men. On the outbreak of war, the combatant strength of the Indian Army, including reservists, was 194,000 Indian ranks; enlistments during the war for all branches of the service amounted to 791,000, making a total combatant contribution of 985,000. Of this number, 552,000 were sent overseas. As regards non-combatants, the pre-war strength was 45,000; an additional 437,000 were added during the war and 391,000 were sent overseas. The total contribution of Indian personnel has thus been 1,427,000, of whom 943,000 have served overseas. Casualties amounted to 108,594, which include 36,594 deaths from all causes. The number of animals sent overseas was 176,000.\*

## Effectives, 1932

	Officers with King's Commission	British other ranks.	Indian Officers with Victoria's Commissions.	Indian other ranks.	Civilians and other civilians.	FOLLOWERS.	Indian reservists.
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8
I Combatant Services (includes Cavalry, Artillery Engineers, Pioneers, Infantry, Signal Service and Tank Corps)	4 078	64 264	3,244	1,25,245	(a)	19 416	34,186
II Staff (inclusive of personnel of Administrative Services)	532	471	14	119	1 351	529	
III Training Establishments (inclusive of personnel of Departmental Corps)	104	145	16	84	70	508	
IV Educational Establishments	62	180	80	70	274	368	12
V Indian Army Service Corps (Numbers taken after deducting the numbers included in items I, II, and III)	38	789	286	13,454	1,300	5 754	4 567
VI Indian Army Ordnance Corps. (Numbers taken after deducting the numbers included in item II)	63	571	6	1,407	569	191	85
VII Medical Services (Numbers taken after deducting the numbers included in item II)	862	806	522	3,210		4,673	5 800
VIII Veterinary Services (Numbers taken after deducting the numbers included in item II)	43	4	99	568	46	90	232
IX Remount Services (Numbers taken after deducting the numbers included in item II)	26	18	17	154	301	2,641	
X Miscellaneous Establishments (inclusive of Military Accounts Department)	295	173	138	606	5,558	2,420	169
XI Auxiliary and Territorial Forces (Permanent Establishments)	140	288			12	5	
Total	5,598	58,403	4,499	1,45,017	9,581	36 597	44,541

(a) Included in column 7

\* For a record of the services of the Indian Army in the War, see "The Indian Year Book" of 1920 p. 152, et seq.

## Budget Expenditure on National Defence

A part of the Defence expenditure on the Indian Budget is incurred in England, the nature of such expenditure being indicated in the detailed Tables of Army, Marine and Military Engineer Services expenditure. This expenditure is met by transfer of funds from India. From the 1st April 1920 to the 31st March 1927, the accounts were prepared on the basis of the rate of 2s per rupee for the conversion of English sterling transaction into rupees. From the 1st April 1927 the accounts

are being prepared at the standard rate of 1s. 6d. per rupee.

As a rule, the receipts collected by the various departments are not set off against expenditure as appropriations in aid, but are shown separately on the receipts side of the budget. This is especially the case with the receipts of the Military Departments, which amount to considerable sums.

The Provincial Governments incur no expenditure for Military purposes.

## SUMMARY OF DEFENCE EXPENDITURE (Gross.)

Table 1

	1930-31	1931-32	1932-33
	Closed Accounts.	Revised Estimates	Budget estimates as passed
	Rupees (000's omitted)		
Army	52,10,91	50,25,49	48,91,94
Marine	90,41	13,12	67,45
Military Engineer Services	4,94,41	4,65,01	3,32,57
Transfer from Military Reserve Fund	24,15	18,98	
<b>Total</b>	<b>58,22,89</b>	<b>55,52,60</b>	<b>50,91,96</b>

NOTE.—(1) This summary includes the cost of the Royal Air Force, which is included in the Army Estimates, and also the expenditure on non-effective services, but does not include debt service.

(2) All Expenditure for Military purposes incurred in the United Kingdom by the Indian Government, as also all contributions to the Imperial Government for these purposes, are included in the above figures.

## ANALYSIS OF DEFENCE EXPENDITURE.

1. The following table gives the main items of Army Expenditure, (gross) shown for India and England separately —

Table 2

	1930-31	1931-32	1932-33
	Closed Accounts	Revised Estimates	Budget Estimates
	Rupees (000's omitted)		
<b>INDIA</b>			
<b>A Standing Army</b>			
(1) Effective Services			
Maintenance of the Standing Army			14,15,76
Administrative services			6,10,66
Manufacturing establishments			2,66,21
Army Headquarters, Staff of Com mand, etc.			1,76,43
Purchase and sale of stores, equipment and animals			3,87,18
Special Services			9
Transportation, Conveyance, anti-malarial measures, hot weather establishments and miscellaneous			2,17,63
<b>Total Effective Services</b>			<b>30,53,93</b>
(2) Non-effective Services			
Non-effective charges			3,52,73
<b>Auxiliary and Territorial Forces</b>			<b>84,86</b>
<b>C Royal Air Force</b>			
Effective			98,00
Non-effective			30
<b>Total India.</b>			
Effective	34,57,09	34,95,39	1,86,32
Non-effective	3,61,17	3,56,97	3,53,03
<b>Total</b>	<b>38,18,26</b>	<b>38,52,36</b>	<b>35,89,35</b>

# Budget Expenditure on National Defence

269

Table 2—contd

	1980-81	1981-82	1982-83
	Closed Accounts	Revised Estimates	Budget Estimates
<b>ENGLAND</b>	(Rupees 000's omitted)		
<b>1 Standing Army</b>			
(1) Effective Services:			
Maintenance of the Standing Army			3 89 72
Administrative Services			41 92
Manufacturing establishments			27,03
Army Headquarters, Staff of Com mands, etc			18 61
Purchase and sale of stores, equipment, and animals			35,66
Special Services			
Transportation, Conservancy, anti malarial measures, hot weather establish- ments and miscellaneous			95,54
<b>Total Effective Services</b>			5 58 48
(2) Non-effective Services			4,87,84
<b>B Royal Air Force</b>			
Effective			58,60
Non-effective			2 87
<b>Total England</b>	19,50 08	12,55 38	11 02 59
<b>Total Army Expenditure</b>			
Effective	48 13,17	42 61,37	88,48,40
Non-effective	8,55 17	8,46 82	8 48,54
<b>Grand Total</b>	51,68,34	51,07,69	46,91,94

The amounts expended in England on effective services consist of such charges as payments to the War Office and Air Ministry in London in respect of British Forces serving in India, the transport to India of these forces, and payments on account of stores taken to India by British Forces, educational establishments in England for Indian Services, leave pay of Indian and British service Officers on the Indian Establishments, purchase of imported stores, etc. The expenditure on non-effective services consists of payments to the War Office in London for retired pay to British forces for services in India and to non-effective and retired officers of the Indian Service, and of various gratuities.

Although a sum of Rs 487 millions only has been allotted in the Budget for 1982-83 to meet the net expenditure on Military Services Rs 569.1 millions (including receipts) will be available for expenditure under the heading "Military Services" made up of Rs 369.8 millions for expenditure in India and Rs. 118.5 millions in England.

The gross working expenses of military establishments, such as bakeries, pasture and dairy farms, army clothing factories, and storage depots, army ordnance factories and base mechanical transport workshops are included in the Budget.

The division of expenditure on *Military Engineer Services* between India and England is as shown below

	1930-31	1931-32	1932-33
	Closed Accounts.	Revised Estimates	Budget Estimates
	(Rupees	000's omitted)	
India	4,45,44	3 94 29	3,27 97
England	5,13	4 69	4,60
Total	4,50,57	3 98 98	3 32,57

**Cost of the Army.**—A Tribunal was set up in 1932 to investigate the amount of India's contribution towards the recruiting and training expenses in England of the British troops and airmen who serve for a part of their time in India. The Tribunal has also examined India's counter claim to a contribution towards the cost of her defence expenditure.

The Tribunal was an advisory body which met in November with instructions to report to the Prime Minister. The Chairman was Sir Robert Garran, until recently Solicitor General in the Commonwealth of Australia. Lord Tomlin and Lord Dunedin were nominated by His Majesty's Government, and Sir Shadi Lal, Chief Justice of the Punjab High Court, and Sir Muhammad Sulaiman, the Senior Puisne Judge of the High Court of Allahabad, by the Government of India.

The matters on which the Tribunal will make recommendations have been subjects of controversy for many years, and, as was recognized in the Report of the Simon Commission, the issue bears upon the great constitutional problem now under consideration. One reason for the contention is the heavy burden of the cost of defence upon India. Taking the Central and Provincial Governments together, it amounts to 25 per cent. of the total expenditure, and if the Central Government alone is considered it amounts to 34 per cent. These calculations take account of net receipts only from semi-commercial undertakings such as railways, posts, and telegraphs.

**Capitation payments.**—When, after the Mutiny, the troops of the East India Company were amalgamated with those of the Crown

a capitation rate of £10 on every British soldier sent to India was fixed. This worked out at an average annual sum of, roughly, £631,000.

In 1870 objections were raised by both sides to the £10 rate, and until 1878 India made payments on account averaging £440,000 per annum. An Act of Parliament confirmed these amounts as full payment with the effect of writing off outstanding War Office claims. In 1890 the capitation rate was fixed at £7 10s. Meanwhile the British forces in India had been substantially increased, and the altered rate represented an annual expenditure of about £734,000. A committee presided over by Lord Justice Romer was appointed in 1907. It held that the capitation charge was justified in principle. In the following year the Secretaries of State for India and War (Lord Morley and Lord Haldane) agreed to a compromise whereby the rate was raised to £11 8s, the annual charge on India being thereby increased by about £300,000. During the War India met this liability as part of her normal military expenditure, and all extraordinary costs arising from the employment of Forces from India in the various theatres of War were met by the British Exchequer, in accordance with decisions of Parliament.

The great increases in rates of pay and cost of equipment led to the capitation rate being raised in 1923 to £28 10s. Since 1924 India has paid on account each year £1,400,000 compared with War Office claims backed by elaborate details which amounted in 1925-26 to approximately £4,500,000 and would still exceed the provisional payments by about £300,000 annually. The Government of India has disputed the bill.

# The Strength of the Army.

## BRITISH TROOPS

The following table gives the average strength of British troops, and the main facts as regards their health for the quinquennial periods 1910-14 and 1915-19 and for the years 1920 to 1929 —

Period	Average strength	Admissions.	Deaths	Invalids sent home	Average constantly sick.
1910-14 average	69,440	39,359	303	488	2,094 57
1915-19	66,190	53,667	583	1,980	3,277 53
1920	57,284	51,429	385	2,314	3,488 08
1921	58,581	60,515	408	749	3,070 04
1922	60,186	37,836	284	714	1,902 32
1923	63,189	37,595	237	979	1,793 31
1924	59,614	39,569	245	879	1,357 95
1925	57,378	39 069	166	997	1,750 19
1926	56 795	36,893	171	910	1,758 60
1927	55,632	34,666	140	829	1,454 22
1928	56,327	33,084	156	556	1,636 99
1929	59,327	36,742	298	671	1,746 84

## INDIAN TROOPS.

The average strength of Indian troops, including those on duty in China and Nepal and other stations outside India in 1925 was 131,190

The following table gives below the actuals and ratios of sickness, deaths, and invaliding for the quinquennial periods 1910-14 and 1915-19 and for the years 1920 to 1929 —

Period	Average strength.	Admissions	Deaths	Invalids	Average constantly sick.	Ratio per 1,000 of strength			
						Admissions	Deaths	Invalids	Average constantly sick
1910-14 (average)	130,361	71,218	573	699	2,662	544 6	4 39	5 4	30 7
1915-19 (average)	204,298	161,028	3,435	4,239	7,792	788 2	16 81	23 0	38 1
1920	216,445	154,987	2,124	4,564	8,365	762 3	9 81	21 1	42 8
1921	176,384	119,215	1,782	3,685	6,031	679 7	10 18	20 7	34 4
1922	147,840	77 496	1,014	2,659	3,639	524 0	8 86	18 0	24 6
1923	143,284	66,847	860	2,328	2,955	469 7	5 98	16 3	20 38
1924	134,742	57 014	772	1,781	2,432	423 1	5 78	12 8	18 06
1925	126,473	48,691	547	1,712	2,053	356 3	4 01	12 5	15 94
1926	135,146	52,517	507	1,569	2,082	388 6	3 75	11 6	15 41
1927	123,900	47,654	442	1,242	1,972	363 6	3 37	12 8	15 03
1928	121,100	48,739	373	1,251	2,084	371 5	2 84	9 54	15 51
1929	154,680	45,654	689	1,431	1,664	381 5	3 42		16 8

## THE EAST INDIES SQUADRON

Since 1903 a squadron of the Royal Navy, known as the East Indies Squadron, has been maintained in Indian waters. It has naturally varied in strength from time to time, and of late years in particular there have been several changes in its composition, the most recent being in the direction of strengthening it, owing to the disappearance of strength in the other squadrons of the Eastern Fleet. In 1903 the squadron consisted of one second class and three smaller cruisers and four sloops or gunboats. In 1906 when the policy of withdrawal from Eastern waters was inaugurated it consisted of two second class and two third class cruisers, and remained at this strength until 1910 when one second class cruiser was withdrawn and two smaller vessels substituted, and three cruisers were lent from

the Mediterranean to assist in the suppression of the arms traffic in the Gulf. By 1913 the position of the East Indies squadron had considerably improved. The battleship *Swiftsure* had taken the place of the second class cruiser which had been flagship, and a modern second class cruiser replaced the *Porosus*.

The present composition of the East Indies Squadron (Fourth Cruiser Squadron) is as follows —

"*Edinburgh*" (Flag), Cruiser, 9,770 tons.  
 "Emerald," Cruiser, 7,560 tons "Enterprise,"  
 Cruiser, 7,550 Sloop "Falkstone,"  
 "Hastings," "Fowey," "Shoreham" and  
 "Bideford," Special Service vessel "Triad"  
 (Senior Naval Officer, Persian Gulf) Ship "Ormonde."

The proportion of contributions from the overseas Dominions towards naval expenditure is shown in the following table issued with the last Navy Estimates that gave details —

Received from	Nature of Service	Total.
		£
India	Maintenance of His Majesty's Ships in Indian Waters	100,000
	Indian Troop Service (on account of work performed by the Admiralty)	3,400
	Repayment on account of services rendered by His Majesty's Ships engaged in the suppression of the Arms Traffic in the Persian Gulf	64,000
Australian Commonwealth Dominion of Canada.	Contributions on account of liability for Retired Pay of Officers and Pensions of Men lent from the Royal Navy	10,800
Australian Commonwealth Do	Survey of the N W Coast of Australia	7,500
Dominion of New Zealand	Maintenance of an Australasian Squadron and of a branch of the Royal Navy Reserve	41,600
	Maintenance of an Australasian Squadron and of the Imperial Navy generally, also of a branch of the Royal Naval Reserve	100,000
Union of South Africa Newfoundland	General maintenance of the Navy	85,000
	Maintenance of a branch of the Royal Naval Reserve	3,000
	Total	415,800

## India's Marine Expenditure.

Since 1868 India has paid a contribution of varying amounts to the Imperial Government in consideration of services performed by the Royal Navy. Under existing arrangements which date from 1898-7 the subsidy of £100,000 a year is paid for the upkeep of certain ships of the East India Squadron, which may not be employed beyond prescribed limits, except with the consent of the Government of India. The expenditure amounts to nearly £400,000 annually.

The question of a new distribution of the burden of the cost of Imperial Naval defence was discussed at the Imperial Conference in London in October—November 1923. The matter appeared to be one on which the delegates could form no new decision without further consultations in their respective capitals and no resolution was passed.

The Royal Indian Marine has been recognised so as to form the nucleus of an Indian Navy. The R. I. M. Ship "*Dalhousie*" has been reconditioned for use as a Depot ship. Three of the R. I. M. Ships have been reconditioned for use as ships of war in the R. I. M. A fourth ship for the re-organised service has recently been constructed in England.

# ROYAL INDIAN MARINE

The Royal Indian Marine (The Sea Service under the Government of India) traces its origin so far back as 1612 when the East India Company stationed at Surat found that it was necessary to provide themselves with armed vessels to protect their commerce and settlements from the Dutch or Portuguese and from the pirates which infested the Indian coasts. The first two ships, the Dragon and Roseband (or Olander), were despatched from England in 1612 under a Captain Best, and since those days under slightly varying titles and of various strengths the Government in India have always maintained a sea service.

The periods and titles have been as follows—  
 Hon E I Co's Marine 1612—1686  
 Bombay 1686—1830  
 Indian Navy 1830—1863  
 Bombay Marine 1863—1877  
 H M Indian Marine 1877—1892

Royal Indian Marine 1892, Present day

The Marine has always been most closely connected with Bombay, and in 1668 when the E India Co took over Bombay, Captain Young of the Marine was appointed Deputy Governor. From then until 1877 the Marine was under the Government of Bombay, and although from that date all the Marine establishments were amalgamated into an Imperial Marine under the Government of India, Bombay has continued to be the headquarters and the official residence of the Director.

## War Service of the Marine.

1612—1717 Continuous wars against Dutch Portuguese and Pirates for supremacy of West Coast of India. 1744 War with France capture of Chandernagore, and French ship in diemna. In 1756 Capture of Castle of Gheria. 1774 Marhatta War, capture of Tannah. Latter part of the eighteenth century, war with French and Dutch, Capture of Pondicherry, Trincomalee, Jafnapatam, Colombo, etc. 1801 Egyptian campaign under Sir Ralph Abercrombie. 1803 War with France. 1810 Taking of Mauritius and capture of French ship in Port Louis. Early part of the nineteenth century suppression of Jowami P. rises in the Persian Gulf. 1811 Conquest of Persia. 1812 Expedition against Sultan of Siam. 1817 18 Marhatta War, capture of Forts at Sevendroog. 1819 Expedition to exterminate piracy in the Persian Gulf. 1820 Capture of Mochoa. 1821 Expedition against the Beni-koo-All Arabs. 1824-26 First Burma War, Capture of Rangoon, Martaban, Basmien, Prome and Pegu. 1855 Persian War, capture of Basra, Muhammeh and Ahwas. 1856-57 War in China. 1857-59 The Indian Mutiny. 1859 Capture of the Island of Beyt. 1860 China War, Canton, Taku Forts, Peking and Peking. 1871 Abyssinian War. 1882 Egyptian Campaign. 1885 Egyptian Campaign. 1885 Third Burma War. 1889 Chin-Lahai Expedition. 1890 Snake Island Expedition. 1897 Expedition to Imbrie, Mombasa K. Africa. 1898-1902 S African War. 1900-01 Boxer Rebellion in China. Relief of Peking. 1902-04 Somaliland Expedition, Suppression of Arms Traffic operations, Fashai Gulf. 1912-14

During the War 1914-1918 Royal Indian Marine Officers were employed on many and various duties. Royal Indian Marine Ships "Dorsetshire," "Hawarden," "Norambook," "Lawrence," "Diamant" and "Minto" had their guns mounted and served as Auxiliary Cruisers. Officers also served in the Royal Navy in the Grand Fleet, Mediterranean, North Sea, North Red Sea and Caspian Sea Fleets.

In addition to transport duties in Indian Ports, Officers were sent to Marseilles, East Africa and Egypt for such duties, and on the entry of Turkey into the War were employed on duties towing and manning River Craft and Barges to and in Mesopotamia, and it was necessary to enlist a number of Temporary Officers, Warrant Officers and men to the numbers of approximately 240 60 and 3,000 respectively for these and other duties.

When the War Office assumed full control of Operations in Mesopotamia a large number of Regular and Temporary Officers and men were seconded to the Royal Engineers and General Service respectively for duties in the Inland Water Transport which controlled all River Transport work in that country, and these officers held many important executive appointments in that unit.

The movements of all sea transports between India and the various theatres of War were controlled by Marine Officers.

Trawlers were built in the Bombay and Calcutta Dockyards and mine sweeping operations were carried out with these and launches off Bombay and elsewhere, the trawlers were also used for towing duties.

Retired Royal Indian Marine Officers were employed on naval transport duties in England and France, and also in very responsible positions with the Inland Water Transport in France.

Service in the War 1914 16—The Royal Indian Marine, though a small Service compared with the Army and Navy, played a very active and conspicuous part in the European War. These are set out in detail in the Indian Year Book for 1922 and earlier editions (q v pp. 202 et seq.)

Reorganisation Schemes—After the War the Government of India asked Admiral of the Fleet Lord Jellicoe, who was visiting India, to draw up a scheme for the reorganisation of the Service. His valuable suggestions were unfortunately too ambitious for Indian finances and could not be accepted.

Shortly afterwards the Esher Committee arrived in India to report on the Indian Army and although the R.I.M. was not included in



tasks terms of reference, they strongly recommended that the R. I. M. should be reorganised as a combatant service. The Government of India in 1920 obtained from the Admiralty the services of Rear Admiral Mawby as Director, R.I.M., to draw up a scheme of reorganisation within limited lines. His scheme, however, was not adopted, and Admiral Mawby resigned his appointment.

The R.I.M. then fell upon hard times, money was scarce, the report of the Inchcape Committee necessitated drastic retrenchments, and the working of the Montagu-Chelmsford reforms resulted in the Local Governments having to defray the cost of the work of R. I. M. ships on their various stations, on lighthouse duties, transport work, carrying of officials, etc. The Local Governments were naturally inclined to think that if they had to pay they would like to have a say in the management, and that if the work could be done cheaper locally, they should arrange to carry out the duties themselves. Further, the Inchcape Committee recommended that the three large troopships should be scrapped and all troping carried out under contract, which would have left the Marine with only the Survey Department and the Bombay Dockyard.

**A Combatant Service.**—Happily for the Service, however, the Government of India in 1925 appointed a Departmental Committee under the Chairmanship of General Lord Rawlinson, in his capacity of Minister of Defence and Member of Council in charge of the Marine Portfolio, to submit a scheme for the reorganisation of the Service as a combatant force. This Committee recommended that the Service should be reorganised as a purely combatant Naval Service with the title of Royal Indian Navy, with a strength in the first instance of 4 armed sloops, 3 patrol vessels, 4 mine-sweeping trawlers, 2 surveying ships and a depot ship. The Service in the first instance to be commanded by a Rear Admiral on the active list in the Royal Navy. The scheme was accepted by the Indian and Home Govern-

ments, and the necessary Act to permit India to maintain a Navy was passed through both Houses of Parliament.

To effect the change in the title it was necessary to draw up a new Indian Naval Discipline Act, and this had to be passed in the Legislative Assembly and Council of State in India. The Bill was introduced in February 1928, when the Government were defeated by one vote, the defeat being caused, not by the fact that the people of India did not want an Indian Navy, but because in some cases members did not consider that the Legislature had been properly and fully consulted beforehand. Other members voted against the Bill on principle, as they considered that both Army and Navy should be directly controlled by the Legislature while the extremists voted against it because they were prepared to vote against any Government Bill which might be introduced. The blow to the Service was a heavy one, as it was feared that the defeat might put an end to the reorganisation. The Government, however, decided that the reorganisation should continue on the original lines, except that the title could not be altered, and that the service would have to use the old Discipline Act, a perfectly correct "Articles of War" based on the Naval Discipline Acts.

In 1928, on the recommendation of the Admiralty, His Majesty the King approved of the change in uniform of officers to that of the Royal Navy, with the exception of the buttons of the R. I. M., which bear the Star of India as a distinctive mark, and also of the flying in R.I.M. ships of the White Pennant and the White Ensign of the Royal Navy. The White Ensign was hoisted for the first time on Armistice Day, November 11th, 1928.

The Indian Marine is now reorganised as one of the fighting forces of the Empire under the command of a Rear Admiral on the active list of the Royal Navy. Its duties are purely naval and its personnel are trained for war.

#### Personnel, 1932

##### HEADQUARTERS STAFF

Flag Officer Commanding, Royal Indian Marine  
and P. S. T. O., East Indies.  
Naval Secretary  
Flag Lieutenant

Vice-Admiral H. T. Walwyn, C.B., D.S.O.

Paymaster Commander R. A. Jolley, R.N.  
Lieut. H. Morland, R.N.M.

Chief of Staff, to Flag Officer Commanding R.I.M., and Captain Supdt., R.I.M., Dockyard  
Staff Officer (Operations)  
Commander of the Dockyard  
Squadron Gunnery Officer  
Squadron Signal Officer  
Engineer Manager of the Dockyard  
1st Assistant to the Engineer Manager of the Dockyard  
2nd Assistant to the Engineer Manager of the Dockyard  
Marine Store Officer  
Financial Adviser to the Flag Officer Comdg. R.I.M.  
Chief Superintendent to the Flag Officer Comdg. R.I.M.

Captain E. H. Daughlish, R.I.M.  
Commander H. L. Davis, R.N.M.  
Commander J. N. Metcalfe, C.B.E., D.S.O., R.I.M.  
Lieut.-Comdr P. H. Learmont, R.I.M.  
Lieut.-Comdr St. J. A. D. Garnier, R.I.M.  
Engineer Captain W. W. Collins, R.I.M.

Engineer Commander S. B. Trenoweth, R.I.M.

Engineer Lieut.-Comdr G. W. Underdown.  
Engineer Commander A. Thomson, R.I.M.

O. Rajagopala Aiyar, Esq., M.B.E.

V. G. Rose, Esq.

# MARINE TRANSPORT STAFF

Divisional Marine Transport Officer, Bombay  
Asst. Marine Transport Officer, 1st Grade  
Marine Transport Officer, Karachi

Commander C. H. Boykett, R.N.  
Lieut.-Comdr. H. O. Beauchamp, R.N.  
Lieut.-Comdr. R. P. Hughes Hallett, M.B.  
D.S.O., R.N.

# CIVILIAN GAZETTED OFFICERS.

Constructor	W. G. J. Francis, Esq.
Assistant Constructor	E. J. Underhay, Esq.
Electrical Engineer	N. T. Patterson, Esq.
Assistant Marine Store Officer	J. A. B. Hawes, Esq., (on leave).

# OFFICERS

Captains	0	Engineer-Lieutenant-Commanders, Engi-	
Commanders	18	neer-Lieutenants and Engineer-Sub-	
Lieutenant-Commanders,		Lieutenants	36
and Sub-Lieutenants	44	WARRANT OFFICERS	
Engineer-Captains	1	Gunnery and Boatswains	16
Engineer-Commanders	13	Warrant Writers	4

# FRETT OFFICERS AND MEN

Who are mostly recruited from the Ratnagiri District of the Bombay Presidency and the Punjab

	SHIP		
Sloop Minesweeping	H. M. I. S. Olive	2,050 tons	1,700 Horse Power
Sloop	" Cornwallis	1,290 "	2,400 "
Sloop Minesweeping	" Hindustan	1,190 "	2,000 S. H. P.
Sloop Minesweeping	" Lawrence	1,225 "	1,900 Horse Power
Surveying Vessel	" Investigator	1,172 "	1,550 "
Depot Ship	" Dalbousie	1,900 "	"
Patrol Vessel	" Pathan	695 "	3,500 S. H. P.
" "	" Balmuch	682 "	3,500 "

In addition to the above there are 12 vessels composed of minesweeping and steam trawlers, service launches, target towing tugs, distributed at Bombay, Calcutta, Aden and Karachi

# Dockyards.

There were two Royal Indian Marine Dockyards at Bombay and at Calcutta, the former being the more important. The one at Calcutta has been closed. There are 5 graving docks and a wet basin at Bombay together with factories

# Medical Staff

Marine Surgeon, Bombay Major J. T. Simson, M.B., B.S., R.N.M.C.

Officer in Charge Dockyard Dispensary, Lieutenant J. B. D'Souza, M.B., B.S., R.N.M.C.

# R. I. M. Warrant Officers

Boatswain of the Dockyard, Boatswain W. J. Downing, R.I.M.

Warrant Master-at-Arms, Dockyard Police, Boatswain O. Mahon, R.I.M.

# Appointments

In addition to the regular appointments in the ships of the Royal Indian Marine, and in the R. I. M. Dockyard, the following appointments under the Government of India, Commerce Department, are held by the officers of the Royal Indian Marine

# BOMBAY

Principal Officer Mercantile Marine Department, Bombay District, Nautical Surveyor, Mercantile Marine Department, Bombay District, Principal Engineer and Ship Surveyor, 2nd, 3rd and 4th Engineers and Ship Surveyors.

# CALCUTTA

Principal Officer Mercantile Marine Department, Calcutta District, Nautical Surveyor, Mercantile Marine Department, Calcutta District, Principal Engineer and Ship Surveyor, 2nd, 3rd, 4th and 5th Engineers and Ship Surveyors

# MADRAS

Principal Officer Mercantile Marine Department, Madras District, and Engineer and Ship Surveyor

# BURMA

Principal Officer Mercantile Marine Department, Rangoon District, Nautical Surveyor, Mercantile Marine Department, Rangoon District, and Engineer and Ship Surveyor, Rangoon

# KARACHI

Principal Officer, Mercantile Marine Department, Karachi District

# ADEN

Principal Officer, Mercantile Marine Department, Aden District

# CHERRASORE

Nautical Surveyor and Engineer and Ship Surveyor

# PORT BLAIR

Engineer and Harbour Master.

## Agriculture.

As crops depend on the existence of plant food and moisture in the soil, so the character of the agriculture of a country depends largely on its soil and climate. It is true that geographical situation, the character of the people and other considerations have their influence which is not inconsiderable, but the limitations imposed by the nature of the soil and above all by the climate tend to the production of a certain class of agriculture under a certain given set of conditions.

The climate of India, while varying to some extent in degree, in most respects is remarkably similar in character throughout the country. The main factors in common are the monsoon, the dry winter and early summer months, and the intense heat from March till October. These have the effect of dividing the year into two agricultural seasons, the *Kharif* or Monsoon and the *Rabi* or Winter Season each bearing its own distinctive crops. Between early June and October abundant rains fall over the greater part of the continent while the winter months are generally dry, although North-Western India benefits from showers in December and January. The south of the Peninsula, and especially the Madras Presidency however, is more truly tropical especially in the south, and depends mainly on the N.E. monsoon, here the two crop seasons can hardly be said to exist. The distribution of the rainfall throughout the year, which is of considerable importance to agriculture, is none too favourable, but is not quite so bad as is often represented. The rainfall is greatest at what would otherwise be the hottest time of the year, viz. mid-summer, and when it is most needed. It should be remembered that in a hot country intermittent showers are practically valueless as evaporation is very rapid. Heavy rainfall concentrated in a limited period, though it has its drawbacks and demands a special system of agriculture, has many advantages in hot countries.

**Soils.**—Four main soil types can be recognised in India, viz., (1) the Red soils derived from rocks of the Archaean system which characterise Madras, Mysore and the South East of Bombay and extend through the East of Hyderabad and the Central Provinces to Orissa, Chota Nagpur and the South of Bengal. (2) The black cotton or *regur* soils which cover the Deccan trap and cover the greater part of Bombay, Berar and the Western parts of the Central Provinces and Hyderabad with extensions into Central India and Bundelkhand. The Madras *regur* soils though less typical are also important. (3) The great alluvial plains, agriculturally the most important tract in India as well as the most extensive, mainly the Indo-Gangetic Plain embracing Sind, northern Rajputana, most of the Punjab, the plains of the United Provinces, most of Bihar and Bengal and half of Assam. (4) The laterite soils which form a belt round the Peninsula and extend through East Bengal into Assam and Burma.

The great alluvial plains are characterised by ease of cultivation and rapid response to irrigation and manuring, broadly speaking there

are few soils in the world more suited to intensive agriculture so long as the water supply is assured. The other soils are less tractable and call for greater skill in management and are less adapted to small holdings, of these the *regur* soils are the most valuable.

**Agricultural Capital and Equipment.**—India is a country of small holdings and the commonest type is that which can be cultivated with one pair of bullocks under local conditions. Large holdings are practically unknown, and are mainly confined to the planting industries. Farming is carried on with a minimum of capital there being practically no outlay on fencing buildings, or implements. Many causes militate against the accumulation of capital and agricultural indebtedness is heavy and the interest on loans high. Great progress has been made by the co-operative credit movement during the last twenty years. There are now 40,187 Co-operative Credit Societies in India with some 4,182,000 members and a working capital exceeding 80 crores of rupees. Not only have these societies brought cheaper credit to the cultivator but they have striven to inculcate the lesson that cheap credit is only valuable if applied to productive purposes and have encouraged thrift.

**Equipment.**—Practically all cultivation is done by bullocks and the capacity of these as draught animals varies from district to district as well as depending on the cultivator's individual circumstances. The best types in common use are capable of handling what would be considered as light single-horse implements in Europe. In those tracts where irrigation is from wells bullocks are also used for drawing water; they also drive the sugarcane crusher and tread out the grain at harvest. His implements being few, a cultivator's bullocks form by far the most important item of his movable property.

Implements are made of wood although ploughs are usually tipped with iron points, and there is a great similarity in their shape and general design. The introduction of iron ploughs has made much progress in the last few years and many hundred thousands are now in use. The levelling beam is used throughout the greater part of the country in preference to the harrow and roller, and throughout Northern India the plough and the levelling beam are the only implements possessed by the ordinary cultivator.

On black cotton soils the commonest implement is the *luddar*, a simple form of broad share plough. Seed drills and drill hoes are in use in parts of Bombay and Madras but throughout the greater part of the country the seed is either broadcasted or ploughed in. Hand implements consist of various sizes of hoes, the best known of which are the *koddi* or spade with a blade set at an angle towards the labourer who does not use his feet in digging, and the *khurpi* or small hand hoe. Of harvesting machinery there is none, grain is separated either by treading out with oxen or beating out by hand, and winnowing by the agency of the wind. Simple reapers and winnowers are slowly coming into use in the wheat tracts. The larger iron ploughs are now a familiar sight in certain black soil areas and the use of other improved implements is growing

Even motor tractor ploughs are now estimated to number hundreds and a few steam ploughing sets are at work reclaiming land from deep-rooted grasses.

**Cultivation.**—Cultivation at its best is distinctly good but in the greater part of the country there is plenty of room for improvement. As in any other country success in agriculture varies greatly with the character of the people, depending largely as it does on thrift and industry. In most places considering the large population cultivation is none too good. Agriculture suffers through lack of organisation and equipment. Two economic factors tend to keep down the standard of cultivation. Holdings are not only small but fragmented and the Indian laws of inheritance both perpetuate and intensify this evil. Very definite attempts are now being made in several provinces and states to amend matters and consolidate holdings but the process is necessarily slow. Secondly, cultivators rarely live on or near to their holdings but congregate in villages. The need for mutual protection is less than formerly and though tradition dies hard sub-villages are now springing up in many places. For kharif crops which demand a fine seed bed preparatory tillage consists mainly of repeated treatments with the indigenous plough (or on black soils the *Bakhar*) which serves the purpose of plough, harrow and cultivator, combined with applications of the levelling beam. Crude as these implements are, they produce in Northern India a surface mulch and moist sub-soil which is the aim of all dry farming operations. For *kharif* crops the preparation is much less thorough as it is essential to sow without delay. Inter-culture is usually inadequate. Manure is generally applied to more valuable crops like sugarcane, cotton, tobacco, etc. Seeding is either done broadcast or by drilling behind a wooden plough or drill. Thinning and spacing are not nearly so well done as they might be, and inter-cultivation is generally too superficial. Harvesting is done by sickle where the crops are cut whole, and there is little waste involved. At their best the *ryot*'s methods are not ineffective but being uneconomical of both cattle and man power, they are seldom carried out fully. The use of simple improved implements and of machines which lessen the strain on the bullocks, which the agricultural department is steadily fostering, is an important factor in raising the general standard of agriculture.

**Irrigation.**—The concentration of the principal rainfall in less than a third of the year, which is not the sowing period of the *ryot* crops, places a very definite limit on the yield which can be obtained from the principal cereal crops. Some other crops, e.g. Sugarcane, can hardly be grown indeed without supplementary watering. With adequate irrigation the yield from the principal grain crops in Northern India is doubled even in areas where the monsoon is generous whilst in the great canal colonies barren desert has become fertile land. The Indian canal system is by far the largest in the world and already irrigates 32 million acres of crops annually. The area will be increased shortly to 40 million acres when works under construction are completed and, when the various new canals are developed fully, will

probably reach 50 million acres. The protective effect of the canals in many areas is no less important than the enhanced yield. Protective irrigation works have made agriculture stable instead of precarious in many districts. The Indian canals are of two types—perennial and inundation—and the trend of irrigation practice is to replace the latter by the former wherever possible. The great perennial canals in the North of India draw their supply from snow fed rivers, the inundation canals run only when the rivers rise with the melting of the snow in April May and must close when supplies fall at the end of the monsoon. Other canals depend for their supply during the dry part of the year on water stored behind great dams thrown across suitable gorges and are in consequence less dependable than the large snow fed systems. Water rates are levied on the area of irrigated crops matured so that Government bears part of the risk of failure of crops. Different rates are charged for different crops and vary some what in different parts of India. Rates are also lower when the water has to be lifted than when flow irrigation is given.

At the present time the Bombay Presidency possesses the most spectacular irrigation schemes in India—if not in the world. The Lloyd Dam at Bhatgar 190 feet high, has the greatest cubical contents of any masonry wall in the world. The Wilson Dam at Bhandardara, impounding 272 feet of water, is far and away the highest dam in India, whilst the Sukhr Barrage in Sind across the Indus irrigates a desert whose area far exceeds that of any other scheme conceived by engineers.

**Irrigation from Wells.**—About one quarter of the total irrigation of the country is got from lifting water from wells ranging in depth from a few feet to over fifty feet. Their numbers have greatly increased in recent years largely through Government advances for their construction. The recurring cost of this form of irrigation has, however, greatly increased owing to the high price of draught cattle and the increasing cost of their maintenance.

All Agricultural departments are now giving increased attention to the better utilisation of underground water supplies, existing wells being improved by boring and tube wells of large capacity installed and equipped with pumping machinery.

**Tank Irrigation.**—Tank irrigation is common in Central and Southern India. Large quantities of rain water are stored in lakes (or tanks) and distributed during the drier seasons of the year. Often the indirect effect of the tank in maintaining the sub-soil water level is as important as the direct irrigation.

**Manures.**—Although the number of cattle maintained in India is very high and indeed excessive, there is everywhere a shortage of farm-yard manure. This is partly due to the small use of bedding, for which straw can ill be spared, and to the keeping of cattle in the open but mainly to the use of dung as the principal source of village fuel. Hence the supply of organic matter to Indian soils is deficient. Unfortunately the Indian cultivator does not possess the skill of the Chinaman in the making of composts and much valuable manurial material is wasted in every Indian village and to the detriment of sanitation. Green-manure crops

are spreading slowly and the use of oil-cakes, especially castor-oils, for the more valuable uses like manures and tobacco is increasing.

The general trend of the results of experiments carried on by the various agricultural departments is to show that a better supply of organic manures is everywhere important, nitrogen is the most common limiting factor for India as a whole, phosphatic manures are definitely advantageous in certain more limited tracts. Manuring for higher production is gradually spreading as the result of village demonstrations, at present prices of certain artificial fertilisers, notably ammonium sulphate and the newer types of soluble phosphatic manure are definitely profitable not only for tobacco, sugarcane and market garden crops but for some staple crops especially rice superphosphate and nitrate of soda are being more widely used in certain areas.

**Rice.**—A reference to the crop statistics shows that rice is the most extensively grown crop in India, although it preponderates in the wetter parts of the country, viz., in Bengal, Bihar and Orissa, Burma and Madras. The crop requires for its proper maturing a moist climate with well assured rainfall. The cultivated varieties are numerous, differing greatly in quality and in suitability for various conditions of soil and climate, and the people possess an intimate acquaintance with those grown in their own localities. The better qualities are sown in seed beds and transplanted in the monsoon. Broadcasted rice is grown generally in lowlying areas and is sown before the monsoon as it must make a good start before the floods arrive. Deep water rice grows quickly and to a great height and are generally able to keep pace with the rise in water level.

For transplanted rice the soil is generally prepared after the arrival of the monsoon and is worked in a puddle before the seedlings are transplanted. The land is laid out into small areas with raised partitions to regulate the distribution of the water supply. The seedlings are planted in small bunches containing from 4 to 6 plants each and are simply dibbled into the mud at distances of 6 to 12 inches apart. Either by bunding to retain rainfall or by artificial irrigation, the details varying with locality, the rice fields are kept more or less under water until the crop shows signs of ripening. The area under improved varieties of rice distributed by the agricultural departments now exceeds 2,370,000 acres.

**Wheat.**—Wheat is grown widely throughout Northern India as a winter crop, the United Provinces and the Punjab supplying about two-thirds of the total area, and probably three-quarters of the total output in India. The majority of the varieties grown belong to the species *Triticum vulgare*. Indian wheats are generally white, red and amber coloured and are mostly classed as soft from a commercial point of view. As seen in local markets Indian wheats frequently contain appreciable quantities of other grains and even of extraneous matter due to the method of threshing employed. Wheat for export is well-cleaned and there has been great improvement in this respect of recent years. Most of the Indian wheats are soft weak wheats but there are some well known Macearoni wheats amongst them.

The largest wheat acreage of recent years was 855 million acres in 1911-12 but the largest crop was the harvest of 1909 which exceeded 104 million tons. Subsequent crops have been estimated at 93 and 90 million tons respectively which is only slightly above average. Internal requirements. Exports of wheat amounted to 197,000 tons in 1930-31 but have since been nominal Indian wheat having been quoted well above world parity. With the development of irrigation from the Lloyd Barrage Canal in Sind and in the newer Punjab Canal Colonies a further increase in wheat production is practically certain and an export market will again be of importance. The crop is generally grown after a summer fallow and except in irrigated tracts, depends largely on the conservation of the soil moisture from the previous monsoon. rains in January and February are generally beneficial but an excess of rainfall in these months usually produces rust with a diminution of the yield. On irrigated land 2 to 4 waterings are generally given. The crop is generally harvested in March and April and the threshing and winnowing go on up till the end of May. The total area under improved varieties of wheat is now reported to approximate to 5 millions of acres.

**The Milllets.**—These constitute one of the most important group of crops in the country, supplying food for the poorer classes and fodder for the cattle. The varieties vary greatly in quality height and suitability to various climatic and soil conditions. Perhaps the two best known varieties are Jowar (*Sorghum vulgare*) the great millet, and Bajra (Pennisetum) the small millet. Generally speaking the jowar requires better land than the bajra and the distribution of the two crops follows the quality of the soil. Neither for jowar nor bajra is manure usually applied though Jowar responds handsomely to high manuring and cultivation is not so thorough as for wheat. The crop is generally sown in the beginning of the monsoon and so it requires to be thoroughly weeded. It is often grown mixed with the summer pulses especially Arhar (*Cajanus cajan*—pigeon pea) and other crops. The subsidiary crops are harvested as they ripen either before the millet is harvested or afterwards. In some provinces red furar is also an important crop. The produce is consumed in the country.

**Pulses.**—Pulses are commonly grown through out India in great variety and form at once the backbone of the agriculture, since even the present moderate degree of soil fertility could not be maintained without leguminous rotations, and a primary necessity in the food of a vegetarian population. The yields on the whole are fairly good mixed cropping is common. The principal pulses are Arhar (*Cajanus cajan*), gram (*Cicer arietinum*), various species of Phaseolus and Pisum. References should be made to Groundnuts which though of modern introduction now forms an important leguminous oil-seed crop in Madras and Bombay, and to a less extent in other provinces and an important article of export.

**Cotton.**—Is one of the most important commercial crops in India and despite the sharp fall both in quantity and value due to the

trade depression raw cotton headed the list of exports for 1931-32. Normally the cotton crop covers some 23 million acres with a yield of some 4½ to 6 million bales. Recently as a result of low prices the area has contracted to 22,350,000 acres in 1932-33 with an estimated production of 4½ million bales. Indian mills now consume annually about 2,300,000 bales of Indian cotton and at present some 300,000 bales per annum of imported cotton (Egyptian Sudan and African) of a staple longer than is produced in India. The principal export is of short staple cotton of 4½ staple but there is also in normal years an export of Indian medium 5 to 1½ staple cottons such as Punjab/American and Karunganni. The area under improved varieties of cotton is now estimated to be approximately 4 million acres. There is no Indian cotton belt. Bombay, the Central Provinces, Hyderabad, Burma, Madras the Punjab and the United Provinces all have important cotton tracts producing distinct types. Sowing and harvesting seasons are equally diverse, the former extending from May to December in different parts of the country and the latter from October to May and June. Yields vary greatly in the best irrigated tracts the normal yield is about 200 lbs of ginned cotton per acre and yields much above these have been recorded whilst in the poorest unirrigated tracts 60 lbs per acre is a good crop. Of recent years, as the result of the work of the Agricultural Departments and the Indian Central Cotton Committee, the quality and yield of the staple cotton has improved and also the yield and cleanliness of the short-staple crops.

The Cotton Transport Act, the Cotton Ginning and Pressing Factories Act and the Bombay Cotton Markets Act have all been passed at the instance of the Committee and are doing much to check the abuse of adulteration and promote better marketing. Agricultural Departments have continued their campaign of cotton improvement and, apart from improvements in methods of cultivation, improved varieties of cotton now cover over 4 million acres.

**Exports.**—The exports of raw cotton from India by sea to foreign countries for the last 5 fiscal years (ending March 31st) were as follows in thousands of bales of 400 lbs each:—

Countries	1927-28	1928-29	1929-30	1930-31	1931-32
United Kingdom	160	241	270	281	165
Other parts of the British Empire	7	7	7	4	6
Japan	1,235	1,610	1,640	1,656	1,080
Italy	330	384	393	362	188
France	185	204	83	232	81
China (exclusive of Hong Kong, etc.)	112	404	556	606	436
Belgium	230	347	341	217	121
Spain	61	74	80	106	45
Germany	266	324	344	309	164
Other countries	110	115	176	121	85

Total exports from the six principal ports (Bombay, Karachi, Madras, Tuticorin, Calcutta and Rangoon) for the cotton season ending August 31st, 1932, totalled 1,804,739 bales as compared to 2,728,295 bales in 1931 and 3,959,840 bales in 1930.

**Sugarcane.**—India though a large importer of sugar is nevertheless one of the most important sugarcane growing countries in the world, the area under the crop being above 3 million acres. The crop is mostly grown in the sub-montane tracts of Northern India. The indigenous hard, thin, low-sucrose canes have now largely been replaced by seedling canes of high quality mainly the productions of the Imperial Sugarcane Breeding Station, Coimbatore. The latest actual returns show an area under improved varieties of cane of 1,064,000 acres in 1930-31 of which 678,000 acres was in the United Provinces. It is now believed that in Northern India about half the cane area is occupied with these seedlings and the effect of this advance is clear from the fact that though the area under sugarcane for 1932-33 is a record it only exceeds the 5 year average by 21 per cent. (3,305,000 acres) but the yield (4,661,000 tons expressed as raw) is an increase of 55 per cent. With the grant of protection by the passing of the Sugar Industry Protection Act 1932 a definite incentive to the increase in sugar production by modern methods has been given and it is estimated that modern factories will produce some 300,000 tons of sugar during the current season. There has also been a considerable revival of the indigenous khandsari open pan process of sugar making. Imports of sugar from foreign countries for 1932-33 are estimated at some 400,000 tons as compared to 901,000 in 1930-31 the fall is partly due to lower purchasing power resulting from the fall in price of agricultural commodities, partly to the abundant supply of cheap raw and partly to increased Indian production of sugar. Sugar production has been stimulated in recent years by the protection given to sugar manufacture.

**Oilseeds.**—The crops classified under this heading are chiefly sesamum, linseed and the cruciferous oilseeds (rape, mustard, etc.). Although oilseeds are subject to great fluctuations in price and the crops themselves are more or less precarious by nature—they cover an immense area.

Linseed requires a deep and moist soil and is thus grown chiefly in Bengal, Bihar, and the United Provinces and the Central Provinces. The crop is grown for seed and not for fibre and the common varieties are of a much shorter habit of growth than those of Europe. The yield varies greatly from practically nothing up to 500 or 600 lbs. of seed per acre. In 1931-32 this crop occupied 3,241,000 acres and yielded 411,000 tons, an increase in acreage has taken place in 1932-33. As recently as 1925-26 production was estimated at 501,000 tons and prior to 1914 the linseed area had reached 5 million acres with a yield of 690,000 tons. Indian linseed is of high quality and commands a premium in European markets.

Sesamum or (Gingelly) is grown mostly in Peninsular India as an autumn or winter crop. About 10 per cent. of the production is exported and the rest consumed locally.

The *Crotiferous Oleiferae* form an important group of crops in Northern India where they grow freely and attain a fair state of development. They are one of the most useful crops in the rotation. They occupy the land for a few months only, and owing to their dense growth leave the soil clean and in good condition after their removal. A number of varieties are grown differing from each other in habit of growth, time of ripening and size and quality of seed. The best known are rapeseed, and sarson. The crop is generally sown in September or early October and harvested from December to February. The crop is subject to the attack of aphids (green fly) at the time of flowering and sometimes suffers considerable damage from this pest. The seed is subject to injury from rain, and great care has to be taken in the drying. Though the production of rape and mustard exceeds a million tons annually, exports represent less than one-fifth of the crop the bulk of which is crushed locally both the cake and the oil are needed for local consumption.

**Jute.**—Two varieties of the plant are cultivated as a crop, *Capensis* and *Orientalis*. Jute growing is confined almost entirely to Bengal, Assam, Bihar and Orissa. The crop requires a rich moist soil. Owing to river inundation this part of India receives a considerable alluvial deposit every year and the land is thus able to sustain this exhausting crop without manure. The crop is rather delicate when young, but once established requires no attention, and grows to a great height (10 to 11 feet). Before ripening the crop is cut and retted in water. After about three weeks when the fibre is removed by washing and beating. The production of jute in 1930 was 11½ million bales on an area estimated at 24 million acres. In 1930 the area under jute was estimated at 3,492,000 acres and the yield at 11,395,000 bales. As a result of the slump in prices consequent on the trade depression the area in 1931 was reduced to 1,862,000 acres and production to 5,556,000 bales, in 1932 the area was 1,859,000 acres and the yield 5,845,000 bales.

Tobacco is grown here and there all over the country chiefly, however, in Bengal, Bihar, Bombay, Madras and Burma. Of two varieties cultivated *Nicotiana glauca* is by far the most common. Maximum crops are obtained on deep and moist alluvial soils and a high standard of cultivation including liberal manuring is necessary. The crop is only suited to small holdings where labour is plentiful as the attention necessary for its proper cultivation is very great. The seed is germinated in seed beds and the young plants are transplanted when a few inches high, great care being taken to shield them from the sun. The crop is very carefully weeded and hoed. It is topped after attaining a height of, say, 2 ft., and all suckers are removed. The crop ripens from February onwards and is cut just before the leaves become brittle. The greater part of the tobacco grown in India is intended for Hookah smoking and is coarse and heavy in flavour. Lighter kinds are also produced for cigar and cigarette manufacture of recent years there has been

important development in the production of commercial quantities, of better quality cigarette tobacco both in Madras and in Bihar. India exports about 20 million lbs of manufactured tobacco annually of which about 5 per cent goes to the United Kingdom. This trade though a small proportion of Indian production (which is estimated at 600,000 tons per annum from an area of 1.3 million acres) it is worth a crore of rupees annually even at present prices.

**Livestock.**—The livestock population of British India consists mainly of about 123 million cattle, 31 million buffaloes, 26 million sheep, 35 million goats and 3 million horses, mules and donkeys, and in the 51 Indian States for which figures are available there are 118 million cattle and buffaloes, 28 million sheep and goats, 1 million horses, mules and donkeys and half a million camels. For draught purposes cattle are mainly used everywhere though male buffalo are important as draught animals in the more tracts and damper parts of the country. Horses and mules are practically never used for agricultural purposes. For dairy purposes the buffalo is important, the milk yield being high and the percentage of butter fat considerably above that in cow's milk. The best known breeds are the Murra buffaloes of the Punjab, the Jafferbadi buffaloes of Kathiawar, and the Surti buffaloes of the Bombay Presidency. The cattle and buffalo population in India is abnormally high amounting to over 60 per cent. of the human population. The spread of cultivation has diminished the grazing grounds, insufficient fodder crops are raised and many of the cattle are small, ill fed and inefficient. Nevertheless the best Indian breeds have many merits. Of the draught types the best known breeds are the Hissar Seilers, Amrit Mahal, Gujrat (Kankrej), Kangayam, Kherigarh and Malvi the Sahiwal (Punjab) Gh (Kathiawar), Sindhi and Hansi are amongst the best milking breeds. On the Government cattle-breeding farms pedigree herds are being built up and from these selected bulls are issued, preference being given to special breeding areas, to villages which undertake to exclude scrub bulls and where serious efforts to maintain a good strain of cow are made. Once established such breeding areas rapidly produce a supply of superior bulls for general distribution and in this way the valuable bulls from Government herds are used to advantage. The premium bull system is also working well in some tracts. Cattle improvement is a slow process at the best and though a start on sound lines has been made in all provinces, continued efforts and persistent endeavour is essential. There is no branch of agricultural improvement where the land owners of India could render greater service.

**Dairying.**—Though little noticed hitherto dairying forms a very important indigenous industry throughout India. The annual cash value of dairy products has recently been estimated at over 600 crores of rupees and the importance of milk and dairy products to the health and development of the people cannot be over-estimated. Apart from liquid milk the best known products are native butter (ghas) and cheese (dahl). During recent

years a considerable trade in tinned butter has sprung up and there seems to be no reason why an important industry should not be built up in other dairy products, such as milk powder, condensed milk and casein. Pure ghee and milk can usually be procured in the villages but in towns dairy products can scarcely be bought unadulterated.

Government of India maintain an Institute of Animal Husbandry and Dairying at Bangalore where students are given 2 year courses for the Indian Dairy Diploma but little provision has hitherto been made for the extensive industrial research into the handling and processing of milk and dairy products under Indian conditions which is essential for the development of dairying as a village industry. This matter is now receiving the attention of the Imperial Council of Agricultural Research.

On the Animal Husbandry side the following are the most important schemes for which grants have so far been sanctioned —

1 The appointment of Veterinary Disease Investigation Officers in the major provinces and States

2 The appointment of a Physiological Chemist to study animal nutrition problems at Dacca.

3 A scheme for breeding experiments in connection with improvement of goats.

4 The appointment of a Protozoologist at the Imperial Institute of Veterinary Research, Muktesar.

5 The appointment of a Statistician to compile statistics regarding the comparative efficiency of the various types of milch animals met within India.

6 Schemes for research into indigenous drugs of India and for the systematic collection of medicinal plants and the study of food products.

7 A scheme for research work at the Anand Creamery in the manufacture of products and by products of milk.

8 A scheme for animal nutrition research in the Madras Presidency.

9 A scheme for investigation of the most suitable methods of combating parasitic disease in ruminants and the effect of mineral deficiencies on resistance to parasitic infestation.

## AGRICULTURAL PROGRESS.

**Agricultural Progress**—The historical aspect of agricultural development in India has recently been fully dealt with in the report of the Lunthgow Commission. The Famine Commission as long ago as 1866 made the first proposal for a separate Department of Agriculture but little resulted except the collection of agricultural statistics and other data with the object of throwing light on famine problems. The Famine Commission of 1880 by their masterly review of the possibilities of agricultural development revived interest in the matter and their proposal for a new Department for Agriculture and allied subjects in the Government of India and for provincial departments of agriculture bore fruit eventually. Dr. J. A. Voelker, Consulting Chemist to the Royal Agricultural Society, was invited to visit India and his book 'Improvement of Indian Agriculture' is still a valuable reference book. In 1892 an agricultural chemist to the Government of India was appointed. Provincial Departments mainly concerned themselves at first with agricultural statistics but experimental farms were opened at Saidpet in 1871, Poona in 1880, Cawnpore in 1881 and Nagpur in 1888, there were various sporadic attempts at agricultural improvement but no real beginning was made until technical agricultural officers were appointed. Of these the earliest were Molloy in Bombay (subsequently Inspector General of Agriculture), Barber and Benson in Madras, Hayman in the United Provinces and Miffing in the Punjab. In 1901, the first Inspector General of Agriculture was appointed and in the same year an Imperial Mycologist was added followed by an Imperial Entomologist in 1903. The present departments of agriculture, however, owe their existence to the foresight and energy of Lord

Curzon whose famous despatch of 1903 marked the commencement of the reorganisation which took place in 1906. That scheme provided for a central research institute at Pusa completely staffed provincial departments of agriculture with agricultural colleges and provincial research institutes and an experimental farm in each important agricultural tract. To the establishment of the Imperial Agricultural Research Institute at Pusa Lord Curzon devoted the greater part of a generous donation of £30,000 given by Mr. Henry Phipps of Chicago to be applied to some object of public utility preferably connected with scientific research. The Indian Agricultural Service was constituted in 1906. Since that date progress has been steady and continuous. With the advent of the reforms of 1919 agriculture became a provincial transfer subject but the Government of India retained responsibility for central research institutions and for certain matters connected with the diseases and pests of plants and animals. The addition of the Imperial Institute of Animal Husbandry and Dairying (with a branch farm at Wellington) the Imperial Cattlebreeding Farm at Karnal and the Anand Creamery enabled livestock work to be carried out on a scale not possible at Pusa. The Imperial Sugarcane breeding station at Coimbatore is yet another branch of the Imperial Agricultural Research Institute. Provincial Governments have steadily developed and strengthened their agricultural departments. The total net expenditure of provincial agricultural departments now exceeds 105 lakhs rupees annually, the net annual expenditure on the Imperial Department of Agriculture is in the neighbourhood of 11 lakhs.



Partial developments took place in the provinces made for matters connected with animal health. The now world-famous Imperial Institute of Veterinary Research at Muktesar started in 1893 as a modest hill laboratory for research on rinderpest. It is now a fully equipped research institute which also manufactures protective sera and vaccines of which some 6 million doses are issued annually. The Civil Veterinary Department was formed in 1891 and until 1912 was under the control of the Inspector General. The departments were completely reorganised in 1919, the Government of India continuing to finance and control the Muktesar Research Institute and its branch station at Isatnagar (Bareilly).

**Recent Progress.**—As now constituted, the Agricultural Departments include a complete organisation for bringing the results of the application of science to agriculture into the village. At one end of the scale are the agricultural colleges and research institutes—at the other thousands of village demonstration plots where the uses of improved seed, methods, implements and manures is shown under the cultivators own conditions. Intermediate links in the chain are the experimental farms, where scientific research is translated into field practice, demonstration and seed farms and seed stores. The ascertained results of the work of the agricultural department are striking enough. More than 13 million acres are known to be under improved crops—the further area due to natural

spread is indeterminable. Improved methods of cultivation and manuring are steadily spreading, work is in progress on most of the major crops and each year brings new triumphs. Though the fall in prices has caused a check in the purchase of fertilisers and improved implements the agriculturist still gains in many ways from the result of research. The present position has been authoritatively reviewed by the Royal Commission on Agriculture which reported in 1928. Recognising how much has already been done in the 30 years since the agricultural departments were created, the Commission also emphasised the enormous field for future work to which all witnesses had drawn their attention. The agricultural departments having shown that the application of science to Indian agriculture is a practical proposition and further that the individual cultivator can be reached and his methods improved, the problem is now to develop and intensify such work so that a general advance in agricultural practice will result. The many far-reaching proposals of the Commission are still under the consideration of Local Governments, but many have already been acted upon. At no time has there been a greater need for co-ordinated effort directed towards the solution of agricultural problems. Only by increased efficiency in production can India meet the situation caused by low prices for all agricultural commodities and the intense competition in world markets arising from production in excess of effective demand.

### THE IMPERIAL COUNCIL OF AGRICULTURAL RESEARCH

In Chapter III of their Report, the Royal Commission on Agriculture stated that the most important problem with which they had been confronted was that of devising some method of infusing a different spirit into the whole organisation of agricultural research in India and of bringing about the realisation on the part of research workers in this country that they are working to an end which cannot be reached unless they regard themselves as partners in a common enterprise. They had found not only a lack of sufficiently close touch between the Pusa Research Institute and the provincial agricultural departments but also between the provincial departments themselves. After describing the way in which similar difficulties had been overcome in Canada, the United States and Australia and dismissing as inadequate the constitution of crop committees on the model of the Indian Central Cotton Committee or the constitution of a quasi-independent governing body for Pusa on which the provincial agricultural departments and non-official interests would be represented, the Commission proposed the establishment of an

#### Imperial Council of Agricultural Research

The primary function of the Council would be to promote, guide and co-ordinate agricultural, including veterinary, research in India and to link it with agricultural research in other parts of the British Empire and in foreign countries. It would make arrangements for the training of research workers, would act as a clearing house of information in regard not only to research but also to agricultural and

veterinary matters generally and would take over the publication work at present carried out by the Imperial Agricultural Department. The Commission proposed that the Council should be entrusted with the administration of a non-lapsing fund of Rs. 50 lakhs to which additions should be made from time to time as financial conditions permit. Its Chairman should be an experienced administrator with a knowledge, if possible, of Indian conditions and in addition there should be two other whole-time members of the Council for agriculture and animal husbandry respectively. The Commission suggested that the Council should consist of thirty-six members, in addition to the Chairman and the two whole-time members. Of these, eight would be nominated by the Government of India, eighteen would represent the provincial, agricultural and veterinary departments, three would represent the Indian Universities, two would represent the Indian Central Cotton Committee and the planting community respectively and five would be nominated by the Council for the approval of the Government of India. The Council would largely work through a Standing Finance Committee and sub-committees. A provincial committee should be established in each major province to work in close co-operation with it. The advisory duties of the Agricultural Adviser to the Government of India would be taken over by the Chairman and whole-time members of the Research Council, his administrative duties being taken over by a whole-time Director of the Pusa Institute.

**Constitution of the Council.**—In a Resolution passed on May 23rd, 1929, the Government of India stated that whilst they were of opinion that the proposals of the Royal Commission were, on the whole, admirably designed to secure the objects for the attainment of which the establishment of the organisation outlined above was recommended, they considered a Council of thirty-nine members would be too large to be really effective and that it was not desirable that the Legislative Assembly should be deprived of its normal constitutional control over an activity which affects the staple industry of India. They had therefore decided that the central organisation should be divided into two parts, a Governing Body which would have the management of all the affairs and funds of the Council subject to the limitation in regard to the control of funds which is mentioned below and an Advisory Board the functions of which would be to examine all proposals in connection with the scientific objects of the Council which might be submitted to the Governing Body, to report on their feasibility and to advise on any other questions referred to it by the Governing Body. The Governing Body would consist of the Member of the Governor General's Council in charge of the portfolio of Agriculture who would be *ex officio* Chairman, the Principal Administrative Officer of the Council, who would be *ex officio* Vice-Chairman, one representative of the Council of State, two representatives of the Legislative Assembly, one representative of the European business community elected by the Associated Chambers of Commerce of India and Ceylon, one representative of the Indian business community elected by the Federation of Indian Chambers of Commerce and Industry, the Provincial Ministers of Agriculture, two representatives elected by the Advisory Board and such other persons as the Governor General in Council might from time to time appoint.

The Advisory Board would consist of all those whose inclusion in the Council was recommended by the Royal Commission with the exception of the representatives of the Central Legislature and the representatives of the European and Indian commercial communities, who, under the modified scheme, would be members of the Governing Body. In view of their exclusion from the Advisory Board, the university representation would be increased from three to four and the scientific representation by the addition of the Director of the Indian Institute of Science, Bangalore, a representative of the Forest Research Institute, Dehra Dun, and a representative elected by the Indian Research Fund Association. A representative of the Co-operative Movement would also be added. The Principal Administrative Officer to the Council would be *ex officio* Chairman of the Advisory Board.

The Government of India further announced that for the lump grant of Rs. 50 lakhs recommended by the Royal Commission, they had decided to substitute an initial lump grant of Rs. 25 lakhs, of which Rs. 15 lakhs would be paid in 1929-30 supplemented by a fixed minimum grant annually. The annual grant

would be Rs. 7.25 lakhs, of which Rs. 5 lakhs would be devoted to the furtherance of the scientific objects of the Council and the remaining Rs. 2.25 lakhs to the cost of its staff and secretariat. The Council would have an entirely free hand in regard to the expenditure of the grants made to it for scientific purposes subject to the condition that no liability in respect of such matters as leave or pension contributions after the research for which the grant had been given would be incurred in regard to the grant to meet the cost of staff establishment etc., the Council would be in the same position as a Department of the Government of India Secretariat.

The Council has since been constituted a separate Department of the Government of India for the purpose of administering this grant.

The Government of India also stated their decision that the Council should not be constituted under an Act of the Imperial Legislature as recommended by the Royal Commission but should be registered under the Registration of Societies Act, XXI of 1880. In pursuance of this decision, a meeting of those who would constitute the Society was held at Simla in June, 1929 to consider the terms of a memorandum of association and the Rules and Regulations. At that meeting it was announced that His Exalted Highness the Nizam's Government had offered a donation of Rs. 2 lakhs to the funds of the Council. This offer was gratefully accepted and the Revenue Member of the Nizam's Government has been added to the Governing Body. The Directors of Agriculture and of Veterinary Services becoming members of the Advisory Board. Since then donations of one lakh each payable in instalments, have been made by the Mysore and Baroda States and each nominates one representative to the Governing Body of the Council and two technical members to the Advisory Board. The North West Frontier Province having been constituted a Governor's province is now represented on the Governing Body by the Minister in charge of Agriculture and on the Advisory Board by the Agricultural Officer and the Superintendent, Civil Veterinary Department.

**Personnel.**—In addition to the 15 *ex-officio* members the Governing Body includes the following gentlemen—

The Hon'ble Diwan Bahadur G. Narayanaswamy Chetty, nominated by the Council of State; Lal Hari Raj Swarup, M.L.A. and Maulvi Mohd. Shah Doodi, M.A. nominated by the Legislative Assembly; Sir Joseph Kay and Mr. Walchand Hirachand, representing the business community; Messrs. Carpenter and Kerr elected by the Advisory Board and the Hon'ble Sir Frank Joyce, additional member appointed by the Governor General in Council. The Chairman of the Council is the Hon'ble Member of the Council of His Excellency the Governor General for the time being in charge of the portfolio of Agriculture.

The whole-time officers of the Council are—  
The Vice-Chairman—Diwan Bahadur Sir T. Vijayaraghavacharya, K.B.E. The Expert

Advisers Mr B C Burt CIE MBE  
I.A.S., Colonel A Oliver C.B., C.M.G., F.R.C.  
V.S., and the Secretary—Bai Sahib Malik  
Chauran Das, I.B.S.

The Advisory Board consists of the Vice Chairman, the Expert Advisers, the Heads of the Agricultural Departments in the Provinces, the Heads of the Agricultural and Veterinary Departments in the contributing States, the Chief Agricultural Officer and the Directors, Imperial Institute of Agricultural Research, Pune, Imperial Institute of Veterinary Research, Muktesar, and Indian Institute of Science, Bangalore, the Director of Veterinary Services in India and the Chief Publicity Officer Indian States Railways as *ex-officio* members together with the following nominated or elected member

*Representatives of the Provincial Veterinary Departments*—Mr P T Saunders, nominated by the Government of Madras Mr E S. Farbrother nominated by the Government of Bombay Mr P J Kerr, nominated by the Government of Bengal Capt S G M Hickey nominated by the Government of U.P. Mr T F Quirk, nominated by the Government of Punjab Mr D T Mitchell, nominated by the Government of Burma; Major P B Riley nominated by the Government of B & O Major R. F. Stirling nominated by the Government of C.P.—Mr Guru Prasanna Sen, nominated by the Government of Assam Mr S M. A. Shah nominated by the Government of N.W.F.P.

*Representatives of the Inter-University Board*—Dr J C Ghosh, Head of the Department of Chemistry, Dacca University Dr T Khambaram Professor, Presidency College, Madras Mr C T Medallyar, Principal, Agricultural College Coimbatore Dr L K Hyder, Member, Public Service Commission, (India)

*Representatives of the Indian Tea Association and of the Southern India Planters Association*—Mr P H Carpenter

*Representative of the Indian Central Cotton Committee*—Rao Bahadur Bhimbal E. Nalk.

*Representative of the Co-operative movement*—Diwan Bahadur T Raghaviah C.S.I.

*Representative of minor administrations under the Government of India*—Mr A M Mustafa, Agricultural Officer, Baluchistan

*Representative of the Forest Research Institute Dehra Dun*—Mr A D Blascheck, Inspector General of Forests

*Representative of the Indian Research Fund Association*—Lt Col A J H Russell Dy Director General Indian Medical Services.

*Representatives to represent special branches of Science*—Mr Mohd Ashraf Ali M.L.A. Dr Nazir Ahmad, Director of Technological Laboratory, Matunga Mr G K Devadhar, C.I.E.

The work of the Council—It is an important feature of the Research Council's constitution that it stands in the same relation to all research institutions whether central

or provincial (or State), and whether official or unofficial. Though certain of its activities are administered direct the Council has no permanent research institute of its own and its normal method of promoting agricultural and veterinary research is by means of research grants to existing institutions. Proposals for research come up for consideration in two ways. Under the first applications for grants to provincial institutions including the universities, are made by Local or State Governments, usually on the advice of the Provincial Agricultural Research Committees. The decision whether or not a particular scheme with or without modification should receive a grant depends largely on the extent to which it is of general importance and on the extent to which the proposals can be co-ordinated with research work already in progress. The second method is a natural corollary to the one just described. The Council through its Advisory and Special Committees reviews the progress and position of work in agricultural and veterinary science and frames schemes for the filling of lacunae—this process is continuous and is further assisted by the recommendations of the Board of Agriculture in India and its Committees. At present the following standing committees of the Council are at work. The Sugar Committee, the Fertilisers Committee, the Locust Committee, and the Oil Crushing Industry Committee. Sub-Committees of the Advisory Board to deal with the detailed special proposals are set up from time to time as required.

A valuable feature of the Council's organisation is its elasticity and for that reason though certain definite principles laid down by the Governing Body are followed in regard to expenditure on research rigid rules have been avoided. Actually the schemes financed by the Council fall into the following classes—

(i) Special all India schemes of research which call for a special central but not necessarily permanent organisation and which are administered direct by the Council, e.g. Sugar Technology and Locust Research

(ii) Scheme of research requiring temporary expansion of the work of a central research institute e.g. the two sub-stations at Karnal for cane breeding and economic Botany (under the Imperial Sugarcane expert and the Imperial Economic Botanist respectively)

(iii) Co-ordinated schemes of research in several provinces where grants in aid are given for work to be carried out provincially as part of a general scheme. Examples are found in—

(a) The Rice research scheme in (Madras, Bengal, U.P. Burma, B & O and Assam)

(b) The Sugarcane testing station scheme (U.P. Punjab B & O Bombay, Bengal, Assam, all collaborating with the Coimbatore cane breeding station)

(c) Fruit Research

(d) Dry Farming Research, (Bombay, Madras and Hyderabad)

(h) Research schemes carried out by arrangement in one province or State on a problem of all India importance or affecting several provinces

As examples of this may be mentioned—The experimental and demonstration sugar factory and training scheme in sugar technology at the Harcourt Butler Technological Institute Cawnpore, U.P. the Bombay Fruit-Storage and Transport scheme the Madras Potato Breeding Scheme

(i) Grants to Universities to enable research workers on the University staff to expand existing research of agricultural importance or to develop the agricultural aspect of their own research. Examples are (a) Research on Wheat-Rust—Prof K C Mehta Agra University

(b) Research on rice soils and the nutrition of the rice plant—Prof Ghosh Dacca University

(c) The physiology of the Rice Plant—Prof Dastur Royal Institute of Science Bombay

(d) Research in soil colloids—Prof J N Mukerji Calcutta University

(e) The effect of certain ions on plant growth and the cause of infertility in certain (non-alkaline) Punjab soils—Prof Bhatnagar, Lahore

The principal whole time research officers employed under the Council are—

Sugar Technologist—Mr B C Srivastava, M Sc Harcourt Butler Technological Institute, Cawnpore

Locust Research Entomologist—Mr Afza Husain, I A S, Lyallpur

Deputy Locust Research Entomologist Sind and Baluchistan—Rao Sahib Y Ramchandra Rao Karachi

Entomologist at Locust Sub-Station—Dr K B Karandikar, Panaji

Agricultural Statistician—Mr M Vaidyanathan (I.C.A.R. Headquarters)

Chief Economist—Mr B D Kapoor (I.C.A.R. Headquarters)

The following research schemes have been sanctioned by the Governing Body of the Imperial Council of Agricultural Research. Those marked (\*) were in actual operation at the commencement of 1933. The Government of India has made special grants to the Council for sugar research and sugartechnology aggregating to Rs 11.5 lakhs

### RESEARCH SCHEMES SANCTIONED BY THE GOVERNING BODY OF THE IMPERIAL COUNCIL OF AGRICULTURAL RESEARCH

No	Sanctioned Schemes	Total Sanctioned Grant	Period over which the grant is spread
		Rs a p	
*1	Lump sum grant to Shahjahanpur Research Station for a detailed examination of new seedling cases	6 000 0 0	
*2	Lump sum grants of Rs 8 000 each to United Provinces Bihar and Orissa and Punjab Government for experiments in the designing of a satisfactory small power sugarcane crushing mill	24 000 0 0	
*3	Grant to Dacca University for research on soil analysis etc	28 918 0 0	5 years
*4	Grant to Dr K C Mehta for investigation of rusts of wheat and barley	45 000 0 0	3 years
*5	Grant to the Harcourt Butler Technological Institute Cawnpore for the provision of an experimental sugar plant	2 25,000 0 0 Non-recurring (1,25,000) 0 0 Annual recurring (20,000) per annum for 5 years.	5 years

286 *Research Schemes sanctioned by the Governing Body of the Imperial Council of Agricultural Research*

No.	Sanctioned Schemes.	Total Sanctioned Grant.	Period over which the grant is spread
		Rs a p.	
6.	Deputation of a Chemist to Bhopal to test K. B. Hadi's process of manufacturing sugar by open pan method	1,500 0 0	5 years.
6(a)	Grant for Water Hyacinth scheme	5,826 5 0	1 year
*7	Scheme for the establishment of a Sub station of the Colonators Imperial Sugarcane Station at Karnal	82 000 0 0	5 years
*8.	Scheme for the establishment of a sugarcane research station in Bihar and Orissa and for the appointment of a sugarcane specialist	1,60,000 0 0	5 years
*9	Scheme for research on "Mosaic" and other cane diseases at Pusa	1 46,890 0 0	5 years
*10	Establishment of a Botanical Sub-station at Karnal	1,38,850 0 0	5 years
*11	Scheme of Locust Research in India	1,76,000 0 0	2 years
*12.	Agricultural Meteorology	2,06 000 0 0	5 years
*13.	Professor Mukherjee's scheme on research into properties of colloidal soil constituents	12,000 0 0	5 years.
*14	Professor Mahalanobis' scheme for statistical investigation on experimental errors in field trials	11,500 0 0	8 years.
*15.	Grants to Provinces for collating data on manurial experiments conducted in the past	16,329 0 0	1 year
*16	Prize for a horse-drawn worked (a) by animal power and (b) by mechanical power	7,000 0 0	1 year
16a.	Grant for the testing of drug plasmoquine	500 0 0	1 year
17	Grant to Dr. A. N. Furi for research on the standardisation of physico-chemical single value measurements most suitable for Indian soils	6,250 0 0	1 year
*18.	Dr. Bhattacharya's scheme-Effect of Ions on plant growth	6,000 0 0	3 years
*19	Bengal scheme of sugarcane crushing and gur-boiling	5,703 0 0	3 years.
20.	Commercial test of Hadi's process at Bikaner under Lala Har Sahai Gupta	10,600 0 0	3 years.
*21	Establishment of a sugarcane seedling testing station at Dacca	18,050 0 0	5 years.
*22	Rice Physiology scheme by Professor R. H. Dastur	10,800 0 0	3 years.
*23	Scheme for a Sugarcane Research station in the Bombay-Deccan	5,22,088 0 0	5 years.
*24	Appointment of Veterinary Research Officers in the Provinces	5,00,000 0 0	5 years.
25	Investigation on the virus diseases of plants in Bombay Presidency	65,890 0 0	5 years.
*26	Dr. B. B. Bhattacharya's scheme for investigation of the relation between the physico-chemical properties and fertility of soils		
*27	Appointment of a Physical Assistant on the staff of the Agricultural Chemist, Bengal	22,569 0 0	5 years
*28.	Appointment of a Physiological Chemist to study Animal Nutrition problems at Dacca	48,590 0 0	5 years
*29	Dr. H. O. Choudhuri's scheme for investigation of the wither tip of citrus trees	12,600 0 0	3 years
*30.	Dr. A. B. Sinker's scheme for breeding experiments in connection with the improvement of goats	32,000 0 0	5 years
*31	Appointment of a Protozoologist at the Imperial Institute Veterinary Research, Muktesar	Not estimated	5 years
*32	Co-ordinated Rice Research in India	10,06,408 0 0	5 years

**Research Schemes sanctioned by the Governing Body of the 287**  
**Imperial Council of Agricultural Research**

No	Sanctioned Schemes.	Total Sanctioned Grant	Period over which the grant is spread
		Rs. & p	
*33	Additional grant for the purchase of a sharples super centrifuge for the scheme for research into properties of soiloid soil constituents by Professor J N Mukerjee	1,500 0 0	
*34	Additional grant to the Government of Bengal for work on the collection of data on the manual experiment conducted in the past	1,000 0 0	
*35	Extension of the scheme of research by Professor P Parija on water hyacinth	2,180 12 9	1 year
*36	Grant to Dr K C Mehta for (i) investigation on physiologic forms of wheat rusts and (ii) getting necessary relief from part of his duties at College	6,500 0 0	6 months
*37	Additional grant to the Decca University for the purchase of a Potentiometric outfit and for the purchase of glass and other apparatus	1,806 0 0	
*38	Grant to the Sugar Technologist, Imperial Council of Agricultural Research for construction and testing of his improved juice boiling bell	4,000 0 0	2 years
*39	Consignment of mangoes to Dr Zilva for investigation into the vitamin content of mangoes	1,014 12 9	2 years
*40	Extension of Locust Research Scheme	62 240 0 0	15 months up to 31st March 1933.
*41	Appointment of Mr Kartha to compile statistics showing the comparative efficiency of the different feeding scales adopted in the military dairies and of the effects of disease and other necessary factors on dairying efficiency	1,500 0 0	6 months
*42	Consignment of mangoes to the Empire Marketing Board	4 000 0 0	

No	Sanctioned Schemes.	Estimated cost.
		Rs. & p
*1	Dr Uppal's deputation in preparation for the scheme for virus diseases of plants for which Rs 60,390 (5 years), has been sanctioned (One year)	6 667 0 0
*2	Rust on wheat and barley, Dr Mehta (2 years)	54,816 0 0
*3	Decca University for— One extra Assistant (2½ years) Apparatus (1 year)	2 000 0 0 2,000 0 0
*4	Investigation on the relation between the physico-chemical properties and fertility of soils (3 years)	13,600 0 0
*5	Rice physiological scheme Professor Dastur, Bombay (2 years)	7,000 0 0
*6	Locust research	50,000 0 0
*7	Mahalanobis Statistical scheme (2 years)	4 000 0 0
*8	Appointment of Mr Kartha for six months to compile statistics showing the comparative efficiency of the different feeding scales adopted in the military dairies and of the effects of diseases and other necessary factors on dairying efficiency (6 months)	1,500 0 0
*9	Research work at the Anand Creamery in the manufacture of product and bye-products of milk (3 years)	1,10 698 0 0
*10	Investigation into the most suitable and economic methods of combating different types of parasitic infection in ruminants in the field (3 years)	20,123 0 0
*11	Providencia scheme of fruit research Bombay cold storage of fruit scheme (3 years)	90,154 0 0

288 *Research Schemes sanctioned by the Governing Body of the  
Imperial Council of Agricultural Research.*

No	Sanctioned Schemes	Estimated cost.
		Rs. a p.
*12	Horticultural schemes— Madras (5 years) 66 064 0 0 Bengal (5 years) 57,080 0 0 Punjab (2 years) 11 070 0 0 United Provinces Hills (5 years) 1,60 780 0 0 Bihar and Orissa (5 years) 89,900 0 0	
13	Madras Government scheme for research work on potatoes (5 years)	19 995 0 0
14	Dry farming schemes— Bombay Deccan (5 years) 2,40 000 0 0 Hyderabad (5 years) 59,888 0 0 Madras (5 years) 1,89 510 0 0 Punjab (5 years) 1,66 480 0 0	
15	Crops— Tobacco Export for Bengal (5 years) Tobacco Export for Madras (5 years) Tobacco Export for Punjab (2 years)	1,38,150 0 0
16	H E H the Nizam's Government scheme for the improvement of the castor crop in India (5 years)	32 825 0 0
17	Research on the composition of milk (2 years)	8 800 0 0
18	Extension of work on animal nutrition in the Madras Presidency	49,030 0 0
19	Investigation of the organic constituents of Indian soils (5 years)	11 800 0 0
20	Preparation of cheap synthetic manure from town refuse and waste materials by the Indian Institute of Science Bangalore (2 years)	4 960 0 0
21	Extension of sewage farm investigation with special reference to Papaya and Plantain cultivation (3 years)	18 340 0 0
22	Investigation of the Chemistry of Malting Chulam (Sorghum) (3 years)	15 256 0 0
23	Extension of work on quality in crops by the Indian Institute of Science (2 years)	5 400 0 0
24	Scheme for the development of methodology in rural research by the Vishwa Bharati Institute of Rural Reconstruction, Sriniketan (5 years)	18,750 0 0
25	Investigation of Indian fish poisons and other Indian forest products for their insecticidal properties by the Mysore Government (2 years)	15,288 0 0
26	Research work on the statistical basis of the production of crops in India by the Statistician Imperial Council of Agricultural Research (2 years)	5 000 0 0
27	Professor J B Seth's scheme for investigating an electric method of hygrometry (2 years)	3 800 0 0
28	Research in the cytological study of Indian crop plants (5 years)	25,880 0 0
29	Research into the indigenous drugs of India with special reference to their toxicology (5 years)	78,080 0 0
30	Research in systematic collection of medicinal plants and study of food poisons in India by Colonel Chopra (5 years)	62,880 0 0
31	Dr Puri's scheme for work on 'The standardization of Physico-Chemical Single Value measurements most suitable for Indian soils (5 years)	13,500 0 0

Grant of Rs 37,000 spread over 5 years for research work on the genetics of sugarcane at the Imperial Cane-Breeding Station Colimbatore

Grant of Rs 21 000 to the Government of Mysore for the breeding of thick canes.

Grant to the Government of Madras of Rs 1,50,100 spread over a period of 5 years for research on sugarcane in the Madras Presidency

Grant to the Government of the Punjab for the establishment of a sugarcane research station in the Punjab (Rs 1,25,970 spread over 5 years)

Grant to the Government of the U P for investigation into various problems of sugar industry in the U P (Rs 1,11,880 spread over 5 years)

Scheme for a Research and testing Station for the indigenous system of sur and sugar manufacture drawn up by the S. T. I C A R., (Rs 1,67,380, spread over 5 years)

Grant to the Govt. of Assam of Rs 43,000 spread over 5 years for the proposed extension of sugarcane work at the Jorhat Experiment Station, Assam.

Proposed extension of the period of appointment of Mr R. U. Srivastava, B Sc ST I C A R. for a further period of 3 years w e f the 4th July 1933.

Scheme for an economic enquiry into the cost of production of crops in the principal sugarcane and Cotton tracts in India.

## AREA, CULTIVATED AND UNCULTIVATED, in 1930-31 in EACH PROVINCE.

Provinces	Area according to survey	Product Indian States	NET AREA	
			According to survey	According to Village Papers.
	Acres	Acres	Acres	Acres
Ajmer Merwara	1 770 921		1 770 921	1 770 921
Assam	43 361,410	8 061 440	35 299 970	35 299,970
Bengal	59 664 669	3 477 760	49 186 909	49 186,909
Bihar and Orissa	71,607,695	18 344 720	53 172 975	53 172 975
Bombay	97 449 907	18 568 060	78 880 947	78 880 947
Burma	155 849 528		155 849 528	155 849 528
Central Provinces and Berar	89 031 811	19,060 727	69 071 084	64 184 386
Cooch	1 012 260		1 012,260	1 012 260
Delhi	370 194		370 194	370 194
Madras	91,089 440		91 089 440	91 024 181
Manipur Pargana (Central India)	31 362		31 373	31 353
North-West Frontier Province	8,578 214	149 800	8 437 414	8,565 180
Punjab	65 267 965	9 158 700	61 971 265	60 180,382
United Provinces	72 648 741	4 148 232	68 800 509	67 903,345
Total	745 524,108	78 179 309	669,344 769	667,522 475

Provinces.	CULTIVATED		UNCULTIVATED		Forests
	Net area actually sown	Current fallows	Culturable waste other than fallow	Not available for cultivation	
	Acres	Acres	Acres	Acres	Acres
Ajmer Merwara	319 347	180 000	308 343	666 899	26 782
Assam	5 982 993	1 946,101	18 946,727	4 571 030	3 858 119
Bengal	23 460 800	5 078,689	5,971 428	9 587 035	4 594 457
Bihar and Orissa	24 470 900	6 303,791	6 891 306	8 116 448	7 840 580
Bombay	32 620,701	10,507 261	6,785 900	19 649 611	9 117,184
Burma	16 022 971	3 794,912	59 788 871	52,993,483	21,249,289
Central Provinces & Berar	25 364 376	3,348 517	14,160 752	4,988 879	16,371 656
Cooch	187 978	171,362	11,690	234,045	257,185
Delhi	207 509	17 680	63 924	81,081	
Madras	84,222,604	10 326,235	12,919,111	20,166,249	13,560,982
Manipur Pargana (Central India)	7 194	267	3,968	949	18,975
North West Frontier Province	2,072,253	811 339	2 691 108	2,632,112	358,218
Punjab	26,633 064	3 990 897	14,826 306	12 713,216	1,966 279
United Provinces	35,542 446	2,595 517	10 647 202	9,939 769	9 268,411
Total	229 115,236	49,617,618	164 016 726	146,810,510	87,962,886



## AREA UNDER IRRIGATION IN 1930-31 IN EACH PROVINCE

Provinces	Total Area Sown.	AREA IRRIGATED				
		By Canals.		By Tanks	By Wells	Other Sources
		Government	Private			
	Acres	Acres	Acres	Acres	Acres	Acres
Ajmer Merwara	398 820			31 166	108 684	
Assam	6 640,598	145	306 149	1 241	33	271 201
Bengal	28 398 800	77 183	203,690	1 110 120	32 007	306 887
Bihar and Orissa	20 778 900	775 241	901 000	1 599,184	665 123	1 419,616
Bombay	34 018 840	3 209 387	83 423	124 867	621 530	105 805
Burma	18 997 719	663 306	263 501	178 010	17 236	349 014
Central Provinces & Berar	27 606 137	†	980 996	†	123 929	45 097
Coorg	138 958	2 293		1 502		
Dolha	239 923	40 872		2,712	23 278	
Madras	39 191,681	3 700 567	144 497	3 614,264	1 243,646	450 119
Manpur Pargana (Central India)	7 570				70	
North West Frontier Province	2,423,318	392 055	409 583		81 318	90,227
Punjab	30,260,208	10,238 527	898,283	33,066	4 013 892	129 776
United Provinces	43,750,427	3 060 320	45,211	64,305	4 914 300	2,142,799
Total	261,913,429	22,159,951	3,710,383	6 795 234	11,745 107	5,310 541

† Included under Private canals

Provinces	AREA IRRIGATED	CROPS IRRIGATED *				
	Total Area Irrigated	Rice	Wheat	Barley	Jowar or Cholam (great millet)	Bajra or Cumbu (spiked millet)
	Acres	Acres.	Acres	Acres	Acres	Acres
Ajmer Merwara	139 848	78	11 474	36 388	1 897	2 019
Assam	578 769	576 469				
Bengal	1 784,892	1,492 070	14 620	5 510	50	30
Bihar and Orissa	5 290 164	8 552,948	259 784	189 296	1 075	1,466
Bombay	4,145,017	1 465 984	521 478	16 522	72, 369	52, 203
Burma	1 471 176	1 427 669	14		37	
Central Provinces & Berar	1 130 022	976,201	44 402	1 986	261	
Coorg	3,590	3,595				
Delhi	66,862	41	25 445	4 834	2 118	827
Madras	3 153 093	8,477 155	2 594	3	300 557	324,401
Manpur Pargana (Central India)	70		30	2		
North West Fron- tier Province	973 185	89 684	325 943	72 982	16 663	7 882
Punjab	14 813,534	804 413	5 365 861	256 378	102,419	448 204
United Provinces	10 226,991	711 212	3 359 757	2 013 180	58,852	10,840
Total	49 697 216	19 627 519	10 121,402	2 548 580	1 398 298	1 315 671

\* Includes area irrigated at both harvests

Provinces.	CROPS IRRIGATED*						
	Maize	Other cereals and pulses	Sugarcane	Other food crops	Cotton	Other non food crops	TOTAL
	Acres	Acres	Acres	Acres	Acres	Acres	Acres
Ajmer Merwara	40 933	15 775	180	8 433	23,563	5 547	146 687
Assam		50		2 100		100	578 780
Bengal	4,109	68,783	63,171	145,254	539	98 804	1 890,890
Bihar and Orissa	83,428	685,156	18 099	159 417	2 109	119 964	5 344,720
Bombay	28,177	292 019	63 947	198 333	296,153	368 123	4 501,366
Burma	470	3,446	1 891	61,049	72	18,902	1,513 630
Central Provinces and Berar	298	2 874	10 396	78 044	29	8 531	1 130 022
Coorg							3 595
Delhi	1 536	8 454	4 543	5 511	2 965	11 098	66,862
Madras	2,978	1,100 296	111 266	280 379	137 079	495,265	11,324,943
Manpur Pargana (Central India)			6			32	70
North West Frontier Province	266,642	29 545	46 866	30 218	11,763	125,164	975,092
Punjab	519 133	1,499 100	362 298	236,506	2,023,446	3 378 375	15,071,178
United Provinces	336 281	3 258 133	1 111 302	378 352	455,105	320 570	11,215 589
Total	1 284,965	6,163,584	1,023,000	1 581 696	2 952,803	4 946,735	53,768 435

\* Includes area irrigated at both harvests

## ARRA UNDER DIFFERENT CROPS CULTIVATED IN 1930-31 IN EACH PROVINCE

Provinces	FOOD GRAINS				
	Rice	Wheat	Barley	Jowar or rholum (great millet)	Bajra or cumbu (spiked millet)
	Acres	Acres	Acres	Acres	Acres
Ajmer Merwara	416	23 740	46,427	64 855	25,341
Assam	4 651 748				
Bengal	20 582 000	142 900	86,200	7 200	2,400
Bihar and Orissa	18 927 000	1 213,000	1 362 300	82 800	71 400
Bombay	3 200 416	2 285 271	85 547	9 193 060	5,078,488
Burma	19 047,566	34,259		487 732	
Central Provinces & Berar Coorg	5 541,208 82 822	3 097 872	17 609	4 716 153	188 588
Delhi	50	40 893	12,287	32 579	71 462
Madras	11 677 529	19 784	2 968	4 761 209	2,912,573
Manpur Pargana (Central India)	144	1 650	2	2 283	7
North-West Frontier Province	40 668	800 109	168 402	81 279	137 754
Punjab	976,529	9 287 145	656,179	890 814	3,286 158
United Provinces	6,843,572	7,760 383	4 310 050	2 009 071	2 024 411
Total	80 651 668	24 797 008	8 692,971	22 808 485	13 698 562

Provinces	FOOD GRAINS				
	Bagi or jowar (millet)	Maize	Gram (pulse)	Other food grains and pulses	Total Food Grains
	Acres	Acres	Acres	Acres	Acres
Ajmer Merwara	94	86,436	20 843	80 284	328,441
Assam				192 388	4 844 136
Bengal	4 200	94 100	151 500	1 019 000	22,069,600
Bihar and Orissa	812,100	1 629 600	1,481,700	4 487 000	25 066,900
Bombay	666,904	173,116	875 984	3 025 429	24 596,106
Burma		217 697	254 131	664 604	14 706,089
Central Provinces & Berar Coorg	10 682 3,373	154 449	1 331 660	5 213 582	20,221 803
Delhi	16	2,916	126	1 176	87 497
Madras	2,166,512	149,532	25 228	6 584	194,014
Manpur Pargana (Central India)			84 899†	7 110 875	28 834,860
North West Frontier Province		983	765	177	5,961
Punjab	21 887	470 088	192,856	97 650	2 073,954
United Provinces	286 109	1 094 710	4 121 767	1 270 137	21,554,826
	286 109	2 363 088	5 102 436	6,881 573	38,081 587
Total	3,972,870	6,457 615	13 643 927	30 082 659	202 735,765

\* Included under Other food grains and pulses.

† Relates to 'Bengal gram'

## AREA UNDER DIFFERENT CROPS CULTIVATED IN 1930 SI IN EACH PROVINCE\*

Provinces.	OILSEEDS							
	Linseed	Sesamum (oil or linlin)	Rape and mustard	Ground nut	Cocoanut	Castor	Other Oil seeds	Total Oilseeds
	Acres	Acres	Acres	Acres	Acres	Acres	Acres	Acres
Ajmer Merwara	90	13 595	1 637	632			292	16 186
Assam	11 574	22 584	358,992			4 883		398 018
Bengal	116 900	152 800	768,600	700	12 000	100	35 200	1,036 200
Bihar and Orissa	5,3700	189 100	657,000	1 200	28,500	55 400	394 400	1 879 900
Bombay	137,130	208,561	208 955	999 077	26,691	60 760	233,229	1 868 793
Burma	39	1 341 959	4 594	504 523	10 702		7 544	1 929 361
Central Provinces and Berar	788 009	576 840	63 512	147 766		44 657	324 664	1 895,948
Coorg		77	1					78
Delhi	2	14	7 463				329	7 839
Madras	4 294	745 872	14,729	3 576 157	561 72	283,238	146 440	5 230 062
Manipur Pargana (Central India)	263	56	81					400
North-West Frontier Province	175	3 262	83 184				10	86,631
Punjab	25 518	126 056	888 491			48	5 784	1 047 894
United Provinces	309 531	237 935	245 095	21,399		6,766	70 786	910 912
Total	1 999 125	3 638 103	9 296 765	5,310 454	639 565	465 827	1 117 618	16 457 557

Provinces.	FIBRES						
	Condiments and spices	Sugar cane	Sugar Others*	Cotton	Jute	Other fibres	Total fibres
	Acres	Acres	Acres	Acres	Acres	Acres	Acres
Ajmer-Merwara	4 276	487	13	31 147		93	31,240
Assam		92 994		41 623	192 016		233 639
Bengal	127 300	198 500	52,700	58 100	3 028 300	67 000	3 158 400
Bihar and Orissa	64 000	284 000		69 800	179 000†	25 800	274 400
Bombay	200,377	64 687	1 291	3,840 580		98 981	3,927 541
Burma	84 017	20 227	21-221	373 454		1 642	375,096
Central Provinces and Berar	102 020	21 954		4,750,454		92 049	4,342 508
Coorg	3,487	11					460
Delhi	1 500	4 884		3 500		557	4 117
Madras	624 219	114 877	91 080	2 041 284		168,290	2 209 574
Manipur Pargana (Central India)				1,150		82	1 182
North-West Frontier Province	2,063	40,377		13 436		688	14 124
Punjab	46 533	425 729		2,184,239		47 371	2 211,610
United Provinces	110 087	1 488 419		822,273	2 938	218 307	1 043 518
Total	1 389 879	2 702 752	166,233	14 200 380	3 402 254	719 270	18,822 404

\* Area under sugar yielding plants other than sugarcane  
 † Revised to 235,000 acres by the Director of Agriculture.

## AREA UNDER DIFFERENT CROPS CULTIVATED IN 1920-21 IN EACH PROVINCE.

Provinces	Dyes and Tanning materials		Drugs and Narcotics					Fodder Crops
	Indigo	Others	Opium	Tea	Toffee	Tobacco	Other Drugs and Narcotics (a)	
	Acres	Acres	Acres	Acres	Acres	Acres	Acres	Acres
Ajmer Merwara						86		3 733
Assam				411 911		13 804		
Bengal				199 500		283 900	4 000	94 500
Bihar and Orissa	4 800	500		3 800		136 500		32 200
Bombay	89	566 598		31	7	145 517	29 077	2 344 825
Burma	420			55 560	10	115,045	68 634	205,436
Central Provinces and Berar						15 980	1 265	430,894
Coorg		43		415	40 035	11	269	
Delhi	2	2				1 418		19 387
Madras	46,905	6,023	85	65 609	51,377	242,644	145 478	449,860
Manipur Pargana (Central India)								7
North-West Frontier Province	1					11 210		106,057
Punjab	8 096	5 848	3 673	9,679		71 246	998	4 420 525
United Provinces	3 034	326	93,644	6 186		74,782	2 334	1 186 450
Total	64 187	579 340	42,562	774 683	92 840	1,112 183	261 930	9 289 886

(a) Includes figures for Cinchona and Indian hemp also

Provinces	Fruits and Vegetables including root crops	Miscellaneous Crops		Total area sown	Deduct area sown more than once	Net area sown
		Food	Non food			
	Acres	Acres	Acres	Acres	Acres	Acres
Ajmer Merwara	3 281	7 508	3 049	898 320	78 073	819 847
Assam	530 783	(a)	168 216	6 645 598	662 605	5 082 993
Bengal	748,900	252 800	107,800	28 398 800	4,938 500	23 460,300
Bihar and Orissa	677 300	1 002 400	348 800	29 778 000	5 398 000	24 470 000
Bombay	261 518	2 752	6 612	34 018 840	1 398 139	32 620 701
Burma	1 144,880	22,641	249,123	18,097 710	(b) 974 748	18 022,971
Central Provinces and Berar	122,145	3,547	645	27,658,187	1 293 761	26 364,376
Coorg	5,795			138 958	980	137,978
Delhi	6,035	244	781	239 923	32 414	207,509
Madras	691,610	63,867	174 191	39,191 661	4,969 077	34,222 604
Manipur Pargana (Central India)	14			7,570	876	7,194
North West Frontier Province	28 073	48 531	5 805	2 423 348	351 095	2 072 253
Punjab	339 981	120 918	6 652	30 265 208	3 581 544	26 683 664
United Provinces	595 464	199,865	7 810	43 760,427	8 207 981	35 552,446
Total	5 146 769	1,724,463	1 070 483	261 913 429	32 798 193	229 115,236

(a) Included under non food crops

(b) Includes triple cropped area of 67 acres



## AGRICULTURAL PRODUCE

The following table shows the area under the principal crops, in British India, and their territorial distribution for 1930-31. The sown area is always greater than the area of cultivated land, owing to double cropping. The figures represent acres.

Province	Rice	Wheat	Barley	Other Food Grains and Pulses	Total Food Grains and Pulses	Oilseeds	Sugar	Cotton	Jute	Total area sown	Net area sown after deducting area sown more than once
Assam	4 631 748			192,368	4 844 136	398 013	82 904		192,016	6 645 501	6,982 998
Penal	20,582,000	142 900	86,200	1 278 400	22,089 500	1,089 200	251 200	58 100	3,028,800	28 898 800	23 480 800
Bihar & Orissa	13 927 000	1 213,000	1 862 300	8,364 600	25 066 900	1 676 500	284 000	69 600	179 000	28 778 900	24,470 900
Pombay	3 260,416	2,295 271	35,547	19 014 961	24,506 195	1,868 793	65,006	3,830,660		34 018 840	32 820 701
Burma	13 047 566	34,250		1,624 214	14 706 030	1 929 861	41 448	373 454		18,997,719	16,022 971
C P & Berar	5,541 208	3 097 872	17,609	11 565 114	20 221 808	1 895 948	21 354	4,750,464		36,101,661	25 364 376
Madras	11 677 529	10,786	2 968	17,184 607	29 884 890	5 380 002	293 967	2 041 284			34 223 004
N W Frontier Province	40 868	860 100	163 402	979,807	2 073 966	86 681	46 877	13 436		2 423 346	2,073,953
Punjab	976, 529	9 287 145	656,176	10 684 973	21,554,826	1 047 804	423 720	2,164,389		30,266 208	26 683,664
United Provinces	6 843,572	7,760 892	4 310 040	10,167,582	34 081 667	910 912	1,488 419	822 273	2 938	43 750,427	35,542 446
Minor Areas	83 432	66 283	59,716	407 482	615,913	24 508	5 101	35,887		794 771	672,028
Total	80 631 668	24,707 008	8 692 971	90 614,118	202 735 765	16 457,537	2 868 987	14,900 880	2,402,254	281,913,429	230 112 236



## AGRICULTURAL STATISTICS.

	1923-24	1924-25	1925-26	1926-27	1927-28	1928-29	1929-30	1930-31
	Acres	Acres	Acres	Acres (In thou- sands)	Acres (In thou- sands)	Acres (In thou- sands)	Acres (In thou- sands)	Acres (In thou- sands)
Net area by professional survey	947 746 677	967 644 262	967 610 031	667 750	670 638	679 047	669 016	669 345
Area under forest	85 979 312	86 514 012	86 937 009	87 029	86 965	87 224	87 277	87 962
Area not available for cultivation	151 847 617	150 971 040	150 194 144	149 014	149 643	149 034	146 873	146 810
Out-of-use waste other than fallow	154 602 297	152 895 343	151 871 922	153 531	155 477	154 690	155 491	154 017
Fallow land	49 619 703	47 178 964	49 805 848	49 693	51 029	48 433	49 714	49 618
Net area sown	222 436 277	226 960 245	225 849 051	225 012	223 862	223 166	224 161	223 116
Area irrigated	44 924 626	45 298 691	47 566 761	47 783	48 381	49 762	51 010	49 697
Area under Food-crops—								
Rice	77 200 711	79 306 399	80 171 558	78 602	79 607	81 182	79 424	80 432
Wheat	24 294 647	24 645 067	23 976 077	24 181	24 569	24 926	24 781	24 797
Barley	7 181 144	6 960 792	6 610 072	6 587	6 855	7 538	7 027	6 698
Jowar	21 139 172	22 470 373	20 616 744	21 121	21 248	20 534	23 241	22 808
Bajra	13 674 670	11 965 420	12 269 881	13 801	14 064	13 052	13 291	13 608
Bagi	4 230 442	3 990 093	3 861 397	3 854	4 462	3 904	4 000	3 968
Maze	5 841 693	5 847 064	5 504 067	5 555	5 848	6 012	6 552	6 453
Green	14 437 512	10 581 177	16 255 194	15 694	15 873	15 693	11 452	16 444
Other food-grains and pulses	29 010 771	28 887 793	28 711 864	28 184	29 600	29 051	30 294	30 083
Total Food-grains	197 000 162	200 427 618	196 069 074	197 219	196 679	200 269	200 018	202 780
Area under other food crops in- cluding fruits, vegetables con- diments, spices & miscellaneous food-crops)	7 964 130	7 671 350	7 764 194	7 537	7 844	7 852	7 898	8 241
Sugar	3 044 711	2 654 670	2 805 262	3 041	3 046	2 675	2 583	2 860
Grain	199 595	94 298	105 165	182	187	87	91	92
Tea	713 161	713 836	728 657	736	743	760	766	775

## AGRICULTURAL STATISTICS OF BRITISH INDIA

	1923 24	1924 25	1925 26	1926 27	1927 28	1928 29	1929 30	1930 31
—	Acres	Acres	Acres	Area (in thousand acres)	Area (in thousand acres)	Area (in thousand acres)	Area (in thousand acres)	Area (in thousand acres)
<b>Area under Oilseeds—</b>								
Linseed	2 614 120	2 550 479	2 524 078	2 325	2 212	2 002	1 927	1 999
Sesamum (til)	3 235 549	3 526 417	3 409 919	3 172	3 541	3 063	3 556	3 438
Rape and Mustard	3 652 940	3 920 035	3 038 948	3 280	3 277	4 287	3 554	3 207
Other Oilseeds *	4 722 107	5 008 894	6 138 854	6 252	7 028	7 839	7 203	7 534
<b>Total Oilseeds</b>	<b>14,254,516</b>	<b>15,013,819</b>	<b>15,156,810</b>	<b>14,999</b>	<b>16,151</b>	<b>17,886</b>	<b>16,730</b>	<b>16,458</b>
<b>Area under—</b>								
Cotton	15 991 447	17 414 349	18 136 100	15 687	14 804	10 407	16 141	14 801
Other fibres	2 929 331	2 737 931	2 829 086	1 805	2 513	3 082	3 346	3 492
Indigo	703 131	902 630	810 627	805	713	637	609	719
Opium	174 966	307 234	138 818	304	47	81	71	64
Tobacco	142 152	127 452	83 080	60	54	49	41	43
Fodder crops	1 025 474	1 065 656	1 064 862	1 055	1 145	1 150	1 172	1 112
	8 764 333	8 836 438	8 632 156	8 940	9 152	9 177	9 381	9 300
<b>Yields in thousands of—</b>								
Rice (cleaned)	28 198 000	31,072 000	30 777 000	30 604†	30 192†	29 187†	32 196†	28 841†
Wheat	9 660 000	8 867 000	8 690 000	8 973	7 771	67 782	10 489	9 584
Cane	13 430 000	14 480 000	15 180 000	14 382	15 050	16 782	17 863	18 973
Tea †	37 151 000	37 356 000	36 507 000	36 233	36 950	464 153	482 815	391 081
Cotton	5 181 000	6 088 000	6 315 000	5 034	5 782	5 782	5 248	5 224
Jute †	8 401 000	8 082 000	8 640 000	12 132	10 188	9 006	10 335	11 205
Linseed	483 000	501 000	402 000	406	348	322	380	377
Rape and Mustard	1 149 000	1 220 000	909 000	1 004	910	910	1 003	988
Sesamum (til)	1 441 000	1 513 000	1 421 000	1 414	1 414	1 414	1 414	1 414
Groundnut	1 084 000	1 485 000	1 960 000	2 046	2 718	3 211	2 668	2 164
Castor seed	35 000	32 000	34 000	129	136	113	116	113
Indigo	35 000	32 000	34 000	129	136	113	116	113
Cane sugar (Cane)	8 917 000	2 548 000	2 977 000	3 949	4 111	2 703	9 752	3 238
Rubber †	14 402 000	15 401 000	19 970 000	23 004	26 412	26 839	28 023	24 851

Note.—The acreage of crops given in this table is for British India only, but the yield includes the crops in certain Indian States also.  
 \* Groundnut, coconut, castor and other oilseeds. † The statistics of the production of tea, jute and rubber are for calendar years.  
 ‡ Includes yield of other tracts for which no forecast is made.

The following is a summary of the various crop forecasts relating to the season 1931-32 issued by the Department of Commercial Intelligence and Statistics, India:—

Crop and Forecast	Tracts comprised in the figures and percentage of total Indian crop represented by them	Estimated Area.	Per cent. of preceding year (100 figure of same date preceding year)	Estimated outturn	Per cent. of preceding year (100 figure of same date preceding year)
Jute*— Final	Bengal (a) Bihar and Orissa and Assam (100 per cent of the total jute area in India)	Acres 1,862,000	53	5,566,000 bales (b)	40
Indigo— Final	Madras Punjab Bihar and Orissa, United Provinces and Bombay (Sind and Indian States) (about 93 per cent of the total indigo area of India)	50,800	84	11,000 cwts	80
Sugarcane— Final	United Provinces † Punjab Bihar and Orissa, Bengal Madras Bombay † North West Frontier Province Assam Central Provinces and Berar Delhi Mysore Hyderabad and Baroda (a little over 94 per cent of the total sugarcane area of India)	2,886,000	103	2,880,000 tons	121
Rice— Final	Bengal Bihar and Orissa Burma Madras United Provinces † Central Provinces and Berar Assam Bombay, Coorg Hyderabad Mysore and Baroda (about 97 per cent of the total rice area of India)	84,034,000	102	32,770,000 tons	102
Groundnut— Final	Madras Bombay † Burma Central Provinces and Berar and Hyderabad (about 94 per cent of the total groundnut area of India)	5,562,000	85	2,697,000 tons	85
Castorseed	(Practically all castor growing tracts)	1,568,000	107	148,000 tons	119
Sesamum— Supplementary	Burma, United Provinces Madras Bombay †, Central Provinces and Berar Bihar and Orissa Bengal Punjab Ajmer Merwara, Hyderabad, Baroda and Kotah † (about 89 per cent of the total sesamum area of India)	5,491,000	98	463,000 tons	88

\* Issued by the Director of Agriculture Bengal  
(a) Including Cooch Behar and Tripura State.  
‡ In Rajputana.

† Including Indian States  
(b) Include figures for Nepal.

*Crop Forecasts*

301

Crop and Forecast	Tracts comprised in the figures and percentage of total Indian crop represented by them	Estimated Area	Per cent of preceding year (100 figure of same date preceding year)	Estimated outturn	Per cent of preceding year (100 figure of same date preceding year)
Cotton— Supplementary	All cotton growing tracts	Acres 23,523 000†	99	4 064,000 bales	78
Wheat— Final	Punjab† United Provinces† Central Provinces and Berar† Bombay† Bihar and Orissa† North West Frontier Province† Bengal Delhi Alwar Merwara Central India (Nagor Rajputana Hyderabad Baroda and Mysore (a little over 98 per cent of the total wheat area of India)	88,740 000	105	9 026,000 tons	97
Rape and Mustard— Final	United Provinces Punjab Bengal Bihar and Orissa Assam Bombay† North West Frontier Province† Central Provinces and Bihar Delhi Alwar† Baroda and Hyderabad (about 96 per cent of the total rape and mustard area of India)	6,117,000	92	1 028 000 tons	(c) 102
Linseed— Final	Central Provinces and Berar† United Provinces Bihar and Orissa Bengal Bombay† Punjab, Hyderabad and Kotah† (about 92 per cent of the total linseed area of India)	3,241 000	108	411 000 tons	109

† Including Indian States

‡ In Rajputana

(c) Excluding the Central Provinces and Berar from which report has been received for the first time this year

## Irrigation.

The chief characteristics of the Indian rainfall are its unequal distribution over the country, its irregular distribution throughout the seasons and its liability to failure or serious deficiency. The normal annual rainfall varies from 460 inches at Cherrapunji in the Assam hills to less than three inches in Upper Sind. The greatest rainfall actually measured at any station in any one year was 90½ inches, recorded at Cherrapunji in 1861, while at stations in Upper Sind it has been nil. There are thus portions of the country which suffer as much from excessive rainfall as others do from drought.

The second important characteristic of the rainfall is its unequal distribution throughout the seasons. Except in the south-east of the peninsula, where the heaviest precipitation is received from October to December, by far the greater portion of the rainfalls during the south-west monsoon, between June and October. During the winter months the rainfall is comparatively small, the normal amount varying from half an inch to two inches, while the hot weather from March to May or June, is practically rainless. Consequently it happens that in one season of the year the greater part of India is deluged with rain and is the scene of the most wonderful and rapid growth of vegetation, in another period the same tract becomes a dreary, sun-burnt waste. The transition from the latter to the former stage often occurs in a few days. From the agricultural point of view the most unsatisfactory feature of the Indian rainfall is its liability to failure or serious deficiency. The average annual rainfall over the whole country is about 45 inches and there is but little variation from this average from year to year, the greatest recorded being only about seven inches. But if separate tracts are considered, extraordinary variations are found. At many stations annual rainfalls of less than half the average are not uncommon, while at some less than a quarter of the normal amount has been recorded in a year of extreme drought.

**Scarcity.**—Classing a year in which the deficiency is 25 per cent. as a dry year and one in which it is 40 per cent. as a year of severe drought, the examination of past statistics shows that, over the precarious area, one year in five may be expected to be a dry year and one in ten a year of severe drought. It is largely in order to remove the menace of these years that the great irrigation systems of India have been constructed.

**Government Works.**—The Government irrigation works of India may be divided into two main classes, those provided with artificial storage, and those dependent throughout the year on the natural supplies of the rivers from which they have their origin. In actual fact, practically every irrigation work depends upon

storage of one kind or another but, in many cases, this is provided by nature without man's assistance. In Northern India, upon the Himalayan rivers and in Madras, where the cold weather rains are even heavier than those of the south-west monsoon, the principal non-storage systems are found.

The expedient of storing water in the monsoon for utilization during the subsequent dry weather has been practised in India from time immemorial in their simplest form, such storage works consist of an earthen embankment constructed across a valley or depression, behind which the water collects, and those under Government control range from small tanks irrigating only a few acres each to the huge reservoirs recently completed in the Deccan which are capable of storing over 20,000 million cubic feet of water. By gradually escaping water from a work of the latter type a supply can be maintained long after the river on which the reservoir is situated would otherwise be dry and useless.

**The Three Classes.**—Previously all irrigation works were divided into three classes: Productive, Protective and Minor, but during the triennium 1921-24 the method of determining the sources from which the funds for the construction of Government works was provided was changed, and now all works, whether major or minor, for which capital accounts are kept have been re-classified under two heads, Productive and Unproductive, with a third class embracing areas irrigated by non-capital works. The main criterion to be satisfied before a work can be classed as productive is that it shall, within ten years of the completion of construction, produce sufficient revenue to cover its working expenses and the interest charges on its capital cost. Most of the largest irrigation systems in India belong to the productive class. The total capital outlay direct and indirect on irrigation and navigation works including works under construction amounted at the end of the year 1923-24 to Rs 180 crores.

Unproductive works are constructed primarily with a view to the protection of precarious tracts and to guard against the necessity for periodical expenditure on the relief of the population in times of famine. They are financed from the current revenues of India, generally from the annual grant for famine relief and insurance, and are not directly remunerative, the construction of each such work being separately justified by a comparison of the value of each acre protected (based upon such factors as the probable cost of famine relief, the population of the tract, the area already protected and the minimum area which must be protected in order to tide over a period of severe drought) with the cost of such protection.

Nearly one-eighth of the whole area irrigated in India from Government works is effected by minor works for which no capital account is kept.

**Growth of Irrigation**—There has, during the last fifty years, been a steady growth in the area irrigated by Government irrigation works. From 10½ million acres in 1878-79 the area annually irrigated rose to 19½ million acres at the beginning of the century and to 28 million acres in 1919-20, the record year up to that date. This record was, however, again surpassed in the year 1929-30 when the total area irrigated by all classes of works in India excluding the Indian States amounted to 31½ million acres.

The main increase has been in the class of productive works which irrigated 4½ million acres in 1878-79 and rose to 20 756 209 acres in 1929-30. During the year 1929-30 the areas irrigated by productive and unproductive works amounted to 23 505,075 acres and 4,491,677 acres respectively.

The area irrigated in 1929-30 was largest in the Punjab, in which province 11 657,622 acres were irrigated during the year. In addition about 1 212 000 acres were irrigated from channels which although drawing their supplies from British canals, lie wholly in the Indian States. The Madras Presidency came next with an area of 7 million acres, followed by the United Provinces with nearly 4½ million and Sind with 8½ million acres.

**Capital and Revenue**—The total capital invested in the works has risen from Rs. 42.86 lakhs in 1900-01 to Rs. 190 crores in 1929-30. As regards revenue, the Government irrigation works of India, taken as a whole, yield a return of nearly 5½ per cent on the capital invested in them; this is a satisfactory result as Rs. 44 crores of the total have been spent on unproductive works, most of which return less than 1 per cent. The capital outlay also includes expenditure on a number of large works under construction, which have not yet begun to earn revenue.

**Charges for Water**—The charges for water are levied in different ways in the various provinces. In some, notably in Sind, the ordinary land revenue assessment includes also the charge for water, 9/10ths of this assessment being regarded as due to the canals. In others, as in parts of Madras and Bombay, different rates of land revenue are assessed according to whether the land is irrigated or not, and the assessment upon irrigated land includes also the charge for water. These methods may

however be regarded as exceptional. Over the greater part of India water is paid for separately, the area actually irrigated is measured, and a rate is charged per acre according to the crop grown. Lower rates are often levied in cases where irrigation is by "lift", that is to say where the land is too high for the water to flow on to it by gravity and consequently the cultivator has to lift it on to his field.

Various other methods of assessment have been tried such as by renting outlets for an annual sum or by charging according to the volume of the water used, but these have never been successful. The cultivator fully understands the principle of "No crops, no charge", which is now followed as far as possible in canal administration, but has no confidence in a system under which his liability for water rate is independent of the area and quality of his crop.

The rates charged vary considerably with the crop grown, and are different in each province and often upon the several canals in a single province. Thus in the Punjab they vary from Rs. 7-8-0 to Rs. 12 per acre for sugarcane, from Rs. 4-0 to Rs. 7-8-0 per acre for rice, from Rs. 3-4-0 to Rs. 5-4-0 per acre for wheat, from Rs. 3 to Rs. 4-4-0 per acre for cotton and from Rs. 2 to Rs. 3-4-0 per acre for millets and pulses. Charge is made for additional waterings. Practically speaking, Government guarantees sufficient water for the crop and gives it as available. If the crop fails to mature, or if its yield is much below normal, either the whole or part of the irrigation assessment is remitted.

A somewhat different system, the long lease system is in force in parts of Bengal and the Central Provinces under which the cultivators pay a small rate for a term of years whether they take water or not. In these provinces where the normal rainfall is fairly high it is always a question whether irrigation will be necessary at all, and if the cultivators have to pay the full rate they are apt to hold off until water becomes absolutely essential, and the sudden and universal demand then usually exceeds the supply. By paying a reduced rate every year for a term of years they become entitled to water when required, consequently there is no temptation to wait till the last possible moment, and the demand is much more evenly distributed throughout the season.

Taken as a whole, irrigation is offered on extremely easy terms and the water rates represent only a very small proportion of the extra profit which the cultivator secures owing to the water he receives.

**Triennial Comparisons**—The average area irrigated in British India by Government works of all classes during the triennium 1924-27 was nearly 28 million acres and this figure increased to very nearly 30 million acres during the triennium 1927-30.

The amounts obtained in each province are given in the table below:—

Provinces	Average area irrigated in triennium 1925-28	Triennium 1927-30
Madras	7,205,087	7,277,067
Bombay (Deccan)	440,536	406,748
Sind	3,385,879	3,579,592
Bengal	97,182	90,064
United Provinces	2,698,263	3,080,367
Panjab	10,448,730	11,200,550
Burma	1,939,029	1,904,321
Bihar and Orissa	930,112	917,067
Central Provinces	417,850	403,438
North West Frontier Province	269,343	408,064
Rajputana	24,820	31,984
Baluchistan	22,319	22,407
Total	27,978,152	29,954,059

**Productive Works.**—Taking productive works only, a triennial comparison is given in the following table. It will be seen that the average area irrigated by such works during the triennium was one-and-a-half million acres more than in the previous period:—

Provinces	Average area irrigated in previous triennium 1924-27	Average area irrigated in triennium 1927-30
Madras	3,732,271	3,821,815
Bombay Deccan	2,699	2,637
Sind	2,894,468	2,661,519
United Provinces	2,462,061	3,320,003
Panjab	9,755,740	10,775,794
Burma	1,031,403	1,378,398
Central Provinces	153,942	21,889
North West Frontier Province	200,413	207,760
Total	20,732,997	22,202,808

Taking the productive works as a whole, the capital invested in them was, at the end of 1929-30, Rs. 86 crores. The net revenue for the year was Rs. 692 lakhs giving a return 8.94 per cent as compared with 6 per cent in 1918-19 and 9½ per cent in 1919-20. In considering these figures it must be remembered that the capital invested includes the expenditure upon several works which have only lately come into operation and others which are under

construction, which classes at present contribute little or nothing in the way of revenue; moreover only receipts from water rates and a share of the enhanced land revenue due to the introduction of irrigation are credited to the canals, so that the returns include nothing on account of the large addition to the general revenues of the country which follows in the wake of their construction.

# Irrigation—Non-capital Works

305

**Unproductive Works.**—Turning now to the unproductive works, the areas irrigated in the various provinces during the triennium were as below —

Provinces	Average area irrigated in previous triennium 1921-27	Average area irrigated in triennium 1927-30
Madras	271,455	266,849
Bombay-Deccan	277,709	238,278
Sind	527,737	531,722
Bengal	73,381	67,802
United Provinces	207,312	252,643
Punjab	243,613	424,756
Burma	268,110	539,253
Bihar and Orissa	839,731	904,303
Central Provinces	230,280	333,482
North-West Frontier Province	156,311	195,314
Rajputana	23,272	31,964
Baluchistan	22,070	22,407
Total	3,191,583	4,109,738

**Non-capital Works.**—The results obtained from the non-capital works are given below —

Provinces	Average area irrigated in previous triennium 1924-27	Average area irrigated in triennium 1927-30
Madras	3 174 731	3,189 303
Bombay Deccan	157 025	164,838
Sind	87 279	85 351
Bengal	22,135	22 252
United Provinces	8,006	14 717
Punjab	349 768	N/A
Burma	72,870	76 676
Bihar and Orissa	2,246	2,764
Central Provinces	45,639	45,067
Total	3,919 749	3 601 963

**Capital Outlay.**—The total capital outlay, direct and indirect, on irrigation and navigation works, including works under construction, amounted at the end of 1929-30 to Rs 130 crores. The gross revenue for the year was Rs. 13.94 lakhs, and the working expenses Rs. 5.86 lakhs, the net return on capital was therefore 5.44 per cent. Of the several provinces, the return on the capital outlay invested in productive works was highest in the Punjab, where the canals yielded 13.61 per cent

In Madras the percentage of return was 7.70 while in the United Provinces a return of 5.80 per cent. was realised. In considering these figures it must be remembered that the capital invested includes considerable expenditure upon three projects of the first magnitude, viz. the Sarda Canal, the Lloyd Barrage project and the Cauvery (Mettur) project which were under construction and contributed little or nothing in the way of revenue.



**Irrigated Acreage.**—A comparison of the acreage of crops matured during 1929-30 by means of Government irrigation systems with the total area under cultivation in the several provinces is given below—

Provinces	Net area cropped	Area irrigated by Government irrigation works	Percentage of area irrigated to total cropped area	Capital cost of Government irrigation & Navigation works to end of 1929-30 In lakhs of rupees	Estimated value of crops raised on areas receiving State irrigation In lakhs of rupees
Madras	39,259,000	7,851,000	18.8	16.60	28.19*
Bombay Deccan	34,294,000	412,000	1.2	28.61	3.19
Hind	4,643,000	3,805,000	78.5	4.69	8.06
Bengal	27,535,000	82,000	0.3	24.55	2.47
United Provinces	41,574,000	4,404,000	10.6	32.94	44.22
Punjab	30,954,000	11,687,000	37.8	8.61	8.40
Burma	17,775,000	2,053,000	11.5	6.28	6.40
Bihar and Orissa	30,387,000	886,000	2.9	6.43	2.02
Central Provinces	18,060,000	376,000	2.1		
North West Frontier Provinces	2,885,000	418,000	14.5	2.04	2.06
Rajputana	344,000	82,000	9.2	35	12
Baluchistan	890,000	22,000	2.4	34	6
Total	248,618,000	31,648,000	12.7	1,80.27	1,27.81

\* Exclusive of the value of crops raised on some 3 million acres irrigated by non-capital works.

**New Works.**—The major works of exceptional importance are the Sukkur Barrage and Canals in Sind, the Cauvery (Mettur) project in Madras, and the Sutlej Valley Canals in the Punjab. The Sukkur Barrage which was opened by His Excellency the Viceroy early in 1932 is the greatest work of its kind in the world, measuring 4,726 feet between the faces of the regulators on either side. The total cost of the scheme is estimated at Rs. 20 crores which the barrage accounts for about Rs. 6 crores & the canals for Rs. 14 crores. A gross area of 7½ million acres is commanded, of which 6½ million acres is culturable and an annual area of irrigation of 5½ million acres is anticipated, of which 2 million acres represent existing inundation irrigation which will be given an assured supply by the new canals. The ultimate annual net revenue forecasted as obtainable from the project, after paying working expenses, is Rs. 194 lakhs, which represents a return of 10 per cent. on capital. This is the return from water rates alone, but a further large increase in general revenues may safely be reckoned upon from the area of 3 million acres of waste which will be brought under cultivation. There will be increases on this account under practically every head of revenue, such as railways, customs, stamps, excise and the like not to mention the addition to the country's wealth owing to the production, on land at present barren of crops to the value of Rs. 2,500 lakhs per annum.

The Sutlej Valley Works consist of four weirs, three on the Sutlej and one on the Panjab, as the Chenab is called below its junction with the Sutlej, with twelve canals taking off from above them. The total area to be irrigated is 5,108,000 acres, or nearly 8,600 square miles. Of this, 2,075,000 acres are perennial and 3,033,000 acres non-perennial irrigation. 1,942,000 acres are in British territory, 2,835,000 acres in Bahawalpur and 841,000 acres in Bikaner.

The total cost of the scheme was estimated at

Rs. 1,460 lakhs. Upon this a return of 12½ per cent is anticipated from water rates alone. But the scheme has another and even more important source of revenue. On the introduction of irrigation no less than 3½ million acres of desert waste, the property of the three parties concerned at present valueless will become available for colonisation and sale. It is customary, in the *pro forma* accounts of irrigation projects, to credit a scheme with the interest on the sale proceeds of Crown waste lands rendered culturable by its construction, if this is included, the annual return on the works will amount to nearly 32 per cent. It bids fair, indeed, to rival the Lower Chenab Canal the return from which was more than 50 per cent in 1929-30. These anticipations may need modification however, in view of the fact that a revised estimate for the project amounts to Rs. 2,376 lakhs.

The Cauvery Reservoir project, which will cost nearly 6½ crores of rupees and will extend irrigation to a new area of 801,000 acres, is making satisfactory progress in Bombay Presidency the Bhandardara Dam, 270 feet in height, was completed at the end of 1925 and the Bhatar Dam at the end of 1926. The Damodar River (Canal) project, which will irrigate 180,000 acres of rice lands in the Bardwan and Hooghly Districts of Bengal was commenced during the year 1926-27. Excellent progress has been made with the Sarda-Sardar Canals in the United Provinces and the system was inaugurated by H. E. the Viceroy in the autumn of 1928. This project will irrigate more than a million acres.

A comprehensive irrigation programme extending over a period of 14 years is under investigation in the Central Provinces. The possibility of increasing irrigation in the North-West Frontier Province is receiving attention, whilst in Bombay Presidency there is a proposal to increase the supply in Lake Fife either by raising the present dam or by constructing subsidiary storage dams in branch valleys.

## WELLS AND TANKS

So far we have dealt only with the great irrigation schemes. They are essentially exotic, the products of British rule, the real estate instrument is the well. The most recent figures give thirty per cent. of the irrigated area in India as being under wells. Moreover the well is an extremely efficient instrument of irrigation. When the cultivator has to raise every drop of water which he uses from a varying depth, he is more careful in the use of it, well water exerts at least three times as much duty as canal water. Again, owing to the cost of lifting, it is generally used for high grade crops. It is estimated that well-irrigated lands produce at least one-third more than canal watered lands. Although the huge areas brought under cultivation by a single canal scheme tend to reduce the disproportion between the two systems, it must be remembered that the spread of canals increases the possibilities of well irrigation by adding, through seepage, to the store of subsoil water and raising the level.

**Varieties of Wells.**—Wells in India are of every description. They may be just holes in the ground, sunk to subsoil level, used to a year or two and then allowed to fall into disuse. These are temporary or kacha wells. Or they may be lined with timber, or with brick or stone. They vary from the kacha well costing a few rupees to the masonry well, which will run into thousands, or in the sandy wastes of Bikanir where the water level is three hundred feet below the surface, to still more. The means of raising the water vary in equal degree. There is the *picotte*, or weighted lever, raising a bucket at the end of a pivoted pole, just as is done on the banks of the Nile. This is rarely used for lifts beyond fifteen feet. For greater lifts bullock power is invariably used. This is generally harnessed to the *mot*, or leather bag, which is passed over a pulley overhanging the well, then raised by bullocks who walk down a ramp of a length approximating to the depth of the well. Sometimes the *mot* is just a leather bag, more often it is a self-acting arrangement, which discharges the water into a sump automatically on reaching the surface. By this means from thirty to forty gallons of water are raised at a time, and in its simplicity, and the ease with which the apparatus can be constructed and repaired by village labour, the *mot* is unsurpassed in efficiency. There is also the Persian wheel, an endless chain of earthenware pots running round a wheel. Recently attempts have been made, particularly in Madras, to substitute mechanical power, furnished by oil engines, for the bullock. This has been found economical where the water supply is sufficiently large especially where two or three wells can be linked. Government have systematically

encouraged well irrigation by advancing funds for the purpose and exempting well watered lands from *zamia* assessment due to improvement. These advances, termed *loans*, are freely made to approved applicants, the general rate of interest being 6½ per cent. In Madras and Bombay ryots who construct wells, or other works of agricultural improvement, are exempt from enhanced assessment on that account. In other provinces the exemption lasts for specific periods, the term generally being long enough to recoup the owner the capital sunk.

**Tanks.**—Next to the well, the indigenous instrument of irrigation is the tank. The village or roadside tank is one of the most conspicuous features in the Indian scene. The Indian tank may be any size. It may vary from a great work like Lakes Fife and Whiting in the Bombay Presidency or the Periyar Lake in Travancore, holding up from four to seven billion cubic feet of water, and spreading their waters through great chains of canal, to the little village tank irrigating ten acres. They date back to a very early stage in Indian civilisation. Some of these works in Madras are of great size, holding from three to four billion cubic feet, with water spreads of nine miles. The inscriptions of two large tanks in the Chingleput district of Madras, which still irrigate from two to four thousand acres are said to be over 1,100 years old. Tank irrigation is practically unknown in the Punjab and in Sind, but it is found in some form or other in all other provinces, including Burma, and finds its highest development in Madras. In the ryotwari tracts of Bombay and Madras all but the smallest tanks are controlled by Government. In the zamindari tracts only the large tanks are State works. According to the latest figures the area irrigated from tanks is about eight million acres, but in many cases the supply is extremely precarious. So far from tanks being a refuge in famine they are often quite useless inasmuch as the rainfall does not suffice to fill them and they remain dry throughout the season.

**Bibliography.**—Triennial Review of Irrigation in India, 1927-1930 Calcutta, Superintendent of Government Printing, Price Rs. 1-8-0. The annual irrigation reports in India used to be as arid as the Sahara, consisting of a dull statistical record. They have been greatly improved of recent years and have now assumed a quite satisfactory form. The major review appears once every three years. The first of these triennial reviews was issued in 1922. Between the triennial reviews there is issued a briefer statement recording the progress of each particular year.

## Meteorology.

The meteorology of India like that of other countries is largely a result of its geographical position. The great land area of Asia to the northward and the enormous sea expanse of the Indian Ocean to the southward are determining factors in setting its principal meteorological features. When the Northern Hemisphere is turned away from the sun, in the northern winter, Central Asia becomes an area of intense cold. The meteorological conditions of the temperate zone are pushed southward and we have over the northern provinces of India the westerly winds and eastward moving cyclonic storms of temperate regions, while, when the Northern Hemisphere is turned towards the sun, Southern Asia becomes a super-heated region drawing towards it an immense current of air which carries with it the enormous volume of water vapour which it has picked up in the course of its long passage over the wide expanse of the Indian Ocean, so that at one season of the year parts of India are deluged with rain and at another persistent dry weather prevails.

**Monsoons.**—The all-important fact in the meteorology of India is the alternation of the seasons known as the summer and winter monsoons. During the winter monsoon the winds are of continental origin and hence, dry, fine weather, clear skies, low humidity and little air movement are the characteristic features of this season. The summer rains cease in the provinces of the North-West Frontier Provinces and the Punjab about the middle of September after which cool westerly and northerly winds set in over that area and the weather becomes fresh and pleasant. These fine weather conditions extend slowly eastward and southward so that by the middle of October, they embrace all parts of the country except the southern half of the Peninsula and by the end of the year have extended to the whole of the Indian land and sea area, the rains withdrawing to the Equatorial Belt. Thus the characteristics of the cold weather from October to February over India are:—Westerly winds of the temperate zone over the extreme north of India, to the south of these the north-east winds of the winter monsoon or perhaps more properly the north-east Trades and a gradually extending area of fine weather which, as the season progresses, finally embraces the whole Indian land and sea area. Two exceptions to these fine weather conditions exist during this period, viz., the Madras coast and the north-west of India. In the former region the north-east winds which set in over the Bay of Bengal in October coincide with the damp winds of the retreating summer monsoon, which current curves round over the Bay of Bengal, and moving directly on to the Madras coast gives to that region the wettest and most disturbed weather of the whole year, for while the total rainfall for the four months June to September, i.e., the summer monsoon, at the Madras Observatory amounts to 15.36 inches the total rainfall for the three months October to December amounts to 29.48 inches. The other region in which the weather is unsettled, during

this period of generally settled conditions, is North-west India. This region during January, February and part of March is traversed by a succession of shallow storms from the westward. The number and character of these storms vary very largely from year to year and in some years no storms at all are recorded. In normal years, however, in Northern India periods of fine weather alternate with periods of disturbed weather (occurring during the passage of these storms) and light to moderate and even heavy rain occurs. In the case of Poohar the total rainfall for the four months, December to March, amounts to 5.86 inches while the total fall for the four months, June to September, is 4.78 inches, showing that the rainfall of the winter is, absolutely, greater in this region than that of the summer monsoon. These two periods of subsidiary "rains" are of the greatest economic importance. The fall in Madras is, as shown above, of considerable actual amount, while that of North-west India though small in absolute amount is of the greatest consequence as on it largely depend the grain and wheat crops of Northern India.

**Spring Months.**—March to May and part of June form a period of rapid continuous increase of temperature and decrease of barometric pressure throughout India. During this period there occurs a steady transference northward of the area of greatest heat. In March the maximum temperatures, slightly exceeding 100° occur in the Deccan, in April the area of maximum temperature, between 100° and 105°, lies over the south of the Central Provinces and Gujarat, in May maximum temperatures, varying between 105° and 110°, prevail over the greater part of the interior of the country while in June the highest mean maximum temperatures exceeding 110° occur in the Indus Valley near Jacobabad. Temperatures exceeding 120° have been recorded over a wide area including Sind, Rajputana, the West and South Punjab and the west of the United Provinces, but the highest temperature hitherto recorded is 126° registered at Jacobabad on June 12th, 1897. During this period of rising temperature and diminishing barometric pressure, great alterations take place in the air movements over India, including the disappearance of the north-east winds of the winter monsoon, and the air circulation over India and its adjacent seas, becomes a local circulation, characterised by strong hot winds down the river valleys of Northern India and increasing land and sea winds in the coast regions. These land and sea winds, as they become stronger and more extensive, initiate large contrasts of temperature and humidity which result in the production of violent local storms. These take the forms of dust storms in the dry plains of Northern India and of thunder and hailstorms in regions where there is interaction between damp sea winds and dry winds from the interior. These storms are frequently accompanied with winds of excessive force, heavy hail and torrential rain and are on that account very destructive.

By the time the area of greatest heat has been established over North-west India, in the last week of May or first of June, India has become the seat of low barometric pressure relatively to the adjacent seas and the whole character of the weather changes. During the hot weather period, discussed above, the winds and weather are mainly determined by local conditions. Between the Equator and Lat.  $30^{\circ}$  or  $35^{\circ}$  south the wind circulation is that of the south-east trades, that is to say from about Lat.  $30^{\circ}$ - $35^{\circ}$  south a wind from south-east blows over the surface of the sea up to about the equator. Here the air rises into the upper strata to flow back again at a considerable elevation to the Southern Tropic or beyond. To the north of this circulation is, between the Equator and Lat.  $20^{\circ}$  to  $25^{\circ}$  North, there exists a light westerly circulation, the remains of the north-east trades, that is to say about Lat.  $20^{\circ}$  North there is a north-east wind which blows southward till it reaches the thermal equator where side by side with the south-east Trades mentioned above, the air rises into the upper strata of the atmosphere still further to the northward and in the immediate neighbourhood of land there are the circulations due to the land and sea breezes which are attributable to the difference in the heating effect of the sun's rays over land and sea. It is now necessary to trace the changes which occur and lead up to the establishment of the south-west monsoon period. The sun at this time is progressing slowly northward towards the northern Tropic. Hence the thermal equator is also progressing northward and with it the area of ascent of the south-east trades circulation. Thus the south-east trade winds cross the equator and advance further and further northward, as the thermal equator and area of ascent follows the sun in its northern progress. At the same time the temperature over India increases rapidly and barometric pressure diminishes, owing to the air rising and being transferred to neighbouring cooler regions—more especially the sea areas. Thus we have the southern Trades circulation extending northward and the local land and sea circulation extending southward, until about the beginning of June the light westerly interfering circulation over the Arabian Sea finally breaks up, the immense circulation of the south-east Trades with its cool, moisture-laden winds rushes forward, becomes linked on to the local circulation proceeding between the Indian land area and the adjacent seas and India is invaded by oceanic conditions—the south-west monsoon proper. This is the most important season of the year as upon it depends the prosperity of at least five-sixths of the people of India.

When this current is fully established a continuous air movement extends over the Indian Ocean, the Indian seas and the Indian land area from Lat.  $30^{\circ}$  S to Lat.  $30^{\circ}$  N the southern half being the south-east trades and the northern half the south-west monsoon. The most important fact about it is that it is a continuous horizontal air movement passing over an extensive oceanic area where steady evaporation is constantly in progress so that where the current enters the Indian seas and flows

over the Indian land it is highly charged with aqueous vapour.

The current enters the Indian seas quite at the commencement of June and in the course of the succeeding two weeks spreads over the Arabian Sea and Bay of Bengal up to their extreme northern limits. It advances over India from these two seas. The Arabian Sea current blows on to the west coast and sweeping over the Western Ghats prevails more or less exclusively over the Peninsula, Coastal India, Rajputana and north Bombay. The Bay of Bengal current blows directly up the Bay. One portion is directed towards Burma, East Bengal and Assam while another portion curves to south at the head of the Bay and over Bengal and then meeting with the barrier of the Himalayas curves still further and blows as a south easterly and easterly wind right up the Gangetic plain. The south-west monsoon continues for three and a half to four months, viz. from the beginning of June to the middle or end of September. During its prevalence more or less general though far from continuous rain prevails throughout India, the principal features of the rainfall distribution being as follows. The greater portion of the Arabian Sea current, the total volume of which is probably three times as great as that of the Bengal current, blows directly on to the west coast districts. Here it meets an almost continuous hill range is forced into ascent and gives heavy rain alike to the coast districts and to the hilly range, the total averaging about 100 inches most of which falls in four months. The current after parting with most of its moisture advances across the Peninsula giving occasional monsoon rain to the Deccan and passes out into the Bay where it coalesces with the local current. The northern portion of the current blowing across the Gujarat, Kathiawar and Sind coasts gives a certain amount of rain to the coast districts and frequent showers to the Aravalli Hill range but very little to Western Rajputana, and passing onward gives moderate to heavy rain in the Eastern Punjab, Eastern Rajputana and the North west Himalayas. In this region the current meets and mixes with the monsoon current from the Bay.

The monsoon current over the southern half of the Bay of Bengal blows from the south west and is thus directed towards the Western hills and up the valley of the Irawaddy to which it gives very heavy to heavy rain. That portion of this current which advances sufficiently far northward to blow over Bengal and Assam gives very heavy rain to the low-lying districts of East Bengal and immediately thereafter coming under the influence of the Assam Hills is forced upwards and gives excessive rain (perhaps the heaviest in the world) to the southern face of these hills. The remaining portion of the Bay current advances from the southward over Bengal, is then deflected westward by the barrier of the Himalayas and gives general rain over the Gangetic plain and almost daily rain over the lower ranges of the Himalayas from Sikim to Kashmir.

To the south of this easterly wind of the Bay current and to the north of the westerly wind of the Arabian Sea current there exists

a debatable area running roughly from Kismayu in the Panjab through Agra, Allahabad and part of Chota Nagpur to Orissa, where neither current of the monsoon prevails. In this area the rainfall is uncertain and would probably be light, but that the storms from the Bay of Bengal exhibit a marked tendency to advance along this track and to give it heavy falls of occasional rain.

The Total rainfall of the monsoon period (June to September) is 100 inches over part of the west coast, the amount diminishes eastward, is below 20 inches over a large part of the centre and east of the Peninsula and is only 5 inches in South Madras. It is over 100 inches on the Tanjore and South Burma coast and decreases to 20 inches in Upper Burma. It is over 100 in the north Assam Valley and diminishes steadily westward and is only 5 inches in the Indus Valley.

The month to month distribution for the whole of India is —

May	2 6	inches
June	5 3	
July	11 9	
August	10 5	"
September	7 2	"
October	3 2	"

Cyclonic storms and cyclones are an almost inevitable feature of the monsoon period in the Arabian Sea they ordinarily form at the commencement and end of the season, viz., May and November, but in the Bay they form a constantly recurring feature of the monsoon season. The following gives the total number of storms recorded during the period 1877 to 1901 and shows the monthly distribution —

	Jan	Feb	Mar	Apr	May	June
Bay of Bengal			1	4	18	28
	July	Aug	Sep	Oct	Nov	Dec
Bay of Bengal	41	36	45	34	22	8

(For monsoon of 1932, see page 318)

## INDIA METEOROLOGICAL DEPARTMENT.

**Functions of the Department.**—The India Meteorological Department was instituted in 1875 to combine and extend the work of various provincial meteorological services, which had sprung up before that date. The various duties which were imposed on the Department at the time of its formation were from time to time supplemented by new duties. The main existing functions more or less in the historical order in which they were assumed may be briefly summarised as follows —

(a) The issue of warnings to ports and coastal districts of the approach of cyclonic storms

(b) The issue of storm warnings by wireless to ships in the Indian seas and the making of arrangements for the collection of meteorological data from ships.

(c) The maintenance of systematic records of meteorological data and the publication of climatological statistics. These were originally

	Jan.	Feb	Mar	Apr.	May	June
Arabian Sea				2	15	
	July	Aug.	Sep	Oct.	Nov	Dec
Arabian Sea	2	1	1	1	8	

The preceding paragraphs give an account of the normal procession of the seasons throughout India during the year, but it must be remembered, that every year produces variations from the normal and that in some years these variations are very large. This is more particularly the case with the discontinuous element rainfall. The most important variations in this element which may occur are —

- (1) Delay in the commencement of the rains over a large part of the country, this being most frequent in North Bombay and North West India.
- (2) A prolonged break in July or August or both.
- (3) Early termination of the rains, which may occur in any part of the country.
- (4) The determination throughout the monsoon period of more rain than usual to one part and less than usual to another part of the country. Examples of this occur every year.

About the middle of September fine and fresh weather begins to appear in the extreme north-west of India. This area of fine weather and dry winds extends eastward and southward, the area of rainy weather at the same time contracting till by the end of October the rainy area has retreated to Madras and the south of the Peninsula and by the end of December has disappeared from the Indian region, fine clear weather prevailing throughout. This procession with the numerous variations and modifications which are inseparable from meteorological conditions repeats itself year after year.

undertaken in order to furnish data for the investigation of the relation between weather and disease

(d) The issue to the public of up-to-date weather reports and of rainfall forecasts. These duties were originally recommended by a Committee of Enquiry into the causes of famine in India.

(e) Meteorological researches of a general character but particularly regarding tropical storms and the forecasting of monsoon and winter rainfall.

(f) The issue of seasonal rainfall forecasts.

(g) The issue of telegraphic warnings of heavy rainfall by special telegrams to district officers on departmental warning lists (e.g. canal and railway engineers) and by means of the ordinary daily weather telegram to the public in general.

(h) Supply of meteorological astronomical and geophysical information in response to

enquiries from officials, commercial firms or private individuals

(d) Technical supervision of rainfall registration carried out under the control of provincial Government authorities

(e) The study of temperature and moisture conditions in the upper air by means of instrument-carrying balloons and of upper winds by pilot balloons

(f) The issue of weather reports and warnings to aircraft civil and military the latter being in collaboration with the Royal Air Force

(g) Study of meteorology in relation to agriculture a subject on which the Royal Commission on Agriculture in India made recommendations

In addition to these meteorological duties the India Meteorological Department was from time to time made responsible for or undertook various other important duties such as—

(m) Determination of time in India and the issue of time-signals also the determination of errors of chronometers for the Royal Indian Marine and the Royal Navy

(n) Observations and researches on terrestrial magnetism at Bombay and atmospheric electricity at Bombay and Poona

(o) Regular study (mainly by spectroscopic examination) of the sun at the Solar Physics Observatory at Kodaikanal

(p) Maintenance of seismological instruments at various centres

**Definitions of different types and classes of Observatories.**—Before proceeding to indicate the organisation of the Meteorological Department it may be helpful to introduce here the following definitions—

**Forecast Centre** at which weather observations are collected by telegrams from a number of stations in order to form the basis of weather reports and forecasts issued therefrom. These may be (a) Main Centres serving a large area for general purposes or (b) Regional Centres serving more limited areas for special purposes

**Upper Air Observatory** undertaking observations of upper winds and of upper air temperatures humidity and pressures up to heights of about 15 20 miles by means of sounding balloons (i.e., balloons with self-recording instruments attached)

**Air Observatory** to which Royal Air Force supply aeroplane data of temperatures and humidities up to heights of 2 or 3 miles

**Pilot Balloon Observatory** at which pilot balloons (i.e., balloons without attached instruments) are released and observed through special theodolites for the determination of wind directions and velocities at various heights in the free atmosphere. The minimum staff is two full time observers for one balloon flight per day and 3 full time observers and a balloon maker for two balloon flights per day

A meteorological or weather observatory for the observations of such elements as can be recorded by an observer with the help of instru-

ments on the ground (as distinct from upper air observations obtained by means of balloons etc.) Observatories where the staff is provided and paid for by other agencies, e.g., Indian States are called non-departmental although instruments are supplied by the Meteorological Department. The surface observatories are classified according to the number of observations per day and the number and kind of instruments to be read. Thus

**First class weather observatory** which is furnished with autographic instruments for continuously recording pressure temperature humidity wind direction and velocity and rainfall in addition to instruments read by eye. It may also undertake special observations (e.g., on atmospheric electricity). The staff required varies from two part-time observers to about four full time observers according to the amount of special work and of computation and tabulation of data

**Second class weather observatory** at which observations are taken twice daily and usually telegraphed to one or more forecast centres. If existing standard times of observation in India are 8 hrs (Local Time) and 17 hrs (Indian Standard Time) the observations being made by a part-time observer on Rs 25 per month. At certain second class observatories practically all of which are non-departmental observations are recorded twice daily at 10 and 16 hrs (Local Time) but not telegraphed

**Third class weather observatory** where readings are taken daily at 8 hrs and sent by telegram daily or by post at the end of each month to one or more forecast centres. At such observatory of this type there is one part-time observer on Rs 15 a month

**Fourth class weather observatory** at which observations (a) of temperature wind and rainfall only or (b) of temperature and rainfall only are recorded. The staff of a 4th class observatory is one part-time observer on pay not exceeding Rs 12 a month

**Fifth class weather observatory** at which a part-time observer on Rs 5 p.m. records and telegraphs rainfall only

**Magnetic Observatory** equipped with instruments for continuously recording the principal magnetic elements

**Seismological station** equipped with one or more continuously recording seismographs

**Time Observatory** equipped with instruments for the determination of time from observations of sun and stars and from European wireless time signals

**Solar Physics Observatory** equipped with photo heliograph spectro-heliograph etc

**Auxiliary centre** where a Professional or Meteorological Assistant receives copies of weather reports from the forecasting centres for transmission to pilots

**Organisation**—It is necessary to note that practical meteorology implies a meteorological organisation not merely individual meteorologists relying upon their own personal and purely local observations.

The making of a single forecast in any of the larger meteorological offices of the world requires the organized co-operation of some hundreds of persons. In India some 340 observers co-operate daily to take simultaneous observations at about 250 separate places and hand in their reports to telegraphists who transmit them to forecast centres, where, for rapid assimilation clerks decode them and chart them on maps meteorological experts then draw therefrom the conclusions on which their forecasts are based. There are other observatories which take observations for climatological purposes but do not telegraph them.

As aviation has been and still is making increasing demands on meteorologists in India, it is easier to understand the constitution and needs of the department if we first consider the organization unconnected with the development of aviation. This organization consisted of a central office 6 principal sub-offices 23 pilot balloon observatories and 270\* weather observatories principally of the third class distributed over a region stretching from Persia Aden and Zanzibar on the west to Burma on the east. Of the six principal sub-offices, the one at Madras was closed down in 1932 as a measure of retrenchment. A brief summary of the present functions of the five remaining offices apart from their duties on behalf of aviation, is given below—

(a) Headquarters Office, Poona (F U W).—The general administration of the department is carried on by the Headquarters Office in Poona. In addition it is in immediate and complete charge of all second third fourth and fifth class weather observatories in Kashmir Gujarat Central India, the Central Provinces and the Peninsula and is responsible for the scrutiny of records and checking and computation of data received from them. It receives telegraphic reports of morning observations collected at practically all pilot balloon and first second third and fifth class observatories in India and issues daily a telegraphic summary of general weather conditions with forecasts of probable changes in weather during the next 24 hours for the whole country. It prepares and publishes the Daily, Weekly and Monthly Weather Reports, and an Annual Volume entitled the "India Weather Review". It also issues two annual volumes containing rainfall data of about 3,000 stations in India. In collaboration with the Agra Observatory it also publishes an annual volume containing all upper air data collected in India. It undertakes the issue of heavy rainfall warnings for practically the whole country except north east India, and the issue of warnings for storms in the Arabian Sea. It is responsible for the preparation of normals of rainfall temperature humidity etc. for all observatories in India. It collects and examines weather logs from ships in the Arabian Sea. It supplies all weather observatories with instruments and stores from the stock, which it maintains. It is also responsible for the design specification test and repair of all meteorological instruments. On

its transfer from Simla to Poona the Headquarters Office was equipped as an upper air observatory and a first class weather observatory and has also been designed to provide facilities for research in theoretical and practical meteorology. Publications of meteorological research in the Department are edited and issued from Poona.

A branch for agricultural meteorology has recently been opened, it has been sanctioned for a period of three years and is financed by the Imperial Council of Agricultural Research.

(b) Meteorological Office and Observatory, Alipore, Calcutta (F P W<sup>1</sup> S T).—The Alipore Office serves as a regional forecast centre and is responsible for the publication of the Calcutta Daily Weather Report for north east India for storm warning in the Bay of Bengal and heavy rainfall warning in north east India. It has charge of all second third fourth and fifth class observatories in the area comprising Burma and the Bay Islands Assam Bengal Bihar and Orissa and the east United Provinces including the checking and computation of data therefrom. It also supplies time signals by time ball to Fort William by wireless to shipping at sea and by telegraphic signal throughout the Indian telegraph and railway systems. It is also a first class weather observatory pilot balloon observatory and seismological station.

(c) Upper Air Observatory, Agra (U W<sup>1</sup> S).—Agra Observatory is the headquarters of all pilot balloon work in India. It is responsible for the maintenance and supervision of the work of the pilot balloon observatories in India. Burma and the Persian Gulf and supplies them with the equipment necessary to carry on their daily observations these duties have necessitated the provision of a hydrogen factory to make hydrogen gas and compress it into tubes as well as the provision of a workshop for the repair and manufacture of upper air and other instruments. All data from pilot balloon observatories are collected, checked and statistically summarised at Agra. This observatory is also the principal centre of upper air research work in India. The sounding balloon work there (in the course of which balloons have provided information of conditions up to as great a height as 90,000 feet) has been responsible for most of our present knowledge regarding the free atmosphere over India. There is a seismological station attached to this observatory.

(d) Colaba and Alibag Observatories (W<sup>1</sup> S T M).—These observatories specialise in the study of geophysics particularly terrestrial magnetism and seismology and in addition carry on the duties of a first class weather observatory. The routine magnetic work at Alibag as well as the publication of the magnetic data is arranged in accordance with the recommendations of the International Commission for Terrestrial Magnetism. The observatories take star or sun observations for the determination of time and the Colaba Observatory is responsible for the time-ball service at the

\* The actual numbers were 10 first class 2 second class, 200 third class and 29 each fourth and fifth class.

Bombay Harbour and the rating of chronometers belonging to the Royal Indian Marine and Royal Navy. In recent years researches on atmospheric electricity and micrometeors in relation to major weather phenomena over the sea have also been undertaken there.

(c) **Kodakkanal (Sp. W. S.).**—The observatory at Kodakkanal specialises in the study of the physics of the sun and is especially equipped for spectroscopic observations and research. The routine work is decided in accordance with recommendations of the International Astronomical Union which prevent any serious overlapping of work in the comparatively few solar physics observatories in the world. This observatory also undertakes the duties of a first class weather observatory and a seismological station.

**Special Organisation to meet the needs of Aviation.**—The above represents the activities and organisation of the Department unconnected with aviation in India. With the development of civil and military aviation and rather rapid expansion of their activities in recent years fresh duties of a different character devolved upon the Department and necessitated a more or less complete overhaul of the pre-existing arrangements. Aviators require detailed information about the weather they wish to know, winds at different levels, have information about visibility, fog, dust-storms, thunderstorms, height of low clouds, etc. along with forecasts of changes in these elements. Many of these are local, short-lived and rapidly changing phenomena.

Definite recommendations regarding the nature of information to be supplied to aircraft, the exhibition of current weather information at aerodromes and the meteorological organization of international airways have been embodied in Annexure (i) of the International Convention of Air Navigation. In accordance with these recommendations expert meteorologists should be stationed at aerodromes at reasonable intervals along the airway to supply to the aviation personnel current information and forecasts of weather conditions along the routes up to the next aerodrome of the same class. Forecast centres should be established at least at each main aerodrome along aerial routes and forecasts prepared at such centres should be transmitted to the other aerodromes for the information of pilots. These recommendations involved the opening up of new forecast centres in India. Other recommendations refer to hours and kind of observations and manner of codifying them.

In Europe practically all observatories record and telegraph readings at least thrice daily while stations near air routes do so every three hours. In the United States of America readings are made at least twice daily at all observatories, every three hours at most observatories near air routes and every hour at observatories

along air routes. In addition every aerodrome receives by teleprinter frequent regular reports from certain stations along the air routes a few of these at half hourly and most at hourly intervals in order that the aviators may be supplied with current up-to-date information of actual weather on the air route itself. The network of observatories in Europe and America is closer than the existing network in India.

A consideration of the meteorological needs of the Indian air routes, in conjunction with the International recommendations and the meteorological practices of other countries showed that at each observatory in India fuller and more frequent observations should be taken and be made available to aviators in internationally approved codes, and that the number of observatories should be increased. The preparation of two weather charts per day was arranged between 1927 and 1930 at the regional forecast centres in India which were specially concerned with aviation and steps were taken to raise the 2nd class status most of the existing weather observatories reporting to these centres and to create some new observatories. Further, on account of the fuller observations required, new instructions for observers were drawn up, new registers for the recording of observations and new telegraphic codes were in conformity with international agreement and suited to the changed method of recording of observations were prepared. These have now been introduced at practically all the observatories in India and Burma and also at stations along the Persian Gulf and Mekran coasts.

With the opening of a chain of new wireless stations along the air route, a system of exchange of current weather reports at specified hours between stations on the route was introduced, with the co-operation of the Director of Wireless and the Director of Civil Aviation, enabling each wireless station to have in a collected form the information regarding actual weather at neighbouring stations on the air route for supply to fliers. Stations taking part in the scheme are Karachi, Jodhpur, Delhi, Allahabad, Calcutta, Chittagong, Akyah, Sandoway, Parsee and Victoria Point. Apart from routine observations at stated times, it is possible for fliers to obtain information of current local weather at any time by wireless by special requisition.

The Meteorological Department is also helping private flying in the country by undertaking to provide facilities at the several departmental centres for the training and examination of candidates for pilot's licenses who have to obtain a certain amount of proficiency in meteorology as a part of their course.

The centres which supply forecasts for aviators are those at Quetta, Peshawar, Karachi, Calcutta and Poona, whose functions in this respect are indicated below.

\* In connection with the Mushire to Bangoon aviation schemes 10 new pilot balloon observatories, 36 new weather observatories and a change in the status of more than half the existing 2nd class observatories were sanctioned bringing the total number of observatories, to 18 first, 176 second, 67 third, 29 fourth and 22 fifth class observatories.

† Further details of the aviation organisation are contained in the departmental pamphlet entitled "Meteorological Organisation in India for the supply of weather information to aviators".



(c) **Quetta and Peshawar (F W I P A)**—Aviation on a regular basis was first started in this country by the Royal Air Force in north-west India and the need to arrange for local forecasting was first experienced there. Two forecasts centres were accordingly started about seven years ago at Quetta and Peshawar each under an R A F Meteorologist who was entrusted with the charge of issuing forecasts of weather over the Lahore-Peshawar-Quetta Karachi air routes for R A F aeroplanes and detailed local forecasts and warnings each for his own immediate neighbourhood. The Meteorological Department has been supplying instruments for the use of the R A F Meteorologists meeting the cost of the staff of clerks and observers at each centre and supplying data by telegram from its observatories. An officer of the Indian Meteorological Service is now temporarily holding the post of the R A F Meteorologist at Quetta.

(b) **Karachi (F W I P A)**—A forecast centre was established six years ago at Karachi its initial function being the issue of weather reports and forecasts for the flying sector Karachi to Chahbaz. Later, on the request of the Air Ministry, its area of responsibility extended up the Persian Gulf to Bushire on the west and, when regular flying began in India to Jodhpur on the east. The closure of Delhi Meteorological Office extended the Karachi Office's area as far eastwards as Allahabad. On the newly started Karachi Madras air route it is responsible for the supply of weather reports and forecasts for the section between Karachi and Ahmedabad.

The forecasting office is temporarily located in Karachi Cantonment and will be transferred to Drigh Road Civil Aerodrome when buildings are provided there. Meanwhile, a first class weather observatory and pilot balloon station have been started at Drigh Road.

The Karachi Office administers all second third, fourth and fifth class observatories in Persia\* and Arabia, Baluchistan the North West Frontier Province the Punjab Sind, Rajputana and the west United Provinces. As the basis of the weather reports and forecasts issued to aviators it prepares two weather charts daily, drawn up mainly from observations received from the observatories under its own control. A daily weather report is also being published, as an experimental measure.

(e) **Calcutta**—On the opening of the main trans-India air route, Calcutta was made responsible for weather reports and forecasts to aviators between Gaya and Allahabad. On the closure of the Meteorological Offices at Delhi and Rangoon the region of responsibility was extended to Allahabad on the west and to Victoria Point on the south-east. An afternoon weather chart was added to meet the needs of aviation, and the area of the long established morning chart has been extended with each extension of the area of responsibility.

(d) **Poona**—The new forecasting centre, the increased status of most weather observatories and generally increased activities of the Department have added considerably to the administrative and executive responsibility of the headquarters office at Poona. This office is responsible for the issue of weather reports to aviators on routes in central and southern India. In connection with the newly opened Karachi-Madras air service this office will be responsible for the issue of weather reports for the major section, viz., Ahmedabad to Madras.

The auxiliary centres (1) are situated at RANGOON, AKRAB, DUM DUM, ALLAHABAD and JOHNPUR. The Professional or Meteorological Assistant stationed at these centres is authorised to add to the weather report received from the forecasting centres his own conclusions about the local weather situation. The latest information available regarding the local surface conditions and upper winds can also be obtained from him.

**Possible developments, as financial conditions permit**—Some of the main lines along which developments are to be desired as soon as financial conditions allow, are indicated briefly below—

(a) The extension of the current weather report scheme on the wireless chain along the Trans India air route, by including immediate reports of adverse weather transmission of upper wind information and transmission twice daily at regular times of weather forecasts for each part of the air route.

(b) The organisation of a skeleton weather service on the Karachi Bombay Madras air route.

(c) The improvement of the skeleton weather services along all air routes up to the standards recommended by the International Air Convention.

(d) Exchange of synoptic weather data by wireless with neighbouring countries—Siam Malaya Indo-China, etc.

(e) Broadcasting of a continental bulletin of synoptic weather data for the region Persia to Indo-China to help towards completion of the series of continental weather broadcasting stations at Amnopolis (U S A), Rugby, Moscow, etc. in the northern hemisphere.

(f) Further development of marine meteorology in accordance with the recommendations of the International Convention on the Safety of Life at Sea.

(g) Development of upper air research in South India which was one of the reasons for the transfer of the headquarters Office from Simla to Poona.

(h) Improvement of staff conditions in the workshop attached to the Poona Headquarters Office.

\* Surface observations at Persian stations are taken at 4 and 14 hours Greenwich Mean Time (Add 5½ hours to convert to Indian Standard Time).

† At present the functions of this centre are being carried on by the Meteorological Office at Calcutta, for want of proper building accommodation at Dum Dum.

Average Monthly and Annual Mean of Air Temperature at Selected Stations in India

Stations	Height in feet	Jan	Feb	Mar	Apr	May	June	July	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov	Dec	Annual Mean
<b>HILL STATIONS</b>														
*Bulding	4,920	49.5	51.8	60.4	65.2	68.6	68.8	70.0	69.2	68.4	68.1	58.5	50.7	61.7
Darjeeling	7,376	40.1	41.6	49.7	50.2	58.3	59.9	61.5	60.9	59.4	55.2	47.8	41.8	52.7
Simla	7,284	38.9	40.6	51.5	59.8	68.0	66.9	64.8	62.8	60.9	56.7	50.1	48.4	55.1
Mussoorie	6,338	40.5	41.1	51.1	61.2	68.3	72.3	69.4	67.2	65.9	61.3	52.8	45.0	58.0
*Nainital	5,904	30.7	33.0	45.1	55.7	63.9	69.9	73.0	70.8	64.0	53.2	44.0	36.3	53.3
Mount Abu	3,943	53.2	61.0	69.9	78.0	78.8	74.9	68.8	67.6	66.6	71.6	65.2	59.9	68.8
*Ootacamund	7,327	54.0	55.5	58.6	61.5	61.3	58.2	56.9	57.4	57.8	57.2	55.4	54.3	57.3
*Kodakamal	7,668	55.0	50.7	59.6	61.5	61.9	59.4	57.0	57.8	57.6	60.9	54.9	56.0	57.3
<b>COAST STATIONS</b>														
Karachi	49	65.2	68.4	75.0	80.6	81.7	86.8	84.8	82.4	82.0	80.0	74.0	67.4	77.6
Versal	18	69.4	70.2	74.0	79.1	81.5	82.5	80.0	79.1	79.0	79.5	77.2	72.8	77.0
Bombay	37	74.5	74.8	78.0	82.1	84.6	82.4	79.5	78.4	78.4	80.7	79.3	76.4	78.8
Madras	110	76.2	76.0	78.5	82.8	84.3	80.7	78.3	78.4	78.2	79.5	79.3	77.6	79.2
Calcutta	69	78.2	79.3	81.1	83.9	85.5	78.8	77.1	77.8	77.6	78.9	79.8	79.0	79.6
Chennai	27	77.8	78.6	81.6	85.6	85.1	78.5	76.7	77.4	77.3	79.1	79.5	78.3	78.9
Kolkata	81	75.5	77.4	80.5	84.8	85.7	87.0	85.9	84.4	83.4	80.9	78.8	76.0	81.8
Madras	52	75.8	76.6	79.5	84.1	85.7	83.4	83.7	84.5	83.9	80.8	77.9	75.7	81.8
Maunipatan	15	73.5	76.7	80.3	85.2	86.8	87.8	83.9	83.0	83.0	81.2	77.4	74.0	81.4
Gopur	21	70.0	74.8	78.3	81.6	84.1	83.7	81.8	82.0	82.3	79.6	74.3	69.8	78.6
Bangalore	37	74.7	77.3	81.2	86.0	88.2	79.6	78.8	78.7	79.1	80.0	78.3	75.6	79.2

\* As the average mean figures for Shillong, Ootacamund and Kodakamal are not available means of normal maximum and minimum temperatures uncorrected for diurnal variation are given.

Average Monthly and Annual Means of Air Temperature at Selected Stations in India.

Stations	Elevation in feet.	Jan	Feb.	Mar	Apr	May	June	July	Aug	Sept.	Oct.	Nov	Dec	Annual Mean.
<b>STATIONS ON THE PLAINS</b>														
Tanasee	183	70.0	74.7	81.9	86.7	88.3	81.3	80.1	80.1	81.8	81.4	77.4	71.6	79.3
Mindaulay	250	69.8	73.8	82.1	89.0	88.5	80.4	83.5	84.7	83.5	83.5	75.9	69.5	76.8
Bihar	104	63.8	67.0	73.9	79.0	80.1	81.4	83.6	82.4	81.7	78.7	78.1	69.1	75.9
Cuttack	31	66.2	70.3	79.3	86.0	85.7	84.5	83.0	82.4	83.0	82.4	76.3	66.3	77.9
Bardwan	99	65.7	70.0	80.4	86.7	86.5	84.9	83.6	82.1	83.1	80.7	73.0	68.3	78.6
Patna	183	60.5	63.3	70.6	80.0	80.0	86.4	83.5	83.1	83.0	79.5	70.1	63.2	77.1
Bombay	267	60.0	65.3	70.6	84.3	81.2	86.4	84.1	83.1	83.0	77.8	67.8	50.2	77.3
Aligarh	309	39.5	64.3	70.8	87.6	82.5	90.0	84.5	83.2	83.0	77.8	67.5	59.8	77.5
Lucknow	363	58.7	63.7	75.2	80.4	80.6	90.2	85.8	85.4	83.2	77.1	66.3	58.9	76.6
Agra	535	60.1	64.8	70.7	83.1	84.0	89.4	86.0	84.2	84.2	79.4	68.7	61.3	78.4
Muzit	738	56.0	60.1	71.1	82.7	83.4	89.4	85.0	83.2	81.7	74.7	63.5	56.7	74.4
Delhi	718	57.9	62.2	74.1	85.2	81.7	92.2	80.4	84.5	83.9	78.5	67.6	59.6	77.1
Lahore	702	53.0	57.3	69.0	80.9	88.9	92.0	89.1	87.1	84.8	78.7	63.1	54.6	74.7
Bombay	420	55.6	59.8	71.6	82.9	81.4	94.9	82.7	80.4	83.0	78.6	67.1	57.7	77.5
Hyderabad (Sind)	189	57.3	62.4	74.3	86.5	84.2	97.7	83.6	81.0	83.6	82.7	73.4	63.0	79.5
Hyderabad (Sind)	56	63.6	67.1	77.6	86.2	81.6	91.7	88.6	86.0	86.0	82.7	73.4	63.0	79.5
Kanpur	771	59.2	63.6	76.6	88.4	84.1	94.7	90.4	87.3	87.4	82.4	70.5	61.4	79.8
Rajkot	459	68.5	70.0	77.4	86.1	89.3	87.5	81.7	80.6	80.6	80.4	74.1	68.4	79.5
Amritsar	103	70.3	74.0	83.7	91.2	92.9	89.4	83.7	83.0	83.5	81.3	78.8	73.9	82.1
<b>PLATEAU STATIONS.</b>														
Alola	920	69.5	75.7	81.9	90.1	93.3	86.2	80.6	78.9	79.7	77.9	71.7	66.3	79.2
Jubbulpore	1,327	61.3	66.8	73.5	80.7	81.9	85.7	79.0	78.0	79.0	74.8	66.6	60.3	75.6
Nagpur	1,025	68.6	74.3	82.4	90.6	94.5	86.6	80.4	79.4	80.4	78.4	72.2	67.1	79.0
Rajpur	970	67.7	71.6	81.9	90.3	93.6	86.0	79.6	79.0	80.3	78.1	71.5	66.0	79.0
Amritsar	2,123	67.1	71.3	77.5	82.5	83.8	79.3	74.9	74.9	74.5	76.1	70.5	67.1	76.0
Poonah	1,540	66.3	71.9	80.1	88.3	83.8	78.7	74.9	74.9	74.4	76.3	70.5	63.9	76.9
Bhopal	1,590	73.2	77.7	84.3	93.4	93.9	81.8	79.9	77.7	77.3	77.7	74.6	71.8	79.3
Baleum	2,539	69.8	75.0	77.5	79.3	79.0	72.8	70.1	69.7	70.4	72.9	70.9	69.3	72.8
Hyderabad (Deccan)	1,680	70.4	77.1	83.1	90.6	90.1	82.6	77.9	77.1	77.4	76.8	72.3	69.1	78.5
Bangalore	3,021	67.5	72.0	76.7	79.9	79.5	74.0	71.8	71.8	71.8	71.8	69.6	67.5	72.8
Bellary	1,475	73.2	79.6	85.5	89.2	88.0	83.4	80.9	80.9	80.2	79.1	75.3	72.5	80.3

Average Monthly and Annual Rainfall at Selected Stations in India.

Stations.	Eleva- tion in feet.	Jan	Feb	Mar	Apr	May	June	July	Aug.	Sept	Oct.	Nov	Dec	Ann- al Total
<b>HILL STATIONS</b>														
Bullong	4,920	0.49	0.81	1.85	4.23	10.05	16.46	13.48	12.79	14.75	6.28	0.98	0.23	82.44
Darjeeling	7,376	0.76	1.08	2.01	4.08	7.83	24.19	31.74	25.96	18.34	5.35	0.24	9.90	181.80
Shimla	7,224	3.21	3.07	2.48	2.32	3.71	7.84	16.42	17.87	6.17	1.19	0.41	1.29	87.87
Mussoorie	6,333	3.75	4.14	3.86	3.62	3.99	3.41	12.51	13.40	5.64	1.86	1.27	1.37	57.90
Shimla	5,504	3.86	4.24	3.10	3.30	2.72	1.77	3.79	1.95	1.18	1.14	0.41	1.08	27.08
Mount Abu	5,945	0.27	0.31	0.16	0.08	0.97	5.59	22.05	21.81	9.58	1.46	0.28	0.24	62.48
Ootacamund	7,927	0.85	0.38	1.00	3.45	5.93	6.18	5.94	4.70	4.44	9.57	4.00	1.95	48.90
Kodakhand	7,585	1.17	1.48	3.58	5.29	6.47	4.01	3.89	5.98	6.70	12.48	8.17	5.57	64.82
<b>COAST STATIONS</b>														
Kanachi	49	0.04	0.30	0.15	0.18	0.03	0.43	3.18	1.77	0.60	0.04	0.16	0.19	7.60
Vorval	18	0.01	0.08	0.00	0.00	0.02	5.22	8.92	7.27	2.40	0.81	0.66	0.16	25.58
Bombay	37	0.12	0.02	0.01	0.05	0.55	20.56	24.56	14.81	10.93	1.76	0.47	0.05	78.99
Ratnagiri	110	0.60	0.02	0.05	0.18	1.37	81.32	84.25	20.19	12.53	3.63	0.65	0.08	104.71
Mangalore	65	0.13	0.07	0.11	2.06	7.20	35.47	37.30	22.83	11.09	7.90	1.97	0.60	129.83
Calicut	27	0.17	0.16	0.79	3.70	5.04	38.46	29.36	14.89	7.39	9.13	3.80	1.22	116.20
Nagapattam	31	1.16	0.72	0.82	1.02	1.81	1.30	1.74	3.29	3.53	10.08	15.02	11.23	51.23
Madras	22	0.83	0.28	0.37	0.65	1.96	2.06	3.60	4.66	4.84	10.98	13.20	5.25	48.93
Maunipattam	15	0.17	0.16	0.26	0.40	1.84	4.35	5.97	6.09	5.59	8.96	4.48	0.83	38.20
Gopalpur	21	0.38	0.43	0.86	0.73	2.01	5.76	6.11	7.20	6.80	9.84	2.50	0.72	33.38
Rangoon	57	0.11	0.23	0.16	1.74	11.73	18.40	21.37	19.60	15.89	7.13	2.32	0.07	99.88

Average Monthly and Annual Rainfall at Selected Stations in India

Stations	Eleva- tion in feet	Jan	Feb	Mar	Apr	May	June	July	Aug	Sept.	Oct	Nov	Dec.	Annu- al Total
		In	In	In	In	In	In.	In	In	In	In	In	In.	
STATIONS ON THE PLAINS.														
Kanpur	188	0.06	0.12	0.08	1.90	6.42	13.03	17.48	18.53	11.46	6.95	1.25	0.19	75.05
Meerut	350	0.06	0.08	1.19	5.28	5.71	3.28	4.16	6.21	4.54	1.67	0.28	0.32	35.68
Shimla	104	0.84	2.82	7.32	13.56	15.72	20.39	19.03	18.69	13.95	6.40	1.81	0.54	121.43
Calcutta	21	0.29	1.02	1.14	1.54	5.80	11.04	13.31	12.69	10.40	3.87	0.93	0.31	60.83
Bombay	99	0.35	0.89	1.24	2.20	5.56	10.17	12.33	11.49	8.59	3.98	0.64	0.19	67.54
Poona	185	0.75	0.53	0.35	0.80	1.70	7.76	11.41	10.72	7.62	2.89	0.50	0.14	44.54
Benares	267	0.74	0.51	0.35	0.15	0.56	5.45	13.54	11.19	6.54	2.24	0.17	0.17	40.69
Allahabad	309	0.82	0.48	0.38	0.14	0.29	5.09	12.54	10.83	6.32	2.40	0.25	0.23	39.52
Lucknow	268	0.90	0.45	0.32	0.11	0.91	5.34	11.89	11.32	6.01	1.33	0.08	0.44	39.20
Agra	555	0.55	0.33	0.25	0.16	0.64	3.84	9.87	7.11	4.41	0.39	0.06	0.26	26.70
Meerut	788	1.05	0.83	0.68	0.34	0.70	3.00	3.27	7.64	4.53	0.43	0.08	0.40	59.62
Delhi	718	1.02	0.01	0.67	0.35	0.71	3.18	8.88	7.44	4.42	0.39	0.10	0.48	37.70
Lahore	702	0.87	1.13	0.89	0.51	0.80	1.86	6.65	4.88	2.10	0.43	0.11	0.47	30.70
Malabar	420	0.89	0.98	0.42	0.27	0.39	0.43	2.19	1.66	0.60	0.07	0.06	0.27	7.11
Jacobabad	186	0.28	0.27	0.25	0.17	0.15	0.10	1.18	1.25	0.19	0.01	0.10	0.15	4.10
Hyderabad (Sind)	98	0.24	0.22	0.10	0.07	0.11	0.41	2.61	2.77	0.54	0.00	0.10	0.05	7.22
Bikaner	771	0.88	0.24	0.18	0.14	0.84	1.65	3.29	3.14	1.09	0.09	0.08	0.18	11.37
Rajkot	459	0.05	0.10	0.01	0.01	0.81	5.21	10.59	8.41	2.75	0.27	0.23	0.02	27.50
Amritsar	168	0.02	0.10	0.01	0.08	0.46	3.94	11.53	8.36	4.42	0.55	0.19	0.06	29.52
PLATEAU STATIONS.														
Ahmednagar	980	0.45	0.18	0.43	0.16	0.31	5.12	8.74	6.49	6.24	2.14	0.44	0.58	31.27
Jabalpore	1,322	0.22	0.59	0.48	0.29	0.46	8.53	15.13	8.91	8.11	1.56	0.37	0.26	35.46
Nagpore	1,025	0.18	0.43	0.57	0.42	0.69	5.44	13.49	9.79	8.11	2.14	0.51	0.43	45.02
Bhopal	970	0.30	0.33	0.06	0.59	0.76	9.53	14.94	12.72	7.75	2.09	0.62	0.20	50.27
Amritsar	2,113	0.27	0.12	0.15	0.40	1.16	4.73	3.03	3.60	6.75	3.12	0.80	0.44	24.66
Poona	1,840	0.19	0.05	0.13	0.58	1.45	5.35	6.90	4.03	4.43	4.11	0.56	0.20	28.26
Bombay	1,560	0.06	0.08	0.29	0.83	1.09	4.41	4.19	6.42	7.77	3.68	0.87	0.30	25.74
Bombay	2,539	0.06	0.08	0.49	2.05	2.75	9.32	15.37	9.15	4.05	5.09	1.53	0.24	49.81
Bombay	1,690	0.08	0.12	0.67	0.75	0.78	4.44	6.32	8.78	7.10	2.98	1.53	0.17	31.55
Hyderabad (Deccan)	5,021	0.06	0.23	0.72	1.19	1.49	3.13	4.13	6.00	7.11	4.74	2.61	0.38	28.83
Bombay	2,475	0.10	0.03	0.42	0.83	1.83	1.84	1.41	2.15	4.12	4.04	1.20	0.20	19.30

# MONSOON OF 1932

The S W Monsoon of the year though initially weak and irregular in its incidence gave by the end of the season fairly normal and well distributed rains practically over the whole country

**June**—The Arabian Sea current advanced feebly over Malabar and the south Konkan on the 2nd. It strengthened later extended to north Konkan and penetrated inland into Bombay Deccan and Hyderabad between the 16th and 18th June into Orissa on the 21st and thereafter into the Central Provinces and west Central India. The activity of this branch of the current over its own field of action however, remained markedly feeble throughout the month

The Bay monsoon current stimulated by a disturbance in the Bay made rapid way in the wake of this storm and was established on the Burma coast by the 23rd May where it continued feebly active throughout the month. Strengthened later by another Bay depression the current extended into Assam and east Bengal by the 28th June and into Bihar and Orissa by the 32nd. It continued normally active over Burma Assam and east Bengal throughout the month. On the whole however both branches of the Monsoon current remained feeble during the month and with the exception of Burma and Assam which gathered normal rainfall, all other Divisions fared ill and heavy deficiencies were returned by Bihar and Orissa of 60 per cent Punjab 74 Sind 100 Rajputana 74 United Provinces 49 Bombay 29 Central India 40 Central Provinces 34 Hyderabad 28 Mysore 61 and Madras of 41 per cent. Averaged over the plains of India the total rainfall for the month was 6.89 inches which was in defect by 21 per cent.

**July**—A general strengthening of the monsoon current was evidenced in both branches during the month and good and well distributed rains were gathered practically over the whole country. The Arabian Sea current invigorated by the movement of a low pressure wave northwards along the west coast to Sind and Baluchistan remained actively strong upto the 15th and gave heavy rainfall in Malabar the Konkan, Gujarat and Sind, and generally in the interior of the Peninsula. On the Bay side the current strengthened by the movement westwards of a depression from the Bay across the country to the west Central Provinces determined strong monsoon rains between the 7th and 20th July all along and around its track in Orissa the Central Provinces west Central India, the north Deccan, and North West India. Thereafter under the influence of yet two other depressions moving north westwards from the Bay and a third from Bengal, the activity of this branch over its own field of action was fully maintained upto the end of the month and good rains were gathered in Orissa the north Deccan Central and North west India, Burma, Assam, and Bengal. With

the exception of the United Provinces, Madras and Assam which returned deficits respectively of 25 22 and 18 per cent all Divisions were more or less well served specially Bombay Sind the Central Provinces and North West Frontier Province which returned heavy excesses respectively of 43 90 72 and 131 per cent. Averaged over the plains of India the total rainfall for the month was 19.67 inches which was 14 per cent in excess of the normal.

**August** Under the influence of a low pressure area persisting over the Gangetic plain combined with that of the movement inland of a Bay depression rising off the Orissa coast both branches of the current kept up their activity during the first ten days of the month. On the cessation however of these invigorating conditions a pronounced break in the monsoon set in the Peninsula and in Burma which later spread generally over the whole country. Whatever rainfall therefore that was gathered subsequently in the Peninsula seemed in the main to be due to effects of local thunderstorms. It was not till the end of the month that the pulses once again strengthened in Malabar and Burma. Thus while a few Divisions such as Sind North West Frontier Province Rajputana and Mysore were fairly well served Burma Bihar and Orissa Punjab Bombay Central India and the Central Provinces all returned deficits of over 30 per cent. Averaged over the plains of India the total rainfall for the month was 8.91 inches which was 17 per cent in defect.

**September**—The revival of the monsoon current at the end of August was further accentuated by the development of a Bay disturbance rising off the Orissa coast and another off the Saurashtra Island traversing the central parts of the country—the first past west Central India and returning north eastwards to the United Provinces and the second past the Central Provinces returning northwards past the United Provinces to the Punjab. Kinnaird Hills gave heavy rainfall all along their tracks from Orissa to the Punjab. About the 25th the monsoon began to recede from the country. During the month Burma Assam, the United Provinces Punjab, Central India, and Central Provinces returned excess of rainfall respectively of 5 11, 56 32 40 and 19 per cent while Bengal North West Frontier Province Sind Rajputana Bombay Hyderabad Mysore and Madras returned deficits respectively of 27 60 100 63 8 11 53 and 20 per cent. Averaged over the plains of India the total fall for the month was 7.53 inches which was 2 per cent in excess of the normal.

**October**—Local thunderstorms and commencement of incursions of western disturbances into Northern India usually associated with the recession of the south west monsoon and return and establishment of the north-east monsoon prevailed during the month. Two disturbances in the Arabian Sea and two in the Bay however

contributed largely to the rainfall of the month, specially in the Peninsula, enabling Konkan, Bombay Deccan, Malabar and Mysore to return heavy excesses respectively of 118, 160, 167, and 66 per cent. The total rainfall for the month was 3.54 inches which was in excess by 3 per cent.

The total rainfall for the season June to September averaged over the plains of India was 37.0 inches which was 5 per cent in defect. The following table gives detailed information of the seasonal rainfall or the period June to September.

DIVISION	RAINFALL JUNE TO SEPTEMBER 1932			
	Actual	Normal	Departure from Normal	Percentage Departure from Normal
	Inches	Inches	Inches	
Burma	79.9	82.6	-2.7	-3
Assam	60.1	60.6	-0.7	-1
Bengal	60.0	68.1	-8.1	-14
Bihar and Orissa	34.0	42.9	-8.9	-21
United Provinces	35.3	36.1	-0.8	-2
Punjab	13.9	14.5	-0.6	-4
North West Frontier Province	7.7	6.0	+2.7	+54
Sind	7.0	4.7	+2.3	+49
Rajputana	16.4	18.1	-1.7	-9
Bombay	36.3	36.2	+0.1	0
Central India	31.4	33.8	-2.4	-7
Central Provinces	46.6	40.7	+4.8	+12
Hyderabad	25.1	26.7	-1.6	-6
Mysore	16.8	1.5	+15.3	+2
Madras	20.0	25.5	-5.5	-22
Mean of India	37.0	38.9	-1.9	-5

## Famine.

To the student of Indian administration nothing is more remarkable than the manner in which great problems arise, produce a corresponding outburst of official activity to meet them and then fall into the background. This general truth is illustrated by a study of the history of famine in India. For nearly forty years it was the bogey of the Indian administrator. The forecasts of the rains were studied with acute anxiety. The actual progress of the rains was followed with no less anxiety, and at the first signs of a bad or poor season the famine relief machinery was furnished up and prepared for any emergency. The reason for this is clear if we examine for a brief space the economic condition of the Indian peasantry. Nearly three-quarters of the people are directly dependent on agriculture for their daily bread. Very much of this agriculture is dependent on the seasonal rains for its existence. Immense areas in the Bombay Presidency, Madras, the United Provinces and Central India are in a region of erratic and uncertain rainfall. The rainy season is short and if for any natural reason there is a weakness, or absence of the rain-bearing currents then there is either a poor harvest or no harvest at all. In Western India everyone is acquainted with the difference between a good and a poor season, but western countries offer no parallel to India, where in an exceptionally bad year wide tracts of thickly populated land may not produce even a blade of gram. In the old days there were no railways to distribute the surplus of one part of India to the districts where the crop had failed. There were often no roads. The irrigation works were few and were themselves generally dependent on the rainfall for their reserves. The people lived from hand to mouth and had no store of food to fall back upon. Nor had they any credit. In the old days then they died. Commencing with the Orissa famine in 1865-67 the Government of India assumed responsibility for the saving of human life in such crises. After the famine of 1899-1900 this responsibility was also shouldered by the Indian States. Stage by stage this responsibility was expressed in the evolution of a remarkable system of famine relief covering the whole field. But now that machinery has reached a remarkable degree of perfection, it is rusting in the official annuaries, because the conditions have changed. The whole of India is covered with a network of railways, which distributes the produce of the soil to the centres where food is required. The extension of irrigation has enormously increased the product of the soil and rendered large areas much less dependent on the monsoon rainfall. At the same time the scientific study of the problems of Indian agriculture has raised the capacity of even the "dry" zones. The peasantry has accumulated a certain reserve against the rainless days from the prosperity which accompanied the period of high prices. The rapid spread of the co-operative credit movement has mobilised and strengthened rural credit. The spread of manufacturing enterprises has

lightened the pressure on the soil. The relation of famine to the question of Indian administration has therefore changed. In an exceptionally bad year it may create administrative difficulties. It has ceased to be an administrative and social problem.

### Famine under Native Rule.

Famines were frequent under Native rule, and frightful when they came. "In 1680," says Sir William Hunter, in the History of British India, "a calamity fell upon Gujarat which equaled as to results the terrible meaning of the word famine in India under Native rule. Whole cities and districts were left bare of inhabitants." In 1681 a Dutch merchant reported that only eleven of the 260 families at Bwally survived. He found the road thence to Surat covered with bodies decaying on the highway where they died, there being none to bury them. In Surat, that great and crowded city, he could hardly see any living persons, but "the corpses at the corner of the streets lie twenty together, nobody burying them. Thirty thousand had perished in the town since Pestilence followed famine." Further historical evidence was adduced by Sir Theodore Morrison in his volume on the Economic Transition of India. It has come to be seen that whilst railways have checked the old-fashioned practice of storing grain in the villages they have made the reserves, where they exist, available for the whole of India. In India there is now no such thing as a food famine, the country always produces enough food for the whole of the population, famine when it comes is a money famine and the task of the State is confined to providing the means for those affected by drought to earn enough to buy food. The machinery whereby this is done will be examined after we have seen the experiences through which it was evolved.

### History of Recent Famines.

The Orissa famine of 1866-67 may be taken as the starting point because that induced to first great and organised effort to combat distress through State agency. It affected 180,000 square miles and 47,500,000 people. The Bengal Government was little slow in appreciating the need for action, but late food was poured into the district in prodigious quantities. Thirty-five million units were relieved (a unit is one person supported for one day) at a cost of 85 lakhs. The mortality was very heavy, and it is estimated that a million people or one-third of the population, died in Orissa alone. This was followed by the Madras famine of 1866, and the famine in Western India of 1868-70. The latter famine introduced India to the great migration from Marwar which was such a distinguishing feature of the famine of 1899-1900. It is estimated that out of a total population of a million and a half in Marwar, one million emigrated. There was famine in Behar in 1873-74, then came the great South Indian Famine of 1876-78. This affected Madras, Mysore, Hyderabad and Bombay for



two years and in the second year extended to parts of the Central and United Provinces and to a small tract in the Punjab. The total area affected was 247,000 square miles and the population 58,500,000. Warned by the enormous expenditure in Bihar and actuated by the desire to secure economy the Government relief programme was not entirely successful. The excess mortality in this famine is said to have been 5,380,000 in British territory alone. Throughout British India 700,000,000 mites were relieved at a cost of Rs. 84 crores. Charitable contributions from Great Britain and the Colonies aggregated Rs. 84 lakhs.

#### The Famine Codes.

The experiences of this famine showed the necessity of placing relief on an organised basis. The first great Famine Commission which sat under the presidency of Sir Richard Strachey, elaborated the Famine Codes, which aimed to meet later experience, form the basis of the famine relief system to-day. They recommended (1) that employment should be given on the relief works to the able-bodied, at a wage sufficient for support, on the condition of performing a suitable task, and (2) that gratuitous relief should be given in their villages or in poor houses to those who are unable to work. They recommended that the food supply should be left to private agency, except where that was unequal to the demands upon it. They advised that the land-owning classes should be assisted by loans, and by general suspensions of revenue in proportion to the crop failure. In sending the Famine Code to the provincial governments, the Government of India laid down as the cardinal feature of their policy that the famine wage "is the lowest amount sufficient to maintain health under given circumstances. Whilst the duty of Government is to save life, it is not bound to maintain the labouring population at its normal level of comfort. Provincial codes were drawn up, and were tested by the famine of 1896-97. In that 307,000 square miles were affected, with a population of 99,500,000. The numbers relieved exceeded 4,600,000 at the time of greatest distress. The cost of famine relief was Rs. 72 crores, revenue was remitted to the extent of Rs. 14 crores, and loans given aggregating Rs. 14 crores. The charitable relief fund amounted to about Rs. 18 crores, of which Rs. 12 crores was subscribed in the United Kingdom. The actual famine mortality in British India was estimated at 750,000. The experiences of this famine were examined by a Commission under Sir James Lyall, which reported that the success attained in saving life and the relief of distress was greater than had ever been recorded in famines, comparable with it in severity, and that the expense was moderate. But before the Local Governments had been given time to digest the proposals of this Commission or the people be recovered from the shock, the great famine of 1899-1900 supervened.

#### The Famine of 1899-1900.

This famine affected 475,000 square miles with a population of 99,500,000. In the Central Provinces, Berar, Bombay, Ajmer, and the Hissar district of the Punjab famine was acute. It was intense in Rajputana, Baroda, Central

India, Hyderabad and Kathiawar. It was marked by several distinctive features. The rainfall over the whole of India was in extreme defect, being eleven inches below the mean. In several localities there was practically no rain. There was in consequence a great fodder famine, with a terrible mortality amongst the cattle. The water supply was deficient, and brought a crop of difficulties in its train. Then districts like Gujarat, where famine had been unknown for so many years that the locality was thought to be famine immune, were affected, the people here being softened by prosperity, clung to their villages, in the hope of saving their cattle, and came within the scope of the relief work when it was too late to save life. A very large area in the Indian States was affected, and the Marwaris swept from their impoverished land right through Central India like a horde of locusts, leaving desolation in their train. For these reasons relief had to be given on an unprecedented scale. At the end of July 4,500,000 persons were supported by the State, Rs. 10 crores were spent on relief and the total cost was estimated at Rs. 16 crores. The famine was also marked by a widespread acceptance by Indian States of the duty hitherto shouldered by the Government of India alone—the supreme responsibility of saving human life. Aided by loans to the extent of Rs. 24 crores, the Indian States did a great deal to bring their administration into line with that in British India. Although actual deaths from starvation were insignificant, the extensive outbreaks of cholera and the devastating epidemic of malaria which followed the advent of the rains induced a famine mortality of approximately a million. The experiences of this famine were collated by the Commission presided over by Sir Antony MacDonnell. This Commission reported that taking the famine period as a whole the relief given was excessive, and laid down certain modified lines. The cardinal feature of their policy was moral strategy. Pointing out that if the people were assisted at the start they would help themselves, whilst if their condition were allowed to deteriorate it proceeded on a declining scale, they placed in the forefront of their programme the necessity of "putting heart into the people." The machinery suggested for this purpose was the prompt and liberal distribution of loanable loans, the early suspension of revenue, and a policy of prudent boldness, starting from the preparation of a large and expansive plan of relief and secured by liberal preparations, constant vigilance, and a full enlistment of non-official help. The wage scale was revised, the minimum wage was abolished in the case of able-bodied workers, payments by results were recommended, and proposals were made for saving cattle.

#### The modern system

The Government of India are now in possession of complete machinery to combat the effects of drought. In ordinary times Government is kept informed of the meteorological conditions and the state of the crops, programmes of suitable relief works are kept up-to-date, the country is mapped into relief circles, reserves of tools and plant are stocked

If the rains fail, policy is at once declared, non-officials are enlisted, revenue suspended and loans for agricultural purposes made. Test works are then opened, and if labour in considerable quantities is attracted, they are converted into relief works on Code principles. Poor houses are opened and gratuitous relief given to the labour. On the advent of the rains the people are moved from the large works to small works near their villages, liberal advances are made to agriculturists for the purchase of plough, cattle and seed. When the principal autumn crop is ripe, the few remaining works are gradually closed and gratuitous relief ceases. All this time the medical staff is kept in readiness to deal with cholera which so often accompanies famine, and malaria, which generally supervenes when the rains break.

#### Famine Protection.

Side by side with the perfection of the machinery for the relief of famine has gone the development of famine protection. The Famine Commission of 1880 stated that the best, and often the only means of securing protection from the extreme effects of famine and drought, are railways and irrigation. These are of two classes, productive and protective. Productive works being estimated to yield profits which will pay interest and sinking fund charges are met from loans, protective works, which do not pay directly from revenue in order to guarantee that there should be continuous progress with protective works, the Famine Insurance Grant was instituted in 1876. It was decided to set apart from the general revenues Rs. 1½ crores annually or one million sterling. The first charge on this grant is famine relief, the second protective works, the third the avoidance of debt. The chain of protective railways is now practically complete. Great progress is being made with protective irrigation. Acting on the advice of the Irrigation Commission an elaborate programme of protective irrigation works has been constructed, particularly in the Bombay Deccan—the most famine-susceptible district in India—and in the Central Provinces.

Under the Statutory Rules framed under the Government of India Act of 1919, Provincial Governments (except Burma and Assam) are required to contribute from their resources a fixed sum every year for expenditure on famine. These annual assignments can be expended on relief of famine only, the sum not required for this purpose is utilized in building up a Famine Relief Fund. The Fund provides, as its main and primary object for expenditure on Famine Relief proper, the word "Famine" being held to cover famine due to drought or other natural calamities. The balance at the credit of the Fund is regarded as invested with the Governor-General in Council and is available for expenditure on famine, when necessary and, under certain restrictions on protective and other works for relief of famine.

#### The Outlook

Such in brief is the official programme and organization which has been built up out of the experience and practice of the past. Yet everything goes to show that Government activity to save human life will never be

wanted in the future on the colossal scale of former times, even so recently as 1899-1900. Each succeeding failure of the rains indicates that there has been in silent progress an economic revolution in India. In the year 1918 the rains failed more seriously and over a wider area than during any monsoon in the recent history of India. The deficiency in the rainfall was more marked than in the great famine of 1899. Yet such was the increased resisting power of the people that instead of a demand for State relief from over five millions, the maximum number at any time in receipt of public assistance was never so large as six hundred thousand. The shock to the social life of the community was insignificant, the effects of the drought completely disappeared with the good rains of the following year.

#### Increased Resisting Power

The causes of this economic change in the conditions of India, whose influence is widespread are many. We can only briefly indicate them here. There is a much greater mobility in Indian labour. Formerly when the rains failed the ryot clung to his village until State relief in one form or another was brought almost to his doors. Now at the first sign of the failure of the rains he girds up his loins and goes in search of employment in one of the industrial centres, where the supply of labour is when general economic conditions are normal, rarely equal to the demand, or on the constructional work which is always in progress either through State or private agency in the country. Then the ryot generally commands some store of value, often misnamed a hoard. The balance of exports in favour of India in normal times is approximately \$50 millions a year. The gold and silver bullion in which this is largely liquidated is distributed all over the country, in small sums or in ornaments, which can be drawn upon in an emergency. The prodigious outflow of rupees during the last two years of the war, and the continuous absorption of gold by India, represent small diffused savings, which take this form owing to the absence of banking institutions and lack of confidence in the banking system. There has been a large extension of irrigation. More than one-third of the land in the Punjab is now under irrigation, and in other Provinces particularly in the famine-susceptible tracts of the Bombay Deccan irrigation works have been constructed, which break the shock of a failure of the rains. The natural growth of the population was for some years reduced by plague and famine diseases, followed by the great influenza epidemic of 1918-19, which swept off five millions of people. This prevented the increase of congestion, but brought some areas particularly in the Indian States, below their former population-supporting capacity. (The 1921 census showed an increase of over 30 million in the population since 1921.) The increase of railways distributes the resources of the country with ease, the spread of the co-operative credit movement has improved rural credit. Finally, there is the considerable development of manufacturing industry, which is generally short of labour and helps to absorb the surplus of a famine year. Whilst the Government is completely equipped with a famine code, there is no reason to suppose that there will ever recur such an emergency as

that of 1899. Famine can now be efficiently met by the liberal distribution of tagavi, the suspension and remission of the land revenue demand, the relief of the aged and others who cannot work, the provision of cheap fodder for the cattle, with possibly some assistance in transporting the affected population of the famine-affected tract to the industrial centres.

The increased resisting power of the people was effectively demonstrated during the famine of 1920-21, which was due to the failure of the monsoon towards the end of the year 1920. The distress which appeared in the end of 1920 persisted during the early months of 1921 and regular famine was declared in parts of Madras, Bombay, Central Provinces and Beluchistan. Local distress prevailed also in Bengal, Punjab and Central India. The largest number of persons on relief of all kinds did not exceed 0.45 million which was considerably less than 3% of the total population of the area affected by the failure of the monsoon.

#### The Indian People's Famine Trust.

Outside the Government programme there is always scope for private philanthropy especially in the provision of clothes, help for the superior class poor who cannot accept Government aid, and in assisting in the rehabilitation of the cultivators when the rains break. At every great famine large sums have been subscribed particularly in the United Kingdom, for this purpose, and in 1899-1900 the people of the United States gave generous help. With the idea of providing a permanent famine fund, the Maharaja of Jaipur gave in 1900 a sum of Rs. 15 lakhs, in Government securities to be held in trust for the purposes of charitable relief in seasons of general distress.

This Trust in a few years became swollen to Rs. 28,10,000 and has ever since been maintained at that figure. It is officially called the Indian People's Famine Trust, and was constituted under the Charitable Endowment Act 1890. The income of the Trust is administered by a board of management consisting of 13 members appointed from different provinces and Indian States. Sir Ernest Burton, K.C., C.I.E., C.I.L., Auditor-General in India, is the Secretary & Treasurer of the Trust. The money is invested and the principal never taken for expen-

diture. The income from it is utilised for relief work as necessary and unexpended balances are temporarily invested, so as to make available in years of trouble savings accumulated when expenditure is not necessary. The temporary investments—in Government Securities—at the end of 1922 stood at Rs. 7,71,350-18-0 and the cash balance at the same time was Rs. 12,887-1-1, so that the total available for expenditure at the commencement of 1923 was Rs. 7,84,238-18-1.

The whole conditions to meet which the Trust was founded have changed in recent years. This is the result of the improved policy of Government in regard to famine relief and of the difference in the meaning of the word famine in consequence of the improvement of transport, communications and other factors affected by modern progress. An area stricken by failure of seasonal rains now obtains supplies from other regions in a manner impossible before the development of railways and of modern marketing practice and Government help its people by loans given direct or through Co-operative Societies to tide them over the period of scarcity. The experience of successive visitations of scarcity in different parts of the country also proves that the general economic progress of the people makes them able to meet temporary periods of stress in a manner formerly unimaginable. Famine in the old terrible sense of the term has in fact ceased to occur. This was well illustrated by the events of 1919, when the land suffered from a failure of the rains more general throughout India and worse in degree than any previously recorded by the Meteorological Department but the crisis was borne with a minimum of suffering. The demands upon the Famine Trust have consequently so greatly diminished in their original sense that hardly any money is now distributed from it for the relief of famine in the proper sense of the word, resulting from rain failure and expenditure has mainly become grants of assistance to sufferers from floods. The total expenditure upon real famine in the old sense was only Rs. 50,000 during the year 1922, while expenditure on relief of distress caused by floods was Rs. 4,75,000 in the same year. The terms of the Trust fortunately, permit of management on lines according with modern needs.

The following statement shows the income and expenditure of the Trust during the year twenty-two years, the figures at the end of 1932 being the latest available for a complete year

Year	Income	Expenditure								Total		
		Madras	Punjab	Bombay	Ajmere Merwara	Bihar and Orissa	United Provinces	Bengal	Central Provinces	Assam	Khatpur State	
	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.
1911	1,17,642											1,17,642
1912	1,45,337			1,36,000			1,00,000					1,36,000
1913	1,31,435			23,500								23,500
1914	1,32,695							25,000				1,32,695
1915	1,34,409						(c) —38,593					(c) —38,593
1916	1,36,306						(c) —3,305					(c) —3,305
1917	1,56,125											
1918	1,36,942											
1919	1,34,092											
1920	1,10,917	30,500		3 00,000		50,000	(c) —31,490	1,00,000	1,00,000			3,20,500
1921	1,33,321											3,20,500
1922	1,19,325											3,20,500
1923	1,25,993											1,00,000
1924	1,36,513	(c) —3,508							50,000			1,00,000
1925	1,34,323	(c) —476										(c) —3,508
1926	1,36,000			30 000	11,000							1,36,000
1927	1,58,033											29,531
1928	1,37,442											11,000
1929	1,37,442											2,84,163
1930	1,37,442											1,01,310
1931	1,37,442											25,000
1932	1,37,442											25,000
1933	1,37,442											25,000
1934	1,37,442											25,000
1935	1,37,442											25,000
1936	1,37,442											25,000
1937	1,37,442											25,000
1938	1,37,442											25,000
1939	1,37,442											25,000
1940	1,37,442											25,000
1941	1,37,442											25,000
1942	1,37,442											25,000
1943	1,37,442											25,000
1944	1,37,442											25,000
1945	1,37,442											25,000
1946	1,37,442											25,000
1947	1,37,442											25,000
1948	1,37,442											25,000
1949	1,37,442											25,000
1950	1,37,442											25,000
1951	1,37,442											25,000
1952	1,37,442											25,000
1953	1,37,442											25,000
1954	1,37,442											25,000
1955	1,37,442											25,000
1956	1,37,442											25,000
1957	1,37,442											25,000
1958	1,37,442											25,000
1959	1,37,442											25,000
1960	1,37,442											25,000
1961	1,37,442											25,000
1962	1,37,442											25,000
1963	1,37,442											25,000
1964	1,37,442											25,000
1965	1,37,442											25,000
1966	1,37,442											25,000
1967	1,37,442											25,000
1968	1,37,442											25,000
1969	1,37,442											25,000
1970	1,37,442											25,000
1971	1,37,442											25,000
1972	1,37,442											25,000
1973	1,37,442											25,000
1974	1,37,442											25,000
1975	1,37,442											25,000
1976	1,37,442											25,000
1977	1,37,442											25,000
1978	1,37,442											25,000
1979	1,37,442											25,000
1980	1,37,442											25,000
1981	1,37,442											25,000
1982	1,37,442											25,000
1983	1,37,442											25,000
1984	1,37,442											25,000
1985	1,37,442											25,000
1986	1,37,442											25,000
1987	1,37,442											25,000
1988	1,37,442											25,000
1989	1,37,442											25,000
1990	1,37,442											25,000
1991	1,37,442											25,000
1992	1,37,442											25,000
1993	1,37,442											25,000
1994	1,37,442											25,000
1995	1,37,442											25,000
1996	1,37,442											25,000
1997	1,37,442											25,000
1998	1,37,442											25,000
1999	1,37,442											25,000
2000	1,37,442											25,000
2001	1,37,442											25,000
2002	1,37,442											25,000
2003	1,37,442											25,000
2004	1,37,442											25,000
2005	1,37,442											25,000
2006	1,37,442											25,000
2007	1,37,442											25,000
2008	1,37,442											25,000
2009	1,37,442											25,000
2010	1,37,442											25,000
2011	1,37,442											25,000
2012	1,37,442											25,000
2013	1,37,442											25,000
2014	1,37,442											25,000
2015	1,37,442											25,000
2016	1,37,442											25,000
2017	1,37,442											25,000
2018	1,37,442											25,000
2019	1,37,442											25,000
2020	1,37,442											25,000
2021	1,37,442											25,000
2022	1,37,442											25,000
2023	1,37,442											25,000
2024	1,37,442											25,000
2025	1,37,442											25,000
2026	1,37,442											25,000
2027	1,37,442											25,000
2028	1,37,442											25,000
2029	1,37,442											25,000
2030	1,37,442											25,000
2031	1,37,442											25,000
2032	1,37,442											25,000
2033	1,37,442											25,000
2034	1,37,442											25,000
2035	1,37,442											25,000
2036	1,37,442											25,000
2037	1,37,442											25,000
2038	1,37,442											25,000
2039	1,37,442											25,000
2040	1,37,442											25,000
2041	1,37,442											25,000
2042	1,37,442											25,000
2043	1,37,442											25,000
2044	1,37,442											25,000
2045	1,37,442											25,000
2046	1,37,442											25,000
2047	1,37,442											25,000
2048	1,37,442											25,000
2049	1,37,442											25,000
2050	1,37,442											25,000
2051	1,37,442											25,000
2052	1,37,442											25,000
2053	1,37,442											25,000
2054	1,37,442											25,000
2055	1,37,442											25,000
2056	1,37,442											25,000
2057	1,37,442											25,000
2058	1,37,442											25,000
2059	1,37,442											

### Hydro-Electric Development.

India promises to be one of the leading countries of the world in regard to the development of hydro-electric power and great strides in this direction have already been made. India not only specialises itself to projects of the kind, but peremptorily demands them. Cheap motive power is one of the secrets of successful industrial development and the favourable initial conditions caused by the war the enthusiasm for industrial development which has seized nearly all classes of educated Indians, and the special attention which the circumstances of the war have compelled Government to direct towards the scientific utilisation of Indian resources, together with the rapid growth of industrial enterprise in all parts of India within the next few years. Indeed, the process, for which sound foundations had been laid before the war, is now rapidly under way. India is severely handicapped compared with other lands as regards the generation of power by the consumption of fuel, coal or oil. These commodities are all difficult to obtain, and costly in India except in a few favoured areas. Coal supplies, for example, are chiefly centred in Bengal and Cocha Nagpur and the cost of transport is heavy. Water power and its transmission by electricity offer, on the other hand, immense possibilities, with regard to the quantities available and the cheapness at which the power can be rendered, in all parts of India.

Water power schemes, pure and simple, are generally difficult in India, because the power needs to be continuous, while the rainfall is concentrated with small portion of the year. Perennial rivers with sufficient water throughout the year are practically non-existent in India. Water, therefore, must be stored for use during the dry season. Favourable sites for this exist in many parts in the mountains and hilly regions where the heaviest rainfalls occur, and the progress already made in utilizing such opportunities by the electrical transmission of power affords high encouragement for the future. Further, hydro-electric schemes, can frequently be associated with important irrigation projects, the water being first used to drive the turbines at the generating stations, and then distributed over the fields.

The Industrial Commission emphasized the necessity for a Hydrographic Survey of India. On this recommendation the Government of India in 1918 appointed the late Mr. G. T. Barlow, C.I.E., then Chief Engineer, Irrigation Branch, United Provinces, to undertake the work associating with him Mr. J. W. Meares, M.I.C.E., Electrical Advisor to the Government of India. Mr. Barlow died, but Mr. Meares issued a preliminary report in September, 1919, summarizing the present state of knowledge of the water resources of India and outlining a programme of investigation to be undertaken. The results of the inquiry Mr. Meares showed that industries in India now absorb over a million horsepower.

power, of which only some 235,000 h p is supplied by electricity from steam oil or water. The water power so far actually in sight amounts to 11 million horse-power, but some estimates put this figure as high as 15 million, and it is probably all the great rivers, which are at present uninvestigated. Thus the mainflow force of the great river eastward from the Indus is stated to be capable of giving rise to more than three million horse-power for every thousand feet of fall from the Himalaya while similar considerations apply to rivers in other parts. Some doubt is expressed as to the estimate of seven million horse-power in the Irrawaddy and Chindwin rivers, given in the report of the London Comjoint Board of Scientific Studies.

The Report points out that the Bombay Presidency holds a unique position owing to its great existing and projected schemes at Lonavla, the Andhra Valley the Nila Mula and the Koyna Valley and has the still greater advantage of possessing a firm ready to develop its resources.

### **Bombay Hydro Electric Works.**

The greatest water power undertakings in India—and in some respects the greatest in the world—are the Tata hydro-electric schemes recently brought to fruition, and constantly undergoing expansion for the supply of power in the city of Bombay. Bombay is after London the most populous city in the British Empire and it is the largest manufacturing town in Asia. Its cotton mills and other factories are over 1,000 in number, and the city has a population of nearly two million. Until very recently, until year or two ago this was almost entirely provided by steam, generated by coal coming from a distance—mostly Bengal. The Tata Hydro-Electric Power Scheme, now an accomplished fact, marked one of the big steps forward made by India in the history of its industrial development. It was the product of the fertile brain of Mr. David Gostling, one of the well known industrial engineers of Bombay, early generation ago. The exceptional position of the Western Ghats, which rise 2,000 feet from sea-level which is a very short distance from the Arabian Sea and force the monsoon as it sweeps to land, to break into torrential rain at the mountain passes was taken full advantage of and the table lands behind the Ghats form a magnificent catchment area to concentrate this heavy rainfall in Mr. Gostling perceived this clearly, and the attention of the influential Tata family was attracted to the project. For ten years, and with perseverance collected data which he laid before that pioneer of the larger industries in India. He summoned the aid of experts from England to investigate the plan. The scheme was fully considered for six long years. Meanwhile both Mr. J. N. Tata and Mr. David Gostling passed away, but the sons of the former continued the work of their father and on Mr. Gostling's death Mr. R. B. Joynt, who had been brought to work on the Hyderabad side of the undertaking.

The scheme completed, a syndicate secured the license from Government and an endeavour was made to enlist the support of financiers of England who tried to impose terms which were not acceptable. Meanwhile, the attention of Sir George Clarke (now Lord Girdenham), then Governor of Bombay, and an engineer of distinction himself, was drawn to the scheme. The interest shown by him drew the attention of Indian Chiefs in the Presidency of Bombay and outside it to its possibilities, funds flowed in and a company was started.

The hydro-electric engineering works in connection with the project are situated at and about Lonavla above the Ehor Ghat. The rainfall is stored in three lakes at Lonavla, Walwan and Shikawta, whence it is conveyed by masonry canals to the forebay or receiving reservoir. The power-house is at Khopoli, at the foot of the Ghats, whither the stored water is conveyed through pipes, the fall being one of 1,725 feet. In falling from this height the water develops a pressure of 750 lbs per square inch and with this force drives the turbines or water wheels. The scheme was originally restricted to 30,000 electrical horse power but the Company, in view of the increasing demand for power from the Bombay mills, decided to extend the works by building the Shikawta Dam, the capacity of the scheme being increased to more than 40,000 electrical horse power. The works were formally opened by H. H. the Governor of Bombay on the 8th February 1915. At present there are about 44 mills with motors of the aggregate b h p of 55,000 h p in service. In addition to the cotton and flour mills which have contracted to take supply from the Company for a period of ten years, an agreement has been completed whereby the Tata Hydro-Electric Company the Andhra Valley Power Supply Company and the Tata Power Company between them supply the whole of the electric power required by the Bombay Electric Supply and Tramways Company, Limited, and also the power for the electrification of the Harbour Branch and Bombay-Kalyan section of the G. I. P. Railway. There remain many prospective buyers of electrical energy and the completion of the Company's full scheme will not suffice for all such demands. Besides the Bombay cotton mills, which alone would require about 100,000 horse power, there are for instance, tramways, with possibilities of suburban extensions. The probable future demand is roughly estimated at about 160,000 H. P. Recently the Company has embarked upon a considerable scheme of extensions, these involving the impounding of a fourth lake at Kundley, near Lonavla, the duplication of the pipeline and the installation of additional machinery at the power house at Khopoli.

Investigations undertaken by Mr. H. P. Gibbs with a view to further developing the electrical supply led to the discovery of a highly promising water storage site in the valley of the Andhra river, situated near the present lake previously overlooked, an altogether different treatment and design were required. In this instance the draw-off point is 11 miles upstream from the dam and at a level 112 ft. above the lowest river bed level at the

dam. The water is taken through a tunnel 8,700 ft. long driven in solid trap rock through the sharp of the gharis of which the pressure pipes are an extension. Seventy feet of the upper water in the lake can be drawn off comprising 75 per cent of the total amount of water stored both above and below draw-off level. A scheme was proposed to be carried out by a separate company and providing for holding up the Andhra river by a dam, about a third of a mile long and 195 feet high, at Tokerwadi. This dam holds up a lake nearly twelve miles long, the further end of which approaches the brink of the Ghats at Khand. Here, a tunnel, a mile and a quarter long, carries the water to the surge chamber, whence it enters the pipes for a vertical drop of about 1,750 feet to the generating station at Bhilwari, about 17 miles from the generating station at Khopoli. The scheme is designed to yield 100,000 horse power in its full development. Power is being supplied to some thirty factories in Bombay absorbing roughly 40,000 electrical horse-power as well as to the Bombay Electric Supply and Tramways Company and to the G. I. P. Railway for the first stage of their electrification scheme.

Just as the Andhra project has been developed as a northward extension of the original scheme, so a southward development also originated by Mr. Gibbs and developable on lines similar to those of the Andhra project is now practically completed under the name of the Wila-Mula scheme, the name arising from the fact that the valleys of the Nila and Mula rivers are being dammed for the conservation of water for it. A company entitled The Tata Power Co., Ltd., was floated in the autumn of 1919.

A lake having an area of sixteen square miles and a catchment area of 112 square miles has been formed at Mulshi by the erection of a masonry dam 4,100 feet in length and 155 feet in height. At the end of the lake opposite to the site of the dam a tunnel has been cut through the Western Ghats to a total length of 14,600 feet, at the further end of which the water enters the pipe line and descends to the turbine power house at Bhira, 1,750 feet below. The head of water is sufficient to generate 150,000 electrical horse power at 11,000 volts, and after being transformed up to 110,000 volts the current is transmitted to the receiving station at Dharevi, Bombay, through an overhead line approximately 80 miles in length. Five generating units each of 30,000 electrical horse-power are being erected, and of these two are already in commercial operation. The power will be absorbed by mills, factories and local area not yet electrified in Bombay and suburbs as well as by the B. E. & C. I. Railway's suburban service, the G. I. P. Railway's electrified service within thirty miles of Bombay and the ever-growing needs of the B. E. S. & T. Company.

Nearly 100 miles southward of this Meara, Tata proposes to erect two dams in the huge valley of the Korra river, proposed by Mr. A. T. Arenal and developable on lines similar to the two projects by Mr. Gibbs above mentioned, partly to supply power to Bombay and partly to develop a great assembly of electro-chemical industries near the power installation. The prelimi-

nary investigations for this scheme are still proceeding. The catchment area for the lake will be 840 square miles and there will be a total storage after the raising of 115,000 million cubic feet, which will be sufficient to supply a normal load of 350,000 horse power for 8,000 hours per year. The preliminary estimates provided for a capital of Rs 819 lakhs to carry out the scheme.

#### Mysore Installation.

The first hydro-electric scheme undertaken in India or, indeed, in the East was that on the River Cauvery, in Mysore State, which was inaugurated, with generating works at Sivasa mudram, in 1902. The Cauvery rises in the British district of Coorg, and flows right across Mysore. The first object with which the installation was undertaken was the supply of power to the goldfields at Kolar. These are 59 miles distant from Sivasa mudram and for a long time this was the longest electrical power transmission line in the world. Current is also sent to Bangalore, 59 miles away, where it is used for both industrial and lighting purposes.

The initial undertaking has constantly been expanded since its inauguration, so that its total capacity, which was at first 8,000 horse power, is now approximately 25,000 h.p. This is the maximum obtainable with the water which the Cauvery affords and, therefore with the number of consumers, large and small, rapidly increasing, the necessity of a completely new installation elsewhere to be operated in parallel with or separately from that at Sivasa mudram, has been recognised. Two projects offer themselves. The first would involve the use of the River Shimsha, a tributary of the Cauvery which has natural falls, and the second, known as the Melkadatu project, would have its power house on the Cauvery 25 miles down-river from Sivasa mudram and just within the borders of Mysore State, adjacent to the Madras Presidency. The head of water available at Sivasa mudram is 400 feet, that on the Shimsha 618 feet net, which would generate 39,500 e.h.p. At Melkadatu the Cauvery runs in rapids and a dam and a channel 20,000 feet long with a 22½ feet bed would be necessary. There would be three generating units, each giving an output of 4,000 e.h.p. Future extensions yielding an additional 8,000 h.p. could be made. The progressive spirit which has marked the management of the works since their inception now characterises the manner in which the problem of further extensions are being considered.

#### Works in Kashmir

A scheme of much importance from its size, but more interesting because of the developments that may be expected from it than for the part which its current supply already plays in the life of the country, is one installed a few years ago by the Kashmir Durbar, utilizing the River Jhelum, near Baramulla, which lies thirty-four miles north-west of Srinagar. The head works of the Jhelum power installation are situated six and a half miles from the power

house and the main connection between the two is a great timber flume. These works and the forebay at the delivery end of the flume have a capacity for carrying water sufficient for the generation of 20,000 electrical horse power. Four pipes 400 feet long lead from the forebay to the power house, and from forebay to water-wheel there is an effective head of 295 feet. There are four vertical waterwheels, each coupled on the same shaft to a 1,000 k.w., 3-phase, 2,300 volt, 25-period generator running at 500 r.p.m., and each unit is capable of taking a 25 per cent overload, which the generator end is guaranteed to maintain with safety for two hours. The power house is of sufficient capacity to allow of 15,000 k.w. generating plants being installed within it. Two transmission lines run side by side as far as Baramulla, 21 miles distant, at which point one terminates. The other continues to Srinagar, a further 24 miles. The installation at Baramulla was originally utilised for three floating dredgers and two floating derricks, for dredging the river and draining the swampy countryside and rendering it available for cultivation, but these operations have temporarily been curtailed, so that only one dredger is now in operation. The lighting of Baramulla has been taken in hand with satisfactory results and it is expected that the lighting demand will rapidly increase and that a small demand for power will soon spring up. At Srinagar the line terminates at the State silk factory, where current is supplied not only for driving machinery and for lighting, but for heating. The greater part of Srinagar city is now electrically lighted and during the past year a motor load of over 100 k.w. has been connected with the mains, motors being hired out to consumers by the Electrical Department. This step was taken with a view to educating the people in the use of electric power and it has been entirely successful.

#### Recent Progress

Apart from the development of the three projects in the Bombay Presidency the past few years have witnessed comparatively little progress in hydro-electric works. Construction is proceeding, however, on the Mandi Project in the Punjab, which will utilise the water of the Uhl river for the generation of power with which a large number of towns in that province will be electrified. The scheme has been formulated in three stages. The first will develop 45,000 horse-power from the ordinary discharge of the river, the second involves the formation of a storage reservoir by the construction of a dam and would double the electrical output, whilst the third would utilise the same water several miles down-stream and provide an additional 64,000 horse-power. Only the first stage is at present being constructed. Another interesting project is the hydro-electric grid scheme in the United Provinces which will carry electric power to a large number of towns and villages and will, it is anticipated, assist greatly in the development of rural areas.

A small plant was completed and put into operation at Naini Tal during 1923, and the erection of another small plant was commenced

at Shillong, but otherwise there is nothing to record. It is interesting to note, however, that preliminary investigations are proceeding with a view to the erection of hydro-electric plants in various parts of India. In the tea districts of Kalimpong and Kurseong, for example, it is proposed to harness a promising water-power site and to supply current to an important area in which are situated more than two hundred tea factories.

The Sutej Hydro-Electric Project, at one time appeared to be one of the most promising propositions in the country, but owing to financial considerations it has now been indefinitely shelved. In Southern India a large number of sites have been investigated, and of these one on the Pykara river in the Nilgiris and another on the Kallar river on the borders of Travancore have been selected for development if and when the financial considerations can be satisfactorily settled. The Pykara river scheme is of some magnitude, and it is estimated that upwards of 50,000 horse-power will be available for electro-chemical industries which it is proposed to establish at Calicut on the West Coast. The Kallar river project is very much smaller, but it is interesting in being a scheme in which the Government of Madras and the Travancore Darbar will be jointly responsible, for the power house will be located on the British side of the river and the current

transmitted to and distributed in Travancore State. Finally, there is a big combined project of hydro-electrification and irrigation in Hyderabad State. This scheme is still very much in the air, but the fact that it is under consideration is worthy of being placed on record in view of the somewhat unusual circumstances in India, that the tail water from the turbines will be made available for agricultural purposes and not allowed to run to waste.

The fact that the Bombay Electric Supply and Tramways Company has shut down its steam-driven generating plant and now takes its supply in bulk from the various Tata companies has been recorded above, and it is of more than passing interest to note that the Poona Electric Supply Company has recently adopted a similar course. This is a phase of hydro-electric distribution which is quite in its infancy in India, but it is possible to foresee the time when every village within a couple of hundred miles of a hydro-electric power station will receive its supply of electric current in bulk, thus greatly reducing capital and administrative charges and minimizing the price of current to the consumer. It is a system which has become something of a *fine art* in California, where current is transmitted by overhead wires for many hundreds of miles at a pressure of 200,000 volts, or double the pressure commonly employed in India for overhead long-distance transmission.

### INTEREST TABLE.

From 5 to 12 per cent. on Rupees 100.

Calculated for 1 Year, 1 Month (Calendar), 1 Week, and 1 Day (365 Days to a Year),  
the Decimal Fraction of a Pie for the Day being shown for the Day

Per cent.	1 Day	1 Week.	1 Month.	1 Year
	Rs. A. P.	Rs. A. P.	Rs. A. P.	Rs. A. P.
5	0 0 2 680	0 1 6	0 6 8	5 0 0
6	0 0 3 166	0 1 10	0 8 0	6 0 0
7	0 0 3 682	0 2 1	0 9 4	7 0 0
8	0 0 4 208	0 2 2	0 10 8	8 0 0
9	0 0 4 784	0 2 9	0 12 0	9 0 0
10	0 0 5 260	0 3 0	0 13 4	10 0 0
11	0 0 5 786	0 3 4	0 14 8	11 0 0
12	0 0 6 312	0 3 8	1 0 0	12 0 0



## Local Self-Government.

A field of the administration of India profoundly affected by the *Reforms of 1919* is that of local government. This is one of the subjects transferred to Indian ministers, and under their leadership considerable developments have been essayed. On the whole, the progress of local government in India for the past quarter of a century has been disappointing. The greatest successes have been won in the Presidency towns, and particularly by the Municipality of Bombay. The difficulties in the way of progress were manifold. Local government had to be a creation—the devolution of authority from the Government to the local body, and that to a people who for centuries had been accustomed to autocratic administration. Again, the powers entrusted to local bodies were insignificant and the financial support was small. There are however many indications that the dry bones of the moribund are stirring.

Throughout the greater part of India, the village constitutes the primary territorial unit of Government organisation, and from the villages are built up the larger administrative titles—*tahsils*, sub-divisions, and districts.

"The typical Indian village has its central residential site, with an open space for a pond and a cattle stand. Scorching around this nucleus lie the village lands, consisting of a cultivated area and (very often) grounds for grazing and wood-cutting. The inhabitants of such a village pass their life in the midst of these simple surroundings welded together in a little community with its own organisation and government, which differ in character in the various types of villages, its body of detailed customary rules and its little staff of functionaries, artisans and traders. It should be noted, however, that in certain portions of India, *e.g.* in the greater part of Assam, in Eastern Bengal, and on the west coast of the Madras Presidency, the village as here described does not exist, the people living in small collections of houses or in separate homesteads."—(*Sketches of India*.)

The villages above described fall under two main classes, *viz.*—

**Types of Villages.**—"(1) The severalty or *rayatswari* village which is the prevalent form outside Northern India. Here the revenue is assessed on individual cultivators. There is no joint responsibility among the villagers, though some of the non-cultivated lands may be set apart for a common purpose, such as grazing, and waste land may be brought under the plough only with the permission of the Revenue authorities, and on payment of assessment. The village government vests in a hereditary head man, known by an old vernacular name, such as *paisa* or *reddi*, who is responsible for law and order, and for the collection of the Government revenue. He represents the primitive headship of the tribe, or clan by which the village was originally settled."

"(2) The joint or landlord village, the type prevalent in the United Provinces, the Punjab and the Frontier Province. Here the revenue was formerly assessed on the village as a whole, its incidence being distributed by the body of superior proprietors, and a certain amount of collective responsibility still, as a rule, remains."

The village *aisils* owned by the proprietary body who allow residences to the tenantry, artisans, traders and others. The waste land is allotted to the village, and, if wanted for cultivation, is partitioned among the shareholders. The village government was originally by the *punchayats* or group of heads of superior families. In later times one or more headmen have been added to the organisation to represent the village in its dealings with the local authorities, but the artificial character of this appointment, as compared with that which obtains in a *raiyatswari* village is evidenced by the title of its holder, which is generally *lawabdar*, a vernacular derivative from the English word 'number'. It is this type of village to which the well-known description in Sir H. Maine's *Village Communities* is alone applicable, and here the co-proprietors are in general a local oligarchy with the bulk of the village population as tenants of labourers under them."

**Village Autonomy.**—The Indian villages formerly possessed a large degree of local autonomy, since the native dynasties and their local representatives did not, as a rule, concern themselves with the individual cultivators, but regarded the village as a whole, or some large landholder as responsible for the payment of the Government revenues, and the maintenance of local order. This autonomy has now disappeared owing to the establishment of local, civil and criminal courts, the present revenue and police organisation, the increase of communications, the growth of individualism, and the operation of the individual *rayatswari* system, which is extending even in the north of India. Nevertheless, the village remains the first unit of administration, the principal village functionaries—the headman, the accountant and the village watchman—are largely utilised and paid by Government, and there is still a certain amount of common village feeling and interests.

**Punchayats.**—For some years there was an active propaganda in favour of reviving the village council tribunal, or *Punchayat* and the Decentralisation Commission of 1908 made the following *spontaneous* recommendations:—

"While, therefore, we desire the development of a *panchayat* system, and consider that the objections urged thereto are far from insurmountable, we recognise that such a system can only be gradually and tentatively applied, and that it is impossible to suggest any uniform and definite method of procedure. We think that a commencement should be made by giving certain limited powers to *Punchayats* in those villages in which circumstances are most favourable by reason of homogeneity, natural intelligence, and freedom from internal feuds. These powers might be increased gradually as results warrant, and with success here, it will become easier to apply the system in other villages. Such a policy, which must be the work of many years, will require great care and discretion, much patience and judicious discrimination between the circumstances of different villages, and there is a considerable consensus of opinion that this new departure should be made under the special guidance of sympathetic officers."

This is, however still mainly a question of future possibilities and for present purposes it is unnecessary to refer at greater length to the subject of village self-government. Various measures have been passed, but it is too early to say what life they have. The Punjab Government has passed a Village Panchayat Act, which enables Government to establish in a village, a system of councillors to whom certain local matters, including judicial power, both civil and criminal of a minor character, may be assigned. In Bihar a Village Administration Act has been passed for the administration of village affairs by villagers themselves, including minor civil and criminal cases. Other Governments are taking steps in the same direction.

**Municipalities**—The Presidency towns had some form of Municipal administration first under Royal Charters and later under statute, from comparatively early times, but outside of them there was practically no attempt at municipal legislation before 1842. An Act passed in that year for Bengal, which was practically inoperative, was followed in 1850 by an Act applying to the whole of India. Under this Act and subsequent Provincial Acts a large number of municipalities was formed in all provinces. The Acts provided for the appointment of commissioners to manage municipal affairs, and authorised the levy of various taxes, but in most Provinces the commissioners were all nominated, and from the point of view of self-government, these Acts did not proceed far. It was not until after 1870 that much progress was made. Lord Mayo's Government, in their Resolution of that year introducing the system of provincial finance, referred to the necessity of taking further steps to bring local interest and supervision to bear on the management of funds devoted to education, sanitation, medical charity, and local public works. New Municipal Acts were passed for the various Provinces between 1871 and 1874, which, among other things, extended to the elective principle, but only in the Central Provinces was popular representation generally and successfully introduced. In 1881-2 Lord Ripon's Government issued orders which had the effect of greatly extending the principle of local self-government. Acts were passed in 1883-4 that greatly altered the constitution, powers, and functions of municipal bodies, a wide extension being given to the elective system, while independence and responsibility were conferred on the committees of many towns by permitting them to elect a private citizen as chairman. Arrangements were made also to increase municipal resources and financial responsibility some items of provincial revenue were united to and capable of development under local management being transferred with a proportionate amount of provincial expenditure, for local objects. The general principles thus laid down have continued to govern the administration of municipalities down to the present day.

**The Present Position**—There are some 781 municipalities in British India, with something over 21 million people resident within their limits. Of these municipalities, roughly 710 have a population of less than 50,000 persons and the remainder a population of 50,000 and over. As compared with the total population of parti-

cular provinces, the proportion resident within municipal limits is largest in Bombay, where it amounts to 20 per cent, and is smallest in Assam where it amounts to only 2 per cent. In other provinces it varies from 4 to 9 per cent of the total population. Turning to the composition of the municipalities, considerably more than half of the total members are elected and there is a steady tendency to increase this proportion. Ex-officio members are only 7 per cent, and nominated 25 per cent. Elected members are almost everywhere in a majority. Taking all municipalities together, the non-officials outnumber the officials by nearly six to one. The functions of municipalities are classed under the heads of Public Safety, Health, Convenience and Instruction. For the discharge of these responsibilities, there is a municipal income of Rs. 14·08 crores derived principally from taxation, just over one-third coming from municipal property, contributions from provincial revenues and miscellaneous sources. Generally speaking, the income of municipalities is small, the four cities of Calcutta, Bombay, Madras and Rangoon together providing over 40 per cent of the total. The heaviest items of this expenditure come under the heads of Conservancy and "Public Works" which amount to 14 per cent and 18 per cent respectively. Water supply comes to 13 per cent, 'Drainage' to 4 per cent and 'Education' to over 11 per cent. In some localities the expenditure on education is considerably in excess of the average. In the Bombay Presidency, excluding Bombay City, for example, the expenditure on education amounts to more than 21 per cent. of the total funds while in the Central Provinces and Berar it is over 17 per cent.

**District Boards**—The duties and functions assigned to the municipalities in urban areas are in rural areas entrusted to district and local Boards. In almost every district of British India save in the province of Assam, there is a board subordinate to which are two or more sub-district boards, while in Bengal, Madras and Bihar and Orissa, there are also Union Committees. Throughout India at large there are some 207 district boards with 564 sub-district boards besides 450 Union Panchayats in Madras. This machinery has jurisdiction over a population which was over 231 millions in 1930-31. Leaving aside the Union Committees and Union Boards or Panchayats the members of the Boards numbered over 16,000 in 1930-31 of whom 78 per cent were elected. As in the case of municipalities the tendency has been throughout India to increase the elected members at the expense of the nominated and the official members. The Boards are practically manned by Indians, who constitute 96 per cent of the whole membership. Only 11 per cent of the total members of all boards are officials of any kind. The total income of the Boards in 1930-31 amounted to Rs. 16·57 crores, the average income of each board being Rs. 2,00,000. The most important item of revenue is provincial rates, which represent a proportion of the total income varying from 25 per cent. in Bombay and in the N W F Provinces to 63 per cent in Bihar and Orissa. The principal objects of expenditure are education which has some re-

markedly to the front within the last three years and civil works such as roads and bridges. Medical relief is also starting with education though in a less degree the lion's share of the available revenue.

**Improvement Trusts.**—A notable feature in the recent sanitary history of India is the activity played by the great cities in the direction of local improvements. In Bombay and Calcutta the Improvement Trusts are continuing their activities which are described in a separate chapter (q.v.) In Bombay the work of the Improvement Trust is being developed by the Bombay Development Directorate. Other cities are beginning to follow the examples of these great cities and Improvement Trusts have been constituted in Cawnpore, Lucknow and Ahalabad in the United Provinces and in several of the larger cities of the Provinces of India. Their activities have, however, been severely curtailed by the financial stress.

**Provincial Progress.**—There was passed in Bengal in 1919 a Village Self Government Act embodying the policy of constituting Union Boards at the earliest possible date for groups of villages throughout the province. The number of these boards continues to increase, rising from 1,600 to more than 2,000. In 1930-31 the number of Union Boards rose to 4,510. There are also 12 Union Committees. Though they are in their infancy as yet, many of them show a remarkable aptitude for managing their own affairs.

In Bombay the development of village self government is also proceeding, as the result of an Act for constituting, or increasing the power of village committees which was passed in 1920 by the Legislative Council. In this presidency, some 146 out of 155 municipalities had a two-thirds elected majority of councillors in the year 1930-31, and a distinct step forward has been projected by the administration in the direction of liberalizing the constitution of all municipal bodies. The policy of appointing a non-official president has been extended both to district and sub-district boards, and a large number of non-officials have also been appointed presidents of sub-district (taluka) boards. In Madras also the institutions of local self-government continued to progress in an encouraging manner. The number of district boards in the Presidency was 25 with 1,006 members. The number of sub-district boards remained the same as in 1929-30, namely, 130. The total number of Municipal Councils during the year 1930-31 continued to be 81 and the proportion of Indian to European and Anglo-Indian members further increased. In 1930-31 there were 64 municipal councils, consisting entirely of Indian members, as against 51 in the previous year. The average imposition of taxation per head of population is still very low, being only about Rs. 2-8. Nonetheless 84 towns in the presidency possess a protected water-supply and water works schemes are either under execution or in contemplation in a number of others. The total number of municipal elementary schools fell during the year from 1,114 to 1,066 but the strength of these schools rose from 28,909 to 97,951. Municipal girls' schools maintained during the year numbered 96 against 88 in the previous year and their strength also increased from 24,509 to 28,232. Expenditure on elementary education amounted to Rs. 18 lakhs.

In the United Provinces the new District Boards, which consist of non-official members only with elected non-official Chairmen, were plunged straight-way into financial difficulties. In some cases the necessity for retrenchment was immediate resulting in the curtailment of medical relief and of allocations for the ordinary repairs of roads. Additional taxation has so far not been generally imposed and the Boards are still suffering from inexperience in handling public money and obtaining the full value for their expenditure. In the case of Municipal Finance, there has been some change for the better. The new municipalities have shown a great interest in all forms of civic activity but they are still hampered in their work by political and communal obsessions. They are reluctant to impose new taxation but a considerable programme of expenditure lies before them. The restoration of municipal roads, the abatement of the dust nuisance and the renewal of water works plant are problems calling almost everywhere for immediate solution. On the whole, the position is more hopeful since the rapid progress which was being made towards Municipal insolvency has been checked.

In the Punjab municipal administration continued to show improvement, the general attitude of the members in regard to their responsibilities being promising for progress in the future. Generally speaking the finances are in a more satisfactory position than was the case in previous years. Expenditure on water-supply schemes is steadily increasing.

Three Acts of considerable importance, providing for the creation of Improvement trusts, for the more effective administration of smaller towns and for the establishment of village panchayats have been passed. Further, Municipalities and District Boards have been reconstituted in a more democratic form.

In the Central Provinces the year 1920 witnessed the passing of a Local Self-Government Act intended to guide into proper channels the undoubtedly growing interest in public matters. The continued reduction of official members and chairman and the wider powers of control given to local bodies have been an incentive to the development of local self government, leading to an increased sense of public duty and responsibility. Another very important measure regulating municipalities was passed into law in 1922. Its chief features are the extension of the Municipal franchise, the reduction of official and nominated members, the extension of the powers of Municipal Committees and the relaxation of official control.

In the North-West Frontier Province, the institution of local self-government is somewhat of a foreign growth. Certainly the municipal committees are still lax in the discharge of their responsibilities, and meetings are reported to be infrequent, but the attendance of non-official members is gradually increasing. Concerning Municipal administration the Local Government reports that the members continue to take a very great interest in their duties and that their attitude towards the responsibility is imposed upon them is on the whole satisfactory. Communal feeling shows itself in certain localities but is in many instances offset by the public spirit and initiative of individual members and there are considerable symptoms of advance in independence of action and in the smooth working of the Committees.

*District and Local Boards*

333

**District and Local Boards.**

The following table gives the membership, Income and Expenditure of District and Local Boards in the same financial year.—

Province.	No. of Boards Elect- ed.	No. of Members.		Income (excluding Balances)						Expenditure.				
		Re- office and Nomin- ated	Provincial Rates	Civil Works.	Other Sources.	Total.	Ind dence per Head.	Educa- tion.	Civil Works.	Sanita- tion, Hospital, etc.	Debt and Miscel- lanous.	Total		
			Ra.	Ra.	Ra.	Ra.	Ra. & p.	Ra.	Ra.	Ra.	Ra.	Ra.		
Madras	(a) 610	6,620	2,069	1,18,43,618	1,48,06,543	3,28,16,707	5,95,24,980	1 8	61,20,90,469	2,00,28,944	87,81,763	88,87,878	6,07,47,449	
Bombay	249	3,320	965	50,42,204	27,22,818	1,65,06,644	2,86,71,880	1 8	61,24,43,777	49,87,845	18,33,532	47,51,897	2,36,16,561	
Bengal	109	1,808	706	76,06,985	1,62,4,388	55,87,842	1,47,98,115	4 11	57,09,551	50,96,442	84,49,096	25,38,286	1,48,48,354	
United Pro- vinces	48	1,497	36	77,04,514	14,76,885	1,01,90,350	1,96,72,240	6	81,14,40,466	85,82,006	46,45,708	2,08,027	1,09,98,994	
Punjab	29	832	847	63,46,046	15,43,806	1,29,04,407	2,10,96,459	1 0	61,11,59,252	14,81,223	27,43,473	61,51,774	2,14,56,723	
Bihar and Orissa	96	887	811	71,08,854	9,52,498	65,90,896	1,36,52,048	7 3	4,00,449	45,89,942	22,75,174	22,44,689	1,41,10,264	
C P & Berar	108	1,404	496	25,19,583	2,46,107	53,96,698	82,08,880	6 2	31,44,419	9,54,432	5,10,061	56,13,009	82,32,505	
Assam	19	360	104	11,06,790	9,78,552	15,16,974	86,04,257	7 3	18,91,884	12,38,600	6,18,876	5,48,983	37,98,045	
N W Frontier Province	5		221	2,44,992	2 08,478	10,50,042	15,01,512	2 9	10,37,276	1,64,977	1,84,147	1,81,280	15,07,760	
Ajmer-Marwar	1	16	27	81,320	1,93,390	64,535	2,25,208	0 6 7	55,009	47,123	32,070	1,01,211	2,37,072	
Coorg	1	13	7	87,068	44,306	48,676	1,45,650	14 3	97,708	81,261	59,421	30,668	1,59,076	
Delhi	1	12	8	49,856	19,614	1,76,496	2,45,256	1 4 4	1,90,887	41,401	34,926	42,703	2,49,953	
Total 1926-27	1,248	14,033	5,444	4,96,61,880	2,59,17,597	9,08,26,156	16,57,04,942	10	56,15,49,731	4,81,36,062	1,06,39,040	9,47,602	16,86,41,735	

(a) Includes 4th Valm Panchayats with 4,043 elected and 1,077 ex-officio and nominated members.

## Local Government Statistics.

**Municipalities.**—With this general introduction we can now turn to the statistical results of the working of Local Self-Government. The following table gives information as to the constitution of municipal committees, taxation, &c., in the chief provinces in 1930-31.

Province.	Population within Municipal Limits.	Number of Members of Municipalities.	Classification of Members		Income.	Incidence per Head of Population						Expenditure.
			Official.	Not official.		Rates and Taxes		Total Income (excluding Extraordinary and Debt.)		Total Expenditure		
						Ra.	a. p.	Ra.	a. p.	Ra.	a. p.	
Presidency Towns.												
Calcutta	1,077,364	1	90	1	89	4,64,73,418	16 9 3	19 14 5		4,35,15,078		
Bombay City	1,195,393	1	108	4	104	10,68,24,539	22 1 4	27 10 0		16,59,91,787		
Madras City	647,228	1	49	1	48	1,07,45,936	6 15 11	10 16 9		98,34,378		
Bangalore	398,971	1	34	4	30	1,38,42,806	19 6 3	26 3 4		1,31,55,443		
District Municipalities												
Bengal (excluding Calcutta)	2,112,907	117	1,691	120	1,541	94,09,381	3 3 9	4 0 4		94,75,593		
Bihar and Orissa	1,237,345	61	1,031	117	278	52,32,982	2 3 8	2 16 9		44,63,171		
Assam	314,650	25	253	7	278	18,15,719	3 8 2	6 0 11		12,55,357		
Bombay (excluding Bombay City)	2,045,994	184	3,051	199	2,853	2,34,05,690	5 4 4	7 6 0		2,99,92,357		
Madras (excluding Madras City)	2,775,190	85	1,699	6	1,693	2,09,31,578	2 7 6	5 12 4		2,49,01,602		
United Provinces	2,917,180	85	1,143	13	1,129	1,04,53,904	3 18 2	6 7 11		1,03,75,362		
Punjab	2,478,945	107	1,254	103	1,153	1,33,49,870	3 1 1	5 7 0		1,40,15,320		
N. W. P. Province	2,182,101	7	1,185	28	97	15,41,847	3 14 7	8 11 5		16,34,399		
Central Provinces and Berar	1,382,557	71	1,248	51	1,197	81,64,733	3 5 8	5 0 10		87,15,780		
Burma (excluding Rangoon)	904,199	57	775	91	684	78,28,031	3 10 6	8 1 9		89,34,408		
British Baluchistan	34,881	1	33	6	33	7,61,000	14 8 0	19 7 0		7,58,473		
Ajmer-Merwara	157,761	4	60	7	53	6,34,951	2 6 6	8 12 8		6,24,584		
Coorg	12,910	5	61	19	42	43,219	2 1 9	3 8 0		53,218		
Dadra	247,985	1	37	3	34	29,32,487	5 0 9	11 15 10		34,50,237		
Bangalore	1,94,123	1	23	8	20	10,57,371	4 5 5	7 4 4		10,58,350		
Total 1930-31	21,230,470	781	12,776	797	11,979	30,59,70,350	5 15 7	8 4 6		33,24,59,576		

## Calcutta Improvement Trust.

The Calcutta Improvement Trust was instituted by Government in January, 1912, with a view to making provision for the improvement and expansion of Calcutta by opening up congested areas, laying out or altering streets providing open spaces for purposes of ventilation or recreation, demolishing or constructing buildings and rehousing the poorer and working classes displaced by the execution of improvement schemes.

The origin of the Calcutta Improvement Trust must be ascribed to the corresponding Bombay body, upon which the Calcutta Trust was to a large extent modelled, be looked for in a medical enquiry which was instituted into the sanitary condition of the town in 1894, owing to the outbreak of plague. It was estimated that the Trust might in the ensuing 80 years have to provide for the housing of 225,000 persons. The population of Calcutta proper, which includes all the most crowded areas, was 440,995 in 1891, and increased to 801,251, or by 25 per cent., by 1901. The corresponding figure according to the 1921 Census was 998,508 and this had increased by 1931 to 1,198,734.

The problem of expansion was difficult, because of the peculiar situation of Calcutta, which is shut in on one side by the Hooghly and on the other by the Salt Lake.

Preliminary investigations continued for several years, so that it was only in 1910 that legislation was eventually introduced in the provincial legislature and the Trust instituted by it. The Bill provided for a large expenditure on improvement schemes and the provision of open spaces and for special local taxation to this end. It also provided for the appointment of a whole-time chairman of the Board of Trustees and the membership of the Trust was fixed at eleven.

The following constituted the Board of Trustees at 21st March 1932.—Mr J. A. L. Swan, G.I.M., I.O.S., Chairman. Mr J. C. Mukherjee, Bar-at-Law, Chief Executive Officer, Calcutta Corporation (*ex-officio*). Mr S. C. Ghosh, elected by the Corporation of Calcutta under Section 7 (1) (e) of the Calcutta Improvement Act, 1911. Mr Prabhdayal Bhattacharya, elected by the elected Councillors Corporation of Calcutta, under Section 7 (1) (b) of the Calcutta Improvement Act, 1911, as modified by the Amendment Act of 1926. Mr Charu Chandra Biswas, G.I.M., elected by Councillors other than elected Councillors of the Corporation of Calcutta, under Section 7 (1) (e) of the Calcutta Improvement Act, 1911, as modified by the Amendment Act of 1926. Mr W. H. Thompson, elected by the Bengal Chamber of Commerce. Sir Hari Sankar Paul, Kt., elected by the Bengal National Chamber of Commerce. Mr Unsu Dowla Bai Badridas Goenka

Bahadur, G.I.M., Rai Bahadur Dr Haridhar Dut, Mr. J. H. de O. Ballardie, appointed by the Local Government.

During the 20 years that it has now been at work, the Trust have decided, and partly or entirely carried through, several improvement schemes for opening up congested areas, laying out or widening streets and providing open spaces.

In Central Calcutta many highly insanitary *bustees* have been done away with and several roads of an improved type laid out the most important of which is the Chittaranjan Avenue 100 ft wide which at present extends from Beadon Street to Chowringhee, and will shortly be extended to Shambhar Street on the north. It is intended ultimately to extend it up to the Chitpur bridge. But at present there is the direct connection between Chitpur bridge and the Barrackpore Trunk Road, as Lookgate Road has been severed by the sidings of the Eastern Bengal Railway. In these circumstances the Board considered that traffic would be better served by postponing the extension to Chitpur Bridge and constructing a road to Shambhar which is the terminus of the Barrackpore Trunk Road and of the Dum-Dum-Jessore Road. A scheme known as Scheme No. XXXVII has been sanctioned by Government under Section 43 of the Calcutta Improvement Act which provides *inter alia* for the extension of Chittaranjan Avenue up to Raja Rajballab Street and for the construction of a new 84 feet new road connecting it with Cornwallis Street. The Section of Chittaranjan Avenue near the Chowringhee end is well placed for commerce and trade and is likely before long to gain increased importance by being linked up with Dalhousie Square by means of a new road 84 feet wide which the Trust proposes to construct between Kinson Bow and Mangoe Lane.

In the north of the City two large and thirteen small parks have been constructed in different quarters. Of the two large parks one is named Chittaranjan Park and the other Compost-Chitpur, open space measuring 58 bighas and 156 bighas respectively. The Compost-Chitpur Park has a small artificial lake and the layout of the area surrounding the lake has been taken in hand. Four football grounds have been provided for schools and clubs of North Calcutta. Some tennis courts are also being made. The Chittaranjan Park has also been provided with play grounds. Several wide roads have been driven through this highly congested area. The approaches to the City have also been adequately widened.

Some progress has also been made with that highly congested area to the west of the City by opening up new roads and widening the existing ones. This Scheme is known as Maydapat, Scheme No. XXVII.

The new 34 ft. road connecting Chittaranjan Avenue with Strand Road slightly to the north of Jagannath Ghat has been completed so that there is now a continuous main traffic route with the same width of roadway as Chittaranjan Avenue, extending right across Calcutta from Strand Road on the west to Upper Circular Road on the east. The widening of Maniktila Road between Upper Circular Road and Maniktila Bridge which has been completed forms a further extension of this main roadway which will eventually continue at a width of 100 ft. to the extreme eastern limit of Maniktila. Another important scheme which is now complete is the new 60 ft. road between Derpanarayan Tagore Street and Pathurilghat Street which, with its side roads, opens up a very congested area and forms a portion of a main projected north and south road through Bara Bazar from Harrison Road to a new main east-and-west diagonal road through Abhiritolah.

The passing of the Calcutta Improvement (Amendment) Act, 1931, which empowers the Board of Trustees in certain cases to levy betterment fees on properties which abut on to a new or widened street instead of acquiring the properties has made it financially possible for the Trust to proceed with some portion of its original programme for the improvement of Barabazar. The Kalakar Street scheme in Barabazar which forms the southern section of the aforesaid road is one of the schemes to which the new Act is to be applied. It is being published under Section 43 of the Calcutta Improvement Act. Another scheme to which the new Act is to be applied is the widening of a short length of Darzoolia Street and it will be interesting to see how the methods of assessment provided for in the Act will work out in practice.

The Suburban Areas to the south and south-east of Calcutta required greater attention and extensive development schemes were undertaken. Several open spaces and squares have been made in various parts. Insanitary tanks requiring approximately 2 acres a.ft. of earth have been sited up. Russa Road which forms the southern approach to the town has been widened to 150 ft. for a length of one mile and 100 ft. for a length of another mile. It now gives a most pleasant drive from Chowringhee to Tollygunge. To improve the drainage of this area a 100 ft. wide West to West road, from Ballygunge Railway Station to Chetla Bridge, and for recreation an artificial lake of 187 bighas with adequate grounds has been completed.

Another small lake has also been completed and a road is being constructed round it to link up with the road surrounding the main lake. The road round the main lake has been surfaced with asphalt and lighted with electricity and is much frequented in the evening. Sites for Club houses adjoining the main lake have been allotted to several clubs. Excavation has been continued in a new section of the lake which is to be attractively laid out with an island to which the public will have access by means of a footbridge. The Calcutta Tramways Co., Ltd., have now extended tram tracks from Russa Road along New Sewer Road to Ballygunge Station.

The Board of Trustees have framed a scheme for the extension southwards of Lansdowne Road which has received Government sanction; acquisition of land was completed and drainage and road construction work commenced surplus lands are now ready for sale, the Board in pursuance of its policy of 'carrying out schemes in the centre of the town and in the suburbs simultaneously' so as to have an adequate supply of suburban sites for residential buildings to meet the needs of those displaced from overcrowded areas in the centre of the town has also framed a scheme known as Scheme No. XXXIII for the improvement of another section of the undeveloped area between Russa Road and the Lake District. This too has received sanction of Government and land acquisition is in progress.

To the east of the city, several new roads have been constructed in Scheme No. VIII (New Ballygunge Road—Park Circus to Gd Ballygunge Road). They are now open to traffic, and the majority of them are surfaced with asphalt. Arrangements have been made for lighting the roads with electricity. The development of Calcutta east of Lower Circular Road, between Park Circus and Middle Road Mutally, is a pressing need, but the work can only proceed slowly in small sections. The Trust in the execution of this scheme cannot ignore the bustee dwellers, who are pushed further east, as the development from better conditions to blocks of masonry buildings proceeds. The utilisation of highly-improved lands for bustee purposes is not an economic proposition, but at the same time, it is necessary to provide the essentials of sanitation for the working classes.

The linking up of Anahat Street with London Street by a broad thoroughfare has commenced. The Trust is constructing a large park near Park Circus, Scheme No. VIII, known as Eastern Park, measuring 65 bighas. It will have a large playing field for football and tennis. The Gorachand Road Scheme provides for the completion of the northern portion of this park and the commencement of a wide avenue running parallel to Lower Circular Road through the outer fringe of Entally. As the scheme involved the demolition of a large number of bustees, investigations were made to ascertain the best means of reducing the displaced bustee population as a result of which a Relocating Scheme at Christopher Road which will cost the Trust Rs. 2,70,000 for land acquisition and Rs. 1,97,000 for engineering works has been framed and has received the sanction of Government.

The public squares vested in the Calcutta Corporation in 1911 had a total area of about 96 acres. In 1912, Mr. Bompae, the first Chairman of the Trust, pointed out that in the ratio, etc., about 9 per cent. of its public open spaces which measured about 1,250 acres (including the Mall, the Horticultural and the Zoological Gardens) to its total acreage, Calcutta was almost on a par at that time with London possessing 6,675 acres of public parks or gardens, while its percentage exceeded that of New York, Berlin and Birmingham. But about 1,000 acres of Calcutta's 1,250 was accounted for in

the Malden and new open spaces in other parts of Calcutta were an urgent need. Up to date the Trust had added (including the new lake at Dhakuria)—another 250 acres.

Lastly for the housing of the displaced population the Trust has undertaken on a large scale the following schemes —

In the early stages three blocks of three storied tenement buildings containing 252 lettable rooms were built in Wards Institution Street for persons of the poorer classes. It was found, however, that the persons displaced preferred to take their compensation and migrate to some place where they could erect huts of their own, the class of structures they were accustomed to live in. These chawls were then filled with persons of limited means, e.g., school masters, poor students, clerks and persons of the artisan class. As many as 1,200 people are housed in these chawls, these buildings, including land, cost Rs. 2,44,368 and are let at very low rents—ground floor rooms at Rs. 5 per mensem and top floor rooms on Rs. 6 per mensem, each room measuring 12' x 12' with a 4 ft. verandah in front opening on to a central passage 7 ft wide. The total collection of rent during the year 1931-32 including previous year arrear was Rs 14,770

As these chawls failed to attract the people for whom they were meant, the Board next tried an experiment in providing sites for busters. Two sites with a lettable area of 16 bighas were acquired within the area of Maniktila Municipality, but they failed to attract because they were out of the way and were expensive

**KERBALA TANK LANE RE-HOUSING SCHEME.**—In this scheme 4 detached and 35 semi-detached houses were built. The detached houses were sold as this scheme never became popular with the class of tenants for whom they were originally intended. Owing to this unpopularity the Board further decided to throw open to tenants of all classes 18 out of the remaining 35 semi-detached houses. This change of policy, however, produced no effect on the letting.

Owing to want of suitable tenants the entire dwellings in Kerbala Tank Re-housing scheme had been sold by private sale shortly after the 31st March 1927

**BOW STANLEY RE-HOUSING SCHEME.**—Seven blocks of buildings containing one-roomed, two-roomed and three roomed suites have been constructed to re-house Anglo-Indians displaced by the operations of the Trust. This scheme has proved a striking success. There are 132

suites for letting and the rent received from these suites during the year 1931-32, amounted to Rs. 23,735

**PAIKPARA RE-HOUSING SCHEME.**—This scheme has an area of 56 bighas well laid out in 98 building sites. Further re-housing schemes has not been undertaken by the Trust but special facilities are offered to displaced persons for securing land in various improved areas for reinstatement purposes.

**BRIDGES.**—Some progress has been made in replacing the old bridges of Calcutta, which is hampered in by canals and railway lines inadequately bridged, by modern and up-to-date bridges to suit the growing traffic requirements. The opportunity is being taken of widening the Maniktila, Nerakeldanga and Beliaghata Bridge approaches on both sides—on the west (in the case of Maniktila and Nerakeldanga Bridges) right up to Circular Road. The new bridges of the city will in their traffic capacity compare favourably with those of London. The new Bridges at Maniktila, Beliaghata and at Shambhavar have roadways of 37 feet, with two footpaths each 10 feet in width. The Chitpore Bridge which has been redesigned as a reinforced concrete bridge capable of accommodating four lines of fast traffic and two lines of slow traffic is to be commenced during this year and should be completed in 1933-34. The Alipore Bridge, the reconstruction of which has been taken in hand, is to have a roadway of 30 feet (3 traffic widths) and 2 footpaths of 6 feet each, and these are also to be the probable widths of the Tollygunge and Hastings Bridges which need re-building. The Chelsea, Hammer-smith and Waterloo Bridges have all-over widths of 45, 39 and 43 feet, respectively, the roadways being 29, 27 and 28 feet, that is 3 traffic widths. Even London Bridge with an all-over width of 65 feet has only a 27-foot roadway (4 traffic widths) and Westminster Bridge which is 54 feet in width spans only 54 feet (i.e., 6 traffic widths, like the 60 feet of Kidderpore Bridge for wheeled traffic.

**FINANCIAL.**—Capital charges during the year 1931-32 amounted to Rs. 78 56 lakhs which included Rs. 65.28 lakhs spent on land acquisition and Rs. 10 08 lakhs on engineering works. The gross expenditure of the Trust on Capital Works up to the end of the year 1931-32 was Rs. 12,90,00,000. To meet this large expenditure, the Trust has borrowed Rs. 2,48,50,000, other Capital receipts (mainly from the sale of land and buildings) have yielded Rs. 6,22,87,000 and the revenue fund from its annual surplus (after providing for the service of loans) has contributed Rs. 4.17 crores to Capital Works.



## BOMBAY IMPROVEMENT TRUST.

The transfer of the Trust to the Municipality has been effected by an Act of Legislature called "The City of Bombay Improvement Trust Transfer Act, 1925 (Bombay Act No. XVI of 1925)". By virtue of this Act the powers and duties of the Trustees for the Improvement of the City of Bombay have been transferred and the property and rights belonging to the said Trustees have now been vested in the Municipal Corporation for the City of Bombay which is referred to as the Board, the President of the Corporation being also the President of the Board.

The execution of the powers and the performance of the duties vested in the Board is entrusted to a committee called the 'Improvements Committee' subject to the general control of the Board. The Improvements Committee consists of eighteen members, that is to say, fourteen elected members and four nominated members. Of the elected members eleven are elected by the Board, one by the Bombay Chamber of Commerce, one by Indian Merchants' Chamber and one by the Millowners' Association out of their own bodies respectively. The nominated members are appointed by Government by notification, three of them being chosen from among the following:—

- (i) The Director of Development, Bombay;
- (ii) the Chairman of the Bombay Port Trust,
- (iii) the Collector of Bombay, and
- (iv) the Executive Engineer, Presidency District.

and the fourth by Government to represent labour from among the members of the Board.

The Municipal Commissioner has the right of being present at a meeting of the Committee and of taking part in the discussions thereat, but he shall not vote upon or make any proposition at the meeting. The Chief Officer, who is the Chief Executive Officer, is appointed by the Board subject to confirmation of Government. He has the same right of being present at a meeting of the Board and of the Committee and of taking part in the discussions thereat as a member of the said Board or Committee, but he must not vote upon or make any proposition at such meeting. He exercises general supervision and control over the acts and proceedings of all officers and servants of the Board in matters of executive administration and is directly responsible to the Board.

The specific duties of the Trust are to construct new and widen old streets, open out crowded localities, construct sanitary dwellings including those required for the Bombay City Police. The Trust derives its income from certain Government and Municipal lands vested in the Trust and the schemes it has undertaken. The Trust receives a contribution from Municipal

revenues amounting to a definite share in the general tax receipts—approximately to 3 percent on assessments and subject to no maximum. Works are financed out of loans raised by the Board. By the close of 1931-32 the Board had raised Rs 14.90 lakhs by loans and their total capital receipts (including grants of Rs. 5.4 lakhs received from Government) amounted to Rs. 18.54 lakhs out of which they had spent Rs. 12.6 lakhs on the improvement of Government and Municipal lands temporarily vested in the Trust and Rs. 16.84 lakhs on their acquired estates and office buildings. The Trust have provided in their chawls accommodation for 45,000 persons.

The present Chairman and members of the Improvements Committee are as follows:—

Mr. Mayer Nisam, M.A., Chairman, Improvements Committee.

Mr. Ahmed F. Ourrumbhoy

Mr. O. W. E. Arbuthnot, C.I.E., R.N., B.A. (R.U.I.), J.P.

Mr. B. G. Parekar

Mr. Gonthandas G. Morarji

Mr. Jafferthoy A. Laljee.

Mr. Mahomed Suleman Mitha.

Mr. A. Master, L.C.S.

Mr. Mathuradas Ganji Matani.

Mr. Mohanlal M. Desai, M.A., L.L.B.

Dr. E. Moses, M.D., J.P.

Mr. E. H. Parker

Mr. Punjabhai Thackersey

Rao Bahadur R. S. Asavle, J.P., M.L.A.

Mr. Salebhoj K. Barodawalla, J.P.

Mr. W. R. S. Sharpe, M. Inst. E.

Mr. Sufianal M. Chitroy

Sir. Vasantrao A. Dabholkar, M.P., C.I.E.

Municipal Commissioner—Mr. H. K. Kirpalani, M.A. (Bomb.), B.A. (Oxon.), L.C.S.

Chief Officer—Mr. H. B. Shivdasani, M.A. (Oantab.), J.P.

Chief Accountant—Mr. E. B. Bhargava (acting).

Estates Agent—Mr. H. G. Mhatre, L.C.S., A.L.L.B.

Executive Engineer—Mr. D. N. Baria, L.C.S.

## The Indian Ports.

The administration of the affairs of the larger ports (*Calcutta, Bombay, Madras, Karachi, Rangoon and Chittagong*) is vested by law in bodies specially constituted for the purpose. They have wide powers, but their proceedings are subject in a greater degree than those of municipal bodies to the control of Government, at all the ports the European members constitute the majority and the Board for Rangoon consists mainly of European members.

Figures for 1930-31 relating to income, expenditure and capital debt of the six principal ports managed by Trusts (Aden is excluded from the tables) as obtainable from the Department of Commercial Intelligence and Statistics (India) are shown in the following table —

	Income.	Expenditure	Capital Debt
	Rs	Rs	Rs
Calcutta	2,83,73,490	3,34,74,486	24,76,58,057
Bombay	2,67,88,750	2,80,60,144	22,09,74,009
Madras	38,07,647	38,38,530	1,88,42,099
Karachi	78,21,206	74,44,345	4,24,69,000
Rangoon	60,72,445	80,95,416	5,31,61,170
Chittagong	7,38,312	8,38,152	* 23,52,051

\* Includes the first instalment of Rs 15 lakhs and the second instalment of Rs 5 lakhs of a loan of Rs. 50 lakhs from the Government of Bengal

### CALCUTTA.

The Commissioners for the Port of Calcutta are as follows —

Mr. F. H. Biderton, Chairman.

Mr. W. A. Burns, Deputy Chairman and Traffic Manager

*Elected by the Bengal Chamber of Commerce —*  
Mr. J. S. Henderson, Mr. G. W. Leeson, Mr. M. A. Hughes, Mr. K. J. Nicolson, Mr. S. D. Gladstone, Mr. J. Reid Kay

*Elected by the Calcutta Trades Association —*  
Mr. O. H. Pratt

*Elected by the Bengal National Chamber of Commerce —* Mr. S. C. Ghosh, Mr. Nalini Ranjan Sarkar, Mr. J. C. Banerjee

*Elected by the Indian Chamber of Commerce —*  
Mr. G. L. Mehta.

*Elected by the Municipal Corporation of Calcutta —* Mr. D. J. Cohen

*Nominated by Government —* Capt. I. W. R. T. Turbett O.B.E., R.N., Sir George L. Colvin, O.B.E., C.M.G., J.B.C., Mr. H. A. M. Hammy, Mr. V. E. D. Jarard, Mr. W. J. Ward.

The principal officers of the Trust are —

*Traffic Manager —* Mr. W. A. Burns

*Chief Accountant —* Mr. J. Dand o a

*Chief Engineer —* Mr. J. E. Rowley, A.R.C. M. Inst. C.E.

*Deputy Conservator —* Commander C. V. L. Norcock, O.B.E., R.N.

*Medical Officer —* Lt.-Col. W. L. Harnet, M.B., F.R.C.S., L.M.S.

*Consulting Engineer and London Agent —* Mr. J. Angus M. Inst. C.E.

The traffic figures and the income of the Trust for the last fifteen years are as follows —

Year	Docks			Jetties	Stream		Nett tonnage of shipping entering the Port.	Income.
	General Exports	Coal Exports	Imports.	Imports.	Exports.	Imports.		
	Tons	Tons.	Tons.	Tons.	Tons	Tons.	Tons.	Rs.
1914-15	920,659	2,682,806	700,133	917,978			2,714,344	1,44,50,349
1915-16	1,054,985	1,510,845	570,997	788,481			2,937,798	1,59,35,456
1916-17	1,185,159	1,994,528	444,210	686,010			2,804,980	1,57,23,432
1917-18	995,112	1,014,993	963,833	633,698			2,094,011	1,58,89,175
1918-19	1,097,592	1,333,828	482,403	575,333			2,292,462	1,90,53,513
1919-20	1,146,470	2,284,976	653,066	713,746			2,941,546	2,23,53,614
1920-21	1,133,719	3,046,400	413,357	635,080			4,017,514	2,66,08,032
1921-22	974,783	1,687,222	697,361	622,411			2,446,021	2,19,17,042
1922-23	1,414,166	1,174,041	304,109	630,053			3,336,722	2,54,78,522
1923-24	1,722,305	1,323,801	221,035	761,920			2,621,243	2,60,89,027
1924-25	1,779,054	1,495,915	290,412	674,714			2,845,783	2,78,23,344
1925-26	1,494,442	1,796,409	352,714	951,442	2,231,637	1,801,941	3,287,560	3,21,27,743
1926-27	1,456,264	2,476,794	465,577	953,297	2,344,800	1,513,865	4,177,118	3,12,02,133
1927-28	1,537,571	2,317,443	480,367	1,007,917	2,699,187	1,606,722	4,638,569	3,28,32,124
1928-29	1,750,069	2,644,258	1,154,631	1,049,653	2,524,301	1,708,559	4,518,331	3,41,82,729
1929-30	1,966,042	3,016,136	853,452	829,902	2,539,653	1,646,932	4,965,999	3,43,98,110
1930-31	1,440,371	2,389,393	646,844	553,317	2,145,827	1,552,502	4,381,953	2,50,78,490

## BOMBAY

**BOARD OF TRUSTEES.**—*Nominated by Government.*—Mr W B. S. Sharpe, M. Inst. T. (Chairman), Vice-Admiral Sir Humphrey Walwyn, K.O.B., G.B., D.S.O., R.N., Mr Syed Muzawar, Mr G W H. Arbuthnot, G.L.I., Mr R. K. Kirpalani, L.C.S., Mr W W. Nind, Major-General H. Needham, G.B., O.K.C., D.S.O., Mr M. W. Brynhyr, and Mr A. E. Tylden. *Retiring.*—Elected by the *Bombay Chamber of Commerce.*—Mr W. I. Clement, Mr G. H. Cooke, Mr T. E. Cunningham, Mr W. G. Ley, and Mr E. O. Reid. *Elected by the Indian Merchants' Chamber.*—Sir Parahotandas Thakurdas, Kt., G.L.I., M.B.E., Mr Lakshmidas Rowjee Tairree, Mr Gordhandas Goondas Moraji, Mr Ratilal M. Gandhi and Mr A. D. Shroff. *Elected by the Bombay Municipal Corporation.*—Mr Meyer Nissem and Mr Hosenally M. Rahimtoola. *Elected by the Millowners' Association.*—Mr A. Geddis.

The following are the principal officers of the Trust:—

*Dy. Chairman.*—Vacant.

*Secretary.* N. M. Morris, *Deputy Secretary,* A. S. Bakre, M.A., Bar-at-Law

## ACCOUNTS DEPARTMENT

*Chief Acct.* C. P. Gay, *Deputy Acct.* J. F. Pareira, B.A., *Sr. Asst. Acct.* W. E. McDonnell, *Asst. Acct.* B. O. Collyer, H. W. Scott, *Junior Asst. Acct.* A. N. Moos, O. Hyde and R. Cour. *Palais Cashier,* V. D. Jey, *Ry Audit Inspectors,* M. J. Murallo, B. B. Mhatre *Supdt., Establishment Branch* A. B. Javeri.

## ENGINEERING DEPARTMENT

*Chief Engineer,* G. E. Bennett, M.B.E., M. Inst. C.E., M.I., Meech. E. *Deputy Chief Engineer,* A. Hale-White, M.A., M.I.C.E. *Executive Engineers,* G. E. Terrey, A.M. I.C.E., J. A. Rolfe; *Senior*

**Asst. Engineers,** P. M. Vaidikar, L.C.E., F. M. Suryavoy, B.Sc. (Hons.), A.M.I.C.E., R. L. Eversatt, A.M.I.C.E., H. N. Baria, L.C.E.; **Chief Draftsman,** L. B. Andrew, M.I. Struct. E.; **Personal Asst. to the Chief Engineer,** T. B. Hawkins, **Mechanical Superintendent,** R. B. McGregor, A.M.I.C.E.; **Asst. Mechanical Superintendents,** R. O. Sharpe, A.M.I.C.E., S. J. Watt, L.L.M., D. V. Kohli and A. C. Sturley, M.I. Mar. E.; **Chief Foreman,** R. Shaw

## DOCKS DEPARTMENT.

**Docks Manager,** C. N. Rich, B.A., **Deputy Docks Manager,** T. A. Borkow, W. G. H. Templeton and F. Seymour Williams, D.S.O., **Deputy Manager (Office),** P. A. Davies, **Asst. Docks Manager, 1st and 2nd Grade,** R. C. Jolley, A. Mattoo, L. E. Walsh, F. J. Warder, B. J. Kall, D. L. Lynn, G. O. A. Martins, F. B. Kumar, Nambhoy Namji, Ardeshr Manojkji and J. M. Durrant; **Cash Supervisor,** T. Dhillva, **Cashier,** Robert Fernandez.

## RAILWAY DEPARTMENT

**Railway Manager,** D. G. M. Morris, **Deputy Railway Manager,** A. F. Waite and E. A. Gaydon, **Asst. Railway Managers,** S. G. M. Shaw, P. M. Boyce and K. E. A. Khalilash; **Asst. Traffic Supdt.,** W. H. Brady, **Office Supdt.,** Sakrahmanya Raghunathan

## PORT DEPARTMENT

**Deputy Conservator,** Captain A. G. Kinch, D.S.O., R.N. (Retired), **Senior Dock Master,** Alexander Dock, C. H. Crole-Ross, **Dock Master,** Alexandra Dock, E. G. Worthington, **Dock Master, Victoria Dock,** N. E. Davidson, **Dock Master, Prince's Dock,** F. W. Lloyd, **Port Department Inspector and Supdt. of Police, Bombay Port Trust Harbour Patrol,** W. F. Bligg, **Office Supdt.,** Moses Samuel.

## PILOT ESTABLISHMENT

**Harbour Master,** R. Walker, **Master Pilots,** J. W. Hart and C. T. Wilson.

**Pilots,** J. L. Williams, G. England, C. B. M. Thomas, J. S. Nicholson, R. G. Vint, A. M. Thomson, H. W. L. T. Davies, H. H. Church, W. E. Brown, W. L. Friend, E. R. Friedlander, W. Sutherland, H. Lloyd Jones and J. Cook

## LAND AND BUILDINGS DEPARTMENT.

**Manager,** F. H. Taylor, F.R.I., M.R.S.I., **Deputy Manager,** B. C. Durant, **Personal Asst.,** E. G. Deshmukh, B.A., L.L.B., **Office Supdt.,** W. O'Brien, **Asst. Managers** W. H. Cummings and C. P. Watson, **Chief Inspector,** G. O. Battenberg, **Head Clerk,** D. A. Pereira.

## STORES DEPARTMENT

**Controller of Stores,** H. E. Lee, **1st Assistant,** W. J. Wilson, **Assistant,** F. Davidson, **Statistical Supdt.,** H. L. Barrett.

## MEDICAL DEPARTMENT

**Administrative Medical Officer,** Dr. W. Numan, B.A., M.D., B. Ch., **Medical Officers,** Dr. F. D. Bana, M.B., M.R.C.S. (South District), Dr. A. D. Karthaswala, M.B.B.S. (North District), **Superintendent, Astor Village,** Dr. M. Vijayakar, L.M. & S.

The revenue of the Trust in 1931-32 amounted to Rs. 2,33,41,709 and the expenditure to Rs. 2,64,34,040. The result of the year's working was a deficit of Rs. 23,68,980 under General Account which has been met from the Revenue Reserve Fund, and a surplus of Rs. 76,640 under Pilotage Account, which has been transferred to the Vessels Replacement fund. The balance of the Revenue Reserve Fund at the close of the year amounted to Rs. 46,85,200. The aggregate capital expenditure during the year was Rs. 10,49,709. The total debt of the Trust at the end of the year amounted to Rs. 21,84,76,486.

The trade of the Port of Bombay during the last official year aggregated Rs. 204 crores in value.

The number of steam and square-rigged vessels which during recent years have entered the docks or been berthed at the harbour walls and piers, excluding those which have remained for unloading and loading in the harbour stream —

Year.	Number	Tonnage. net.
1911-12	1,616	2,787,913
1916-17	..	2,112 5,031,872
1921-22	.	2,123 4,895,968
1922-23	.	1,907 4,429,263
1923-24		2,044 4,661,904
1924-25		1,890 4,500,626
1925-26		1,894 4,570,028
1926-27		1,842 4,386,812
1927-28		2,027 4,864,844
1928-29		1,966 4,323,376
1929-30		1,965 4,895,228
1930-31		1,970 4,773,492
1931-32		1,866 4,583,577

The two dry docks were occupied during the year 1931-32 by 137 vessels, the total tonnage amounting to 507,723 which was less than the previous year by 10,061 tons.

## KARACHI

The members of the Board of Trustees of the Port of Karachi are as follows—

**Chairman**—H. M. Duggan, B.Sc., M. Inst. C.E.  
**Mir Ayub Khan, Barrister-at-Law**, (Vice-Chairman, elected by the Board) appointed by Government

**Appointed by Government**—G. N. Bower, B.A., (Collector of Customs), F. B. Hawkes, O.B.E., (Divisional Superintendent, North Western Railway), Major A.G. Armstrong, (D.A.A. & Q.M.G., Sind Independent Brigade Area)

**Elected by the Karachi Chamber of Commerce**—W. D. Young, (Cooper & Young), G. S. Taunton, (MacKinnon Mackenzie & Co.), G. H. Haslam, (Forbes Forbes Campbell & Co., Ltd.), A. S. Merulisch, (Ball Brothers, Ltd.)

**Elected by the Karachi Indian Merchants' Association**—Lala Jagannath Balam, B.Sc. Mascoobhai Dooongraee.

**Elected by the Buyers' and Shippers' Chamber**—Jamshed Nusservanji O. A. Buch, B.A.

**Elected by the Karachi Municipality**—Tikam Das Wadhwal, M.A. (Oxon), Barrister-at-Law

The Principal Officers of the Port Trust—

**Chief Engineer**—W. P. Shepherd-Barron, M.C., M. Inst. C.E.

**Deputy Chief Engineer**—H. A. L. French, M. Inst. C.E.

**Chief Accountant**—B. A. Inglis, B.A., C.A.

**Traffic Manager**—A. A. L. Flynn, V.D., C.M.S.

**Deputy Conservator**—J. A. Somr

**Chief Storekeeper**—B. A. Donde

**Secretary**—L. J. Mascarenhas.

Revenue receipts and expenditure of the Port of Karachi for the year 1931-32—

Revenue receipts Rs 68,67,000 Revenue  
 Expenditure Rs 78,46,000 Deficit Rs 9,79,000  
 Reserve Fund Rs 44,15,000

## SHIPPING

Number of vessels which entered the Port during the year 1931-32 exclusive of vessels put back and fishing boats was 3,314 with a tonnage of 2,411,610 as against 2,150 with a tonnage of 2,587,825 in 1930-31. 912 steamers of all kinds entered the Port with a tonnage of 2,378,380 against 970 and 2,464,851 respectively in the previous year. Of the 912 steamers 719 were of British Nationality.

The imports during the year totalled 711,000 tons against 913,000 tons in the previous year. The shipments were 915,000 tons in 1931-32 against 916,000 in 1930-31.

The total volume of imports and exports was 1,626,000 tons against 1,829,000 tons in the previous year.

## MADRAS.

The following gentlemen are the Trustees of the Port of Madras—

**Officials**—G. G. Armstrong, O.B.E., M.C., V.D., M. Inst. E. (Chairman and Traffic Manager), C. E. Watkins, C.I.E. (Collector of Customs), Capt. B. Gordon, R.I.M. (Presidency Port Officer)

**Non-Officials**—(1) Nominated by Government: Mr. H. N. Colam, Sir Percy Rothers, Kt., O.B.E., M. Inst. C.E., I.M.I.E.

**Representing Chamber of Commerce, Madras**—Mr. W. O. Wright, Mr. D. M. Baid, Mr. G. A. Bambridge, Mr. R. D. Denniston

**Representing Southern India Chamber of Commerce, Madras**—M. B. Ry. M. C. M. Chidambaram Chettiyar Ayyar, The Hon'ble Diwan Bahadur G. Narayanaswamy Chetty Garu, C.I.E.

**Representing Madras Trades Association**—Mr. J. M. Smith, Mr. W. W. Laddan

**Representing Southern India Ship & Hide Merchants' Association**—M. B. Ry. Diwan Bahadur M. Balasundaram Naidu Garu

**Representing Madras Place-Code Merchants' Association**—M. B. Ry. Rao Bahadur F. C. Ayyanna Chetty Garu

**Principal Officers are—Chief Engineer**—W. Pyke, M. Inst. C.E., M.I. Struct. E.

**Executive Engineer**—G. P. Alexander, A.M. Inst. C.E. (on leave) Rao Bahadur K. Ganapathi Kudwa Ayyar, B.A., B.O.E. (on leave)

**Mechanical and Electrical Engineer**—Major E. G. Bowers, M.C., M.I.E.E., A.I.E.E.

**Assistant Mechanical Engineer**—S. W. White, M.I. Mar. E., A.M.N.I.A.

**Assistant Engineer**—V. Dayananda Kamath B.A., B.E., S. Nagabushanam, B.A., M.E., A.I.E.E.

**Assistant Engineer (Electrical)**—K. Subramania Aiyar, M.E., Grad. I.E.E.

**Deputy Traffic Manager**—J. G. Lord (on leave)

**Assistant Traffic Manager**—F. W. Stooke, James Chance, (on leave), M. S. Venkateshram, B.A.; L. A. Abraham, B.A., F.O.I.

**Chief Accountants**—Rao Bahadur S. Narayana Aiyar Ayl., M.A. (on leave), G. Venkataraya Pal, M.A.

**Deputy Chief Accountants**—V. Sundararaman-Julu Chettiar (on leave), E. Rangaswami Aiyar, B.A.

**Deputy Chief Accountant (Engineering)**—V. Maheswami Aiyar, B.A.

**Office Manager**—G. M. Ganapathi Aiyar

The receipts of the Trust during the year on Revenue Account from all sources were Rs 33,60,109 as against Rs 35,07,547 in 1930-31 and the gross expenditure out of revenue was Rs 32,67,262 of which a sum of Rs 86,000 represents the amount transferred from revenue balances to the credit of certain reserve funds created in 1923-29. 774 vessels with an aggregate net registered tonnage of 2,690,008 tons called at the port during the year against last year's figure of 329 vessels with a net registered tonnage of 2,368,056 tons.

## RANGOON.

The personnel of the Commissioners for the Port of Rangoon is comprised of seventeen members—

**Appointed by Government**—J. A. Chetty, C.I.M., M.L.C., (Chairman), T. Cormack, C.I., Commander L. S. Wadson, R.N., (Principal Officer, Mercantile Marine Department), and A. O. Deas

**Ex-officio**—Messrs H. L. Stevenson, B.I., I.O.B., (Chairman, Rangoon Development Trust), F. Buckney, B.A. (Collector of Customs), and B. M. Crosthwaite, V.D. (Agent, Burma Railways)

**Elected by the Burma Chamber of Commerce**—Messrs M. L. Burnet, A. A. Bruce, (vice C. G. Wodehouse, on leave), K. R. Harper and The Hon'ble Mr J. B. Glass

**Elected by the Rangoon Trades Association**—R. A. Heath

**Elected by the Chinese Chamber of Commerce**—Tan Po Aye, B.A., M.L.C., Bat at-Law

**Elected by the Burma Indian Chamber of Commerce**—S. N. Haji and one seat vacant.

**Elected by the Burmese Chamber of Commerce**—U. Thin Maung, B.A., M.M.F., M.L.C., (Vice-Chairman)

**Elected by the Rangoon Municipal Corporation**—U. Thin Maung

Principal officers are:—

Secretary—O. Wither

**Chief Accountant**—D. H. James, A.O.A.

**Port Engineer**—W. D. Batty, R.A., R.A.I. A.M. Inst. C.E.

**Deputy Conservator**—H. N. Gilbert.

**Traffic Manager**—H. J. B. Jeffery

**Port Surveyor**—Commander C. M. L. Scott, R.N. (Retd.)

The income and expenditure on revenue account for the Port of Rangoon in 1931-32 were—

	Rs
Income	75,07,478
Expenditure	73,53,757

The capital debt of the Port at the end of the year was Rs 5,68,48,517. The balance (including investments at cost) at the credit of the different sinking funds on 31st March 1932 was Rs 2,19,55,738.

The total sea borne trade of Rangoon during the year 1931-32 was 5,162,371 tons of which 1,300,756 tons were imports, 3,858,872 tons exports and 22,763 tons transhipment. The tonnage of goods passed over the Commissioners' premises during the year amounted to 1,586,388 tons. The total number of vessels (excluding Government vessels) entering the port was 1,830 with a total net registered tonnage of 4,578,487 showing an increase of 51 in the number of vessels and of 1,64,025 tons in the net tonnage as compared with the previous year.

## CHITTAGONG

Chittagong in Eastern Bengal, lying on the right bank of the river Karnafull at a distance of 12 miles from the sea, was already an important Port in the sixteenth century, when the Portuguese gave it the name of Porto Grande.

The construction of the Assam Bengal Railway has facilitated the transport of trade with Assam and Eastern Bengal for which the Port of Chittagong is the natural outlet.

The chief exports are tea and jute and imports piece-goods, salt, oil and machinery.

FOREIGN TRADE 1931-32	Rs (Lakhs)
Imports	(a) 82.01
Exports	(b) 621.93
COASTING TRADE 1931-32	
Imports	(c) 237.23
Exports	(d) 65.36

## PORT COMMISSIONERS.

Chairman—A. B. Leishman, C.I.M., V.D.

**Vice-Chairman**—A. S. Hands, I.O.B.

**Commissioners**—Commander E. M. Bayfield, R.N., A. N. Saitanathan, R. S. K. Roychoudhury, I. M. Hooper, J. W. G. Horne, A. F. Muir, Dawood Soleiman, Valid, Rai Upendral, Roy Bahadur, B.L., Suresh Chandra Banerjee, Mouvi Amanat Khan, B.L.

**Deputy Conservator and Secretary to the Port Commissioners**—Commander E. M. Bayfield, R.N.

**Port Engineer**—F. J. Green, B.S.O., A.M.I.C.E., M.I.N.E., M.I. Struct. E.

Vessels can be accommodated at five jetties which are fitted with modern equipment and capable of quick despatch.

Night Pilotage is being instituted.

Considerable improvement in the depths of the navigable channels of the Karnafull river has been effected by dredging operations and river training works. Further training works are now being carried out, and vessels upto a draft of 25 feet can be piloted in and out.

## Education.

Indian education is unintelligible except through its history. Seen thus, it affords the spectacle of a growth which, while to one it will appear as a blunder based on an initial error easily avoided, to another it stands out as a symbol of sincerity and honest endeavour on the part of a far-sighted race of rulers whose aim has been to guide a people alien in sentiments and prejudices into the channels of thought and attitude best calculated to fit them for the needs of modern life and western ideals. There is to-day no subject in the whole area of administrative activity in India which presents greater complexities and differences of opinion than education. Government, local bodies and private persons of learning have in the past devoted their limited funds to meeting the demands of those who perceived the benefits of education, rather than to cultivating a desire for education where it did not exist. The result is that the structure has become top-heavy. The lower classes are largely illiterate, while the middle classes who constitute the bulk of the *talukdars* are in point of numbers at least educated to a pitch equal to that of countries whose economic conditions are more highly developed. As might be expected from this abnormal distribution of education, the form which it has eventually assumed contains corresponding defects. There have, however, in recent years been strong movements leading to the passing of Primary Education Acts in several Provinces, in favour of the expansion of primary education among the masses.

**The Introduction of Western Learning**—In the early days of its dominion in India, the East India Company had little inclination for the doubtful experiment of introducing western learning into India. Warren Hastings, the dominating figure of the time, was a genuine admirer of the laws and literature of the East. His policy was to enable the ancient learning to revive and flourish under the protection of a stable government, and to interfere as little as possible with the habits and customs of the people. Even the Act of 1813 which set apart a lakh of rupees for the introduction and promotion of a knowledge of the sciences was interpreted as a scheme for the encouragement of Sanskrit and Arabic. In the following year the Court of Directors instructed the Governor-General to leave the Hindus "the practice of usage, long established among them, of giving instruction in their own homes, and to encourage them in the exercise and cultivation of their talents by the stimulus of honorary marks of distinction and in some cases by grants of pecuniary assistance."

It was from sources other than Government that the desire for western knowledge arose in India. In 1816, David Hare, an English watchmaker in Calcutta, joined hands with the enlightened Brahmin, Mohan Roy to institute the Hindu College for the promotion of western secular learning. The new institution was distrusted both by Christian missionaries and by orthodox Hindus, but its influence grew apace. Fifteen years later, the Committee of Public Instruction in Bengal reported

that a taste for English had been widely disseminated and that independent schools, conducted by young men reared in the Hindu College, were springing up in every direction. In Bombay, the Elphinstone Institution was founded in memory of the great ruler who left India in 1857. A still more remarkable innovation was made in 1855 by the establishment of the Calcutta Medical College, whose object was to teach the principles and practice of medical science in strict accordance with the mode adopted in Europe. Many pronounced the failure of the undertaking to be inevitable, for, under the Hindu custom the higher castes were forbidden to touch the dead. This obstacle was surmounted by Madhusudan Gupta who, with a few courageous pupils, began the dissection of a human body. From that time onward Indians of the highest castes have devoted themselves with enthusiasm and with success to the study of medicine in all its branches.

Another impetus to the introduction of western learning was the devotion of Christian missionaries. The humanitarian spirit, which had been kindled in England by Wesley, Burke and Wilberforce, influenced action also in India. Carey, Marshman and Ward opened the first missionary College at Serampore in 1818; and twelve years later, Alexander Duff reversed the whole trend of missionary policy in India by his insistence on teaching rather than on preaching, and by the foundation of his school and College in Calcutta. In Madras, the missionaries had been still earlier in the field, for as early as in 1837 a small group of missionary schools were being directed by Mr Schwarz. The Madras Christian College was opened in 1837. In Bombay, the Wilson School (afterwards College) was founded in 1834.

Lord William Bentinck's minute of 1835 (based upon Macaulay's famous minute) marks the somewhat tardy acceptance by Government of the new policy. Government then determined while observing a neutrality in religious matters to devote its available funds to the maintenance of secondary schools and colleges of western learning to be taught through the medium of English. But this decision did not entail that Oriental learning should be neglected, still less that the development of the vernaculars should be discouraged. Other changes powerfully contributed to the success of the new system. The freedom of the press was established in 1835, English was substituted for Persian as the language of the Courts in 1837 and in 1844 Sir Henry Hardinge ordained that preference in Government appointments should be given to those who had received a western education. In the following decade the new learning took firm root in India, and, though the Muhammadans still held aloof, the demand for English schools outstripped the means of Government for providing them. Fortunately there has been of late a marked appreciation among Muslim leaders of the need of improving the instructional level of their co-religionists, and in many of the provinces of India a great impulse towards educational advance among the Muhammadan community is now noticeable.

## GROWTH AND ORGANISATION OF ENGLISH EDUCATION

An epoch in Indian educational history is marked by Sir Charles Wood's despatch in 1854. Perhaps its most notable feature was the emphasis which it laid on the importance of primary education. The old idea that the education imparted to the higher classes of society would filter down to the lower classes was discarded. The new policy was boldly "to combat the ignorance of the people which may be considered the greatest curse of the country." For this purpose Departments of Public Instructions were created on lines which do not differ very materially from the Departments of the present day. The despatch also broke away from the practice followed since 1835 whereby most of the available public funds had been expended upon a few Government schools and colleges, and instituted a policy of grant-in-aid to private institutions. Such a system as this, placed in all its degrees under efficient inspection, beginning from the humblest elementary institution and ending with the university test of a liberal education would impart life and energy to education in India, and lead to a gradual but steady extension of its benefits to all classes of people. Another feature of the despatch was an outline of a university system which resulted in the foundation of the Universities of Calcutta, Madras and Bombay three years later. The affiliating type of university then became the pivot of the Indian education system. It has undoubtedly been of value in several ways. It enabled Government to select recruits for its service on an impartial basis. It did much, through the agency of its colleges to develop backward places. It accelerated the conversion of Indians to a zeal for western education, and it cost little at a time when money was scarce. On the other hand, the new universities were not corporations of scholars, but corporations of administrators. They did not deal directly with the training of men, but with the examination of candidates, they were not concerned with learning except in so far as learning can be tested by examination. The colleges were fettered by examination requirements and by uniform courses, their teachers were denied that freedom which teachers should enjoy, and their students were encouraged not to value training for its own sake but as a means for obtaining marketable qualifications. In certain important respects the recommendations in the despatch were not followed. The Directors did not intend that university tests, as such, should become the sole tests qualifying for public posts, they also recommended the institution of civil service examinations. They did not desire the universities to be deprived of all teaching functions, they recommended the establishment of university chairs for advanced study. They were aware of the dangers of a too literary course of instruction. They hoped that the system of education would rouse the people of India to develop the vast resources of their country and gradually, but certainly, confer upon them all the advantages which accompany the healthy increase of wealth and commerce. The encouragement of the grant-in-aid system was

advocated to an even greater extent by the Education Commission of 1882, which favoured the policy of withdrawing higher education from the control of Government within certain limits and of stimulating private effort. In theory the decision was correct, but in practice it was irretrievably wrong. In its fatal desire to save money, Government deliberately accepted the mistaken belief that schools and colleges could be maintained on the low fees which the Indian parent could be expected to pay. And, in the course of time, an unworkable system of dual control grew up, whereby the Universities with no funds at their disposal were entrusted with the duty of granting recognition to schools and the Departments of Public Instruction were encouraged to cast a blind eye on the private institutions and to be content with the development of a few favoured Government institutions. There can be little wonder that, under such a system of neglect and short-sightedness, evils crept in which are now being removed gradually by the establishment of independent Boards of Intermediate Education charged with the administration of the high school and intermediate stages of education.

## The Reforms of 1902-4

In 1902, the Universities Commission was appointed by Lord Curzon's Government, and its investigation was followed by the Universities Act of 1904. The main object of the Act was to tighten up control, on the part of Government over the universities, and on the part of the universities over the schools and colleges. The Chancellors of the Universities were empowered to nominate 80 per cent. of the ordinary members of the Senates and to approve the election of the remainder. The Government retained the power of cancelling any appointment and all university resolutions and proposals for the affiliation or disaffiliation of colleges were to be subject to Government sanction. The universities were given the responsibility of granting recognition to schools and of inspecting all schools and colleges, the inspection of schools being ordinarily conducted by the officers of the Department of Public Instruction. Permission was also given to the universities to undertake direct teaching functions and to make appointments subject to Government sanction, for these objects but their scope was in practice limited to post-graduate work and research. The territorial limits of each university were defined, so that universities were precluded from any connection with institutions lying outside those boundaries. Neither the Commission nor the Government discussed the fundamental problems of university organisation but dealt only with the immediate difficulties of the Indian system. They did not inquire whether the affiliating system could be replaced by any other mode of organisation, nor whether all schools might be placed under some public authority which would be representative of the universities and of the departments. They assumed the permanent validity of the existing system, in its main features, and set themselves only to improve and to strengthen it.



Statement of Educational Progress in British India.

		1926-27	1927-28	1928-29	1929-30	1930-31
Area in square miles		1,901,454	1,091,333	1,091,333	1,091,333	1,093,422
Population	{ Male	137,044,953	127,042,943	127,042,943	127,042,943	140,077,750
	{ Female	120,288,470	120,288,470	120,288,470	120,288,470	131,710,488
	Total Population	257,333,423	247,331,413	247,331,413	247,331,413	271,788,238
<i>Recognised Institutions for Males</i>						
Number of arts colleges		196	213	217	223	224
Number of high schools*		2,393	2,444	2,497	2,545	2,724
Middle Schools		2,070	2,201	2,354	2,462	2,738
		4,401	4,723	5,134	5,766	5,927
Number of primary schools		157,350	162,000	168,648	172,695	173,230
<i>Male Scholars in Recognised Institutions</i>						
In arts colleges (a)		67,988	70,035	71,031	72,836	71,895
In high schools *		710,077	739,375	766,078	803,616	844,307
Middle Schools		323,910	347,432	360,880	400,077	412,423
		508,476	587,002	626,859	690,617	772,966
In primary schools		6,394,487	6,707,479	7,031,554	7,312,518	7,531,190
Percentage of male scholars in Recognised Institutions to male population		6.5	6.9	7.29	7.40	6.90
<i>Recognised Institutions for Females</i>						
Number of arts colleges †		19	19	19	19	20
Number of high schools*		233	211	263	278	313
Middle Schools		275	290	295	314	339
		432	432	417	429	461
Number of primary schools		25,614	28,693	28,693	30,802	31,454

\* High Schools include vernacular high schools also, in some provinces

† Includes Intermediate and Second Grade Colleges of the new type.

(a) Includes scholars in University Departments and the newly started Intermediate and Second Grade Colleges.

Statement of Educational Progress in British India—contd.

	1925-26	1926-27	1927-28	1928-29	1929-30	1930-31
<i>Female Scholars in Recognized Institutions</i>						
In all colleges (a)	1,881	1,938	2,099	2,280	2,702	2,744
In high schools	51,560	54,528	62,773	69,549	70,605	85,879
Middle Schools	24,800	26,905	30,897	40,565	44,184	48,572
	87,484	93,418	29,865	101,509	115,188	132,625
In primary schools	1,484,859	1,549,931	1,681,434	1,900,073	1,981,405	1,981,549
Percentage of female scholars in recognized institutions to female population	1.35	1.46	1.53	1.69	1.79	1.75
<i>Female Scholars in Recognized Institutions</i>						
Total SCHOLARS in recognized institutions	8,269,144	8,777,739	9,260,205	9,615,109	9,748,429	9,794,088
Male	2,323,559	1,751,811	1,894,990	2,052,888	2,149,585	2,260,154
Female	5,945,585	7,025,928	7,365,215	7,562,221	7,598,844	7,533,934
Total	9,692,703	10,523,360	11,160,135	11,847,497	11,868,602	12,054,837
Total SCHOLARS (both male and female) in all institutions	10,514,221	11,157,495	11,775,222	12,161,389	12,515,135	13,089,086
Percentage of total scholars to population	6.93	7.33	7.70	7.89	8.07	7.98
Male	1.42	1.53	1.66	1.78	1.83	1.80
Female	4.51	4.80	4.76	4.92	5.05	4.97
Total	—	—	—	—	—	—
Male	710,935	767,031	803,155	857,409	869,619	909,097
Female	10,883,58	11,938,83	12,060,92	13,181,10	13,250,83	13,601,97
Total	1,094,00	2,42,70	2,53,71	2,59,25	2,75,09	2,84,17
From municipal funds	1,27,28	1,23,21	1,26,17	1,34,89	1,49,56	1,54,13
Total Expenditure from public funds	14,14,96	15,59,24	16,45,80	17,13,24	17,60,03	17,99,53
From fees	4,92,67	5,21,27	5,44,72	5,78,18	6,04,61	6,14,59
From other sources	1,70,29	2,77,07	2,92,26	4,16,90	3,88,17	4,17,76
GRADED TOTAL OF EXPENDITURE	23,77,92	24,53,43	25,38,78	27,07,32	27,43,32	28,31,81

\* High Schools include vernacular high schools also in some provinces.

(a) Includes scholars in University Departments and in the newly started Intermediate and Second Grade colleges.

N.B.—In the statistical tables of these provisions the new census figures of 1931 have been used, hence the percentages for 1931 are not exactly comparable with those for 1930.

## Recent Developments.

**Government of India Resolutions on Indian Educational Policy.**—The Indian Universities Act of 1904 was followed by two important resolutions of the Government of India on Indian Educational Policy—one in 1904 and the other in 1913. The resolution of 1904 was comprehensive in character and reviewed the state of education in all its departments. The following passage from it summarises the intentions of Government:—"The progressive devolution of primary, secondary and collegiate education upon private enterprise and the continuous withdrawal of Government from competition therewith was recommended by the Educational Commission in 1883 and the advice has generally been acted upon. But while accepting this policy, the Government of India at the same time recognise the extreme importance of the principle that in each branch of education Government should maintain a limited number of institutions, both as models for private enterprise to follow and in order to uphold a high standard of education. In withdrawing from direct management it is further essential that Government should retain a general control, by means of efficient inspection, over all public educational institutions. The comprehensive instructions contained in this resolution were followed in the next few years by the assignment to the provinces of large Imperial grants, mainly for University, technical and elementary education. The resolution of 1913 advocated, *inter alia*, the establishment of additional but smaller Universities of the teaching type, it reaffirmed the policy of reliance on private effort in secondary education. It recommended an increase in the salaries of teachers and an improvement in the amounts of grants-in-aid, and it insisted on proper attention being paid to the formation of character in the education given to scholars of all grades. It further discussed the desirability of imparting manual instructions and instruction in hygiene, the necessity for medical inspection, the provision of facilities for research, the need for the staffing of the girls' schools by women teachers and the expansion of facilities for the training of teachers. The policy outlined in 1913 materially accelerated progress in the provinces, but the educational developments foreshadowed were in many cases delayed owing to the effects of the Great War.

**Department of Education, Health and Lands of the Government of India.**—In 1910 a Department of Education was established in the Government of India with an office of its own and a Member to represent it in the Executive Council. The first Member was Sir Harcourt Butler. In 1923, the activities of the Department were widened, in the interests of economy by absorption in it of the Department of Revenue and Agriculture. The enlarged Department has been designated the Department of Education, Health and Lands. Sir Fazl-i-Husain and Mr. G. S. Bafpai are the present Member and Secretary respectively. The Department possesses an educational adviser styled Educational Commissioner.

The present Educational Commissioner is Mr. F. K. Clark, M.A., I.C.S.

**Calcutta University Commission.**—The Report of the Calcutta University Commission was published in August 1919 and in the following January the Government of India issued a Resolution summarising the main features of the Report and the recommendations of the Commissioners.

The Government of India drew special attention to the following points in the Report:—

- (i) High schools fail to give that breadth of training which the developments of the country and new avenues of employment demand.
- (ii) The intermediate section of University education should be recognised as a part of school education and should be separated from the University organisation.
- (iii) The defects of the present system of affiliated colleges may be mitigated by the establishment of a strong central teaching body, the incorporation of unitary universities (as occasion arises), a modification of the administrative machinery which will admit of fuller representation of local interests, and supervision of different classes of institutions by several appropriately constituted bodies.

The Commission gave detailed suggestions for the reorganisation of the Calcutta University, for the control of secondary and intermediate education in Bengal and for the establishment of a unitary teaching University in Dacca. These measures concerned only Bengal but it was generally recognised that some of the criticisms made by the Commissioners admit of a wider application. Committees were consequently appointed by the Universities of Madras, Bombay, Patna and the Punjab to consider the findings of the Commission. In the United Provinces two committees were appointed, one to prepare a scheme for a unitary teaching University at Lucknow, the second to consider measures for the reorganisation of the Allahabad University and the creation of a Board to control secondary and intermediate education.

In Bengal the first outcome of the Commission's Report was the passing of the Dacca University Act in the Imperial Legislative Council in March 1920 mentioned in detail elsewhere. It is remarkable that the University which appears to have been least affected by the recommendations of the Calcutta University Commission has been the Calcutta University itself. In spite of many discussions and draft proposals by both the University and the Government the organisation of the Calcutta University has remained unaffected.

**The Reforms Act.**—The Reforms Act of 1919 has altered the conditions of educational administration in India. Education is now a 'transferred subject in the Governors' provinces and in, in each such Province under the charge of a Minister. There are, however, some exceptions to this new order of things. The education of Europeans is a 'Provincial reserved' subject, i.e., it is not within the charge

of the Minister of Education, and to the Government of India are still reserved matters relating to Universities like Aligarh, Benares and Delhi and all such new universities as may be declared by the Governor-General in Council to be central subjects. The Government of India are also in charge of the Chiefs' Colleges and of all institutions maintained by the Governor-General in Council for the benefit of members of His Majesty's Forces or of other public servants or of the children of such members or servants.

**Hartog Committee on Education.**—The most notable event in recent years has been the appointment of the Auxiliary Committee of the Indian Statutory Commission, under the Chairmanship of Sir Philip Hartog, to report on the growth of education in India. The report of the Committee constitutes a valuable document on the present state of education in India.

**Lindsay Commission.**—Another Commission, which deserves mention, was appointed by the International Missionary Council to investigate the various problems connected with the higher education provided by the various Missionary bodies working in India. It was presided over by Dr A. D. Lindsay, Master of Balliol College Oxford. The report of this Commission has also been published.

**Administration.**—The transfer of Indian education to the charge of a Minister responsible to the Provincial Legislative Council, of which he himself is an elected member, has brought the subject directly under popular control in the ten major provinces. Generally speaking, education, excluding European education, is not, however, under the charge of a single Minister in all the provinces of India. Generally speaking education, excluding European education, is not, however, under the charge of a single Minister, certain forms of education have been transferred to the technical departments concerned and come within the purview of the Minister in charge of those departments. In each province, the Director of Public Instruction is the administrative head of the Department of Education and acts as adviser to the Education Minister. He controls the inspecting staff and the teaching staff of Government institutions and is generally responsible to the local government for the administration of education. The authority of Government, in controlling the system of public instruction, is in part shared with and in part delegated to Universities as regards higher education and to local bodies as regards elementary and vernacular education. In some provinces, boards of secondary, or of secondary and intermediate, education have also been set up and have to some extent relieved the Universities in those provinces of their responsibilities in connection with intermediate education and with entrance to a University course of studies. Institutions under private management are controlled by Government and by local bodies by recognition and by the payment of grants-in-aid, with the assistance of the inspecting staff employed by Government and in rarer cases by local bodies.

**Educational Services.**—Until recently, the educational organisation in India consisted mainly of three services—(1) the Indian Educational Service, (2) the Provincial Educational

Service, and (3) the Subordinate Educational Service. The Indian Educational Service came into existence as a result of the recommendations made by the Public Services Commission of 1886, and in 1896 the Superior Educational Service in India was constituted with two divisions—the Indian Educational Service staffed by persons recruited in England and the Provincial Educational Service staffed by persons recruited in India. These two divisions were originally considered to be collateral and equal in status, though the pay of the European recruit was higher by approximately 50 per cent. than the pay of the Indian recruit. Gradually, however, status came to be considered identical with pay and the Provincial Educational Service came to be regarded of inferior status to the Indian Educational Service. Later as a result of the recommendations of the Ilkington Commission of 1913-16, the Indian Educational Service was formed into a superior educational service and all posts were thrown open to Indian recruitment. The Provincial Educational Service was simultaneously reorganised and a number of posts, generally with their Indian incumbents, were transferred to the superior service. This reorganisation resulted in a considerable Indianisation of the superior educational services in India. It was then laid down that the proportion of Indians in this service should on an average be 50 per cent. of the total strength, excluding the posts in Burma.

In 1924, all recruitment to the Indian Educational Service was stopped as a result of the recommendations of the Royal Commission on the superior services in India. The Commission recommended that "for the purposes of local Governments no further recruitment should be made to the all-India services which operate in transferred fields. The personnel required for these branches of administration should in future be recruited by local Governments." The Commission further recommended in regard to the question of the future recruitment of Europeans that it will rest entirely with the local Governments to determine the number of Europeans who may in future be recruited. In this matter the discretion of local Government must be unfettered but we express the hope that Ministers on the one hand will still seek to obtain the co-operation of Europeans in these technical departments and that qualified Europeans on the other hand may be no less willing to take service under local Governments than they were in the past to take service under the Secretary of State. As a result of the acceptance of these recommendations, the Indian Educational Service is dying and with the gradual retirement of its existing members the history of the service which has had a brief but fine record will be brought to an end. The present organisation of education in the provinces is largely the work of members of this service, while in the sphere of higher education, it has trained many men of more than ordinary attainments.

The new Provincial Educational Services, which function under provincial control as the superior educational services, have been constituted in most provinces. These schemes vary from province to province, but it may be generally remarked that, while the rates of pay are not uniform, they consist of two main classes—class

I into which the existing Indian Educational Services have been merged for the time being, and class II which may be said to represent the old Provincial Educational Service.

The existing Provincial and Subordinate Educational Services in the provinces have been affected, more in some provinces than others, by the changes which have taken place since 1919. Communal interests have influenced

recruitment, and in some places they have influenced promotions also, in a direction which has not always tended towards service contentment. But these results are the natural consequences of the devolution of control of education and power of recruitment to provincial and local authorities and will for some time continue to affect the efficiency of the Education Departments in the provinces.

### Statistical Progress

The two tables given below afford useful comparisons with previous years and serve to illustrate the growth and expansion of education in India.

#### (a) STUDENTS

Year	In Recognised Institutions			In All Institutions (Recognised and Unrecognised).		
	Males	Females	Total	Males	Females	Total
1906-07	4,164,632	579,648	4,744,280	4,743,004	645,029	5,388,033
1911-12	5,553,065	875,660	6,428,725	5,532,182	953,539	6,785,721
1916-17	6,050,840	1,156,468	7,207,308	6,521,527	1,230,419	7,751,946
1921-22	6,401,434	1,340,642	7,742,076	6,962,979	1,413,422	8,376,401
1926-27	6,777,739	1,751,611	8,529,350	6,315,140	1,843,356	8,158,496
1927-28	9,230,266	1,899,890	11,130,156	9,778,737	1,906,446	11,775,183
1928-29	9,15,100	2,082,888	11,547,987	10,022,086	2,137,758	12,159,844
1929-30	9,744,749	2,149,553	11,894,302	10,256,014	2,268,212	12,524,226
1930-31	9,796,653	2,260,184	12,056,837	10,313,493	2,375,565	12,689,058

#### (b) EXPENDITURE

Year	Total expenditure on education in British India	
	Public Funds	Total
	Rs	Rs
1906-07	2,94,34,574	5,59,03,673
1911-12	4,05,23,072	7,35,92,905
1916-17	6,14,80,471	11,23,83,068
1921-22	11,49,61,178	18,37,52,969
1926-27	15,59,23,968	24,58,47,572
1927-28	16,45,80,915	25,83,76,819
1928-29	17,12,24,514	27,07,32,253
1929-30	17,50,03,644	27,48,62,018
1930-31	17,99,28,248	28,31,61,446

In 1929-30, the total expenditure on education in British India amounted to Rs. 28,31,61,446 of which 45.1 per cent came from Government funds, 15.5 per cent from District Board and Municipal funds, 31.7 per cent from fees and 14.7 per cent from all other sources.

The average annual cost per scholar amounted to Rs. 23-7-0 as follows: to Government funds Rs. 11-4-7, to local funds Rs. 3-10-0, to fees Rs. 5-1-7 and to other sources Rs. 3-7-8.

The following table provides an interesting and valuable comment on the state of education

in India in 1929-30. Although the statistical return shows more than 11 millions of pupils at school, it will be seen that over 70 per cent. of these are in the lower primary stage, and it may safely be deduced that over 80 per cent. of those at school never become literate. Of course, the total number of pupils at school is not a safe criterion of the state of education, and a sounder standard of comparison would be that number unutilised by the average period spent at school. [This table is compiled every five years, the figures for 1931-32 are not yet available.]

## Scholars by Classes.

351

SCHOLARS BY CLASSES AND AGES (QUINQUENNIAL) IN 1926-27

Class	Primary				Middle				High				Total
	I.	II	III	IV	V	VI	VII	VIII	IX	X	XI	XII	
Ages—													
Below 5	192,359	1,491	44	2									192,996
5 to 6	968,187	52,486	1,995	49		2							1,022,718
6 to 7	1,306,612	180,166	25,669	1,532	87	8							1,520,049
7 to 8	1,048,902	307,614	118,532	20,457	1,485	172	6						1,407,168
8 to 9	711,609	325,043	187,598	67,876	11,064	1,482	157	14	5				1,306,340
9 to 10	480,117	271,764	219,167	112,081	43,828	9,054	942	86	2	1			1,060,537
10 to 11	253,742	193,250	300,793	145,347	70,705	28,229	7,147	874	28	9			969,619
11 to 12	140,855	122,777	165,912	140,904	89,670	47,410	23,200	6,458	459	40			719,586
12 to 13	78,547	72,609	100,238	113,571	76,794	57,125	37,841	31,739	9,925	865	31		559,220
13 to 14	42,484	38,655	58,971	74,887	60,710	50,769	42,353	25,914	13,577	3,128	309	6	413,845
14 to 15	24,804	20,255	29,790	43,159	33,713	37,571	34,650	28,556	18,277	11,418	2,528	83	201,808
15 to 16	14,797	10,629	14,295	21,215	21,404	23,508	27,328	24,729	19,592	16,475	10,044	459	204,466
16 to 17	11,394	7,625	7,538	10,552	10,175	18,380	17,942	16,961	15,505	16,129	18,077	1,163	141,930
17 to 18	9,000	5,829	4,855	6,206	4,908	6,454	9,692	10,321	10,504	13,209	11,086	2,052	86,096
18 to 19	7,475	4,895	3,187	2,790	1,576	2,548	4,944	5,042	6,078	5,761	7,941	2,283	37,351
19 to 20	8,298	4,894	3,163	1,928	859	958	2,196	2,474	2,926	5,188	5,064	2,034	38,922
Over 20	16,727	11,154	6,544	5,937	904	590	1,285	1,383	1,690	3,937	4,690	2,736	52,566
Total	5,270,098	1,637,978	1,180,791	767,584	426,827	279,255	211,224	140,530	92,662	78,704	54,606	10,806	10,111,076

\*Excludes 5,686 scholars not shown by classes and age in Austria.

## SOCIOLISTS BY CLASSES AND AGES (QUINQUENNIAL) IN 1932-37

Class.	INTERMEDIATES			DIPLOMA			POST GRADUATE			Total.	Grand Total.
	1st year	2nd year	3rd year	4th year	5th year	6th year	7th year (a)				
Age Below 5									.		102,866
5 to 6									.		1,022,718
6 to 7											1,530,049
7 to 8											1,507,168
8 to 9											1,808,860
9 to 10											1,086,537
10 to 11											399,619
11 to 12	1								1		719,535
12 to 13	2	1							3		569,531
13 to 14	64	5							69		413,846
14 to 15	949	141	2								261,372
15 to 16	3,768	1,006	35	3					1,003		205,463
16 to 17	4,802	3,843	352	106	1				4,532		146,432
17 to 18	3,973	5,384	1,770	607	14	19			9,102		101,190
18 to 19	2,703	4,639	2,735	2,303	41	14			11,767		66,313
19 to 20	2,510	5,714	5,254	3,792	1,456	1,357		272	12,603		33,233
Over 20	13,768	20,833	10,208	11,716	1,512	1,390		272	23,357	(a)	80,923
TOTAL									(a)		10,175,909

(a) Including Research Students

(b) Includes 25 post-graduate students reading Law only in Bihar and Orissa

(c) Includes 25 post-graduate students reading Law only in Bihar and Orissa

(d) Excludes 19 Punjab University Research students

(e) Includes 859 Hindus and 153 Muhammadan reading in the Benares Sanskrit College and in the Oriental Departments of the Lucknow and Benares Hindu Universities

# Primary Education

353

The different types of institutions with the scholars in attendance at them are shown in the following table—

Types of Institutions	Number of Institutions		Number of Scholars	
	1931	1930	1931	1930
<i>Recognised Institutions.</i>				
Universities	15	14	8 180	9,627
Arts Colleges	244	211	45 837	70,487
Professional Colleges	73	72	17 062	17,452
High Schools	3 036	2 944	930 186	922,680
Middle Schools	10 545	10 208	1 356 225	1 323,338
Primary Schools	201 384	204,094	9 232 748	9 224 084
Special Schools	6 691	9 257	315 650	331,144
Total of Recognised Institutions	227 139	226 882	12,068 837	11,898,062
Unrecognised Institutions	84 879	84 114	632,249	616,574
Grand total of all Institutions	312,018	310,996	12,699,086	12,514,636

**Primary Education.**—The primary schools are mainly under the direction of the local boards and municipalities. In 1911 the late Mr G K Gokhale pleaded in the Imperial Legislative Council for a modified system of compulsory primary education, but Government was unable to accept the proposal mainly for financial reasons. In recent years, eight provincial legislatures have passed Primary Education Acts authorising the introduction of compulsory primary education by local option. Bombay led the way in this matter by a private Bill which was passed into law in February 1918. The other private Bills which followed were those of Bihar and Orissa passed in February 1919, of Bengal passed in May 1919 and of the United Provinces, passed in June 1919. Of the Government measures, the Punjab Act was passed in April 1919, the Central Provinces Act in May 1920, the Madras Act in December 1920 and the Assam Act in 1925. The City of Bombay Primary Education Act of 1920 extends generally the provisions of the 1918 Act to the Bombay Corporation also enabling it to introduce free compulsory education ward by ward. Not content with this, the Bombay legislature passed a new Act in 1923 to provide for compulsory elementary education and to make better provision for the management and control of primary education in the Bombay Presidency. The Bombay and the United Provinces Acts apply only to municipalities, the Bengal Primary Education Act applies, in the first instance, to municipalities, but is capable of extension to rural areas. Now only are included within the scope of the Punjab, Bihar and Orissa and Bengal Acts while the Central Provinces Act is capable of extension to girls, and the remaining Acts are applicable to both sexes. The United Provinces legislature passed a second Primary Education Act in 1926, viz., the United Provinces District Boards Primary Education Act. It allows the District Boards to introduce compulsion within their areas. All the Acts are drafted on very similar lines. If a local body at a special meeting convened for the purpose decides by a two-thirds majority in favour of the introduction of compulsion in any part of the area under its control, it may then submit to Government, for approval, a scheme to

give effect to its decision. The scheme must be within the means of the local body to carry out with reasonable financial assistance from Government. Ordinarily the age limits of compulsion are from six to ten years though provision is made for prolonging the period. Provision is also made in all the Acts for the exemption of particular classes and communities and for special exemption from attendance in cases of bodily infirmity. Walking distance to a school is generally defined as one mile from the child's home. The employment of children, who should be at school, is strictly forbidden and a small fine is imposed for non-compliance with an attendance order. The Acts generally provide that, subject to the sanction of the local Government education where compulsory shall be free. The Madras Elementary Education Act of 1920 contained such provision but it has recently been amended so as to allow fees to be charged in schools under private management situated in areas where education is compulsory reserving however a number of free places for poorer pupils in such schools in areas where there are no free schools. Such in brief are the ordinary provisions of the various provincial Education Acts. Local bodies have not however shewn as yet any great alacrity in availing themselves of the opportunity afforded them by these Acts.

**Primary Education Committee.**—A Committee was appointed in 1920 to enquire into

- The existing facilities for primary education for boys and girls in the N W F P, Ajmer-Merwara and Delhi.
- The possibility of expansion whether on voluntary or compulsory basis with special regard to the attitude and aptitude of the local population and
- The necessity for providing special facilities for the community, generally known as untouchables, and to make recommendations.

This committee reported in 1930 and the Government of India passed their orders in 1931. **Rural Education.**—In 1930-31, there were 3 5483 educational institutions for males with 151 214 scholars and 331 institutions for females with 17,021 scholars. The total expenditure on these institutions was Rs 9,61,00 421 and Rs 23,07,558 respectively.



**Compulsory Primary Education**—The following table shows the urban and rural areas in which compulsion had been introduced by the year 1930-31—

Province	Acts	Areas under "Compulsion"	
		Urban areas	Rural areas
Madras	Elementary Education Act, 1920	Towns 25	Villages 206
Bombay	Primary Education (District Municipalities Act, 1918)	4	
	City of Bombay Primary Education Act, 1920	1	
	Primary Education Act, 1923	5	150
Bengal	Primary Education Act 1919	1	
United Provinces	Primary Education Act, 1919	36	
Punjab	District Boards Primary Education Act, 1926		378
Bihar and Orissa	Primary Education Act, 1919	50	2,578
Central Provinces and Berar	Primary Education Act, 1919	1	4
Assam	Primary Education Act, 1920	22	344
Delhi	Primary Education Act 1925 (Punjab Act extended to Delhi 1926)	1	6
Total		146	3 686

*N.B.*—This table does not include areas for which schemes of compulsory primary education are under consideration or have been sanctioned but not yet introduced. It includes, on the other hand, areas in which such schemes have been partially introduced.

The poverty of local bodies is usually the cause assigned to their diffidence to introduce compulsory education to any appreciable extent.

On the 31st March 1931, there were 204,381 recognised primary schools in British India containing 9,594,749 scholars. (The latter figure does not include scholars residing in the primary classes of secondary schools.) The total direct expenditure on primary schools, during the year 1930-31, amounted to Rs 2,14,41,917.

**Secondary and High School Education.**—In 1911-12 there were 1,219 high schools in India and in 1930-31 the number had risen to 3,036 the number of scholars in the former year being 900,881, and in the latter year 980,186. Some attempts have been made to give a greater bias towards a more practical form of instruction in these schools. The Commission of 1882 suggested that there should be two sides in secondary schools, one leading to the entrance examination of the universities, the other of a more practical character, intended to fit youths for commercial and other non-literary pursuits. Some years later, what were called B and C classes were started in some schools in Bengal, but, as they did not lead to a university course, they have not been successful. In more recent years the Government of India have advocated the institution of a school final examination in which the most practical subjects may be included. Efforts have also been made to improve the content of the matriculation and to emphasise the importance of oral tests and

of school records. In Madras, this examination, which was placed under the direction of a Board representative of the University and of Government, proved somewhat cumbersome and certain modifications were made in the United Provinces and the Central Provinces the control of secondary education has been made over to special Boards created for this purpose. Similarly, the Administration of Delhi has established a Board of Secondary Education for that province and the Government of India have established a Board of Intermediate and High School Education with headquarters at Ajmer, for Rajputana, Central India and Gwalior. In the Punjab the school leaving examination is conducted by a Board. But the main difficulty has not yet been touched. The University which recognises the schools has no money wherewith to improve them and the Department of Public Instruction, which allocates the Government grants, has no responsibility for the recognition of schools, and no connexion whatever with the private unaided schools. The dual authority and this division of responsibility have had unhappy effects. The standard of the schools also is very low so that the matriculates are often unable to benefit by the college courses. In some provinces an endeavour has been made to raise the standard of the schools by withdrawing from the University the intermediate classes and by placing them in a number of the better schools in the State.

There are schools for Europeans and Anglo-Indians which are placed under the control of special inspectors for European Schools. The

education of the domestic constituency has proved to be a perplexing problem, and in 1911 a conference was summoned at Simla to consider the matter. The difficulty is that European schools are very remote from the general system of education in India. But efforts are being made to bring these schools more into line with the ordinary schools, and Indian Universities generally are affording special facilities for Anglo Indian boys who may proceed to higher education in Indian colleges.

#### Medium of instruction in public schools.

The position of English as a foreign language and as a medium of instruction in public schools was discussed by a representative conference which met at Simla in 1917 under the Chairmanship of Sir Sankaran Nair, the then Education Member. Although it was generally conceded that the teaching of school subjects through a medium which was imperfectly understood led to cramming and memorizing of text-books, the use of English medium was defended by some on the ground that it improved the knowledge of English. The result of the conference was therefore inconclusive. Some local authorities have since then approved of schemes providing facilities for instruction in local vernaculars as media of instruction and examination in certain subjects. There seems to be no doubt that the use of the vernacular as the medium of instruction and examination is gradually increasing all over India.

**Boy Scout Movement.**—A happy development in recent years has been the spread of the boy scout movement in the public schools which has had an excellent effect in all provinces in creating amongst boys an active sense of good discipline. As was inevitable the prevailing unrest had its effect on the movement but, on the whole a considerable amount of progress was made in spite of difficulties and discouragement. A fair amount of success attended efforts to increase scouting activities in elementary schools. Bombay also recorded a slight decrease in the number of Scouts of all kinds which numbered 24,218 in this Presidency as well as in the United Provinces activities were hampered by political disturbance but later on the inherent strength of the movement re-asserted itself. Satisfactory progress was made in the North West Frontier Province and Bihar and Orissa. In the Central Provinces, the number of scouts of all kinds increased by over 4,000 to 31,290, and it is reported that experiments with village uplift were undertaken. In Bengal nearly thousand new boys joined the movement the total number of scouts being 3,398. The most notable event, however, in the annals of the movement in India, was the International Jamboree which was held at Birkenhead in England in 1920 and was attended by representative contingents of scouts from several provinces.

**Girl Guide Movement.**—This movement is making steady progress. There is, however, a lack of those competent and willing to give instruction. In Madras, the movement is doing well and applications for admission are very numerous. In Bengal, it is unfortunate that the movement is not showing satisfactory progress at present, and in Burma too it suffered from constant change of personnel.

**Medical Inspection.**—Arrangements have been made for medical inspection of scholars but progress has been hampered by the shortage of funds and the continued indifference of parents. In the United Provinces, schools are now inspected by officers of the Public Health Department. In many schools, boys were trained in first aid and hygiene. In the N.W.F. Province, satisfactory progress was made owing to healthy co-operation of school authorities with medical inspectors. In Bihar and Orissa several district boards have arranged for inspections of middle schools under their control. In Madras some 800 medical men and women were employed in the medical inspection of schools. There is, however, still need for adequate facilities for the treatment of children suffering from diseases. In the Punjab, some suggestions made by the Committee which sat in 1900 have been put into effect. Tons of ton and enlarged spleens account for many of the cases among school children.

**Intermediate Colleges.**—One important part of the Calcutta University Commission's recommendations has been accepted by the Government of the United Provinces and the Government of India and incorporated in the Acts establishing the Lucknow and Dacca and reconstituting that of Allahabad, namely, the separation of the intermediate classes from the sphere of university work and of the two top classes of night schools from the rest of the school classes. The separated classes have been combined together and the control over them has been transferred from the University to a Board of Secondary and Intermediate Education. Such a Board was constituted for the Dacca University area by a notification of the Government of Bengal in 1921. It contains twenty-two members of whom seven are elected by the University. The United Provinces Board was constituted by an Act passed in the same year. It consists of some forty members of whom approximately one-quarter represent the Universities in the Province. The Aligarh Muslim University has however reverted to the old system under which the intermediate classes form part of the University and the separate Intermediate College has been abolished. In Ajmer Merwara, the Intermediate classes are under a separate Board which operates in Rajputana, Central India and Gwalior. Intermediate Colleges of the new type have also been established in the Punjab but they are affiliated to the Punjab University.

**Professional and Technical Education.**—A research institute in agriculture was started by Lord Dunsen at Fusa in Bihar, which has done valuable work. Conferences have been held at Fusa, Simla and Poona, with the object of providing a suitable training in agriculture. A Royal Commission on Agriculture has submitted its report and as a result of its recommendations an Imperial Council of Agricultural Research has been established by the Government of India at their headquarters. Among commercial colleges, the most important is the Sydenham College of Commerce in Bombay. Industrial institutions are dotted about India, some maintained by Government, others by municipalities or local boards, and others by private bodies. The most important are the Victoria Jubilee Technical Institute at Bombay

The Indian Institute of Science at Bangalore, the product of generous donations by the Tata family. The tendency in recent years has been to place these institutions under the control of the Departments of Industries. In addition to a number of engineering schools, there are Engineering Colleges at Moorkee, Sibpur, Poona, Madras, Rangoon Patna and Benares each of which except that at Roorkee is affiliated to a university. The engineering colleges maintain a high standard and great pressure for admission is reported from several provinces. There are schools of art in the larger towns where not only architecture and the fine arts

are studied, but also practical craftslike pottery and lign work. There are two forest colleges at Dehra Dun and Coimbatore and a Technical Institute is in existence at Cawnpore and a Mining School at Dhanbad. Mining and metallurgy are also taught by the Mining and Metallurgical College at Benares which provides a 4 year course leading to a B.Sc. degree in each subject. Provision has been made by the Government of India for the training of cadets for the Mercantile Marine Service and a ship I.M.T.S. Dufferin has been stationed for this purpose in Bombay waters.

The majority of these institutions are not under the control of provincial departments of education. The following table shows in summary form the number of such institutions and of students attending them —

Type of Institution	1930		1931	
	Institutions	Students	Institutions	Students
Training colleges and normal schools for teachers	784	33 481	762	33,623
Law colleges and schools	16	7 585	14	6 631
Medical colleges and schools	45	10 070	41	10 252
Engineering colleges and schools	18	4,349	18	4,321
Agricultural colleges and schools	24	1 520	23	1,004
Commercial colleges and schools	144	9 175	143	8,246
Forest colleges	2	102	2	104
Veterinary colleges	3	464	4	471
Technical and Industrial schools	497	23 243	460	27 209
Schools of Art	16	2,306	16	2 284
Total (British India)	1 549	93 103	1,503	94 610

### Universities

The first University in India, that of Calcutta, was founded in 1857. Between 1857 and 1887 four new Universities, at Bombay, Madras, Lahore and Allahabad were added. These five universities were all of the affiliating type. They consisted of groups of colleges, situated sometimes several hundred miles apart and bound together by a locally constituted central organisation, which determined the qualifications for admission, prescribed the course of study, conducted the examinations and exercised a mild form of control over the affiliated colleges. There was nothing under the system to limit the number of institutions affiliated to a University, and for thirty years, i.e., from 1857 to 1917, the growing demand for university education was met not by the creation of new universities, but by enlarging the size of the constituent colleges and by increasing their number. By 1917 this inflation had been carried on so far that the composition of the original five universities stood as follows —

University	Colleges	Scholars
Calcutta	68	28 616
Bombay	17	4,001
Madras	53	10 216
Punjab	24	6,558
Allahabad	33	7,507

It had become obvious that further expansion on the same lines was no longer possible without a serious loss of efficiency and the Government of India had recognised in their resolution of 1913 the necessity of creating new local teaching and residential universities in addition to the existing affiliating universities. The development of this policy was accelerated by the strength of communal feeling and the growth of local and provincial patriotism, leading to the establishment of a number of teaching universities. The new type of universities has since been strongly advocated by the Calcutta University Commission which has offered constructive proposals as to the lines to be followed in university reform.

There are now 18 Universities in India, of which two are situated in Indian States. The following table gives the latest available figures and certain other particulars about these Universities —

University	Type.†	Original Date of Foundation	Faculties ‡		No of Members of Teaching Staff		No of Students		No of Students who graduated in Arts and Science	REMARKS
			In University Departments	In Colleges §	In University Departments	In Colleges ¶				
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	
1 Calcutta	Affiliating and Teaching	1857	A, Sc, L, M, Eng	224	1,288	1,055	23 751	2,407	Degrees in Commerce and Education are also awarded	
2 Bombay	Affiliating and Teaching	1857	A, Sc, L, M	4	590	87 13,821	1,261	Degrees in Commerce, Education, Agriculture and Engineering are also awarded.		
3 Madras	Affiliating and Teaching	1857	A, Sc, Ed, L, M, Eng, Ag, Com, O, F A	28	1,086 (a)	110 16,108	2 171	Degrees and Diplomas in Oriental Learning and Economics are also awarded.		
4 Punjab	Affiliating and Teaching	1882	O, A, Sc, M, L, Ag, Com, Eng	79	917	619 16 771	1 338	Faculty of Arts includes Education		
5 Allahabad	Unitary	1887	A, Sc, L, Com	108		1 659		404	Reconstituted in 1921	
6 Benares Hindu	Unitary	1916	A, Sc, O, L, Th, M	208		2 419		159		
7 Mysore*	Teaching	1916	A, Sc, M, Eng, Teach	303		2,781		384	Degrees in Commerce and Education are also awarded.	
8 Patna	Affiliating	1917	A, Sc, L, Edn, M, Eng		340		4 547	387		

\* Situated in an Indian State outside British India.

† An Affiliating University is a University which recognises external colleges offering instruction in its courses of studies. A Teaching University is one in which some or all of the teaching is controlled and conducted by teachers appointed by the University. A Unitary University is one, usually localised in a single centre in which the whole of the teaching is conducted by teachers appointed by and under the control of the University.

‡ Faculties — A = Arts Ag = Agriculture, Com = Commerce Ed = Education (Teaching) Eng = Engineering F = Forestry FA = Fine Arts L = Law M = Medicine O = Oriental Learning Sc = Science Tech = Technology Th = Theology

§ The term Affiliated Colleges here includes all colleges affiliated to associated with or recognised by a University of any type.

(a) Tutors, demonstrators and directors of physical training are excluded.

University	Type †	Original Date of Foundation	Faculties ‡	No of Members of Teaching Staff		No of Students		No of Students who graduated in Arts and Science	REMARKS
				In University Departments	In Affiliated Colleges §	In University Departments	In Affiliated Colleges §		
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10
9 Osmania*	Teaching	1918	A Th Sc M Eng Ed, L	120	44	519	259	78	
10 Aligarh Muslim	Unitary	1920	A Sc L, Ed, Ph	80	27	541	339	323	There are Departments of Studies in various subjects instead of Faculties
11 Rangoon	Teaching	1920	A Sc, M Eng F Ed	155 (b)	12	1 449	101	123	There are Boards of Studies in various subjects instead of Faculties
12 Lucknow	Unitary	1920	A, Sc M L, Com	112	8	1 618	61	283	Diplomas in Education and Oriental Languages are also awarded
13 Dacca	Unitary	1921	A Sc L	101	7	1 061 (c)	81	208	Degrees in Commerce and Education are also awarded.
14 Delhi	Teaching	1922	A Sc L	10	101	166	1 534	201	
15 Nagpur	Affiliating and Teaching.	1923	A Sc, I Ed Ag	5	116	222	1 825	183	
16 Andhra	Affiliating	1926	A, Sc M Ed O		315		3 530	476	
17 Agra	Affiliating	1927	A Sc Com L, Ag		373		2 637 (d)	621	
18 Annamalai	Unitary	1929	A, Sc, O	64		599		28	

For other foot-notes see page 332

(b) This figure includes tutors, demonstrators, etc

(c) Exclusive of 95 students from the Dacca Medical School who attended science classes at the University

(d) This figure does not include the number of students in the intermediate classes of colleges

**Inter-University Board.**—The idea put forward by the Indian Universities Conference in May 1924 for the constitution of a central agency in India took practical shape and an Inter-University Board came into being during 1925. Twelve out of fifteen universities joined the Board. Its functions are —

(a) to act as an inter-university organization and a bureau of information,

(b) to facilitate the exchange of professors

(c) to serve as an authorised channel of communication and facilitate the co-ordination of university work

(d) to assist Indian universities in obtaining recognition for their degrees, diplomas and examinations in other countries,

(e) to appoint or recommend, where necessary, a common representative or representatives of India at Imperial or International conferences on higher education,

(f) to act as an appointments bureau for Indian universities

(g) to fulfil such other duties as may be assigned to it from time to time by the Indian Universities

Each member University has to make a fixed annual contribution towards the expenses of the Board

The meetings of the Board are held yearly. The Board consists of one representative of each of the member Universities and one representative of the Government of India.

The Board has not yet had much influence on University policy in India but it has done a considerable amount of useful work in collecting information and in stimulating thought regarding current University problems. It also put certain universities into touch with distinguished teachers from abroad who were available for lecturing at University centres and arranged for two sectional conferences—

the one of representatives of the five universities in the United Provinces and the other of representatives of the two universities in Bengal. It is a matter for regret that the Rangoon University was compelled to resign its membership of the Board as it could not take any effective part in its activities.

**Education of Indian Women and Girls.**—There is still a way to be made good. All the influences which operate against the spread of education amongst the boys are reinforced in the case of women by the purdah system and the custom of early marriage.

Arts colleges, medical colleges, and the like admit students of both sexes, and a few girls attend them. The Lady Hardinge Medical College for Women at Delhi gives a full medical course for medical students. The Shreevast Nathbhai Damodhar Thackersey Indian Women's University was started some ten years ago by Professor Karve. It is a private institution and is doing good pioneer work.

The All India Women's Conference on Educational Reform, which holds its meetings annually and has constituent conferences established all over the country is also doing much useful work. An All India Women's Education Fund Association has also been established in connection with this Conference. This association appointed in 1930 a special committee to enquire into the feasibility of establishing a central Teachers Training College of a specialised Home Science character. This committee reported at the end of the year recommending the establishment of such a college "on absolutely new lines which would synthesise the work of existing provincial colleges by psychological research and the Governing Body of the Association supported the proposal at the Annual General Meeting of the Association which has adopted it. A college, called the Lady Irwin College has since been established in New Delhi.

The comparative statement below shows the state of women's education during 1930-31.

	Institutions			Scholars		
	1930	1931	Increase or Decrease	1930	1931	Increase or Decrease
	1	2	3	4	5	6
<b>For Females</b>						
Recognized institutions—						
Arts Colleges	19	20	+1	1,519	1,546	+27
Professional Colleges	8	8	—	240	250	+10
High Schools	302	312	+10	72,597	76,770	+4,173
Middle Schools	779	820	+41	10,816	115,996	+9,650
Primary Schools	31,408	32,154	+746	1,98,312	248,208	+54,816
Special Schools	394	400	+6	15,227	15,590	+363
Unrecognized institutions	3,065	4,193	+498	78,506	85,846	+7,250
<b>Total</b>	<b>36,605</b>	<b>37,907</b>	<b>+1,302</b>	<b>1,467,237</b>	<b>1,544,286</b>	<b>+76,632</b>

**Education in the Army.**—The Army in India undertakes the responsibility of the education of certain sections of the community. Its activities are directed into various channels with certain definite objects, which may be summarised as follows:—

(i) The education of the soldier, British and Indian, in order to—

- (a) develop his training facilities,
- (b) improve him as a subject for military training and as a citizen of the Empire,
- (c) enhance the prospects of remunerative employment on his return to civil life

(ii) The fulfilment of the obligations of the State to the children of soldiers, serving and non-serving (British and Indian)

(iii) The provision, as far as possible, of training for the children of soldiers, who have died in the service of their country

(iv) The creation of a body of Indian gentlemen educated according to English public school traditions, which should provide suitable candidates for admission to the Royal Military College Sandhurst.

**The Prince of Wales Royal Indian Military College, Dehra Dun.**—A Royal Military College has been established at Dehra Dun. The aim of this institution is to provide education on the lines of an English public school for the sons of Indian gentlemen both civil and military, up to the standard required for the passing of the entrance examination of the Royal Military College, Sandhurst.

**The Indian Military Academy, Dehra Dun.**—Recently the Indian Military Academy has been instituted at Dehra Dun. With the inauguration of this Academy, a new chapter in Indian history has opened. This Academy, which is to be as good as any similar institution in England, will train Indian young men for King's Commission in the Army.

**Chiefs' Colleges.**—For the education of the sons and relatives of the Chiefs and Princes of India, whose families rule over one-third of the Indian continent, five Chiefs' Colleges are maintained, viz:—

- (i) Mayo College, Ajmer, for Rajputana Chiefs,
- (ii) Dely College, Indore, for Central India Chiefs
- (iii) Aitchison College, Lahore, for Punjab Chiefs,
- (iv) Rajkumar College, Rajkot, for Kathiawar Chiefs and
- (v) Rajkumar College, Rajpur, for Central Provinces and Bihar and Orissa Chiefs

In point of buildings, staffs and organisation these institutions approach English Public Schools. Students are prepared for a diploma examination conducted by the Government of India. The diploma is regarded as equivalent to the matriculation certificate of an Indian University. A further four year course of University standard called the Higher Diploma is conducted at the Mayo College. The intermediate and final examination for this Diploma are also held by the Government of India. Its standard is roughly equivalent to that of the B.A. diploma of an Indian University.

**Indigenous Education.**—Of the 12,558,060 scholars being educated in India 632,249 are classed as attending 'private' or 'unrecognised' institutions. Some of these institutions are of importance. The Gurukula near Hardwar and Sir Rabbindra Nath Tagore's school at Bolpur have attained some fame, Mr Gandhi's school at Ahmedabad has attracted attention and the numerous monastery schools of Burma are well-known. Connected with every big Mosque in northern India there is some educational organisation and the schools attached to the Fatehpuri and Golden Mosques at Delhi and the Dar-ul-Ulm, Deoband, are noted. These institutions generally have a religious or 'national' atmosphere and are possibly destined to play an important part in the future of India.

The Ayurvedic and Unani Tibbia College, Delhi founded by the late Hakim Ajmal Khan is an important unrecognised institution. It provides instruction in the indigenous system of medicine up to the highest standard and also gives some training in surgery.

**Indian students in Foreign Countries.**—Indian students still proceed to foreign countries, mainly, to Great Britain, America, Japan and Germany, to complete or supplement their education. Thirty years ago the number of Indian students in Great Britain was 400. The number now is well over 2,000, including students at Universities on the Continent and in the United States of America.

The distribution of these scholars in 1930-31 was as follows:—

1	In Great Britain and Ireland—		
	England	1,548	} = 1,849
	Wales	31	
	Scotland	230	
	Ireland	40	
2	In Europe—		
	Germany	51	} = 56
	Switzerland	4	
	Austria	1	
3	United States of America		201
			<hr/> 2,106

**Provincial Statistics.**—The four tables, which are given below, summarise the salient features of educational progress in the different provinces in British India and will be of general interest.

(i) *Number of Institutions, 1930-31*

Province.	NO OF REGULATED INSTITUTIONS			NO OF UNREGULATED INSTITUTIONS			TOTAL NO OF INSTITUTIONS		
	1931	1930	Increase (+) or Decrease (—)	1931	1930	Increase (+) or Decrease (—)	1931	1930	Increase (+) or Decrease (—)
Madras	56,993	56,969	+34	1,620	1,818	+2	58,613	58,777	1 36
Bombay*	16,011	16,946	+96	1,277	1,233	+44	17,288	17,179	+109
Bengal	60,006	65,461	+555	1,633	1,521	+112	67,639	66,972	+667
United Provinces	23,662	23,880	—218	2,396	2,305	—9	25,958	26,185	—227
Punjab	17,457	13,307	+150	6,608	6,162	+636	20,155	19,469	+686
Burma †	7,567	7,418	+149	17,937	18,072	—115	25,504	25,490	+14
Bihar and Orissa	20,393	20,090	+497	1,896	1,646	+250	31,489	31,736	—247
Central Provinces and Berar	5,312	5,317	—5	225	249	—24	5,537	5,566	—29
Assam	6,513	6,429	+84	601	577	+24	7,114	7,006	+108
North West Frontier Province	968	910	+58	141	147	—6	1,109	1,057	+52
Coorg	111	111		17	18	—1	128	129	—1
Delhi	341	331	+10	40	57	—17	381	388	—7
Ajmer Merwara	294	265	+29	61	60	+1	355	325	+30
Baluchistan	110	107	+3	187	210	—23	297	317	—20
Bangalore	115	114	+1	10	17	—7	125	131	—6
Minor Administered Areas ‡	136	137	—1	50	22	—2	186	159	+25
<b>TOTAL—BRITISH INDIA</b>	<b>227,196</b>	<b>226,932</b>	<b>+264</b>	<b>24,879</b>	<b>24,114</b>	<b>+765</b>	<b>252,075</b>	<b>251,046</b>	<b>+1,029</b>

\* Figures for Aden are included under Bombay.

† Figures for both Burma Proper and the Federated Shan States are given under Burma.

‡ Administered areas in the Bombay, Assam, Central India, Rajputana, Western India, Hyderabad and Baroda States.



(ii) Number of Scholars, 1930-31

Province	NO OF SCHOLARS IN RECOGNISED INSTITUTIONS			NO. OF SCHOLARS IN UNRECOGNISED INSTITUTIONS			TOTAL NO. OF SCHOLARS IN ALL INSTITUTIONS			PERCENTAGE OF TOTAL SCHOLARS TO POPULATION		
	1931	1930	Increase (+) or Decrease (-)	1931	1930	Increase (+) or Decrease (-)	1931	1930	Increase (+) or Decrease (-)	1931	1930	
Madras	2,898 649	2 824 946	+68,803	56 566	54 841	+1,725	2,955,115	2,879,787	+75,328	7 0	6 8	
Bombay *	1,256,148	1 231,274	+23,874	35,463	33,777	+1,686	1 290 611	1 265 051	+25,560	6 7	6 5	
Bengal	2,650 457	2,633,083	+17,375	62,096	54 754	+7,342	2 712,553	2 687 835	+24,717	5 4	5 8	
United Provinces	1,451 698	1,459 775	-8 077	61 040	61,973	-934	1,512 747	1,521,748	-9,001	3 1	3 4	
Punjab	1,259 004	1 189 282	+69 722	126 837	124 144	+2,693	1,385,841	1,313 376	+72,465	5 9	6 4	
Burma *	545,401	528 925	+16,476	192,866	197,556	-4,690	738 267	725 181	+13 086	5 0	5 5	
Bihar and Orissa	1,031,322	1,039,072	-7,750	50,845	42 217	+8 628	1 081,967	1 101,289	-19 322	3 2	3 2	
Central Provinces and Berar	434 398	410 565	+23,833	8 982	10 017	-1,035	443 380	421 182	+22 198	2 9	3 2	
Assam	340,348	330,964	+9,384	24,426	23,276	+1,150	364 774	353 260	+11,514	4 7	4 7	
North-West Frontier Province	81 093	80 691	+402	1 847	3 432	+415	84,940	84 123	+817	3 5	3 7	
Coorg	9 964	10 000	-36	405	469	-64	10,389	10 469	-80	6 3	6 4	
Delhi	40,188	40,474	-286	1,145	2,044	-899	41,333	42 518	-1,185	6 5	6 7	
Ajmer Merwara	19 322	17 527	+1 795	3 163	2 532	+631	22 390	20 059	+2 331	4 0	4 1	
Baluchistan	7 431	6 826	+605	2 804	3 080	-276	10,235	9,915	+320	2 2	2 4	
Bangalore	15,818	16 370	-552	671	724	-53	16 389	16 098	+291	13 8	13 5	
Minor Administered Areas *	21,806	20 869	+937	1 779	1,775	+4	23 187	22 234	+953	10 3	9 6	
TOTAL-INDIA	12,056 637	11,898 602	+158 035	632 210	614,524	+17,686	12 989 086	12,515 126	+473 960	4 7	5 1	

\* B — 1 see footnotes to table (i)

## (III) Distribution of Scholars in Recognized Institutions, 1931

Province	NO OF SCHOLARS IN INSTITUTIONS FOR MALES							
	In Univer- sities	In Arts Colleges	In Profes- sional Colleges	In High Schools	In Middle Schools	In Primary Schools	In Special Schools	TOTAL
Madras	537	12 209	1 917	138,881	26,895	2 296 274	26,142	2 622 306
Bombay*	84	7 112	2 786	77 617	23,267	942,476	17,060	1,070,400
Bengal	1,835	17,847	5,086	257 312	164,306	1 636 469	126,119	2,203,974
United Provinces	4,173	6 760	3 508	74,458	97,257	1 142 325	23,826	1,352,302
Punjab	19	12 052	1,866	129 148	528,798	399 046	58 654	1,129,686
Burma*	1 449	101	42	54 675	143,808	265 478	19 200	484,953
Bihar and Orissa		3,580	975	46 437	74,341	817 495	18 773	961,401
Central Provinces and Berar		1 615	464	7,462	90,761	290 356	3 080	398,736
Assam		1 181	68	16,494	44 630	244 492	4 671	311,536
North-West Fron- tier Province		478	38	11,764	27 369	30 746	119	70,529
Cooch				781		8 166	1	8,959
Delhi	92	1 480		5 754	7 316	15 000	1 744	31,386
Ajmer Merwara		217		3 238	1,369	10 843	302	15,969
Baluchistan				2 618	1,022	2 355	12	6,007
Bangalore		277		2,284	1 994	5 261	84	9,900
Minor Adminis- tered Areas*		387		4 828	2,006	7,700	460	13,471
TOTAL—BRITISH INDIA	8,189	65 291	16,752	853 416	1 240,229	8 114 480	300 058	10,598,415

\* A B—Vide footnotes to table

(III) *Distribution of Scholars in Recognised Institutions, 1931—contd*

Province	NO OF SCHOLARS IN INSTITUTIONS FOR FEMALES						TOTAL
	In Arts Colleges	In Professional Colleges	In High Schools	In Middle Schools	In Primary Schools	In Special Schools	
Madras	441	59	15 127	6 741	343 502	5 374	371 244
Rombay*			14 354	3 429	184,698	2 272	184,748
Bengal	342	47	14 815	7 928	416 528	1 828	441 483
United Provinces	168	9	5,604	31 044	61 889	682	99,396
Punjab	205	28	10,903	25,731	90 187	2,365	129 419
Burma*			8,251	14,562	36 731	914	60 448
Bihar and Orissa	3		1 572	9 087	62,382	877	69 921
Central Provinces and Berar		8	310	6 340	28,187	803	35 648
Assam			1,870	4,018	21 854	170	28,912
North-West Frontier Province			284	4 279	5 968	33	10 564
Coorg			275		730		1,005
Delhi	66	99	729	2 244	5 549	115	8 802
Ajmer Merwara			296	201	2,759	17	3 253
Baluchistan				1 131	293		1 424
Bangalore	321		1,101	1 221	3 196	79	5,918
Minor Administered Areas*			1 279	1,140	3,850	68	6,337
TOTAL—BRITISH INDIA	1,546	250	76,770	115 996	1,248,246	15 592	1,459,422

\* N.B.—*See footnotes to table (I)*

# Expenditure on Education

365

(iv) Expenditure on Education 1980-81

Province	TOTAL EXPENDITURE			PERCENTAGE OF EXPENDITURE FROM					AVERAGE ANNUAL COST PER SCHOLAR TO						
	1981	1980	Increase (+) or Decrease (-)	Rs	%	Govern- ment Funds	Local Funds (a)	Fees Sources	%	Govern- ment Funds	Local Funds (c)	Fees	Other Sources	Total Cost per Scholar	
Madras	6 14,07,938	5 98,07,985	+75 99,073	50 8	14 3	50 8	15 8	10 1	11 0	2 3	1 5	3 6	5, 4 2 11/21 10 11	5	
Romney*	4 03,19 042	4 01,20 946	-1 01 904	50 7	16 6	50 7	18 6	18 1	16 4	4 6	10 6	5 15	8 4 3 6 32 2 0	8	
Bengal	4 89 81-753	4 43,00,993	-4 68,440	35 0	7 0	35 0	42 0	16 0	5 12	10 1	1 7	7 0	2 9 7 16 8 0	2	
United Provinces	3 89 28 868	3 76 82 420	+12 45 938	37 1	13 1	37 1	16 3	13 2	15 4	7 3	9 7	4 6	3 8 11 56 13 1	3	
Punjab	3 28 40,698	3 14 78 203	+13 67,425	46 1	12 4	46 1	20 9	10 3	14 11	3 3	7 7	4 2 11 3 26 1 4	4		
Burma*	2 15 83 039	2 22 11 047	-6 80 939	39 4	26 7	39 4	20 2	13 7	15 9	8 0	8 7	15 5	5 6 6 30 7 8	5	
Bihar and Orissa (Central Provinces and Bihar)	1 81,48,200	1 83,16,071	-67 871	34 8	23 3	34 8	21 8	16 1	6 3	8 5	1 0	3 14	4 2 11 3 17 14 2	4	
Assam	1 12,85,040	1 15 21 891	-3 35 311	48 8	27 6	48 8	14 4	9 2	12 11	7 2	11 3	12 0	3 6 4 26 0 8	3	
North West Frontier Province	2 27 691	2 51 921	-3 07 710	70 7	10 9	70 7	16 0	12 5	9 0	0 1	14 5	2 0	2 14 5 16 3 8	2	
Goorkh	2 51 618	2 38 781	12,834	56 1	28 0	56 1	17 9	8 0	11 2	4 3	12 10	4 6	5 0 12 0 5 3 7	5	
Delhi	24 19,814	23 83 423	+36 391	30 0	10 9	30 1	21 1	18 0	30 1	46 8	11 12	11 1	10 13 8 60 3 5	10	
Ajmer Merwara	8 61 141	8 60 157	+4 984	31 1	7 0	31 2	21 7	20 2	22 15	0 3	2 7	9 12	3 9 1 3 44 15 3	3	
Baluchistan	5 21,450	5 53 749	-32 319	60 7	13 7	60 7	13 8	10 0	42 5	9 9	9 11	11 1	9 7 0 10 70 2 3	9	
Bengalor	9 56 880	9 73 036	-16 726	41 6	3 7	41 6	32 0	22 7	25 2	2 1	2 4	7 9	4 6 18 11 2 50 6 4	4	
Administered Major Areas*	1 13 63 699	1 15 7 44	-1 5,75	25 8	8 0	25 8	27 2	39 0	16 2	3 4	15 7	17 0	5 24 6 262 8 3	5	
TOTAL-INDIA	28 31 81 446	27 42 82 018	+88 79 428	48 1	15 5	48 1	21 7	14 7	11 4	7 3	10 2	5 1	7 3 7 5 23 7 9	7	

\* N.B.—Vide footnotes to table (i)

(e) Exclude both United Board and Municipal Funds.

## BOY SCOUTS.

The Boy Scouts movement, initiated in England by Lord Baden-Powell (the Chief Scout), has spread widely in India, both among Europeans and Indians. The Viceroy is Chief Scout of India and the heads of Provinces are Chief Scouts in their own areas. The aim of the Association is to develop good citizenship among boys by forming their character—training them in habits of observation, obedience and self-reliance—inculcating loyalty and thoughtfulness for others—and teaching them services useful to the public and handicrafts useful to themselves.

It is confidently anticipated that in the Boy Scout Movement will be found a natural means of bridging the gulf between the different races existing in India. The movement is non-official, non-military, non-political and non-sectarian. Its attitude towards religion is to encourage every boy to follow the faith he professes. Every boy admitted as a Scout makes a three-fold promise to do his best (1) to be loyal to God, King and country, (2) to help others at all times, and (3) to obey the Scout law. The law referred to lays down—

1. That a Scout's honour is to be trusted,
2. That he is loyal to God, King and country, his parents, teachers, employers, his comrades, his country and those under him,
3. That he is to be useful and to help others,
4. That he is a friend to all and a brother to every other Scout, no matter to what social class the other belongs,
5. That he is courteous,
6. That he is a friend to animals,
7. That he obeys orders,

8. That he smiles and whistles under all difficulties,

9. That he is thrifty,

10. That he is clean in thought, word, and deed.

## INDIAN HEAD-QUARTERS

Patron.—H. R. H. The Prince of Wales K. G.

Chief Scout for India.—His Excellency The Right Hon'ble The Earl of Willington, G. C. S. I., G. M. L. R. G. O. M. G., G. R. E.

Chief Commissioner.—(Vacant)

Secretary to the Chief Scout.—E. C. Merville, Esq., O. M. G.

Deputy Secretary to the Chief Scout.—Captain A. J. Dring

Assistant Secretary to the Chief Scout.—Raj Sahib G. Dutta

Organising Secretary for India.—G. T. J. Thaddeus, Esq.

General Council for India—

Ex-officio.—The Chief Commissioner for India.  
The Provincial Commissioners  
The Presidents of Provincial Councils

Elected.—(Not completed)

Nominated.—(Not completed)

Provincial Commissioner for Bombay Presidency.—Sir Chunilal Mehta, M. A., L. L. B., K. C. S. I.

Provincial Secretary for Bombay.—M. V. Venkateswaran, Esq., M. A., J. P.

## Scout Strength

Provincial and State Associations	Scouts	Sea Scouts	Cubs	Rover Scouts	Rover Sea Scouts	Total Scouts Cubs Rovers
Assam	1,445		709	49		2,194
Baluchistan	240		220	55		515
Bangalore	544		223	22		789
Bengal	5,875		2,139	392		7,906
Bihar and Orissa	5,368		1,878	280		7,511
Bombay	28,106	64	5,273	1,008	38	34,489
Burma	4,871		563	213		5,447
Central India	237		189	56		482
Coastal Provinces	17,777		14,920	1,457		34,154

# Boy Scouts

367

Provincial and State Association	Scouts	Sea Scouts	Cubs	Rover Scouts	Rover Sea Scouts	Total Scouts Cubs Rovers
Delhi	477		236	12		725
Hyderabad British Administered Areas	507		388	17		912
Madras	7 482		2,192	774		10,448
N W F P	3 009		616	216		3,931
Punjab	29 866	4	4,906	678		35,449
Bajputana	676		125	91		902
United Provinces	4 765		886	274		5,885
Western India States	1,119		108	106		1,333
Baghat State	35		24	16		75
Barwari State	106		10	7		123
Bharatpur State	271		180	82		532
Bhopal State	1,325					1,325
Bijawar State	24		32			56
Charkhari State	21		14			35
Chhatarpur State	202		12	25		239
Cochin State	818		266	163		1,247
Datta State	92		53			145
Jaipur State	740		200	152		1 092
Jammu and Kashmir	2,310	81	1,583	127		4 101
Jath State	59		17			76
Jhabua State	40					40
Khlichipur State	18					18
Kurwai State	40		30			70
Marwar State	788		495	64		1 350
Mysore State	5 386		3 239	1 144		9,769
Nagod State	41					41
Narsingharh	55		16			71
Nawangar State	369					369
Orogha State	57		161			218
Patiala State	421		141	15		577
Pudukkottai	282		324	8		614
Rajgarh State	24		12	58		89
Rampur State	32			39		71
Railam State	45		36			120
Sailana State	48		24	12		84
Sangli State	276		52	16		344
Travancore	1,217		324	116		1,656
Grand Total	1,26,876	149	42 794	7 733	38	1 77 600

## The Co-operative Movement.

**Prolegomena**—The co-operative movement in India has now been with us for more than a quarter of a century, having been introduced in 1904 when the Co-operative Credit Societies Act was passed by the Government of India. During this period it has taken root in the soil and grown with wonderful rapidity not only in the British Indian provinces but also in the Indian States. Though essentially meant for the betterment of the agriculturist it has spread to urban areas likewise for the benefit of the small man in towns. In the tolling factory operative or the ill-paid clerk or the small tradesman. It is being increasingly realised that co-operation is not a branch of knowledge but a method which enables the small men to stand up against the powerful forces of competition and exploitation to gather strength and improve his economic condition by the mighty forces of association and co-ordinated action in a co-operative society permeated with the co-operative spirit of thrift, self reliance and mutual aid so well summarised in the motto of the Co-operative Union of England, "Each for all and all for each." This method has therefore been adopted not only for the betterment of the agriculturist and the economic regeneration of the rural masses but has also been applied for the cure of the many economic ills of the small man in towns. But though the movement has thus developed in very many directions it is still predominantly an agricultural movement and that is chiefly for the organisation of agricultural finance on a co-operative basis. It would, therefore be proper before we proceed further, if we indicate broadly the main features of the economic position of the agriculturist in this country.

**Rural Poverty**—The outstanding feature of Indian rural economy that is bound to arrest the attention of any observer is the appalling poverty of the rural population. The various estimates, official and non-official that have been made of the income per head of population in India at various times leave the matter absolutely in no doubt. The Central Banking Enquiry Committee estimates that the average income of an agriculturist in British India does not work out at a higher figure than Rs. 42 a year. The vast magnitude of this evil will be better realised when we take into account the predominance of the agricultural population in India. In 1891 61 per cent of the total population of the country lived on agriculture; this percentage rose to 60 in 1901 and to 78 per cent in 1921 and the census figures for 1931 will show doubtless a still higher proportion. The poverty of the agriculturist may be due to a variety of causes, but we cannot ignore the fact that agriculture has in a large measure ceased to be an industry worked for profit, the culti-

vator labours not for a net return but for subsistence. The extent of an average holding which works out at about 6 acres for an agricultural family of 5 persons is too inadequate to maintain it in ordinary comfort even with the low standard of living which is so characteristic of the rural population of India. Moreover the Indian cultivator is in a large measure exposed to the vicissitudes of seasons and the vagaries of the monsoon. In every 5 years there is but one good year, one bad year, and three indifferent years. These unfavourable conditions might be mitigated to some extent by a well conceived policy of irrigation by the State but so far as the total cultivated area in the country about 16 per cent only has irrigation facilities from rivers tanks or wells while the remaining 84 per cent depends merely on rainfall. Thus the frequency of failure of crops owing to drought and floods and pests, coupled with the low vitality and high mortality of the live stock, render the economic position of the cultivator worse still. The inadequacy of the subsidiary occupations to supplement the slender income from agriculture contributes further to his extreme economic weakness. He has sufficient spare time on his hands to devote himself to subsidiary occupations but he has been exposed to the full blast of competition of forces from the rest of the world and many of the industries on which he relied in the past have suffered largely from or been wiped out by the competition of machine made articles. The recent fall in the world prices of agricultural produce has affected him powerfully for he is now being drawn steadily into the sphere of influence of markets both national and international and he has no other organisation nor the credit facilities to help him as in countries like the United States of America and Canada and several European countries. In addition to these numerous difficulties the Indian agriculturist has another serious handicap in this that he is largely illiterate. The percentage of literacy in India is still very low and any progress in agriculture is well nigh impossible without the background of general education. All these factors lead to the most outstanding feature of Indian rural economy—the chronic and almost hopeless indebtedness of the cultivator. The Central Banking Enquiry Committee has estimated that the total rural indebtedness in India is about Rs. 900 crores. Though indebtedness of the agricultural population has been there from old times it is acknowledged that the indebtedness has risen considerably during the last century and more especially during the last 50 years. This colossal burden of debt is the root problem which has got to be faced in any attempt to wards the economic regeneration of the masses. Numerous causes have been advanced to account for rural indebtedness and we already

have pointed out some of the general causes which give rise to it. A peculiarity however, that we notice is that the debt which remains unpaid during the lifetime of the cultivator who contracted it passes on as a burden to his heirs so that many agriculturists start their career with a heavy burden of ancestral debt which they in their turn pass on with some further increase to their successors. Ignorance and improvidence extravagance and conservatism have further been held forth as the reasons for the continued growth of this heavy load. A marriage festival in the family tempts him to launch out into extravagance while funeral feasts prove no less costly. All these factors—the economic nature of the agricultural industry chronic and heavy indebtedness and illiteracy form a thoroughly depressive background of Indian rural economy.

**Genesis of the Movement**—It is no wonder under the circumstances detailed above to find that the Indian agriculturist has constant recourse to borrowing and that too not only for any land improvement that he may contemplate but for his current agricultural needs as also for periodical unproductive purposes such as weddings and funeral feasts. The absence of any banking organisation in the country side has driven him into the arms of the sowcar or the mahajan who while proving a very accommodating person has exacted a grip on him from which it has been found almost impossible to extricate him. The enormous rates of interest charged coupled with various devices which increase still further the actual rate of interest and the numerous services which the sowcar performs as a retail tradesman and the buyer of his produce make him the dominant force in the village reducing the agriculturist to the position of a serf toiling for generation after generation without ever hoping for a release from his duties getting a bare subsistence as a reward for all the trouble that he might take and therefore becoming listless fatalistic and absolutely unprogressive. The gravity of the situation in certain parts of the Bombay Presidency was brought to the fore by the agrarian riots that took place in the Poona District in 1878 and protective legislation in the form of the Deccan Agriculturists Relief Act was passed in the following year. In 1882 Sir William Wedderburn suggested the institution of an agricultural bank for relieving the indebtedness of the cultivators but the scheme was dropped as being impracticable and financially unsound. In 1883 the Land Improvement Loans Act was passed and this was followed in the next year by the Agriculturists Loans Act enabling Government to advance loans repayable by easy instalments and at low rates of interest for improvements and also for current agricultural needs. In 1892 Sir Frederick Nicholson submitted a report to the Madras Government on the possibility of introducing land and agricultural banks and the discussion thus initiated by him was continued by Mr Dupreux of the U P. In his *Peoples Banks for Northern India*. The Government and Government officials continued to take greater interest in the matter and tried to find a suitable solution. The caste system of the Hindus and the ideas of common brotherhood

among the Moslems were evidences of the peoples natural aptitude for co-operation and the *mittas* of Southern India furnished a practical proof of this aptitude. These *mittas* were mutual loan funds whereby the members in turn got the use in lump of a considerable capital repayable by small easy instalments. The system depended upon association confidence and honest dealing. The Government of India in 1901 appointed a committee to consider the question of the establishment of agricultural banks in India and the report of this committee resulted in the passing of the Co-operative Credit Societies Act of 1904. The co-operative movement was thus launched in India on the 25th March 1904. The Act aimed at encouraging thrift self help and co-operation amongst agriculturists artisans and persons of limited means and the societies that were to be started were intended to be small simple credit societies for small and simple folks with simple needs and requiring small sums only. Knowledge of and confidence in their fellow members which are the keynote of success were ensured by providing that a society should consist of persons residing in the same town or village or group of villages and should be members of the same tribe, class or caste. In order to provide facilities in urban areas for the small man, urban societies were also permitted. It was laid down that four fifths of the members in the case of rural societies should be agriculturists and in the case of urban societies—non agriculturists. The Act introduced the principle of unlimited liability for rural societies following the Raiffeisen system in Germany though it permitted urban societies to choose the Schulze-Delitzsch model. Profits in rural societies were to be carried to a reserve fund or applied to the reduction of the rate of interest but the bonus could be distributed to the members only after requirements in this direction had been fully met while in the urban societies 25 per cent of the profits were to be carried to the reserve fund. The local Governments were empowered to appoint special officers called Registrars of Co-operative Societies whose duty it would be to register societies formed under the Act to get the accounts of such societies audited by a member of their staff and in general to see that the societies worked well. The main business of the societies was to raise funds by deposits from members and loans from non members Government and other bodies and to distribute the money thus obtained as loans to their members. Soon after the passing of the Act, various Provincial Governments appointed Registrars who with the assistance of local honorary workers began to organise co-operative societies which started working with loans given freely for the purpose to them by Government. The seed thus sown has grown to-day in the course of 29 years into a fine tree with twigs and branches spread out in many directions. In spite of several weaknesses in the co-operative movement in India to-day, it is beyond dispute that the movement has been a powerful instrument towards the awakening of the country side and has led to a steady improvement in various directions of the life of the Indian cultivator. Moreover, the use of the vote, the elective system, self-help, self-



reliance, compromise, gives and takes work on an organised plan, rounding of angularities the great items in the training up of a citizen and the co-operative societies have been great schools for political and civic education. Since the launching of the movement in 1904, there have been amendments of the co-operative law and committees and commissions of enquiry to remedy defects and to suggest further lines of action. These we shall note later on.

**Growth of Co-operation.**—In the first few years of the movement the number of societies grew up very slowly but the growth was considerably accelerated from 1910 and the average number of societies from 1910 to 1918 was about 1100. The pace of growth still further quickened and now there are about 94,000 agricultural societies and over 10,000 non-agricultural ones. Table II shows the distribution of these societies by provinces. It will appear from the table that progress in different parts of India has not been uniform. Bengal, the Punjab and Madras have the largest number of societies—while the other major provinces like Bombay, Bihar and Orissa, the United Provinces and the Central Provinces, Burma and Assam show distinctly smaller figures. The Punjab with over 30,000 societies stands first in the number of societies (88) per one lakh inhabitants, while Bengal which has a larger number of societies than the Punjab stands second in that respect with 47. The progress in smaller areas like Coorg and Ajmer Merwara, must be regarded as very satisfactory in view of their small population since the number of societies per one lakh inhabitants works out in their case at 127 and 109 respectively. It is satisfactory to note that the co-operative movement has spread not only among the British Indian Provinces but also in Indian States and compared to the total population Bhopal and Gwalior lead in this matter though the premier States of Kashmir, Mysore, Baroda and Hyderabad have also made considerable progress. Even more instructive are the figures in Table IV. The total number of members of primary societies stands on the 30th of June 1931 at 43 lakhs. Taking the normal family at a little under 5, it is clear therefore, that more than two crores of the people of India are being served by this movement. There is no single movement in the country fraught with such tremendous possibilities for the uplift of masses as the co-operative movement and there is no single movement with such a large percentage of the population affected by it. Though the Punjab leads in the number of members of societies (28.8) per one thousand inhabitants, Bombay comes next with 26.1, while Madras and Bengal rank thereafter. This shows that the size of societies varies in different provinces and that Bombay, while having a smaller number of societies, has a larger average of membership per society as compared with the other provinces of British India. Of the smaller areas, Coorg takes a leading place with 70.5 members per one thousand inhabitants, while Travancore has an average of 43.0. Membership is a much better test in many respects of progress than the number of societies and from this point of view, the progress in Bombay, the Punjab, Coorg, Travancore and Bhopal must be regarded as

distinctly satisfactory. There is, however, a third aspect also of the growth of the movement. Merely the number of societies or the membership in the societies is not an index of the work that is being done and of the benefits which are being conferred by the movement on the population affected. The societies are predominantly credit organisations or rather small banking institutions and the part that they play can be better appreciated from their working capital than from merely the numbers of members. In this direction also we must note the marvellous progress so far achieved by the movement. From about Rs. 68 lakhs which was the average up to 1910, the working capital has advanced very rapidly and stands to-day at about Rs. 92 crores. It is pleasing to note from Table V that this large sum has been derived mostly from non-Government sources. The share capital, the reserve fund and the deposits from members together contribute about Rs. 29 crores and this is really owned capital or the members' own money. The provincial or central banks contribute almost an equal sum and so do the non-members or the outside public. This latter item shows to a remarkable extent the growth of public confidence in co-operative institutions and speaks well in general of the management of the societies and the very useful purpose they serve in the banking organisation of the country. The distribution of the working capital by provinces and States (Table VI) gives us a further insight into the progress made in this direction by the co-operative movement in different parts of India. The Punjab leads in this respect also with 122 annas per head of population while Bombay comes next with 102. Madras and Bengal fall behind with 82 and 70 respectively. Among the smaller areas, Ajmer Merwara comes out first with 136 annas per head of population while Coorg follows with 88. Of the Indian States, Indore takes the first place with 67 and Bhopal follows closely with 66. Bombay stands an easy first in the matter of deposits from members which amount to about three crores out of a total working capital of about 14 crores and this is one of the best tests of the success of a co-operative society. It is obvious from a glance at the figures in the tables that there has been very rapid progress in the number of societies in their membership and in the working capital of these societies. The Punjab, generally speaking, leads in many respects with Bombay coming close behind. The smaller areas and the Indian States have also achieved considerable progress though the movement there started comparatively later. The agricultural societies predominate in all the provinces and States while non-agricultural, that is urban societies show a much slower development. While there is much room for satisfaction at the phenomenal growth of the movement in rural and urban areas, it must be admitted, however, that merely the figures of the number membership and working capital are not enough to base conclusions upon. But before we proceed further, we must now explain the chief component parts of the structure, as it has now been built up of the co-operative movement in the country.

**Financial Structure of the Movement.**—Apart from the comparatively few co-operative

societies at present working in India for non credit purposes, it must be recognised that whether in urban or rural areas, a co-operative society largely means a small bank or a credit institution for providing financial accommodation to its members on a co-operative basis. Of these credit institutions by far the greater proportion is rural. The rural credit society has for its main purpose the financing of the agriculturist and as such it needs funds. The original idea of co-operative credit lies in making available to the needy the surplus of the well-to-do brethren through the medium of the society, but in Indian villages, the well-to-do and the needy rather form distinct groups the former playing or trying to play the sower. Thus instead of comprising more or less all sections of the population of the village the society is rather made up of the needy section only at any rate very largely. Even otherwise the slender savings of the well-to-do would not be enough to meet the wants of the needy and each village society is not therefore able to be self sufficient, making available the deposits of its well-to-do members as loans for the needy ones. The heavy load of unproductive debt of the average Indian farmer, his habit of investing his savings, if any in lands and ornaments and his illiteracy and consequent lack of the banking habit soon made it apparent that the rural credit societies could not be expected to raise the required funds in deposits either from members or locally. The question of funds for the working of a rural co-operative society thus becomes a vital question indeed. Central banks have therefore been brought into existence at the district head quarters in order to raise money from towns and make them available to the primary rural societies. Following up the idea further, it has been found necessary to have a provincial bank at the provincial head quarters to serve as a balancing centre for the central banks and to make available larger funds for the primary societies through the central banking institutions. The financial structure of the co-operative movement is thus largely composed of three parts—(i) the Agricultural Credit Society (ii) the Central financing agencies and (iii) the provincial banks. Obviously one more part in the structure seems possible and desirable, namely an Apex All India Co-operative Bank. So far however, such an All India Bank has not been started and the provincial banks have been content with all an All-India Provincial Co-operative Bank's Association.

**Agricultural Credit Societies**—The success of these societies is closely related to their very peculiar constitution. In an ordinary joint stock company, a member is liable only to the extent of the value of his share holding and his liability is therefore limited, but in the case of agricultural credit societies, the liability is unlimited, that is to say, members are jointly and severally liable to the creditors of the society for the full amount of the debts incurred by it. Such a liability would never be acceptable to any person, unless he was imbued with the broader vision of brotherhood between members and unless he himself had an active voice in the management of the society and had a more or less full knowledge of the character and antecedents of his fellow members. Co-opera-

tive credit is the capitalisation of character and unlimited liability is the great instrument to secure the admission into a society as members of these persons only, who by their character and antecedents deserve to be taken into that brotherhood which imposes such an obligation as unlimited liability on all, so that they either swim or sink together. To secure success therefore the proper selection of members is of the utmost importance and it has been unfortunate that in India this has not been in practice as well kept in view as it should have been, in the eager desire to promote the formation of more and yet more societies.

Credit is a blessing only if turned to productive account, if used up for unproductive purposes, it is a curse. It would enrich the producer but it would only impoverish the consumer. It is capable of fruitful employment by the intelligent but it leads the illiterate and the ignorant towards perdition. The Indian agriculturist needs money for productive purposes such as in current agricultural needs, land improvement, purchase of stock and implements manures and seeds as also for unproductive purposes, such as repayment of old debts, weddings and funerals. He thus requires credit not only as a producer but also as a consumer—a producer who hardly makes profits from his industry and a consumer who has no past savings to enable him to tide over a bad period, but who is a perpetual borrower ready to live for to day and letting the to-morrow take care of itself. He is besides ignorant and illiterate and though sufficiently conversant with the routine of his industry, hardly aware to the need or scope for improvements in his methods. Under such circumstances, it is imperative for the management of the rural co-operative society very carefully to scrutinise the loan applications and examine the purpose for which loans have been asked and to see carefully that the loan when sanctioned is used for the specific purpose. And yet it is in this respect that there is considerable scope for improvement.

The funds of an agricultural credit society are raised from entrance fees, share capital, deposits or loans from non-members, loans from the central or provincial banks, loans from Government and the reserve fund. Entrance fees are collected chiefly to meet preliminary expenses of organisation and purchase of account books and forms. The levy is generally very small. In some localities members contribute a small share capital and in some they do not. In the Punjab, the United Provinces and to a very great extent in Madras and Burma societies, based on the share capital system are the rule, while in other provinces the share and the non-share societies flourish side by side. The share capital of these co-operative societies is not regarded as a dividend-earning investment but is primarily looked upon as a contribution to the common capital. The income from entrance fees and share capital is however small compared with the financial requirements of the members. The large sources from which funds are derived are deposits and loans. The volume of deposits which a society is able to secure on terms offered by it is an index of the measure of the public confidence it has inspired.

and the soundness and the stability of its financial position. The ideal placed before these societies is the development of members deposits to the extent of making the society financially self sufficient. These deposits by members further serve the purpose of stimulating thrift and saving habit among them, and are, therefore, eminently desirable. Attempts are every where made to encourage them but the response has been small except in the province of Bombay where it forms about  $\frac{1}{3}$  of the total working capital. Regarding the encouragement of deposits from non members however in the agricultural credit societies, the Indian Central Banking Enquiry Committee sounded a note of caution. Loans from central banks therefore furnish the bulk of the working capital of these agricultural credit societies at present.

Low dividends and voluntary services result in low cost of management has made it possible to divert a substantial proportion of the profits of these societies to reserve funds, and thereby provide against unforeseen losses had debts and losses on the realisation of certain assets such as by investment depreciation. The general practice in regard to the use of the reserve fund in the business of the societies is that it is used as ordinary working capital.

The funds collected by the agricultural credit societies in India at present are by no means negligible. They aggregate to more than thirty six crores of rupees. Their financial position as on the 30th of June 1931 stood thus—

	In thousands of rupees
Share capital	4 36 60
Reserve Fund	6 53 93
Deposits	3 29 31
Loans	21,73,70
Total Working Capital	35 93 58

The figures show that these tiny agricultural societies in India work with about Rs. 14 crores of their own capital (including members deposits in this head) as against their outside borrowed capital of about Rs. 22 crores. The owned capital was thus about 40 per cent of their total working capital, and this proportion is rising steadily as years pass by.

So far as the period for which loans are advanced is concerned, they are classified as short, intermediate and long. Short term and intermediate credits are intended to meet current outgoings and to facilitate production. The current outgoings and expenses of production include the buying of cattle and agricultural implements, purchase of manure and seeds, expenses of transplantation in the case of wet cultivation and weeding and hoeing of dry crops and of reaping, gathering and threshing, maintenance of the farmer, his family and livestock and payment of revenue and rent and outlay on various items of improvements effected in the ordinary course of husbandry such as leveling, desilting, irrigation, clearance, drainage, fencing, and installation of pumping plant. Long-term credit is meant for obtaining fixed capital to be invested permanently or for long periods for the purchase of land, acquisition of costly equipments, consolidation and improvement of holdings and repayment of past debts.

The Provincial Banking Enquiry Committee are practically unanimous in stating that agricultural credit societies cannot safely advance loans to their members for more than three years (that is to say short and intermediate loans) and that the proper agency to advance long-term loans is the Co-operative Land Mortgage Bank. These considerations are not now properly appreciated, but the necessity for their application is being more and more recognised.

**Central Financing Agencies**—The formation of banks in urban areas on co-operative principles with the sole object of raising funds for advances to societies having been found necessary to place the financial structure of the movement on a sound basis the Co-operative Law of the year 1904 was amended in 1912 and the Co-operative Societies Act II of that year provided for the registration of central banks with the sole object of financing societies. Soon thereafter the number of central financing agencies grew rapidly all over the country especially in the United Provinces. The function of these central societies was not only to supply the required capital to the primary societies but also to make the surplus resources of some societies available for other societies suffering from a deficiency of funds and to provide proper guidance and inspection over them. On the 30th June 1931 the number of central banks was 597.

Central banks can be classified into three types as follows—(1) banks of which the membership is confined to individuals, (2) banks of which the membership is confined to societies, (3) banks which include both individuals and societies among their members. The first class includes any bank in which the shareholders consist entirely of individuals or in which societies are admitted as shareholders on exactly the same footing as individuals without any special provision for securing their representation on the board of management or for reserving a definite portion of the share capital for them and where there is no restriction on the distribution of profits to shareholders, such banks have now practically disappeared. The second class consists of a purely co-operative type of bank where membership is confined only to societies and the general policy and management are wholly controlled by them. This type in theory is the most suitable agency to finance co-operative societies, and represents the ideal to which the financial structure of co-operation must aspire. The management of such a Banking Union is usually rural and local and its operations are generally confined to a small area enabling the affiliated societies to take a direct part in its administration and control, and enabling the union in its turn to be in constant touch with its societies. The successful working of a banking union requires competent men with local influence and knowledge as members of primary societies and a compact and co-operatively well developed area. Such unions therefore are not attempted in most places in the country. In a mixed type of co-operative bank the member societies are assigned a certain proportion of the shares and given suitable representation on the board and the services of individual sympathisers are also secured for the movement by treating them as share

holders, and this is the type of central bank which predominates in the country as a whole. Roughly speaking, if a straight line is drawn across the map of the country from Calcutta to Karachi, unions of the pure federal type are numerous to the north of this line while central banks of the mixed type predominate in the South.

There are four main sources from which a central bank derives its working capital which stood in 1930-31 at Rs 80.7 crores. (a) Share capital (b) Reserve (c) Deposits, (d) Loans

The total paid up share capital of central banks in British India and Indian States in 1930-31 was a little under Rs 3 crores. No individual shareholder is generally permitted to hold shares of more than Rs 1,000 while an affiliated society is required to subscribe to the shares of a central bank in proportion to its borrowings. In Bombay, Burma, Delhi, Coorg, Gwalior and Indore, the shares of central banks are fully paid up while in other provinces and Indian States the shares are not fully paid up but carry a reserve liability. The liability attaching to shares is ordinarily limited to their face value but in a few provinces the liability fixed is generally four to ten times the face value of each share. In addition to the statutory reserve almost all central banks have special reserves created for special purposes or objects such as bad debts, building and dividend equalisation. The total amount of reserve funds and other reserves of central banks in British India and the Indian States in 1931-32 was a little over Rs 2 crores.

The paid up share capital and reserves of central banks constitute the owned resources of these banks as distinguished from borrowed resources and provide the guarantee fund against which additional funds are raised by them in the shape of deposits or loans. It is usual to prescribe a suitable proportion between the owned and borrowed resources of central banks in each province. The most usual proportion observed in practice between the borrowed and owned resources in all parts of the country is 1 to 3. Deposits from members and non-members constitute the bulk of the borrowed capital of central banks. The total amount of deposits held by central banks in the year 1930-31 from individuals and other sources amounted to Rs 18.6 crores and from primary societies to Rs. 2.4 crores. Deposits in central banks are mainly of two kinds, viz savings and fixed. Current deposits are not universal but confined only to selected central banks in selected areas. The principle usually observed by these banks is not to grant loans to societies for periods longer than those for which deposits are available, and where loans for long periods are advanced the periods of deposits are also comparatively long. The receipts and payments of deposits are generally spread over the year except in Bihar and Orissa where due to the one date-deposit system, deposits whenever received are repayable on the 31st May every year. In addition to funds obtained by deposits central banks raise loans either from outside banks, from other central banks from the local provincial bank or from Government. The total amount of loans held by the central banks in 1930-31 from outside banks, from other co-

operative banks and from the provincial banks was Rs 4.1 crores and from Government Rs. 57 lakhs. Excepting in Madras central banks in other provinces of British India do not directly borrow loans from Government, the central banks of Indian States, excepting Mysore, do to a greater or less extent hold loans from Government while in Gwalior, loans from Government constitute the most important item of the total working capital. Borrowings from outside banks are generally confined to accommodation obtained from the Imperial Bank of India against Government Securities or Promissory Notes executed by societies in favour of the central bank and endorsed by the latter in favour of the Imperial Bank. This accommodation is however limited and advances from other joint stock banks are also now rare. The main source of loans is therefore the provincial bank and where a provincial bank exists the central banks are generally prohibited from having any direct dealings with either the Imperial Bank or any other joint stock bank or with one another. This rule is however not rigidly observed in the Punjab and Madras. Several central banks in the country due to their long standing now possess sufficient resources to be independent of any outside financial assistance but they all continue credit arrangements mainly with the provincial bank on which they rely for emergencies.

In the initial stages several central banks developed from ordinary urban societies which granted advances to individual shareholders. A few of such central banks have continued the practice and the amount advanced by central banks to individual members during the year 1930-31 was Rs 83 lakhs chiefly in the Punjab and Madras. This practice however is gradually being abandoned as the chief function of a central bank is to finance societies and to serve as their balancing centre. The total advances made by central banks to societies at the end of the year 1930-31 amounted to about Rs 12 crores.

The ultimate security for all advances of a central bank to an agricultural society is the property of its members, but the basic security is personal and depends on mutual knowledge and joint responsibility of the members. The difficulty in accurately gauging the degree to which a society as a whole has developed the sense of mutual obligation among its members in assessing its credit, has forced a central bank to place more reliance on the tangible assets of its members. A statement of each society prepared by or under the direct supervision of the field staff of each central bank or Government showing the estimated value of the immovable and moveable property owned by each member and showing the total value of the assets of the society is taken as the basis and the extent to which a society is permitted to borrow which is usually limited to one third of this. In some provinces a system of normal credits is introduced which replaces both cash credits and fixed loans. Before the normal maximum credit of a society is assessed, a statement of the normal credits of its members is prepared containing information regarding the assets of the members and also their requirements, the purpose of their requirements and the

estimate of their earning and saving capacity. After checking, on the basis of this statement, a central bank sanctions a maximum credit to each society for the year, withdrawable at short notice. These credit statements, like the assets statements of societies, are revised every year and the period of loans granted under these statements does not generally exceed three years.

In some of the provinces, central banks grant both long and short term loans to societies, while in others loans to societies are generally for short periods. The average period of loans to societies varies from one to five years in different parts of the country. The period of a loan generally depends on the purpose for which the loan is required. Loans granted for current agricultural purposes are repayable either in one or two years, whereas loans required for improvements in lands and debt redemption are repayable in five to ten years. But it is not now considered advisable for central banks, relying mainly on deposits for their resources to make long term advances, and some of the provinces have definitely adopted the policy of advancing short term loans to societies and that too for current agricultural purposes only.

After meeting management expenses the profits of central banks are distributed as allocations to reserves and dividends to shareholders. The combined net profits of the 597 central banks of the country during the year 1930-31 amounted to Rs. 52 lakhs on the total working capital of Rs. 31 crores, the rate of dividend paid varied from 6 to 10 per cent in different parts of the country but the most usual rate paid was 6 per cent per annum.

**Provincial Co-operative Banks.**—In India at present, all the major provinces except the United Provinces have apex banks functioning in them. There are apex institutions in two of the Indian States, Mysore and Hyderabad though in the others also there are institutions corresponding to the apex bank or functioning as such. The Bank in Burma being in liquidation, there are nine such institutions in all out of which, seven are in British India and two in the Indian States. The constitutions of these institutions vary considerably, but the functions of all these institutions are more or less the same, namely, the co-ordination of the work of the central banks and provincialisation of finance in them. It is found that in a large majority of the apex banks the constitution is a mixed one, that is, both in the general body of the banks as well as in the directorate there are individual shareholders as well as representatives of co-operative societies and central banks. The apex banks in the Punjab and Bengal however do not permit individuals to hold shares in them, and here as their shareholders co-operative societies only both primary and central. By a special provision however on the directorate, the Punjab bank takes the Registrar of Co-operative Societies, and Bengal takes three individuals as men of position in the province, as against 15 representatives of co-operative institutions. In the Central Provinces and Berar, the general body of the bank consists of representatives of central banks as well as individual shareholders and the directorate is composed of 24 representatives of co-

operative institutions and 5 individuals including the Governor of the C. P. and Berar Co-operative Federation as an ex officio director. In Bombay, Madras, Bihar and Orissa Hyderabad and Mysore individuals representatives of central banks and of the co-operative societies compose the general body but the composition of the directorate varies. In Madras the representatives of the primary societies do not find a place while in Hyderabad and Mysore those of central banks are not included. In Bombay out of 14 directors 7 represent individuals including by convention the head of the Provincial Co-operative Institute. In Madras the number of directors representing individuals is 5 as against 31 representatives of co-operative institutions in Bihar and Orissa 6 including the Registrar as against 14 in Hyderabad 13 including the Registrar as against 3, and in Mysore 5 as against 8. It is clear that on the directorate of the apex banks co-operative institutions are well represented indeed.

The aim and purpose of the apex banks as already stated, is to co-ordinate the working of the banks on a provincial basis and to act as the balancing centre of the various central banks in the province. In order that the co-operative movement may function efficiently and profitably it has been found necessary that the connection that has to be established between it and the money market should be brought about through the apex institution, and the central banks have accordingly to deal with outside agencies only through the apex bank. Though this principle is accepted there is a great deal of divergence in practice. In Madras, Bengal and the Punjab central banks have been permitted to deal directly with the Imperial Bank of India, while in Bombay central banks have dealings only with the provincial bank. Interfering among central banks is prevented in order that there may not be intermingling of the liabilities of the central banks. It has also been thought necessary to restrict the dealings of apex banks with the primary societies and permit them only through central banks. In certain provinces, the apex banks do not deal with the primary societies at all while in certain others they still continue to finance primary societies in areas where central banks have not come into existence. This seems to be the case in Bihar and Orissa. Bombay, Burma and Mysore. The provincial bank in Bombay has thirty branches covering the few districts that have no local banks or parts of districts not taken over by local banks for some reason or other. The bank has an inspecting staff of its own in addition to the office staff at branches. With the work of branches however, are associated local advisory committees, composed of elected representatives of the affiliated societies, and certain powers including the authority to sanction loans, are delegated to the committees.

All apex banks both in British India and in the Indian States depend for their working capital largely on deposits from the affiliated co-operative societies as also from the public. It is therefore, thought necessary to insist upon the maintenance of fund resources on a certain scale and in some provinces the Government of the province has prescribed definite

rules with regard to the maintenance of fund resources. The period for which deposits are accepted determine the maximum period for which they can lend out these borrowed funds to their clients, and in every province the apex bank has fixed for itself a maximum term, beyond which no loans are in general sanctioned to the borrowing client. The following figures will clearly show the position and transactions of the apex banks in 1930-31—

**Provincial Banks 1930-31**

	In thousands of rupees.
<b>Working Capital—</b>	
Share Capital	67 01
Reserve and other funds	40 24
Deposits and loans—	
from individuals	4 70 48
from Provincial and Central banks	2 58 33
from societies	44 10
from Government	17 45
<b>Total</b>	<b>8 97 61</b>
<b>Loans made during the year to—</b>	
Individuals	4 07 36
Banks and societies	3,42,77
<b>Total</b>	<b>7 50 13</b>
<b>Loans due by—</b>	
Individuals	6 06
Banks and societies	5 21 05
<b>Total</b>	<b>5 27 10</b>

While accepting deposits from co-operative banks and the general public most of the apex banks have also dealings in current account with the latter. The Punjab bank does not encourage such accounts with individual non-members as it does not wish to enter into competition with central banks. Apex banks also generally carry on ordinary banking business such as collecting hundis and dividends from companies and collecting the pay and pensions of public servants. The provincial banks of Bombay, Madras and the Punjab have floated long term debentures. The Bombay bank has so far issued debentures of the value of Rs. 9.8 lakhs and these debentures are recognised as a trustee security. The bank at Madras has floated debentures of the value of 2.18 lakhs on the security of a floating charge of the general assets of the bank while the Punjab bank has issued debentures of the value of 5 lakhs. As in every banking institution these banks also are frequently troubled with surpluses and deficits, though at different times in the different institutions. There is therefore interlocking of surplus funds between these apex banks, and during the period of shortage of funds, deposits are accepted from surplus banks, and some of them call for special season deposits allowing favourable rates of interest to tide over the period of shortage. The All-India Provincial Co-operative Banks Association enables the member banks to ascertain which of them are surplus in the period and by correspondence to arrange for inter provincial borrowings.

In all provinces the apex banks have connected

themselves with the Imperial Bank of India and have secured cash credit accommodation on furnishing security. In the earlier stage the Imperial Bank was pleased to permit the accommodation on the deposit of co-operative paper duly endorsed in their favour but of late a change has come over in some provinces in the method of business, and the accommodation given to the various apex banks on the strength of co-operative paper has either been withdrawn fully or is to be withdrawn by stages. As regards the Punjab, the arrangement whereby the apex bank can borrow against co-operative paper is still in force, and has not been altered in any way. The security upon which the accommodation allowed is the Government of India Promissory Note. Owing to the curtailment of accommodation on the strength of co-operative paper, the ease with which the provincial banks were raising credit to meet the seasonal demands of the affiliated central banks is no longer there. What repercussions this will make on the movement has yet to be seen as the curtailment has taken effect only recently. The apex banks, like all co-operative societies, enjoy the facilities of free transfer of funds from one place to another by means of remittance transfer receipts. This concession is granted for transfer for genuine co-operative purposes but it has recently been ruled by the Government of India that if any remittance represents a transaction on which exchange has been earned, the facility of free transfer of funds will not be made available. Co-operative banks however claim the continuance of the concession on the ground that they are rendering a public service by cheapening the cost of transfer of funds from the metropolises to a petty trade centre or vice versa places where no other organised banking agencies are available. It is only if some concessional treatment is shown by Government—there being no other arrangement for transfer of funds—that they will be able to extend their operations in centres of agricultural trade, develop banking facilities in rural areas, and spread the knowledge and use of cheques and other instruments of credit among the rural population.

**Audit & Supervision.**—The proper working of co-operative societies requires an efficiency system of audit and supervision. The audit is a statutory function of the Registrar and his responsibility to the public is thus a serious one. The general purposes of an audit such as ascertaining whether the accounts of the society are properly kept and preparation of a correct statement of the society's financial position, are common to the audit of joint-stock and co-operative concerns. But the Co-operative Act requires the auditor of a co-operative society to examine the overdue debts, if any, and to value the assets and liabilities of the society, and by implication, this statutory direction imposes on the auditor the obligation to find out whether the affairs of the society are conducted in accordance with co-operative principles, and the audit extends somewhat beyond the bare requirements of the Act and embraces an enquiry into all the circumstances which determine the general position of a society. It is, for instance, the duty of the auditor to notice any instances in which the Act, or bye-laws have been infringed to verify the cash balance and certify the correct-

ness of the accounts, to ascertain that loans are made fairly for proper periods and objects, and on adequate security to examine repayments in order to check book-adjustments or improper extensions and generally to see that the society is working on sound lines and that the Committee, the office bearers and the ordinary members understand their duties and responsibilities.

The general position regarding audit however is unsatisfactory on the whole. The Indian Central Banking Enquiry Committee remark that audit in most places is defective and does not conform to the statutory requirements as explained and amplified by the MacLagan Committee.

Though, in every province the audit agency ultimately derives its power from the Registrar it is being done in different provinces by different agencies. In the Punjab audit is carried on by a staff of inspectors of the Provincial Co-operative Union each inspector being given a number of societies. In Bihar and Orissa the Co-operative Federation staff does the audit and the Registrar controls the staff and arranges for the test audit of a percentage of societies by his officers. In other provinces the agricultural credit societies are audited by the Registrar staff which in many of them is said to be inadequate. In some localities the societies have formed audit unions for their audit. In most provinces some contribution towards the cost of the audit is levied from the societies audited by the departmental or the provincial federations staff as in the Punjab and Bihar and Orissa. Recently an audit fee has been levied in Bombay so that it is only in Madras that the audit of agricultural societies is practically free.

Audit supervision and inspection are closely allied and not wholly separable in a simple organization like the primary agricultural credit society. Broadly speaking audit lays the emphasis on accounts, supervision on administration and inspection on finance, though they overlap in some respects. In India internal supervision of co-operative societies is organised differently in different provinces. In Madras and Bombay the primary credit societies have been federated into small local SUPERVISING UNIONS on the governing bodies of which the societies are represented. Attempts have also been made to federate these local unions into district councils or boards of supervision. There are two types of local unions—the guaranteeing union and the supervising union. Experience has shown that the system of guaranteeing unions did not yield any useful results and it has therefore been abandoned in all the provinces, except in Burma and Bihar and Orissa though even there their abandonment is only a question of time. Unions for supervision were first started on a large scale in Madras and now form an integral part of the co-operative structure there. The unions have a membership of 20 to 30 societies each and their main duties relate to supervision, promotion of the interest of members seeing that the accounts are in order, assistance in the preparation of credit statements, stimulation of land recoveries, promotion of co-operative education and organisation of non-credit activities. The brunt of the work falls on full time paid supervisors are working under the direction

of the managing committees. The supervisors are recruited from persons specially trained for the work. Bombay has in the last few years abandoned the system of guaranteeing unions and has adopted the Madras system of the supervising unions. On the 30th June 1931, there were in all 1,255 unions of which 433 were in Burma. Most of the 186 in Bihar and Orissa are guaranteeing unions. The number of unions in Madras was 454 and in Bombay 108. The total number of societies affiliated to the unions in these last two provinces was 11,768 and 2,795 respectively. The system of supervising unions however does not seem to be working well in Madras or in Bombay though no final opinion can yet be pronounced on their usefulness as agencies for supervision. In Madras district federations are disappearing and supervision is being taken up more and more by financing banks. The Bombay Reorganisation Committee has recently pronounced a hostile verdict and has suggested the replacement of supervising unions by departmental auditors who it is contemplated would be able to attend to supervision as well when each one of them is placed in charge of a smaller number of societies. The central banks have a body of inspectors and field workers who visit periodically the societies affiliated to them and these officers too in a sense assist in the supervision of societies. Thus, at present there are 3 district agencies, the departmental auditor, the bank inspector and the supervisor—which are performing very similar and so related functions. The Second All India Co-operative Institutions Conference held at Hyderabad (Deccan) in 1931 considered this question fully and formulated a scheme in this connection which has been substantially approved by the Indian Central Banking Enquiry Committee. The scheme suggested that district audit unions should be established composed of representatives of societies—primary and central—and that these unions should be affiliated to or federated in the provincial institutions federations or unions which should be made responsible for providing a satisfactory agency for audit and supervision. Inspection of societies was a responsibility and duty of the central financing agencies and should remain so. The audit staff to be appointed by the provincial and district unions should be recruited from well trained and competent men from amongst those who are licensed by the Registrar. The number of societies entrusted to such an auditor should not be more than 60 so as to permit efficient audit and supervision. The different provinces will however continue. It appears that the recommendations of the scheme suggested by the All India Conference for a uniform system of audit for all provinces should really work well.

For the audit of larger societies like the central financing agencies and urban banks, the Registrar engages a staff of special auditors. A great deal of complaint has, however, recently been made in this connection on the ground that these societies in addition to the departmental audit have to provide for their own audit independently. These private auditors are persons with recognised qualifications and charge less for the work done by them. Under these circumstances, departmental audit means unnecessary duplication of work and unnecessary waste of money. There is no reason why the departmental audit

should not be abolished and the bigger societies allowed to appoint their own auditors from amongst persons qualified and approved by the Registrar.

**Overdues**—Among the most important tests of the success or otherwise of a co-operative credit society is undoubtedly the promptness in repayment of loans by members and it is in this respect that one has to recognise that in India the societies have not attained any very great measure of success. On the 30th June 1931 the overdue loans amounted to Rs 9 90 66 470 as compared with Rs 7 34 42 595 the year before the working capital of the

agricultural societies was Rs 25 93 53 100 the loans due by individuals were Rs 80 69 41 577. The overdue loans were therefore 28 per cent of the working capital and 32 per cent of the total loans due by individuals. The position is however rendered more serious when one realises that the figures are considerably obscured by book entries and extensions of the date of repayment and in some cases, by the farmers borrowing from the sowcar to pay the society's dues and that the percentages represent merely an average for all India. The following table shows the position by different provinces on the 30th June 1931.

*Overdue Loans in Agricultural Societies 1930-31*

(In lakhs of rupees)

Province	Working Capital	Loans due by individuals	Overdue loans by individuals	Percentage of overdue loans to	
				Working capital	Loans due
Madras	6 69	5 76	2 56	38	44
Bombay	4 49	3 95	1 17	26	30
Bengal	5 61	4 35	4 44	44	56
Bihar and Orissa	2 41	2 02	54	22	27
United Provinces	1 05	83	54	51	65
Punjab	8 49	7 43	50	7	8
Burma	1 54	1 26	16	10	13
Central Provinces and Berar	1 71	1 42	82	48	58
Assam	31	25	16	52	64
Mysore	50	50	18	36	36
Baroda	96	74	12	33	35
Hyderabad	81	64			
Gwalior	23	9	35	1 52	71
Kashmir	55	5	4	7	9
Travancore	33	70	13	40	43
Others	86	70	14	16	20
<b>Total</b>	<b>85 94</b>	<b>30 69</b>	<b>9 91</b>	<b>28</b>	<b>32</b>

The position has since June 1931 grown more serious since the fall of prices of agricultural produce and the world crisis and trade depression have reduced the repaying capacity of the agricultural borrower considerably and increased the terrible load of overdue loans in rural credit societies. This continued growth of overdue loans is an ominous portent and reflects very badly on the soundness of the co-operative structure. The loans having been based on the basis of the assets of members the ultimate solvency of the societies is beyond dispute but severe pressure on members and the consequent wholesale liquidation of societies would react very seriously both politically and economically. The causes that have led to this phenomenon which menaces the entire existence of the co-operative movement are chiefly to be found in not basing the loans sanctioned on the repaying capacity of the borrowing member in sanctioning loans for unproductive though perhaps necessary social or domestic purposes or for the redemption of old debts and generally in the uneconomic nature of the agricultural industry. The loose scrutiny of the purposes

stated in the loan applications and the absence of a careful watch on the way the loan is spent by the members which must be the case where almost every member is a borrower or a surety to other borrowers and where the societies are composed almost wholly of the needy section of the village the well-to-do standing aloof the remissness in exerting pressure and in taking action against the defaulter even when he is wilfully defaulting add considerably to the growth of this menace of excessive overdues. The central financing agencies are more concerned with the assets that in the last resort are the security for their lendings and with more fun than they could use are more eager even than the Registrar himself for organising new credit societies.

One of the weaknesses of co-operative finance consists in its inelasticity, dilatoriness and inadequacy. The introduction of the normal credit system in the societies—a practice which is gaining currency in Bombay and Madras reduces the evil to some extent, but as it is, the cultivator is forced to resort to the money lender also for accommodation. The co-operative



societies have thus, it must be admitted, lost their co-operative character in a great measure and have become business bodies without, however, the efficiency that should characterise them. The recent Committee on Co-operation in Bihar and Orissa views with a considerable degree of dismay the general failure to make the ordinary agricultural credit society a self governing and truly co-operative institution. The Bombay Reorganisation Committee states that in view of the figures quoted it is evident that the movement has ceased to a great extent to be co-operative. Whether such a verdict is quite justifiable or not it is obvious that the situation is deplorable enough and very great caution in registering new credit societies and the correlating of loans to the repaying capacity of the borrowers as emphasised by the Bihar and Orissa Committee seem to be the urgent needs of the day.

**Land Mortgage Banks**—The loans advanced by co-operative societies to their members and by the central financing agencies to their constituent societies are from the very nature of the source from which they derive the bulk of their finance, for short or intermediate terms only. By concentrating upon the growth and multiplication of rural credit societies and thus upon facilities for short and intermediate term loans the co-operative movement did not provide for the redemption of old debts or for increasing the earnings of agriculturists which alone would prevent any further increase in their debts and have the way for the paying off of the old ones. It does not seem to have been adequately realised that the removal or the lightening of the heavy load of indebtedness does not depend so much upon the easy terms on which co-operative finance can be made available as upon the ascertainment of the amount of individual indebtedness to the sower upon so fully financing the agriculturists that they could be prevented from resorting to the sower any more and above all on making agriculture an industry sufficiently paying to leave a little saving after all legitimate current expenditure on agriculture and the household has been met, so that this saving could be applied to the liquidation of old debts. The mistaken notion associated with the start of the movement that co-operative credit could serve this purpose and which has clung more or less till now as evidenced by permitting this purpose to be regarded as a legitimate purpose for loans is largely responsible for increasing the load yet further. Short or intermediate term loans can, if judiciously employed, prevent any further increase in the burden, though even that in the present state of uneconomic agriculture seems scarcely possible, but it cannot leave any adequate margin of saving which could be employed to redeem past follies or misfortune. The sower it is often forgotten, is the village retailer as also the purchaser of the villagers produce and what he cannot recover from the borrower by way of interest or the part payment of the principal of the loans, he can more than make good on the threshing floor or in his shop. The co-operative movement by concentration on the credit side has attacked him on one front only, so that the risks of non-payment are saddled on the society while the profits of the merchant and the retail shop-keeper are still enjoyed by the sower the attack ought to have been on all fronts.

However, under the circumstances, the clarification of the situation of indebtedness is most desirable as a preliminary towards tackling the important questions of the redemption of old debts. The Indian Central Banking Enquiry Committee has wisely emphasised the need for a vigorous policy of debt consolidation on a voluntary basis and for exploring the possibility of undertaking legislation to secure if need be, the settlement of debts on a compulsory basis. A simple Rural Insolvency Act as recommended by the Royal Commission on Agriculture and endorsed by the Central Banking Committee would also be an important step towards liberating those who have already given up all their assets, from the incubus of ancestral and old debts so that at least they and their heirs could start with a clean slate. In any case the need for long term loans to the agriculturists for land improvement and for the redemption of old debts seems obvious and it has now been recognised that the time has come for the provision of this facility by the starting of land mortgage banks.

There are three main types of such banks. The strictly co-operative type is an association of borrowers who raise credit by the issue of mortgage bonds bearing interest and made payable to bearer and is well illustrated in the German *Landchaften*. The commercial type is represented by the *Credit Foncier* of France, which works for profit and declares dividends. The third type—the quasi co-operative—has a mixed membership of borrowers and non-borrowers operating over fairly large areas and formed with share capital and on a limited liability basis. The banks organised so far in India are in a sense of the co-operative type, though strictly speaking they belong to the quasi co-operative variety admitting as they do to the membership a few non-borrowing individuals for attractive initial capital as well as business talent, organising capacity and efficient management.

At present there are 12 co-operative land mortgage banks in the Punjab. Two of these operate over whole districts, the rest confine their operations to a single tehsil. Bombay has three land mortgage societies, which have only recently started their operations. Bengal has two. Assam has five while Madras has 38 primary land mortgage banks and a central land mortgage bank has been started recently. It is too early to pronounce on the success or otherwise of these few banks. Among the objects for which these banks advance loans are the redemption of old debts, improvement of land and method of cultivation and the purchase of land in special cases. The Central Banking Committee think however that for a long time no more the resources of these institutions will be mainly required for enabling the cultivator to redeem his land and his house from mortgage and to pay off his old debts. One feels however extremely doubtful whether the emphasis should not be laid on the intensive and extensive development of agriculture since as pointed out above unless agriculture becomes a paying industry, the redemption is impracticable and illusory. The bulk of the funds of these banks will have to be raised by debentures and for this purpose, there will have to be in the provinces central land mortgage banks as in Madras. The provincial co-operative banks cannot function

as such except as a temporary measure as in Bombay and the Punjab Government will have also to render assistance to these institutions for the success of the debenture issue, and its guaranteeing the interest as in the Punjab ought to meet all reasonable needs though in special cases there would not be much harm in the Government purchasing debentures of a certain value. While mutual knowledge of and control over one another among members is the insistent feature in the case of the unlimited liability credit society, the insistence in the case of a land mortgage bank with limited liability is on the capacity and business habits of the directorate, in order to ensure sound valuation of security, careful investigation of titles, correct assessment of borrower's credit and repaying capacity and on the efficient management of affairs.

**Propaganda Education and Training.**—In the initial stages of the movement it fell on the Registrar to carry on propaganda and organise co-operative societies. For this purpose the assistance of non-official honorary workers was imperative and in the various provinces a band of such workers was brought into existence who as honorary organisers of the district or talukas actively co-operated with the officials in carrying on propaganda organising new societies as a result thereof and looking after the societies so started in some measure. With the rapid growth of co-operative societies however, it was felt that for the further propagation of the movement it was desirable to carry on work by the non-officials in a more organised manner and for that purpose co-operative institutes were started in the various provinces. In some provinces like Bombay, these institutions are mixed institutions with a membership of individual sympathisers and workers and of co-operative societies. In others like Madras and the United Provinces, individuals were not admitted as members and the institutions became provincial unions of co-operative societies. In some provinces, like Bihar and Orissa, they became federations of co-operative societies while in others like Bengal and Assam, they are known as co-operative organisation societies. Whatever the exact form assumed by these provincial institutions their functions were more or less the same in all provinces, comprising propaganda and the focusing of non-official co-operative opinion on the various problems that confronted the movement from time to time. They derive their funds by subscriptions from their members and from Government grants and the work that they have hitherto been able to do has doubtless earned for them a position of considerable importance in the co-operative movement. They have been the powerful instruments of bringing together the non-official element in the movement which though essentially a popular movement, had to be started under the auspices of the State, and their conferences and council meetings have become more or less like provincial co-operative parliaments where officials and non-officials meet together exchange views on important questions and formulate policies. They have come to be regarded in an ever increasing measure as the third arm of the movement, the Registrar and his staff representing the administrative side performing more or less the functions assigned to them under the

statute, the provincial bank with the central banks and banking unions representing the financial side and as such concerned more with the financing of the movement and the institutes unions, federations or organisation societies representing the propagandist side and as such concerned more with educating popular opinion and representing non-official views to the authorities. A few years back the All India Co-operative Institutes Association was established, with a view to co-ordinate the activities of the provincial institutes, to formulate non-official co-operative opinion on important co-operative problems from time to time and to encourage the growth of co-operative literature.

It was soon perceived that one of the serious handicaps to the successful working of co-operative societies was the ignorance of the members and the absence of trained men as office bearers of societies. Illiteracy of the rural population, however, has been found to be a big problem for these institutes and they have, therefore, attempted only to spread knowledge of co-operation and co-operative principles to the members of societies and to train up the office bearers in various ways. Education has thus developed into an important function of these institutes. In Bombay, the Institute has created a special education board which maintains co-operative schools at different centres and conducts periodically training classes suitable for different types of workers and employees of co-operative societies. In order to do its work thoroughly it has started branches in the districts and divisions which also start elementary training classes for the members of the managing committees at different centres and generally assist in the spread of co-operative education. In the Punjab however co-operative education has been organised by the Co-operative Department through the Punjab Co-operative Union renders active assistance therein. In Bihar and Orissa a permanent Co-operative Training Institute has been established at Seabour in the Bhagalpur Division which is controlled by a governing body which includes the Registrar and a few representatives of the Co-operative Federation. Madras has organised 6 training institutes, which have been registered as co-operative societies. The Provincial Union there, however, does organise training classes for employees of central banks, urban societies and unions. In the United Provinces Bengal and the Central Provinces, arrangements for co-operative training and education have not yet been properly made though there also it is the Department assisted by the provincial union which organises the training classes. The need for proper co-operative training and education has been felt in an increasing degree in recent years and the Central Banking Enquiry Committee has recommended very strongly the establishment of provincial co-operative colleges and an All India Co-operative College for the higher training of more important officials in the Department, banks or societies. No action apparently has been taken till now on these recommendations, but there is no doubt whatever that any serious attempt at improvement of the co-operative societies in the country must include a proper organisation of co-operative education not only for the office bearers of societies or the managers and inspectors of central and provincial banks but also

for the inspectors auditors and assistant registrars of the co-operative departments

In some provinces like the Punjab and Bihar and Orissa, the provincial union or federation has been actively associated in discharging the Registrar's statutory function of the audit of societies and the Second All India Co-operative Institutes Conference held at Hyderabad (Deccan) in 1931 also expressed an opinion that the Registrar's statutory obligation in this matter could be discharged by a system of licensing and that audit should be a function entrusted to the provincial unions or federations. If this idea of a uniform system of audit through the provincial unions be accepted it will naturally follow that they will also have to assume the responsibility for supervision of the co-operative societies. The departmental audit or inspection by the central banks cannot dispense with the need of careful supervision which to be effective must be from within and the provincial federation or union is obviously the best agency for this friendly and efficient supervision. The combination of the functions of audit and of supervision as suggested by the All India Conference and endorsed by the Central Banking Enquiry Committee would mean improved efficiency in the working of the movement while de-officialising it considerably and giving it the popular touch it lacks. It must however be remembered that the institutes and unions are not quite unofficial in this that in some provinces like the Punjab and Bihar and Orissa, the Registrar is the ex-officio president or member and practically controls them. At present, the situation as regards co-operative societies is disquieting enough and there are two schools of thought on the wisest course to pursue to bring about a radical improvement. One school is in favour of tightening the official control while the other seeks to strengthen the institutes and make them more non-official and efficient than ever before. Though all agree on the goal of ultimate de-officialisation and though all agree that the present system of part official and part non-official control of the movement is not conducive to progress opinions conflict whether the remedy lies in officialisation or de-officialisation of the movement at the present time.

#### Non-Credit Agricultural Co-operation —

For some years past increasing attention has been directed on other forms of co-operation for the benefit of the rural population. Credit is but one of the needs of the cultivator. Its organisation through co-operation touches but the fringe of the problem and different provinces have been experimenting upon the application of co-operative organisation to meet his different non-credit needs. The problems of irrigation consolidation of holdings improved sanitation, fencing cattle insurance, dairying and supply of agricultural requisites and above all the marketing of agricultural produce have been therefore engaging the attention of co-operators and societies for these purposes have been established here and there and have been working with varying success. In a land of ignorant and illiterate agriculturists, it would appear wiser to adopt the rule of one village one society but the complexities of the non-credit forms of co-operation have induced the authorities to avoid the multiple purpose or general society and to favour the single purpose society, and we have the curious spectacle of an agriculturist being viewed as one person with a bundle of needs each one of which it is proposed to meet separately. The answer was to him the one person to whom he could always look forward whether for the supply of agricultural requisites and domestic requirements or for the sale of his produce or for credit. Now he is made to resort to society A for credit to society B for marketing to society C for the supply of manures and seeds to society D for the supply of tools and implements to society E for fencing, to society F for irrigation, to society G for consolidation of holdings to society H, for social reform and better living and — but why continue the sorry tale. A single society trying to meet all the needs of the agriculturist would attack the sowar on all fronts and would become a live force in the village which would tend to promote the ideal embodied in the famous phrase Better living better farming and better business. However co-operative opinion in India has not yet accepted the wisdom of this and yet believes in the theory of almost water tight compartments. The agricultural non-credit societies in India on the 30th June 1931 were 3 917 distributed as under —

Non-Credit Agricultural Societies 1930-31

Province	Purchase and Purchase and and sale	Production	Production and sale	Other forms of co-opera- tion	Total
Madras	106		23	382	511
Bombay	44	16	74	106	239
Bengal	95	929	267	44	1 335
Bihar and Orissa	3	3	2	5	18
United Provinces			31	219	250
Punjab	18	172	954	88	1 232
Burma	12	6	16		82
Central Provinces and					
Bihar	30	4	8		42
Mysore	49	1	18	62	130
Kerala	21	21	35	35	112
Other areas		3	4	14	21
Total	378	1 154	1,431	954	3 917

Of these the most important are the marketing societies, particularly for the sale of cotton in Bombay, the irrigation and milk societies in Bengal and the consolidation of holdings and better living societies in the Punjab.

**Marketing Societies.**—Marketing of agricultural produce is the real crux of the whole question of rural prosperity and betterment and as group marketing is always more effective than individual marketing especially in India where the individual producer is illiterate and constitutes a small unit co-operative marketing has been accepted now as one of the most desirable ideals to work for. It is only the complexity of the working of co-operative sale societies, the difficulty of providing for marketing finance, the lack of expert knowledge on the part of co-operative officials and the lack of godown and storage facilities that have prevented the rapid multiplication of sale societies and their efficient working. It is really in the development of this form of co-operative effort that ultimate success must be sought for in India for credit alone could never bring comfort. Where it has been tried with success the results have been extremely satisfactory to the members. The tremendous headway made in European countries like Denmark and in the United States of America in co-operative marketing organisation and the successful examples of the cotton sale societies in Bombay should arrest attention and invite concentration on the co-operative organisation of agricultural marketing. The jute and paddy sale societies of Bengal have not met with success. It is true but the cotton grower in Gujarat and the Bombay, Karnatak has reaped considerable benefit from the cotton sale societies. Absence of fraud in weighing, adequate and high prices, insurance of the produce against risks of fire, prompt payment of sale proceeds, financial accommodation till the produce is sold, information of daily price fluctuations in the Bombay market, supply of gunnies and genuine and certified seed, bonns and a dividend are no small gains to the agriculturist who was otherwise at the mercy of the *adats* or worse still of his village sowcar. The Gujarat societies cover a smaller area than those of the Karnatak, but the cohesion, loyalty and unity of purpose among their members makes them more co-operative. There the agriculturists of three or four villages growing a similar strain of cotton combine themselves into a society, pool their cotton and sell it jointly by private treaty and not by auction as in the Karnatak. The cotton sale societies of Surat have recently combined in a federation which has taken over the co-operative ginning factory already started by the members. A few societies for the sale of other articles have also been organised in Bombay such as jaggery, tobacco, chillies, paddy, onions and arecanut. Bengal has several jute sale societies with a Jute Wholesale at Calcutta and several paddy sale societies with a sale depot in Calcutta. The Punjab has several commission shops which provide storage facilities so that the grower could wait for better prices but which sell to local merchants rather than to the merchants at the port. Madras has a number of sale societies but their transactions are small and they have not yet made much progress.

**Consolidation of Holdings.**—The law of primogeniture, by which the eldest son alone

succeeds to the property of his ancestor and which is in force in some European countries does not obtain in India. Each heir is given a proportionate share of each item of the inherited property and not a share of the whole equivalent to his portion. The result is that successive generations descending from a common ancestor inherit not only smaller and smaller shares of his land but inherit that land broken up into smaller and smaller plots. This continuous partition of each field amongst heirs leads to fragmentation which is accentuated by the expansion of cultivation irregularly over the waste by purchase and sales by the extinction of families in default of direct heirs and the division of their property amongst a large number of distant relatives and by the break up of the joint family system and the custom of cultivation in common.

The disadvantages of fragmentation are obvious. A part of land is wasted owing to fragmentation being so excessive as to prevent any agricultural operations and another part is lost in boundaries. Fragmentation involves endless waste of time, money and effort. It restrains the cultivator from attempting improvement. It prevents him from adopting scientific methods of cultivation. It discourages him from carrying out intensive cultivation. It enforces uniformity of cropping and especially restricts the growing of fodder crops in the period during which cattle are usually sent out to graze on the fields. The economic loss due to this system can be easily imagined and the only solution is consolidation of holdings. This most difficult, important and interesting experiment originated in the Punjab in the year 1920. The procedure adopted in establishing a Co-operative Consolidation of Holdings Society is to call together all persons directly interested in land in a given village, persuade them to accept the by-laws whereby a majority in a general meeting might approve a method of repartition and then carry out actual adjustment of fields and holdings in such a manner that no single individual might have any grievance. As the result of patient work which has now extended over ten years, some very striking results have been achieved and the movement for consolidation in the Punjab has assumed the dimensions of an important agricultural reform. It is steadily gaining in popularity and as more staff is trained and the people become better educated to the advantages of the system, the figures for the area consolidated are mounting up year by year. This work began in 1920-21 and in the 10 years that have elapsed since then 2,63,462 acres have been consolidated by the end of July 1930 out of the whole cultivable area of about 80 millions at an average cost of Rs 2.5 per acre.

Improvement of agriculture is general where holdings have been brought together. New ploughs and other implements are used, new crops or new varieties of an old crop are sown, and is removed from light soil and planting of trees or seeds is carried out. The general effect of consolidation is to increase rents, and decrease causes of litigation and quarrels. Rents have risen, yields have increased, new land has been brought under the plough and dry land brought under irrigation. New wells have been sunk, and old ones repaired. Access has been obtained to the roadways, farming has

become more intensive, and fruit trees have been planted. The great disadvantage of consolidation through co-operation is that the pace is slow compared with the area to be consolidated. Therefore, compulsion will be necessary for a wide extension and its introduction is only a matter of time but it is better to await the growth and development of a strong public opinion in its favour rather than incur the risk of a premature resort to legislation which might bring the scheme into odium.

In the Central Provinces some success in consolidation has been achieved in the Chattisgarh Division where scattered holdings are particularly common and it is not rare to see 10 acres broken into 40 plots. The Local Government found it desirable to resort to legislation and passed the Central Provinces Consolidation of Holdings Act in 1928. Any two or more permanent holders in a village holding together not less than a certain minimum prescribed area of land, may apply for the consolidation of their holdings, but the outstanding feature of the Act is that it gives power to a porportion not less than one half of the permanent right-holders holding not less than two-thirds of the occupied area in a village, to agree to the preparation of a scheme of consolidation which scheme when confirmed becomes binding on all the permanent right-holders in the village and their successors in interest.

In Bombay a Bill was introduced in the Legislative Council in 1928 to deal with certain features of the problem. When this Bill was introduced a good deal of opposition was created and it had to be ultimately dropped.

There are 11 societies for consolidation of holdings in the United Provinces, and 11 in the Baroda State based on the Punjab model.

**Irrigation Societies.**—Another very interesting and useful type of non-credit society is the Irrigation Society so predominant in Bengal. From a humble beginning of 3 societies in 1919 the irrigation movement to-day claims about 1,000 societies in the western districts of Bengal with a membership of over 20,000, a paid up share capital of over Rs. 2 lakhs and a working capital of over Rs. 4 lakhs. These societies fall chiefly under two classes those for new construction and those for reconstruction and re-excavation. Irrigation is a necessity in the western districts of Bengal where the country is mostly elevated, undulating and easily drained with no possibility of water logging and the distribution of rainfall is extremely variable. In the Sunderbans, land is still below high water level and embankments are necessary to prevent the ingress of salt water. Considerable success has been attained in the Sunderbans tracts. The greatest progress so far has been made in the construction of small irrigation works in the districts of the Burdwan division. Embankments for flood protection and reservoirs to control floods and ensure a constant supply of water for irrigation are beyond the scope of co-operative effort while drainage schemes for the improvement of agricultural and sanitary conditions have so far not been taken up. The main features of irrigation societies are (i) they are on a multiple liability basis (ii) the number of shares to be subscribed by members is fixed so as to meet full costs and is based also on the area of land which will be benefited (iii) funds are further raised if necessary by deposits and

loans to be paid off from the instalments on shares as they fall due (iv) a levy of water rates or of the capital cost of maintenance provides for the proper maintenance of completed schemes. Madras also has a number of such irrigation societies.

**Milk Societies.**—One of the notable contributions of Bengal to the co-operative movement is the immense organization built up for the co-operative sale and supply of milk, consisting of, in the first place the 108 rural societies which are the producing centres, and, in the second, the Calcutta Milk Union which is the distributing centre. The rural society, which is the unit of the organization, generally covers a village, and its members are *bona fide* milk producers whose primary occupation is agriculture with milk production as their secondary occupation. The societies which are all of the limited liability type are affiliated to the Milk Union at Calcutta, which is a central society. It supervises, controls, and finances the individual societies, and arranges for the distribution and sale of their milk in Calcutta. Just as only milk producers are enlisted as members of milk societies, so only milk societies can be members of the Calcutta Milk Union. It is thus a pure type of Central Society, which does not include any individual shareholder.

The milk obtained from the societies in a group is collected at a depot which is under the charge of a depot manager, whose duty it is to receive the milk in properly sterilized cans, measure it note the general conditions and the lactometer point, and give a receipt to the carrier. The working of the depots is looked after by the depot supervisor. Above the supervisors there are the depot manager and the society managers. There is also the Veterinary Inspector who examines and treats the cattle belonging to the societies and looks after the milking arrangements and the sanitary condition of the cowbeds. Above them all is a Government officer, placed on special duty in the Co-operative Department. He is the Superintendent of Milk Societies all over Bengal and the Chairman of the Calcutta Milk Union. The Union has devised very careful measures to ensure the purity of milk supplied to its customers. These measures include the installation of a pasteurizing plant and a boiler. The Union has got a motor lorry and has introduced the cycle lorry system of delivery. The milk is also carried by hand carts and coolies for delivery to customers. The Union at present supplies milk to most of the Calcutta hospitals, to fashionable restaurants and to a large number of individual customers, through a number of depots and distributing centres located at convenient places all about the city. Besides the Calcutta Milk Union five other unions have also been formed and two of these at Darjeeling and Dacca, have already attained a fair measure of success.

The milk co-operative societies are societies of producers, though the desire to make pure and cheap milk available to consumers may have been mainly responsible for their birth. When ever they had a chance they have justified their existence by ensuring a better price for producers while they have proved their utility to consumers by providing pure milk at a reasonable rate. Calcutta has set an example which Bombay, Madras and other large cities may well follow. Madras has already several milk

societies with a Union in the City for distribution, and the Bombay Municipality is seriously considering the co-operative solution of the milk problem of the city of Bombay.

**Rural Reconstruction**—One of the main reasons why the achievements of the co-operative movement fall so short of the expectations of the promoters and workers lies in the extreme backwardness of the rural population and it is not too much to state that the ultimate success or otherwise of the co-operative movement lies bound up with general rural development and progress. So long as agriculturists remain steeped in illiteracy and ignorance, are heavily and almost hopelessly indebted, have a fatalistic and listless outlook on life and have an extremely low standard of living, carrying on agriculture with simple tools and implements in more or less a primitive fashion, no great approach to the ideals and the goal of the co-operative and all other rural movements is possible. The co-operative movement itself is indeed a great experiment in rural reconstruction aiming to protect the agriculturist from exploitation of the usurer, the middleman dalal and the merchant, but concentration on the credit side of the movement with but half-hearted attempts for the co-operative organisation of supply and marketing a growing multiplicity of institutions for various purposes and above all the neglect of the educational, sanitary, medical and the social sides of village life explain very clearly why the achievements of the movement during the last 20 years have fallen far short of its objective. Rural reconstruction has however of late years claimed an increasing amount of attention, but so far attempts on a mass scale have not been made, what has been done has been individual effort—the efforts of individuals fired by the impulse of social service and moved by enthusiasm to utilise their opportunities to the best advantage by contributing to the welfare of the humble village folk. The best known of such centres is at Gurgaon in the Punjab. The work done there covers education, sanitation, medical relief, improvement of agriculture, female education and maternity welfare. At Lylpur in the Punjab also schemes of rural reconstruction have grown out of co-operative societies embarking upon the wide functions of cattle-breeding, improvement of cattle and agriculture, adult education, thrift, better living and arbitration of disputes. The Vishva-Bharati of Dr. Rabindranath Tagore has a special department devoted to rural reconstruction which has started 6 co-operative rural reconstruction societies in the villages of the Birbhum District. Sir Daniel Hamilton has developed the deltaic lands of Sunderbans by establishing colonies there on modern lines. In the Madras Presidency the Provincial Co-operative Union runs 8 rural reconstruction centres and the work at Alamarti has been eminently successful. Mr. V. V. Moha was responsible for the rural reconstruction scheme in Benares. At all the centres co-operation has been enlisted in the service of rural reconstruction and societies have been started which take up various items in that work. The anti-malarial societies of Bengal are also attempts in the same direction the effort being restricted to only one aspect of the situation.

In the Central Provinces and Berar the local Government carried on from November 1929

a special campaign of rural uplift in the Pipariya Circle in the Hooshangabad District, concentrating the efforts of all departments concerned with rural uplift in that area. An agricultural assistant, a veterinary assistant surgeon, and an assistant medical officer were placed on special duty there while the Deputy Educational Inspector Sahagpur Taluka, and the circle auditor of Pipariya undertook extra work and special propaganda and the Deputy Commissioner and Sub-Divisional Officer toured and supervised the results. The campaign has yielded concrete results. Interesting experiments in a few selected villages are in progress in the Vinmar and Betal districts and Government wait only for improvement in financial and political conditions to launch more ambitious schemes in Bombay by the starting of Taluka Development Associations and the creation of the Divisional Boards of Agriculture and Co-operation. Some co-ordination has been brought about between the Departments of Agriculture and Co-operation and now the Bombay Reorganisations Committee has proposed the creation of a Board of Rural Welfare with the Director of Agriculture as chairman and Deputy Directors of Co-operation, Agriculture and Veterinary Science as members.

**Better Living Societies**—The Punjab has been responsible for introducing this very desirable type of co-operative society to promote better living among its members. There are about 300 such societies in that province and they have been doing quite important work in their own way. The societies do not collect any levy from their members except the small entrance fee and they lay down a programme of work and make plans for carrying it out from year to year, violations of which are punishable with fine under the by-laws. Though these societies in the first instance have for their object the curtailment of ruinous expenditure on marriages and other social occasions they have also helped in various other matters so that apart from saving to their members thousands of rupees each year they are contributing to the general village uplift in some measure. Some of these societies have levelled and paved and swept the village lands, some have promoted sanitation, some have induced the villagers to improve ventilation in their houses, some have repaired and roofed the village drinking well, some have arranged that all manure should be pitied, some have discouraged expenditure on jewellery, and some have stopped waste on farms. Thus in a variety of ways these societies generally have been great factors in the improvement of conditions in the life of the village. It is earnestly hoped that such better living societies will be started in large numbers in the various provinces of India or better still that the co-operative credit societies would take upon themselves the function performed by these societies and that the term better living be given as wide a connotation as possible so that the co-operative movement would be doing good to itself and the nation by carrying on the general work of village uplift as well as its own economic objective of strengthening the position of the agriculturist.

**Educational Societies**—Though the problem of literacy is a very large problem indeed and though education is one of the chief responsibilities of Government it is interesting

to find that because of the great reaction which illiteracy has on the efficient working of co-operative societies, educational societies have been started in some of the provinces—notably the Punjab. In that province there are two kinds of societies: one for adult education and the other for compulsory education of children. In the former the members pay a small entrance fee and a small monthly fee to make up the pay of the teacher, who is generally the school master of the primary school receiving a small extra pay for the additional work. Such of these schools as are well conducted are later on taken over by the District Boards. Various other agencies in that province have also started similar schools with the result that their number has gone up to about 2,000. The compulsory education schools for children are started by parents, fees are collected as in the case of the adult schools for engaging a teacher and there are about 150 such schools imparting tuition up to the IV Standard. Though such educational societies may not have done all the good they aimed at doing, there is no doubt whatever that they bear testimony to the realization of the marked correlation of education and co-operation. The United Provinces is gradually following the lead given by the Punjab and they also have started a number of schools. In Bihar and Orissa the co-operative credit societies give considerable impetus to primary education amongst the members making it possible to open and run a number of path-shalas and schools by adequate contributions. In Bengal many societies spend on education and some of them maintain night schools as a result of which in one district alone there are 38 such schools, 2 upper primary schools and one English middle school. The Ganja cultivators societies spend large amounts out of their profits on education and help 3 high schools and 87 primary schools. Societies in Bombay also spend fairly large amounts by making grants to schools and giving prizes and scholarships.

**Anti-malarial Societies**—Among other things, the need for improvement in village sanitation, an important constituent of better living, arrested the attention of co-operators particularly in Bengal which pays a heavy toll year after year from that terrible scourge—malaria and kala-azar—and where, unlike many other provinces the rural death rate is higher than the urban death rate. There is some talk at present of experimenting with plasmoquin to render mosquitoes immune from infection and thus prevent the spread of infections. Bengal has thus rendered a distinct service by organizing successfully a campaign in rural areas for arresting or checking in some measure the ravages of malaria. The first co-operative anti-malarial society was the Pathahaty Society registered in March 1918 and in July 1919 the Central Society was launched. The whole movement in this direction owes considerably to Dr. Gopalchandra Chatterjee. The Central Society aimed at organising a network of anti-malarial and public health societies, at carrying on propaganda, at guiding the rural societies and acting as an expert advisory body. There are now about 600 rural societies, often in inaccessible places and the Central Society now acts as merely an organising body leaving the function of supervision to local bodies,

through whom Government give grants to them. The members of the rural societies pay a monthly subscription of from 4 annas to a rupee, and each of these maintain a medical man on the subsidy system who attends to the families of members free of charge. They depend for funds on subscriptions, donations, and grants from members, benevolent individuals and Government. They do not pay their way and therein indeed lies their weakness. The actual work of malarial work consists of filling up all stagnant pools and ditches within the village areas during the dry season and kerowting all stagnant accumulations of water, immediately after the rains. Many dispensaries and schools are being maintained, some on a share basis others on a charity basis and these societies have done the great service of bringing the services of qualified medical men within easy reach of inaccessible rural areas.

**Urban Credit Societies**—While the chief objective of the co-operative movement was from the first to do service to the rural population it must be remembered that the Act of 1904 permitted 2 classes of societies—rural and urban, recognising thus the suitability of the co-operative method for solving the problems of urban population also. At present there are in all 10,628 non-agricultural societies with a membership of 11,41,592. Of these 5,128 are credit societies, the rest being societies for other purposes.

The urban co-operative credit societies for consumers resolve themselves into three types: (i) The salary-earners society, (ii) the mill hands society, and (iii) the communal society. The salary-earners societies have been generally organised on the occupational basis, the members being employees in the same firm or Government office. The strength of such a society lies in the absence of communal jealousies and factions, in the higher level of culture and intelligence of the members and the spirit of discipline that prevails in a modern well-conducted office. A great accession of strength accrues to the society from the sympathy of the employer or head of the office through whom recoveries of instalments of loan repayments could be arranged from the pay sheet and the danger of overdues practically eliminated. The basis of the society is very good and the working generally sound. Monthly subscriptions inculcate the habit of saving, so essential and useful to the salaried and the society can well act as a great and useful feeder for the co-operative investment trust which is the logical development of the thrift cum credit society, such as this in essence is.

The Mill Hands Society are more or less of a similar type the differences lying chiefly in the illiteracy of the members in their smaller transactions and in the possibility though experience hitherto has not converted that into actuality of the whole organisation being wrecked to pieces when the millhands go on a prolonged strike.

The Communal Society as consumer organisations are not indeed quite sound when sentiment comes in from the door, efficiency and safety fly away through the window, the ability

to save is not properly assessed the nobler, but the unbusiness like desire to help takes possession, overdoes mount high procrastination in the matter of recoveries and references to the Registrar for arbitration create great trouble. Despite this inherent weakness, however, several societies of a communal type have done remarkably well and have been serving their communities in more ways than one.

An important class of the urban population is that of the merchants and traders and though the joint-stock banking system that has so far developed in India is quite well suited in many respects for them from the point of view of the small trader it is co-operative banking that is obviously wanted. The importance of **People's Co-operative Banks** promoted for the benefit of urban people without any distinction of caste or creed is, therefore, very great, for the finance of small merchants, artisans and craftsmen for the stimulation of trade and industries in and around district and taluka towns. The principal business of these banks is short-term credit and in this respect they resemble the ordinary commercial banks. In the absence of any industrial co-operative bank, it is also for the peoples bank to finance small industrialists and help the development of cottage industries which still play a very considerable part in the industrial economy of India. Another very important function which falls to peoples banks is the financing of the marketing of the produce of the land from the hold to the port or to the principal market centres and thus assist in the development of the internal trade of the country. It is only however, in the Bombay and Bengal Presidencies that we meet with some good institutions functioning as peoples banks. In Madras there are 1,130 non-agricultural credit societies but most of these are not real peoples banks. The Punjab has over 1,000 unlimited liability societies and only 92 with limited liability. Even here we hardly find any development of real peoples banks. In Bengal the limited liability urban credit societies number 459 and though these societies seem to have won public confidence the more important of them are salary earners credit societies. Some of the divisions especially the Chittagong divisions have several big concerns, however working on sound lines. The question of starting Peoples Banks in Bihar and Orissa has not yet been seriously taken in hand. In the Bombay Presidency, institutions with a working capital of Rs. 50,000 and more are classed as urban banks. Since 1922 co-operators in this Presidencies have been very keen on having a full fledged peoples bank in every taluka town, for it has been realised that with the proper development of urban co-operative banking there is no doubt that the various units will come into touch with one another and that mutual settlement of terms and co-ordinated and harmonious work will greatly assist the development of inland trading agencies. Peoples banks are a repository of peoples savings a nucleus for co-operative activity and an institution giving facilities for internal remittance and it is quite necessary therefore that their share capital must be pretty large. In the Bombay Presidency on the 31st March 1931 there were 82 urban banks most of which are

fairly successful. The total membership was 1,29,882 the working capital was Rs. 8,24,14,932 and the reserve fund amounted to Rs. 16,79,735. It can be said without exaggeration that the development of urban banking has been a distinct contribution of Bombay to the co-operative movement in India and other provinces might well follow Bombay's example in this direction.

In 1926 the urban banks of Gujarat formed themselves into a supervising union for the purpose of inspecting the accounts of its banks and helping them in the development of business. The Bombay Provincial Banking Enquiry Committee have recommended the formation of similar unions for the urban banks in other divisions of the Presidency which will be useful not only for supervision of the existing banks but also for the guidance of the newly formed banks.

An important variant of the urban co-operative society is the **Thrift Society**. The system adopted is to collect regular savings every month for a continuous period of two to four years. In vest, he collected amount to the best advantage and pay back to the subscriber his amount at the end of the term with interest. In many societies loans are advanced also but not exceeding a certain fixed proportion usually  $\frac{1}{2}$  of the deposits. The Punjab has about 1,000 such societies and the bulk of the members are school masters. There are about 125 thrift societies for women only having a membership of about 2,000. Madras has also more than 100 thrift societies and Bombay has half a dozen. Recently however Life Insurance Societies have been started in Bombay, Bengal and Madras. The Bombay society was started in July 1930 and for a few months worked as a provident society only issuing policies of Rs. 150 to Rs. 500 and that too without medical examination, the idea being to bring life insurance within easy reach of the small man in the village as in the town. It has no share capital and works on a mutual basis. It has now however widened its scope and has been writing policies for larger amounts under its ordinary or such while under the rural branch besides the ordinary small policies, it has recently issued a scheme for decreasing term insurance which will, it is hoped meet the needs of the primary societies and their borrowing members much better. It has by now written a business of over Rs. 5 lacs. The Bengal society is yet a provident society issuing small policies while the Madras society—the South India Co-operative Insurance Society has started vigorously as a full fledged life insurance society with share capital and comparatively low rates of premium and has already written a large business.

**Non Credit Societies in Urban Areas**—The consumers movement in this country has had a very sorry record excepting in the almost solitary example of the Triplicane Co-operative Stores of Madras. The reasons for this state of affairs have been discussed by the Registrars in their annual reports from time to time and it seems that there is no immediate possibility of any very great efforts being made in pushing on this form of co-operative effort, which has found such signal success in England. The



small capital of the societies when started, the want of experience and business ability of the workers, the inability of the honorary workers to perform efficiently the complicated work of a store society the absence of any common tie between the members, the narrow margin between the whole sale rates and the retail rates in Indian cities leaving little economic advantage in the store system, the planning of their faith on absence of adulteration and correct weights and measures the insistence on cash payments—all these have been responsible for the failure of the co-operative store movement in this country. The Triplicane Society of Madras forms a splendid exception and from humble beginnings in 1898 it has attained a position of considerable importance serving its members through numerous branches. The society celebrated its silver jubilee in 1930.

**Producers Movement**—Producers co-operation in India is yet in a rudimentary stage. Half hearted attempts made to apply co-operative methods in the case of the artisans and cottage workers have not been attended with success. People engaged in these industries may be divided into three classes: (i) those working on their own account and selling their finished articles themselves; (ii) those working in their own home on behalf of some merchant or dealer, receiving wages on the piece-work system for the work done by them, and being provided with the raw materials from the merchants who give them the work, and (iii) those working in small *karkhanas* or factories under an employer, generally known as the *karkhandar* and receiving wages on the time-scale, somewhat on the lines of the workers employed in large scale industries. A large number of artisans are still carrying on their trade on their own account, and these are wholly in the hands of the money lenders, who charge exorbitant rates of interest. The latter also supply raw materials and purchase the finished articles at prices dictated by themselves. These transactions leave little margin to the worker who having a running debt with the merchants is obliged to deal with them without being able to resort to the competitive markets.

What the artisan requires is thus: (i) credit facilities; (ii) facilities for the purchase of raw materials and implements, and (iii) facilities for the sale of his product. The only thing that has been so far done is to organise credit societies for some of the artisans, hoping in a half hearted way for societies for purchase and for sale to follow later on. The most important cottage industry being hand loom weaving, attention was directed early to them and we have several *societies of weavers*. The societies for weavers in the Punjab affiliate themselves to the Co-operative Industrial Bank at Amritsar for finance. Besides this bank there are six unions at different centres to which the societies within their areas are affiliated as shareholders. They raise their own funds too by shares and compulsory deposits. The Co-operative Industrial Bank at Amritsar helps the weavers societies in the purchase of raw materials. The business branch of the bank—the sales depot at Lahore—sends to the societies weekly quotations and keeps them in touch with the trend of the market.

The indents from societies are received by the Bank which arranges for the purchase of the requirements from Amritsar itself—the most important commercial centre in the Punjab or from Ahmedabad and Bombay. The other six Unions also help in this work through the Lahore sales depot. For the sale of the finished goods however the societies are left to help themselves, the unions and bank help but little though the depot renders some service by securing orders keeping goods on deposit and by advising societies to prepare cloth of the pattern most in demand in the market.

Bombay, Madras and other provinces have also a number of weavers' societies, but nowhere have they developed into producers societies or have met with any marked success.

**Co-operative Housing Societies**—An important direction in which the co-operative movement has developed in urban areas on the non credit side is the provision of suitable housing accommodation to the lower middle classes at a fair rent. The housing movement represents a protest against exploitation of tenants by landlords in large cities. It has achieved a considerable measure of success in the Presidency of Bombay, where the Societies at the end of 1930 numbered 67 with a total working capital of 93 lakhs. Of the 67 societies, 23 are in the city of Bombay and its suburbs, 19 in Ahmedabad, 9 in Karachi and the rest in other parts of the province. Of the remaining provinces, Madras has 130 societies with a total working capital of 40 lakhs, and the rest of the provinces have only one or two. Among the Indian States only Mysore has 12 societies. The societies outside the Bombay Presidency are mere lending societies and do not undertake the construction of buildings as those in Bombay do.

The housing societies started so far are confined to the middle class men such as clerks, pleaders, traders and the like and are all on a communal basis. No housing societies have yet been started in this country for the working classes.

There are two main systems of co-operative housing: the individual ownership and the co-ownership or tenant co-partnership systems.

An important drawback of the *ownership* system is that the members of the society have an unrestricted right to transfer their property to any person, with the result that many houses built with the help of co-operative money, have passed into the hands of speculators. In order to remove this defect Bombay has introduced a new scheme known as the *tenant ownership* system. In this system the society takes a large plot of land on lease or by purchase, and after laying out roads if they do not exist already, divides the land into smaller plots and distributes them among the members, reserving some land for common purposes, for erecting a common hall and for a playground. The cost of development is a charge on the members' plots, the price of which varies according to their situation. The members hold the plots on a lease from the society on condition that in case of sale of their holding, before or after erecting a

building, they will give the first choice to the society or to a member recommended by it. Government undertakes to advance loans to members of this type of society to the extent of twice the capital paid by each member, repayable within 20 years, the maximum amount allowed to a member being Rs. 10,000. When all the houses are built, the society would look after the common property, settle disputes between members and generally to the work of a municipality for the colony.

In the *tenant co-partnership system*, the society takes up a large area of land and constructs buildings thereon for the residence of its members and makes provision for their common amenities. Members reside in the buildings as the tenants of the society. They contribute capital to the extent of 1/5 to 1/4 of total cost in proportion to the gross residential area provided. The remaining capital in addition to that contributed by the members, is raised by way of a loan. The Government of Bombay advances loans to the housing societies of this type to the extent of three-fourths the paid up capital repayable in 40 years by annual instalments with interest at 5% per cent. Governments of other provinces have recently commenced to advance long term loans to housing societies at about 5 per cent. In this system the position of the society as well as of the members is secured. The society holds a substantial stake of the members and there is no chance of default. Though no member is the owner of any building or its part in which he resides, yet all the members are joint-owners of all the buildings. It is a socialistic ideal in which the ownership rests in the community as a whole and not in individuals.

**Review.**—The Co-operative Societies Act of 1904 had limitations which were soon recognised and at a conference of the Registrars, a bill was drawn up which became the Co-operative Societies Act of 1912. This Act remedied the defects of its predecessor, authorized the registration of societies for purposes other than credit, substituted a scientific classification based on the nature of the liability for the arbitrary one into rural and urban and legalised the registration of Unions and Central Banks.

In 1914 the Government of India reviewed the situation in a comprehensive revolution and recommended a change in the policy regarding the grant of loans to members, so that they might lend money for domestic purposes as well as for agricultural ones in order that the members might confine their dealings with the Co-operative Societies and be weaned from the sowers. In 1914 the Macleagan Committee on Co-operation was appointed and its report in 1916 led to the reorganisation and overhauling of the whole administration of co-operation. Punctual repayment of loans was insisted upon and all those societies that failed to live up to the ideal of co-operation were sought to be eliminated. From this time onwards the share of non-officials in the movement assumed increasing importance and it came to be realised that for the success of the movement, decentralizing of the same was necessary. The Government of India Act of 1919 made co-operation a provincial transferred subject and the local Governments were left free to adapt the 1912 Act to their own requirements.

The steady growth of the Central Financing Agencies relieved the Registrars partly of the need for attending to this very important matter in the development of co-operation, but propaganda still remained the function of the Registrar and his staff paid or honorary, and it was perceived that non-official institutions should be established to take over this function from official hands. Accordingly Co-operative Institutes were started in various provinces in some cases as unitary societies reaching down to the village through their branches in the divisions and the district in other cases as a federation or union more or less complete of the primary societies. The part these non-official bodies began to play henceforth became increasingly important, some, adding to the primary function of propaganda others such as co-operative education, supervision over societies and even audit.

The steady progress of the movement—some times even too rapid—for nearly 20 years however was found hardly to lessen the colossal burden of the indebtedness of the ryot for co-operative credit necessarily confined itself to short-term loans. It was in the Punjab that the first Co-operative Land Mortgage Bank was started at Jhang in 1920. Soon after other provinces also followed suit.

While the movement was developing at a rapid pace it was found that financially the situation was worsening. Defaults in repayment were becoming increasingly common and Co-operative Committees of Enquiry were instituted in various provinces. The Central Provinces thought it necessary to have such a committee in 1922 while Bihar and Orissa followed with a similar committee in 1923. A few years after the Oakden Committee made similar inquiry for the U.P. The Towns and Committee for Madras and the Gilbert Committee for Burma. These Committees have carefully analysed the position in their respective provinces and have made recommendations for the consolidation and reorganisation of the co-operative credit organisation and the extension of the non-credit side of agricultural co-operation. The powers conferred upon the Local Government by the Act of 1919 to modify the Act of 1912 have been exercised so far in but few provinces such as Bombay, Burma, Madras and Bihar and Orissa. Bombay passed the Co-operative Societies Act of 1925 incorporating the suggestions made from time to time for the amendment of the previous All India Act. This new Act made the object of the movement still wider than that of its predecessor and its preamble refers to 'better living, better business and better methods of production as the aim of the movement. The chief features of the Bombay Act of 1925 are the adoption of a scientific system of classification of societies, the improvement of the procedure for liquidation of cancelled societies, the extension of summary powers of recovery to the awards of arbitrators and the provision of penalties against specified offences. The Burma Act came into force in 1927 and Orissa, the draft of a new Act is under consideration and the Bill will be very likely introduced in the council shortly. The progress of the

movement in forms other than credit has not been very remarkable and credit societies still predominate, especially the Agricultural Credit Societies.

The non credit movement has had naturally more obstacles to overcome than the credit but the former is slowly gathering force in the shape of sale societies for cotton in Kanarak, Gujarat and Khandesh, cattle insurance societies in Burma and irrigation societies in Bengal and the Southern Division of the Bombay Presidency. Perhaps the most remarkable instance of the co-operative movement in India is to be found in the Punjab where consolidation of holdings has been successfully attempted through co-operation. In the non-agricultural non credit sphere, a still smaller headway has been made. There are a number of housing societies especially in Bombay, Madras and Mysore and artisans societies and unskilled labour societies in Madras. It may be noted that on the agricultural side co-operative farming has hardly been touched and on the non credit side the consumers movement has made but meagre progress.

In 1926 the *Royal Commission on Agriculture* was appointed and co-operation formed only a part—though an important one—of its extensive enquiry. Recently in consequence of the appointment of the provincial committees under the *Indian Central Banking Enquiry Committee* the co-operative movement in the different provinces has been surveyed. But the provincial committees for obvious reasons, confined their inquiries to banking in relation to agriculture, small industries and trade. Thus only those aspects of the co-operative movement which have an intimate bearing on the credit needs of the population and the development of banking facilities have been examined while the need for separate enquiries into the whole movement

in the different provinces of the lines of those undertaken in C. P., U. P. and Madras and emphasised by the *Royal Commission on Agriculture* is still to be met. Bihar and Orissa recently got its movement examined by a committee which has published its report last year.

It may also be mentioned that the Indian States were not slow in introducing the co-operative movement within their limits and the movement in some of the more important of the States such as Hyderabad (Deccan), Mysore, Baroda, Gwalior and Indore has made considerable progress more or less on the same lines as those followed in the neighbouring British Indian Provinces.

The landmarks in the history of the co-operative movement in India are: the Co-operative Credit Societies Act of 1904, the Co-operative Societies Act of 1912, the MacLagan Committee Report 1917, the provincialisation of co-operation 1919, the establishment of institutions, unions and federations for propaganda, the Committee of Enquiry into the co-operative movement in several provinces, provincial legislation, the Report of the Royal Commission on Agriculture 1928 and Reports of the Indian Central and Provincial Banking Enquiry Committees 1931.

The movement has thus developed rapidly and the stages of its evolution may be briefly summarised as—agricultural credit, urban credit, central credit organisations, apex co-operative banks, propaganda by non-officials, non credit agricultural co-operation, urban co-operative banking, long term loans and debt redemption schemes, land mortgage banks, co-operative education, rectification and consolidation of the credit movement and organisation of supervision over primary societies.

TABLE No 1  
Number of Societies for all India showing the Increase since 1900-07

	Average for 4 years from 1900-07 to 1909-10	Average for 5 years from 1910 to 1914-15	Average for 5 years from 1915, 16 to 1919-20	Average for 5 years from 1920-21 to 1924-25	Average for 5 years from 1925-26 to 1929-30	1929-30	1930-31
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8
Central (including Provincial and Central Banks and Banking Unions)	17	231	304	506	587	598	907
Supervising and Guaranteeing (pioneers) (including Reinsurance Societies)			683	1,022	1,394	1,282	1,556
Agricultural (including Cattle Insurance Societies)	1,718	10,891	25,873	51,716	83,093	92,051	93,773
Non Agricultural	106	664	1,662	4,193	8,862	10,256	10,070
Total	1,926	11,788	28,477	57,707	93,936	1,04,187	1,06,166

TABLE 2  
Number of Societies by Province and States for 1930-31 only

Province	Population (Millions)	Central	Supervising and Organising Unions	Agricultural	Non Agricultural	Total Number of Societies	Number of Societies per 1,00,000 Inhabitants
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8
Bombay	21.0	20	108	4,800	878	5,698	26.9
Punjab	23.0	120	3	17,541	3,087	20,698	87.7
United Provinces	48.4	69	3	5,280	291	5,623	11.6
Bihar and Orissa	37.7	68	195	9,617	383	9,404	24.9
Bengal	50.1	120	3	21,464	2,087	23,614	47.1
Assam	8.6	19		1,304	90	1,413	16.4
Burma	13.1	18	424	2,347	179	2,972	22.7
Madras	48.7	32	484	13,826	1,568	14,978	31.9
Central Provinces and Berar	15.5	36	17	3,957	199	4,189	26.9
N. W. F. Province	2.4	1		239	17	257	10.6
Coorg	0.2	1	13	216	24	254	124.5
Amjer Merwar	0.6	7	2	547	98	654	109.0
Hyderabad Administered Area	0.1				18	18	18.0
Delhi	0.6	1		221	53	275	45.8
Total (British India)	209.5	507	1,220	79,628	8,709	90,084	33.4
Mysore	6.6	16		1,777	480	2,219	33.5
Kanara	2.4	6	1	1,661	119	1,787	43.6
Hyderabad	14.4	34		1,782	341	2,157	15.0
Bhopal	0.7	23	7	1,134	28	1,189	109.3
Gwalior	2.5			4,028	43	4,071	116.3
Indore	3.8	5		458	43	508	33.9
Kashmir	1.6	18		2,532	332	2,899	50.5
Travancore	5.1	1	28	1,446	385	1,810	35.5
Cochin	1.2	1		137	82	210	17.5
Total (Indian States)	98.8	100	86	14,145	1,821	16,102	41.5
Grand Total	308.3	607	1,256	93,773	10,580	1,06,106	34.4

TABLE NO. 3  
Number of Members for all India showing the increase since 1906-07

	Average for 4 years from 1906-07 to 1909-10	Average for 6 years from 1910-11 to 1914-15	Average for 5 years from 1915-16 to 1919-20	Average for 5 years from 1920-21 to 1924-25	Average for 5 years from 1925-26 to 1929-30	1929-30	1930-31
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8
Central (including Provident and Central Banks and Banking Unions)	1,987	23,677	99,920	1,03,822	2,12,093	2,31,711	2,02,099
Supervising and Guaranteeing Unions (including Re-insurance Societies)			10,971	24,487	84,821	35,974	35,512
Agricultural (including Cattle Insurance Societies)	1,07,643	4,59,096	9,02,930	10,61,098	27,01,562	31,21,843	31,05,925
Non Agricultural (including other Insurance Societies)	54,267	89,157	2,26,071	4,93,509	8,97,279	10,60,661	11,42,837
Total number of Members of primary Societies	1,61,910	5,48,253	11,29,941	21,54,607	36,88,841	41,81,904	43,08,262

TABLE No. 4  
Number of Members by Provinces and States for 1930-31 - July

Province	Population (Millions)	Central (including Provincial and Central Banks and Banking Unions)	Supervising and Co-ordinating (including Mutual Insurance Societies)	Agricultural (including Co-operative Insurance Societies)	Non Agricultural (including other Insurance Societies)	Total Number of Members of primary Societies	Number of Members of primary Societies per 1,000 Inhabitants
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8
Madras	45.7	16,838	11,761	7,14,925	2,61,925	9,70,745	21.0
Bombay	21.9	13,450	2,705	3,89,450	2,35,210	6,74,060	28.1
Bengal	60.1	25,185	298	5,85,285	2,25,527	7,00,812	15.2
Bihar and Orissa	37.7	12,074	11,182	2,27,554	24,908	2,64,462	6.7
United Provinces	48.4	10,814	108	1,19,558	23,178	1,47,736	8.1
Punjab	23.6	35,860	2,568	5,09,290	1,10,820	6,78,616	28.8
Burma	13.1	1,840	2,568	23,390	32,345	58,741	6.5
Central Provinces and Berar	18.6	58,352	4,677	50,315	1,10,340	78,615	4.9
Assam	2.4	1,382	172	5,928	11,709	7,792	8.1
North West Frontier Province	0.2	827	205	11,689	2,448	14,032	70.2
Coorg	0.0	1,612	1.22	12,114	6,494	18,608	21.0
Ajmer Merwara	0.1	485	1.22	5,423	6,173	6,173	61.7
Hyderabad Administered Area	0.6	1,75,760	33,708	27,10,037	2,37.2	7,705	13.0
Dahli	296.9	1,75,760	33,708	27,10,037	2,37.2	7,705	13.0
Total (British India)						30,81,300	18.7
Mysore	6.8	3,187	80	70,105	64,928	1,34,928	30.4
Pondicherry	2.4	1,317	23,508	12,113	15,811	58,761	19.5
Hyderabad	14.4	4,209	153	37,208	15,812	58,761	19.5
Bhopal	0.7	2,488	153	20,199	452	20,810	30.4
Gwalior	3.5	7,225	153	69,420	897	70,307	20.1
Indore	1.8	1,846	153	8,005	4,701	13,305	19.5
Kashmir	3.0	3,890	1,616	47,262	6,060	51,222	18.1
Travancore	5.1	2,517	1,616	1,65,598	63,961	2,19,259	43.0
Cochin	1.1	193	1,616	1,22,268	12,085	24,328	20.3
Total (Indian States)	38.8	26,306	1,801	4,53,688	1,71,074	6,28,032	16.2
Grand Total	388.3	2,02,066	35,512	31,63,925	11,42,537	43,08,262	14.0

TABLE 5  
Working Capital for all India showing the increase since 1900-07

	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8
		Average for 4 years from 1900-07 to 1909-10	Average for 5 years from 1900-07 to 1914-15	Average for 5 years from 1900-07 to 1914-20	Average for 5 years from 1900-07 to 1921-25	Average for 5 years from 1900-07 to 1926-30	1929-30	1930-31
Share Capital paid up		Rs (1,000)	Rs (1,000)	Rs (1,000)	Rs (1,000)	Rs (1,000)	Rs (1,000)	Rs (1,000)
Loans and deposits held at the end of the year from members		1319	88 87	2 21.97	3 28.66	9 04.17	11 93.00	12 40.83
Loans and deposits held at the end of the year from Societies		1412	89 28	90.30	2 34.43	5 03.42	5 08.02	6 77.93
Loans and deposits held at the end of the year from Provincial or Central Banks		13 08	1 81.42	47.81	1 19.08	2 02.88	1 57.79	3 20.24
Loans and deposits held at the end of the year from Government		5 86	10 87	25 58	67.69	1 61.84	1 81.85	1 74.81
Loans and deposits held at the end of the year from non members and other sources		10 60	1 41.08	4 70.25	10 06.22	27 09.68	27 58.99	28 13.70
Reserve and other Funds		1 67	25 00	1 23.92	8 12.38	7 13.21	9 29.45	10 32.12
Total		68 12	5,48 42	15 18 47	26 96 26	74,80,18	89 51 78	91 01,24



Table No. 6  
Working Capital by Provinces and States for 1930-31 only

Province	Population	Share Capital Paid up	Loans and Deposits held at the end of the Year from					Reserve and other Funds.	Total	Number of Annas and per head of Population
			Members.	Societies	Provincial or Central Banks	Government	Non Members and other sources			
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11
	Millions	Rs. (1,000)	Rs. (1,000)	Rs. (1,000)	Rs. (1,000)	Rs. (1,000)	Rs. (1,000)	Rs. (1,000)	Rs. (1,000)	Annas
Madras	46.7	2,42,16	81,36	88,52	6,68,16	44,14	5,67,60	1,27,94	1,00,00	48
Bombay	21.9	1,77,46	2,91,03	68,82	2,96,59	47,10	4,04,35	1,04,81	1,00,00	42
Bengal	50.1	1,94,92	17,11	10,96	5,50,41	77	5,66,02	1,59,32	1,00,00	102
Bihar and Orissa	37.7	56,42	17,84	8,73	2,44,72	67	2,10,64	64,39	1,00,00	50
United Provinces	48.4	56,61	9,49	2,73	6,68,09	18	52,92	42,91	1,00,00	25
Punjab	23.6	1,81,15	89,53	78,84	6,33,83	15,61	5,69,80	2,50,93	1,00,00	7
Burma	13.1	88,78	12,57	5,17	59,83	4,06	24,56	75,07	1,00,00	132
Central Provinces and Berar	13.5	34,47	8,31	31,59	2,12,10	22	1,89,88	66,17	1,00,00	33
Assam	2.4	8,08	6,17	1,98	2,02,09	93	24,59	10,01	1,00,00	56
North-West Frontier Province	0.2	2,08	37	18	2,26	9	2,99	47	1,00,00	15
Coorg	0.2	2,25	37	18	10,41	8	15,84	9,47	1,00,00	9
Alam-Mawra	0.6	6,73	3,53	1,13	10,41	8	15,84	9,47	1,00,00	88
Hyderabad administered Area	0.1	1,96	2,05	1,13	10,41	8	15,84	9,47	1,00,00	125
Dahli	0.6	2,89	1,09	1,5	8,28	8	10,96	2,11	1,00,00	87
Total (British India)	269.5	10,60,17	6,13,08	2,98,15	27,40,03	1,13,54	26,29,61	9,07,08	82,50,56	50
Myore	3.6	48,89	33,50	4,92	97,16	3,85	48,81	24,09	1,00,00	48
Hydrabad	2.4	48,89	4,98	2,31	1,00,00	8,82	5,76	2,00	1,00,00	60
Madras	14.4	48,81	4,98	2,31	78,27	8,82	5,76	2,00	1,00,00	28
Govalur	3.6	15,03	1,55	9,00	8,64	4,54	80	2,00	1,00,00	46
Indore	1.8	2,51	5,01	10	14,58	2,18	15,29	20,63	1,00,00	47
Kashmir	3.0	24,42	6,01	83	32,52	4,55	18,94	13,46	1,00,00	43
Travancore	1.2	32,52	6,01	1,62	10,22	1,42	10,74	1,67	1,00,00	23
Cochin	1.2	3,03	5,10	1,06	4,11	27	6,01	3,06	1,00,00	28
Total (Indian States)	39.8	1,30,66	64,85	24,08	1,89,56	61,27	1,89,19	1,25,08	8,31,66	34
Grand Total	308.3	12,40,88	6,77,93	3,20,24	29,29,59	1,74,81	28,15,70	10,32,14	91,91,22	48

# Statistics of Co-operation

395

TABLE 7

Operations of Co-operative Societies, 1930-31

In Thousands of Rupees

	Provincial Banks.	Central Banks.	Agricultural Societies		Non Agri- cultural Societies.	
			Credit	Non Credit	Credit	Non Credit
Number	10	597	83,858	9 854	5 126	5 402
Working Capital —						
Share Capital	67.01	2,91.78	4 36.60		4 45.44	
Loans and deposits held from—						
Members	} 4,70.48	18 62.76	1,82.74		4 95.19	
Non Members			1 46.57		4 35.88	
Societies	44.10	2 42.17	22.50		11.49	
Provincial or Central Banks	2,58.33	4,08.94	21 27.98		1,74.35	
Government	17.49	56.84	23.22		77.39	
Reserve and other Funds	40.24	2 04.61	6,53.93		1 33.34	
Total	8,97.61	30,67.10	85 93.58		16 73.00	
Loans made during the year to—						
Individuals	4,07.36	83.07	8 08.58		10,80.99	
Banks and Societies	3 42.77	11 86.88	61.97		1 05.06	
Loans due by—						
Individuals	6.05	55.16	30 69.42		12 51.71	
Of which overdue			9 00.86		1 61.90	
Banks and Societies	5 21.05	28 61.32	77.12		62.63	
Profits	4.04	52.30	1 87.91		58.44	

## Societies : Literary, Scientific and Social.

**AGRICULTURAL AND HORTICULTURAL SOCIETY OF INDIA (Calcutta)**—Founded 1820. A Class Annual subscription Rs 22 Rs tranchees Rs 8 B Class Annual subscription Rs 12 Secretary S Percy Lancaster, F.L.S. F.R.S., M.R.A.S. Office Superintendent R C Christian, 1 Alipore Road, Alipore

**AGRI-HORTICULTURAL SOCIETY OF BURMA**—Superintendent C A Giffening, Agri-Horti cultural Gardens, Kawdagway, Rangoon

**AGRI-HORTICULTURAL SOCIETY OF MADRAS**—Established 1855 Quarterly subscription for members in Class A Rs 7 in Class B Rs 3 President H E The Governor of Madras Chairman C B Watkins, C.I.E. I.O.S. Hon Secretary Mr B S Nirody, M.Sc. Hon Treasurer Rao Bahadur V Shun mugam Moodeliar, Iyannampett, S W Madras

**ANGLO INDIAN LEAGUE**—Established 1909, for the protection of the interests of Anglo Indians Subscription Rs 5 a year President Dr H W B Morono, Ph.D. Secretary V C Bastien, 51, Dharamtola Street, Calcutta

**ANTHROPOLOGICAL SOCIETY OF BOMBAY**—Founded 1886, to promote the prosecution of Anthropological research in India, to correspond with Anthropological Societies throughout the world to hold monthly meetings for reading and discussing papers, and to publish a journal containing the transactions of the Society Annual subscription Rs 10 President R P Masani, M.A. Hon Secretary Dr N A Thoothi, B.A. D Phil (Oxon.) Office Address 172, Hornby Road, Bombay

**BENARES MATHEMATICAL SOCIETY**—Founded in 1918 for the encouragement and promotion of research in the various branches of Pure and Applied Mathematics, and in the History of Mathematics. It conducts a journal 'The Proceedings of the Benares Mathematical Society' in which original papers on Mathematics are published and maintains a library. There are about 60 members from all parts of India. Admission fee Rs 10 Annual subscription Rs 12 (resident members) and Rs 5 (non resident members). Life President. Dr G. S. Prasad, M.A. (Oxforb) D.Sc., Secretary Prof Chand Prasad, M.A., B.Sc. Treasurer Prof Pashupati Prasad, M.A., B.Sc.

**BHANDARKAR ORIENTAL RESEARCH INSTITUTE, POONA**—The Institute was inaugurated on the 6th of July 1917, the 80th birthday of late Sir E. G. Bhandarkar, at the hands of H. E. Lord Willingdon, who became its first President. Its objects are to publish critical editions of texts and original works bearing on Oriental Antiquities, to provide an up-to-date Oriental Library, to train students in the methods of research and to act as an information bureau on all points connected with Oriental Studies. The valuable library of the late Dr Sir E. G. Bhandarkar, which he

had bequeathed already to the Institute, was after his demise handed over by his executors to the Institute, and is now located in the Central Hall of the Institute. Since the 1st of April 1918 the Government of Bombay have transferred to the custody of the Institute the unique collection of nearly 20,000 manuscripts formerly in charge of the Deccan College together with a maintenance grant of Rs 3,000 a year. Government have likewise entrusted to the Institute a grant of Rs 12,000 a year for the publication of the P. B. S. and the Government Oriental Series. The Institute has undertaken to edit *Mahabharata* critically at the request of the Chief of Aundhi who has promised a total grant of Rs one lakh annually for that purpose. Grants are being received from the Government of India (Rs 4,000 annually) the University of Bombay, (Rs 8,000 a year) and the Government of Bombay (Rs 6,000 a year). Burma, Baroda and Mysore as well as several Southern Maharashtra States. The Institute has a Journal called *Annals of the Bhandarkar Institute* published four times a year. It also held under its auspices the First Oriental Conference on the 5th, 6th and 7th of November 1910 under the patronage of H. E. Sir George Lloyd and the presidency of Sir E. G. Bhandarkar. Thanks to liberal donations from the Tatas and the Jain community supplemented by Grants in Aid from the Government of Bombay, the Institute is housed in a fine building near the hills behind the Home of the Servants of India Society. Since August 1927 the Institute has been conducting regular M.A. classes in Sanskrit, Pali, Ardhamagadhi and Ancient Indian Culture, where at present over 30 students, paying Rs 30 per term, are attending. These classes have been recognised by the Bombay University and placed on a regular inter-collegiate basis. Minimum membership dues Rs 10 a year or Rs 100 compounded for life. Members can subject to certain conditions, borrow books from the library and get the *Annals* free and other publications (a list covering about 100 names sent free upon request) at concession rates. Secretary Dr S. K. Belvalkar M.A., Ph.D. (Harvard), I.N.S.

**BHARATA ITIHASA SANSHODHANA MANDALA, POONA**—Founded in 1910, generally to encourage and foster critical study of and research in Indian History and especially to collect and conserve historical documents, etc., relating to the same. The Mandala is entirely supported by public subscriptions and holds fortnightly meetings and annual conferences for historical discussions which are usually published in the Quarterly Journal. It has a library of its own and a permanent museum of historical exhibits and curiosities and a very beautiful collection of Indian paintings of all pens and schools. The Mandala besides publishing its Quarterly, edits and publishes original documents and monographs on his

torical subject, both in the *Surreys*, i.e. 'Own' and *Purushada*, &c., Recommended series Membership dues from Rs. 3 to Rs. 300 annually with varying rights and privileges which may be compounded for life. Members subject to certain conditions can borrow books and get the Quarterly free and other Mandala Publications at concession rates. President C V Vaidya M.A., LL.B., Secretaries D V Potdar B.A. and Shri Sardar G N Majumdar, M.L.A. Treasurer A V Patwardhan B.A. Address 312 13, Sadaashiv Peth, Poona City

**BOMBAY ART SOCIETY.**—Founded 1888, to promote and encourage Art by exhibitions of Pictures and Applied Arts, and to assist in the establishment and maintenance of a permanent gallery for pictures and other works of Art. Annual exhibition usually held every January. Annual subscription Rs. 10. Life member Rs. 100. Hon. Secretary V V Qali, Bar-at-Law. Office Secretariat, Ground Floor Bombay

**BOMBAY BRANCH OF THE ROYAL ASIATIC SOCIETY.**—Founded 1804 to investigate and encourage Oriental Arts Sciences and Literature. Annual subscription Rs. 60. Secretary J B Tilley Town Hall, Bombay

**BOMBAY MEDICAL UNION.**—Founded 1888 to promote friendly intercourse and exchange of views and experiences between its members and to maintain the interest and status of the medical profession in Bombay and the Presidency. The entrance fee for Resident members Rs. 5 monthly subscription Rs. 2. Absent members Rs. 1 and non-resident members yearly subscription Rs. 5. Hon. President Dr K K Dadasahebji Hon. Vice-Presidents Dr Jivraj Mehta and Dr (Mrs) D J B Dadasahebji, Hon. Librarians Dr G Coelho and Dr V B Desai, Hon. Treasurer Dr R. D. P. Mody, Hon. Secretaries Dr Sorab Popal and Dr M. B. Thakore Bhavakshi Lodge Building French Bridge, Chowpatty, Bombay

**BOMBAY NATURAL HISTORY SOCIETY** (Registered under Act XXI of 1860).—Founded 1883 to promote the study of Natural History in all its branches. The Society has a membership of about 1,400 all over the world and a museum with a representative collection of the different vertebrates and invertebrates found in the Indian Empire and Ceylon. In 1921 the Society was entrusted with the management of the Natural History Section of the Prince of Wales Museum and a great part of the Society's collections have been transferred to that Museum. A Journal is published at varying times during the year which contains articles on natural history and sport as well as descriptions of new species and local lists of different orders. The Society's library is open to members and books may be borrowed under special arrangement by members residing in the museum. The Society's

Taxidermist Department undertakes the curing and mounting of trophies for members. Annual subscription Rs. 25. Entrance fee Rs. 10. Patrons H H The Viceroy of India H R H The Prince of Wales Vice-Patrons H R H The Maharaja of Cutch G.C.S.I. G.C.I.E. H R H The Maharaja of Jodhpur K.C.I.B. K.C.V.O. H R H The Maharaja of Rewa, K.C.I.B. H R H The Maharaja of Bhavnagar and Mr V Evans Liverpool, Sir David Barr Kt., & S Vernay Esq., London. President H R H The Rt Hon Major-General Sir Frederick Sykes G.C.I.E., G.B.E., K.C.B. Vice-Presidents Mr R. D. Bell C.I.E., 108 H R H The Maharaja of Cutch, G.C.S.I. G.C.I.E. Rev E Blatter, B.J. Ph.D. F.L.S. Honorary Secretaries Sir Reginald Spence Kt., F.R.S. M.I.C. and Mr P M D Sanderson, F.R.S. Curator S H Fraser C.M.S. M.I.C. Asst. Curators C McCann V S La Perouse Heart Clerk Mr A F Fernandes Office 6 Apollo Street Bombay

**BOMBAY SANITARY ASSOCIATION.**—Founded to create an educated public opinion with regard to sanitary matters in general, (a) to diffuse the knowledge of sanitation and hygiene generally, and of the prevention of the spread of disease amongst all classes of people by means of lectures leaflets and practical demonstrations and, if possible by holding classes and examinations, (c) to promote sanitary science by giving prizes, rewards or medals to those who may by diligent application add to our knowledge in sanitary science by original research or otherwise (d) to arrange for home, talk or simple practical lectures for mothers and girls in the various localities and different chawls, provided the people in such localities or chawls give facilities. The Sanitary Institute Building in Princess Street which has lately been built by the Association at a cost of nearly Rs. 1,00,000 the foundation stone of which was laid by Lady Willington in March, 1914, and opened in March, 1915 is a large and handsome structure with a large Lecture Hall, Library Museum, etc. and also provides accommodation for King George V And Tuberculosis League Dispensary transferred to the Municipality in 1924 and Museum and the office of the Assistant Health Officer and D Wards and the Vaccination Station. Hon. Secretary Dr J B Nerurkar, B.Sc., L.M.S., D.P.H. (Camb.), Executive Health Officer, Bombay

**BRITISH AND FOREIGN BIBLE SOCIETY** Since 1811 the British and Foreign Bible Society has been at work in this country. It has 6 Auxiliaries in India and an Agency in Burma. The first Auxiliary was established in Calcutta, in 1811, then followed the Bombay Auxiliary in 1812 the Madras Auxiliary in 1820, the North India Auxiliary in 1845 the Punjab Auxiliary in 1868 the Bangalore Auxiliary in 1875 while the Burma Agency was founded in 1899. The Bible or some portion of it is now to be had in over 100 different Indian languages and dialects and the circulation throughout India and Burma reached 1,123,863 issues in 1920. The Bible, Testaments, and Por

tions in the various vernaculars are sold at rates which the very poorest can pay, and at considerable loss to the Society. Grants of English Scriptures are made to Students who pass University examinations, as under—

The New Testament and Psalms to Matriculates and the Bible to Graduates.

Portions of Scriptures in the important vernaculars have been prepared in raised type

for the use of the Blind and large grants of money are annually given to the different Missions, to enable them to carry on Colportage and Bible Women's work. Besides the British and Foreign Bible Society, there is Bible work carried on in India, and Burma in a much smaller way by the Bible Translation Society—which is connected with the Baptist Missionary Society—the National Bible Society of Scotland, the American Bible Society and the Tranquebar Tamil Bible Society.

The following table shows the growth in the British & Foreign Bible Society's work during the past few years in India and Burma—

TABLE OF CIRCULATION OF THE B.F.B.S. IN INDIA

Auxiliaries	1930	1929	1928	1927
Calcutta	174,883	204,836	230,496	174,924
Bombay	197,193	191,151	197,049	180,593
Madras	264,675	272,403	232,852	223,125
Bangalore	22,179	36,355	20,251	68,986
North India	212,457	193,539	198,898	104,272
Punjab	173,020	120,721	162,560	106,628
Burma	79,506	79,140	74,896	74,613
Total	1,123,863	1,097,645	1,138,004	976,091

These returns do not include the copies which any Auxiliary has supplied to London or to any other Auxiliaries during the year.

**BRITISH INDIAN PROTESTANT ASSOCIATION**—To protect the interests of Domiciled Europeans, Anglo Indians and Indians alike. *President* Raja Rishabh Chandra Law, C.I.E. *Joint Hon. Secretary* Dr H. W. B. Moreno, Ph.D. *Office* 5, Marabon Street, Calcutta.

**BRITISH MEDICAL ASSOCIATION** (Bombay Branch)—Founded 1886 to promote Medical and the Allied Sciences and the maintenance of the honour and interests of the Medical Profession. *Secretary* Dr B. B. Yodh, Raval Building, Lamington Road, Bombay.

**CALCUTTA CHESS SOCIETY**—To encourage Chess and Chess contests, open to all. *Patrons* J. R. Capablanca and Sir W. E. Greaves, Kt., LL.D. *President* The Hon. Mr. Justice M. N. Mukerji, M.A., B.L. *Vice-President* Dr H. W. B. Moreno, *Hon. Secretary* G. Dhara, *Hon. Treasurer* B. B. Gosh, 98, Lower Circular Road, Calcutta.

**CHILDREN'S AID SOCIETY** was established in 1927 to help forward the operation of the Bombay Children's Act by taking over responsibility for the maintenance of the Umar Khadi Children's Remand Home, for the organisation of inquiry work regarding the cases of boys and girls dealt with by the Juvenile Court for the upkeep of a Junior Reformatory School for boys under 12, and for the co-ordination of work done by voluntary supervision workers appointed by the Court. The Society is a private charitable organisation with a grant-in-aid

from Government. Its work lies amongst destitute children hailing from all parts of India, Juvenile offenders less than 10 years of age and children offended against by adult persons. *President* H. H. The Rt. Hon. Sir Frederick Sykes, P.C., *Vice-President* The Hon. Mr. W. F. Hudson C.I.E., I.O.S., *Chairman* Mr. C. P. Bramble B.A. *Actg. Hon. Treasurer* Mr. Meyer Nisam, M.A., J.P. *Secretary* Miss M. K. Davis, B.A.

**EUROPEAN ASSOCIATION**—The European Association was established in 1883 under the title of the European and Anglo Indian Defence Association and was re-established in 1912 under the title of the European Defence Association, but the present title was adopted in 1913. The Association has for its major object the organisation of European influence in the political life of India. The Head Offices (Central Administration) are at 17 Stephen Court, Park Street, Calcutta. *President* Mr. R. Villiers *Vice-President* Mr. T. Gavin Jones *Actg. General Secretary* Mr. C. P. Lawson *Assistant General Secretary* Mr. H. L. Walker *Hon. General Treasurer* Mr. G. B. Morton. *Publication* The Review of India obtainable from the General Secretary.

#### BRANCHES OF THE EUROPEAN ASSOCIATION

**ASSAM**—*Chairman*, Mr. L. A. Roddy

**BENGAL, EASTERN**—*Chairman*, Mr. N. K. Todd *Secretary*, Mr. H. Macaulay

- BENGAL, WESTERN**—*Chairman* Mr D M Arnold, *Secretary* Mr W B Curtain
- BIHAR NORTH**—*Chairman* Major A I. Heston, *S.O., M.C. Secretary* Mr W H Meyrick, M.C.
- BOMBAY**—*Chairman* Mr J R Abercrombie, *Secretary* Mr J D Boyle
- CACHAR**—*Chairman* Mr R H Hosack, *Secretary* Mrs D Hosack
- CALCUTTA**—*Secretary*, Mr H L Walker
- CUTTACK**—*Chairman* Mr L. F. W. Nolan, *Secretary* Mr L M. Crossfield
- DARJEELING**—*Chairman & Secretary* Mr K Davaport
- DOOARS**—*Chairman* Mr G P Macpherson, *Secretary* Mr A V Pullan
- KANKINARRAI**—*Chairman*, Mr C L Connor, *Secretary* Mr J R Hale
- MADRAS**—*Chairman* Mr W O Wright, *Secretary* Mr F L James
- MANBRUM**—*Chairman*, Mr J V. Grace, *Secretary*, Mr B Wilson, *Haig M.I. Chem.*
- NAGHUR**—*Chairman* Mr A A Bray, *Secretary* Miss M D Moore
- PUNJAB**—*Chairman*, Mr P H Guest, *Secretary*, Major R. Corridon, *M.V.O. M.B.E.*
- SIND**—*Chairman*, Mr H B Bigg Withers, *Secretary* Mr M R Carter
- SYLHET**—*Chairman* Mr J W Hallan, *Secretary*, Mr V I Tebbutt
- TRICHYPOOLY**—*Chairman* Mr Richard Martin, *Secretary* Miss D I S Martin
- UNITED PROVINCES**—*Chairman* Mr T Gavin Jones, *Secretary* Mr J J Fair
- INDIAN ASSOCIATION FOR THE CULTIVATION OF SCIENCE (Calcutta)**—*Honorary Secretary*, Sir C V Raman, Kt., M.A., Ph.D., D.Sc., LL.D., F.R.S., N.L., 210, Bow Bazar Street, Calcutta
- INDIAN CHEMICAL SOCIETY**—Was founded in 1924 with Sir P O Ray as *President*, located in the University College of Science building, 92 Upper Circular Road, Calcutta. *Prof Dr B. J. Ghosh, President*, Sir P O Ray, Dr (Hilbert) J. Fowler, Dr U N Brahmachari, *Prof Dr N R Dhar*, *Prof Dr H I Watson*, and *Prof Dr S B Bhattacharya* *Vice-Presidents*, *Prof P C Mitra*, *Hon. Secretary*, *Prof Dr H K Sen*, *Hon. Treasurer*, *Prof Dr J C Ghosh* and *Prof Dr A C Sircar* *Hon. Editors*, *Dr Mata Prasad*, *Prof Dr H J Dunsford*, *Prof Dr B Dey*, *Prof Dr S D Munshi*, *Prof Dr K H Hassan*, *Prof Dr P. Neogy*, *Mr P R Ray*, *Rev Father J Van Hecke*, *Rao Bahadur M B Ramaswami Sivan*, *Dr J K Chowdhury*, *Dr S. Dutta*, *Prof Dr Sudhinarayan Ghosh*, *Prof Dr P C Guha*, *Prof Dr R F Hunter*, *Dr A N Kanyappa*, *Mr P S MacMohan*, *Prof Dr A. R. Normand*, *Prof Dr B. Sanjiva Rao*, *Prof Dr R C Ray*, and *Prof P H Sarkar*,

- Members of the Council*, *Mr G Banerjee, Asst. Secretary and Asst. Editor*, and *Dr S Choudhury, Asst. Editor*
- Bombay Branch**, *Rev Father J F Cairns, President*, *Dr Mata Prasad* and *Mr H S Pant*, *Joint Secretaries*
- Lahore Branch**, *Prof S S Bhattacharya, President*, *Dr J N Ray*, *Secretary*
- Madras Branch**, *Mr W F Smith, President*, *Dr A V Mannady Nair*, *Dr K I. Moudgill* and *Rao Bahadur J. Vignawanath* *Hon. Secretaries*
- The Society publishes a monthly Journal dealing with original researches in Chemistry in India. Subscription to Fellows Rs 16. Non Fellows Rs 16. Fellowship is open to graduates of Chemistry and to those who are interested with the progress of Chemistry. Particulars and Election form can be had from the *Hon. Secretary*, Indian Chemical Society, P O Box 10857, 92 Upper Circular Road, Calcutta.
- INDIAN INSTITUTE OF POLITICAL AND SOCIAL SCIENCE**—Founded on 30th March 1917 to promote a systematic study of political and social science in general and Indian political and social problems in particular in all their aspects taking the terms political and social in their widest sense to organize free and well informed discussions on current political and social topics as well as on the tract political and social questions to formulate considered views on current political and social questions to publish literature and make representations from time to time on questions arising or necessary to be raised in the interest of the public and to form and maintain a library for the promotion of the above objects. *Office*, Servants of India Society, Sandhurst Road, Girgaum, Bombay. *President*, M A Jinnah, *Bar-at-Law*, *Vice-Presidents*, Mr Jamnadas M. Mehta, *Bar-at-Law*, M.L.A., Mr Bhulabhai J. Desai, M.A., LL.B., *Advocate*, *Hon. Secretaries*, Mr S G Varty, M.A. and Mr Navil Govindji, *Treasurer*, Mr V R Bhende
- INDIAN LEAGUE OF NATIONS UNION**—(Central Committee)—*High Honours* the Maharaja of Bikaner (*President*), the Hon. Sir Henry Moncreiff Smith, Kt. (*Chairman*), Mr U N Sen (*Hon. Secretary and Treasurer*), the Hon. Sir George Schuster, K.C., the Hon. Sir B. Mitra, K.C.S.I., Sir John Thompson, K.C.M.G., Sir Laurence Graham, K.C.I.E., Mr J D Billa, Mr C K Ray, C.I.E., Miss Norah Hill and Mr P Mukherji, *Hon. Secretary*, Mr L N Sen, 4, Underhill Lane, (Hill Lines) Delhi
- INDIAN LEAGUE OF NATIONS UNION**—*President*, H R The Maharaja of Bikaner, *Hon. Secretary*, Mr L N Sen, 4 Underhill Lane, (Hill Lines), Delhi, or Associated Press of India, Hotel Cecil, Simla
- DELHI**—*Hon. Sec*, The Rev J C Chatterjee, M.A., 17, Roshanara Mansions, Delhi.
- KALIMPONG**—*Hon. Secretary*, Miss Hobblington, Lal Kotli, Kalimpong
- SRINAGAR**—*Hon. Secretary*, Dr Ernest Neave, Srinagar

**AMRITHA**—Hon. Secretary Mr G R. Sathi, Hall Gate Amritsar

**SINHA**—Hon. Secretary Mr S V Haldipur, M.B.E. BA LL.B., Kalyan Grove, Simla

**LUCKNOW**—Hon. Secretary Dr V S. Ram, Lucknow University, Lucknow

**BOMBAY**—Hon. Secretary Mr M V Venkate Swarnam League of Nations Union, Bombay 1

**INDIAN MATHEMATICAL SOCIETY**.—Founded in 1907 for the advancement of Mathematical studies in India. It conducts a bi-monthly journal in which papers on mathematical subjects are published and maintains a library with current mathematical periodicals in all languages and new books on the subject. The library is located in the Ferguson College, Poona, whence the journals and books are circulated to members by post. The journal of the Society is published in Madras. There are about 250 members from all parts of India. President, Prof M T Narasimhan, M.A., Malleswaram, Bangalore. Secretaries, Dr R. Vaidyanatha Swami, M.A., P.S. University, Madras and Prof Mukund Lal, M.A., Government College, Lahore. Librarian, Prof V B Nair, M.A. Poona.

**INDIAN ROADS & TRANSPORT DEVELOPMENT ASSOCIATION LTD**.—The Association was formed in 1926 and registered in October 1927 having a Council with Headquarters in Bombay and Branches at Calcutta, Bombay, Madras, Karachi, Assam and Lahore, each with a local Committee.

The subscription for membership of the Association are —

	per annum
	Rs
Associate Members	5
Ordinary Members	10
Supporting Members	300

The aims and objects of the Association are to promote the cause of Road and Motor Transport Development throughout India by making representations to the Government of India, Governments of Provinces, District Boards and other public bodies concerned, regarding the construction, improvement and maintenance of roads and bridges and methods of transport, to make representations to all or any of the bodies regarding the adjustment of taxation, customs duties and excise affecting motor vehicles and other modes of transport and employment of same in such a manner as to facilitate the development of motor transport throughout India to educate the public by means of propaganda work and to create authoritative public opinion with regard to the needs of and advantages to be derived from improved road communications and use of motor transport.

All persons, Associations, firms or Companies interested in Road and Motor Transport Development and their problems are eligible for election as members.

The present constitution of the Council of the Association is —

**President** The Hon. ble Mr H Miller J.P. **Vice-President** H R Ormerod, Esq. J.P. **Members of Council** Major-General Sir Reginald Ford, K.C.M.G., C.B., D.S.O. Sir Ness Wadia K.B.E., C.I.E. J.P., Sir Hugh G Cooke A.C.A. J.P., G H Cooke Esq. J.P. F H Anceley Esq., R J Watson Esq., S Guevrek Esq., H S Sayer, Esq. J. Humphrey Esq. C.B.E. M.L.C., H S Captain, Esq. B.A., Barr-at-Law, General Secretary Lieut Colonel H G Smith C.B.E., M.O.

Branches are already in existence in Bombay, Calcutta, Madras, Karachi, Assam and Lahore and others will be formed as and when occasion demands. The application for membership should be made to the General Secretary of the Association at 41 Nicol Road, Ballard Estate, Bombay, or to the Secretaries of the Branches —

Bombay—P.O. Box No 853  
Calcutta—P.O. Box No 2236  
Madras—P.O. Box No 1270  
Karachi—P.O. Box No 168  
Assam—P.O. Mohanghat  
Lahore—P.O. Box No 165  
Rangoon—P.O. Box No 333

**INDIAN SOCIETY OF ORIENTAL ART (Calcutta)**.—

**President** Sir Rajendra Nath Mukherjee, Kt. C.I.E. K.O.V.O. **Vice Presidents** The Hon. ble Raja Sir Moonmotha Nath Roy Chowdhury of Santosh Kt. Mr J N Basu, M.A. M.L.C. and Mr G N Tagore **Joint Hon. Secs.** Mr P N Tagore and Mr N N Tagore, **Hon. Treasurer** Bai F L De Bahadur **Asst. Secretary** Mr P K Chatterjee. Office 11, Samavaya Mansions, 1st Floor, Calcutta.

**INDIA SUNDAY SCHOOL UNION**.—The India

Sunday School Union is an interdenominational organisation having for its object the strengthening of religious and moral education throughout the Indian Empire. It embraces a score of Auxiliaries, which are generally associated with language areas. There is a number of full time workers, European and Indian, but much help is given in all parts of the organisation by honorary helpers.

The I S S U was founded in Allahabad in 1876. Its general committee is made up of representatives from the National Christian Council of India, from the auxiliaries, and from other sources. Funds for the carrying on of the work are partially found in India, but the major part is still provided by The World's Sunday School Association. The headquarters of the Union is at Concor in the Nigri Hills where besides the office and well-stocked book shop there is The St. Andrew Teacher Training Institution. In this Institution leaders in religious education from all parts of India are trained for their duties.

Besides the central training college the chief activities of the Union are the providing of literature for the religious educational needs of India, good literature for teachers and for children, extension courses of lectures delivered in English or vernacular in all parts of the Empire, the arranging of teachers' conventions and conferences, the arrangement of examinations in Scripture for teachers and scholars in the Sunday Schools.

The following journals and quarterlies are published by the I. S. S. U. —

The India Sunday School Journal  
The Senior Lesson Quarterly

Approximately a million scholars in Sunday Schools and Day Schools are touched by the activities of the Union, and 60,000 to 70,000 teachers.

The officers of the I. S. S. U. are—*President* The Bishop of Lucknow *Treasurer* W. H. Warren, Madras, *General Secretary* E. A. Annett, Coonoor *Assistant Secretary* Rev. N. Franklin Coonoor

**INSTITUTION OF ENGINEERS (INDIA)**—The organisation of the Institution began in 1919 and it was inaugurated by H. E. Lord Chelmsford early in 1921. Its object is to promote and advance the science, practice and business of engineering in India on the same lines as are adopted by the Institutions of Civil, Mechanical and Electrical Engineers in the United Kingdom. The standard of qualification is the same. Membership is divided into four classes, viz., Members, Associate Members, Companions and Associates, and there is an additional class for students. *President* Raja Jwala Prasad Sahib *Offg. Secretary* S. K. Banerjee *Officers* 241 Lower Circular Road P. O. Box 669 Calcutta

**MADRAS FIRE ARMS SOCIETY**—*Patron* H. E. The Governor of Madras, *President* The Lady Beatrice Stanley *Vice President* K. M. Esq. *Hon. Secretary* S. H. Slater Esq., C.M.C. O.E., 108 C/o Development Secretariat Fort, St. George Madras

**MADRAS LITERARY SOCIETY AND AUXILIARY OF THE ROYAL ASIATIC SOCIETY**—*Secretary*, The Rev. J. R. Macphail, M.A., Christian College, Madras

**NATIONAL HORSE BREEDING AND SHOW SOCIETY OF INDIA**—Formed in 1923 by Major General Sir Bernard James C.B. C.M. M.V.O. who was President from 1923 to 1925. Objects: To form a national body of public opinion on horse-breeding matters, to encourage and promote horse-breeding in India to protect and promote the interests of horse breeders and to give them every encouragement to improve and standardise the various types of horses bred in India. To prepare an Indian stud book, and to promote uniformity in all matters connected with horse shows in India. *Patron-in-Chief* H. E. The Viceroy *President* (for 1922-23) Capt. Nawab Raza Jang Bahadur *Secretary* Major-General Sir Bernard James C.B. C.M. M.V.O. The Society issues the following publications: 'Horse Breeding' An Illustrated Quarterly Journal in English and Urdu, Stallion Register and Supplement Indian Stud Book, Record of Country Bred Racing Show Judging Pamphlet. The Second Volume of the Indian Stud Book was published at the end of 1920. The Society holds The Imperial Delhi Horse Show annually in February. *Registered Office*—Delhi

**NATIONAL INDIAN ASSOCIATION**—Founded in 1870. Its objects are—(a) To extend in England knowledge of India, and interest in the people of that country. (b) To co-operate with all efforts made for advancing Education

and Social Reform in India. (c) To promote friendly intercourse between English people and the people of India. In all the proceedings of the Association the principle of non-interference in religion and avoidance of political controversy is strictly maintained. It has branches in Bombay, Madras, Ammedabad, Nagpur and Calcutta. *Hon. Secretary*, Miss Beak 21, Cromwell Road, London. Publication *The Indian Magazine and Review* (8 numbers a year) which chronicles the doings of the Association in England and in India and takes note of movements for educational and social progress. It publishes articles about the East to interest Western readers and articles about the West to interest readers in the East. *Life Members*—Ten Guineas. *Annual Subscriptions*—Members one Guinea. *County Members*, Ten Shillings. *Associates* Students Seven shillings and Six pence.

**PASSENGERS AND TRAFFIC IMPROVEMENT ASSOCIATION** (Established in 1916). *Head Office*—139, Meadows Street Fort, Bombay. Objects: (a) To inquire into and ascertain grievances with respect to passengers in India generally. (b) To petition Government. Local bodies. Railway Steamers and other companies carrying passengers and traffic to take all proper and necessary steps to obtain redress with regard to the said grievances. (c) To hold periodical meetings and discuss questions relating to grievances. (d) To start a fund to meet expenses for carrying out the objects of the Association. *President* Motar Nisam Pasha, M.A., *Vice President* J. R. Fairbro, Esq. B.A., and Larchmandas Jagan Esq. *Hon. Secretaries* Khan Bahadur P. B. Ghamat and Girdhadas G. Morariji Esq. *Asst. Secretary* Pustoni J. Jamboti, Esq.

**PHILATELIC SOCIETY OF INDIA**—Formed March 1897. Annual subscription Rs. 10. *Secretary*, Jno. Godinho 10 Barrow's Street, Bombay.

**PHOTOGRAPHIC SOCIETY OF INDIA (Calcutta)**—Annual subscription Rs. 20 (Fellow Members) and Rs. 15 (Mutual members). Entrance fee Rs. 20 and Rs. 10. The Society is affiliated to the Royal Photographic Society of Great Britain, London, and holds annual exhibitions. It distributes a monthly journal to members, and undertakes developing, printing and enlarging work from its members only. There are excellent work rooms apparatus and reading room at the Society's Head quarters at 229, Lower Circular Road Calcutta. *Hon. Secretary* A. Hearn 229 Lower Circular Road Calcutta.

**POOTA SEVA SADAN SOCIETY**—This Institution was started in 1909 by the late Mrs. Ramabai Ranade. Mr. G. K. Devadhar, and a few other ladies and gentlemen in Poona and registered in 1917. It is now working independently though for a few years in the beginning it was conducted as a branch of the Bombay Seva Sadan. Its main object is to make women self-reliant and to train them for missionary work undertaking educational and medical activities for their sisters and brethren, especially the former in backward areas and working on a non-sectarian basis. Nominal fees are now being charged for instruction in all classes. There are eight different



departments sub-divided into 60 classes. Arrangements are made for training Nurses and Midwives and women Sub Assistant Surgeons at the Sassoon Hospitals, Poona and a hostel is maintained for the former and another for those attending the Sub Assistant Surgeons' Classes. There is a Public Health School affiliated to the Lady Chelmsford League for Maternity and Child Welfare Delhi with a hostel. The number in these three hostels is now about 85. Besides, there is a full fledged Training College named after Bai Motilal Wadia with about 60 students excluding those in the V F C Class for being trained as Mistresses for Vernacular schools. This College is probably the only college in India maintained by a non official non Christian missionary body teaching the full course. The results of the Certificate Examinations held in the year 1931-32 under the authority of the local Government including College for Women were as follows: I year seniors B and II year 7. The total number of certificates granted so far is 340 now. The Practising School for little girls attached to the Training College has now eleven classes with 241 students reading up to the Marathi VI Standard English being taught in the V and VI standard classes. Primary Classes for grown up women teaching up to the Marathi V Standard are attended by about 100 women. It is here that poor women are recruited for their training as a teacher, nurse, midwife or doctor. Special classes for teaching English, First Aid, Home Nursing were attended by about 90 students. The Music Classes by 30 students, and the Workroom Classes for teaching Sewing Embroidery, Honorary Composing, Weaving etc by 130 Women. Thus, the total number of pupils is about 900 to-day. There are two branches of the Society started at Satara and Maranati which are named after Lady Vilhalas Bhakresy the wife of the greatest helper of the Society so far, the late Sir Vishwas D Bhakresy. Besides there are branches started at Bombay (Dadar and Girgaum) Sholapur, Ahmednagar, Alibag, Narkh Nagpur and Gwalior for other educational or social work or for both. Thus the total number of women and girls including about 150 duplications on the rolls at these various Centres of the Society is over 1,500. There are in Poona five hostels three of which are located at the headquarters and the other two in the Somwar Peth for Nurses etc under training at the Sassoon Hospital. The number of resident students is above 200 in these five hostels. One of the three hostels at the headquarters is intended for women of depressed classes. The number of these women at present is 8. In connection with the medical branch a Committee has been formed in England which will enable the Society to send fully qualified Nurses there to undergo further training. Two fully qualified Nurses have so far been sent by the Society for their post-graduate course in Public Health Nursing at Bedford College for women in London with the partial help of a scholarship of the League of Red Cross Society, Paris. There is an active Infant Welfare centre and ante natal clinics with the average daily attendance of 50 including expectant mothers. The Society has extended its medical activities

in Bombay by undertaking with the help of two charitable Trusts in Bombay to work out the scheme of Maternity, Infant Welfare Child Welfare and General Nursing for the women and children of the Bhatia Community under the supervision of Mr G K Devadhar the organiser of the society. This scheme has a Maternity Hospital and Nursing Home, and three Infant Welfare centres. Besides, there are Maternity Hospitals and Nursing Homes at Ahmednagar, Alibag, Narkh and Sholapur under the management of the society in connection with other organisations. New Her Excellency the Countess of Irwin, the Countess of Reading, Lady Wilson, Lady Lloyd, Lady Willington, Lady Sydenham and Lady Chelmsford are Hon Patronesses. The Institution is largely dependent upon public contributions and Government assistance. The annual expenditure of the whole organisation now exceeds Rs 2,50,000. *President* Shrimant Sathya, Varad H H the Rautsahab of Sangli, *Honorary Organiser and General Secretary* Mr Gopal Krishna Devadhar, M A C I C, *Local Secretary and Treasurer* Mrs Yamunabai Bhat, *Lady Superintendent and Secretary for Development and Collections* Mrs Janakibai Bhat (Kalsari Hind Lloyd Medal), *Joint Lady Superintendents* Mrs Saralabai Nalk, M A, and Mrs Dwarakabai Bhat, B A and *Hon Secretaries* Yashwanth and *Medical Education Committee Joint Hon Secretaries* Dr V C Kokilke L M A S, Dr A L Ranaode M A M B S, and Dr V R Bhambhani M B S.

**PRASS-OWNERS ASSOCIATION, Bombay**—Started on 30th April 1918 to promote the interests of the printing and litho presses and allied trades, to bring about harmony and co-operation among press owners and proprietors and to take such steps as may be necessary in furtherance of the above objects.

*Office*—Gawadi Girgaum, Bombay &  
*President*—Shri Pandurang Javjee J P  
*Secretary*—Mr Manilal C Modi

**RAYGUM LITERARY SOCIETY**—*President* H E The Governor of Burma *Vice-President* and *Chairman* J P Bulkejee Rao, *Hon Secretary* Mrs C. Peacock, 85, York Road.

**RECREATION CLUB INSTITUTE**—This Institution was started in 1912-13 by the members of the Ismaili Dhamia (religious) Library in Bombay. Its central office is in Bombay with branches at Ahmedabad, Ahmednagar, Karachi, Hyderabad (Sindh), Poona, Warangal, etc. The aims and objects of the society are to elevate and improve the social, economic and spiritual condition of the depressed and poor classes of people and with that intent to found primary schools, associations and such departments and to take all constructive means to achieve the above objects. The Institute has 2 orphanages with 150 inmates, industrial works, domestic industries, sales depots, clubs, libraries etc. It also issues two Anglo Vernacular papers: *The Ismaili* (a weekly) and *The Nisari* (a monthly). *Hon Secretary*, Mr Hasan Lalji Devrai.

**ROYAL SOCIETY OF ARTS, INDIAN SECTION**

This Society was founded in London in 1754. Its recently published history by Sir Henry Trueman Wood, late Secretary of the Society, gives the following account of the Indian Section. In 1857 a proposition was made by Mr Hyde Clarke, who wrote to the Council suggesting that 'a special section be formed for India, another for Australia, one for English America and so on.' It was suggested that the Indian Section should meet once a fortnight for the reading of papers. Nothing came of the suggestion until ten years later when Mr Hyde Clarke returned to England, and in 1868 he renewed his proposal, but only proposing the formation of a Committee which should organise conferences on Indian subjects. This time the suggestion was taken up more warmly. Mr Hyde Clarke himself was placed on the Council, and the Indian Conferences, which soon developed into the Indian Section, were started. The Indian Section thus established became a most important department of the Society. It has had great results in India by spreading information as to the directions in which the development of Indian manufactures and Indian products could most usefully take and in England by giving similar information as to the industrial resources and progress of India itself. The Section has received great help from the Indian press and it has in return been of service to the Indian press in supplying useful information to it. It has been of great value to the Society itself as the means by which many members have been added to its list, so that in fact, thanks to a very large extent to the work of the Indian Section and of the allied section for the Dominions and Colonies, a large proportion of the present number of members come from the dependencies of the Empire abroad. *Secretary of the Society* G K Mondie. *MA Secretary of the Indian and Dominions and Colonies Sections* W Perry, B A 108 (retired) 18, John Street, Adelphi, London, W C 2.

**SERVANTS OF INDIA SOCIETY—The Servants of**

India Society founded by the late Hon Mr G K Gokhale in 1905 is a body of men who are pledged to devote all their lives to the service of the country on such allowances as the Society may be able to give. Its objects are to train national missionaries for the service of India, and to promote by all constitutional means the interests of the Indian people. Its present strength is 21 Ordinary members, 2 members under training, 2 permanent assistants, 1 Attaché and 3 probationers. The Society has its headquarters in Poona with branches at Madras, Bombay, Allahabad and Nagpur and other centres of work at Dohad in Gujarat, Mangalore and Calicut in the Madras Presidency, Lucknow in U P, Lahore in the Punjab and Cutback in Bihar and Orissa.

The Society's work is primarily political, but as it believes in all round progress of the Indian people, it has always laid equal emphasis on social economic, educational, labour and depressed class activities and has worked in these fields. The political work is done through the

legislatures, the non-official political organizations, deputations to foreign countries and propaganda. The Right Hon V S Srinivasa Sastri was in the old Imperial Legislative Council and in the new Council of State till 1924 and has to his credit many achievements. Pandit Hriday Nath Kunzru was a member of the U P Legislative Council and of the Legislative Assembly. He takes special interest in the questions of the Indianisation of Army public services, education and Indians overseas. Mr N M Joshi has been a nominated member of the Assembly since 1921 and has to his credit many a labour legislation. Mr N A David was for three years a member of the C P Council. Mr Joshi was a member of Bombay Municipal Corporation and Mr R B Bakhale a member of the Board of the Port of Bombay for a short period. Mr Kunzru has been the General Secretary of the National Liberal Federation of India, and Messrs Joshi, S P Andrews, Dube and K. P. Kaul are Secretaries of its Provincial branches and have all done the work of organising political conferences. Messrs Sastri and Kunzru were members of the Liberal Party's deputation to England during the Reforms period of 1919-20. Mr Sastri again toured some of the Dominions in 1921 on behalf of the Government of India to secure legitimate rights for Indians there, attended as India's representative the Assembly of the League of Nations and the Washington Naval Disarmament Conference, went to England in 1923 as a Leader of the Kenya Deputation of the Indian Legislature, went in 1927 to South Africa as Agent-General of the Government of India under the now famous Cape Town Agreement for eighteen months and lastly went to Kenya in 1929 on behalf of Government to place the Kenya Indian's case before Sir Samuel Wilson. His achievements in South Africa are a marvel to the world and brought the White and Indian communities together. Mr Kunzru went in 1929 to Kenya to preside over the East African Congress and to England as the spokesman of the Kenya Indians to put their case before the British Government. Mr P Kodand Rao was in South Africa with Mr Sastri and in Kenya with Mr Kunzru and has mastered the question of Indians there. Mr Joshi was a member of the Nehru Committee which is the author of the now famous Nehru Report on Constitutional Reforms.

In the field of social economic and educational work, the Society's activities are equally varied. Some of its members are practically the founders of such institutions as the Poona Seva Sadan, Bombay and Madras Social Service League, the U P Seva Samiti, the Bhil Seva Mandal, catering for the needs and uplift of the aboriginal tribes in Gujarat. The Seva Sadan has been a model institution for the education of women which gives training to over 1,500 girls and women in all useful directions. It has many branches in different parts of India carrying on social and educational work. The Social Service League has done good co-operative, educational and welfare work for the mill workers in Bombay by starting Co-operative Societies, adult night and technical schools and conducting welfare centres. The Seva Samiti is an unique organisation in Upper India.

doing service to the pilgrims going to religious places such as Harwar and Benares, and working in times of epidemics. Its Boy Scouts organisation is a well knit body recognised both by the public and Government. Mr Chitalla conducts the Bhagini Samaj for social educational work among the Gujarati ladies. The Society has been conducting a model Depressed Class Mission in Mangalore and the Devadhar Malabar Reconstruction Trust activities at Calicut. In the Co-operative movement the Society has done the pioneering work in the Bombay and Madras presidencies. During natural calamities such as floods, famines and epidemics, the Society has done relief work in every part of India. By its work in the Moplah rebellion the Society has become a household name in Malabar. Mr Sastri was for many years a member of the Madras University Senate. Mr Kunuru is a member of the Allahabad and Benares University Senates and Syndicates and Mr Dube a member of the Lucknow University Court and of the Lucknow District Local Board.

The Society has taken equally prominent part in various labour activities. Messrs. Joshi and Bakhalke have been General and Assistant Secretaries of the All India Trade Union Congress since 1925 and are greatly responsible for the shape given to the labour movement and for the organisational work particularly in Bombay. They have been President and General Secretary of the Bombay Textile Labour Union since 1926 and have conducted many Textile strikes. Mr Joshi attended five times the International Labour Conference at Washington and Geneva as Indian Worker's Delegate and the British Commonwealth Labour Conference in 1925. Mr Bakhalke went to Europe in 1928 to attend on behalf of Indian labour, the Geneva International Labour Conference, the British Commonwealth Labour Conference, the International Textile Worker's Congress, the Labour and Socialist International Congress and the British Trades Union Congress. He studied the Trade Union movement in Great Britain, Germany and Russia. Mr Parulekar and a few other members of the Society are doing similar labour work. Messrs Sastri and Joshi are members of the Royal Commission on Indian Labour.

The Society conducts three papers.—The *Servants of India*, an English weekly of which Mr S. G. Yase is Editor, the *Dayan Prakash*, the oldest Marathi daily of which Mr Limaye is the Editor and the *Hindustan* a bi-weekly. Mr Parulekar conducts the *All-India Trade Union Bulletin*, Mr K. G. Sivaswami, the *Co-operative Bulletin* in Madras, and Mr A. V. Patwardhan the *Satyameva Jayate* a Marathi weekly for the benefit of the subjects of Indian States. The Society has also published several pamphlets on public questions of the day.

The question of the subjects of the Indian States has also engaged the attention of the Society and some of its members particularly Messrs. A. V. Patwardhan and A. V. Thakkar are devoting a part of their energies for that work.

The Right Hon V. S. Srinivasa Sastri P. O. is the President and Mr G. K. Devadhar M. A., C. L. E. is the Vice-President and Mr P. Kodanda Rao the Secretary. Messrs. Sastri, Devadhar, Kunuru and David are senior members of the four branches. Mr Joshi is the Secretary of the Bombay Branch.

The Society is a non-communal, non-sectarian body which does not recognise any caste distinctions.

**SEVA SADAN**—The Seva Sadan Society was started on the 11th of July 1908 by the late Mr M. Malabar and Mr Dayaram Gidumal. It is the pioneer Indian ladies society for training Indian sisters ministrant and serving (through them) the poor, the sick and the distressed. To spread its Gospel far and wide the first branch was opened at Poona as early as 1909. The Society has its headquarters in Gamdevi, Bombay. The Society maintains the following departments of work: (1) Home for the Homeless (2) Ashrams (Training Homes), (3) Marathi Normal Classes (4) Home Education Classes (5) Industrial Department including a work room, Sewing, Cutting, Hosiery, Crocheting and Patching and machine and hand embroidery are among the chief industries taught. Total number of women in the different classes is nearly 400.

Secretary Miss B. A. Engineer, M. A., LL. B., M. B. A., J. P.

**CONSUMPTIVES HOME SOCIETY**—This Society was started by the late Mr B. M. Malabar and Mr Dayaram Gidumal on the 1st of June 1909. It was registered under Act XXI of 1860. Mr Malabar secured a large grant of land in a Himalayan pine forest in Unarnampur (Simla Hills) from H. H. the Maharaja of Patiala, for a Sanatorium for Consumptives. His Highness also gave a donation of Rs. one lakh in 1911 by special permission the Sanatorium was named. The King Edward VII Sanatorium. The Sanatorium has its special water works known as the Lady Hastings Water Works, presented by the late Sir Chinnabhai Madhavaji Bhatt of Ahmedabad. The Sanatorium has a Guest House. The Noshirwan Ahal Guest House for visitors to Dharampur. It has accommodation for 80 patients including the special Punjab Block built from a grant of the Punjab Government and reserved for European patients. Most of the blocks and cottages are built by Parsis. The Sanatorium has its own dairy and is called the Bal Pirojshahi H. H. Patulek Dairy. The Recreation Hall is called The Sir Brainerd Recreation Hall after the name of the Maharaja of Patiala. Mr Malabar allotted an Endowment Fund of about Rs. 67,000 lodged with the Treasurer Charitable Endowments under Act VI of 1890. Now Rs. 2,87,000 have been spent on laying out the site, building, etc., and the current annual expenditure is about Rs. 56,000. The Senior and Junior Medical Officers are in charge of the Sanatorium. The Office of this Society is situated at the Seva Sadan Buildings, Gamdevi, Bombay. Mr S. P. Wadia is the Hon. Secretary and Diwan Bahadur K. M. Javeri is the Hon. Treasurer.

**SOCIETY FOR THE PROTECTION OF CHILDREN IN WESTERN INDIA**—Office and Homes at King's Circle Matunga.

Founded—To prevent the public and private wrongs of children and the corruption of their morals, to take action for the enforcement of the laws for their protection, and, if necessary,

to suggest new laws or amendments of the existing laws to provide and maintain an organization for these objects to promote education and to do all other lawful things incidental or conducive to the attainment of the foregoing objects Subscription for annual membership Rs 10, for Life Membership, Rs 100 President D- Sir Temulji B. Nariman Kt

**Honorary Secretaries** Dr Mrs D A De Monte Mrs B P Masani and Mrs. Maneklal Premchand **Hon Treasurer** Khan Bahadur H S Katrak.

**WESTERN INDIA NATIONAL LIBERAL ASSOCIATION**—(Founded in 1919)—The Association was formed in pursuance of clause (b) of Resolution XI of the First Session of the All India Conference of the Moderate Party, with a view to do sustained work for the political progress and the moral and material welfare of the people to give expression from time to time to the considered opinion of the Party on matters of public interest, and to inform and educate public opinion in this presidency in support of its views policy and methods

The objects of the Association are the attainment by constitutional means of full Dominion Status for India at the earliest possible date. For the promotion of these objects the Association shall adopt constitutional methods of agitation and work and shall foster a spirit of broadminded liberalism based on principles of liberty equality and fraternity among the different classes and communities of the people. For the fulfillment of these objects the Association shall carry on educative and propagandist work by means of leaflets pamphlets and other publications, (a) representations to Government, (c) meetings or conferences lectures and all such methods as may be deemed practicable and expedient to educate public opinion, and (d) for advancing the interests of the Liberal Party by organizing and influencing elections to the legislatures, Central and Provincial, to Municipalities and District Local Boards

The affairs of the Association are conducted by a Council consisting of 46 members who are elected every two years

**President** Sir Chinnalal H. Betalvad **Chairman** Mr D. V. Vas-Presidents The Hon. Sir Phiroze C. Sethna, K.T. O.B.E., and Sir Cowasji Jehangir (Jr.) K.C.I.B., **Hon. Secretaries** Mr Kari Kabiruddin Mr J. B. B. Jeejeebhoy Mr D. G. Dalvi and Mr A. D. Shroff **Assistant Secretary** Mr V. E. Bhambhe

**Office**—Alice Building Hornby Road Fort Bombay

**WOMEN'S INDIAN ASSOCIATION (PASTHON GARDENS MADRAS)**—This Association was started in Adyar, Madras, in July 1917 with aims of service

**Aims and Objects**—To present to women their responsibilities as daughters of India. To secure for every girl and boy the right of Education through schemes of Compulsory Primary Education, including the teaching of religion. To secure the abolition of child marriage and to raise the Age of Consent for

married girls to sixteen. To secure for women the vote for Municipal and Legislative Councils on the same terms as it is or may be granted to men. To secure adequate representation of women on Municipalities Taluk and Local Boards Legislative Councils and Assemblies. To secure for women the right to vote and to be elected for the Council of State. To establish equality of rights and opportunities between men and women. To help women to realize that the future of India lies largely in their hands, for as wives and mothers they have the task of training, guiding and forming the character of the future rulers of India. To band women into groups for the purpose of self-development and education and for the definite service of others

It has 72 branches 24 centres and over 4 000 members. Each branch is autonomous and works according to the needs of the locality

The Association grants scholarships to girls, interests women in maternity and child welfare work in the uplift of the depressed class and in other social and welfare activities for the general betterment of Indian society has worked successfully for securing franchises for women in India, (see pages 93 and 94 of the Simon Report Vol II) and compulsory education for girls and also actually helped in the passage of Child Marriage Restraint Act in the Assembly and the Acts for the Suppression of Traffic in women and children and the abolition of the Devadasi system in the local legislature. Holds regular monthly meetings of women to educate them as to their duties as wives mothers and citizens publishes a monthly magazine titled 'Mrs. Doreen' now edited by Dr (Mrs.) Muthulakshmi Reddi for carrying out of the above objects. The Association is an All India body. Its largest branch being in Bombay and its branches are spread throughout India and flourishing as far as Kashmir and Lashkar. It is found that women everywhere welcome the opportunities given for their self-development and self-expression. The Association is affiliated to all the important progressive women associations in India and throughout the world. It was the initiator of the All India Women's Conference and the First All Asian Women's Conference at Lahore. The Madras Boys' Madan and the Madras Children's Aid Society owe their origin to the efforts of this Association.

**YOUNG MEN'S CHRISTIAN ASSOCIATION**—This Association, which was founded by the late Sir George Williams in 1844, is now a world wide movement, well established in almost every country in both the hemispheres. The aim of the Association is through its religious, social, educational and physical work to answer the fourfold—spiritual, social mental and physical—needs of young men and boys

The Young Men's Christian Association, though relatively new to India, is spreading rapidly. The local Associations are autonomous and governed by local Boards of Directors. These Associations in Convention elect a National Council which is responsible for the supervision and expansion of all forms of the Association work in India, Burma and Ceylon

There are now over 60 Associations affiliated to the National Union and many other village Associations with many thousands of members of all races and creeds. The following Associations own one or more buildings which serve as the local headquarters.—Allahabad Alleppey Bangalore, Bombay, Calcutta Calicut, Coimbatore Colombo, Delhi, Galle, Hyderabad Jubbulpore Kandy, Karachi Kunnur Kulam Kottayam Lahore Madras Madurai, Nagpur Naini Tal Ootacamund Poona Rangoon, Raipur, Secunderabad Simla Trivandrum Wellington. The others use rented or rent-free buildings.

The work of the National Council and of the local Association is carried on by numerous voluntary workers and Committees, assisted by 84 specially trained full-time Secretaries. A feature of the Y M C A in India is the international character of its Secretariat. It is made up of 8 Americans 2 Canadians 10 Englishmen 4 Scotchmen 1 Swiss, 1 Swedish 2 Anglo-Indians 1 Dane, 4 Australians, 1 Burman and 40 Indians and Ceylonese.

The classes of people reached by the Indian Y M C A and the lines of service it attempts to do for them may be stated as follows—

**Generally**—1. Literature.—Publication of original works and reprints. Six series: Heritage of India, Religious Quest of India, "Religious Life of India, Builders of Modern India, Education of India, Heritage of Ceylon, "Women of India.

2. Lecture Bureau.—Many thousands of slides on a wide variety of educational and recreational topics serving a clientele in over 700 centres in India.

3. Physical Training Physical Directors for schools and colleges fostering play ground movement, Olympics.

**Boys**—Scouting, Boys Clubs Camps, etc.

**Students**—Hostels and Institutes in most University Centres.

**Indian students in Britain**—Specially in London, Edinburgh and Glasgow.

**Chinese**—(i.e., English-educated Indians Ceylonese and Burmese) Reading Rooms Libraries, Lectures, Group Conferences Study-Circles, handling many subjects of vital interest—social, intellectual and religious.

**Soldiers**—Institutes and Holiday Homes for British Soldiers in a number of centres including the N W Frontiers.

**Anglo-Indians**—Hostels, Institutes, Employment Bureaux.

**Europeans**—Hostels, Institutes, Employment Bureaux.

**Labourers in Mills**—Welfare Work.

**Rural Communities**—Rural Reconstruction work embracing Co-operative Banking, Distribution, Cattle Insurance and Arbitration, Cottage Industries, and Adult Education in four selected Centres.

A monthly magazine, the *YOUNG MAN OF INDIA*, is issued at Rs 5 per annum, including postage.

The work of the National Council (excluding that of the 60 local Y M C As) called for a Budget of Rs 1,65,086 10 in 1932. Of this sum Rs 54,370 had to be raised from the public in India.

The Headquarters of the National Council is 5 Russell Street, Calcutta. The officers are—

**Patron**—His Excellency the Earl of Willingdon, G.M.S.I., C.M.I.E., G.O.M.G., C.B.I. Viceroy and Governor-General of India.

**President of the National Council**—The Most Rev. Dr. Foss Westcott, Metropolitan of India.

**General Secretary**—B. L. Ballia Ram, B.Sc. B.A.

The Bombay Association now possesses four well-equipped buildings—Wodehouse Road Lamington Road Rebsch Street, and Roy Mulla Road. The President is The Hon. Mr. Justice K. B. B. and the General Secretary is Mr. H. W. B. In connection with each branch there is a well managed hostel providing accommodation for over 200 young men. These branches are managed by a Committee working under the Board of Directors. Each Branch organisation directs many and varied activities designed to meet the physical, spiritual, social and mental needs of their members. A Welfare Service agency for labourers started in 1924 is now conducting eight centres serving mill workers, Municipal mental employees, Port Trust and Railway employees. A programme of education, lectures, physical culture, play and general uplift, profitably fills up the leisure time of the workers and their families. The Association is responsible for the direction of three public playgrounds in the city, which are financed by the Municipality.

**YOUNG WOMEN'S CHRISTIAN ASSOCIATION OF INDIA, BURMA AND CEYLON**—This Association founded in the year 1876 was organized nationally in 1896. The aim of the Association is to promote the physical, intellectual, social and spiritual welfare of young women and girls in India, including European, Anglo-Indian and Indian. This is done by the establishment of local branches in different centres. At present they number 91 including city and student branches. The Associations in big cities have a large membership including most classes of the community. The needs of girls are met by physical drill, recreation, clubs and classes, lectures, commercial classes, Bible study and devotional meetings, and meetings for social intercourse. Hostels, some of them holding as many as 70 girls, are established where there is a demand for them and the Association, at present, owns 21 including 8 holiday homes in the hills. These hostels accommodate working girls, teachers, nurses, students,

and apprentices. Rates vary according to the residents' salaries and accommodation though all equally receive the benefits of a comfortable home, good food and wholesome surroundings. The holiday homes provide cheap holidays in healthy surroundings and also accommodate girls who work in the hills during the hot season. In addition to holiday homes Summer Conferences are held annually at Anandagiri, the Conference estate owned by the Association in Cochin and in the North Indian Centre. Special Girls Camps are arranged from time to time in many centres.

Traveller's aid work is done in the large ports, especially Colombo and a large number of transient guests and visitors are accommodated in the Homes in these centres. The Association also runs employment bureaux through the agency of which many girls find positions. The Commercial schools train girls for office and business life. These larger Associations are manned by a staff of trained secretaries, some of whom come from Great Britain, America, Australia, New Zealand and Canada. The others are found and trained in India. In many of the smaller branches where the work is of a simpler nature it is carried on by voluntary workers who

render faithful service year by year. The majority of the Indian branches are also carried on in this way. The Student Department is affiliated to the World's Student Christian Federation and has 40 branches in the various Schools and Colleges.

The Association which is affiliated to the World's Young Women's Christian Association, is international and interdenominational. Active membership is confined to Christians, but Associate membership is open to any girl or woman of good character, no matter what her religion may be. The National Headquarters are situated in Calcutta and business is conducted by the National Committee which has a representative membership in all parts of India, Burma and Ceylon.

The Patroness of the Association is H. E. Lady Willingdon.

Copies of the annual reports and other printed matter can be obtained from the National Office which is at 134, Corporation St. Calcutta. The official organ of the Association is the *Woman's Outlook*, an illustrated monthly magazine, which supplies women living in India with a good magazine at the price of Rs. 2-0-0 post free, per annum.

## ASSOCIATION OF BRITISH UNIVERSITY WOMEN IN INDIA

The Association of British University Women in India was established in 1913. Its objects are—

(1) To facilitate intercommunication and co-operation between women belonging to the universities of the United Kingdom, resident in India.

(2) To provide a means of keeping in touch with the universities of the United Kingdom by communication with the British Federation of University Women, and otherwise as may seem expedient.

(3) To act as an organization which shall afford opportunity for the expression of united opinion and for concerted action by university women.

Membership is open only to those women who hold degrees in any university in the United Kingdom, or hold Oxford or Cambridge Honours Certificates, but Associate Membership is open to women who have studied at a British University for two years and each Branch may admit as Honorary Members women who have advanced the higher education and interests of women.

The Association of British University Women has four branches. The addresses of the Honorary Secretaries are as follows—

*Hon. General Secretary*—Mrs E. F. Hingley, c/o P. O. B. 686, Bombay.

### Honorary Local Secretaries

Bombay	Mrs Blair Arthur House Cooperage, Bombay
Calcutta	Hon. Secretary c/o Miss Cornelia Sorabji, 28, Chowringhee, Calcutta.
Delhi	Mrs Blomfield Austin, Ed., Raisina, Delhi.
Punjab	Mrs Irving, 16, Davis Road, Lahore.

The Delhi and Punjab Branches came into existence in 1918. The Calcutta and Bombay Branches are influential and have repeatedly intervened with good effect to educate public opinion with regard to subjects affecting women. All Branches have, for instance, made investigations on behalf of the Education Department Government of India, the Calcutta University Commission, etc., and have supplied, through the International Federation of University Women, information on Secondary Education in India to the League of Nations. They have been the means of introducing women on to University Senates and Municipalities. The Calcutta Branch carried through an important exhibition of Food Products.

The Bombay Branch has done good work in connection with the formation of the Social Purity Committee and has, through a special sub-committee, organized public meeting for women on subjects affecting their interests about which legislation was being or had been recently enacted.

A valuable part of the work of the Association was the establishment of Women's Employment Bureaus in Calcutta and Bombay. They were remarkably successful. The Bombay Bureau was eventually merged into the employment Bureau established by the Women's Council, the Calcutta Bureau has ceased to exist.

As a means of promoting friendships between women from various parts of the United Kingdom, with widely differing tastes and interests and spheres of life in India, and as an instrument for affording opportunities for usefulness to educated women, the Association of University Women has a useful function to perform.

#### Federation of University Women in India

This is an organisation conceived to unite for service and fellowship all University Women of whatever race or University who may be resident in India. Units representing British Universities, Indian Universities and American Universities severally have existed since 1913 (Britain) and 1920 (India and America) respectively.

These Units are now fused together into one body and are as such affiliated to the International Federation of University Women which embraces 31 countries of the world and has its headquarters at Crosby Hall, Cheyne Walk, London.

This International Federation is then a kind of League of Nations in which the University is the Unit and the opportunities it affords for better understanding for world-friendship, and world service, will easily be imagined.

As forming one Family, its Members help the common cause of women. They help one another by inspiration and interchange of service; they help the country for which as individual Units they stand inasmuch as that country is swept forthwith by reason of its place within the International Federation alone, into world statistics and the dignity of recognition by the League of Nations at Geneva.

The benefit to Members individually also is great. The Club Houses of the Federation all over the world are open to them. Equally so are all Scholarships and Fellowships offered by the Federation.

**ASSOCIATION OF COLUMBIA UNIVERSITY ALUMNI IN INDIA**—This is an organisation conceived to unite for service and fellowship all Columbia alumni who may be resident in India. It was founded in 1931, and is a constituent member of the Alumni Federation of Columbia University, New York, U.S.A. There are more than fifty such Columbia Associations including one in London, Paris, Madrid and Berlin. The India Association has its Headquarters in Bombay.

**President of the Association** Dr Jai Dastur C. Pavry, M.A., Ph.D., 63, Pedder Road, Malabar Hill, Bombay.

During 1929 these last have included Scholarships from Great Britain and America which gave free tuition, board and residence at certain Colleges to students for a degree, residential scholarships at Crosby Hall, valuable Fellowships and Prizes offered chiefly for Medical or Scientific research by Australia and America.

A special scholarship was offered in 1929 by Barnard College, Columbia University, to under-graduates from India.

Membership is open to Women Graduates of any University through the Unit representing that University. Colonial Graduates are at present attached to the British Unit.

**Subscriptions**—British Unit Rs. 2 a year  
Indian Unit Rs. 2 a year  
American Unit Rs. 2 a year

The Federation has Branches in Bombay, Calcutta, Lahore, Madras, Kodaikanal. Each Branch has its local Committee. But as a whole the Federation is under a Central Committee with Headquarters at Calcutta for the years 1928 and 1929. Headquarters are at Bombay for 1930-31.

#### OFFICER BEARERS CENTRAL COMMITTEE

**President** Miss McDougall

#### LOCAL REPRESENTATIVES

Bombay Miss Phipper  
Miss Kanga  
Calcutta Miss Cornelia Sorabji  
Panjab Mrs Skemp  
Miss Zutal  
Madras Miss P. Seetha

**Honorary General Secretary** Mrs Doctor Hirji Manjiv, Bombay

Applications for membership should be made to the Honorary General Secretary who will forward the same to the Local Secretary to whose Unit it may pertain.

## PRINCIPAL CLUBS IN INDIA

Name of Club	Festa- blished	Club-house.	Subscription			Secretary
			Ent	An- nual	Mon- thly	
			Rs	Rs	Rs.	
ABBOTTANAD		Abbotabad N W F Province	24		14	Col S G.L. Steele, C.R.
ADYAR	1890	Madras	75	12	6	C Cayley
AGRA	1863	Agra Cantonment	75		12	1st Col P H Watson
AHMEDNAGAR	1889		40		13	W R Cope
AIHAL	1893	Lushai Hills, E B & Assam	30		15	
AJMER	1883	Kakkar Bagh	100		12	1st P W Green
AKOLA	1870	Berar	100		15	J D Jack
ALLAHABAD	1868	Allahabad	100		12	G A Anderson
AMRAOTI			100		10	R J Johnston
AMRITSAR	1894	Amritsar	30		23	Capt. G W Baldwin
BANGALORE, UNITED SERVICE	1868	38, Residency Road	100		13	T S Anandis
BAREILLY	1882	Municipal Gardens	50		9	Capt C A Tice
BARISAL	1864	Dackergunj Barisal	32		13	Wm Stewart
BARHATPORE	1850	Grand Trunk Road, S Riverside	100		15	J Wilson and F S Hills
BASSEIN (YMERINA)	1881	Fythe Street Bassain, Burma	50		11	H Crawford
BELGAUM	1884	Close to Race Course	50		13	Capt R H Cond
BENARAS			20		16	Capt. W T Clyde
BENGAL	1827	33 Chowringhee Road, Calcutta.	100	25	18	P B Warburton
BENGAL UNITED SER- VICE	1845	29 Chowringhee Road	150	20	16	Dr A M Heron
BOMBAY	1862	Esplanade Road	100	12	10	H F Chard
BOMBAY GYMKNASTA			75	6	9	J B Barclay and G S Broadbent
BYGULLA	1833	Bellasis Road, Bombay	200	24	12	H F Hobbs, DSO, M.C.
CALCUTTA	1907	241 Lower Circular Road	200	120	10	B B Whitehead and N C Sen
CANNPORE	1844	Cannpore	50		10	G Rose
CHITTAGONG	1878	Pioneer Hill, Chitta- gong	75	12	10	Lt Comdr J C Cum- mings, DSO & R.N.
CLUB OF CENTRAL INDIA	1886	Mhow	60		15	Lt. R L Lane
CLUB OF WESTERN INDIA	1885	Elphinstone Road Poona			12	Capt J H Mitchell
COCHIN	1876		100	18	10	A L D Lambie
COCHINADA	1856	Cochinada	76		1	A Graham
COIMBATORE	1868	Coimbatore	75	9	10	F John Mortimer
COONOR	1894	Coonor, Nilgiris	100	12	8	Major K. R. K. Iyengar
DACCA	1864	Dacca	50		20	H D Benjamin & Co., W L Stevenson.
DALHOUSIE		Dalhousie, Punjab		15	7	
DELHI	1868	Auckland Road	100	16	71	G Wraugham Hardy
DELHI	1898	Ludlow Castle, Delhi	100	15	15	Capt C F Weber



Name of Club	Estab-lished	Club-house	Subscription			Secretary
			Rnt	An-nual	Mon-thly	
JHANSI	1867	Next to Public Gar-dens, Jhansi	50		12	G W M Whittle
MADRAS	1881	Mount Road, Madras	250	20	12	J A Thomson
MADRAS CORMOPOLI-TAN	1878	Mount Road	150	24	5	Rao Bahadur Dr A Lakshmanaswami Mudaliar, M D
MALABAR	1866	Beach Road, Calicut	100		12	
WAYNTO	1901		100	12	20	J R Gould
MOOLTAN	1892	Mooltan	50		12	Capt T F Pearson
MAINFAL	1884		150	12	10	Col J de Grey, OBE
OOTACAMUND	1940	Ootacamund, Nilgiri Hills	150	18	12	Capt A Catling
ORIENT		Chowpaty Bombay	300	72	6	Rahimtoola M Chhoy, MLA & R J Duff
PRER	1871	Prome Road Rangoon	300	20	12	R O B Perrott
PREHAWAR	1868	Peshawar	50		12	E E Hills
PUNJAB QUETTA	1879	Upper Mall Lahore	150	15	12	Capt R G Scales
	1879	Quetta	120		20	J M Walker OBE, AMC, IOM
RANGOON GYMNASIA	1874	Halpin Rd Rangoon	75	6	10	Capt C L Foreman
RANGOON BOAT CLUB		Royal Lake, Rangoon	48	2	5	Edward Thomson.
RAJPUTANA	1880	Mount Abu	50		8	R E Compland
ROYAL BOMBAY YACHT CLUB	1880	Apollo Bunder	275	18	12	L. Col C Oobb OBE
ROYAL CALCUTTA TURF CLUB	1861	11 Russell Street	500	25		Capt The Hon A Howard M.C
ROYAL WESTERN INDIA GOLF CLUB, SATURDAY		Naik	75	15	12	A C Owen.
		7, Wood Street, Calcutta	175	12	12	F A Yearley
SECUNDERABAD	1883	Secunderabad (Deccan)	100		12	Capt. H S Morris M C
SHILLONG	1878	Northbrook Road, Shillong	100	12	23	J C Ritter
SHALROF		Shikot, Punjab	32		20	Capt D J Bryceson, M C
SIND	1871	Karachi	200	12	12	Major J C Crocker
TRICHINOPOLY	1869	Cantonment	90	12	12	H O Hodgson
TUTTCORIN	1885	Futloorn	50	6	11	R E Kemp Scriven
UNITED SERVICE CLUB	1866	Simla	100	12	12	A L Mortimer, F.R.I.A.
UNITED SERVICE CLUB, LUCKNOW	1861	Clutter Mansil Palace	100		12	E J Hawkins
UPPER BURNA	1889	Fort Dufferin, Mandalay	50	12	20	A Douglas Marshall
WESTERN INDIA TURF		Bombay and Poona	50	16		C C Gulliland
WILLINGDON SPORTS	1917	Clerk Road, Bombay	500	120		W Botterill
WHEELS	1863	The Mall, Meerut	50		17	Major E E Webb, OBE

# ROTARY IN INDIA

## ROTARY CLUBS IN MIDDLE ASIA REGION

F E James, Honorary Commissioner Middle Asia Region, 200, Mount Road, Madras

## INDIA

**BOMBAY (1930)** *President* Dr W Numan *Hon Secy* H W Bryant, Y M C.A. World House Road Every Tuesday 1.30 p.m. Taj Mahal Hotel

**CALCUTTA (1929)** *President* A T Weston *Hon Secy* O Warren Boulton Stephen House, Dalhousie Square Every Tuesday 1.30 p.m. Great Eastern Hotel

**LAHORE (1927)** *President* Major C J Lodge *Patch Hon Secy* R J Rustomji 6 High Court Chambers Every Tuesday 1.30 p.m. Nedous Hotel

**MADRAS (1920)** *President* Major W S E Money, M & S M Rly. Park Town *Hon Secy* A G Vaid Telephone House China Bazar Every Friday 1.30 p.m. Gymkhana Club

## BURMA

**RANGOON (1929)** *President* Col C de M. Well borne *Hon Secy* (P) Wilton Vacuum Oil Co., 581 Merchant Street *Hon Secy* S J T Badaistvan 644 Merchant Street Every Tuesday 1 p.m. Strand Hotel

**THAYMYING** *Boy F Carroll Condit President, Rotarians Saw Ba Htin and C. Pom Ya Hon Secretaries*

## CEYLON

**COLOMBO** *President* H E Newnham *Hon Secy* J A Haines American Express Co. Address Post Box 345 Colombo

## STRAITS SETTLEMENTS

**SINGAPORE (1930)** *President* R J Farrer *Hon Secy* A L Gilmore 40 Victoria Theatre Every Friday 1 p.m., Raffles Hotel

**PERANG (1930)** *President* H Parry *Hon Secy* Dr J W Scharr Every Tuesday 1 p.m. K & O Hotel

**MALACCA (1930)** *President* Dr A L Hoops, C B E *Hon Secy* I Ross, Asiatic Petroleum Co. Ltd Every Tuesday, 1 p.m. Masonic Hall

## FEDERATED MALAY STATES

**KUALA LUMPUR (1930)** *President* The Hon ble Mr T S Adams M C S *Hon Secy* Cap L D Gammons, P O Box 208 Every Friday, 1 p.m. Station Hotel and last Friday, 8 p.m.

**TRON (1930)** *President* J L Hope *Hon Secy* H. Kingston Bowe Kuala Elec Dist Co., Ltd., 55a Bedford St. Every Wednesday 1 p.m. Grand Hotel

**SEREMBAN (1929)** *President* Tan Sheldah Ahmad, J P M 40 *Hon Joint Secretaries* S S Chelvanayagam *Correspondent* J Hon Secretary C G Fry 4 Jalan Dat Klana First Thursday 6.30 p.m. and Third Thursday, 8 p.m. Hakka Club

**KLANG AND COAST (1929)** *President* G V Summers *Hon Secy* M G Gordon Chartered Bank of India Australia and China First Saturday 8 p.m. Mason Hall Second Third and Fourth Fridays, 8 p.m. Chinese Merchants Club

## JAVA

**BATAVIA (1930)** *President* Ir W J Burck *Hon Secy* Dr F van Huijstijn Ridara Tjina, 72 Mr Cornelia Tel Mc 153 Every Wednesday 8.30 p.m., Restaurant, Versteeg

**BANDONG** *President* Prof Dr W Boomstra *Honorary Secretary* J A C de Kout van Leeuwen Groote Postweg No 59

**DJOKJAKARTA** *President* Ir A W de Croot *Hon Secy* J C J Gots van der Vet Gondokoesman 10

**MALANG (1930)** *President* Burgermeister Ir E A Woonerman *Hon Secy* Kap H C Høker Voorkampement 8 Every Wednesday 8 p.m., Eldorado Restaurant

**SOERABAYA (1930)** *President* Marine Eskader Commandant J Boema Royal Dutch Oil Co *Hon Secy* Ir J C Oalling Sheetmakers Park 13 First and Third Mondays 8 p.m. Samping Club

**SAMARANG (1930)** *President* Jonkheer C H V de Villeneuve *Hon Secy* Ir H E Beukelman Bodjong 158 Every Tuesday, 1 p.m. Societelt Harmonie

## SUMATRA

**MEDAN (1930)** *President* A A Abernethy *Hon Secy* G G Matthien Tel 781 First and Third Mondays, 8 p.m. Hotel de Beer

## SIAM

**BANGKOK** *President* R D Atkinson *Honorary Secretary* G L Brookhart Panom Debbastin *Assistant Honorary Secretary* Laung Vivorn

## The Church.

The Church of England in India became on March 1, 1930 a self governing branch of the Anglican Communion. Until that date it had been an integral part of the Church of England and its bishops were considered to be suffragans of the Archbishop of Canterbury. This legal bond was severed by the passing of the Indian Church Act and Measure in 1927 and from the date of severance appointed under the Act the Church of India, Burma and Ceylon has been free to manage its own affairs, although as it states in the Preamble to its Constitution it has no intention or desire to renounce its obligations to the rest of the Holy Catholic Church and its fundamental principles but on the contrary acknowledges that if it should abandon those fundamental principles it would break spiritual continuity with its past and destroy its spiritual identity.

Like all the other branches of the Anglican communion the Church of India, Burma and Ceylon is Episcopally. It is composed of fourteen sees: Calcutta, Madras, Bombay, Colombo, Lahore, Rangoon, Travancore and Cochin, Chota Nagpur, Lucknow, Tinnevely and Madras, Nagpur, Dornakal, Assam and Naskik. Of these the first to be erected was Calcutta in 1814 and the last was Naskik in 1930. Vacancies on the Episcopal Bench are filled by election each diocese electing its own Bishop. The Bishops rule the Church and to them is reserved the final word in all matters of faith and order but they rule in conjunction with a system of Councils which has been framed so as to give the greatest possible amount of representation to the whole body of the faithful. The foundation of the system is the Parochial Council of which the Parish Priest is the convener and chairman. Every baptized and confirmed member of the Church residing in the parochial area who contributes in some recognised way to the financial support of the Church, is a member of the Parochial Council of the ecclesiastical area in which he resides and is called a Qualified Elector.

Above the Parochial Councils come the Diocesan Councils. All Priests holding the Bishop's license are members of the Diocesan Council and to it are sent lay Representatives elected by the Qualified Electors of every Parochial Council. The Diocesan Councils manage all purely domestic matters and have the right of petitioning the General Council about any subject of wider importance which may interest them. They elect a given number of priests and laymen to be their representatives on the General Council. General Councils are held not less than every three years and usually at Calcutta. They consist of three Houses: Bishops, Priests and Laymen. Every Diocesan Bishop has a place in the House of Bishops. The other two Houses are formed by the elected representatives of the Diocesan Councils. The three Houses usually sit and vote together,

but any House has the right to meet alone if it desires to do so in order to formulate its policy or classify its opinions. A Canon of the Church is a Resolution passed with additional precautions ensuring due consideration by all three Houses. In all questions touching faith or Order the position of the episcopate as the divinely authorised teacher of the Church is most carefully safeguarded and the Bishops alone, without the concurrence of the other Houses can issue Determinations about both subjects. But no Determination of the Bishops can be the subject of disciplinary action until it has become a Canon.

Every priest before being licensed to work in the Church of India, Burma and Ceylon takes an oath of obedience to the Canons.

**The Ecclesiastical Establishment.**—At the time of the passing of the Indian Church Act and Measure the Government of India acknowledged that it was responsible for providing for the spiritual needs of the Soldiers and Civilians whom it brought out to India. These responsibilities it discharged by maintaining an establishment of chaplains and churches for the four principal denominations of Christians—Anglican, Presbyterian, Roman Catholic and the Free Churches. The Chaplains of the two first named groups are appointed by the Secretary of State for India, the Anglicans on the recommendation of a Selection Committee of which the Archbishop of Canterbury is the Chairman. They are paid by Government and pensioned after a covenant period of service. Although they form a definite Department of Government they are not subject to the orders of anyone save their own ecclesiastical superiors. The Presbyterian Chaplains are sometimes appointed to stations and sometimes to regiments. The Anglican chaplains are always chaplains of stations and have the pastoral care of all the inhabitants of the station who do not deliberately withdraw themselves from their ministrations but when troops are included in the number of their parishioners Government orders that they shall have the first claim on their services. The chaplains and their congregations are members of the Church of India, Burma and Ceylon during their residence in India and have full rights of representation in the Councils of the Church. Their right to the use in worship of the Prayer Book of the Church of England is not only acknowledged in the Constitution of the Church but is also safeguarded by clauses in the Indian Church Act.

Government gives to the Metropolitan an annual block grant which is divided between the seven bishops whom Government recognises as having jurisdiction over the Establishment Chaplains and their congregations. These are the Bishops of Calcutta, Madras, Bombay, Lahore, Lucknow, Rangoon and Nagpur.

Before 1920 they formed part of the Establishment. One of the difficulties which the Church is facing is that the Government Block Grant is not large enough to provide for all the needs of these Bishops. In consequence the Church is struggling to raise Diocesan Endowment Funds to make up deficits. More serious still however is the situation brought about by the action of Government in 1924 when in pursuance of a general policy of economy necessitated by post-war conditions it cut down the number of its chaplains by sixty. This set the dioceses a very difficult task. It became necessary suddenly to provide the salaries of Diocesan Chaplains and to furnish funds for the upkeep of the churches of many civil stations previously maintained by Government. Realising the magnitude of this burden Government agreed to help for a period of seven years by means of a very generous Block Grant. The question of the reduction of this grant is now under consideration. If the grant is considerably reduced the situation in most dioceses will be very serious. Either the Church must raise and devote to its European work a greatly increased sum of money or many of the churches in up-country stations will have to be closed. The chief sufferers will be the Anglo Indian and Domiciled community which on account of Indianisation is less able than ever to carry the burden which it seems must inevitably be laid upon it. The difficulty of raising funds for the education of the children of this community and of obtaining priests to work for it becomes ever year by year. Nevertheless the Domiciled Community is the backbone of the Church in India and it is through this community that the conversion of India must come.

The Churches in India have not been wholly blind to these facts and have made desperate attempts to cope with the needs of the community in spite of lack of real support from home. The education of its children is very largely in the hands of the Christian denominations though there are a few institutions such as the La Martiniere Schools, on a non-denominational basis but they are exceptional. In all the large centres there exist schools of various grades as well as orphanages, for the education of Europeans and Anglo Indians under the control of various Christian bodies. The Roman Catholic Church is honourably distinguished by much activity and financial generosity in this respect. Her schools are to be found throughout the length and breadth of the Indian Empire and they maintain a high standard of efficiency. The Anglican Church comes next and the American Methodists have established some excellent schools in the larger hill-stations. The Presbyterians are also well represented in this field, particularly by the admirable institution for destitute children at Kalimpong, near Darjeeling. Schools of all denominations receive liberal grants-in-aid from Government and are regularly inspected by the Education Departments of the various provinces. Thanks to the free operation of the denominational principle and its frank recognition by Government, there is no "religious difficulty" in the schools of the European and Anglo-Indian communities.

### Christian Missions.

The tradition that St. Thomas, the Apostle was the first Christian missionary in India is by no means improbable. History, however, carries us no further back than the sixth century, when a community of Christians is known to have existed in Malabar. Since then the so-called Syrian Church in south-west India has had a continuous life. Except in its infancy this Church (or rather these Churches or the Syrian Christians are now divided into four communions) has displayed little of the missionary spirit until quite recent times. Western Christianity was first introduced into India by the Portuguese, who established their hierarchy throughout their sphere of influence, Goa being the metropolitan seat of the India. St. Francis Xavier a Spaniard by race, took full advantage of the Portuguese power in Western India to carry on his Christian propaganda. His almost super-human zeal was rewarded with much success, but many of the fruits of his labour were lost with the shrinkage of the Portuguese Empire. It is really to the work of the missionaries of the Propaganda in the 17th century that the Papacy owes its large and powerful following in India to-day. The Roman Catholics in India number 1,823,000, of whom 832,000 were added during the decade 1911-1921. The total of Syrian Christians (exclusive of those who while using the Syrian liturgy, are of the Roman obedience) is 315,000 as against 367,000 in 1901. Protestant Christians (the term throughout this article includes Anglicans) number 2,950,000, an increase of 1,17,000 since 1911. Thus the total number of Christians of all denominations in India is now close on five millions. In fact it probably exceeds that figure at the present moment, as these statistics are taken from the Census Report of 1911, and the rate of increase during the previous decade was nearly 100,000 per annum.

The Protestant Churches made no serious attempt to evangelise India till 1813. They have thus been at work in the Indian mission field for over 110 years, and the statistical results of their efforts are given above. It is now however, generally recognized that Christian missions are producing indirect effects in India which lend themselves only incompletely to any sort of tabulation. The main source of this more diffusive influence of Christianity is the missionary school and college. The Protestant missions fill a considerable part in the elementary education of the country. According to the 1923 Report of the National Christian Council for India they are teaching 420,255 children in 12,699 elementary schools, mostly situated in villages. The majority (243,995) of children in these schools are non-Christians. The same is true also of the secondary schools and in a still greater degree of the colleges. The former number 523 with 70,284 male and 25,303 female pupils. There are 49 colleges affiliated to Universities, containing 20,062 male and 1,909 female students. Of those as many as 14,148 are non-Christians. From the standpoint of missionary policy much importance is attached to these agencies for the indirect propagation of the Christian faith. The

statesman and the publicist are chiefly interested in the excellent moral effect produced by these institutions amongst the educated classes, and the higher educational ideals maintained by their staffs. The principal University colleges under Protestant auspices are the Madras Christian College, the Duff College, Calcutta, the Wilson College, Bombay, the Forman College, Lahore, and three women's colleges—the Women's Christian College at Madras, the Isabella Thoburn College at Lucknow and the Women's Christian Medical College at Ludhiana. The Roman Catholics have a large number of educational institutions ranging from small village schools to great colleges preparing students for University degrees. But the proportion of Christian students in their institutions is very much larger than in those of the Protestant bodies. The proportion of literates amongst native Roman Catholics is probably lower than amongst the Protestant converts, but compared with Hindus and Mohammedans it is conspicuously higher. The Roman Catholics have some 3,000 elementary schools in which 98,000 boys and 41,000 girls are receiving instruction. In middle and high schools they have 143,000 boys and 73,000 girls and in University colleges about 5,000 students of both sexes. These figures however include a large proportion of Europeans and Parsians, who are an almost negligible quantity in Protestant mission schools and colleges.

More recent but producing even more wider spread results, is the philanthropic work of Christian missions. Before the great famine of 1878, missionaries confined themselves almost exclusively to evangelistic and educational activity. The famine threw crowds of destitute people and orphan children upon their hands. Orphanages and industrial schools became an urgent necessity. But the philanthropic spirit is never satisfied with one kind of organisation or method. A great stimulus was also given to medical missions. Hospitals and dispensaries have sprung up in all parts of the mission field, and leper asylums are almost a monopoly of Christian missionary effort. In 1911 the total number of medical missionaries working under Protestant societies in India was 118 men and 217 women, the majority of the former being also ordained ministers of religion. There are 184 industrial institutions in which 59 different arts and crafts are taught ranging from agriculture to type-writing. In this department the Salvation Army hold a prominent place, and the confidence of Government in their methods has been shown by their being officially entrusted with the difficult work of winning over certain criminal tribes to a life of industry. The indirect effect of all this philanthropic activity under missionary auspices has been most marked. It has awakened the social conscience of the non-Christian public, and such movements as The Servants of India and the mission to the Depressed Classes are merely the outward and visible sign of a great stirring of the philanthropic spirit far beyond the sphere of Christian missionary operations.

**Reunion.**—For very many years Indian Christians have shown that they felt much

more acutely than Europeans the scandal and disadvantage of the divisions of Christianity. These divisions are due to a very much greater extent than is always recognized to political causes, and in the political conflicts of the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries, when they became crystallised, India had no part. Even those differences amongst Christians which have a purely religious origin and foundation seem to be of very little account to Indian converts. For them the great dividing line is that between Christ and Mohammed or Shiva and Vishnu. Standing before a background of paganism they are conscious of a real fundamental unity in Christ. Compared with the greatness of the gulf which separates Christian from non-Christian, the differences of confession and order which separate Christian from Christian seem to be wholly artificial and negligible. In consequence the reunion movement, which is noticeable all over the world, is nowhere so strong as in India. In South India it has already resulted in the formation of the South India United Church which is a group union of five of the principal Protestant communions and as these bodies are in communion individually with all or almost all, the other Protestant bodies at work in India the Union may be regarded as a Pan-Protestant Union. The S. I. U. C. is at present negotiating with the Anglican Church. If as seems probable the negotiations are successful the result will amount to a union of all the Christian bodies in South India, except the Roman Catholics, on the basis of the last Lambeth encyclical which will mean that the real National Indian Church will come into being. Although it will be tolerant of almost every expression of Evangelical opinion and will retain the freedom of development characteristic of Protestantism, by its acceptance of the Catholic creeds and the historic Episcopate, it will be linked up with the Catholic tradition of the Anglican Church.

### Anglican Missionary Societies

The Church Missionary Society carries on work in India in seven different missions—the United Provinces, South India, Travancore and Cochin, Bengal, Western India, Punjab and Sind and the Central Provinces and Rajputana. The names are in order of seniority. Work was begun in what are now called the United Provinces in 1813, in Bombay in 1820, in the Punjab in 1855, and in the Central Provinces in 1864. The Society has always kept Evangelistic work well to the fore, but it also has important medical missions, especially on the N. W. Frontier, and many schools of the Primary, Middle and High standards. The Church of England Zenana Missionary Society is an offshoot of the C. M. S. controlling the work of 163 missionary ladies. The number of ordained European missionaries of the C. M. S. in India and Ceylon is 160. European laymen 30 and European lay women 258. The Society claims a Christian community of 2,21,560 of whom 68,655 are adult communicants.

**Society for the propagation of the Gospel.**—Statistics of the work of this Society are not easily ascertained, as much of it is done through Diocesan institutions, which, while financed and in many cases manned by the S. P. G., are

entirely controlled by the Diocesan authorities. The best known of the S. P. G. missions is that at Delhi, commonly called the Cambridge Mission to Delhi, carrying on educational work at St. Stephen's College and School. At the College there are about 200 students under instruction, and at the High School 800. The College hostels accommodate 100 students. Missions to the depressed classes exist in Burma, in the Ahmednagar District and in several parts of South India, especially in the Diocese of Tinnevely. Madras. The S. P. G. also maintains an important Criminal Tribes Settlement at Raddi, in the Bombay Carnatic. There are 116,000 Indian Christians under the aegis of the S. P. G. 90 ordained European missionaries and 98 European lay workers.

**Other Anglican Societies.**—The Oxford Mission to Calcutta was started in 1880. It works in the poorest parts of Calcutta and also at Barisal. There are 11 mission priests of this Society, and 18 Sisters. In addition to its work amongst the poor the Oxford Mission addresses itself to the educated classes in Bengal and issues a periodical called *Epiphany* which is known all over India.

The Society of St. John the Evangelist (commonly known as the Cowley Fathers) has houses at Bombay and Poona and small stations in the Bombay Konkan. In Bombay its missionary work centres upon the Church of Holy Cross, Umartkhadi, where there is a school and a dispensary. The Christians are chiefly drawn from the very poorest classes of the Bombay

population. At Poona the Society co-operates with the Wantage Sisters and in Bombay with the All Saints' Sisters. Other Anglican Sisterhoods represented in India are the Claret Sisters at Calcutta and the Sisters of the Church (Kilburn) at Madras. The St. Hilda's Deaconesses Association of Lahore carries an important educational work (chiefly amongst the domiciled community) in the Punjab. The mission of the Scottish Episcopal Church at Nagpur and the Dublin University Mission at Hazaribagh and the Mission of the Church of England in Canada working at Kangra and Palampur (Punjab) should also be mentioned under the head of Anglican Missions.

An interesting development has lately taken place in the Anglican communion. In 1922 the foundations were laid of a new Religious community, called the Christa Sava Sangh or the Society of the Servants of Christ. The aim of its members is to enable Indians and Europeans to live together a common life based upon the threefold vows of poverty, chastity and obedience and by living together to develop the Religious life along lines peculiarly suited to India. Indians appreciate fully the value of renunciation. The Sangh hopes to commend Christianity to India by presenting it with a concrete illustration of Christian asceticism. The first Ashram of the Brotherhood was consecrated by Dr. Palmer Bishop of Bombay, in 1923. It is situated in Poona and it contained at the time of consecration 13 Brothers, of whom 6 were Indians and 7 Europeans. It shows every sign of life and growth.

### Bengal Ecclesiastical Department

Wistcott Most Rev. Foss, D.D.

For Bishop of Calcutta and Metropolitan of India

#### SENIOR CHAPELLAINS

Graves Ven. ble Cecil John  
Dyer Rev. Basil Saunders M.A.  
Birch, Rev. Canon Ormond Winstanley M.C.

Archdeacon of Calcutta  
(On leave)  
Chaplain Port William and Senior Chaplain  
St. John's Church, Calcutta. Also Officiating  
Archdeacon of Calcutta  
Chaplain Barrackpore  
Chaplain Kharuli Punjab  
Chaplain Bankipur  
On leave from 22nd March 1932 for 7 months  
and 7 days  
Chaplain Darjeeling  
Metropolitan's Chaplain  
Chaplain Shillong Assam

Thomson Rev. Thomas Albort  
Williams, Rev. Henry Frank Fulford M.A.  
Wilkinson Rev. Ernest Roland M.A.  
Lee Rev. Percy Laskins M.A.

Younger Rev. Ernest Joseph B.A.  
McKenzie Rev. Donald Stewart M.A.  
Higham, Rev. Philip, M.A.

#### CHURCH OF SCOTLAND

Macpherson, The Rev. George Cook, O.B.E. M.A.  
D.D.  
Dodd The Rev. George Edward M.A., D.D., J.P.  
H.C.F.  
McLean The Rev. Lauchlan, M.A., D.D.

Presidency Senior Chaplain Church of Scotland,  
Bengal  
Senior Chaplain (On leave ex India from 6th  
May 1932 for 6 months 14 days)  
Officiating Presidency Senior Chaplain Church  
of Scotland Bengal and Senior Chaplain  
St. Andrew's Church, Calcutta (from 5th  
May 1932)  
Second Chaplain, St. Andrew's Church,  
Calcutta

McLellan, The Rev. Duncan Tait Hutchinson  
M.A.

#### CHURCH OF ROMÉ

Perier The Most Rev. Dr. Ferdinand S.J.  
Bryan, Rev. Leo, S.J.

Archbishop Calcutta  
Chaplain Alipore Central Jail

**Bombay Ecclesiastical Department**

Aoland The Right Rev Richard Dyke M A  
Martindale, Ven Henry, M A.

Lord Bishop of Bombay  
Archdeacon and Chaplain of Colaba and  
Chaplain of Mahabaleswar (In addition)

Arthur Patrick Tillie  
Eastley C M

Registrar of the Diocese  
Ditto (Officiating)

**SENIOR CHAPLAINS**

Collier Rev Canon Charles Bernard Gray M A  
Harvey Rev Canon George Frederick M A  
Mason, Rev Charles Douglas Thomas M A  
A K C  
Dart Rev Canon John Laverall Campbell M A  
Worland Rev Robert Leonard M A M B A  
Ashby Brown Rev W A F R  
Dowdall Rev F E M A  
Porter Rev (F E T H) (Dor)  
Seaman Rev Alfred Jonathan M A

(On leave)  
Senior Presidency Chaplain (On leave)  
(On leave)  
Senior Presidency Chaplain Bombay  
(Chaplain of Colaba)  
Chaplain of St Mary's Poona.  
(On leave)  
Garrison Chaplain Bombay  
Ahmednagar

**CHAPLAINS**

MacKenzle Rev D F M A  
Bennet Rev J Y M A, B D Litt  
MacIntosh, Rev A  
Belvin Rev I S

Senior Chaplain St Andrew's Church Bombay  
Presidency Senior Chaplain (Officiating)  
Chaplain St Andrew's Church Karachi  
(On leave)  
Additional Chaplain Karachi

**CHAPLAIN OF THE CHURCH OF ROME**

Lima The Most Rev Dr Jocelyn R

Presidency

**Assam Ecclesiastical Department****CHAPLAINS**

Higham, The Rev Phillip M A  
Mathew The Rev F W  
Watts The Rev A B A  
Widd, The Rev I B A

Shillong [L 850 O P £30]  
Jakhimpur  
Silchar  
Sibsagar } Paid from All India Grant

**Bihar and Orissa Ecclesiastical Department****CHAPLAINS**

Wilkinson Rev F R  
Cowham Rev A G

(Chaplain of Bankipore)  
(Chaplain Bankipore)

**ADDITIONAL CLERGY**

Perfect, Rev H  
Sage Rev W H  
Ethelred Judah Rev E A  
Dauncy Rev K M D  
Patton Rev A

Bhagalpur  
Muzaffarpur and Jarnalpur  
Muzaffarpur and Darbhanga  
Ranchi  
Cuttack

**Burma Ecclesiastical Department**

The Right Reverend Norman Henry Tubbs M A Lord Bishop of Rangoon  
D D

**SENIOR CHAPLAINS**

Cowper Johnson Rev Wilfrid Harry M A  
Anderson, The Ven ble Nicol Keith M A  
Park Rev William Robert C F, O B E M A  
Thurfield Rev Gerald Arthur Richard, M A  
Dolabhai, Rev William

(On leave)  
Archdeacon, Rangoon.  
Mawmya  
Chaplain Mandalay  
Chaplain Rangoon and Mingaloon Cantonments

**JUNIOR CHAPLAINS**

Lee, Rev Arthur Oldfield Norris, M A

(On leave.)

### Central Provinces Ecclesiastical Department

Wood The Right Rev Alex, M A Ph D D D, Lord Bishop of Nagpur	
O B F	
Roberts The Ven ble Arthur Betton	(On leave)
Bridges The Rev Francis M A	(On leave)
Horwood Rev K C	(On leave)
Clarke Rev Richard Charles Bolingbroke M A	(On leave)
Martin Rev Frederick William	Officiating Archdeacon Nagpur
Day Rev Edward Ridlay M A	Nandabed
Warrington Rev Guy Wilson M A	Mhow
De Salla Rev Andrew Augustine Lane M A	Chakrata U P
Sanders Rev Harold Martin M A	Kanpur
Eastwick Rev Rowland M A	Central India
Streetfield Rev S F M A	Saugor ( P
Mitchell Rev Edgar Jones	Jubbulpore

### Madras Ecclesiastical Department

#### CHURCH OF ENGLAND

Walker Right Reverend Edward Harry Mansfield D D	Lord Bishop of Madras
Crichton, Rev Walter Richard	Archdeacon

#### SENIOR CHAPLAINS

Wheeler Rev Charles Ernest Rungebu	(Chaplain of Trimulgherry)
Jones Rev Hugh M A	(On leave preparatory to retirement)
Langdale Smith Rev Richard Marmaduke M A	Chaplain St Thomas Mount
Edmonds Rev Canon Herbert James M A	Senior Chaplain St George's Cathedral Madras
Trench Rev Albert Charles M C	(On leave)

#### CHURCH OF SCOTLAND

Lee Rev R E	Presidency Senior Chaplain St Andrews Church, Madras
Short Rev G M D	St Andrews Church Bangalore (Junior Chaplain)
Posselt Rev C W	Secunderabad

### North-West Frontier Ecclesiastical Department

#### SENIOR CHAPLAIN

Marshall Rev V E M J	Chaplain Hazara (Abbottabad)
----------------------	------------------------------

#### JUNIOR CHAPLAINS—[P 600-950]

Livers Rev M S, M A M C	(On leave)
Strip Rev E A K M A	Chaplain Demjat (Kohat)
Claydon Rev E M A	Peshawar
Stephenson Rev W M A	Chaplain Razmak (Waziristan).
Bradbury Rev J H A M C	Chaplain of Nowshera and Risalpur
Noble Rev R H M A	(On leave)



### Punjab Ecclesiastical Department.

Carden, The Ven'ble Henry Craven M A	Archdeacon of Lahore	Bishop's Commissary
Barne Rev Canon George Dunford, M.A. (Oxon)	On Foreign Service. Serving under the G of I	
GIE, OBE, VD	Army Department as Principal The Law	
Kerr Rev George Henry Bruce M A (Durham)	murree	
England Rev Canon Herbert George M A (Durham)	On leave.	
McKelvie Rev Robert Fritz Stanley M A, DD (Oxon)	On leave	
Lidder Rev J G M A	On leave.	
Tambling Rev F G H	On leave	
Marshall Rev Norman Edwyn M A	Abbottabad	
Storm-Lox Rev E. A	On leave	
Cotrie Rev L M TH L	New Delhi	
Tobinson, Rev G F M A	Karachi	
Devenish Rev R C S B A	Quetta	
Rennison, Rev Eric David Robert B A	On leave	
Jones, Rev G W B A	On leave	
Nicholl Rev R M M A MC	Ambala	
Mackenzie Rev D S M A	Serving under G I as Metropolitan Chaplain	
Morgan, Rev B I M A	Sialkot	

### United Provinces Ecclesiastical Department

Saunders The Right Rev Charles John Godfrey M A	Bishop of Lucknow Headquarters Allahabad
Bill The Ven'ble S A M A	Bishop's Commissary and Archdeacon of Lucknow Headquarters Naini Tal
Westmacott, R VD Bat-at-Law	Registrar of the Diocese of Lucknow Headquarters Calcutta

#### SENIOR CHAPLAINS

Bill The Ven'ble Sydney Alfred M A	Naini Tal
Cohn, Rev Canon Clifford John, M.A	Lucknow (Civil)
Talbot, Rev Alfred Dixon	Cawnpore.
Dunlop Rev Canon Douglas Lyall (Chandler) M A.	Jhansi
Maynard Rev Bertram Martin, A KC	On leave
Broughton, Rev Arthur Hardwicke M A	Dehra Dun
Rigg Rev Arthur Cecil Patrick M A	Lucknow (Cantt)
Hare Rev Arthur Neville B A	Meerut
Patrick, Rev Alexander B A	Jhansi (Additional)

#### ADDITIONAL CLERGY

#### CHURCH OF SCOTLAND

#### SENIOR CHAPLAINS

#### N/A

#### JUNIOR CHAPLAINS

Beld, Rev James Potter M A	Attached Army Department, Q O Cameron Highlanders, Fyzabad
Macdonald Rev Donald M A, BD	Attached Army Department 1st Bn Cameronians Scottish Rifles Lucknow
Cameron Rev Samuel Wood M A, BD	Attached Army Department 2nd Bn The Seaforth Highlanders Jhansi
MacKilward, Rev Lachlan M A	Attached Army Department, 1st Bn. The Black Watch (H. H.), Meerut, in visiting charge of Delhi
Bullock, Rev James William Denwick M A	Attached Army Department, 2nd Bn. The Highland Light Infantry Cawnpore.

## THE ROMAN CATHOLIC CHURCH

With regard to numbers, the *Catholic Directory of India* gives the following tables —

	1911	1921	1931
1 British India and Indian States—			
(a) Latin Rite	1,514,620	1,851,406	2,104,918
(b) Syriac Rites	864,604	440,483	549,981
2 French India	28,918	25,480	25,482
3 Portuguese India	296,148	588,741	826,690
4 Ceylon	2,301,346	2,808,117	3,067,081
Total, India and Ceylon	822,163	324,986	894,903
Total, India and Ceylon	2,628,506	2,970,103	3,463,074

NOTE (1) — In 1850, the total for India and Ceylon was 1,170,854. In 1880 it had risen to 1,610,285, and in 1900 to 2,201,674.

NOTE (2) — In 1880 there were 1,504 priests. In 1921 there were 3,158. In 1931 there were 3,625.

The Catholic community as thus existing is composed of the following elements —

- (1) The 'Syrian' Christians of the Malabar Coast, traditionally said to have been converted by the Apostle St. Thomas. They were brought under allegiance to the Pope by the Portuguese in 1599 and placed first under Jesuit bishops and then under Carmelite Vicars Apostolic. They are at present ruled by an Archbishop and three suffragan Bishops of their own Syriac rite.
- (2) Converts of the Portuguese missionaries from 1500 and onwards starting from Goa and working in the south of the peninsula and up the west coast, Ceylon, Bengal, etc.
- (3) European immigrants at all times, including British troops.
- (4) Modern converts from Hinduism and Animism in recent mission centres.
- (5) Recent converts from the Jacobite community in Malabar of which 2 Bishops, 40 priests and over 9,000 laity have been united to the Catholic Church.

The Portuguese mission enterprise, starting after 1500, continued for about 200 years, after which it began to decline. To meet this decline fresh missionaries were sent out by the Congregation *de propaganda fide*, till by the middle of the 19th century the whole country was divided out among them except such portions as were occupied by the Goa clergy. Hence arose a conflict of jurisdiction in many parts between the Portuguese clergy of the *Padroado* or royal patronage, and the *propaganda* clergy. This conflict was set at rest by the Concordat of 1886 (amended by the Agreement of 1922 abolishing "double jurisdiction"). At the same time the whole country was placed under a regular hierarchy, which after subsequent adjustments now stands as follows:—

## Of the Portuguese Jurisdiction —

The archbishopric of Goa (having some extension into British territory) with suffragan bishoprics at Cochin and Mysore (both in British territory).

## Of the Propaganda Jurisdiction —

The archbishopric of Agra with suffragan bishoprics of Allahabad and Ajmer.

The archbishopric of Bombay with suffragan bishoprics of Poona, Mangalore, Calcutta, Trichinopoly and Tuticorin.

The archbishopric of Calcutta, with suffragan bishoprics of Ranchi, Dacca, Chittagong, Krishnagar, Dinajpur and Patna and the Prefectures Apostolic of Assam and Sikkim.

The archbishopric of Madras, with suffragan bishoprics of Bellare, Hyderabad, Vizagapatam and Nagpur and the Missions of Outback and Bellary.

The archbishopric of Pondicherry (French) with suffragan bishoprics of Mysore, Coimbatore, Kumbakonam and Salem.

The archbishopric of Simla with suffragan bishopric of Lahore and the Prefecture Apostolic of Kashmir.

The archbishopric of Colombo (Ceylon) with suffragan bishoprics at Kandy, Galle, Jaffna and Trincomalee.

The archbishopric of Verapoly, with suffragan bishoprics of Quilon, Kottar and Vijayapuram.

One archbishopric and three bishoprics of the Syriac rite for the Syrian Christians of Malabar.

One archbishopric and one bishopric of the Melankar Syrian (Ex Jacobite) Church.

Three Vicariates Apostolic and one Prefecture Apostolic of Burma.

The European clergy engaged in India almost all belong to religious orders, congregations or mission societies, and in the great majority are either French, Belgian, Dutch, Swiss, Spanish or Italian by nationality. They number about 1,300 besides which there is a body of secular clergy mostly native to the

country, numbering about 2,200 and probably about 2,000 nuns. The first work of the clergy is parochial ministrations to existing Christians, including railway people and British troops. Second comes education, which is not confined to their own people, their schools being frequented by large numbers of Hindus, Mahomedans, Parsis, etc. Among the most important institutions are St. Xavier's College, Calcutta, St. Peter's College, Agm, St. Xavier's College, Bombay, St. Joseph's College, Trichinopoly, St. Aloysius College, Mangalore, Loyola College Madras, teaching university courses besides a large number of high schools and elementary schools. The education of girls is supplied for by numerous convent schools worked by religious congregations of nuns to say nothing of orphanages and other charitable institutions. The total number under education amounted in 1904 to 148,081 boys and 78,184 girls, later figures being unavailable. As to missionary work proper, the country is covered with numerous modern mission centres, among which those in the Punjab (Obora Nagpur, Krishnagar, Gurgaon, the Ahmednagar district) and the Telugu coast may be

mentioned. (Full particulars on all points will be found in the Catholic Directory already quoted.) The mission work is limited solely by shortage of men and money, which if forthcoming would give the means to an indefinite extension. The resources of the clergy after the ordinary church collections and pay of a few military and railway chaplains are derived mainly from Europe, that is, from the collections of the Society for the Propagation of the Faith and of the Holy Childhood helped out by private or other donations secured from home by the different local missionaries. In mission work the fathers count as enrolled only those who are baptised and persevering as Christians, and no baptism except for infants or at point of death, is administered except after careful instruction and probation. This, while keeping down the records, has the advantage of guaranteeing solid results.

The Holy See is represented by a Delegate Apostolic of the East Indies who resides at Bangalore. At present this post is occupied by the Most Rev. Archbishop Kierkele D.D., appointed in 1931.

## THE CHURCH OF SCOTLAND

The Church of Scotland and the United Free Church have become one. The Union, effected in October 1929, has already exerted a profound influence upon the life of the Church of Scotland in India. The Chaplaincy work of the Church of Scotland dates from 1814, when the Rev. Dr. Bryce landed in Calcutta, and organised a congregation of his Scottish fellow countrymen. The sesquicentenary of the churches in the three Presidency towns was celebrated in Calcutta 1914, Bombay, 1919, Madras, 1921. Since 1903 there have been eighteen chaplains on the staff of whom nine belong to the Bengal Presidency, five to Bombay, and four to Madras. These minister both to the Scottish troops and to the civil population of the towns where they are stationed, but when there is a Scottish regiment the chaplain is attached to the regiment, instead of being posted to the station where the regiment happens to be placed and as a rule moves with the regiment. There are three Presidency senior Chaplains in charge of Bengal, Bombay, and Madras respectively. There are churches in the chief towns of the Presidencies, and churches have also been built, in all considerable military stations, e.g., Okharka, Lucknow, Ferozwar, Ranikhet, Rawalpindi, Simkot, Umballa and Jubbulpore. In addition to the regular establishments there are a number of acting Chaplains sent out by the Colonial Committee of the Church of Scotland, and these are serving in such stations as Rawalpindi, Lahore, Cawnpore, Meerut, Allah and Quetta. The Additional Clergy sometimes in India contribute towards the cost of this additional establishment. In other places such as Simkot, Murree, Dalhousie and Darjeeling, regular services are provided by Scottish Missionaries. Simla has a minister of its own sent out from Scotland.

The Mission work of the Church of Scotland dates from 1829 when Alexander Duff, one of the greatest of modern missionaries, was sent to Calcutta. He was the first to open schools where English was made the medium for instruction, and where religious teaching was given daily. Similar educational missions were soon afterwards started in Bombay and Madras. Educational work is still an important branch of the mission work of the Church, but the Bombay College was closed in 1819 and in 1907 the College in Calcutta was united with the College of the United Free Church of Scotland, to form the Scottish Churches College. In the Punjab Evangelistic work is being carried on from eight centres under seventeen missionaries. The baptised Christian community now numbers over 14,000. Work commenced in Darjeeling in 1870 is now carried on throughout the whole Eastern Himalayan district, and there is a Christian community there of over 8,000. In the five mission districts of Calcutta, the Eastern Himalayas, Madras, Poona, and the Punjab there were at the end of 1919 over 24,787 baptised Indian Christians. In connection with these missions the Women's Association of Foreign Missions does invaluable service in school, medical and zenana work, having in India 41 European missionaries, 153 teachers, over 50 schools, three hospitals and six dispensaries.

The Church of Scotland has also done much to provide education for European children in India. Its two Churches in Bombay have six representatives on the governing body of the Anglo-Scottish Education Society, and the two churches exercise pastoral supervision over the Bombay Scottish Orphanage. In Bangalore there is the St.

Andrew's High School, and both in Bangalore and in Madras the local congregation supports the school for poor children. The Aryalali Girls Boarding and High School is under the care of the King's-School of St. Andrew's Church, Simla. The now well-known St. Andrew's Colonial Homes at Kallimpong Bengal, though not directly part of the work of the Church of Scotland, were initiated by and are being locally managed by missionaries of that Church. The homes exist for the benefit of the domiciled European Community, and are doing magnificent work. There are now twenty cottages, and about 600 children in residence. Further information may be found in "Reports of the Scheme of the Church of Scotland, Blackwood & Sons" "The Church of Scotland Year Book" and "The Handbook of the Church of Scotland in India and Ceylon".

Though the former Churches of the United Free Church now belong to the Church of Scotland they remain independent of the establishment recognised by Government. They have only three purely European congregations in India, two in Calcutta and one in Bombay.

The Church carries on Mission work in seven different areas. They are Bangalore (Calcutta), Kolas and Chikmagalur, the Santal Parganas with five stations, Western India (Bombay, Poona and Alibag), Hyderabad State (Jalno,

Bethel and Parthian) Madras (Madras City, Chingleput, Sripurumbudur and Conjeevaram), the Central Provinces (Nagpur, Bhandara, Wardha, and Amraoti), Rajputana, where the extensive work instituted by the United Presbyterian Church in 1860 is now carried on from eleven centres.

The work falls into three main divisions, evangelistic, medical, and educational. The Christian community has been organised in all the chief centres into congregations which form part of the Indian Presbyterian Church, and this Church is seeking to take an increasing share in the work of evangelism. There are nineteen Mission Hospitals among which are four excellently equipped and staffed Women's Hospitals, in Madras, Nagpur, Almer and Jaipur. From the days of Duff in Calcutta and Wilson in Bombay the Mission has given a prominent place to education. It has many schools in all parts of its field and it has also made a large contribution to the work of higher education through four Christian Colleges. The Scottish Churches College, Calcutta, is well known. The Madras Christian College, which owes so much to the work of Dr. William Miller, is now under the direction of a Board representing several Missionary Societies. Other Colleges are Wilson College, Bombay and Hishop College Nagpur.

## BAPTIST SOCIETIES

**THE BAPTIST MISSIONARY SOCIETY OF GREAT BRITAIN**—Formed in 1792 largely through the efforts of Dr. Wm. Carey, operates mainly in Bengal, Bihar and Orissa, the United Provinces, the Punjab and Ceylon. The Baptist Zenana Mission and the Bible Translation Society have been united with this Society. The staff of the united Mission in India and Ceylon numbers 204 missionaries and about 1,100 Indian and Singhalese workers. Connected with the Society are 848 Indian and Singhalese Churches, 309 Primary Day Schools, 21 Middle and High Schools, and 1 Theological Training College. The Church membership at the close of 1931 stood at 22,128 and the Christian community at 60,346. The membership during the past ten years has increased by about 08 per cent, and the community by 60 per cent in the same period. Amongst the non-caste people great progress has been made in recent years and many of the Churches formed from amongst these peoples are self supporting.

Special work amongst students is carried on in Calcutta, Dacca, Cuttack and Delhi, where hostels have been erected for the prosecution of this form of work.

**EDUCATIONAL WORK**—Ranges from Primary School to Colleges. Serampore College, the only College in India able to bestow a theological degree granted under Royal Charter by His Danish Majesty in 1827, confirmed by the British Government in the Treaty of purchase of the Settlement of Serampore in

1843 and placed in 1856 by the College Council at the disposal of the Baptist Missionary Society to become a part of its Missionary Educational operations. Arts and Theological. It was affiliated in 1857 to the newly formed Calcutta University, reorganised in 1910 on the lines of its original foundation with the appointment of a qualified Theological Staff on an inter-denominational basis for the granting of Theological Degrees to qualified students of all Churches.

As the only College in India granting a Theological Degree a large number of students are now resident in the College. In Arts the College prepares for the Calcutta Arts Examinations. *Principal* Rev G. H. C. Angus, M.A., B.D.

There is a vernacular institute also at Cuttack for the training of Indian preachers and Bible schools in several centres.

There are 9 or 10 purely English Baptist Churches connected with the Society, but English services are carried on in many of the stations. Medical work connected with the Society is carried on in 9 Hospitals and 6 Dispensaries. Two large Printing Presses for both English and Vernacular work are conducted at Calcutta and Cuttack. The Secretary of the Mission is the Rev. D. Scott Wells. 41 Lower Circular Road Calcutta.

The Headquarters of the Mission are at 19, Farnival Street, Holborn London. The total expenditure of the Society for 1931 amounted to £196,827.

**THE CANADIAN BAPTIST MISSION**—Was commenced in 1878, and is located in the Telugu Country to the north of Madras, in the Kistna, Godavari, Vizagapatam and Ganjam Districts. There are 22 stations and 568 outstations with a staff of 108 missionaries including 8 qualified physicians and 1,815 Indian workers with Gospel preaching in 1,536 villages. Organised Churches number 111, communicants 28,168 and adherents 22,000 for the past year. Twenty-two Churches are entirely self-supporting. In the Educational department are 586 village day schools, with 20,371 children, 15 boarding schools, 2 High schools, 2 Normal Training schools, a Bible Training School for Women, a Theological Seminary providing in all for 1,000 pupils, and an Industrial school. There are 6 Hospitals, two leper asylums and an Orphanage. The Mission publishes a Telugu newspaper. Village Evangelisation is the central feature of the Mission, and stress is laid upon the work amongst women and children. During the last decade membership has increased by 63 per cent., the Christian community by 20 per cent., and scholars by 106 per cent. Indian Secretary is the Rev A. Arthur Scott, Tanj., East Godavari.

**AMERICAN BAPTIST FOREIGN MISSION SOCIETY**, organised in 1814, has Missions in Burma begun 1813. Assam 1836. Bengal and Orissa 1836. South India 1840. It owes its rise to the celebrated Adoniram Judson. Until 1910 the Society was known as the American Baptist Missionary Union. There are 38 main stations in Burma, 13 in Assam, 10 in Bengal, Orissa, 29 in South India, besides many outstations. All forms of missionary enterprise come within the scope of the Society.

The great work of the Mission continues to be evangelistic and the training of the native preachers and Bible-Women, and extends to many races and languages, the most important of which, in Burma, has been the practical transformation of the Karens, whose language has been reduced to writing by the Mission. The work in Assam embraces 9 different languages and large efforts are made amongst the employees of the tea plantations. The Mission Press at Bangoon is the largest and finest in Burma.

Last year the field staff numbered 314 missionaries, 7,064 Native workers. There were 1,992 Churches of which 1,272 were self-supporting. Church members number 1,27,523. In the 2,107 Sunday Schools were enrolled 9,60,000 pupils. The Mission conducted 2,741 schools of all grades with 91,091 students enrolled. 14 Hospitals and 84 Dispensaries treated 8,564 in patients and 1,05,879 out-patients. Indian Christians contributed over Rs. 6,74,000 for this religious and benevolent work during the year.

**THE AMERICAN BAPTIST ASSAM MISSION**, was opened in 1836 and has 12 main stations staffed by about 50 missionaries. There are 900 native workers, 836 organized churches, 48,646 baptized members, 408 schools of all grades including 1 High, 2 Normal & Bible and 14 station schools, 8 Hospitals and 7 Dispensaries.

treated 1,042 in patients and 25,479 out-patients during the year. Mission work is carried out in 10 different languages.

**Treasurer and Corresponding Secretary** Miss Marion G. Burnham, Gauhati, Assam.

**AMERICAN BAPTIST, BURKAL-ORISSA MISSION** commenced in 1836. Area of operation Midnapore district of Lower Bengal, Balasore district of Orissa and Jamshedpur Mission staff 39 Indian workers, 329. Two English Churches and 31 Vernacular Churches, Christian Community 5,600. Two dispensaries. Education [a] One Theological and two Boys' High Schools and two Girls' High Schools and 118 Elementary Schools, pupils 3,800. One Industrial School for carpentering, iron work and motor mechanics. The Vernacular Press of this mission printed the first literature in the Santal language.

**Secretary**—Mr W. S. Dunn, Bhudrak, Orissa.

**THE AMERICAN BAPTIST FERGUSON MISSION**—Was commenced in the year 1836 and covers large parts of Nellore, Guntur, Kistna, and Kurnool Districts, parts of the Deccan and an important work in Madras and the surrounding vicinity. Its main work is evangelism, but there are also Educational and Medical institutions of importance. Industrial Settlement work for the Kurnool is carried on at Kavali and vicinity. Industrial departments are maintained also in connection with the Mission High Schools at Nellore, Ongole and Kurnool. Organized Telugu Churches number 31, with 103,114 baptized communicants. There are 102 missionaries, and 2,720 Indian workers. The mission maintains a Theological Seminary at Ramapatnam for the training of Indian preachers. A Bible Training School for the training of Telugu women is located in Nellore. A total of 36,942 receive instruction in 1,270 primary schools, 16 secondary schools and 4 high schools. In Medical work 8 Hospitals and 12 Dispensaries report 4,803 in-patients, 95,108 out-patients, and 115,073 treatments during the year.

**Secretary**—Rev F. K. K. D. D., 29, Oxford Street, Secunderabad, Deccan.

**THE AUSTRALIAN BAPTIST FOREIGN MISSION**—(Incorporated). Embracing the societies representing the Baptist Churches of the States of the Australian Commonwealth. The field of operations is in East Bengal. The staff numbers 42 Australian workers. There are 2,768 communicants and a Christian community of 4,386.

**Secretary Field Council** Miss M. Findlay, Farns N. B.

**THE STRAIT BAPTIST MISSION**—Has 18 European Missionaries and 219 Indian workers in Madras, Chingleput, Salem, Ramnad and Tinnevely Districts. Communicants number 1,427. Organized churches 43. Elementary schools 76, with 3,334 pupils.

**Treasurer and Secretary** D. Morting, Namakkal.

# PRESBYTERIAN SOCIETIES

**THE IRISH PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH MISSION**—Operates in Gujarat and Kathiawar with a staff of 88 Missionaries of whom 18 are clerical, 11 Educationalists, 8 are Doctors and 8 Nurses. The Indian staff numbers 506, of whom 15 are Pastors, 98 Evangelists, 4 Colporteurs, 40 Bible women, and 350 are Teachers. There are 19 Organised Churches, a communicant roll of 2,237 and a Christian Community of 7,407. In Medical work there are 4 Hospitals and several Dispensaries, with 1,475 in patients, 15,398 new cases, and a total attendance of 64,142. The Mission conducts 3 High Schools, 2 Anglo Vernacular Schools, 1 Preparatory School at Faruqi, and 129 Vernacular schools affording tuition for 6,501 pupils, also 1 orphanage, Orphanages, an Industrial School at Borsad, a Teachers Training College for Women at Borsad, a Divinity College at Ahmedabad and a Mission Press at Surat. The Mission has made a speciality of Farm Colonies, of which there are about a score in connection with it, most of them thriving.

The Jungle Tribes Mission with 7 Missionaries is a branch of the activities of the above, working in the Panch Mahals and Rewa Kantha districts with Farm Colonies attached.

Ag Secretary Rev George Wilson B A, Ahmedabad.

**THE UNITED PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH OF NORTH AMERICA**—The Sikh Mission of this Church was established at Nalkot in the Panjab in 1885. It is now carrying on work in ten civil districts in the Panjab and two in the North West Frontier Province. Its missionaries number 183 including married ladies and its Indian workers 715. Its educational work comprises one Theological Seminary, one College, four High Schools, one Industrial school, eight Middle schools and 184 Primary schools. The enrolment in all schools in 1930 was 11,881. Medical work is carried on through five Hospitals and ten Dispensaries. The communicant membership of the Church which has been established was 44,753 in 1931 and the total Christian community 95,216.

General Secretary Rev H C Chambers, D D, 127 Murray Road, Rawalpindi.

**THE AMERICAN PRESBYTERIAN MISSION** operates in 8 main sections known as the Panjab, North India and Western India Missions. The American Staff (including women) numbers 266 and the Indian Staff 1,353. There are 35 main stations and about 240 out-stations. Organized churches number 82, 25 of which are self-supporting. There are 11,985 communicants and a total baptized community of 82,000. Educational work as follows: 2 Men's Colleges and an interest in the Isabella Thoburn and the Kinnaird Colleges for women students, 1,820, Theological School, 1, students 24, Training Schools for village workers, 2, students about 180, High Schools 14, students about 2,100, Industrial Schools 4, Agricultural Demonstration Farms 3, Teachers Training Departments 7. The Miraj Medical School and an interest in the Ludhiana Medical School for women, students 170, Elementary Schools 230, Schools of all grades 241, pupils 12,023, Medical work

Hospitals 8, Dispensaries 17, Sunday Schools 371 with 18,401 pupils. Contributions for Church and Evangelistic work on the part of the Indian Church Rs 61,432.

The Hospital at Miraj founded by the late Sir William Wanless, and now under the care of C E Wall is well-known throughout the whole of S.W India, and the Forman Christian College at Lahore under the principalship of Rev E D Lucas, D D is equally well known and valued in the Panjab. The Kwing Christian College (Dr C H Rice, Principal) has grown rapidly in numbers and influence.

Secretary of Council of A P Missions in India Rev H C White M A, D D, Dohra Dun U P.

Secretary, North India Mission Rev W I Allison B A, D D, (wallor) C I.

Secretary Panjab Mission Rev J B Weir, M A, Lahore (On furlough).

Acting Secretary Panjab Mission Rev H E Wylie B A, D D, P O, Ferozpur.

Secretary Western India Mission Rev D B Lydiegraf M A, D D, Aipaul, Belgau District.

**THE NEW ZEALAND PRESBYTERIAN MISSION**—Commenced as recently as 1910 at Jagadhri, Panjab.

Secretary Miss B J Hardie, Jagadhri, Dist. Amballa.

**THE UNITED CHURCH OF CANADA MISSION**—Commenced in 1877 has 13 main stations in India: Gwalior, Multan, Dhur, Jammu, Bikaner and Banwarwar States. The Mission staff numbers 60 Indian workers 250. This Mission works in conjunction with the Malwa Church Council of the United Church of Northern India, which reports for this part of its territory—Organised Churches 20, Unorganised churches 7, Communicants 2,091, Baptised Non-communicants 4,724, Unbaptised adherents 526, Total Christian Community 7,281.

Educational work comprises Elementary and Middle Schools for boys and girls, a High School for girls, an Arts college for students of both sexes (The Indore Christian College), a Normal School for girls and the Malwa Theological Seminary. Women's industrial work is carried on in Mhow and Rutlam, and Vocational Training for boys is a feature of the Ransapur Boys School where training is provided in printing, tailoring, carpentry and motor mechanics.

The Medical work is large. There are three General Hospitals where both men and women are treated and five Women's Hospitals and also a number of dispensaries in central and out-stations.

General Secretary of Mission—Rev A A Scott M A, D D, in fact Indore C I.

Associate Secretary of Mission—Miss F E (formerly) A. L. L. C. I.

Secretary of Church Council—Rev J W R, Netram, Behore C I.

The Canadian Presbyterian Mission operates in two sections, the Northern Section with headquarters at Jhansi in the U P and the Central India Section known as the Southern Bhil Field.

In Central India the five central stations are located in the States of Allahpur and Jobat and Barwan but the Mission comprises within its area the States of Jabua and Kathwar also part of (bhoja) Julpur in the Bombay Presidency and parts of Dhar Indore and Gwalior States bordering on the Jobat-Barwan Road. The Staff in Central India consists of 20 missionaries and 42 Indian workers. There are several elementary schools in the area and a central and vernacular School for boys and girls at Amkhet and Allahpur States. At Amkhet also there is a children's Nursery Home and dispensary, and a General Hospital for the area is located at Jobat. In the district there are five organised and 2 unorganised churches with 239 communicant members and a baptised community of 805.

**Secretary**—The Rev D. E. MacDonald, Jobat Central India.

The Jhansi Section formerly known as the Gwalior Mission was founded by the late Dr J. Wilde in 1905. There is now a staff of twelve missionaries and forty Indian workers who are engaged in Jhansi city Bagarh, Baragan and the surrounding villages.

Activities include Anglo vernacular middle schools for both boys and girls and hospitals for Christian pupils in each. There is also an orphanage for children under school age, a dispensary and an industrial school for boys, besides village primary schools. There is an agricultural settlement at Bagarh where the Mission has a farm of 1200 acres.

There are two organised churches having a communicant membership of 150.

**Secretary**—The Rev A. A. Lowther M.A. B.D. **THE WELSH CALVINISTIC METHODIST (PREBYTERIAN) MISSION** established in 1840 with a staff of 40 missionaries, 950 Indian workers, occupies stations in Assam in the Khasia and Jaintia

Hills, the Lushai Hills and at Syibet and Cachar. The Khasia language has been reduced to writing, the Bible translated and many books published in that language by the Mission. A large amount of literature has also been produced in the Lushai language. Communicants number 36,895, the total Christian community 92,923, organised Churches 721. Elementary schools number 678. Scholars 20,243 in addition to Industrial Schools and Training Institutions 3 Theological Seminaries Sunday Schools 822 and Scholars 64,047. Four Hospitals and several Dispensaries provide annually for more than 10,000 patients.

**Secretary** Rev F. J. Sandy Durling A.M.

The Arco Mission of the Reformed Church in America organised in 1803 occupies most of the North and South Arco and Chittoor districts in S. India with a staff of 53 Missionaries and 789 Indian ministers and workers. Churches number 16. Communicants 7,035. Total Christian Community 26,427. Boarding Schools 16. Scholars 1,101. Theological School 1. Students 23. Vocational College Vellore students 160. High Schools 4. Scholars 1,974. Training Schools 2. Students 133. Industrial schools 2. Agricultural farm and School 1. Total pupils 268. Elementary schools 229. Scholars 9,987. Two Hospitals and 5 Dispensaries with a staff of 87 provided for 2838 in patients and 33,365 out-patients including the Lushai Medical College Hospitals and Dispensaries Vellore.

The Union Mission Medical College for South India and a Union Mission Training School are located at Vellore. The headquarters of the Mission. The Union Mission Tuberculosis Sanatorium for S. India is near Madanapalle. Arugavaram P. O. Chittoor District.

**Secretary** R. W. H. Farrar, A.M. S. India.

## CONGREGATIONAL SOCIETIES

**THE AMERICAN BOARD OF COMMISSIONERS FOR FOREIGN MISSIONS**—Has two large Missions, the American Marathi Mission, and the Madura Mission. The Marathi Mission covers a considerable part of the Bombay Presidency with centres at Bombay Ahmednagar, Satara and Sholapur. It was commenced in 1813, the first American Mission in India. Its activities are large and varied. The staff at the beginning of 1922 consisted of 68 missionaries in all, and 492 Indian workers operating in 9 stations and 106 outstations. Organized churches number 68 with 6,003 communicants, and 1,711 unbaptised adherents. There is a work for lepers at Sholapur. The educational work includes 15 secondary and training schools with 1,805 pupils and 80 primary schools, with 4,229 pupils. Three fifths of whom are non-Christians. Zenana work and industrial work are vigorously carried on the latter embracing carpentry and lace work. A school for the blind is conducted in Bombay on both educational and industrial lines. In the hospitals and dispensaries of the Mission last year, 97,512 patients were treated. This Mission was the first to translate the Christian scriptures into the Marathi tongue. At Sholapur a settlement for Orignal Tribes is carried on by the Mission

under the supervision of Government **Secretary** Rev Wilbur S. Denning, Ahmednagar.

**THE MADURA MISSION**—In the south of the Presidency founded in 1834 has a staff of 64 missionaries and 897 Indian workers, operates in the Madura and Ramanad Districts and has a communicant roll of 11,673 and a total Christian community of 39,197 and 34 organized Churches most of which are entirely self supporting and self governing. These Churches are an integral part of the South India United Church. Schools number 287 with 17,834 pupils. In Madura there are a First Grade College High and Training schools for girls and hospitals for men and women. At Pasu malai, three miles from Madura, a High School Training School, Union Theological Seminary and Trade School. Five elementary Boarding Schools are found in as many out-stations, industrial work is increasingly a part of the curricula of all schools above the lower grade. **The Secretary** is the Rev John J. Dunning, M.A., D.D., Pasu malai.

**THE SCANDINAVIAN ALLIANCE MISSION OF NORTH AMERICA**—Embraces two Branches one in Bengal and the other in Khandesh,

The mission staff in Khandesh is represented by sixteen missionaries and forty Indian workers. There are 179 communicants and 75 non communicants and 494 under Christian instruction. 14 Elementary Schools provide for 396 pupils.

**Secretary** Rev Paul Ringdahl, Pimpalner West Khandesh.

**THE SWEDISH ALLIANCE MISSION**—Working among Bhils, Hindus and Mohammedans in West Khandesh. Has 28 missionaries and 68 Indian workers. There are 8 congregations with a total membership of 942 of whom 436 are communicants. There are 9 Elementary Schools, 2 Training Schools and 5 School Homes. The pupils in all schools are 380.

**Secretary**—Miss Elin V. Anderson, Shirpur W. Khandesh.

**FREE CHURCH OF SWEDEN MISSION**—To all Mission staff is represented by 6 missionaries, 1 native Pastor, two Catechists, 7 Teachers. There are about 120 communicants and total community 400. There are five day schools, one evening school, one hospital, four dispensaries and Weaving and Hand-Carpet Industries.

**Secretary** Miss E. Kronquist, Lachan, via Langtok, Sikkim State.

**THE LONDON MISSIONARY SOCIETY**—Commenced work in India in 1798 and occupies 3 centres in N India, 12 in S India and 7 in Travancore. The Mission engages in every form of Missionary activity.

The European staff numbers 125, Indian workers 2,423, Organized Churches 520, Communicants 23,133 and Christian Community 172,533. There are 1 Christian College

students 159, 2 Theological Institutions, students 70, 4 Training Institutions, pupils, 114, 12 High Schools, pupils 4,649, 25 Boarding schools, scholars, 1,167 and 862 Elementary schools with 48,721 scholars. In medical work Hospitals number 6, Nurses 7 Europeans and 33 Assistants, 14 qualified doctors, 9 Europeans & 62 Assistants and 10,413 in patients and 209,276 out-patients for the year.

The main centres of the Mission in N India are at Calcutta and Murshidabad. L.M.S. work in the United Provinces has been closed but a Union Mission of the W.M.S., C.M.S. and L.M.S. has been opened in Benares City with the Rev J.C. Jackson of the L.M.S. as Superintendent. This Mission will concentrate especially on work amongst pilgrims and students. Special efforts are made amongst the Namia Sudras and the aboriginal tribes known as the Malhwars, Cheros and Pankas. The S. India district and Travancore are divided into the Kanarese, Telugu, Tamil, and Malayalam fields with 19 stations and 99 out stations. At Nagercoil (Travancore) is the Scott Christian College and High School with 985 students. A Church and congregation said to be the largest in India, and a Printing Press, the centre of the S. Travancore Tract Society.

**Bengal Secretary**—Rev H.A. Wilson B.A., 10, Ashutosh Mukherjee Road, Calcutta.

**South India—Secretary and Treasurer**—Rev George Parker M.A. B.D. 18, Ivall Road, Bangalore.

**Superintendent**—Rev J.C. Jackson, Benares U.I.

## ALL-INDIA MISSIONS

**THE CHRISTIAN AND MISSIONARY ALLIANCE**—Dates from the year 1898 under the name of the International Missionary Alliance, but a number of its missionaries were at work in Berar Province much earlier. Work is carried on in the Provinces of Berar, Khandesh, Gujarat and on the Baluchi Afghan Border. There is a staff of 64 missionaries and 131 Indian workers. The number of mission stations is 17 with additional outstations. There is a Christian community of 2,379 adults. There are 4 Boarding Schools, 2 for boys and 2 for girls, 1 Training School for Indian workers and 1 English congregation at Bhusawal.

**Executive Secretary** Rev K.D. Garrison, Akola, Berar, C.P.

**THE CHURCH OF THE BRETHREN (AMERICAN)**—Opened work in 1895 and operates in Berar, Surat and Thana Districts, also in Baroda and Rajpura States. Its staff number 53 foreign workers including missionaries wives and 223 Indian workers. The Baptized (nominated) membership stands at 4,642. Education is carried on in 7 Girls' Boarding Schools, 7 Boarding Schools for Boys, and 114 Village Day Schools. Females under instruction number 327 males 7,054, total under instruction 3,581. There are 69 Sunday Schools having 200 teachers and a total enrol-

ment of 4,154. There were 7870 calls at mission dispensaries in 1929. The foreign medical staff consists of 4 doctors, 4 nurses. Industrial work is carried on in eight of the Boarding Schools, and a vocational training school was opened at Ankleswar in Jan 1924. A School of Practical Arts is conducted for girls at Ankleswar. Evangelistic, Temperance and Publicity work receives due emphasis. The Prakash Patria, a Christian monthly of 400 copies are published. **Secretary** I.A. Dickinson, Bulsar, Surat District.

**THE POONA AND INDIAN VILLAGE MISSION**—Founded in 1893. Mission Stations—Khed, Shivajpur, Poona District, Nasrapur (Bhor State), Poona District, Lonand, M.S.M. Ry, Satara District, Phaltan, Satara District, and Pandharpur, Sholapur District. The staff consists of 42 European and 49 Indian workers, with a community of about 67 Indian Christians and their families. The main work is evangelizing in the villages, women's zenana work and primary education. Medical work is conducted at each station with a hospital at Pandharpur. Headquarters 44 Sassoon Road, Poona.

**Secretary**—J.W. Stothard.

**THE AMERICAN CHURCHES OF GOD MISSION**—Has five missionaries at Bogra, one at Khan



Jaipur, Bagra District, Bengal, and two at Utharala, Howrah District

*Executive Secretary* — Rev H W Cover M.A., Bagra, H.B.R.

*Recording Secretary* — Rev A E Myers, B.A., Unbaria, Howrah Dist

**THE INDIA CHRISTIAN MISSION** — Founded in 1897, has 41 Organised Churches, 17 Missionaries, 53 stations and out-stations, 1,759 Communicants, 51 Primary schools and one Industrial School and Bible School in the Ellore District, also Stations Doddaballapur and Hoskote near Bangalore S India also Colony for young people of mixed parentage Champawat via Almora U.P. stations also in Nuwara Eliya Mulpotha Uva Province and Polgahawela Ceylon Girls Orphanage at Nuwara Eliya Industrial Homes for children of mixed parentage Nuwara Eliya Total Christian community 4092 Monthly Magazines — English *Missionary Notes* and Telugu *I O M Messenger* Director Rev A S Paynter Nuwara Eliya Ceylon

**THE CHURCH OF THE NAZARENE MISSION** — Has its headquarters for India at Beldana, Barar, where it has a Boys Boarding School also Bible Training School In Chikhi 14 miles from Beldana there is a Girls Boarding School At present there are seven missionaries in India and a force of 81 Indian Preachers teachers and Bible women

*President of the Council* Rev L S Tracy Beldana Barar

**THE HARPURBAH RATCH MISSIONARY ASSOCIATION** — Has four missionaries in India They are Rev & Mrs D W Zook Adra B.N.R. and Rev & Mrs W J Brown Baghunathpur Manbhum Dist

**THE LIBRAH MISSION** — Has 4 Mission aces with headquarters at Darjeeling, and Tibet as its objective *Secretary* Miss J Ferguson, Darjeeling

**THE INDIAN MISSIONARY SOCIETY OF TINEVELLY (DORNAKAL MISSION)** — Opened in 1903 operates in the Warrangal District of the Nilgams Dominions as well as among the Hill tribes called Pallars in the British and Travancore Hills It is the missionary effort of the Tamil Christians of Tinevelly There are now nearly 654 Telugu Christians in 153 villages and 800 Pallar Christians in the hills *Secretary* Rev D J Devapillam, Palamottiah

**THE MISSION TO LEPERS** — Founded in 1874, is an inter-denominational and international Society for the establishment and maintenance of Homes and Institutions for Lepers and of their unaided children working in 15 countries but largely in India, China Korea and Japan Its work in India is carried on through co operation with 30 Missionary Societies in India alone the Mission now has 37 Asylums of its own with upwards of 6,000 inmates and is aiding or has some connection with work for lepers at 23 other places in India. Altogether in India over 7,000 lepers are being helped

The Mission also provides for the segregation of the healthy children of lepers from their diseased parents More than 780 children are thus being saved from becoming lepers.

An important feature of the work of the Mission is the measure of successful medical treatment whereby early cases both adults and children are now benefiting

Most of the Mission's income is received from voluntary contributions Some funds are raised in India, but the bulk of the money expended in the Mission in India is received from Britain although the provincial Government give regular maintenance grants

There is an Indian Auxiliary of the Mission to Lepers of which H E Lady Sykes, who represents the Bombay Presidency, is a Vice-President

*Hon. Treasurer* Henry F Lowie, Esq 12, Dalhousie Sq, Calcutta

*Hon. Treasurer Bombay* R. C Lowndes, Esq, C/o Messrs Killick, Nixon & Co Bombay

The General Secretary of the Mission is Mr W H P Anderson, 7 Bloomsbury Square, London, W.C The Secretary for India is Mr A Donald Miller Parulia, Bihar

**THE REGIONS BEYOND MISSIONARY UNION** — An inter-denominational Society commenced work at Mothihari Bihar in 1900 and now occupies 6 stations and 9 out stations in the Champaran and Saran Districts with a staff of 17 European and 2 Indian Missionaries and 40 other Indian workers The Mission maintains 1 Hospital, 1 Girls Orphanage, 1 Boys Orphanage and Boarding School with Carpenter Industrial department, 1 M.B. School with 200 pupils, Communicants number 80 *Secretary* Rev P O Wynd Launkara Hospital, Bagaha P O Champaran District

**THE RAHAUL MEDICAL MISSION** affiliated with the Regions beyond Missionary Union has 1 Hospital at Razaul, Champaran District, with 1 European Doctor, 1 European Lady Missionary and 1 Indian Worker

*Secretary* Dr H C Duncan

**THE NATIONAL MISSIONARY SOCIETY OF INDIA** — Established 1905, started, financed and managed by Indian Christians, has a staff of 27 Missionaries and 93 helpers and Voluntary workers operates in Montgomery District (the Punjab) Siratpur Khaga and Nautanwa (near Nepal) (U.P.), Halanghat Mysenning District (Bengal) Jharsugudah (B & O), Murwah (O.P.) North Kanara Mirajgon and Karmala Talukas (Bombay), Pirkal Taluk (Nilgams Dominions) and Tirupattur Taluk (N Arcot) Thirty four Elementary Schools and 1 High School with hostel one printing press three Dispensaries and two Hospitals Annual expenditure Rs 80,000 *The National Missionary Intelligencer* (a monthly journal in English sold at Rs 1 per year post free) *Genal* (a monthly journal in Persian Urdu) at Rs 8 00 *Deepika* (a monthly journal in Tamil and Kanarese) at 8 Annas per year, post free

*Address* K M S Office, Vepery Madras.

*President* The Rt Rev Abraham Mar Thoma

*General Secretary* Rai Bahadur A C Mukerji, B.A. *Associate Secretary* Thos. David, B.A. S.D.

**THE SEVENTH DAY ADVENTIST MISSION** — The Seventh-day Adventists commenced mission

work in India in 1893 and now employ a staff of six hundred workers, European and Indian including one hundred ordained and licensed ministers. Evangelistic and educational work is conducted in sixteen vernaculars, beside work for English speaking peoples in the large cities. For administrative purposes, the work is organized into five Union Missions located as follows—

Bombay Presidency Mission of S D A  
(J S James Superintendent) Office  
Address 8 Dhondy Road Devial,  
Nasik Dist

Burma Union Mission of S D A  
(J Phillips, Superintendent) Office  
Address 30 Voyle Road, Rangoon  
Cantonment, Burma

North-east India Union Mission of S D A  
(G G Lowry, Superintendent) Office  
Address Hino P O Ranchi

North-west India Union Mission of S D A  
(A H Williams Superintendent) Office  
Address 17 Abbott Road, Lucknow

South India Union Mission of S D A  
(H Christensen Superintendent) Office  
Address 10 Cunningham Road  
Bangalore

The general headquarters for India and Burma is located at Salisbury Park, Poona. A. W. Cormack, President, C. L. Torrey Secretary & Treasurer (Office Address Post Box 15 Poona). On the same estate is an up-to-date publishing house devoted entirely to the printing of evangelic and associated literature (Address Oriental Watchman Publishing Association Post Box 35 Poona).

A large number of day and boarding vernacular and Anglo Vernacular schools are conducted in different parts of the country and at Vincent Hill School Musorie European education is provided, a regular high school course, with more advanced work for commercial and other special students, being available. In all the denominational boarding schools increasing emphasis is being laid on vocational work, the students being required to share in the domestic work of the institutions, and in many cases, to engage in some trades or other work.

Twelve physicians, one maternity worker, (O.M.B.) and a number of qualified nurses are employed regular medical work being conducted at twenty stations.

The baptized membership (adult) is about 3,300, organized into 85 churches, and in addition a substantial community of enquirers is receiving systematic instruction. 269 Sabbath Schools are conducted with an enrolled membership of about 7,000.

The Bombay address is 1 Kamal Mansions Colaba.

THE AMERICAN MISSIONS MISSION.—Established 1899, works in the C Provinces Mission staff numbers 33, Indian workers 85 Church members 1,350, Industrial Training Institutions 2, Academy including High School, Normal School and Bible School—Anglo-Vernacular Schools 2, Elementary Schools 9, Orphanages 2, Widows Home 1, Hospital 1 Dispensaries 7, Lepor Home 1, Home for untainted children of leprosy 2, Lepor Clinics 5

Secretary Rev J N Kaufman Dhamtar, C P

THE GENERAL CONFERENCE—MISSIONS MISSION.—Started in 1901 in the C Provinces workers number 23 Lepor, Medical, Orphan Zenana, Evangelistic and Educational work carried on Secretary Rev P W Penner, Jaipur Q P

THE KURUKU AND CENTRAL INDIA HILL MISSION.—Established 1890 in the C P and Bihar has a mission staff of 17 Indian workers 16, Churches 9 Communicants 307 Christian Community 658 3 Boarding Schools with 86 boarders and 2 elementary schools

Secretary—Rev Sri Wyder Ellichpur, Bihar (P)

THE CEYLON AND INDIA GENERAL MISSION.—Established 1892 occupies stations in India in Mysore State in the Coimbatore and Anantapur Districts and also stations in Pandura, Ceylon Mission staff 33, Indian workers 139 Churches 14 Communicants 890 Christian Community 2,880 Orphanages 4 Elementary Schools 40, Pupils 14'2

Secretary A Scott, Penukonda, Anantapur District

THE BOYS CHRISTIAN HOME MISSION.—Owes its existence to a period of famine, was commenced in 1899 Mission staff 17, Indian workers 125 There are elementary schools with three orphanages, two boys and one girl, and a Widows' Home, where industrial training is given. There are four main stations—At Dhaud, in the Poona District and at Sahrah, Orni and Benares in United Provinces At Benares there is an Industrial Training Institution with about one hundred attendants learning the Motor, Electrical and Carpentry trades. There are also 14 out-stations Director Rev John E Norton, Dhaud Poona District Secretary W K Norton Benares, U P

### Ladies Societies.

JEYANA NIBLE AND MEDICAL MISSION.—This is an inter-denominational society with headquarters 33 Surrey Street London working among women and girls in 5 stations in the Bombay Presidency 10 in United Provinces and 3 in the Punjab. There are 80 European Missionary ladies on the staff and 47 Assistant Missionaries 210 Indian teachers and nurses and 59 Bible women During 1931 there were 4,053 in patients in the three hospitals supported by the Society (Nasik, Lucknow and Patna), but the Victoria Hospital Benares, and Jaipur were closed. There were 29,564 out-patients, 82,002 attendances at the Dispensaries. In their 32 schools were 3,064 pupils and there is a University Department at Lahore. The evangelistic side of the work is largely done by house to house visitations and teaching the women in Zenana. 2,060 women were regularly taught and 1,154 houses were visited. The 59 Bible women visited 445 villages, the number of houses was 849, major operations 517 minor operations 623 Total expenditure 553,487

Hon Treasurer The Lord Merton of Dunstons, Secretaries Rev E S Carr M A (Hom), Miss M Grace Leaching and Miss E Marria

**WOMEN'S CHRISTIAN MEDICAL COLLEGE, WITH WHICH IS INCORPORATED THE PUNJAB MEDICAL SCHOOL FOR WOMEN**—In 1894 the North India School of Medicine for Christian Women was opened in Ludhiana in order to give a Medical Education under Christian influences to Indian Women. Doctor Edith Brown, D.B.S., M.L.M.D. was its Founder and Principal. The school was inter-denominational, and trained students for various Missionary Societies.

Clinical work was at first given at the Charlotte Hospital which belonged to the Ludhiana Zenana and Medical Mission. The Memorial Hospital was opened in 1900, and has now 200 beds. In 1915 non-Christian students were also admitted for training and the name was modified to its present title given above.

In 88 years 236 medical students have qualified as doctors, besides 127 as compounders, 167 as nurses and 434 as dais and midwives.

At present 284 are in training—129 as medical students, 17 as compounders, 53 as nurses and 84 as nurse dais.

New laboratories have been built for Clinical Pathology, for Physiology, and for Chemistry and Physics. New quarters for Sisters Nurses Assistant staff and also a new Babies Ward. The new Dispensary for out patients has now become very popular.

**THE MISSIONARY SETTLEMENT FOR UNIVERSE WOMEN** was founded in Bombay in 1898. Its work is religious, social and educational. The Settlement supplies a hostel for University students of all nationalities and a few Indian professional women. Classes for educated girls are provided and teaching is also given in pupils' homes. The Settlement staff take part in many of the organized activities for women's work in the city. The Social Training Centre is located at the Settlement. The course lasting a year includes both theoretical and practical work.

**Warden**—Miss E. Navalkar, B.A., Reynolds Road, Byculla, Bombay.

**THE RAMABAI MUKTI MISSION** (affiliated with the Christian and Missionary Alliance Mission in 1925) the well known work of the late Pandita Ramabai, shelters about 800 deserted wives, widows and orphans, educating and fitting them to earn their living. The Mission is worked on Indian lines and carried on by Indian and European workers. Evangelistic work is carried on in the surrounding villages of Kedgaon, Poona District.

**Miss Clara Bjeland, Secretary-Treasurer.**

### Disciple Societies

The India Mission Disciples of Christ under the United Christian Missionary Society (Indianapolis, Indiana, U.S.A.), began work in India in 1882. It works in the Central Provinces and South United Provinces. There are 68 missionaries including missionaries' wives, and 270 Indian workers. There are 16 organized churches with the membership of 2,225.

There is a Christian community of 4,700. There are 5 hospitals and 10 dispensaries in which 1,569 in patients, and 45,261 out patients were treated last year with a total of 217,698 treatments. There is an orphanage for children under 3 years of age with the older orphans provided for in the boarding schools and hostels. A boarding school for girls and one for boys with 2 hostels for boys and one for girls show 632 inmates. There is one Leprosy Asylum with 120 inmates. A Tuberculosis Sanatorium admitted 99 patients during the year. An Industrial School is conducted at Damoh in connection with which a 400 acre farm is used for practical work. In the Training Home for women at Kulpahar needlework, gardening etc., are taught in connection with which a large business is done each year. The Mission Press at Jabulpore printed about 3,000,000 pages of Christian Literature. 1 Normal, 2 Industrial Schools, 2 High Schools, also 5 Middle Schools and 15 Primary Schools, with about 1,786 under instruction.

The Australian Branch has 3 Mission Stations in the Poona District. The Great Britain and Ireland Branch in Mirzapur District of U.P. and Palamau District in Orissa. These two have no organized connection with the India Mission Disciples of Christ.

**Secretary and Treasurer** W. B. Alexander, Jabulpore, C.P.

### Inter-denominational Missions

**THE CENTRAL ASIAN MISSION** Objective: Salvation of Central Asia from Afghanistan to Tibet (including N.W. portion of Peshawar District, North Kashmir, etc.). Protestant Evangelical Inter-denominational Headquarters in India, Madras, N.W.F.P. in London. 52 Lincoln's Innfields Branch Stations: Bandapur and Gurez N. Kashmir; Kargil, Shigar and Khaplu Baltistan; Kashmir. Seven European Missionaries on field; founded and managed chiefly by officers who have served in Frontier parts.

**THE FRIENDS SERVICE COUNCIL**—The Friends Service Council (until recently the Friends Foreign Mission Association) works in seven stations of the Hoshangabad District, and in Nagpur where there is a Hostel for College and High School boys.

The Church, which is organized largely on the lines of the Society of Friends in England, is composed of Six Monthly Meetings, united in the Mid India Yearly Meeting.

There are fifteen Missionaries, of whom two are retired and four on furlough and the principal activities are a hospital with dispensary and one village dispensary, a boarding school for girls having an Anglo-Vernacular Middle and Primary Departments, a hostel for boys, Anglo-Vernacular and three Primary Day Schools for boys and two farming villages in the Semi Malwa tahsil of the Hoshangabad District. A Weavers Colony at Itarsi, C.P.

There are 170 full members, and 1,387 Christian adherents.

**Mission Secretary** T. R. Addison, Itarsi, C.P.  
**Church Secretary** Dhan Singh, Friends Mission, Bhagpur, C.P.

**THE AMERICAN FRIENDS MISSION**—With Missionaries is working in Bundelkhand, with Hospital for Women and Children at Chhatarpur with Dispensary and Boys school at Harpalpur and evangelistic and industrial work at Nowgong

*Secretary* Miss E E Baird Nowgong C I

**THE OLD CHURCH HEBREW MISSION** was established in 1858 in Calcutta, and is said to be the only Hebrew Christian Agency in India. *Secretary* E C Jackson, Secy, 11 Mission Row, Calcutta.

**THE OPEN BROTHERS**—Occupy 46 stations in the U Province, Bengal, S. Maharashtra, Godavari, Delta, Kanarsa, Tinnevely Malabar Coast, Coimbatore and Nilgiri Districts. They hold an annual Conference at Bangalore.

### Lutheran Societies

**THE INDIA MISSION OF THE LUTHERAN CHURCH IN AMERICA**—Commonly known as the United Lutheran Church Mission. Now working in close co-ordination with the Andhra Evangelical Lutheran Church which was organized in 1927. The mission and Church together carry on work in East Godavari West Godavari Guntur Nellore and Kurnool Districts. Foreign staff on the field in 1932 68 Indian staff of all grades 2807 Baptized membership 154 721 schools 1058 pupils 38 656. There are a First Grade College three High Schools for boys one High School for girls two Normal Training Schools for Masters and one for Misses, a Theological Seminary an Agricultural School, 11 Hospitals a School for the Blind a Tuberculosis Sanatorium and a Printing Press.

*President of the U L C Mission* Rev. L A Gotwald (Hidra Guntur District). *President of Andhra Evangelical Lutheran Church* Rev R M Dunkelberger S C Rajahmundry, East Godavari District.

**THE EVANGELICAL NATIONAL MISSIONARY SOCIETY OF STOCKHOLM SWEDEN**—A Church of Sweden Society founded in 1856 occupies the Districts of Bangor Betul and Chhindwara in the Central Provinces.

There are about 2 450 Church members constituted into an indigenous Church called the Evangelical Lutheran Church of the Central Provinces. The European and Indian Staff numbers 31 and 176 respectively. One Theological Seminary for training of Pastors and Catechists, and one Training School for training Women Workers 25 Primary and Anglo Vernacular Middle Schools with 1 178 Children 12 Sunday School with 675 Christians and 1 140 non-Christian Children, 9 Dispensaries with 86 035 patients during 1929. 3 Workshops, one of them with an aided Carpentry School. One Female Industrial School. One Widows Home with 68 Women. 9 Orphanages with 158 boys and 236 girls. One Boarding School for Christian Girls on the Middle School Standard. Three Farms where the R. C. Modern Village Uplift is attempted.

*Secretary*—Rev G A Bjork, B D., Chhindwara, C.P.

**THE BASIL EVANGELICAL MISSION** with its headquarters at Mangalore, South Kanara, was founded in 1834 and has taken over again the whole field occupied before the War with the exception of North Kanara and the Nilgiris. The Kanara Evangelical Mission which for the time being maintained part of the field of the Basil Mission has retired from the field and dissolved. The Mission has at the beginning of 1932 29 chief stations and 85 outstations with a total missionary staff of 45 European and about 900 Indian workers. The membership of the churches is 21 696. Educational work embraces 134 schools among which is a Theological Seminary a Second Grade College and 7 High Schools. The total number of scholars is 19 430. Medical work is done at Bickri Gadag Southern Maharashtra and two Women and Children's Hospitals are maintained at Udipi South Kanara and Calicut Malabar. The Mission maintains a Home Industrial Department for women a work and a large Publishing Department with a Book shop and a Printing Press with about 150 workers at Mangalore South Kanara, and is doing work in English and in a number of Indian languages.

*President and Secretary*—Rev A Munich Mangalore, South Kanara.

**THE CHURCH OF SWEDEN MISSION** was founded in 1874. Operated till 1915 in the Madras Tanjore Trichinopoly and Ramnad Districts. Since 1915 the Mission having taken full charge of the former Leipzig Evangelical Lutheran Mission field working also in the Madras, Chingleput Coimbatore Salem S Arcot Districts with diasporean congregations in Rangoon, Penang Kuala Lumpur and Colombo.

**T E L M (Leipzig Evangelical Lutheran Mission)** re-entered into the work, in 1927. Hence the Church of Sweden Mission now works in the Trichinopoly, Coimbatore Madras and Ramnad Districts with the diasporean congregations at Colombo. The T. E. L. M. works in the Madras, Chingleput, South Arcot and Tanjore Districts with the diasporean congregations at Rangoon, Penang and Kuala Lumpur.

The Church (Tamil Evangelical Lutheran Church) was constituted on 14th January 1919 and is working in connection with the two Missions.

**CHURCH OF SWEDEN MISSION**—European staff 35, Schools 125. Teaching staff 244, Pupils boys 4 491 and girls 1 635.

*President*—Rev J Sandgren M.A., B D Madras.

**LEIPZIG EVANGELICAL LUTHERAN MISSION**—European staff 13, Schools 10, Teaching staff 82. Pupils boys 1 127 and girls 791.

*President*—Rev R Frolsch D D., Kilpauk, Madras.

**INSTITUTIONS COMMON TO BOTH MISSIONS**—Schools 2 Teaching staff 28; Pupils boys 72 and girls 340.

**TAMIL EVANGELICAL LUTHERAN CHURCH**—(Organised Churches 47 Ordained Indian Ministers 31 other Indian workers 101 Baptised membership 22 174 Schools 257 Teaching staff 457 Pupils, 9 080 boys and 2 334 girls.

*President*—Rev Bishop D Berch, Trichinopoly.

**MISSOURI EVANGELICAL LUTHERAN INDIA MISSION, (BREMEN)**—Is located in North Arcot (Ambur, Vaillyambadi), Salem (Krishnagiri), Enayev (Tanjore, Nagapattinam), Madras (Madurai, Valluabam, Pondicherry), Tirunelveli (Valluor, Vadalangulam) Districts in Mysore (Kolar, Gold Fields) in Travancore (Nagercoil, Trivandrum, Alleppey).

There are 47 missionaries (4 of these on furlough in America), 1 lady doctor (American), 1 male doctor (Indian), 2 nurses, 3 zemana workers, 1 American teacher in charge of a School home for the children of the missionaries, 1 lady educationist, two training institutes for teacher catechists, 1 Seminary for the training of Pastors. Two complete High Schools. One hospital with 16 beds, in Ambur.

**Statistics, November 1931** Souls, 14,193. Baptized 7,700, Catechumens 2,849 adherents 30,443 Indian pastors, 7 evangelists, 60 catechists 148 teachers belonging to the Mission 56 outside teachers 9 boarding schools.

**General Secretary**—The Rev George O Schroeder Nagercoil, Travancore South India.

**THE DANISH MISSIONARY SOCIETY** established 1809 in South Arcot, working there and in North Arcot on the Shervarol Hill, and in Madras, has a total staff of 404 Indian and 51 European workers, communicants 2,426, Christian community 9,944, one Bible school, one secondary school, one Bible school for Women, three Boarding School, three Industrial schools, one Orphanage, one hostel, 120 Elementary schools, and two Hospitals, total scholars 5,574.

**President**—Rev C Bindlev, Tirukolur, South Arcot.

**Treasurer**—Rev K Heiberg Madras.

**THE DANISH MISSION OF THE NORTHERN OUTPOSTS** (formerly known as the India House Mission to the Santals)—Founded in 1867, works in the Santal Parganas, Goalpara (Assam), Maida and Dinajpur. Work is principally among the Santals. The mission staff numbers 27, Indian workers 450, communicants 4,000, Christian community 23,900, organized churches 84, boarding schools 4, pupils 508, elementary schools 68, pupils 1,036, industrial schools 2, Orphanage 1, children 39. **Secretary** Rev P O Boddington, Santal Parganas.

**MISSIONS AND ENEMY TRADING ACT**—In May 1918, the following notice regarding Missions was published in the "Gazette of India": "The following missions or religious associations are declared companies under Act 2 (the Enemy Trading Act) of 1916—The Leipzig Evangelical Lutheran Mission, Madras, the Hermannsburg Evangelical Lutheran Mission, Madras, the Schleswig-Holstein Evangelical Lutheran Mission, Madras, the German Evangelical Lutheran Mission of the United Provinces and Behar and Orissa, the German Evangelical Lutheran Mission of Ranchi, Behar and Orissa. The Governor-General in Council notifies that the powers conferred under Section 7 of the said Act shall extend to the property, movable and immovable, of these missions or religious associations."

In June, 1919 the Government of India stated:—"Effect is already being given to the suggestion that enemy missions in India should be taken over by British subjects. The properties and undertakings of hostile missions have been vested in the Provisional Custodian of Enemy Property with a view to their transfer to boards of trustees composed partly of non-official members nominated by the National Missionary Council of India with the approval of the Government of India and partly of Government officials, and these Boards of Trustees will in due course transfer the undertakings and properties to a missionary society to be selected by them with the approval of the Governor-General in Council."

### Methodist Societies

The Methodist Episcopal Church is the organization in the United States of America which grew out of the Wesleyan revival in England and her American colonies during the latter part of the eighteenth century. The Church began its work in India in 1836, at first sending its activities to what is now the United Provinces. From that centre it spread until the outposts of its work were found in Baluchistan, Burma, Malaya, Netherlands, Indies and the Philippine Islands. In 1920 a rearrangement of the mission field of the Church separated India, Burma and Baluchistan into what is now known as the Southern Asia Division. Within this present field the Church now has a total baptized Christian community of 525,668.

The avowed task of the Church has been the uplift of the depressed classes, and its work has been largely among that class. As a matter of fact, however, it has large numbers who came from the Mohammedans and the caste Hindus, and among such its influence is extending.

The educational work of the Church is extensive. It having in this area a total of 1,181 schools of all grades including three colleges, twenty-two high schools, and numerous normal training and theological institutions. The registered attendants in these schools number 44,524.

Special effort is made for the instruction and development of the young people of the Church there now being 336 chapters of the Epworth League with 13,594 enrolled members, and 4,021 organized Sunday Schools with an enrolment 159,423.

The publishing interests of the Church are represented in two presses at Madras and Lucknow, the former doing work in four vernaculars and the latter in six. The periodicals issued cover the interests of both the evangelistic and the educational field, the Indian Witness, the Junior Methodist and Christian Education being in English, while the Kankab-Bind, and other periodicals are issued in several of the vernaculars.

The governing body of the Church is the General Conference held quadrennially in America in which the eleven conferences now existing in India are represented by twenty-four delegates. The policy of the Church in India looks forward to complete independence under the general governing body, there at present being

but about three hundred and fifty American men and women as compared to 645 ordained and 6,598 unordained Indian and Burmese workers. At present the area is divided into seventy-two districts each in charge of a superintendent and among whom are many Indians. The work is supervised by three Bishops, elected by the General Conference, and resident as follows: Bishop John W. Robinson Delhi, Bishop Beeston T. Radley Bombay and Bishop Jashwant Rao Chitambar Jubbulpur.

THE AMERICAN METHODIST EPISCOPAL CHURCH, BANJAN Thana District Headquarters Stations with missionaries, Danda, Maroli, two Margol Thana District Vapt (Daman Road Station), Surat District. Pardi 6, Surat District. Eight missionaries on field. Two on furlough. One under appointment. Four main stations. Two boarding schools. One industrial school. One Bible school. Six village schools. Superintendent C. B. Harvey, Banjan, Thana District.

The Methodist Protestant Mission began work in India in 1919 has a staff of six missionaries. The work is confined to Dhulia Taluka with one Main station Dhulia. There two boarding schools, district evangelistic work and medical work. Secretary Mrs. Paul Cassen Dhulia, West Khandesh.

THE WISLEYMAN METHODIST MISSIONARY SOCIETY commenced work in India in 1817 (Ceylon in 1814). The Mission in India, apart from Ceylon, is organized into 7 District Synods with 2 Provincial Synods. There is a large English work connected with the Society. 20 ministers giving their whole time to Military work and English churches.

The districts occupied include 68 main stations in Bengal, Madras, Mysore, Bombay, Punjab, Central Provinces, Hyderabad (Nizam's

Dominions), United Provinces and Burma. The Burma Synod has recently been attached to the Ceylon Provincial Synod for purposes of administration. Its statistics are no longer included in this statement. The European staff numbers 102 with 75 Indian Ministers and 791 Indian workers, Communicants 18,513 and total Christian community 101,245. There are 71 large numbers of organised Churches many of which are self-supporting.

Educational work comprises 3 Christian Colleges students, 2,038. 5 Theological institutions, students, 539. 7 High Schools, pupils, 2,427. 14 industrial schools, pupils, 400. 225 elementary schools, with 24,180 scholars. In Medical work there are 3 hospitals, 12 dispensaries, 1,127 in patients and 55,431 out-patients.

The Women's Auxiliary carry on an extensive work in the places occupied by the W. M. E. S. There are 43 women workers from abroad of whom 16 are qualified doctors. The Indian women workers number 382. There are 109 girls day schools with 13,377 pupils and 28 boarding schools with 1,979 boarders. There are several philanthropic institutions for the rescue and training of women. The Women's Auxiliary manage 12 hospitals and 9 dispensaries, which had 8,041 in-patients and 97,533 out-patients. The cost of the work to the Women's Auxiliary in 1925 was nearly £25,900.

THE NARNI METHODIST MISSION of North America—Established at Yeotmal, 1893, operates in Berar with a staff of 11 missionaries and 40 Indian workers. Organized churches 4, 1 Theological school, 1 Anglo-Vernacular school, 9 elementary schools, 1 Dispensary and 5 centres for Clinical work.

Secretary Percie M. Phelps Yeotmal, Berar.

## THE SALVATION ARMY

The work of the Salvation Army in India and Ceylon was commenced in 1882 by the late Commissioner Booth Tucker and was for many years under his control, with Headquarters in India. For some time now the areas occupied have been divided for administrative purposes into 5 Territories each under a Territorial Commander, and two smaller Commands.

**Northern Territory**, with Headquarters at Lahore.

**Western Territory**, with Headquarters at Bombay.

**Madras and Telugu Territory** with Headquarters at Madras.

**Southern Territory**, with Headquarters at Trivandrum, in Travancore State.

**Ceylon Territory**, with Headquarters at Colombo.

**Eastern Command**, with Headquarters at Calcutta.

**Burmah Command**, with Headquarters at Rangoon.

The Commanders are directly responsible to the International Headquarters in London.

**Northern Territory**—The area in this Territory is the Salvation Army work in the Punjab, Delhi and United Provinces. The Territory is controlled from Lahore.

Evangelistic work especially among the ' depressed classes,' is extensively carried on, both in the Punjab and the U. P.

A number of Settlements for the reformation of Criminal Tribes are under the control of the Salvation Army in the United Provinces (where this important reformatory work was commenced), and also in the Punjab, great progress has been made. A special Settlement has also been opened in the Andamans during the last few years.

A land colony 2,000 acres in extent is in existence in the Multan District where a population of 1,600 has been settled. The land will ultimately become the property of the holders.

Medical work is carried on in two Hospitals, one of which is in the Punjab and the other in the United Provinces, and also in one dispensary.

Other institutions include Day and Boarding Schools, Weaving Schools, Agricultural Colonies, a Home for Stranded Europeans and for British Military Soldiers

Village centres at which the S A Works	1,734
Officers and Employees	588
Social Institutions	22

**Territorial Headquarters** 32, Ferozepur Road, Lahore Punjab

**Territorial Commander** Lt Commissioner N Mubishah

**Chief Secretary**—Lt Colonel N L Madsen

**Western India**—The Western India Territory comprises Bombay, Gujarat, Panth Mahals and the Maharashtra

Besides the distinctly evangelistic operations, there are established a large General Hospital—Emery Memorial, Anand—and several Dispensaries at which during the year about 25,000 patients are treated, 218 Day Schools, 4 Boarding Schools, a Home for Juvenile Criminals, an Industrial and Rescue Home for Women, a conditionally Released Prisoners Home, the management of the Bombay Helpless Beggars Camp, Weaving Schools, a Factory for the making of Weaving Warping and Reeling Machines and a Land Colony having a population of about 390 Salvationists.

Corps, 274, Outposts, 457, Societies 497, Officers and Cadets 707 of whom 638 are Indian, Employees and Teachers 80 Social Institutions 16.

**Territorial Headquarters** The Salvation Army, Morland Road, Byculla, Bombay 8

**Territorial Commander** Colonel Gnana Dasen (Alfred H. Barnett)

**Madras and Telugu Territory**—This Territory comprises the city of Madras and work situated in the Nellore, Guntur, Kistna and West Godavari Districts of the Northern Circle of the Madras Presidency, also Bangalore

There are the following agencies at work, viz places in which work is systematically done both evangelistic and education and social—290 Corps and Outposts, 116 village primary schools, 2 Criminal Tribes Settlements, 2 Institutions for the training of Officers, 1 Leper Colony at Bapatla taken over by us in 1928, a Women's Industrial Home in Madras, a Boarding School for girls and another for boys of the Salvation Army

**Territorial Headquarters** The Salvation Army, Broadway, Madras G P O Box 206

**Territorial Commander** Colonel Herbert R Colledge

**General Secretary** Brigadier H H Rawson

**The Southern India Territory**—The Southern (India) Territory embraces the native states of Travancore and Cochin extending in the South into the Tinnevely District of British India

A well consolidated and growing work for the spiritual and social advancement of the people is being prosecuted at more than 1,200 centres and appeals are constantly received urging extension to new districts

Recently a new Division of work has been established making for more efficient oversight. Marked advances are also being made with the erection of Halls and Officers Quarters

The Training Garrison for men and women, established at Trivandrum and Nagercoil recently sent out 70 young men and women to work as Officers. A monthly edition of 'The War Cry' is published in Tamil and Malayalam and other vernacular literature is circulated among the people with gratifying results

Educational activities provide religious and secular instruction for boys and girls at some 300 schools. A new wing to the English Middle School at Nagercoil has greatly facilitated the work and the Boarding School for Boys and another for Girls at Nagercoil and a similar institution for Boys in Trivandrum are greatly appreciated, as also is the Students Hostel for Young Men at Nagercoil

The lace and needle work section of the Industrial Department at Nagercoil continues a useful work as also does the recently inaugurated Industrial Department in Trivandrum where boys attached to the Boarding School are taught bookbinding

Meetings are held regularly in the Trivandrum Gaol with encouraging results

Work at the Catherine Booth Hospital, Nagercoil and the seven Branch Hospitals is greatly appreciated by all sections of the community. An up-to-date Operating Theatre, Diathermy and X Ray Block was recently opened by Lieut Colonel H E N Pritchard, Agent to the Governor General, Madras States. An excellent work is also being done at the Cochin Leper Asylum where more than 200 lepers are accommodated. Consideration is being given to the establishment of a Leper Asylum in Travancore State

**Territorial Headquarters**—The Salvation Army, Kuravankonam, Trivandrum

**Territorial Commander**—Lieut Commissioner Priya (Mrs Trounce)

## Laws and the Administration of Justice.

The indigenous law of India is personal and divisible with reference to the two great classes of the population, Hindu and Mahomedan. Both systems claim divine origin and are inextricably interwoven with religion, and each exists in combination with a law based on custom. At first the tendency of the English was to make their law public and territorial, and on the establishment of the Supreme Court at Calcutta in 1773 and the advent of English lawyers as judges, they proceeded to apply it to Europeans and Indians alike. This error was rectified by the Declaratory Act of 1780, by which Parliament declared that as against a Hindu the Hindu law and usage and as against a Mahomedan the laws and customs of Islam should be applied. The rules of the *Shastras* and the Koran have been in some cases altered and relaxed. Instances can be found in the Bengal Sati Regulation Act of 1829, the Indian Slavery Act 1843, the 'aste Disabilities Removal Act of 1850, the 'Hindu Widows' Remarriage Act, 1856, and other Acts and Codes. To quote the Imperial Gazetteer, 'A certain number of the older English statutes and the English common law are to a limited extent still in force in the Presidency Towns as applicable to Europeans while much of the old Hindu and Mahomedan law is everywhere personal to their native fellow subjects, but apart from these, and from the customary law, which is as far as possible recognised by the Courts, the law of British India is the creation of statutory enactments made for it either at Westminster or by the authorities in India to whom the necessary law giving functions have from time to time been delegated.'

### Codification.

Before the transfer of India to the Crown the law was in a state of great confusion. Sir Henry Cunningham described it as hopelessly unwieldy, entangled and confusing. The first steps toward general codification were taken in 1855, when a Commission was appointed of which Lord Macaulay was the moving spirit, to prepare a penal code. Twenty-two years elapsed before it became law, during which period it underwent revision from his successors in the Law Membership, and especially by Sir Barnes Peacock, the last Chief Justice of the Supreme Court of Calcutta. The Penal Code, which became law in 1860, was followed in 1861 by a Code of Criminal Procedure. Substantially the whole criminal law of British India is contained in these two Codes. One of the most eminent lawyers who ever came to India, Sir James Stephen, said

'The Indian penal code may be described as the criminal law of England freed from all technicalities and superfluities, systematically arranged and modified in some few particulars (they are surprisingly few) to suit the circumstances of British India. It is practically impossible to misunderstand the code. The rules of Civil Procedure have been embodied in the Code of Civil Procedure. The Indian Penal Code has from time to time been amended

The Code of Civil Procedure was remodelled in 1906 and the Code of Criminal Procedure in 1898. These Codes are now in force.

### Statute Law Revision

In October, 1921, a committee was appointed under the presidency of the Hon. Mr. A. P. Muddiman, I.C.S. to deal with the question of statute law revision. The functions of the Committee are to prepare for the consideration of Government such measures of consolidation and clarification, as may be necessary to secure the highest attainable standard of formal perfection in the statute law of India. In several branches of the law consolidation has long been overdue, and it is suggested that the preparation of a Bill consolidating the existing law relating to merchant shipping, with such amendments therein as are necessitated or rendered desirable by the enactment of the English statutes since 1894 on the same subject should form the first duty undertaken by the Committee. Under the conditions resulting from the establishment of the reformed Constitution, increasing importance will attach hereafter to the periodical examination and revision of the Statute Book and the Government of India hope that the Committee will take its place as a permanent feature of the legislative machinery of the country.

### European British Subjects.

Whilst the substantive criminal law is the same for all classes, certain distinctions of procedure have always been maintained in regard to criminal charges against European British subjects. Until 1872 European British subjects could only be tried or punished by one of the High Courts. It was then enacted that European British subjects should be liable to be tried for any offences by magistrates of the highest class who were also justices of the peace, and by judges of the Sessions Courts, but it was necessary in both cases that the magistrate or judge should himself be a European British subject. In 1883 the Government of India announced that they had decided to settle the question of jurisdiction over European subjects in such a way as to remove from the code at once and completely every judicial disqualification which is based merely on race distinctions. This decision, embodied in the *Libert Bill*, aroused a storm of indignation which is still remembered. The controversy ended in a compromise which is thus summarised by Sir John Strachey (India): 'The controversy ended with the virtual, though not avowed, abandonment of the measure proposed by the Government. Act III of 1884 by which the law previously in force was amended, cannot be said to have diminished the privileges of European British subjects charged with offences, and it left their position as exceptional as before. The general disqualification of native judges and magistrates remains, but if a native of India be appointed to the post of district magistrate or sessions judge, his powers in regard to jurisdiction over European British subjects are the same as those of an Englishman holding the same office. This



provision however is subject to the condition that every European British subject brought for trial before the district magistrate or sessions Judge has the right, however trivial be the charge to claim to be tried by a jury of which not less than half the number shall be Europeans or Americans. Whilst this change was made in the powers of district magistrates, the law in regard to other magistrates remained unaltered. Since 1856 no distinctions of race have been recognised in the civil courts throughout India.

After a discussion on this subject in the Legislative Assembly in September 1921, the following motion was adopted:— 'That in order to remove all racial distinctions between Indians and Europeans in the matter of their trial and punishment for offences, a committee be appointed to consider what amendments should be made in the provisions of the Code of Criminal Procedure, 1898, which differentiate between Indians and European British subjects and American and Europeans who are not British subjects in criminal trials and proceedings and to report on the best methods of giving effect to their proposals. As a result of the recommendations of the Racial Distinctions Committee the law on the subject was further modified and by the Criminal Law Amendment Act XII of 1923 in place of the old Chapter XXXIII (55443-463) the new Chapter XXXIII (55443-446) with certain supplementary provisions were substituted. This has in some measure reduced the differences between the trials of Europeans and of Indians under the Code.

#### High Courts

The highest legal tribunals in India are the High Courts of Judicature. These were constituted by the Indian High Courts Act of 1861 for Bengal, Bombay and Madras, and later for the United Provinces and the Punjab superseding the old supreme and Sudder Courts. More recently High Courts have been constituted for Patna and Rangoon as well. The Judges are appointed by the Crown, they hold office during the pleasure of the Sovereign, at least one-third of their number are barristers, one-third are recruited from the judicial branch of the Indian Civil Service, the remaining places being available for the appointment of Indian lawyers. Trial by jury is the rule in original criminal cases before the High Courts, but juries are never employed in civil suits in India.

For other parts of India High Courts have been formed under other names. The chief difference being that they derive their authority from the Government of India, not from Parliament. In Burma there is a Chief Court, with three or more Judges, in the other provinces the chief appellate authority is an officer called the Judicial Commissioner. In Sind the Judicial Commissioner is termed Judge of the Sudder Court and has two colleagues.

The High Courts are the Courts of appeal from the superior courts in the districts, criminal and civil, and their decisions are final, except in cases in which an appeal lies to His Majesty in Council and is heard by the Judicial Committee of the Privy Council in England. The High Courts exercise supervision over all

the subordinate courts. Returns are regularly sent to them at short intervals and the High Courts are able, by examining the returns, by sending for proceedings, and by calling for explanations, as well as from the cases that come before them in appeal, to keep themselves to some extent acquainted with the manner in which the courts generally are discharging their duties.

#### Lower Courts.

The Code of Criminal Procedure provides for the constitution of inferior criminal courts styled courts of session and courts of magistrates. Every province, outside the Presidency towns, is divided into sessions divisions consisting of one or more districts, and every sessions division has a court of session and a sessions judge, with assistance if need be. These stationary sessions courts take the place of the English Assizes, and are competent to try all accused persons duly committed, and to inflict any punishment authorised by law, but sentences of death are subject to confirmation by the highest court of criminal appeal in the province. Magistrates' courts are of three classes with descending powers. Provision is made and largely utilised in the towns, for the appointment of honorary magistrates in the Presidency towns. Presidency magistrates deal with magisterial cases and benches of Justices of the Peace or honorary magistrates dispose of the less important cases.

Trials before courts of session are either with assessors or juries. Assessors assist, but do not bind the judge by their opinions, on juries the opinion of the majority prevails if accepted by the presiding Judge. The Indian law allows considerable latitude of appeal. The prerogative of mercy is exercised by the Governor-General-in-Council and the Local Government concerned without prejudice to the superior power of the Crown.

The constitution and jurisdiction of the inferior civil courts varies. Broadly speaking one district and sessions judge is appointed for each district\* as District Judge he presides in its principal civil court of original jurisdiction, its functions as Sessions Judge have been described. For these posts members of the Indian Civil Service are mainly selected though some appointments are made from the Provincial Service. Next come the Subordinate Judges and Munsiffs, the extent of whose original jurisdiction varies in different parts of India. The civil courts below the grade of District Judge, are almost invariably presided over by Indians. There are in addition a number of Courts of Small Causes, with jurisdiction to try money suits up to Rs. 500 in the Presidency Towns, where the Chartered High Courts have original jurisdiction, Small Cause Courts dispose of money suits up to Rs. 2,000. As in solvency Courts the chartered High Courts of Calcutta, Bombay and Madras have jurisdiction in the Presidency towns in the mutual similar powers were conferred on the District Courts by the Insolvency Act of 1906.

Coroners are appointed only for the Presidency Towns of Calcutta and Bombay. Elsewhere their duties are discharged by the ordinary staff of magistrates and police officers aided by jurors.

### Legal Practitioners

Legal practitioners in India are divided into Barristers-at Law, Advocates of the High Court, Vakils and Attorneys (Solicitors) of High Courts, and Pleaders. Mukhtars and revenue agents Barristers and Advocates are admitted by each High Court to practise in it and its subordinate courts, and they alone are admitted to practise on the original side of some of the chartered High Courts. Vakils are persons duly qualified who are admitted to practise on the appellate side of the chartered High Courts and in the Courts subordinate to the High Courts. Attorneys are required to qualify before admission to practise in much the same way as in England. The rule that a solicitor must instruct counsel prevails only on the original side of certain of the High Courts. Pleaders practise in the subordinate courts in accordance with rules framed by the High Courts.

### Organisation of the Bar

At Calcutta, Madras, and Bombay there is a Bar Committee presided over, *ex-officio*, by the Advocate-General. This body is elected by the barristers practising in each High Court, and its functions are to watch the interests of the Bar and to regulate its etiquette. At Allahabad, Lahore, Nagpore, and Rangoon a similar Bar Committee exists, but the electorate is extended to include the vakils or native pleaders, and the president is either the senior practising member of the Bar or the Government Advocate. In the larger Districts and Sessions Courts, an organisation representing the Bar is usually to be found, and in the subordinate Courts, including the Revenue Courts, similar machinery is generally in use. Finding an opportunity of detailed inquiries in India, these general descriptions must suffice. The recommendations of the Indian Bar Committee of 1923 relating to the constitution of Bar Councils for the several High Courts in India have been recently adopted by the Indian Bar Courts Act, XXXVIII of 1926.

### Composition of the Bar

A considerable change is occurring in the composition of the Indian Bar. The following extract from an informing article in the *Times* (May 25, 1914) indicates the character and incidence of this development: "During the last forty years, a striking change has taken place in the professional class. The bulk of practice has largely passed from British to Indian hands, while, at the same time, the profession has grown to an enormous extent. One typical illustration may be quoted. Attached to the Bombay High Court in 1871 there were 38 solicitors, of whom 10 were Indian and 28 English, and 24 advocates, of whom 7 were Indian and 17 English. In 1911, attached to the same High Court, there were 160 solicitors, of whom more than 180 were Indian and the remainder English, and 250 advocates, of whom 16 only were English and the remainder Indian."

### Law Officers.

The Government of India has its own law colleagues in the Legal Member of Council. All Government measures are drafted in this department. Outside the Council the principal law officer of the Government of India is the Advocate-General of Bengal, who is appointed by the Crown, is the leader of the

local Bar, and is always nominated a member of the Provincial Legislative Council. In Calcutta he is assisted by the Standing Counsel and the Government Solicitor. There are Advocates-General and Government Solicitors for Bombay and Madras, and in Bombay there is attached to the Secretariat a Legal Remembrancer and an Assistant Legal Remembrancer, drawn from the Judicial Branch of the Indian Civil Service. The Government of Bengal consults the Bengal Advocate-General, the Standing Counsel and the Government Solicitor, and has besides a Legal Remembrancer (a Civil Servant) and a Deputy Legal Remembrancer (a practising barrister). The United Provinces are equipped with a civilian Legal Remembrancer and professional lawyers as Government Advocate and Assistant Government Advocate. The Punjab has a Legal Remembrancer Government Advocate and a Junior Government Advocate, and Burma a Government Advocate, besides a Secretary to the Local Legislative Council. Sheriffs are attached to the High Courts of Calcutta, Madras and Bombay. They are appointed by Government, selected from non-officials of standing, the detailed work being done by deputy sheriffs, who are officers of the Court.

### Law Reports

The Indian Law Reports are now published in seven series—Calcutta, Madras, Bombay, Allahabad, Patna, Lahore and Rangoon under the authority of the Governor-General in Council. They contain cases determined by the High Courts and by the Judicial Committee on appeal from the particular High Court. These appeals raise questions of very great importance, and the Council of Law Reporting for England and Wales show their appreciation by printing the Indian Appeals in a separate volume, and have also compiled a digest of Indian Appeals covering the period 1874-1898. The other Provinces and States have series of reports issued under the authority either of the Judiciary or the State.

### Legislative Power

The supreme power of Parliament to legislate for the whole of India cannot be questioned in practice, however, this power is little used, there being a majority of officials on the Imperial Legislative Council—a majority deliberately reserved in the India Councils Act of 1909—the Secretary of State is able to impose his will on the Government of India and to secure the passage of any measure he may frame, regardless of the opinion of the Indian authorities. Legislative Councils have been established both for the whole of India and for the principal provinces. Their constitution and functions are fully described in detailing the powers of the Imperial and Provincial Councils (p. 71). To meet emergencies the Governor-General is vested with the power of issuing ordinances, having the same force as Acts of the Legislature, but they can remain in force for only six months. The power is very little used. The Governor-General-in-Council is also empowered to make regulations having all the cogency of Acts, for the more backward parts of the country, the object being to bar the operation of the general law and permit the application of certain enactments only

## Bengal Judicial Department.

Rankin The Hon'ble Sir George Claus Kt KC Bar at-Law	Chief Justice
Ghose The Hon'ble Mr Justice Charu Chunder Kt, Bar-at-Law	Puisne Judge
Buckland The Hon'ble Mr Justice Phillip Lindsay Kt Bar at-Law	Do
Pearson The Hon'ble Mr Justice Herbert Grayhurst Kt., Bar at-Law	Do
Mukharji, The Hon'ble Mr Justice Mannatha Nath MA B.L.	Do
Costello The Hon'ble Mr Justice Leonard Wilfred James MA LLB Bar-at-Law	Do
Graham The Hon'ble Mr Justice John Fuller JCS	Do
Lort Williams The Hon'ble Mr Justice John KC	Do
Mallik The Hon'ble Mr Justice Satyendra Chandra JCS	Do
Jack The Hon'ble Mr Justice Robert Ernest JCS	Do
Mitter The Hon'ble Mr Justice Dwarkanath MA J.L.	Do
Ghose The Hon'ble Mr Justice Sarat Kumar MA JCS	Do
Panckridge The Hon'ble Mr Justice Hugh Rahere Bar at-Law	Do
Patterson The Hon'ble Mr Justice David Clarke JCS	Do
Ameer Ali, The Hon'ble Mr Justice Torick Bar at Law	Do
Guha The Hon'ble Mr Justice Surendra Nath Rai Bahadur	Do Additional
Ghosh, The Hon'ble Mr Justice Mahim Chandra JCS Bar-at-Law	Do Acting
Sircar, Sir N N Kt Bar at-Law	Advocate General
Roy A K Bar at-Law	Standing Counsel Also officiating Advocate-General
Boer C M Bar at-Law	Do (Officiating)
Basu A K Bar-at-Law	Government Counsel
Hodson S S	Government Solicitor
Henderson A G B JCS	Superintendent and Remembrancer of Legal Affairs and Judicial Secretary to Government.
Khundkar, N A, Bar-at-Law	Deputy Superintendent and Remembrancer of Legal Affairs
Guha Rai Surendra Nath Bahadur	Senior Government Pleader (Additional Judge High Court)
Barak Dr Sarat Chandra	(Officiating)
Sadhu Rai Tarak Nath Bahadur CIE	Public Prosecutor in the Courts of the Presidency Magistrates in Calcutta
Sen Binod Chandra	Junior Public Prosecutor Calcutta
Mitra Sarat Kumar	Editor of Law Reports
Remfry Maurice	Registrar (Original Side)
Ghatak N M JCS Bar at-Law	Master and Official Referee
Mitra, Kanai Lal, B.L.	Assistant Referee.
Collet, Mr A L	Registrar in Insolvency
Ghosh, J M, Bar at-Law	Deputy Registrar
Palceit, F	Assistant Registrar
Banarji, Sachindra Nath, MA B.L.	Do
Ahmed, O U, MA LLB (Bel) Bar at-Law	Do.
Tejendranath	Do
Das-Gupta, Mannatha Bhushan, MA, B.L.	Do
Sen-Gupta, Subodh Chandra	Do.

D Abrew, P A	Secretary to the Chief Justice and Head Clerk, Decree Department
Moses O Bar-at Law	Clerk of the Crown for Criminal Sessions
Hindley N L M.A. 1904	Registrar and Taxing Officer Appellate Jurisdiction.
Counsell Frank Bertram	Deputy Registrar On leave from 31st July 1931 to 1st September 1932 (Officiating)
Badr ud din Ahmad B.A.	Assistant Registrar Appellate Side English Office
Badr-ud din Ahmad B.A.	Do (Officiating)
Young J J	Assistant Registrar (Paper Book and Accounts Department)
Young J J	Do (Officiating)
Basu Anukul Chandra	Senior Bench Clerk and <i>Pro officio</i> Assistant Registrar Appellate Side
Basu, Sudhansu Bhusha	On leave from 6th June 1932 to 31st August 1932
Chakrabarti Bijooy Krishna	Do (Officiating)
Morgan C Carey	Administrator Criminal and Official Trusts (Officiating)
Burta O H	Deputy Administrator Criminal and Official Trusts (Officiating)
Falkner George McDonald Bar-at-Law	Official Assessor
Mukharji Kanti Chandra (Advocate)	Official Receiver

## Bombay Judicial Department

Beaumont The Hon ble Sir Rt F W P K C M A	Chief Justice (Cantab)
Mirza Ali Akbar Khan The Hon ble Mr Justice Bar-at-Law	Pulver Judge
Blackwell The Hon ble Mr Justice Cecil Patrick Bar at Law	Do
Baker The Hon ble Mr Justice W T W B A (Oxon.) I.C.S.	Do
Rangnookar The Hon ble Mr Justice Shankar B A LL B Bar at-Law	Do
Murphy The Hon ble Mr Justice Stephen James I.C.S.	Do
Broomfield The Hon ble Mr Justice R S B A Bar at-Law 1904	Do
Wadia The Hon ble Mr Justice Bomanji Jamshedji	Do
Barlee The Hon ble Mr Justice Kenneth William B A (Dub.) Bar-at-Law 1908	Do
Kania The Hon ble Mr Justice Harilal Jaykisantra LL B	Do
Divatia The Hon ble Mr Justice Haralddhul Vajubhai M.A. LL.B.	Additional Judge
Kanga, Sir Jamshedji Behramji, Kt., M.A. LL.B.	Advocate General
Godfrey Davis I.C.S.	Remembrancer of Legal Affairs.
Rajadhyaksha G S M.A. Bar-at-Law 1904	Deputy Secretary to Government, Legal Department, Also Secretary to the Legislative Council, Bombay (In addition)
Louis Walker, G	Government Solicitor and Public Prosecutor

Vakil, J. H., Bar-at-Law	Clerk of the Crown
O Gorman, G. C. Bar-at-Law	Reporter to the High Court
Mallabari, P. B. Bar-at-Law, Khan Bahadur	Official Assignee, Insolvent Debtors Courts.
Shingne, The Hon ble Padmanabh Bhaskar, LL.B.	Government Pleader Bombay
Lobo, C. M. LL.B.	Government Pleader and Public Prosecutor, Karachi
Mitchell, H. C. B.	Administrator General and Official Trustee, in addition to his duties as Registrar of Companies (On leave)
Talcyar Khan K. M. Bar-at-Law	Do (Officiating)
Banikbhadral Bhaibabhai Patel R. B. MA LL.B. Bar-at-Law	Prothonotary and Senior Master
Batanji Sorabji Dadachanji LL.B. Bar-at-Law	Master and Registrar in Equity and Commissioner for taking Accounts and Local Investigator
Fahoy, E.	Master and Assistant Prothonotary
Adhiya C. L. B.A. (Cantab), Bar-at-Law	Taxing Master
Kundannal Almal Bhojwani LL.B., Bar-at-Law	Insolvency Registrar (On leave)
Sequeira A. F., B.A. LL.B. Attorney-at-Law	Assistant Taxing Master
Vakil H. A., Bar-at-Law	First Assistant Master Officiating Insolvency Registrar
Tahir Ali Fatehi LL.B.	Second Assistant Master
Majumdar, J. H.	Third Assistant Master.
De Souza A. X.	Associate
Nakra A. B., K. S.	Do.
Gadre J. G.	Do.
Rahimtoola, S. J. B.A., LL.B. Bar-at-Law	Do.
Kikabhai Premchand Sir Kt.	Sheriff
Ardesbir Phiroozshah Mehta K. B.	Deputy Sheriff
Nagarkar C. B. I.O.S., J.P.	Registrar High Court, Appellate Side
Dharmaji Bhai Mehta, B.A. LL.B.	Deputy Registrar and Sealer, Appellate Side and Secretary to Rules Committee
Adhikari M. K. B.A.	Assistant Registrar and Superintendent High Court Press

## COURT OF THE JUDICIAL COMMISSIONER OF SIND

Wild, A. C., B.A. (Cantab), I.O.S.	Judicial Commissioner of Sind. (On leave)
Ferrara, V. M., M.A. (Cantab), I.O.S.	Do do (Officiating)
Aston Arthur Henry Southcote, M.A. (Oxon), Bar-at-Law	Additional Judicial Commissioner of Sind.
Eupcahnd Bilaran, B.A., LL.B.	Do do
Milne, R. B., M.A. (Aber), I.O.S.	Do do (On leave)
Mehta, Dadoba C., M.A., LL.B.	Do do (Officiating)

## COURT RECEIVER AND LIQUIDATOR AND ASSISTANTS

Wadia, H. H., M.A., Bar-at-Law	Court Receiver and Liquidator
Chitoy, A. F. J., LL.B.	First Assistant to do.
Appabhai G. Desai, Bar-at-Law	Second Assistant to do.
Engineer, S. R., B.A., LL.B.	Third Assistant to do.

**Madras Judicial Department**

Bosley The Hon ble Sir Justice H O C Kt, Bar at Law	Chief Justice
Ramesam The Hon ble Sir V, Kt	Judge
Venkatasubba Rao The Hon ble Mr Justice M. B. A. B. L.	Do
Wallace The Hon ble Mr Justice E. H. I. C. S.	Do (On leave) preparatory to retirement
Madhavan Nair The Hon ble Mr Justice C, Bar-at Law	Do (On leave)
Dr. Krishnan Pandala, The Hon ble Mr Justice (Bar at Law) Rao Bahadur	Do
Jackson The Hon ble Mr Justice G. H. B. I. C. S.	Do
Reilly The Hon ble Mr Justice H. D. C. I. C. S.	Do
Ananthakrishna Ayyar, The Hon ble Mr Justice (V. Rao Bahadur)	Do
(urgenven The Hon ble Mr Justice A. J. I. C. S.	Do (On leave)
(orish, The Hon ble Mr Justice H. D.	Do (On leave)
Sundaram Chetti The Hon ble Mr Justice K. Diwan Bahadur	Do
Stone The Hon ble Mr Justice Gilbert	Do
Walsh, The Hon ble Mr Justice E. P.	Do
Krishnaswami Ayyar, Sir Alladi, Kt, B. A., B. L.	Advocate General
Rangaswami Ayyangar B. A., B. L.	Administrator General
Thomas Arthur	Government Solicitor
Nayudu Venkataramana Rao P. B. A., B. L.	Government Pleader
Bewes L. H. Advocate	Public Prosecutor
Madhava Menon, K. P. Bar at Law	Crown Prosecutor
Aingar, R. N., Bar at Law	Editor Indian Law Reports Madras Series
Rajagopalan G. B. A. M. L.	Law Reporter
Viswanatha Ayyar, A. S., B. A., B. L.	Do
Ganapati K. N. Bar-at-Law	Temporary Law Reporter
Sesha Ayyengar K. V.	Secretary Rule Committee
Leach, A. J. M. B. B.	Sheriff of Madras
White, G. S.	Registrar High Court (On leave)
Newsam, W. O. I. C. S.	Do
Kandaswami Mudaliyar, P. Advocate	Master, High Court
Andisundrachari S. Rao Bahadur, B. A., B. L.	Deputy Registrar, Appellate Side
Ayya Rao, D., Bar at Law	Official Referee
Satyamurti Aiyar M. A., M. L.	First Assistant Registrar, Original Side, and Clerk of the Crown
Sankaranarayan, B. C. M. A., L. B., Bar at Law	Temporary Assistant Registrar Appellate Side
Jeyaraj Ayyar B., M. A., B. L.	Acting Second Assistant Registrar

**Assam Judicial Department**

Rau B. N., I. C. S.	Secretary to Government Legislative Department and Secretary to the Assam Legislative Council Superintendent and Remembrancer of Legal Affairs, Administrator General and Official Trustee Assam
Leithbridge M. H. B., I. C. S.	District and Sessions Judge, Assam Valley Districts
Mstb, Syed Mahomed, Bar-at Law	District and Sessions Judge Sylhet and Cachar
Bal Prabodh Chandra	Additional District and Sessions Judge, Sylhet and Cachar
Gosh Rajani Kumar	Do do
Neogi, Jyotish Chandra	Do do
Barua Srijut Jogendra Nath	Temporary Additional and Sessions Judge, Assam Valley Districts.

## Bihar and Orissa Judicial Department

Terrill, The Hon ble Sir Courtney Kt	Chief Justice	
Jwala Prashed The Hon ble Sir Kt Rai Bahadur	Pulnoo Judge	(On leave)
Wort The Hon ble Mr Justice Alfred William Ewart	Do	(On leave)
Bar at Law		
Sahav The Hon ble Mr Justice Kulwant	Do	
Macpherson, The Hon ble Mr Justice Thomas Stewart	Do	
C.F.E. L.O.S. Bar at Law		
Fazl Ali The Hon ble Mr Justice Saliyd, Bar at Law	Do	
Khwaja Muhammad Nur C.B.E., The Hon ble Mr Justice	Do	
Khan Bahadur		
James The Hon ble Mr Justice John Francis William	Do	
I.C.B. Bar at Law		
Scrout The Hon ble Mr Justice Arthur Edgar I.C.B.	Do	(Officiating) (On leave)
Sankara Balaji Dhevi I.C.B. The Hon ble Mr Justice	Do	
Bowland, The Hon ble Mr Justice Francis George I.C.B.	Do	(Officiating)
Agarwala The Hon ble Mr Justice Clifford Manmohan	Do	(Officiating)
Bar at Law		
Meredith H.R.	Registrar	
Saudagar Singh	Deputy Registrar	
Narsh Chandra Ray M.A., B.L.	Assistant Registrar	
Muhammad Ibrahim	Assistant Registrar Orissa Circuit Court	
	Temporary Additional Munsif of	
	cutack in addition to his own duties	
	Government Advocate Officiating as	
	Member of the Governor's Executive	
	Council	
	Officiating Government Advocate	
	Assistant Government Advocate	
	Government Pleader	
Saliyd Sultan Ahmad Sir Kt Bar at Law		
Varma G.P. Bar at Law		
Saliyd Jassar Imamu Bar at Law		
Ray, Guru Sharan Prashed		

## Burma Judicial Department

Page The Hon ble Sir Arthur Kt K.C.	Chief Justice	Bangoon	(On leave)
Head The Hon ble Sir Benjamin Herbert Kt M.A.	Judge	do	do
I.C.B., V.D.			
Cumlife, The Hon ble Sir John Robert Ellis Kt Bar	Do	do	do
at Law			
Dau The Hon ble Mr Justice Jyoti Ranjan Bar at Law	Do	do	do
Odier The Hon ble Mr Justice Robert Edward M.C.	Do	do	
Bar at Law			
Bu, The Hon ble Mr Justice Mya Bar at Law	Do	do	
Brown, The Hon ble Mr Justice Harold Arrowsmith M.A.	Do	do	
I.C.B. Bar at Law			
Bagnley The Hon ble Mr Justice John Minty Bar at	Do	do	(On leave)
Law I.C.B.			
Sen, The Hon ble Mr Justice Surendra Nath Bar at Law	Do	do	
Mosely The Hon ble Mr Justice A.G. I.C.B.	Do	do	
U The Hon ble Mr Justice Ba, Bar at Law	Do	do	
Eggar A.M.A. Bar at Law			
U Ba Dun, Bar at Law			
Gaunt C.H., LL.B.	Government Advocate (On leave)		
	Deputy Government Advocate and sec		
	retary to Burma Legislative Council		
	Assistant Government Advocate Officiat		
	ing Government Advocate.		
	Do	do	
	Do	do	
Byu U Tun, Bar at Law	Administrator General and Official Trus		
Lambert E.W. Bar at Law	tee Burma and Official Assignee and		
U On Fe Bar at Law	Receiver High Court, Bangoon		
	(Officiating)		
Umyint Thein, M.A., LL.B. Bar at Law	Public Prosecutor Bangoon		
U Ba Tun, Bar at Law	Assistant Public Prosecutor Bangoon		
Barretto Charles Lionel	Public Prosecutor Monywa		
Lutter, Henry Millard, V.D.	Public Prosecutor Mandalay		
Mitter, K.L., B.L.	Assistant Public Prosecutor Mandalay		
Pakenham Walsh, W.P., M.A.	Registrar, High Court, Bangoon		
Giddsmith, W.S.	Registrar Original Side, High Court,		
	Bangoon.		

Maung (36) U Thein B.A.  
 Sein L Hoke B.A., B.L.  
 Ma L A T X

Kirkham, G.P. B.Sc. B.L.  
 (Hein U San  
 Healy R.H.S. B.A. I.C.S.  
 Kha L B.A.  
 Thein U Hia (5)  
 Hyan T Hone B.L.  
 Dawme Mekhin B.L.

Registrar, Small Cause Court, Rangoon  
 First Deputy Registrar  
 Second Deputy Registrar Appellate  
 Side  
 Third Deputy Registrar  
 Fourth Deputy Registrar  
 Deputy Registrar General Department  
 Assistant Registrar Appellate Side  
 Assistant Registrar Original Side  
 Do do  
 Do do

### Central Provinces Judicial Department

Marnair Sir Robert Hill Bar at Law Kt, I.C.S.  
 Jackson R.J. B.A. (Oxon) Bar at Law I.C.S., J.P.

Subbendar Ganpat Lakshman Bar at Law  
 Niyogi W. Bhawanilankar, M.A. LL.B.  
 Staples F. W. M.A. (Oxon) Bar at Law I.C.S., J.P.

(Cille ICS)

Pollock R.B. ICS

Hemson C. K., ICS  
 Gokhale Ganesh Hari B.A. LL.B.  
 Bose, V.

Sundaram K. V. K., ICS  
 Mehta, V. J. Shankar

Judicial Commissioner  
 Additional Judicial Commissioner (On  
 leave)  
 Additional Judicial Commissioner  
 Additional Judicial Commissioner  
 Additional Judicial Commissioner (On  
 leave)  
 Officiating Additional Judicial (on  
 leave)  
 Officiating Additional Judicial (on  
 leave)  
 Legal Remembrancer  
 Assistant Legal Remembrancer  
 Government Advocate and ex-officio  
 standing counsel  
 Registrar  
 Deputy Registrar

### N.-W Frontier Province Judicial Department

Fraser Sir Hugh Kt C.B., O.B., I.C.S.  
 Qadud Din Khan K.B. B.A. LL.B.  
 Narain Dass J.

Judicial Commissioner  
 Additional Judicial Commissioner  
 Registrar

### Punjab Judicial Department

Shadi Lal The Hon. ble Sir Rai Bahadur Bar at Law  
 Kt B.C.L.  
 Broadway, The Hon. ble Sir Alan Brice Bar at Law Kt  
 Harrison, The Hon. ble Mr Justice Michael Harman I.C.S.  
 Addison The Hon. ble Mr Justice James, I.C.S.  
 Tek Chand The Hon. ble Mr Justice Bakshi  
 Goldstream The Hon. ble Mr Justice John I.C.S.  
 Lal Lal The Hon. ble Mr Justice Rai Bahadur  
 Delp Singh, The Hon. ble Mr Justice Kanwar, Bar at  
 Law  
 Akha Haider, The Hon. ble Mr Justice Syed Bar at Law  
 Abdul Qadir, The Hon. ble Justice Shanki Sir Kt  
 Monroe The Hon. ble Mr Justice A. C. Bar at Law  
 Bhide The Hon. ble Mr Justice M. V. ICS  
 James F. M. ICS  
 Nihal Chand Rai Sahib Lal  
 Webb Kenneth Cameron  
 Banjit Rai Lal, B.A., LL.B.  
 Salo Stephen Leonard ICS Bar at Law

Chief Justice  
 Judge High Court  
 Do  
 Do  
 Do  
 Do  
 Do  
 Do  
 Additional Judge  
 Do  
 Do  
 Registrar  
 Deputy Registrar  
 Assistant Registrar  
 Assistant Deputy Registrar  
 Legal Remembrancer and Secretary,  
 Legislative Department  
 Government Advocate Administrator-  
 General and Official Trustee Punjab  
 Assistant Legal Remembrancer, Con-  
 ventioning  
 Assistant Legal Remembrancer Punjab  
 (Legislative)  
 Public Prosecutor, High Court

Noad, Charles Humphrey Carden B.A. Bar at Law  
 Ram Lal, Dhan B.A. (Oxon) Bar at Law  
 Abdur Rashid Mian, M.A., Bar at Law  
 Des Raj Mr., Sawney



## United Provinces Judicial Department

Sulaiman The Hon'ble Sir Shah Muhammad, Kt Bar-at Law, M.A., LL.B	Chief Justice
Mukharji The Hon'ble Sir Lal Gopal, Kt, Rai Bahadur B.A., LL.B	Puisne Judge
Banarji, The Hon'ble Mr Justice Lalit Mohan, M.A., LL.B Rai Bahadur	Do
Kendall, The Hon'ble Mr Justice Charles Henry Bayley, J.P., L.C.S.	Do
Young, The Hon'ble Mr Justice John Douglas Bar-at- Law	Do
King The Hon'ble Mr Justice Carleton Moss, C.I.E. J.P., I.C.S.	Do
Pollan, The Hon'ble Mr Justice Ayrton Poplewell M.A. J.P., I.C.S.	Do (On leave)
Thom, The Hon'ble Mr Justice John Gibb, D.S.O. M.C.	Do
Niamat-Ullah, The Hon'ble Mr Justice Chaudhri	Do
Hennet, The Hon'ble Mr Justice Edward B.A. LL.D., Bar at Law J.P. L.C.S.	Additional Puisne Judge
Kisch, The Hon'ble Mr Justice Barthold Schesinger B.A. C.I.E., J.P., (I.C.S.)	Acting Puisne Judge
Joshi Dr Lachmi Das B.S.O. LL.D. Bar-at-Law	Registrar
Mills Standley Edward Jervis	Deputy Registrar
Peter De Souza	Assistant Registrar
Umashankar Bajpai, M.A. LL.B	Government Advocate
Wali Ullah Dr M. M.A. B.C.L., LL.B Bar at Law	Assistant Government Advocate
Shanker Saran M.A. (Oxon.), Bar at Law	Government Pleader
Bennett, J.R.W. I.C.S.	Legal Remembrancer to Government in addition to his own duties as Secretary to Government, Judicial Department
Mopha, Phul Chand Rai Bahadur, B.A. LL.B	Deputy Legal Remembrancer to Govern- ment Also <i>ex-officio</i> Deputy Secre- tary, Judicial Department
Mukharji Benoy Kumar M.A. LL.B	Law Reporter
Mukhtar Ahmad, B.A., LL.B	Assistant Law Reporter
Devanges H.C., Bar at-Law	Administrator General and Official Trustee

## CHIEF COURT OF OUDH—LUCKNOW

Wazir Hasan The Hon'ble Sir Salyid, Kt, B.A. LL.B	Chief Judge
Muhammad Raza The Hon'ble Justice Khan Bahadur Salyid B.A., LL.B.	Judge
Privastava, The Hon'ble Mr Justice Bishehar Nath B.A. LL.B., O.S.E.	Do
Nanavati The Hon'ble Mr Justice Erach Manekshaw B.A. L.C.S.	Do
Smith, The Hon'ble Mr Justice Harold Gordon, J.P. I.C.S.	Acting Judge
Manmatha Nath Upadhyay, Pandit B.A., LL.B., Rai Bahadur	Registrar
Abrar Husain Shalkh, B.A., LL.B	Deputy Registrar
Thomas, George Hector, Bar-at Law	Government Advocate
Ghosh Hemanta Kumar, Bar-at-Law	Asstt Govt Advocate
Bishambhar Nath Srivastava, Babu, B.A. LL.B	Law Reporter

## NUMBER AND VALUE OF CIVIL SUITS INSTITUTED

Administrations	Number of Suits Instituted										Total Value of Suits	
	Value not exceeding Rs 10		Value Rs 10 to Rs 50		Value Rs 50 to Rs 100		Value Rs 100 to Rs 500		Value Rs 500 to Rs 1,000			Value Rs 1,000 to Rs 5,000
	(1)	(2)	(3)	(4)	(5)	(6)	(7)	(8)	(9)			
1 Bengal	112 492	303 040	138 876	146 050	14 732	9,799	2 034	708	759 361	14 84,39,670		
2 Bihar and Orissa	41,402	78 419	38 960	45 068	6 482	4 843	1 014	58	212 776	5,70,06,154		
3 United Provinces	9 044	76 848	89 290	97 104	12 938	9 498	2 098	110	217 039	13,17,22,140		
4 Punjab	9 174	51 678	64 431	85 949	15 287	9 049	1 327	164	217 039	6,68,06,541		
5 Delhi	863	2 748	2 806	4 137	418	480	158	3	10 610	88,00,541		
6 North West Frontier Province	1 964	4 681	3 687	1 344	809	809	331	2	50 236	78,34,563		
7 Burma	1 138	12 978	13 107	29 799	6,581	4 033	1 014	795	65 440	3,97,36,596		
8 Central Provinces and Berar	7 360	40 177	28 778	42 319	6 543	5 235	891	114	131 259	4 06,13,999		
9 Assam	3 104	17 408	11 218	14,265	1,971	661	84	21	48 545	80,15,418		
10 Ajmer-Merwara	1 665	3 330	2 433	3 827	258	138	21	21	11 070	10,47,86,558		
11 Coorg	147	1 079	810	618	80	39	21	21	582	6,48,324		
12 Madras	67 766	219 894	79 771	124,217	16 565	12 562	1 903	768	822 578	7,98,23,230		
13 Bombay	14 631	69 968	50 065	80,029	14,076	9 595	1 418	2,839	(a) 843 038	6,68,324		
14 British Baluchistan	400	2 411	1,005	971	217	98	58	41	4,901	69 61,73 948		
TOTAL 1930	270 296	882 004	491 899	6 8 699	99 106	66 296	12 378	5 613	(a) 2 504 086	69 61,73 948		
1929	278 804	869 581	488 856	890 635	99 280	69 898	12,000	6 307	2 510 151*	70 50,07 505		
1928	255 191	830 843	480 340	877 297	97 890	70 308	13 217	6 815	2 431 276	79 69 48 759		
27	268,452	811 731	458,390	839 470	98 715	87,639	12 692	7 216	2 246 155	72,50 41 516		
1920	248 608	791 116	430 846	803 887	90 602	64 441	12 756	7 592	2 246 038	82 46 90 560		
1925	259 420	849 394	471 970	844 536	102 751	66 787	12 245	7 761	2 187 256*	71 89 35 486		
1923	235 196	775 769	415 053	611 095	80 846	57 955	11 786	7 974	(a) 2 121 008	67 78 24 777		
1924	224 196	769 814	432 908	567 823	86 270	82 467	12,965	5 913	2 184 376	70 96 48 604		
1921	212,400	758 861	424,410	552,340	82 843	60 271	13 921	7 096	2,104 484	68 50 21 134		
TOTALS												
										6 014 in 1924, 5,628		

\* Details not given of 21 209 Madras suits in 1921 and of 6,437 Bombay suits in 1921 7 104 in 1922, 6 574 in 1923 6 014 in 1924, 5,928

in 1925 4 996 in 1926 4 581 in 1927, 4 047 in 1928 and 3,993 in 1929

(a) Excludes 3 785 suits of Superior Courts and includes 300 suits not shown in details

(b) 43 cases transferred to Misdemeanor Courts

(c) 7, 3 suits instituted in the court of our Hon'ry. Munsif

## THE INDIAN POLICE.

**Origins.**—Cornwallis was the first Indian administrator to take the burden of policing the country off the semindars and to place it on Government. He ordered the District Judges of Bengal in 1792 to open a Thana (Police Station) for every 400 square miles of their jurisdiction and to appoint stipendiary thanadars (Police Station Officers) and subordinates.

In Madras in 1816 Sir Thomas Munro took superintendence of police out of the hands of the sedentary judges and placed it in the hands of the peripatetic Collector, who had the indigenous village police system already under his control. In this way the Revenue Department controlled the police of the districts and still to some extent does so, especially in Bombay Presidency.

In Khanderah from 1826-36 Outram of Mutiny fame showed how a whole time military commandant could turn incorrigible marauders into excellent police, and Sir George Clerk Governor of Bombay in 1843, applied the lesson by appointing full time European Superintendents of Police in many Districts.

Madras had a torture scandal in 1858 which showed that 3 Collectors had no time for real police superintendence. In 1859 the principle of full time European superintendence was introduced in a Madras Act of that year and the control of the Collector was removed.

The Mutiny led to general police overhaul and reorganisation, and the Madras Act was mainly followed in India Act V of 1861. An Act for the Regulation of Police, which still governs police working everywhere in India except Madras and Bombay, which has its own Police Act (IV of 1890).

**Working.**—Strictly speaking there is no Indian Police. With the doubtful exceptions of the Delhi Imperial Area Police and the advisory staff of the Intelligence Bureau attached to the Home Department, the Government of India has not a single police officer directly under its control. The police provided for by the 1861 Act is a provincialised police, administered by the Local Government concerned, subject only to the general control of the Governor General.

Within the Local Government area the police are enrolled and organised in District forces at the head of each of which is a District Superintendent of Police with powers of enlistment and dismissal of constabulary, and Police Station Officers may also be dismissed by the D.S.P.

The D.S.P. is subject to dual control. The force he commands is placed at the disposal of the District Magistrate for the enforcement of law and the maintenance of order in the District. But the departmental working and efficiency of the force is governed by a departmental hierarchy of Deputy Inspector-General of Police, Inspector-General of Police, and Home Department. Generally speaking, the D.S.P. has to correspond with his District Magistrate on judicial and magisterial topics, and with his departmental chiefs on internal working of his force.

**The C.I.D.**—The Curzon Police Commission of 1902 modernised police working by providing for the direct enlistment and training of Educated Indians as Police Station Officers, and by creating specialised police agencies under each Local Government for the investigation of specialist and professional crime. These agencies are known as Criminal Investigation Departments and work under a Deputy Inspector General. They collate information about crime edit the *Crime Gazette*, take over from the District Police crimes with ramifications into several jurisdictions and they control the working of such scientific police developments as the Finger Print Identification Bureau.

**Headquarters and Armed Police.**—At the chief town of each District the D.S.P. has his office and also his Headquarters Police Lines and parade ground. This is the main centre for accumulation and distribution to the Police Stations and Outposts of the District of clothing, arms, ammunition, and accoutrements. Here are the Stores and the Armoury. Here also constabulary recruits enlisted by the D.S.P. are taught drill, deportment, and duties and are turned out to fill vacancies. The Headquarters Lines also contain the two hundred or so armed police who mount guard on Treasuries in the District and also provide prisoner and treasure escort. Actually they form a small and mobile local army equipped with muskets (single loading) and bayonets. The most highly trained section of them go through a musketry course and are armed with 303 service rifles. At most head quarters, but by no means all, there is also a reserve of mounted and armed police.

**Thana and Thanadars.**—Almost throughout India the popular terms for Police Station and Police Station Officer are Thana and Thanadar. It is at the Police Station that the public are most in touch with the police and the police with the public. Whether it be in a large city or in a motuall hamlet the Thana is the place where people come with their troubles and their grievances against their neighbours or against a person or persons unknown. In dealing with such callers the Thanadar who like police of all ranks, is supposed to be always on duty is chiefly guided by the Fourteenth Chapter of the Code of Criminal Procedure and the Second Schedule at the end of that Code. This schedule shows nearly all penal offences and states whether or not they are cognisable by the police. The fourteenth Chapter lays down that a cognisable complaint must then and there be recorded, visited, and investigated. A non cognisable complaint is merely noted in a separate book and the complainant is told to go to court.

**Police Prosecutors.**—The complainant in a cognisable case not only has his complaint recorded but investigated without payment of fee. If the thanadar succeeds in establishing a *prima facie* case against the accused the prosecution in court is conducted free of charge by a police prosecutor, who is generally a junior pleader, engaged by Government to conduct police cases in the lower courts. Cases committed

to the Sessions are conducted by the Public Prosecutor or one of his Assistants and the reports of these officers and the comments of the judge are a means for the D S P to know whether his thanadars are doing their work properly.

**Out Posts.**—When the Police Commission of 1860 devised the plan of police that still holds the field, they laid down two criteria of the numbers required. One was one policeman per square mile, the other was one per thousand of population. In towns it is well enough to have the available police concentrated at the police station. But in the mofussil the thana is very often fifty miles distant from portions of its jurisdiction. It is in such cases profitable to detach a portion of the police station strength under a head constable to man an outpost where complaints can be received and investigation begun without the injured party having to undertake a long journey to the distant thana. The secret of good mofussil police working in normal times is dispersion. A single policeman however junior represents the rule of law and is an agent of Government.

**The Chain of Promotion.**—Ordinarily the constable may aspire to become a jamadar or with ability and luck a Police Station Officer or even Inspector. The directly recruited matriculate who comes in through the Police Training School as a Thanadar may ordinarily become an Inspector or a Deputy Superintendent or exceptionally a Superintendent. The direct Deputy an office reserved for Indians has a good chance of becoming Superintendent, and perhaps Deputy Inspector General. The direct Assistant Superintendent whether from England or from India is sure of a Superintendence and has chances of D I G after 25 years service. The period of service for all ranks for full pension is thirty years, and if an officer dies in the process of earning full pension his pension dies with him and all his dependents get his provident fund.

**Presidency Police.**—In the Presidency Towns there is unified police control for the Police Commissioner is responsible for both law and order and for departmental training and efficiency.

The Commissioner of Police of a Presidency Town is not the subordinate of the Provincial Inspector-General of Police and he deals direct with Government just as the Presidency Magistrates deal directly with the High Court. The Criminal Procedure Code of India is superseded in the Presidency Towns by special police Acts which prescribe police procedure. Justice in criminal cases in Presidency Towns is somewhat rough and ready not only from this cause, but also because Presidency Magistrates can give upto six months or Rs 200 fine summarily, &c. Without formal record of proceedings and if only whipping or fine up to Rs 200 is inflicted there need be not even any statement of reasons for the conviction.

**Round Figures.**—The process of reorganisation and retrenchment goes on ceaselessly, annual administration reports for the ten major provinces and four minor administrations appeared tardily and there are no unified statistics for the police of India and Burma. The following figures are therefore merely to be regarded as approximations, giving a general idea of the numbers of police and the volume of work put through yearly.—There are about 30,000 Military Police, chiefly in Burma, Assam, and Bengal, and these cost about one and a third crores. The maintenance of them is a departure from the principles laid down by the 1860 Commission and the 1861 Act.

Provincial Police including Burma total about 200,000 and cost ten and a half crores or an average of about one crore per major Province.

There are about 10,000 Thanads or Police Stations which annually investigate from five to six thousand murders four thousand dacoities, twenty five thousand cattle thefts, one hundred and seventy thousand ordinary thefts and as many burglaries. They place on trial every year about three-quarters of a million persons, of whom about half a million or more are convicted. The jail population of India which is over a hundred thousand consists of many habituals who on release proceed to prey on the public until such time as the police again secure their conviction and incarceration.

Statement (1) Military Police for 1930  
Assam Rifles

Commandants	Asst. Comm.	Sub. and Jam.	Nav and Nalks	Sepoys	Total	Cost Rs.
1	15	76	389	3,420	3,890	19,64,987
1	3	10	70	753	843	4,59,038
		Bihar and Orissa	45	390	447	2,93,710
10	30	Burma	240	831	5,974	10,990
		Military Police				65,78,313

North West Frontier Constabulary

Commandant	Dist. Off.	Asst. D O	Sub and Jam	Nav and Nalks	Sepoys	Total	Cost Rs.
1	7	6	136	418	3,658	4,226	22,28,830

Province	Inspector-Generals and Deputy Inspectors	Superintendents	Assistant Superintendents of Police	Deputy Superintendents of Police	Inspectors	Sub-Inspectors	Sergeants	Head Constables	Constables	Total	Grand Total Const.	Proportion of Police	
												to area	to population
Absam	1	14	13	9	52	279	1	531	3,493	4,993	29,76,960	1 to 11 9	1 to 1,751
Bengal (excluding Calcutta)	7	45	47	29	2-8	1,826	46	2,681	19,717	24,608	1,67,56,184	1 to 2 9	1 to 1,855 5
Bihar	5	29	26	23	183	1,154	17	1,559	11,470	14,471	87,45,176	1 to 5 8	1 to 2,364
Bombay (excluding Nag Bombay)	5	36	13	31	178	723	62	4,868	17,489	23,407	1,39,70,110	1 to 5 4	1 to 878
Burma (excluding Rangoon)	6	40	41	65	227	1,909	19	1,594	9,572	13,463	1,19,23,467	1 to 17 2	1 to 952
C P	4	26	8	17	162	745	29	1,729	8,612	11,322	62,55,601	1 to 9 1	1 to 1,228
Madras	7	35	32	46	315	1,448	168	3,170	23,683	28,743	1,74,50,986	1 to 5 0	1 to 1,472
N W F	2	8	8	10	88	138	5	760	6,317	7,240	34,85,970	1 to 1 9	1 to 311
Punjab	5	86	17	50	135	84	21	8,485	18,230	22,824	1,26,10,602	1 to 4 6	1 to 986
U P	6	58	41	73	240	2,078	40	2,619	28,647	38,800	1,57,31,203	1 to 3 1	1 to 1,843
	43	327	246	360	1,778	11,193	402	25,940	146,970	184,267	10,96,21,539	1 to 6 7	1 to 1,311

The figures have been brought up to 1980

## STATISTICS OF POLICE WORK.

The undesirability of attaching undue importance to statistical results as a test of the merits of police work was a point upon which considerable stress was laid by the Indian Police Commission, who referred to the evils likely to result from the prevalence among subordinate officers of an impression that the advancement of an officer would depend upon his being able to show a high ratio of convictions both to cases and by persons arrested, and a low ratio of crime. The objection applies more particularly to the use of statistics for small areas, but they cannot properly be used as a basis of comparison even for larger areas without taking into account the differences in the conditions under which the police work; and, it may be added, they can at the best indicate only very imperfectly the degree of success with which the police carry out that important branch of their duties, which consists in the prevention of crime. These considerations have been emphasised in recent orders of the Government of India. Subject to these observations, the figures below may be given as some indication of the volume of work falling upon the police and of the wide differences between the conditions and the statistical results in different provinces. They are statistics of cognisable crime —

Administrations.	Number pending from previous year	Number reported in the year	Number of persons tried	Number convicted	Number acquitted or discharged	Number in custody pending trial or investigation on bail at end of year
Bengal	7 172	2,01,466	105 065	180 068	14 994	14 686
Bihar and Orissa	2,660	44 449	30 715	21 608	8 722	5,600
United Provinces	8 590	115 06	85 446	78 079	11,867	12 320
Punjab	9 535	57 602	57 184	31 034	22 500	14,114
North-West Frontier Province	1,696	10 732	10 269	5,880	4 389	1 464
Burma	6 256	71,375	69 277	45 744	23 629	4,081
Central Provinces and Berar	2 542	89,230	24 776	15 410	5 376	3 991
Assam	1,430	13 018	10 170	6,502	3 668	2 276
Ajmer-Merwara	1 201	5,049	4 510	4,283	227	433
Coorg	156	529	651	374	111	166
Madras	19 796	189 778	1 73 009	1,06 863	10,366	5,038
Bombay	8 950	120,538	126 364	100 099	21 265	13,558
Baluchistan	194	3,754	3,712	3,344	330	102
Delhi	304	2 672	2 408	2 570	832	216
<b>TOTAL, 1930</b>	<b>70 759</b>	<b>898 977</b>	<b>796 456</b>	<b>657 044</b>	<b>184 176</b>	<b>78,309</b>
1929	67 540	1 018 522	867 949	730,459	184 629	71 245
1928	68,079	941 955	797,886	661 785	183,208	68,283
1927	67,630	886,676	788,866	602 966	182,313	66,590
1926	67 412	848 777	711 493	582,344	196,216	61 607
1925	66 554	877 730	712 497	578 908	176,423	56 336
1924	64 997	887,747	708,553	570,729	130,112	51,490
1923	66 314	846 664	649 101	521,861	124,821	50,604
1922	69 772	857 234	651 466	522 002	127,025	46,484
1921	60 762	842,948	611 154	484 401	124 328	48,410

## PAINTAL POLICE OFFENSES

Administrations	Offenses against the State and Tranquility		Murder		Other serious Offenses against the Person		Dacoity		Cattle Theft		Ordinary Theft		Under-Drinks and Housebreaking with intent to commit Offense.	
	Reported	Conviction obtained	Reported	Conviction obtained	Reported	Conviction obtained	Reported	Conviction obtained	Reported	Conviction obtained	Reported	Conviction obtained	Reported	Conviction obtained
Bengal	3 389	1 470	779	56	7 536	1 798	1 469	94	897	422	21 672	4 910	34 741	2 831
Calcutta	216	144	81	4	721	244	2	25	25	18	4 567	1 368	743	257
Suburbs	2 082	837	385	83	4 040	947	444	41	704	890	12 704	2 626	18 927	1 206
Bihar and Orissa	2 385	801	898	234	8 372	2 890	880	204	5 880	1 114	17 084	2 626	36 714	3 938
United Provinces	2 429	732	858	308	8 787	3 640	234	59	1 780	1 286	7 882	1 084	20 222	3 045
Punjab	43	12	22	8	273	0	27	11	11	776	7 882	1 084	20 222	3 045
Delhi	227	79	388	200	2 387	1 011	16	31	412	67	1 044	421	2 022	128
N West Frontier	821	50	1 080	236	12 228	5 095	192	171	3 320	1 705	14 037	4 893	9 683	3 640
Burma	64	35	103	3	666	178	71	11	1 104	422	18 584	2 345	9 701	1 471
British India	1 084	530	342	110	9 171	1 159	71	11	1 104	422	18 584	2 345	9 701	1 471
Central Provinces and Berar	881	326	110	16	1 018	326	87	11	338	120	4 778	825	5 992	618
Assam	2 806	1 414	1 048	205	7 210	1 904	209	29	3 811	1 230	19 043	4 381	10 517	37
Coorg	1 974	726	618	238	891	1 707	681	68	3 811	1 230	19 043	4 381	10 517	37
Madras	1 122	70	47	9	969	402	7	3	3 811	1 230	19 043	4 381	10 517	37
Bombay	11	4	8	4	86	27	2	5	10	2	4 043	1 468	1 851	801
Bombay Town and Island	36	12	12	1	149	11	11	5	10	2	4 043	1 468	1 851	801
Benarsh	18 519	7 904	6 763	1 785	64 808	20 400	4 388	716	25 179	7 762	141 693	34 868	165 582	21 454
Ajmer-Merwar	14 762	5 600	6 421	1 877	64 438	20 038	3 293	779	27 108	8 778	152 048	37 527	171 880	22 596
TOTAL 1929	1028	5 084	6 451	1 896	64 789	19 349	3 338	778	27 108	8 778	152 048	37 527	171 880	22 596
	1927	5 179	6 257	1 736	62 011	18 504	3 608	778	25 456	7 642	141 039	38 729	166 990	22 847
	1925	5 048	6 227	1 755	59 860	17 295	3 470	746	28 032	7 539	152 358	38 729	166 990	22 847
	1923	5 207	5 939	1 689	57 791	15 818	3 670	719	24 281	7 589	159 403	38 729	166 990	22 847
	1924	5 217	5 868	1 628	56 597	15 440	4 367	874	25 548	8 023	160 103	39 564	160 459	21 680
	1923	4 913	1 636	94 118	14 328	4 408	877	21 876	6 438	108 598	37 784	189 112	20 825	30 805
	1922	5 362	5 922	1 519	53 213	14 643	5 952	891	21 481	7 078	181 847	39 929	208 929	21 454
	1921	5 114	6 063	1 642	50 694	14 382	5 742	938	26 354	8 160	191 641	44 204	221 776	23 546

TOTALS

## JAILS

Jail administration in India is regulated generally by the Prisons Act of 1894, and by rules issued under it by the Government of India and the local governments. The punishments authorised by the Indian Penal Code for convicted offenders include transportation, penal servitude, rigorous imprisonment (which may include short periods of solitary confinement) and simple imprisonment. Accommodation has also to be provided in the jails for civil and under trial prisoners.

The origin of all jail improvements in India in recent years was the Jail Commission of 1889. The report of the Commission which consisted of only two members both officials serving under the Government of India, is extremely long, and reviews the whole question of jail organisation and administration in the minutest detail. In most matters the Commission's recommendations have been accepted and adopted by Local Governments, but in various matters, mainly of a minor character, their proposals have either been rejected or have been modified. In some cases they have been abandoned as unworkable after careful experiment or accepted in principle but postponed for the present as impossible.

The most important of all the recommendations of the Commission the one that might in fact be described as the corner stone of their report is that there should be in each Presidency three classes of jails in the first place, large central jails for convicts sentenced to more than one year's imprisonment as second district jails at the headquarters of districts, and thirdly, subsidiary jails and 'lock ups' for under-trial prisoners and convicts sentenced to short terms of imprisonment. The jail department in each province is under the control of an Inspector-General who is generally an officer of the Indian Medical Service with jail experience, and the Superintendents of certain jails are usually recruited from the same service. The district jail is under the charge of the civil surgeon and is frequently inspected by the district magistrate. The staff under the Superintendent includes, in large central jails, a Deputy Superintendent to supervise the jail manufactures, and in all central and district jails one or more subordinate medical officers. The executive staff consists of jailors and wardens, and convict petty officers are employed in all central and district jails, the prospect of promotion to one of these posts being a strong inducement to good behaviour. A Press Note issued by the Bombay Government in October, 1915, says — "The cadre and emoluments of all ranks from Warder to Superintendent have been repeatedly revised and altered in recent years. But the Department is not at all attractive in its lower grades. The two weak spots in the jail administration at the moment are the insufficiency of Central Prisons and the difficulty of obtaining good and sufficient wardens."

**The Jails Committee.**—Since the introduction of the reformed constitution the maintenance of the Indian Prisons falls within the sphere of provincial Governments and is subject

to all India legislation. The obvious advisability of proceeding along certain general lines of uniform application led lately to the appointment of a Jails Committee which conducted the first comprehensive survey of Indian prison administration which had been made for thirty years. Stress was laid by the Committee upon the necessity of improving and increasing existing jail accommodation, of recruiting a better class of wardens, of providing education for prisoners and of developing prison industries so as to meet the needs of the economy. Departments of Government. Other important recommendations included the separation of civil from criminal offenders, the adoption of the English system of release on license in the case of adolescents and the creation of children's courts. The Committee found that the reformative side of the Indian system needed particular attention. They recommended the segregation of habituals from ordinary prisoners, the provision of separate accommodation for prisoners under trial, the institution of the star class system and the abolition of certain practices which are liable to harp on or degrade the prison population.

**Employment of Prisoners.**—The work on which convicts are employed is mostly carried on within the jail walls but extramural employment on a large scale is sometimes allowed as, for example, when a large number of convicts were employed in excavating the Jhelum Canal in the Punjab. Within the walls prisoners are employed on jail service and repairs and in workshops. The main principle laid down with regard to jail manufactures is that the work must be penal and industrial. The industries are on a large scale, multi-branch employment being condemned, while care is taken that the jail shall not compete with local traders. As far as possible industries are adapted to the requirements of the consuming public departments and printing, tent-making, and the manufacture of clothing are among the commonest employments. Schooling is confined to juveniles, the experiment of teaching adults has been tried, but literary instruction is unsuitable for the class of persons who fill an Indian jail.

The conduct of convicts in jail is generally good, and the number of desperate characters among them is small. Failure to perform the allotted task is by far the most common offence. In a large majority of cases the punishment inflicted is one of those classed as 'minor.' Among the 'major' punishments fetters take the first place. Corporal punishment is inflicted in relatively few cases, and the number is steadily falling. Punishments were revised as the result of the Commission of 1889. Two notable punishments then abolished were shaving the heads of female prisoners and the stocks. The latter which was apparently much practised in Bombay, was described by the Commission as inflicting exquisite torture. Punishments are now scheduled and graded into major and minor. The most difficult of all jail problems is the internal maintenance of order among the prisoners, for which purpose paid



warders and convict warders are employed With this is bound up the question of a special class of well behaved prisoners which was tried from 1905 onwards in the Tinsia Jail

**Juvenile Prisoners.**—As regards "youthful offenders"—i.e. those below the age of 15—the law provides alternatives to imprisonment, and it is strictly enjoined that boys shall not be sent to jail when they can be dealt with otherwise. The alternatives are detention in a reformatory school for a period of from three to seven years, but not beyond the age of 18, discharge after admonition delivery to the parent or guardian on the latter executing a bond to be responsible for the good behaviour of the culprit and whipping by way of school discipline

The question of the treatment of young adult prisoners has in recent years received much attention Under the Prisons Act, prisoners below the age of 18 must be kept separate from older prisoners, but the recognition of the principle that an ordinary jail is not a fitting place for adolescents (other than youthful habituals) who are over 15 and therefore ineligible for admission to the reformatory school has led Local Governments to consider schemes for going beyond this by treating young adults on the lines followed at Borstal and considerable progress has been made in this direction In 1905, a special class for selected juveniles and young adults was established at the Dharwar jail in Bombay in 1908 a special juvenile jail was opened at Alipore in Bengal in 1909 the Melkita jail in Burma and the Tanjore jail in Madras were set aside for adolescents, and a new jail for juvenile and juvenile adult convicts was opened at Barrilly in the United Provinces, and in 1910 it was decided to concentrate adolescents in the Punjab at the Lahore District jail, which is now worked on Borstal lines Other measures had previously been taken in some cases a special reformatory system for "juvenile adults" had for example, been in force in two central jails in the Punjab since the early years of the decade and Borstal enclosures had been established in some jails in Bengal But the public is slow to appreciate that it has a duty towards prisoners, and but little progress has been made in the formation of Prisoners Aid Societies except in Bombay and Calcutta, though even in those cities much remains to be done

**Reformatory Schools.**—These schools have been administered since 1899 by the Education department, and the authorities are directed to improve the industrial education of the inmates, to help the boys to obtain employment on leaving school, and as far as possible to keep a watch on their careers

**Transportation.**—Transportation is an old punishment of the British Indian criminal law, and a number of places were formerly appointed for the reception of Indian transported convicts. The only penal settlement at the present time is Port Blair in the Andaman Islands.

**Commission of Enquiry, 1913.**—A committee was appointed to investigate the whole system of prison administration in India with special reference to recent legislation and experience in Western countries. Its report published in 1921, was summarised in the

Indian Year Book, 1922 (pages 670-671). A number of reforms were advocated but, owing to financial stringency, it has not yet been possible to introduce some of the more important of them

**Fines and Short Sentences.**—Those sections of the Indian Penal Code, under which imprisonment must be awarded when a conviction occurs, should be amended so as to give discretion to the court Sentences of imprisonment for less than twenty-eight days should be prohibited

**The Indeterminate Sentence.**—The sentence of every long term prisoner should be brought under revision as soon as the prisoner has served half the sentence in the case of the non-habitual and two-thirds of the sentence in the case of the habitual, remission earned being counted in each case The revision should be carried out by a Reviewing Board, composed of the Inspector General of Prisons, the Sessions Judge and a non-official In all cases, the release of a prisoner on parole should be made subject to conditions, breach of which would render him liable to be remanded to undergo the full original sentence The duty of seeing that a prisoner fulfils the conditions on which he was released should not be imposed upon the police or upon the village headman, but special officers, to be termed parole officers, should be appointed for the purpose These parole officers should possess a good standard of education, though not necessarily a university degree, and should both protect and advise the released prisoner and report breaches of the conditions of release

**Transportation and the Andamans.**—The future of the penal settlement of Port Blair was continually under the consideration of the Government of India from the time of the publication of the Jallu Commission report but it was not till 1926 that a definite decision was reached It was then decided that henceforth only those convicts should normally be sent to the Andamans who volunteered to commit that the old restrictions on life in the settlement should be sensibly relaxed, that convicts should be encouraged to settle on the land that in certain conditions they should be entitled to release to obtain co-sanguinity rights over the land which they had cultivated and that the importation of wives and families should be encouraged The object of these changes was to promote the development of a free colony of persons, who would after the terms of their sentences had expired make the Andamans their permanent home The effect up to date has been to introduce a completely new outlook on life into the settlement, but it is still too soon to appreciate its potentialities It has recently been found necessary to send to the Andamans certain convicts either sentenced to transportation for life or to long terms of rigorous imprisonment for permanent incarceration in the Cellular Jail Such prisoners will not be released and allowed to go into the settlement and its development will in no way be affected by their presence

**Criminal Tribes.**—The first essential of success in dealing with the criminal tribes is the provision of a reasonable degree of economic

comfort for the people. It is therefore of paramount importance to locate settlements where sufficient work at remunerative rates is available. Large numbers of fresh settlers should never be sent to a settlement without first ascertaining whether there is work for them. Commitment to settlements should, as far as possible, be by gangs not by individuals. It is desirable to utilise both Government and private agency for the control of settlements.

The variations of the jail population in British India during the five years ending 1930 are shown in the following table —

	1930	1929	1928	1927	1926
Jail population of all classes on 1st January	137 129	140 142	136 424	132 253	129,753
Admissions during the year	771 187	598 503	587 206	582 243	604,097
Aggregate	908 316	738 710	723 630	714 496	684,850
Discharged during the year from all causes	744 946	601 81	681 63	578 065	552,024
Jail population on 31st December	163 170	137 129	140 113	136 431	132,226
Convict population on 1st January	116 184	118 970	116 151	113 301	111 595
Admissions during the year	223 533	187 067	167 013	160 836	162,772
Aggregate	339 717	296 067	283 174	283 137	274,167
Released during the year	196 996	163 790	60 375	162 628	157 568
Transported beyond seas	1,500	1,821	506	1 311	783
Casualties, &c.	2,441	2 514	2 407	2,469	2,286
Convict population on 31st December	136 502	116 187	118 795	116 161	113,274

More than one half of the total number of convicts received in jails during 1930 came from the classes engaged in agriculture and cattle tending, about 154,000 out of 251,000 are returned as illiterate.

The percentage of previously convicted prisoners fell from 20 to 13, while the number of venial offenders rose from 339 to 757. The following table shows the nature and length of sentences of convicts admitted to jails in 1928 to 1930 —

Nature and Length of Sentence	1930	1929	1928
Not exceeding one month	35 773	29 888	29,756
Above one month and not exceeding six months	100 714	67 425	68,271
" six months " " one year	40 878	31 235	34 603
" one year " " five years	29 060	28,419	27,280
" five years " " ten "	3 935	4 402	3,754
Exceeding ten years	33	15	400
Transportation beyond seas—			
(a) for life	1 592	1 687	1 736
(b) for a term	37	1	42
Sentenced to death	1,126	1,175	1,108

The total daily average population for 1930 was 129 364 the total offences dealt with by criminal courts was 252 and by Superintendents 129 420. The corresponding figures for 1929 were 116,003 282 and 135 877 respectively.

The total number of corporal punishments showed a slight decrease, viz., from 221 to 220. The total number of cases in which penal diet (with and without cellular confinement) was prescribed was 6,293 as compared with 6,229 in the preceding year.

Total expenditure increased from Rs 1,85 16 674 to Rs 2 00 42,83 while total cash earnings increased from Rs 22,18 746 to Rs 29 56 224 there was consequently an increase of Rs. 8,04,431 in the net cost to Government.

The death rate decreased from 13.65 per mille in 1929 to 11.73 in 1930. The admissions to hospital were higher and the daily average number of sick rose from 21 26 to 23 83.

## The Laws of 1932

BY

RATANLAL RANCHHODAS, *Advocate, High Court,*

AND

MANHAR R VAKIL, *Barrister at-Law*

**1 The Indian Companies (Supplementary Amendment) Act**—The proviso to s 144 (1) of the Indian Companies Act 1913 as amended by the Indian Companies (Amendment) Act, 1930 lays down that a firm whereof the partners all hold auditor's certificates may be appointed by its firm name to be auditor of a company and may act in its firm name. At the proviso stands certain accountant firms doing business in India and having partners who do not visit India will in future be debarred from appointment as auditors of a company in India in their firm names unless each partner, whether resident in India or abroad is granted an Indian auditor's certificate. The present Act removes this defect by substituting the words whereof all the partners practising in India for the words whereof the partners all in sub-clause (1) of clause (a) of s 2 of the Indian Companies (Amendment) Act 1930.

**2 The Employers and Workmen Disputes Repealing Act**—The Employers and Workmen (Disputes) Act was passed in 1930 to provide for the speedy determination of disputes relating to wages in the case of certain workmen. The Royal Commission on Labour which invited opinions regarding the utility of this Act recommended its entire repeal. The present Act gives effect to that recommendation.

**3 The Wheat Import Duty (Extending) Act**—This Act extends the existing duties on wheat and wheat flour for a further period of one year viz up to the 31st March 1933 s 2 s 3 of the wheat (Import Duty) Act 1931 is repealed (s 3).

**4 The Indian Finance (Supplementary and Extending Amendment) Act**—The Act is intended to enable the assessments of income exceeding Rs 1,000 but not exceeding Rs 1,999 to be carried out expeditiously and economically. The Income-tax officer is authorised except where he has served a notice under sub s (2) of s 22 of the Indian Income-tax Act 1922, to make a summary assessment of the income of an assessee to the best of his judgment. He must thereafter serve on the assessee a notice of demand in a form to be prescribed by the Central Board of Revenue. An assessee in respect of whom such summary assessment has been made may within thirty days of receipt of the notice of demand, make an application to the Income-tax Officer for the cancellation or revision of the assessment. The Income-tax officer must after examining any accounts and documents and hearing any evidence which the assessee may produce and such other evidence as the Income-tax Officer may require determine by order in writing the amount of the tax, if any, payable by the assessee. Such determination will be held final. An application to the

Income-tax Officer for the cancellation or revision of the assessment will be deemed to be a return under sub-s (2) of s 22 of the Indian Income tax Act 1922 if an assessee files therewith a return of his income.

**5 The Wire and Wire Nail Industry Protection Act 1932**—The Act gives effect to the proposal made by the Tariff Board in their report on the grant of protection to the wire and wire nail industry. A temporary protective duty of Rs 45 per ton is imposed on iron or steel wire and wire nails. This duty remains in force until the 31st March 1934.

**6 The Bamboo Paper Industry (Protection) Act**—The Act gives effect to the recommendations of the Tariff Board regarding the grant of protection to the paper and paper pulp industries. The protective duties imposed on certain printing paper and writing paper by the Bamboo Paper Industry (Protection) Act 1925 and the Bamboo Paper Industry (Protection) Act 1927, are continued. A protective duty of Rs 45 a ton is imposed on imported wood pulp. These protective duties remain in force for a period of seven years.

**7 Salt Additional Import Duty Extending Act**—This Act extends the operation of the Salt (Additional Import Duty) Act, 1931 for a further period of one year.

**8 The Bengal Criminal Law Amendment (Supplementary) Act**—The Act re-enacts ss 4, 5 and 6 of the Bengal Criminal Law Amendment (Supplementary) Act, 1925 to supplement the provisions against the commission of terrorist crimes in Bengal. Section 2 empowers the Local Government with the previous sanction of the Governor General in Council, to make an order committing to custody in a jail outside Bengal any person against whom an order under sub-s (1) of s 2 of the Bengal Criminal Law Amendment Act, 1930 is made. Section 4 bars jurisdiction under the powers conferred by s 401 of the Criminal Procedure Code 1898 in respect of any person arrested, committed to or detained in custody under the Bengal Criminal Law Amendment Act 1930 or the present Act. The Act remains in force for a period not exceeding three years.

**9 The Indian Partnership Act**—Before the passing of the present Act the law relating to Partnership was contained in Chapter XI of the Indian Contract Act 1872 which is now repealed. Many important matters relating to partnership were left unnoticed in Chapter XI. In addition to these omissions the development of trade in India had shown further matters on which legislation was required. The present Act was therefore passed. It is the second of the series (the first being the Indian Sale of Goods Act, (1930) embodying a branch) of the

law relating to Contract in a separate self contained enactment. It is mainly based on the English Partnership Act 1890.

§s 1 to 3 are preliminary. The Act came into force on the 1st day of October 1932. Section 69 which comes into force on October 1, 1933, (s. 1 (3)). An act of a firm is defined as an act or omission in all the partners or by any partner or agent of the firm which gives rise to a right enforceable by or against the firm (s. 2 (a)).

§s 4 to 7 deal with the nature of partnership. § 4 defines partnership as the relation between persons who have agreed to share the profits of a business carried on by all or any of them acting for all. Under the Act the words "a firm" are used where persons who have entered into partnership with one another are referred to collectively. The relation of partnership arises from contract and not from status and therefore the members of a joint Hindu family carrying on a family business are not partners in such business (s. 5). Under § 6 in determining the existence of partnership regard must be had to the real relation between the parties as shown by all relevant facts taken together and not merely to their expressed intention. Under § 7 "partnership" it will be defined as a partnership where no provision is made by contract between the partners for the duration of the determination of their partnership. Particular partnership arises when a person is known a partner with another person in particular adventures or undertakings (s. 8).

§s 9 to 17 deal with the relations of partners to one another. A partner must indemnify the firm for any loss caused to it by his fraud in the conduct of the business of the firm (s. 9). The partners may determine their mutual rights and duties by contract either express or implied. Such a contract may be varied by consent of all the partners. Such a contract may also provide that a partner shall not carry on any business other than that of the firm while he is a partner (s. 11). §s 12 and 13 deal respectively with the conduct of the business and the mutual rights and liabilities of the partners. Among other things the above sections provide that no change may be made in the nature of the business without the consent of all the partners; that the partners must contribute equally to the losses sustained by the firm and that a partner must indemnify the firm for any loss caused to it by his wilful neglect in the conduct of the business of the firm. Under § 14 the good will of the business is included among the property of the firm. Under § 15 (a) if a partner carries on any business of the same nature as and competing with that of the firm he must account for and pay to the firm all profits made by him in the business. § 17 deals with the rights and liabilities of partners after the happenings of certain events i.e. (a) after a change in the constitution of the firm, (b) in the case of a firm constituted for a fixed term after the expiry of the term and (c) in the case of a firm constituted to carry out one or more undertakings where additional undertakings are carried out.

§s 18 to 30 deal with relations of partners to third parties. A partner is the agent of the

firm for the purposes of the business of the firm (s. 18). He has an implied authority to do an act which is done to carry on in the usual way business of the kind carried on by the firm. There are certain limitations to the implied authority of a partner and it is capable of extension and restriction by contract between the partners (ss. 19 and 20). § 21 enables a partner to bind the firm by any act done in emergency for the protection of the firm from loss. An act or instrument done or executed by a partner in either a person on behalf of the firm if done or executed in the firm name binds the firm (s. 22). Under § 23 an admission made in the ordinary course of business by a partner concerning the affairs of the firm is evidence against the firm. Notice to a partner who habitually acts in the business of the firm of any matter relating to the affairs of the firm operates as notice to the firm (s. 24). Under § 25 every partner is jointly and severally liable for all acts of the firm which he is a partner in. Under § 26 the firm is liable for the wrongful acts of a partner who is, loses or quits, is traced to any third party. § 27 deals with the liability of a firm for indemnification by partners of money or property received from a third party. § 28 introduces the doctrine of holding out. A person who permits himself to be represented as a partner in a firm is liable as a partner in that firm to any one who has on the faith of such a representation given credit to the firm. The local representative or the estate of a deceased partner is not liable for any act of the firm done after his death although the business is continued in the old firm name or in the deceased partner's name. § 29 deals with the rights of a transferee of a partner's interest. It entitles him only to receive the share of profits of the transferring partner but does not entitle him during the continuance of the firm to interfere in the conduct of the business or to require accounts or to inspect the books. Under § 30 a minor may be admitted to the benefits of partnership with the consent of all the partners. The minor is liable for the acts of the firm but the minor is not personally liable for any such act. The minor cannot sue for his share of the property or profits except when he wishes to sever his connection with the firm. On attaining majority the minor has the option of becoming a partner in the firm or of severing his connection with it.

§s 31 to 38 deal with incoming and outgoing partners. The consent of all existing partners is required to the introduction of a new partner (s. 31). § 32 deals with the right of a partner to retire. It also considers the liability of the retired partner for acts of the firm and the liability of the firm for acts of the retired partner. Under § 33 a partner may be expelled from a firm by a majority of the partners in the exercise of good faith of powers conferred by contract between the partners. The liability of the partner whose share his connection with the firm on the date of the order of adjudication (s. 34). An outgoing partner may carry on a business competing with that of the firm subject to certain restrictions. An outgoing partner may make an agreement with his partners that on ceasing to be a partner he will not carry on any business similar to that of the firm within a specified period or local limits.

(s 56) S 57 deals with the right of an outgoing partner, in certain case to share the profits of the firm made since he ceased to be a partner

Ss 39 to 56 deal with the dissolution of a firm and its legal consequences. 'The dissolution of the firm' in the context to breakdown of the relation of partnership between all the partners (s 40) A firm may be dissolved with the consent of all the partners or in accordance with a contract between the partners (s 40) A firm is also dissolved by the adjudication of all the partners as insolvent or by the happening of any event which makes it unlawful for the business of the firm to be carried on (s 41) A firm is dissolved by the death of a partner or by the adjudication of a partner as insolvent (s 42) A partnership at will may be dissolved by any partner giving notice in writing to all the other partners of his intention to dissolve the firm (s 43) S 44 gives the grounds on which a partner may sue for dissolution of the firm e.g. where a partner has become of unsound mind or where a partner wilfully or persistently commits breach of agreement or where a partner has transferred the whole of his interest in the firm to a third party. Under s 45 the liability for acts of partners done after dissolution continues until public notice is given of the dissolution. S 46 deals with the right of partners to a share of the net assets of the firm its dissolution. S 47 deals with the continuing authority of partners for purposes of winding up the affairs of the firm. S 48 sets out the rules to be observed in settling the accounts of a firm after dissolution. S 49 deals with the payment of firm debts and of a partner's debts due from any partner. Under s 50 a surviving partner may enter into transactions for personal profits undertaking during the winding up but he must account for the profits obtained. S 51 provides for the return of premium to a partner who has paid it on entering into partnership for a fixed term on the premature dissolution of the firm. S 52 deals with the rights of partner entitled to rescind a partnership contract for fraud or misrepresentation of any of the parties thereto. S 53 empowers every partner to prevent any partner from using the firm name or property for his own benefit until the winding up is complete. The goodwill of the business must be sold when the affairs of the firm are wound up, either along with the property or separately. Notwithstanding the sale of the goodwill of a firm, any partner may carry on a business competing with that of the buyer, and may even advertise the business but he may not (a) use the firm name (b) represent himself as carrying on the business of the firm or (c) solicit old customers of the firm. A partner may make an agreement with the buyer of the goodwill of a firm that he will not carry on any business similar to that of the firm within a specified period or local limits (s 55).

Ss 56 to 71 deal with the registration of firms. S 56 empowers the Governor-General in Council to exempt any province from the provisions of these sections. S 57 authorises the local Government to appoint Registrars of Firms. The registration of a firm may be effected by sending to the Registrar a statement accompanied by the prescribed fee containing certain particulars as to the firm e.g. names and addresses of the partners, the duration of their

partnership (s 58). The Registrar must record an entry of the statement in the Register of Firms and must file the statement (s 58) S 60 provides for the recording of alterations in the firm name and the principal place of business of the firm. S 61 relates to noting in the Register of the closing and opening of branches and s 62 to noting of changes in the name and addresses of parties. S 63 provides for the recording of changes in the constitution of a firm and the dissolution of a firm. S 64 empowers the Registrar to correct mistakes, whether made by himself or by the persons sending his statements or notices. S 65 provides for the amendment in the entry in the Register of firms by the order of a Court. S 66 provides for the inspection by any person on payment of a fee the Register of firms and the document filed by the Registrar. Under s 67 any person may obtain on payment of a fee a certified copy of an entry in the Register of Firms. S 68 makes the documents recorded or noted in the Register of Firms conclusive evidence of the facts contained therein as against any person who has signed them. It also makes certified copies of entries in the Register evidence of registration and of the contents of the documents. S 69 deals with the effect of non-registration. A partner in a firm cannot sue the firm or an alleged partner to enforce a right arising from a contract or conferred by this Act unless the firm is registered and the person suing is shown in the Register of Firms. An unregistered firm also cannot sue a third party to enforce a right arising from a contract. Non-registration of a firm or a partner does not affect any right to sue for the dissolution of a firm or for accounts of a dissolved firm or any right to realise the property of a dissolved firm or the powers of an Official Assignee Receiver or Court to realise the property of an insolvent partner. Firms which have places of business outside British India can institute a suit without being registered. S 70 imposes a penalty for making a false declaration in any document sent to the Registrar. S 71 gives power to the Governor-General in Council and the Local Government to make rules to supplement the provisions relating to the registration of firms. S 72 deals with the mode of giving a public notice under the Act. S 73 among other enactments repeals the whole of Chap XI of the Indian Contract Act 1872.

10 The Code of Civil Procedure (Amendment) Act.—Courts in British India are sometimes required to take evidence for foreign tribunals in civil and commercial matters. There is no specific provision in the law of India prescribing the procedure to be followed in such matters. The present Act by inserting new rules in Order XXVI of the First Schedule to the Code of Civil Procedure, 1908 lays down the procedure to be followed on such an occasion.

11 The Public Suits Validation Act.—Sections 91 and 92 of the Code of Civil Procedure 1908 empower the Advocate General to institute or to give consent to the institution of certain suits relating to public matters. In order to provide for provinces where there is no Advocate General or for remote areas in the Presidencies s 93 of the Code provides that these powers of the Advocate General may be exercised with the previous sanction of the Local Government.

by the Collector or by such officer as the Local Government may appoint in this behalf. Local Governments have taken the view that it was sufficient under this section for them to give previous sanction to the Collector or to the special officer generally and not in respect of each particular suit. Their Lordships of the Privy Council however have in a recent case held that the previous sanction of the Local Government must be recorded in respect of each particular suit. The result of this decision was that a large number of pending suits were subject to dismissal through no fault of plaintiffs. The present Act removes this hardship by validating all such pending suits and also provides for the retrial of all claims which may have been in the meantime dismissed, whether in the Court of first instance or in the Court of Appeal on the ground of the absence of the requisite sanction.

**12. The Foreign Relations Act.**—It is a recognized principle of International Law that States in their relations with other States are responsible for acts committed by persons within their jurisdiction. In accordance with this principle most modern systems of law have made provision for the punishment of those against the heads of Foreign States. The present Act enables the Government of India to discharge this international responsibility. S 2 empowers the Governor General in Council to prosecute for offences of defamation committed against a Ruler of a State outside but adjoining India or against the consort or son or principal minister of such Ruler. S 3 empowers the Governor General in Council to forfeit or to detain in the course of transmission through the post certain publications containing matter which is defamatory of the persons aforesaid and which tend to prejudice the maintenance of friendly relations between His Majesty's Government and the Government of the State.

**13. The Sugar Industry (Protection) Act.**—This Act gives protection to the sugar industry in British India for a period of six years and provides for the determination of the extent of the protection to be conferred for a further period of eight years. A duty of 25 per cent *ad valorem* is imposed on molasses and a duty of Rs 7 4 0 per cwt on sugar and sugar candy, excluding confectionery. S 2 empowers the Governor General in Council to increase the above duties in certain circumstances.

**14. The Indian Air Force Act.**—This Act provides for the administration and discipline of the officers and men of the new Indian Air Force. Ss 1 to 6 are preliminary. The following persons are subject to this Act viz—  
(a) Officers and Warrant Officers of the Indian Air Force. (b) Persons enrolled under this Act. (c) Persons not otherwise subject to Military or air force law who are employed by, or are followers of the Indian Air Force. (s 2).

Warrant Officer means a person appointed gazetted, or in pay as a warrant officer in the Indian Air Force. Airman means any person subject to this Act other than an officer. (s 6).

Ss 7 to 18 relate to the enrolment and discharge of airman and to the powers of dismissal and reduction which may be used to secure efficiency, as distinct from the powers of dismissal and reduction by way of punishment exercised by Courts-martial. Under s 9 the enrolling officer must satisfy himself that the person signing the enrolment paper is of unaltered Indian descent or if he is of mixed Indian and non Indian descent or is of mixed non Indian Asiatic descent is domiciled in India.

Ss 19 to 31 include provisions relating to penalties which may be imposed in way of discipline. Ss 19 to 24 relate to punishments which may be imposed by courts-martial. Ss 25 relate to minor punishments which may be imposed by commanding and other officers without the intervention of a Court-martial. Ss 26 to 30 relate to penal deduction from pay and allowances.

Ss 31 to 38 deal with Air Force Offences and their punishments.

Ss 39 to 61 relate to arrest inquiries concerning absconders and the appointment duties and powers of a Provost Marshal. A Provost Marshal must be appointed by the Commanding Officer for the prompt and instant repression of irregularities and offences committed in the field or on the march. (s 63).

Ss 65 to 92 relate to the constitution jurisdiction and powers of courts-martial. Courts-martial are of three kinds namely (1) general courts-martial (2) district courts-martial and (3) field general courts-martial. (s 65).

Ss 93 to 99 deal with the procedure of courts-martial. Under s 90 every decision of the courts-martial must be passed by an absolute majority of votes. In the case of an equality of votes as to either finding or sentence the decision must be in favour of the accused. Sentence of death cannot be passed without the concurrence of two thirds at the least of the members of the court.

Ss 100 to 110 relate to confirmation revision, pardon and remission of sentences where under higher authorities are given powers to deal with findings and sentences of courts-martial.

Ss 111 to 115 relate to the execution of sentence and the disposal of property regarding which any offence is committed.

Ss 120 to 128 include provisions of the nature of privileges, relating to both persons and property.

Under s 129 the Governor General in Council is empowered to make rules for the purpose of carrying into effect the provisions of this Act.

**15. The Indian Tariff (Wireless Broadcasting) Amendment Act.**—This Act was passed to provide funds to enable Government to continue wireless broadcasting in India by increasing the import duties leviable on wireless reception instruments and apparatus and component parts thereof to 50 per cent *ad valorem* without any surcharge.

**16. The Indian Emigration (Amendment) Act.**—The amendment of clause (b) of sub-s (2) of s 21 of the Indian Emigration Act 1926 authorizes the making of a rule to protect anyone

who does not hold a license to recruit from causing or assisting a person to emigrate (s 2) In several cases where there had been a clear breach of the Indian Emigration Rules the prosecution failed owing to the absence of proof of inducement within the meaning of clause (b) of sub-s (2) of s 2 of the Indian Emigration Act 1922 s 3 (e) of the present Act by substituting in the aforesaid clause for the word inducement which was narrowly interpreted by the courts the words cause or assist makes clear that no element of enticement need necessarily be present to constitute the offence

s 3 (b) provides for the punishment of each breach of the rules as an offence in the course of recruitment proceedings even when the breach is not actually committed by the licensed recruiter himself provided that the recruiter is privy to the breach

17 The Cantonments (Amendment) Act—The Officer Commanding the District is exempted from assuming the duties of the Officer commanding the station under the Cantonments Act 1924 s 2 of the present Act which came into operation on February 29 1932 exempts the Officer commanding in Chief the Command from becoming the Officer commanding the station for the purposes of the Cantonments Act 1924

18 The Ancient Monuments Preservation (Amendment) Act—Under s 2 of the present Act the Local Government is empowered to make rules to restrict or regulate certain operations or mining quarrying excavating or blasting for the purpose of protecting or preserving any ancient monument The Local Government may also make rules forbidding the carrying on of any of the aforesaid operations except in accordance with the rules and with the terms of a license s 3 empowers the Government (General in Council after consulting the Local Government) to declare any area to be a protected area and vests all rights in antiquities buried in such an area in Government Any Officer of the Archaeological Department of any person holding a license may enter upon and make excavations in a protected area The Governor General in Council is empowered to make rules to regulate archaeological excavation in protected areas and to regulate the division of all antiquities found between Government and the licensee 4 further provision enables the Government to acquire a protected area which contains an ancient monument or antiquities of national interest and value

19 The Trade Disputes (Amendment) Act—Before the passing of this Act s 13 of the Trade Disputes Act 1929 gave inadequate protection to those who served on or were connected with courts of Inquiry and Boards of Conciliation The members of such tribunals were placed under the necessity of deciding in respect of every item of information obtained by them concerning any Trade Union or business whether such information was to be regarded as confidential or not s 2 (a) of the present Act remedies this defect by making it the duty of the person desiring information to be kept confidential to prefer a request to this effect to the Court or Board 2 (b) limits the operation

of s 13 of the Trade Disputes Act 1929 to wilful disclosures s 2 (c) provides for the trial of offences under s 13 by a Criminal Court not inferior to that of a Presidency Magistrate or a magistrate of the first class s 2 (e) makes the sanction of the authority appointing a court or a Board a condition precedent to the institution of a suit or prosecution under s 13

20 The Port Haj Committees Act—The Haj Inquiry Committee which was appointed by the Government of India in March 1929 to inquire into the arrangements in force for pilgrims proceeding to the Hajas from India proposed that the Port Haj Committees existing at the ports of Bombay Karachi and Calcutta should be made purely advisory and consultative bodies and should be entrusted by law with administration of all work connected with the pilgrim traffic at the ports The present Act gives effect to the proposal with certain modifications s 1 (2) extends the Act in the first instance to the Presidencies of Bombay and Bengal only The Governor General in Council may extend the Act to any other maritime province s 4 gives the composition of the Port Haj Committees of the ports of Bombay Karachi and Calcutta s 5 gives power to the Government to alter the composition of these committees ss 7 8 9 and 10 relate to the nomination election co-optation term of office functions of new committees eligibility of candidates election disputes made or filling casual vacancies and like matters ss 11 12 and 13 relate to the chairman and vice-chairman of Port Haj Committees ss 14 15 and 16 concern to the officers and servants of the committees s 17 relates to the meetings of committees and the conduct of their business s 18 enumerates the duties of the committees s 19 provides for the inspection of pilgrim ships s 20 places at the disposal of the committees all sources of income which are in any way connected with pilgrims to the Hajas s 21 limits the application of the Income tax expenses incurred in the discharge of the duties of the committees and to any other object which the Local Government may prescribe by rule

21 The Code of Criminal Procedure (Amendment) Act—Section 2 (a) and (b) of the present Act by amending s 526 sub-s (5) and (64) of the Criminal Procedure Code 1898 provides for the payment of compensation to a person opposing an application for transfer which turns out to be either frivolous or vexatious The amount of compensation must not exceed Rs 250 s 2 (c) provides for the adjournment of a case if a party notifies his intention to move for a transfer at any stage before the defence closes the case The Court will not be bound to adjourn the case upon a second or subsequent intimation from the same party or when an adjournment has already been obtained by one of several accused upon a subsequent intimation by any other accused The inherent power of the Court under s 344 of the Criminal Procedure Code 1898 to adjourn a case is not affected by the above provisions

22 The Tea District Emigrant Labour Act—The Assam Labour and Emigration Act 1901 which regulated emigration to the tea

districts of Assam was designed like its predecessors mainly to regulate the recruitment and engagement of indentured labour. Attempts were made by amending Acts in 1909, 1915 and 1927 to adapt the Act to meet altering conditions. These changes however having proved inadequate the Royal Commission on Labour recommended the replacement of the existing legislation by a new enactment. The present Act embodies the scheme prepared by the Commission, with certain minor modifications.

Sections 1 to 6 are preliminary. Recruiting province is defined as any province other than Assam [s. 2 (c)]. Assisted emigrant means an adult who has left his home in any recruiting province and is proceeding to any place in Assam to work as a labourer on a tea estate and received assistance from any person [s. 2 (f)]. An emigrant labourer is defined as a person who has last entered Assam as an assisted emigrant and is employed on a tea estate [s. 2 (h)]. For the general administration of the system which this Act establishes the Governor General in Council is empowered to appoint a Controller of Emigrant Labour and one or more Deputy Controllers of Emigrant Labour [s. 3].

Sections 7 to 16 deal with repatriation. Under s. 7 every emigrant labourer on the expiry of three years from the date of his entry into Assam will have the right of repatriation as against his employer. It will also be possible to claim repatriation within three years in the event of the emigrant (1) being dismissed otherwise than for wilful and serious misconduct [s. 8] (2) falling ill [s. 9] (3) not being provided with suitable work or (4) having his wages unjustly withheld [s. 10] (4) a b]. Repatriation within one year of entry into Assam will also be possible where there has been coercion, undue influence, fraud or other misrepresentation or other irregularities in recruiting [s. 10 (2) a b]. Under s. 11 repatriation can be ordered at any time by a Criminal Court in the case of a labourer who has been assaulted by the employer or his agent.

Sections 16 to 25 enable the Local Government subject to the control of the Government of India to impose control over the forwarding of assisted emigrants. Assisted emigrants will ordinarily be forwarded through licensed lounges in the recruiting districts (ss. 17 and 18) by prescribed routes [s. 19] on which provision for food shelter etc. must be made by employers and medical supervision can be exercised. Only employers who make satisfactory provision will be able to secure and retain licences for local agencies [s. 17 (3)] and the operations of local agencies and others engaged in forwarding will be subject to inspection and scrutiny [s. 22].

Sections 26 to 31 enable the Local Government subject to the control of the Government of India, to impose control over the recruitment of assisted emigrants. Employers will be prevented from recruiting otherwise than in the case of certified persons employed in the gardens (garden gardens) or recruitment agencies in the recruiting provinces (ss. 27 and 28).

Section 32 prohibits the recruitment of children unless they are accompanied by their parent or guardian. It also prohibits the recruitment of a married woman who is living with her

husband unless she is proceeding with the consent of her husband. Section 33 empowers the Controller to detain and return the employers of any sick persons migrating from any province. The provisions of this Act are intended to apply only to migration for work on tea plantations in the first instance but under s. 38 power is retained to extend its application to lands and premises in Assam other than tea estates. The Assam Labour and Migration Act 1932 and the amending Acts of 1908, 1915, and 1927 are repealed.

**23 The Criminal Law Amendment Act**—The (XII) Disbanded Act was made necessary to supplement the Criminal Law by means of certain Ordinances promulgated by the Governor General in exercise of his powers under s. 72 of the Government of India Act. The Special Powers Ordinance with continued powers taken by the earlier Ordinances (revised on December 21, 1932). The present Act which remains in force for three years reproduces in the form of amendments to Acts already on the Statute book certain provisions of the Special Powers Ordinance 1932.

**24 The Bengal Suppression of Terrorist Outrages (Supplementary) Act**—The Bengal Suppression of Terrorist Outrage Act 1932 passed by the Legislative Council of the Government of Bengal, has provided for appeals to the Court of Session against sentences of transportation not exceeding four years and of imprisonment not exceeding four years when passed by a Magistrate. It also provides for appeals to the High Court of Judicature in Calcutta in all cases in the Presidency towns of Calcutta and for appeals in the mofussil from any sentence of transportation for a term exceeding two years or of imprisonment for a term exceeding four years. Section 10 of the Bengal Suppression of Terrorist Outrages Act 1932 (for jurisdiction in certain matters) cannot affect the jurisdiction of the High Court. Section 4 of the present Act extends the bar of jurisdiction to the High Court also. It includes a list of offences including the High Court with proceedings under the Bengal Suppression of Terrorist Outrages Act 1932.

**25 The Indian Tariff (Ottawa Trade Agreement) Amendment Act**—The present Act amends the Indian Tariff Act 1894 in pursuance of the Trade Agreement made at Ottawa on August 20, 1932 and the Supplementary Agreement relating to Iron and Steel made on September 22, 1934. By the Government of India and His Majesty's Government in the United Kingdom. Under s. 2 of the present Act the duty to be levied and collected on any article chargeable under Parts VIII or IX of the Second Schedule to the Indian Tariff Act 1894 (added by s. 4) will be at the standard rate specified for such article if it is the product or manufacture of the United Kingdom or of a British Colony. Part VIII enumerates articles which are liable to duty at 30 per cent, ad valorem or to preferential duty at 20 per cent. Part IX enumerates articles which are liable to duty at special rates or to preferential duty at lower rates.



## India and the League of Nations.

India is a Founder Member of the League of Nations and enjoys in it equal rights with other Member States, a position which she mainly owes to the goodwill shown towards her advancement and aspirations by Great Britain and the Self-Governing Dominions of the British Empire. The League of Nations was established under the terms of the Peace Treaty which was signed in Paris in 1919 after the conclusion of the Great War. Great Britain and the Self-Governing Dominions in 1917 passed a resolution which set India upon the road that led to the high international platform on which she stepped.

India was represented at the Imperial War Conference of 1918, at the Imperial Conferences held in London in 1921, 1923 and 1926, and at the Imperial Economic Conference held in London in 1930. The report of the Inter-Imperial Relations Committee of the Imperial Conference, which was adopted by the Conference of 1926, stated the position of Great Britain and the Dominions to be "autonomous communities, equal in status, in no way subordinate to one another in any respect or their domestic or external affairs though united by a common allegiance to the Crown, and freely associated as members of the British Commonwealth of Nations. India is not yet a Self-Governing Dominion to the extent indicated in this formula. The first stage in the direction of establishing Responsible Government in India was prescribed by the Government of India Act 1919 but the Governor-General of India does not yet (to quote again from the Inter-Imperial Relations Committee) hold in all essential respects the same position in relation to the administration of public affairs in India as is held by His Majesty the King Emperor in Great Britain. And there are certain other respects in which India's Constitutional position in the Empire is not the same as that of the Self-Governing Dominions. India for example is not entitled to accredit a Minister Plenipotentiary to the Heads of Foreign States.

The position enjoyed by India in the Empire governed the position which she entered when as one of the States of the Empire she joined in the Paris Peace Negotiations in 1918. India's membership of the League of Nations places her in a unique position among all non-self-governing States, Dominions, or Colonies throughout the world. She is an original member of the League by virtue of para 1 of article I of the Covenant by which the League was established and which states that any fully self-governing State, Dominion or Colony not named in the Annexes may become a member of the League. She is the only original member which is not self-governing, and in virtue of the restriction under para 11 of article I on the admission of members other than original members she will so long as the present constitution of the League endures, remain the only member which is not self-governing.

### India's Attitude,

On questions coming before the League, India has exactly the same rights as any other Member-State. The Secretary of State for India in His Majesty's Government is ultimately responsible for the appointment of Indian delegates and for their instruction but in practice, he and the Government of India act jointly in consultation and agreement with one another. Partly as a result of her membership of the League and partly owing to resolution No. IX adopted by the Imperial War Conference in 1917 recommending *inter alia* recognition of the right of the Dominions and of India to an adequate voice in British foreign policy and foreign relations India has been given the same representation as the Dominions at all international conferences at which the British Empire is represented by a combined Empire Delegation. On many occasions in fact she has taken the lead in forming world opinion towards the achievement of the League's aims. In particular in the International Labour Organisation she has been successful in bringing Empire policy into line with her own on more than one occasion. In many of those conferences particularly those of the League, Indian delegations have taken an independent line of action, sometimes directly opposed to the attitude of other parts of the British Commonwealth. One interesting case occurred in 1920 at the Geneva Maritime Convention when Indian delegates in the face of opposition from the Empire managed to secure a mandate for special treatment for Indian sailors in British shipping although there was a concerted move from the Empire delegation to get Indian lascars driven off British ships.

### India's New Status

It will be observed that the situation created by India's stepping from the Imperial Conference into the Paris Peace Conference and League of Nations in the manner in which she did was in certain respects highly anomalous and one impossible to harmonize with her constitutional position as defined in the Government of India Act. Nevertheless, as the Secretary of State in a Memorandum presented to the Indian Statutory Commission by the India Office in 1929 showed, it has been the deliberate object of the Secretary of State to make India's new status a reality for practical purposes within widest possible limits. It was not legally possible for the Secretary of State to relinquish his constitutional power of control, nor consistently with responsibility to Parliament could he delegate it. But it has been his constant endeavour to restrict its exercise to a minimum, to keep even its existence as far as possible in the background and to allow to the Indian Government the greatest possible freedom of action under the influence of their Legislature and of public opinion.

There are available many illustrations of these principles being followed in practice. India is given scope to pursue in the League of Nations an independent line of action within very wide limits even though, as has occurred in some instances, it brings her into conflict with His Majesty's Government. In 1925 for example at the conference on Opium and Drugs India so acted that the British delegation had to obtain fresh instructions from H. M. S. Government which resulted in India settling the question of Indian hemp to her own liking. In the event of such conflict within those limits, the Secretary of State acts if he acts at all as head of the Government of India rather than as a member of His Majesty's Government. He does not use his power to impose on the Indian Delegation an artificial solidarity with British Delegates but rather with the consent of his colleagues of His Majesty's Government, he stands aside and allows representatives of India the same freedom as Dominion Delegates would enjoy in controversy with the Delegates of Great Britain. India has participated in all the Assemblies of the League, in the annual session of the International Labour Conference where because of her industrial importance she plays a very predominant part, and in numerous Conferences on special subjects held under the auspices of the League as well as in some important non-League International Conferences, including the Washington Conference on Naval Armaments in 1921, the Genoa Economic Conference in 1922 and the International Naval Conference held in London in 1930. India is also represented on several permanent League bodies, e.g., the governing body of the International Labour Office, the Advisory Committee on Opium and Drugs, the Economic Committee, the Health Committee and the Committee of Intellectual Co-operation. It is interesting to note that since 1921 Sir Atal Chatterjee has been acting as Deputy Commissioner of the governing body of the International Labour Office and this position was preliminary to his being elected Chairman in 1932.

The Personnel of the Indian Delegation has from the outset largely been Indian in race, though owing to the constitutional organisation of the Indian administration it has frequently been necessary for her to be represented by Englishmen. This has especially been the case when specialised experts were required. The Indian character of the personnel has as rapidly as possible been increased and in 1933 the Indian Delegation to the annual Assembly of the League was for the first time led by an Indian (The Hon. Mr. Sir Mohammed Habibullah, Member for Education, Health and Lands in the Executive Council of His Excellency the Viceroy and Governor-General). In the following year the delegation was led by the Maharaja of Bikaner. While the delegations to the Inter-

national Labour Conference are becoming almost entirely Indian in personnel, the workers' delegations always have been Indian. This is merely an expression of the general policy of the Secretary of State that an increasing number of Indians should be given the opportunity of being trained in the international field. An example of the increasing part being played by Indians in League work occurred in 1930 when during the Assembly of that year and at the instance of Sir Jehangir Coyaji a member of the Indian delegation an important resolution was passed in reference to the need for an inquiry into world depression. The Indian Delegation to the League Assembly in 1932 consisted of H. H. the Aga Khan (Leader), Sir Ishaq Khan (President of Khavnagar State Council), Sir Danyal Khan (Member of the Council of India), Members and Sir Jehangir Coyaji (Head of the Department of History, Economics and Politics, Andhra University).

The Secretary of State in his Memorandum to the Parliamentary Statutory Commission wrote — India's membership of the League has had the effect of stimulating her national self-consciousness and has laid the foundations of an informed public interest in international affairs. India's representatives have not confined themselves merely to the role of spectators but have played a prominent part in many of the meetings which they have attended. She has fully justified her position as a separate Member of the League by her co-operation in the economic and social spheres which form so large a part of its activities. But in certain questions where special Indian interests are involved the Indian Delegation can and does take an independent line and may even find itself in opposition to other parts of the Empire. But sometimes on non-political questions the British and Indian Delegations have remained in opposite camps. On such questions when special Indian interests are at stake India's right of independent action extends to speaking and voting against the views advanced on behalf of His Majesty's Government. Lord Reading in a note at the end of his Viceroyalty stated his conclusion that the system of consultation between the Secretary of State and the Government of India had worked satisfactorily and that the Government of India without any definition of its problematical rights, already in practice obtained all the advantages which it might claim.

The year 1932 saw the opening of a League of Nations Bureau in Bombay in response to the demands of successive delegations to Geneva. Its purpose is to keep in touch with representative Indian opinion so that Geneva and India may be brought closer together.

## Labour in India.

During the years preceding the appointment of the Royal Commission on Indian Labour in 1920 very little authentic information was available regarding Labour in India and the sections dealing with this question in *The Indian Year Book* were more or less confined to a description of the main Acts in Labour Legislation in India and to such information as could be gleaned from the official reports of the administration of these Acts and from the Reports published of Enquiries conducted by the Labour Office of the Government of Bombay. With the appointment of a Royal Commission on Labour in India all Provincial Governments and Railways and many of the larger labour employing organisations and Associations of such organisations made enquiries into labour conditions in their respective territories and jurisdictions, and compiled fairly comprehensive

Memoranda for submission to the Royal Commission. Many of these Memoranda have been published and contain a fund of the most valuable information possible. No use could of course be made of such information as the Governments and others submitting these Memoranda desired to keep confidential. But where descriptions were given of existing conditions which must be known to large bodies of persons in the respective localities concerned and which could easily be obtained by any person enquiring every endeavour has been made to make this section as complete as possible by the presentation of essential facts. The Editors of *The Indian Year Book* gratefully acknowledge the sources which have been made use of in the compilation of this note.

### GROWTH OF THE LABOUR PROBLEM

India is and has always been a pre-eminently and predominantly agricultural country and over 70 per cent of her people are dependent on the soil for their livelihood. Except in a comparatively few cases there is no settled and permanent labour force in most industrial centres in India. The vast majority of industries draw the labour they require from the village—labour which seldom breaks its contact with village life and periodically returns to renew its associations with it. This fact cannot be too strongly emphasised. If it is lost sight of it would be most difficult to understand how large bodies of comparatively low paid men and women can afford to participate in strikes involving complete stoppage of work and loss in wages for periods of half a year. Such strikes would be impossible if Indian industrial labour did not have agriculture to fall back upon as a subsidiary occupation during periods of prolonged industrial disputes. The figures for the 1931 census show that the number of persons of gainfully occupied in the whole of India amounts to 154 millions or 43.8 per cent of the total population. Of this number 68 per cent are men and 32 per cent women. The proportion of the working population i.e. earners and working dependents engaged in agriculture is over 108 millions or 66.4 per cent.

The emergence of Indian industrial labour as such may be considered to be associated with the year 1880. Its growth and development since that date may be divided, for purposes of broad generalisation, into four periods: (1) from 1880 to 1915, (2) from 1916 to 1921, (3) from 1922 to 1927, and (4) from 1928 to the present day. The first period marks the growth of factory development with a slow but steady decline in cottage industries. The total number of cotton mills in India rose from 68 to 264 and the number of persons employed from 40,000 to 260,000. The total number of jute mills rose from 23 to 65 and the number of persons employed from 27,000 to 216,000. There was a vast expansion in railways and many new industries were established. Labour was immobile, earnings in agricultural pursuits were extremely low, commodities were comparatively cheap, and industrialists were able to get

all the labour they wanted by tapping the adjacent villages at any rates of wages they liked to offer so long as they were higher than those which could be earned by work in the fields. Both the men and the women employed were considered to be a part of the plant of the factory, child labour was exploited, and little thought was given to the *human element behind the worker*. Hours of work were excessive, no amenities were provided because the only thing that the worker was expected to do was to work and sleep. The provision of housing was a necessary evil which had to be provided where factories were situated away from towns. The factories Act was modelled more on the lines of providing against loss of life due to accident rather than from the grinding work which a factory worker was expected to do. The humanitarian employer was considered to be a pest who would ruin industry and all that industrialists thought of was the greatest return which could be obtained from the capital invested.

The second period emerged soon after the outbreak of the great war. Large contingents of Indian troops were sent overseas, and had to be supplied with adequate clothing and the munitions of war. Imports of manufactured articles into India were restricted owing to the bulk of the available British tonnage in ships having been commandeered for transport of men and materials to the various seats of war. Heavy demands were made by the belligerent countries for raw products. India secured the opportunity for which she had been looking for generations. Her credit expanded her industries thrived and the returns on capital invested in every branch of trade and industry became phenomenal. Prices soared high. Owing to the influx of large bodies of persons to the towns, housing became hopelessly inadequate and rents rose to such an extent as to call for legislative restrictions. But nobody thought of those who were mainly responsible for the creation of the added wealth of India. Labour was still considered to be that inarticulate part of the plant of the factory which it had always been. The end of the War brought visions of an Utopia. Big commercial and industrial enterprises were floated. Agriculturists were securing high prices for their produce. Labour was in great

demand not only in agriculture but also in commerce and industry. The successes which labour met with during the war in demands for increases in rates of wages impelled them to demand further increases with each increase in the cost of living. Where demands were not granted strikes were threatened. The influenza epidemic of 1918 which swept away large masses of the population of the country created a big gap in the available supply of labour and almost all the strikes of the period for increases in wages were successful owing partly to the necessity for speeding up production and partly to the shortage in the available supply of labour.

The gradual demobilisation of the Armies of the War and the closing up of the various Munitions Works disbanded millions of men and women who rapidly spent the savings secured during the War. The pre-war industries in the belligerent countries could not be reorganised at once. The spectre of unemployment loomed large. Credit fell. With the fall in credit the demand for manufactured articles declined and prices began to show a marked downward tendency. The year 1922 may be considered as the beginning of this period of reaction and depression and the beginning of the third period in the history of Indian industrial labour. Labour all over the world demanded an improvement in the conditions of life and work. The creation of an International Organisation to deal with all questions connected with labour from an international point of view and the commitment of India as one of the signatories to the Treaty of Versailles, to the ratification and acceptance as far as possible of the Conventions and Recommendations adopted by the International Labour Conference have made it obligatory for her to fall into line with the other industrial countries of the world in ameliorating labour conditions. The beginning of this period therefore saw a radical revision of the existing Factory Law by an Amending Act passed early in 1922. The existing Indian Mines Act was replaced by another Act of 1923 during which year a Workmen's Compensation Act was also passed for the first time. A Trade Union Act was passed in 1920.

The depression in trade and industry which set in in 1922 has continued ever since. Various attempts have been made by all classes of industrialists to reduce the wages of labour in order to reduce costs of production. Concerted action taken by the Ahmedabad Mill owners Association to reduce the wages of operatives in the Ahmedabad cotton mills by 20 per cent with effect from the 1st April 1923 was successful to the extent of an eventual cut of 16.625 per cent being agreed to after a general strike lasting more than two months. A similar attempt made by the Bombay Mill owners Association in 1925 to reduce wages by 11½ per cent was, however, frustrated by a strike lasting for nearly three months which was eventually settled in favour of the workers by a maintenance of the existing rates on the removal of the Excise Duty of 8½ per cent on cotton manufactures in India by a Special Ordinance issued by the Governor General in Council. Similar attempts made in individual concerns in the Districts succeeded mainly for want of effective combination among the workers. No other organised attempts were

made to effect reductions in wages. There were several reasons for this. The most important of these was that after the period of the decline in prices had set in after 1920 real wages in comparison with the standard of life of the year 1914 began to improve and labour was determined not to let go the advantage gained in the struggles immediately following the end of the War. This period was one in which a considerable number of Acts in connection with labour were placed on the Statute Book. In addition to these the Government of India had asked Provincial Governments to consider proposals for legislating with regard to prompter payment of wages. The inquiries held in 1926-27 into the question of Deductions from Wages or Payments in respect of fines indicated legislation on the lines of the Truck Acts. It was becoming obvious to the Industrial Employer that Government were most anxious to do all they could to improve labour conditions in India. The employers as a whole, therefore, did not desire to precipitate matters by insisting on reduction in wages. It was imperative, however, that something should be done, and done quickly to reduce costs of production. The only way to do this without reducing wages was in the view of the employers to ask the workers to do more work during the existing hours of employment so as to enable the employer to dispense with a number of workers and thus to reduce his wages bill.

The fourth period beginning with the year 1928, therefore saw the advent of Rationing, new and more efficient methods of working. Employers particularly those in Bombay City, proposed to ask workers to mind more machines in return for a compensatory increase in wages. Some advanced firms controlling cotton mill agencies actually introduced various efficiency measures in their mills. The introduction of these measures necessitated reductions in the numbers employed. The beginning of this period coincided with the entry of the Communists into the Trade Union movement in India.

When the so-called Labour Group of the Indian National Congress failed to obtain acceptance of their ideas by the Congress they formed in January 1927 a Workers and Peasants Party one of whose objects was to promote the organisation of trade unions and to wrest them from their alien control. Communist emissaries were sent out to India by the Third International to further war against imperialism, the destruction of capital and the creed of revolution. The Workers and Peasants Party started a paper called the *Krant* (Revolution) in May 1927 which however had to cease publication at the end of the year owing to financial difficulties. The members of the Party took an active part in the strike of the operatives in the cotton mills in the Sassoon group early in 1928 but their attempts to bring about a general strike in the cotton mills in Bombay failed owing to the opposition of the Bombay Textile Labour Union which had been formed by Mr. N. M. Joshi in January, 1928. When another great group of mills in Bombay under the agency of Messrs. Currimbhoy Ebrahim and Bore sought to introduce efficient methods of work, the Communists saw their opportunity. All the operatives of the Currimbhoy group were brought out on the

16th April 1928 and the Communists with the help of the turbulent elements in the industry brought about a complete stoppage of work by picketing, intimidation and stone throwing in all other mills in Bombay (except two mills at Colaba) by the 20th April. Owing to internal dissensions in another Union of cotton mill workers called the Gini Kamgar Mahamandal they secured the support of Mr A. A. Alwe its President, and formed a new Union called the Bombay Garas Kamgar Union on the executive of which several prominent Communists were appointed. The Communists revived the publication of their paper the *Krant* and they were successful, by holding almost daily meetings at which revolutionary speeches were delivered and by the publication of hand bills in capturing the imagination of the workers and keeping the strike going for a period of nearly six months. They also took an active part in the prolonged strikes of the same year in the Tata Iron and Steel Works at Jamshedpur and in the workshops of the Bengal Nagpur Railway at Kharagpur. They actively associated themselves with the strike on the South Indian Railway and they secured an entry into several Unions connected with Municipalities, Port Trusts and other Public Utility Services. After the calling off of the General Strike in the Bombay Mills on the 8th October 1928, they endeavoured to paralyse the cotton mill industry in Bombay by calling several lightning strikes in individual mills on the flimsiest of pretexts, even though the terms of the settlement of that strike required that all disputes between the employers and employees on the interpretation of the terms of agreement should be referred to the Bombay Strike Enquiry Committee which had been appointed by the Government of Bombay to express opinions on the matters in contention.

Bombay has seen few riots and disturbances of the type which broke out in the City on the 3rd February 1929 and which resulted in the death of 149 persons and the destruction of property. The Riots Enquiry Committee appointed by the Government of Bombay found that the origin of the riots was the series of inflammatory speeches delivered by certain leaders of the Gini Kamgar Union during the General Mill Strike of 1928 and again during the Bombay Oil Strike which lasted from the 7th December 1928 till after the date of the riots.

In 1929 the Gini Kamgar Union succeeded in calling another General Strike in the Bombay Mills on questions connected with dismissals which they interpreted as a direct attack by the Millowners to undermine the Union. The strike although not so complete in character as the strike of 1928, nevertheless lasted from 26th April to 18th September, 1929, and was called off only when the Court of Enquiry appointed by the Government of Bombay under the Trade Disputes Act had reported in unequivocal terms that the whole blame for this strike lay with the Bombay Gini Kamgar Union. But the Communist Group was able to capture the Indian Trade Union Congress at the 11th Session held in Nagpur and to force the moderate elements consisting of Messrs. Diwan

Chaman Lall, N. M. Joshi, B. Shiva Rao, V. V. Giri, R. R. Bakshi, etc. to secede from the Congress on that body passing resolutions boycotting the Royal Commission on Labour in India and the International Labour Conference by appointing the Workers Welfare League, a Communist organisation in England as their Agents for Great Britain, and the declaration of Independence and the establishment of a Socialist Republican Government of the Working Classes in India.

It is of importance to lay stress on the problems connected with the Communist menace in India. The object of the Communists is not so much the welfare of labour as the spread of revolution. Their ultimate aim is the destruction of capital and the replacement of the established Government by a dictatorship of the proletariat. The manner in which they can achieve this is by penetrating trade unions by calling strikes in industries by unduly prolonging them by putting up strings of preposterous and absurd demands, by refusing conciliation or arbitration and by sending masses of workers seething with discontent into the districts to preach their gospels of class hatred and class war to the ignorant masses in the villages of India. Fortunately for industry, thirty of the more prominent and avowed Communists all over India were arrested in March 1929 under Section 121 A of the Indian Penal Code for organised conspiracy, under the direction of the Communist International and other Associated bodies to deprive the King of the Sovereignty of British India. The trial of these 30 persons in what is now historically known as the famous Meerut Conspiracy case lasted from 1929 to 1932 when some of the prisoners were released on bail pending final judgment. Judgment in the case was delivered at Meerut by Mr Justice the Session Judge on the 16th January 1933. One of the thirty accused died in prison three were acquitted and the remaining 26 were sentenced to terms of imprisonment varying from transportation for life to three years. Musaffar Ahmad was transported for life, Dange, Ghate, Spratt, Jogikar and Nimkar were sentenced to transportation for 12 years, Bradley Mirajkar and L. Mani to transportation for 10 years, Bohanal Singh Joshi, Abdul Majid and Goswami to transportation for seven years, and Ayudhya Prasad, Adhikari P. C. Joshi and Daxal to transportation for five years. Chakravarti Basak, Hutchinson Mitta, Shahwalla and Selig were sentenced to rigorous imprisonment for five years, and Shantal Rude, Alvi, Kamlu Gowrishankar and Kadam to rigorous imprisonment for three years. Ghose, Mukerjee and Banerjee were acquitted. Some of the prisoners who were released on bail made frantic efforts to regain their hold on Labour Unions. The good sense of the workers prevailed in most cases, but the Communists have again succeeded in getting into some of the more important Unions. Notably the Railway Unions and they are again endeavouring to capture the workers in the Textile Industry in Bombay. In the absence of strong leadership there are however several factories in their camps and different groups are working in the same industry.

# ROYAL COMMISSION ON INDIAN LABOUR

The British Government, in consultation with the Government of India appointed on 24th May, 1929 a Royal Commission to enquire into and report on existing conditions of labour in industrial undertakings and plantations in British India on health, efficiency and standard of living of workers and on relations between employers and employed and to make recommendations. The Royal Commission consisted of the Right Honourable Mr J H Whitley as Chairman with the Rt Hon Mr Srinivasa Sastri P C Sir Alexander Murray, Kt, CBE, Sir Ibrahim Rahimtoolah Kt KCSI, CBE, Sir Victor Sassoon, Bart, Dewan Chaman Lal M LA Miss Deryl M Le Power Deputy Chief Inspector Trade Boards, England, and Messrs R M Joshi M LA G Clow CBE, FCS, G D Birla M LA Kabeer ud-din Ahmed M LA and John Cliff Assistant General Secretary Transport and Railway Workers Union, England as members and with Messrs S Lall ICS and A Diddin from the India Office, London as Joint Secretaries Mr J H Green, MBE was Assistant Secretary Lt Col A J H Russell, CBE, LMS, was subsequently appointed as a Medical Assessor and Mr S R Deshpande, F LMC (Oxon), Senior Investigator of the Labour Office, Government of Bombay was appointed as a Statistician to the Commission. The Commission arrived in India on the 11th October 1929 and after visiting several places in India and examining several representatives of the Central and Provincial Governments the Railways and Associations of Employers and Employed left for England on the 22nd March 1930. The Commission returned on the 11th October 1930 and after touring Ceylon and Burma went to Delhi in November.

The Report of the Commission was published in June 1931 and is a document of first rate importance which will be the text-book of social legislation and labour welfare for many years to come. Moreover the value of its recommendations is enhanced by the fact that they are practically unanimous and represent the considered opinion of employers, workers, legislators and officials all of whom were represented on the Commission. Every aspect of the labour problem in India has been considered and discussed and the recommendations number many hundreds and cover a very wide field.

A summary containing the principal recommendations of the Royal Commission, classified according to the subjects with which they deal, was given at pages 474 to 484 of the 1932 edition of this publication. The Government of India in the Department of Industries and Labour classified these recommendations under six different groups according as they involved or required: (1) Central legislation (2) Administrative action by the Government of India (3) Provincial legislation (4) Administrative action by local Governments and Administrations (5) Action by public bodies e.g. Municipalities Universities etc. and (6) Action by employers and their organisations or by Workers, Unions and the recommendations so grouped were forwarded by the Government of India

to all Local Governments and Administrations under cover of a circular letter dated the 30th September 1931 with a request that Provincial Governments should give careful consideration and examination to those recommendations in connection with which they were required to initiate provincial legislation or to take administrative action, and to bring such recommendations as fell within the last two groups to the attention of the public bodies and the organisations of the employers and the employed concerned. The Government of India published about the end of the year 1932 a first Report showing the action taken by the Provincial Governments up to the 1st July 1932 and by the Central Government up to the 30th September 1932 on the recommendations made by the Commission. Owing mainly to financial stringency no Provincial Governments have so far accepted any local legislation. In the meantime the Commission's recommendations but the Government of India have not only passed three Acts—(1) Act 11 of 1932 repealing the *employers and Disputes Act 1890* (2) The *Trade Disputes (Amendment) Act 1932* which replaced the *Asiatic Labour and Emigration Act, 1901* as amended by the *Amending Acts of 1908 1915 and 1927*, and which comes into force on the 1st April 1933 and (3) the *Trade Disputes Amendment Act 1932* but they have also drawn up four other Bills for (1) amending and consolidating the *Indian Factories Act*, (2) amending the *Workmen's Compensation Act 1923*, (3) amending the *Land Acquisition Act 1894* and (4) making the Pledging of the Labour of Children illegal. The Government of India have also submitted proposals to Local Governments and Administrations for initiating new legislation in connexion with the following matters—

- (1) The amendment of the *Indian Mines Act* for a reduction in the weekly and daily limits of hours of work, and for certain other matters.
- (2) *Employees liability (Re "Common Employment" and "Assumed Risk")*
- (3) *Extension of Workmen's Compensation to Agriculture and Forestry*.
- (4) *Making illegal the Besetting of an Industrial Establishment for the recovery of debt*.
- (5) *Fixation of Hours of Work of Dock Labourers*.
- (6) *Allotment of Seamen's Wages* and
- (7) *Exemption of Salaries and Wages from Attachment*.

The Royal Commission made several recommendations for the control of those factories which do not use power and which are at present not regulated. The Government of India are at present engaged in formulating proposals for a new and a separate Act for the regulation of such factories. Proposals for the drafting of a Bill on the lines of the *British Truck Acts* for the control of fines and deductions from wages were under departmental examination by the Government of India when this note was compiled. Other matters are to be shortly taken up for a more detailed knowledge of the

action taken administratively by the Provincial Governments, Public Bodies and Employers and Workers Organisations the reader is referred to the recent report published by the Government of India as it is obviously impossible to give a recital of such matters in a compact book of reference such as the *Indian Year Book*, but as it might be of considerable interest to the users of the *Indian Year Book* to have a summary of the legislative proposals at present under consideration readily available, we propose to substitute in place of the summary referred to above summaries of the more important changes already effected or proposed to be made in the near future. Other important recommendations made by the Royal Commission have also been included in the various chapters into which this note is divided, the changes proposed in connection with the Workmen's Compensation Act 1923, the Indian Factories Act 1911, the Indian Mines Act 1923, the Indian Trade Disputes Act 1929 and Recruitment for Assam will be dealt with under the various headings into which this chapter is divided. Summaries of the proposals for new legislation are given below—

### New Labour Legislation Proposed.

**Proposal to make Beetting an Industrial Establishment for the purpose of collecting debts a criminal and cognisable offence.**

One of the several recommendations of the Royal Commission is that the beetting of an industrial establishment for the purpose of collecting debts should be made a criminal and cognisable offence. In this connexion the Government of India have invited the views of all Local Governments and Administrations in the Department of Industries and Labour Circular letter, dated the 27th August 1932. The Government of India point out that the proposal aims at preventing two practices associated with the recovery of debts from industrial workers. One of these is the system whereby money lenders are permitted by some employers to enter the factory and to collect their dues before the workman receives his pay. The other practice is for the money lender to wait outside the factory gate and to secure payment before the workman can part with any portion of his wages. The objection to both these practices is that they tend to make the payment of interest and the repayment of debts the first charge on wages. When the dues are collected within the factory the workman has as a rule, no means of resisting the deduction and when the dues are collected at the gate an element of intimidation not infrequently enters into the transaction. The Government of India recognise that the Commission's proposal does not go far enough as it relates only to action in or near an industrial establishment but it appears to them to offer the possibility of stamping out the practice of recovering private debts at the pay desk and of checking at least the power of the money lender to make his demands a first charge on industrial wages. As such the Government of India are disposed provisionally to support the proposal. Replies from the Local Governments were asked to be submitted by the 1st January 1933

and the matter is under the further consideration of the Government of India.

**The Prohibition of the Pledging of the Labour of Children.**—The Royal Commission found evidence in such widely separated areas as Amritsar, Ahmedabad and Madras of the practice of pledging child labour that is the taking of advances by parents or guardians on agreements written or oral, pledging the labour of their children. In some cases the children so pledged were subjected to particularly unsatisfactory working conditions. The Commission considered that the state would be justified in adopting strong measures to eradicate the evil. The Government of India accepted this recommendation and introduced a Bill in the Legislative Assembly on the 5th September 1932 which proposes to impose penalties on parties to agreements pledging the labour of children and on persons knowingly employing children whose labour has been pledged. The Bill was referred by the Assembly to a Select Committee of the House and the Committee presented their Report on the 19th September 1932. They introduced an important modification in the Bill by providing that an agreement to pledge the labour of a child which is made without detriment to a child and not made in consideration of any benefit other than reasonable wages to be paid for the child's services, and terminable at not more than a week's notice will not be an agreement within the meaning of the definition of such an agreement. At the moment of writing it is possible that the second reading of the Bill will be taken up at the Budget session of the Assembly which began on the 6th February.

**Employers' Liability (Re: "Common Employment" and "Assumed Risk").**—At page 315 of their Report the Commission recommended that a measure should be enacted abrogating for all workmen the doctrine of common employment and assumed risk. In civil suits for damages arising out of employment. Persons injured by accident may have a remedy by a suit for damages against their employer in the civil court and it has been suggested that the law then applicable is inequitable because two defences may be evolved by the employer to defeat claims which he should justly be called upon to meet. One is the defence of common employment, by which an employer can plead that an accident was due to the default of a fellow workman and the other is the defence of assumed risk, by which an employer is not liable for injury caused to workmen through the ordinary risks of employment and a workman is presumed to have assumed risks which were apparent when he entered upon his occupation. When the Indian Workmen's Compensation Act was first introduced it had in addition to the provisions for workmen's compensation clauses designed to abrogate these defences. In certain cases but the Joint Select Committee of the Legislature deleted the clauses in question apparently because they were not satisfied that the doctrines which were derived from the British Common Law, would be accepted by Indian courts. They observed at the same time that if the doctrines in question were so accepted and were regarded as inequitable they

should be removed for all workmen and not for the limited classes to which the Workmen's Compensation Bill was to apply. There is little evidence to show that the existing position gives rise to hardship but it is possible that suits are not pursued because of the admitted ambiguity of the law and the Royal Commission are of the opinion that as the doubts in question are iniquitable there is need for ensuring that they cannot be invoked. The majority recommend that a measure for this purpose should now be enacted and that it might follow the lines of the clauses deleted in 1923 but should of course be applicable to all workmen.

The Government of India in the Department of Industries and Labour issued a circular letter dated the 3rd February 1932 addressed to all Local Governments of Governors Provinces and the Chief Commissioners of Delhi and Ajmer-Merwara on the subject the Government of India point out that the two main objections taken by the majority of the Select Committee to the proposal were (1) that it was uncertain that the Courts would accept the defence which the doctrines were designed to remove and (2) that if the doctrines were iniquitable they should be removed for all workmen and not only for specified classes. The latter objection in their opinion is met by the Commission's proposal. As regards the former they state that the cases of the kind to which the proposed law would be applicable are naturally rare but that in the only reported case which they have been able to trace (O. A. L. T. 173) the doctrine of common employment was unhesitatingly applied. The Government of India incline to the opinion that the defence in question is iniquitable and they are therefore not disposed to attach much weight to the fact that it is seldom likely to be invoked or to any remaining doubt that there may be as to the readiness of the Courts to apply them. The clarification of the law would in itself be in their view an advantage and they are disposed to favour legislation on the lines proposed by the Commission. The Government of India however requested that Local Governments should consider the possibility of limiting the scope of the law so as to include all workmen covered by the Workmen's Compensation Act or alternatively, to include only such of those workmen who are in receipt of more than Rs. 300 per month. The replies forwarded by the local Governments on the subject are under the consideration of the Government of India.

**Amendment of the Land Acquisition Act 1894.**—A Bill further to amend the Land Acquisition Act 1894, for certain purposes was introduced in the Legislative Assembly on the 12th September 1932. It was decided during the debate that the Bill should be introduced for purpose of eliciting opinion thereon. The Government of India accordingly circulated a Bill for opinion to all Local Governments, the Administrations and cover of the Legislative Assembly Department letter dated the 29th September 1932. The Bill is based on the proposal of the Royal Commission on Indian Labour that the Land Acquisition Act be so amended as to enable land to be acquired when it is intended for the housing of labour either by

companies or by other employers. They stated that in a number of instances brought to their notice land suitable for the development of housing schemes had been held at ransom by the owners and that fantastic values were placed upon it as the result of the construction of factories and other industrial concerns in the neighbourhood. The provision of adequate housing for workmen is one of the urgent needs of industry and the present Bill seeks to give effect to that recommendation.

**Hours of Work of Dock Labourers.**—There is at present no legal restriction on the hours of work of dock labour in India and the Royal Commission who examined this question recommended that the normal daily hours permitted by law should be fixed at nine and that overtime should be allowed up to a maximum of three additional hours on any one day. Overtime being paid for at 33½ percent over ordinary rates. The Government of India have not been able to arrive at any definite conclusions regarding the practicability of controlling the hours of work in the present conditions of dock labour in India and feel a difficulty as to the form which the necessary legislation should take if the recommendations are finally accepted. In a circular letter addressed a circular letter in November 1932 to Local Governments who control Port Major or minor asking them to examine the question and to furnish the Government of India with their views. The Government of India have pointed out in their circular letter that if the necessary legislation takes the form of an amendment or an amendment of the Indian Ports Act 1908 it would be straining the scope of the Act. They have said that if it be framed as a separate Act there would be difficulties in the use of the term "employer" and in framing penal sections. They are disposed to the view that the most suitable method of giving statutory effect to the recommendation would be to amend the Indian Factories Act on the analogy of the Factory and Workshop Act 1901 of the United Kingdom expanding the scope of the term "factory" so as to include dock wharf quay etc.

The circular letter of the Government of India also raises the question of minimum age for the employment of children in ports. As a result of the consideration given to the Washington Convention fixing the minimum age for admission of children to industrial employment the Indian Legislature passed an Act in 1922 making it obligatory on the Local Government to frame rules under the Indian Ports Act of 1908 prohibiting the employment of children under the age of 12 years upon the battens, of goods or piece jetties loading places wharves, quays, docks, warehouses and sheds. This enactment did not prevent children below the prescribed age being employed on the waterside of the ship as it was not clear whether the Act prohibited such employment or not. The matter was put beyond doubt by a subsequent amending Act which covered all employment in handling of goods. In any port subject to this Act. The Royal Commission considered that work of this kind is not suitable for children and a system of half time working is not



practicable. They therefore recommended that the minimum age should be raised to 14 years. The Government of India are provisionally in agreement with this recommendation and also with another which suggests that the enforcement of these provisions should be entrusted to the factory inspection staff. They have, however, requested the Local Government to furnish their views on the questions raised after consulting the interests concerned.

**Exemption of Salaries and Wages from Attachment.**—The Royal Commission have made several recommendations in connexion with the indebtedness of the industrial works and have suggested various methods not only for reducing such indebtedness but also to protect the workers from unnecessary harassment in the matter of the repayment of their debts. Their first recommendation in this connexion refers to the recovery of debts through employers. The Commission state that under the Civil Procedure Code it is possible for a money lender to secure the attachment of the wages of any one who is not a labourer or a domestic servant and they understand that the majority of workers in industry would not be regarded as labourers within the meaning of the Act. But in respect of certain classes of employees, particularly railway servants and the servants of local authorities, the law allows the money lender to sue the employer as his debt collector to a much larger extent. In such cases it is possible to attach half of an employee's salary or the amount by which that salary exceeds twenty rupees a month whichever is less. In some cases private employers are required to make similar recoveries although the legality of this is doubtful. Thus in the case of an employee in receipt of a regular salary the money lender can secure an order directing the railway administration to hand over month by month, a large part of the employee's salary until the whole decree has been covered—a period which extends in some cases to years rather than months. The comparative security of railway service further increases the attraction of the railway servant for the money lender and all the evidence

received by the Commission goes to show that the level of indebtedness in terms of wages is higher among railway servants than among industrial employees as a whole. The Commission therefore recommended that the salary and wages of every workman receiving less than Rs 300 a month be exempted entirely from the possibility of attachment. If on examination there are found to be objections to applying this exemption to every one employed on a salary less than Rs 300 a month the Commission consider that the definition of workman in the Workmen's Compensation Act might be suitable.

The Government of India in the Department of Industries and Labour issued a circular letter dated the 25th November 1932 to all Local Governments and Administrations inviting an expression of their views on the subject. The Government of India are of opinion that the Commission were disposed to favour the grant of such exemption to all persons receiving less than Rs 300 a month and they therefore consider that it is desirable to review the questions generally and not solely with regard to industrial employees. Replies to their letter were asked to be submitted by the 1st April 1933.

**Extension of Workmen's Compensation to Agriculture and Industry.**—In their recommendation No. 234 the Royal Commission suggested that the question of the inclusion of persons employed by the larger agricultural employers and of those employed in reserved forests deserves examination. The Government of India addressed a circular letter dated the 21st December 1931 to all Local Governments and Administrations inviting their views on the subject after consulting the interests concerned. Replies were requested by the 1st June 1932. In the light of the replies received the Government of India arrived at the conclusion that no action is desirable at present on the question of the inclusion in the Workmen's Compensation Act of persons employed by the larger agricultural employers. The proposal for the inclusion of fresh employees is still under consideration.

## INDUSTRIAL WORKERS IN INDIA

In 1922 India obtained recognition by the League of Nations as one of the eight chief industrial States in the world. The grounds on which this claim was based are stated in the Memorandum prepared by the India Office which gave the following figures to illustrate the industrial importance of the country—

23,000,000 agricultural work (excluding peasant proprietors) 141,000 maritime workers, seacraft, etc., a figure second only to that for the United Kingdom over 20,000,000 workers in industries, including cottage industries, mines and

transport, railway mileage in excess of that in every country except the United States

The figures for the 1931 Population Census for India show that the number of Agricultural Labourers has increased to nearly 31½ million. This figure excludes cultivating owners (27 million), cultivating tenants (34 million), landlords (3½ million) and others (6½ million). The number of earners plus working dependants in Industry, Trade, Transport and Mines amounts to twenty six millions. Nearly eleven million persons are employed as domestic servants

# Factory Labour

467

The latest figures for the numbers employed in factories are those available in the All India Report for Factories for 1931 which are reproduced in Summary form in the tables given below —

## Growth of Factories

Year	Number of Factories	Average Daily Number of Persons Employed
1922	5,144	1,361,602
1923	5,985	1,409,173
1924	6,406	1,455,592
1925	6,920	1,494,958
1926	7,251	1,518,391
1927	7,615	1,533,382
1928	7,863	1,520,315
1929	8,129	1,553,169
1930	8,144	1,528,302
1931	8,143	1,431,487

## Age and Sex Distribution of Factory Labour

Year	Men	Women	Children	Total
1922	1,086,457	206,887	67,658	1,361,002
1923	1,113,608	221,040	74,620	1,409,173
1924	1,147,729	235,332	72,531	1,455,592
1925	1,173,719	247,614	68,725	1,494,958
1926	1,208,628	249,669	60,094	1,518,391
1927	1,222,602	253,158	57,622	1,533,382
1928	1,216,471	252,933	50,911	1,520,315
1929	1,249,106	257,161	46,893	1,553,169
1930	1,225,420	254,305	48,572	1,528,302
1931	1,174,372	231,184	25,932	1,431,487

## Statistics for 1931 (1) By Provinces

Province	Number of Factories	Average Daily Number of Persons Employed
Madras	1,470	1,37,377
Bombay	1,541	3,41,349
Bengal	1,471	4,80,439
United Provinces	424	93,223
Punjab	536	44,720
Burma	947	90,812
Bihar and Orissa	230	63,959
Central Provinces and Berar	734	64,386
Assam	622	48,386
North-West Frontier Province	26	1,000
Baluchistan	10	1,731
Ajmer-Merwara	40	13,701
Delhi	45	12,472
Bangalore and Coorg	27	2,743
<b>Total</b>	<b>8,143</b>	<b>1,431,487</b>

Statistics for 1931 (2) By Classes of Concerns

Class of Concerns	Number of Factories	Average Daily Number of Persons Employed
Government and Local Fund Factories	972	130 081
"Cellars	472	668 144
( Cotton Spinning and Weaving )	302	381 302
Iron Mills	109	270 040
Engineering	614	128 040
Railway Workshops	70	53 216
Minerals and Metals	120	47 781
Food Drink and Tobacco	3 084	178 274
Chemicals and Dyestuffs	437	47 704
Paper and Printing	368	90 121
Processes relating to glass wood and stone	804	43 006
Processes connected with skins and hides	93	5 024
Others and miscellaneous	2,204	160 445
Miscellaneous	15	7 019
Total	8 113	1,411 487

For the first time since the publication of the above statistics the figures for the number of factories and the persons employed are classified according to perennial and seasonal

factories. In 1931 the total number of perennial factories amounted to 3 737 with 1 143 964 workers and the number of seasonal factories amounted to 4 406 with 287 233 workers.

### MIGRATION

(The holders of the Indian Year Book regret that it was not possible to revise this section in the light of the 1931 census as the All-India Provincial Census Report and the majority of the Provincial Census Reports were not available when we went to press.)

The industrial centres in India are not able to supply the necessary labour that is required for industrial undertakings and there is consequently a considerable amount of migration from other parts of India to such centres. The extent of this migration is given in detail in Chapter III, Vol. I Report of the Census of India for 1921 as follows—The labour reserves are found chiefly among the lower classes of the centre and south of the country. The centre supplies the tea plantations and mining industries of the Eastern provinces; the south meets the southern industrial demand and the bulk of the Burma and overseas demand while the more technical industries in the cities of the Western provinces are supplied chiefly from the neighbouring agricultural tracts.

Among these provinces and States which attract a large number of emigrants from other provinces and States are Assam, Bengal, Burma, Bombay, Mysore, Central Provinces and Berar, and Punjab and Delhi. According to the 1921 Census there were nearly a million and a quarter immigrants in Assam as against 76 000 emigrants. In Bengal there were more than a million and three-fourths immigrants as against about a quarter of a million emigrants. Bombay gained a little over a million but sent out 568,000 to the other provinces. The population figures for Central Provinces and Berar and Punjab and Delhi show a number of immigrants amounting to more than 600,000 in each case. The number of emigrants from the Central Provinces and Berar amounted to a little more than 400,000 and from Punjab and Delhi to

half a million. In all these cases industrial and other employers were not able to recruit their requirements from their own territories. The position, however, is vastly different in the case of Bihar and Orissa. The United Provinces, Madras, Rajputana and to a small extent Hyderabad (Deccan). The number of emigrants from Bihar and Orissa amounted to nearly two million as against 887,000 immigrants with a net loss of over a million and a half to the provinces. In the case of the United Provinces there were 1 400,000 emigrants as against a little over 400 000 immigrants with a net loss of nearly a million. Madras lost nearly a quarter of a million and Rajputana 625 000.

Within the Provinces—it is neither necessary nor feasible to deal with the various streams of migration between district and district of the same province or within a district. These movements vary according to times and seasons, but it may be useful to show the extent to which and the source from which some of the more important industrial centres draw their labour force.

In Bombay, according to the Census Report for the year 1921 the percentage of the total population which had actually been born in the City has steadily declined at each census. In 1872 the percentage of the persons born in Bombay to total population was 31.1, in 1891 26, in 1911 19.6 and in 1921, 16. An important point, however, to remember in considering these figures is the fact that, whenever possible, workers send their wives to their native places for purposes of confinement. Many of these

returned in the Census as having been born outside the city are not really fresh immigrants in the strictest sense of the term because they are the off-spring of the parents already residing in the city. According to the figures given in the 1921 Census Report for the numbers of immigrants into Bombay city it is seen that 235,506 or 20 per cent of a total population of 1,175,914 came from the Ratnagiri District. Poona district supplied 89,281, Kathiawar 72,436 and Satara 65,953. Among the provinces which contribute to the population of Bombay City the United Provinces comes first with 70,911. The sex ratio is only 525 females to 1,000 males as compared with a ratio in the Presidency as a whole of 919 females to 1,000 males. The figure of 525 for Bombay City may be compared with the big non industrial city of Poona where the figure is 912. In a recent enquiry made by the Labour Office into the length of service of mill workers which covered 1,400 millhands it was found that not one of them had been born in Bombay City 68 per cent were born in the Konkan and 27 per cent in the Deccan the remainder coming from different parts of the country.

Certain figures regarding birthplaces of the workers in Ahmedabad were obtained during the Family Budget Investigation conducted there by the Labour Office in the year 1920. These figures together with those obtained at the Census of 1921 and enquiries made from Mill Officers and the Labour Union officials at Ahmedabad show that the cotton mill workers of Ahmedabad come from different places in the proportion of 20 per cent from the City itself 25 per cent from the Ahmedabad district excluding the City, 20 per cent from Baroda State 10 per cent from Rajputana 10 per cent from the Gujarat Division excluding the above 5 per cent each from Kathiawar the Deccan and the Konkan combined, and from other places including the United Provinces the Central Provinces, Madras etc.

In Sholapur the labour force is mainly local and it is immigrant to a very small extent. The figures collected as a result of the Family Budget Enquiry conducted by the Labour Office of the Government of Bombay in that centre in the year 1920 show that 60 per cent of cotton mill workers in the City were born in Sholapur, 32 per cent in the Deccan and about 8 per cent in the rest of India.

Calcutta, like Bombay relies on imported labour but the imported labour there does not come from the same province as in Bombay but from other provinces. This is mainly due to three reasons. Firstly, the fertility of the land in Bengal, secondly the immobility of labour and lastly the aversion of the average Bengalee to factory work.

The Census figures of 1921 show that just less than a quarter of the inhabitants of Calcutta and the Suburban Municipalities of Calcutta, and the Suburban Municipalities of Calcutta, are known as labour districts and under the Assam Labour and Emigration Act No VI of 1921 as amended by Act XI of 1908, Act VIII of 1916, Act XI of 1915, Act XXXVIII of 1920 (Devolution Act) and Act XXXI of 1927, the

Nearly 35 per cent came from other provinces Bihar and Orissa supplied nearly one in five and the United Provinces one in ten of the total population of the City 183 females accompanied every 1,000 males from Bihar and Orissa 327 to 1,000 from the United Provinces and 818 females to every 1,000 males from Madras. In the other mill towns of Bengal only about one-fifth of the total population was born in the area surrounding the town in Titagarh a compact manufacturing area no less than 90 per cent of the inhabitants were born outside Bengal. The figures for the number of females to 1,000 males in Calcutta were 552 in 1872, 566 in 1881, 526 in 1891, 507 in 1901, 475 in 1911 and 470 in 1921. This is very largely due to the influx of single male workers who have left their families behind.

The position of Jamshedpur in many respects is unique in India. What was a dense jungle a little more than twenty years ago is now a town of over 100,000 inhabitants and a great industrial area. The Tata Iron and Steel Company Limited is not only an employer of labour but is also landlord and provides municipal services. The operatives in the Iron and Steel works are drawn from every province of India and from a very large number of districts. On the 5th July 1929 out of a total labour force of 15,917 persons employed 5,190 came from all districts in Bihar and Orissa 3,510 from the United Provinces, 2,070 from Bengal, 1,127 from the Central Provinces, 1,483 from the Punjab and the North West Frontier Province 830 from Madras 319 from Bombay, 275 from Assam and 221 from independent States and foreign countries.

In the Jharia coalfields a committee appointed in 1917 found that 10 per cent of colliery labour was settled and that most of it was Santal labour 75 per cent came for weeks or months together and lived in *Dheoras* provided at the mines and that there was no sign of a labour force divorced from agriculture coming into existence.

Cawnpore the principal industrial town of the United Provinces is in a very curious position. It not only imports labour for the various industries which are to be found there, but also exports it to surrounding districts and to other provinces. Any shortage of labour that it experiences is satisfied from the densely populated districts which surround the city.

The mobility of Indian labour is of considerable advantage to the agricultural population as it helps to relieve the increasing pressure on the land. In India the movement of labour between province and province is entirely unrestricted by Government with the exception of the movement of labour from certain provinces to eight districts in Assam, viz., Lakhimpur, Silasagar, Nowgong, Darrang, Kamrup, Goalpara, Cachar and Sylhet. These districts are known as labour districts and under the Assam Labour and Emigration Act No VI of 1921 as amended by Act XI of 1908, Act VIII of 1916, Act XI of 1915, Act XXXVIII of 1920 (Devolution Act) and Act XXXI of 1927, the

provinces of Madras, Bengal the United Provinces Bihar and Orissa the Central Provinces and Assam can by notification in the local official Gazette prohibit all persons from recruiting, engaging, inducing or assisting any native of India or any specified class of natives of India to migrate from the whole or any specified part of the province to any labour district or any specified portion of any labour district, either absolutely or otherwise than in accordance with such of the provisions of the Act as may be specified.

The following are the main types of migration of Indian Labour —

- (1) Casual migration consisting of movements between adjacent villages,
- (2) Temporary movements of labour on works of construction or by exigencies of trade or the stress of famine banias journeys pilgrimages etc
- (3) Periodic migration owing to the seasonal demands for agricultural labour
- (4) Semi permanent migration when the inhabitants of one place migrate to another for trade but return at inter-

vals to their native place where they sometimes even leave their families and spend their declining years and

- (5) Permanent migration where economic or other reasons have caused a permanent displacement of population

In the first three cases the emigrants invariably return to their villages. In the fourth and fifth cases the majority of workers return for a short visit after two or three years, but there is a considerable minority which has settled down at the industrial centres in which they have worked. Evidence is however overwhelming that owing to the home loving character of the Indian worker he seldom or never breaks his contact with his village home. The number of workmen of rural origin who have severed their connexion with their village and with agriculture is very small and is usually confined to such skilled workers as have left their homes permanently to settle in the important centres of factory industry. As the large majority of workers return home annually or biennially there is little disturbance of family life except in the case of Assam where the system of recruitment now in force directly encourages the importation of families, and women are almost as numerous as men in the residential labour population on the tea estates.

## RECRUITMENT OF LABOUR

The methods adopted for the recruitment of labour in India have received general condemnation even from employers and the Whitley Commission has much to say on the subject.

Recruitment except in the case of special apprentices and higher paid workers employed on railways, is effected either through Sardars (Recruiters) or Contractors or direct at the mill or factory gates. The difficulties in connexion with recruitment are due (1) to the want of a stable labour force at any particular town or centre (2) to the general illiteracy of the Indian labourer and (3) to the inherent attachment of the worker taking up industrial employment to his village life and home.

The contractor is sent out to overcome the innate conservatism of the Indian peasant. He is helped in his work by the poverty and indebtedness of the peasant and also by occasional bad harvests, but in addition he not infrequently indulges in fraud and misrepresentation by painting a rosy picture of the future that awaits the peasant in a town with its crowded bazaars and other amusements which are absent in the village. The essence of the system is the payment of an advance to the prospective labourer in order to enable him to free himself from his pecuniary difficulties. The contractor retains some form of control over his recruits and takes good care to recover the amount of the advance together with the interest, which is generally calculated at an exorbitant rate. Generally, the employers do not deal directly with the labourers recruited by a contractor. The latter is paid a lump-sum from which he pays his men and retains a portion for himself. In the Central Provinces, however, it is reported that labour is actually purchased from private

contractors at so much per head. The system of recruitment by contractors is most in use in Burma owing to the scarcity of labour in that province and the necessity of recruitment from distant places.

The method of recruitment through Sardars is also dependent on the payment of advances, which however are made at the cost of the employer. The Sardar is an operative already at work in the mill or plantation and is sent out to recruit labour from among his relations acquaintances or neighbours. He is drawn therefore from the same class as the recruits themselves and can therefore be relied on to deal more fairly with them. Another advantage of this system of recruitment is that the men recruited are insured against unemployment and find work waiting for them at their destination. On the other hand, it does not infrequently happen especially in the Tea Gardens in Assam that the Sardar recruits persons who are lured away from their homes by prospects of a bright future and who, on arrival find that conditions of work and wages are not so bright as they imagined. It is however only in plantations that this form of recruitment has been used to any appreciable extent.

The recruitment of labour at the mill gate or at the surface of mines is the form of recruitment which is gradually gaining in importance over the other two methods. It has none of the very much exaggerated wages paid in towns (which to the villagers sounds fabulous as he has no idea of the higher cost of living) spread throughout the countryside and draws large crowds of would be workers. They are to be found at convenient gathering places on the thoroughfare waiting to be picked up for employment.

The older hands also return from their village with groups of friends relations and neighbours who come in the hope of finding employment in the mills. But the ignorance simplicity and poverty of the Indian peasant render his exploitation an easy matter. The employer does not recruit himself the man required for his establishment but holds the overseer jobber or mukadams responsible for the adequate supply of labour in the department. The latter takes the place of the contractor and exacts bribes from the new recruits. He also acts as a money lender and thereby reaps a double harvest from the needy labourer. It would appear therefore that education and organisation are the only means by which Indian workers can escape from the clutches of intermediaries who like harpies are ever ready to prey on them.

In the coalfields in Bihar and Orissa unskilled labour is recruited by means of Sardars. The Sardar visits villages and brings the labour with him and the labour brought by him forms his gang. He has to pay the labour *beheesh* (kerosene) and travelling expenses and for this purpose he frequently receives advances either from the contractor or from the Company concerned. At the Bhowra colliery advances varying from Rs 3 to Rs. 10 are paid to the recruits in addition to their travelling allowances and food. Such advances are seldom recovered and never if the gang maintains good attendance at work. The Sardar obtains remuneration for his services in various ways. Sometimes he is paid a commission and a salary, but generally he is paid a certain amount on each ton of coal raised by miners working in his gang. Independent recruiters are paid at 9 pies per tub raised. In the Central Provinces the recruiters or mukadams as they are called receive 3 pies per head per week from the individual labourers whom they recruit and wages from the employers.

The Tata Iron and Steel Company at Jamshedpur maintain an Employment Bureau where skilled and unskilled workers are registered and employed. Applicants for work assemble in a yard and daily requirements are selected by the officer in charge. No outside recruitment

is done in the Mical sense of the word but in the event of special qualifications being required and no applicants being available the post is advertised in a few leading newspapers.

The methods adopted by different Indian railways for the recruitment of unskilled labour are generally the same as those which obtain in other industries. In the case of workshop men, a trade test is generally given and in every case a medical examination has to be gone through. Special apprentices for the higher grades are engaged by all Railways. The terms and conditions attached to apprenticeship in most cases are similar.

The Royal Commission on Indian Labour has made several recommendations with regard to the employment of the factory worker for the guidance of employers in general. We reproduce below some of the more important of these recommendations:-

(a) Towns should be excluded from the engagement and dismissal of labour.

(b) Whenever the scale of the factory permits a Labour Officer should be appointed directly under the General Manager. His main functions should be in regard to engagements, dismissals and lock-outs.

(c) Where it is not possible to appoint a whole time Labour Officer the Manager or some responsible officer should retain complete control of engagements and dismissals.

(d) Employers Associations in co-operation with trade unions should adopt a common policy to stamp out bribery.

(e) Where women are engaged in substantial numbers at least one educated woman should be appointed in charge of their welfare and supervision throughout the factory.

(f) Workers should be encouraged to apply for definite period of leave and should be with a promise that on their return at the proper time they will be able to resume their old work. Wherever possible an allowance should be given to the worker who goes on leave after approved service.

## RECRUITMENT FOR ASSAM.

The Assam Labour and Emigration Act 1901 was designed mainly to regulate the recruitment and engagement of indentured labour. It had not been possible for some years for any worker in Assam to be subjected to a penal contract and in consequence of this and other changes the law became entirely unsuited to present conditions. Attempts were made by amending Acts in 1908 1915 and 1927 to adapt the Act to meet existing conditions. Substantial parts of the original Act were repealed and large numbers of rules framed in an endeavour to use the Act to regulate the recruitment of emigrants who are subject to no indenture. These changes proved inadequate and they made the law extremely confused. Large parts of the surviving provisions of the Act became completely ineffective and those provisions which were operative were open to weighty criticisms.

During the years 1926 1928 the Government of India entered on consultations with the Local Governments in regard to amending the law governing recruitment of labour for the Assam tea gardens. In the meanwhile the Royal Commission on Labour had been appointed and they collected a large amount of evidence on the subject. The Commission recommended the replacement of the existing legislation by a new enactment and suggested that the power conferred by section 3 of the Assam Labour and Emigration Act of 1901 to prohibit recruitment of Assam in particular localities should be withdrawn immediately. They recommended that the new Act should provide (a) that no selected emigrants from controlled areas should be forwarded to the Assam tea gardens except through a depot maintained either by the Tea Industry or by suitable groups of employers and approved by the Local Government or by

such authority as it may appoint. (b) that the Government of India should have power to frame rules regarding transport arrangements in particular for the laying down of certain specified routes to Assam and for the maintenance of depots at necessary intervals and (c) that in the event of the transference of abuses, Government should have power to reintroduce in any area the prohibition of recruitment otherwise than by means of licensed garden sirdars and licensed recruiters. Another recommendation of the Commission was that the Assam Labour Board should be abolished and in its place the Government of India should appoint a Protector of Immigrants in Assam to look after the interests of emigrants from other Provinces. With regard to the question of repatriation, The Commission recommended that every future assisted emigrant to an Assam tea garden should have the right after the first three years to be repatriated at his employers' expense and that the Protector should be empowered to repatriate a garden worker at the expense of the employer within one year of his arrival if it is found necessary on the ground of health unsuitability of the work to his personal capacity or for other sufficient reason.

The Government of India framed a Bill called the Tea Districts Emigrant Labour Bill based mainly on the recommendations of the Commission but with variations in respect of minor details. The Bill was introduced in the Legislative Assembly on the 11th March 1932 and was circulated to all Local Governments for opinion. It was then referred to a select Committee who presented their Report to the Assembly on the 5th September 1932. The Bill was amended by the select Committee was passed by the Indian Legislature in September 1932 and received the assent of the Governor General on the 28th October 1932. The new Act came into operation from the 1st April 1933.

**The Tea Districts Emigrant Labour Act 1932** extends to the whole of British India including the Southern Parganas and repeals the Assam Labour and Migration Act 1901 and the subsequent amending Acts. The first object of the Act is to make it possible on the one hand to exercise all the control over the recruitment and forwarding of assisted emigrants to the Assam Tea Gardens as may be justified and required by the interests of emigrants and potential emigrants and on the other hand, to ensure that no restrictions are imposed which are not justified. Local Governments are empowered, subject to the control of the Government of India to impose control over the forwarding of assisted emigrants (Chapter III) or over both their recruitment and their forwarding as occasion may dictate (Chapters III and IV). Employers will be prevented from recruiting otherwise than by means of certificated garden sirdars or licensed recruiters. It is made unlawful to assist persons under 16 to emigrate unless they are accompanied by their parents or guardians. With regard to the question of repatriation (Chapter II) every emigrant labourer on the expiry of a period of three years from the date of his entry into Assam will have the right of repatriation as against the employer employing him at such expiry (Section 7) and any emigrant labourer who

before the expiry of three years from his entry into Assam is dismissed by his employer other than for wilful and serious misconduct will also have the right of repatriation (Section 8(1)). It will also be possible to claim repatriation within three years in the event of the emigrant falling in health not being provided with suitable work or having his wages unjustly withheld or for any other sufficient cause. (Section 10 (1)). Further repatriation can be ordered at any time by a criminal court in the case of a labourer who has been assaulted by the employer or by his agent (Section 11). Where an employer fails to make all the necessary arrangements for the repatriation of a labourer working under him within fifteen days from the date on which a right of repatriation accrues to an emigrant labourer the controller may direct the employer concerned to dispatch such labourer and his family or to pay him such compensation as may be prescribed within such period as the Controller may fix (Sections 13 and 15).

Section 8 of the Act makes provision for the appointment of a Controller of Emigrants with a staff and possibly one or more Deputy Controllers for supervising the general administration of the system which the Act seeks to establish and the charge is to be met from an annual cess called the Immigrant Labour cess which shall be levied at such rate not exceeding Rs 5 per each emigrant as the Governor General in Council may by a notification in the Gazette of India determine for each year of levy.

The provisions of the Act are intended to apply only to migration for work on tea plantations in the eight specified districts in Assam in the first instance, but power is retained to extend its application to other industries and to other districts in Assam if necessary (Section 58).

**Latest Statistics**—The Annual Report on the working of the Assam Labour Board during the year ending the 30th June 1932 has been published. The Report shows that the total number of persons recruited during the year was 49,807 as against 50,506 in the previous year. The average of advances to garden sirdars for each adult recruit fell in 25 and rose in 3 agencies as compared with the preceding year. No cases occurred in which the local Agents were found to be extravagant or indiscreet in the matter of giving advances to sirdars. The total number of garden sirdars prosecuted for offences in connexion with recruitment was 32 as compared with 69 in the previous year. The rate of cess on garden sirdars and emigrants was eight annas per head during 1931-32. The actual receipts from the cess amounted to Rs 28,721-8-0.

**Reforms in the Bombay Cotton Mill Industry**—In a circular letter dated the 8th January 1930 the Bombay Millowners Association have instructed all mills affiliated to the Association to introduce wherever possible a policy of direct recruitment of labour instead of the existing practice of recruitment through jobbers. The introduction of a system for providing Discharge Certificates to operatives leaving service has also been recommended,

The certificates are to contain a record of the service of the operative concerned and in all cases of recruitment the men presenting them selves for employment will be asked to produce their Discharge Certificates. Notices are to be posted at all mills stating (a) that all persons will be engaged by the Manager or by the head of the department concerned and (b) that any

heads of departments assistants or jobbers accepting bribes from the workpeople will be instantly dismissed.

Several groups of mills are considering the possibility of employing labour officers who will be responsible for the direct recruitment of labour and for welfare work generally.

### ABSENTEEISM AND LABOUR TURNOVER.

Though there is meagre statistical information available on this subject it may be stated with a fair amount of accuracy that the Indian worker is more habituated to absent himself from work than his prototype in other countries. He has yet to get himself thoroughly adapted to the industrial environment in which he finds himself. The reasons for his absence are not always connected with his love of rest but in many cases absence is due to causes beyond his control such as sickness domestic difficulties etc. The effects which poor and indifferent housing have on his work have been dealt with in the Section on Industrial Housing.

The Factory Labour Commission of 1907 made an inquiry into the number of absent workers and came to the conclusion that the average worker took 2 days off every month and a further holiday of from 3 to 7 weeks every year. In addition he receives the weekly holiday and from 4 to 10 Indian holidays during the year. The question of absenteeism received the attention of the Indian Labor Board (Cotton Textile Industry) and it was urged in evidence before them that the efficiency of labour in Bombay was greatly reduced by the high percentage of absenteeism among the operatives. The Board came to the conclusion that Ahmedabad had a great advantage over Bombay in the matter of absenteeism, both in respect of a

low rate throughout the year and also of the absence of the wide seasonal variations which were apparent in other centres of the textile industry. They therefore recommended that in order to minimise the effect of absenteeism there should be a general adoption of a system already in force in a few mills in Bombay under which a certain number of spare looms are entertained in each department except the weaving. The Board said the percentage of extra men in each department is not necessarily the same but we were given to understand that spread over the whole of the mill it usually worked out at about 10 per cent.

The Labour Office of the Government of Bombay publishes in the *Labour Gazette* every month statistics of absenteeism in the textile mills at the important centres of the cotton industry in the Bombay Presidency and in engineering workshops of the Bombay and Karachi Port Trusts. If figures of absenteeism for each day during any month are examined it is found that they are higher on days immediately following any day. The following table gives the figures for each month and average for the whole year for cotton textile mills in four important centres of the Bombay Presidency.

PERCENTAGE ABSENTEEISM IN THE TEXTILE INDUSTRY

Month	Bombay	Ahmedabad	Sholapur	Borach
January	8.4	3.70	1.24	7.81
February	9.72	3.64	15.82	11.2
March	10.04	3.86	16.20	8.34
April	9.94	4.16	10.98	9.15
May	10.43	4.22	18.60	†
June	9.30	3.68	16.15	†
July	8.70	3.53	12.59	†
August	8.60	3.61	10.98	†
September	9.03	3.89	13.64	†
October	8.31	3.67	11.74	†
November	8.57	3.34	13.01	8.67
December	8.49	3.43	13.43	5.71
Average for year	8.14	3.74	14.09	8.20

Information not available



In the Electrical and Mechanical Departments of Railways absenteeism generally amounts from 10 to 11 per cent. As in cotton mills absenteeism is greater immediately after pay day. In Railways in Burma absenteeism is lower and roughly amounts to 2.50 per cent.

**Labour Turnover**—A charge is very often levelled against the Indian worker that owing to his migratory character he changes his place of employment very frequently and that this results in a high rate of labour turnover. There is however very little information available regarding the average period of service or the rates of turnover at important industrial centres in India. In the case of the Linpress Mills at Yagpur it has been estimated that since 1908, the average period of continuous service of the employees amounted to 7.89 years. In another cotton mill in the Central Provinces the average duration of employment worked out at about 40 months while in the case of other factories it roughly amounted to about 80 months. Out of a total number of 3,700 workers engaged in the Panch Valley Coal Mines it was found that 1,550 workers were in employment for less than a year, 650 from 1 to 2 years, 700 from 2 to 3 years and 800 workers had more than 3 years continuous service to their credit. In the manganese mines in the Central Provinces the average duration of employment comes to about 9 to 10 months for the whole of the labour force in any one year. One to two years is on an average the period of employment of workers in the Tata Iron and Steel Works. The total labour turnover during normal working for the three years 1925, 1926 and 1927, in the same Works amounted to 35.4 per cent, 31.3 per cent and 31.1 per cent respectively. In the Indian Cable and Company in Bilhar and Orissa however skilled labour has remained practically unchanged during the last five years but the unskilled workers recruited from the aboriginal class had changed to the extent of about 30 per cent annually. In one of the mills at Cawnpore the average period of continuous service amounted to 8.87 years.

The Labour Office conducted a special enquiry into the length of service of cotton mill workers in Bombay City in 1927-28. A sample of 1 in 10 tenements was decided upon and the information was collected on suitable schedules by the L. O. Investigators of the Labour Office from the inmates of such tenements who were reported to be cotton mill workers. Only the predominant working class localities were visited for the purposes of the enquiry and the total number of schedules accepted for final tabulation was 1,348.

Of the 1,348 workers 968 or 73.29 per cent were men and 380 or 26.71 per cent were women.

Nearly 21 per cent of the operatives began work in the mills before the 16th year, 28 per cent between the 16th and the 20th year, 22 per cent between the 20th and the 24th year and the remaining 9 per cent joined the first mill after they had attained the age of 30.

Sixty-three per cent of the workers were born in the Konkan and 27 per cent in the Deccan while the rest came from different parts of the country. Not a single worker gave his place of origin as Bombay City.

About 48 per cent of the workers covered by the sample continued in the employment of the same mill without change. 84 per cent served in two or three mills and 18 per cent had served in 4 or more mills. The highest number of mills served by an individual was 15. The cause of leaving the mills was for going to native place in 26 per cent cases, low wages and for bettering prospects in 21 per cent cases, absence due to illness in 14 per cent cases and retrenchment in 10 per cent cases. Other causes for leaving mills were unsuitable conditions of work, dismissal, strike, resignation, etc.

The approximate period of total service (including the period of non attendance) was reported to be less than 5 years in 37.54 per cent cases, 5 to 10 years in 23.87 per cent cases, 10 to 15 years in 15.88 per cent cases, 15 to 20 years in 9.13 per cent cases and more than 20 years in 14.08 per cent cases. The percentages of workers who had not changed mills was 67 in the case of operatives with less than 5 years service and 42 for workers with 5 to 10 years service. In the other service groups the percentage of operatives working in the same mill varied between 23 and 42.

The actual active service was reported to be less than 5 years in 46.01 per cent cases, 5 to 10 years in 24.26 per cent cases, 10 to 15 years in 13.95 per cent cases and 15 to 20 years in 7.20 per cent cases. In the remaining 8.08 per cent cases the actual service was more than 20 years.

A large number of workers in the age groups 15-20 and 20-25 had served for a period of less than 5 years while the most common period of service in the age group 25-30 was between 5 and 10 years. In the age group 30-35 about 30 per cent of the workers had served for less than 5 years and 19 per cent for a period of 5 to 10 years. Among workers of 35 to 40 years of age, the number of those falling in each of the first five service groups was between 16 and 20 per cent.

## LABOUR IN FACTORIES

The conditions of factory labour until 1917 were regulated by the Indian Factories Act of 1881 as amended in 1891. Under the chief provisions of the amended Act Local Governments were empowered to appoint Inspectors of Factories and Certifying Surgeons to testify as to the age of children. A mid day stoppage of work was prescribed in all factories, except those worked on an approved system of shifts and Sunday labour was prohibited subject to certain exceptions. The hours of employment for women were limited to 11 with intervals of rest amounting to at least an hour and a half, their employment between 8 p.m. and 5 a.m. was prohibited as a general rule except in factories worked by shifts. The hours of work for children (defined as persons below the age of 14) were limited to 7 and their employment at night-time was forbidden. Children below the age of 9 were not to be employed. Provision was made for fencing of machinery and for the promulgation of rules as to water supply, ventilation, the prevention of overcrowding etc.

The next Factory Act to be passed into law was Act XII of 1911. This Act extended the definition of factory so as to include seasonal factories working for less than 4 months in the year, shortened the hours within which children and, as a general rule, women might be employed and further restricted the employment of women by night by allowing it only in the case of cotton spinning and pressing factories. It also contained a number of new provisions for securing the health and safety of the operatives making inspection more effective and securing generally the better administration of the Act. The most important feature of the Act, however, was the introduction of a number of special provisions applicable only to textile factories. The report of the Factory Commission showed that excessive hours were not worked except in textile factories. The Act for the first time, applied a statutory restriction to the hours of employment of adult males by laying down that, subject to certain exceptions, no person shall be employed in any textile factory for more than 12 hours in any one day. It also provided in the case of textile factories that no child may be employed for more than six hours in any one day and that (subject to certain exceptions) which were factories worked in accordance with an approved system of shifts) no person may be employed before 5.30 a.m. or after 7 p.m. (the new limits laid down generally for the employment of women and children).

**The Acts now in force.**—The ratification by India of the Conventions adopted by the International Labour Conference held in Washington in 1919 necessitated radical revision of the Indian Factories Act of 1911. This was undertaken during 1921 and the Indian Factories Amendment Act 1922 introduced a series of important reforms including the adoption of a 60-hours week, the raising of the minimum age of children from 9 to 12, the prohibition of night work for women, the extension of the Act to a large number of small factories, drastic restriction of the exempting provisions etc. The principal object of the amending Act of 1923 was the

removal of a difficulty which had arisen in connection with the law relating to the weekly holiday. The experience gained during the three years which immediately followed the revision of the Act in 1911 indicated that the amending Act had worked smoothly and that the main principles followed in 1923 commanded general acceptance. It was not considered necessary therefore to modify any of the main principles of the Act but several administrative difficulties had arisen in connection with some sections of the Act—one such difficulty relating to Section 21 which provided for intervals. Local Governments were asked in June 1925 to consider a possible solution of the difficulty and to bring to the notice of the Government of India any difficulties which might have arisen in connection with other provisions. On receipt of their replies a conference of Chief Inspectors of Factories was convened. The conference recommended a number of alterations designed by allowing greater elasticity to some directors and by increasing control in others to make for smoother working. The Factories Amendment Act of 1926 was then prepared on the recommendations of that conference and on the opinions received from the Local Governments. The more important alterations effected include the widening of the definition of factories so as to bring within the control of the Act such establishments as electrical generating stations, water works etc. and the prevention of the issue of age certificates by Certifying Surgeons to children who are not fit for employment, the prevention of cleaning machinery in motion even by men in cases where Local Governments were of opinion that the work is attended by danger to the operatives, a clearer definition of the periods prescribed for intervals of rest, and, while still preventing the employment of children in two factories on the same day, the permitting of women to work in two factories on the same day provided that the limits for hours of work were not exceeded.

**Hours of Work.**—The Indian Factories Act prescribes a daily as well as a weekly limit to the hours of work in factories and provides for rest intervals and for a weekly holiday. Section 28 of the Act provides that no person shall be employed in any factory for more than 11 hours in any one day, and Section 27 provides that no person shall be employed in a factory for more than 60 hours in any one week. Section 21 of the Act makes it obligatory for the occupier of a factory to provide for each person employed a rest period of at least one hour at intervals not exceeding 6 hours or at the request of the employees concerned two rest periods of half an hour each at intervals not exceeding 5 hours, the total duration of the periods of rest on that day not being less than one hour for each period of 6 hours worked generally. With the previous sanction of the Local Government and at the request of the employees concerned the rest interval may also be reduced to half an hour for each male person provided that he is not employed for more than 5½ hours on each working day and is not required to work for more than five hours continuously. For children, Section 23 (c) provides that no child shall be employed

in a factory for more than 8 hours in any one day Section 21 (b) provides that for each child working more than  $\frac{1}{2}$  hours in any one day a period of rest of not less than half an hour shall be given and the period of rest has to be so fixed that no child shall be required to work continuously for more than 4 hours. Sections 23 (b) and 24 (a) further provide that no child or woman may be employed in any factory before half past five o'clock in the morning or after 7 o'clock in the evening. Under Section 25 a child cannot be employed in two factories on the same day but adults may be so employed in such circumstances as may be prescribed. Under the provisions of Section 26 every Manager of a factory has to fix specified hours for the employment of each person employed in such factory and no person is allowed to be employed except during such specified hours. The Governments of Madras, Bombay, the United Provinces, the Punjab and the Central Provinces are the only Local Governments which have prescribed the circumstances under which adults may be employed in more than one factory on the same day. The rules framed by these Local Governments invest the Inspector of Factories with the power to sanction such employment if he is satisfied that the adults concerned are not employed for more than 10 hours on any one day and that they received the weekly holiday prescribed by Section 22 of the Act. In addition to the notice of hours of work for particular periods every factory has to maintain a register of all persons employed in a factory in the form prescribed by the Local Government showing their hours of work and the nature of their respective employment.

**Proposed Amendment of the Factories Act following the Recommendations of the Royal Commission on Indian Labour.**—The Royal Commission made several very important recommendations for substantial amendment of the Indian Factories Act 1911 as amended by the Amending Acts of 1922, 1923, 1926 and 1931 firstly for the reduction of the maximum limits of daily and weekly hours of work in perennial factories and for the better regulation of such hours secondly for the improvement of working conditions in factories and thirdly for a more effective observance on the part of the factory owners of the requirements of the Act. The Government of India in the Department of Industries and Labour issued a circular letter dated the 10th June 1932 addressed to all Local Governments and Administrations forwarding a draft Bill intended to consolidate the present law regarding the regulation of power units, factories and incorporating the majority of the Commission's recommendations. The Commission also made several suggestions with regard to the control of factories not using power nearly all of which are at present unregulated. The Government of India propose a new and separate Act in respect of such factories and they are at present engaged in drafting a Bill covering the Commission's recommendations in the matter. The following are the more important additional matters proposed to be covered by the consolidating Act:—

(a) A distinction is to be drawn between seasonal and perennial factories, i.e., those

working for less than 180 and for more than 180 days in the year.

(b) Factory operatives are at present divided into two age groups (1) Adults and (2) Children i.e. persons over 12 and under 15 years of age. It is now proposed to introduce a third age group of Young Persons i.e. persons over the age of 15 years and under the age of sixteen years who have not been certified as fit for adult employment such Young Persons as have not been so certified are to be deemed to be children.

(c) It is proposed that the existing maximum limits of eleven hours per day and sixty hours per week should continue to be observed in the case of seasonal factories and that the maximum hours of work to be permitted in the case of works in perennial factories should be reduced to ten hours per day and 54 hours per week subject to the proviso that persons employed on work necessitating continuous production for technical reasons and persons whose work is required for the manufacture or supply of articles of prime necessity which must be made or supplied every day may be employed for not more than 56 hours in any one week subject to the condition that they shall not be employed for more than 108 hours in any fortnight. The maximum hours of work permitted in the case of children is five hours per day both in seasonal and in perennial factories.

(d) The Bill proposes to introduce into the Act for the first time the principle of spread over i.e. the limitation of the period of the number of consecutive hours during which the daily limits of hours of work may be availed of by the owner or an employer of a factory. The spread over in the case of adults is limited to thirteen consecutive hours and in the case of children to seven and a half consecutive hours but the continuous period of eleven free hours in every twenty four hours in the case of adults must include the hours between 10 p.m. and 6 a.m. in the case of women and of persons over fifteen and under sixteen years of age. The continuous period of sixteen and a half free hours in the case of children must include the hours between 7 p.m. and 5.30 a.m. as at present.

(e) The existing provisions with regard to the control of artificial humidification are to be expanded by prescribing serious discomfort to the operatives as a further criterion in addition to injury to health and the Bill also proposes to give power to Local Governments to authorize an Inspector to call upon Managers of factories to carry out specific measures for increasing the cooling power of the air where it is of the opinion that it is at times insufficient to secure operatives against danger to health or serious discomfort provided that the cooling power can be appreciably increased without involving an amount of expense which would be unreasonable under the circumstances.

(f) With regard to welfare the Bill includes provisions for the maintenance of (1) a sufficient and suitable supply of water for washing for the use of persons employed in processes involving contact with poisonous or obnoxious substances (2) adequate shelters for men in factories employing more than 250 persons, rooms reserved

for the use of children of women employed in factories employing more than 200 women and (4) first aid appliances. Powers are to be given to Local Governments to frame rules in respect of the last three matters. The Government of India, however, have not accepted the recommendation of the Royal Commission with regard to giving power to Local Governments to make welfare orders as an amendment to the Secretary of State in England under Section 1 of the Public Factories etc. (Miscellaneous Provisions) Act 1916. This is on the opinion that the matters to be covered by such welfare orders should have the approval of the Parliament and should not be imposed on factory owners by the Executive Government.

(2) Local Governments may take advice to make rules prescribing the minimum height to be attained by children seeking employment in factories or in any class of factories, and when such a standard has been prescribed no child failing to attain it can be certified as fit for employment in a factory.

(3) Inspectors are to be granted power to call upon managers to carry out such tests as may be necessary to determine the strength or quality of any specified parts of the structure of factories or in any class of factories, and on receipt of any defect or inadequacy in the construction of any factory, the factory or any part thereof is dangerous to human life or safety, and Local Governments are to be empowered to make rules for the furnishing by factories of certain kinds of materials.

(4) The maximum amount of overtime that can be worked by a class of any exemption granted under the Act is to be limited and payment for overtime is to be made at a rate and a quarter for all work in excess of 4 hours a week in particular factories and at a time for hours in excess of 60 per week in the case of seasonal factories.

(5) No exemptions are to be granted in respect of the provisions for spread over prohibition of night work between 10 p.m. and 5 a.m. and of the weekly limits of hours of work to women and persons under the age of sixteen years, but the grant of the exemption provision in the case of women employed in fish curing and fish canning factories is to be permitted. The Government of India have not proposed any further restriction in the present range of exemptions but they have asked the Local Governments to give careful consideration to the question.

(6) The existing Sections 21, 35 and 36 are to be entirely recast in order to provide more effective methods for the maintenance of records and registers of employment, the posting of notices for the benefit of the workers of the hours of employment, the prescribed holidays of the factories Act weekly holidays etc. and for the notification of these notices and any changes proposed to be made in them to inspectors of factories.

(7) Occasional or periodical returns relating to the wages paid in factories may be required by rules to be framed by the Governor General in Council are to be made compulsory and

(8) Higher penalties and fines are to be prescribed for owners or owners of factories who have been previously convicted for having committed the same offence.

The Local Governments were asked to submit their proposals to the above proposals incorporated in the Draft Bill prepared by the Government of India by the 1st December 1912. It is confidently anticipated that the Draft Bill will be introduced in the Legislative Assembly in the near future.

The latest statistics available in connection with the administration of the Indian Factories Act are for 1931. The data published in connection with the normal weekly hours of work show that for the whole of British India men were required to work for more than 54 hours a week in 473 factories, above 48 and not above 54 in 381 factories and not above 48 hours per week in 231 factories. In the case of those factories employing women 230 required female workers to work for more than 54 hours per week whereas 1844 fixed their hours at below 48 per week. 184 factories had hours above 48 but not above 54. Out of the 1136 factories employing children 427 had hours below 30 for children and 709 above 30 but not above 48—the maximum permitted by the Act. The details in connection with the various provinces will be found in summary form in the All India Factories Reports or in a more detailed form in the Provincial Reports themselves. The statistics of factories do not show the hours of work in particular industries.

All railway workshops come under the Indian Factories Act. Hours of work in railway workshops in all provinces generally average 8 per day and 48 per week. In most cases the hours are so arranged as to provide for a half day off on Saturday provided that a total of 48 hours is worked during any particular week.

**Employment of Children.**—By the Amendment Act of 1922 the maximum age of children was raised from 14 to 15 years and the minimum age from 9 to 12. Section 23 of the Act provides that no child shall be employed in any factory unless he is in possession of a certificate granted by a certifying Surgeon showing that he is not less than 12 years of age and is fit for employment in a factory and while at work carries either the certificate itself or a token giving reference to such certificate. Further no child is allowed to be employed in any factory before half past five o'clock in the morning or after seven o'clock in the evening, and no child is to be employed for more than six hours in any one day. The number of children employed in factories during the years 1922 to 1931 is shown in the following table—

Year	Total
1922	67,058
1923	74,620
1924	72,431
1925	68,725
1926	61,084
1927	57,562
1928	50,911
1929	46,843
1930	37,072
1931	26,932

An examination of the figures in the above table will show that the number of children employed rose from 87,588 to 74,820 in 1923. This was due to the fact that the tea factories in Assam which employed about 11,000 children were brought within the scope of the Act for the first time in that year. Further, the amendment of the Act in 1922 did not apply to children who were lawfully employed in a factory on or before the 1st July 1921 and it was not until 1924 that full effect was given to the new age restrictions for children.

There has been a steady decline in the number of children employed. In the textile mills in Bombay City there are none.

**Employment of Women.**—The number of women employed in factories during the years 1921 to 1926 increased steadily from 206,887 employed in 1922 to 267,161 employed in 1926. But the number of women employed since 1926 has fallen perceptibly, the figures for 1930 and 1931 being 254,905 and 231,183 respectively. The large increase in the employment of women was due partly to the restrictions imposed on the employment of children and partly to the inclusion within the scope of the Act of all quasi agricultural factories, for example, in the tea gardens which are dependent on female labour to a larger extent than other factories. An important change which the revision of 1922 made in connection with the employment of women was the repeal of Section 27 of the Act of 1911 which permitted the employment of women at night in spinning factories. In view of this amendment the Government of India considered that they were

in a position to ratify the Convention concerning the employment of women during the night adopted by the First International Labour Conference held at Washington in 1919 without undertaking any further legislation.

**Overtime.**—Section 31 of the Indian Factories Act provides that in those factories where exemptions are granted from the provision that no person shall be employed in a factory for more than 60 hours in any one week, every person employed in such a factory for more than 60 hours in any one week shall be paid, in respect of overtime worked, at a rate which shall be at least one and a quarter times the rate at which he is normally paid. In most of those factories which work normally less than 60 hours per week overtime is paid for at normal rates up to 60 hours per week and at a time and a quarter for overtime work over 60 hours. Some factories however, pay either the full time and a quarter rate to be granted under the Factories Act for all overtime worked over and above the normal daily hours or even grant higher rates irrespective of the weekly limitation of 60 hours under the Act. No detailed statistics are available to show the number of workers who were paid overtime during any particular period except in the case of a few Railways and some of the larger industrial organisations. The Draft Bill circulated by the Government of India last year however proposes to fix maximum limits on the number of hours for which overtime work may be permitted and for the payment of overtime at a time and a quarter in perennial factories for hours over 54 a week and at a time and a half in seasonal factories for hours over 60 a week.

## LABOUR IN MINES

The conditions of employment of labour in mines are governed by the provisions of the Indian Mines Act, 1923, which came into force with effect from the 1st July 1924 replacing the former enactment of 1901. The Act of 1901 contained provisions designed to secure safety in mines and it provided for the maintenance of an inspecting staff, but it contained no provisions regulating the employment of labour.

Section 23 of the Indian Mines Act of 1923 limited weekly hours of miners to 54 underground and to 60 above but no limits were prescribed for daily hours. In a Bill further to amend the Act for certain purposes introduced by the Government of India in the Legislative Assembly in March 1927 it was proposed to fix the maximum limit for daily hours at twelve. There was a considerable body of opinion in favour of enforcing an eight hour day and this was also the opinion of a minority of the select Committee appointed by the Assembly to consider the Bill. The majority of the Committee however adhered to the principle of a twelve hour shift as proposed in the Bill but agreed that an eight hour shift should be gradually worked up to. They recommended to Government that after the new provisions had been in operation for three years, the position should be again reviewed as to whether an eight hour shift could be introduced. A daily limit of 12 hours was thus imposed by the Amending Act of 1928 and this was to be brought into effect from April 1930.

### Recommendations of the Royal Commission

The Royal Commission on Labour which reviewed the whole position came to conclusions similar to those reached by the Select Committee. A minority of the Commission advocated the reduction of the daily limit to eight hours while the majority supported the recommendation of the majority of the Select Committee, and in addition suggested that weekly hours above ground should be limited to 54. In the mean while, the fifteenth session of the International Labour Conference adopted a Draft Convention concerning hours of work in coal mines, framed solely with reference to conditions in European countries. This convention prescribes that the hours of work should be limited to 72 per day in underground coal mines and to 8 hours a day and 48 hours a week in open coal mines. The convention was placed before the Legislative Assembly on the 24th February and before the Council of State on the 2nd March 1929 and resolutions were adopted by both the Chambers to the effect that Government should examine the possibility of reducing the statutory limits for hours of work in mines and that the results of this examination should be placed before them.

Having regard to the above resolution and to the fact that nearly three years have elapsed since the Act of 1928 came into full effect, the Government of India have taken up the re-examination of the question. They are of

opinion that the present is the most opportune time for effecting a reduction in hours of work in mines, and that nine hours would be as low a daily limit as is reasonable. They are provisionally disposed to agree with the Royal Commission's recommendation that the weekly hours above ground should not exceed 54. The Government of India particularly desire opinions on the question of regulating hours in mines, and they addressed a circular letter dated the 21st September 1931 to Local Governments inviting their views in the matter.

Labour with which they are provisionally in agreement.

(a) No child under the age of 14 years should be permitted to work in or about mines.  
(b) Minor accidents should be reported weekly to the Chief Inspector through the District Magistrate and

(c) It should be made obligatory for Local Governments to publish reports of Committees and Courts of Inquiry appointed by them under the Act.

**Number of Mines**—The following table gives the number of mines which came under the Act each year classified according to the minerals raised—

Year	Number of mines					Total Number of all mines
	Coal	Mica	Manganese	Flint and Wolfram	Other minerals	
1924	846	513	186	87	172	1,804
1925	810	571	214	204	212	2,011
1926	722	601	221	216	143	1,897
1927	644	630	220	200	205	1,922
1928	556	474	184	203	331	1,648
1929	548	498	125	184	375	1,732
1930	549	508	52	178	352	1,669
1931	540	542	56	146	343	1,417

**Number employed**—The number of persons employed in mines during the years 1924-1932 were as follows—

Year	Total No of mines which came under the Act	Number of persons employed		
		Below Ground	Above Ground	Total
1924	1,804	1,67,779	90,498	2,58,277
1925	2,011	1,68,554	84,303	2,52,857
1926	1,897	1,69,371	70,742	2,40,113
1927	1,942	1,66,341	72,910	2,39,250
1928	1,648	1,67,398	76,273	2,43,671
1929	1,732	1,66,908	69,783	2,36,691
1930	1,669	1,61,915	69,762	2,31,677
1931	1,417	1,70,438	60,144	2,30,582

The sex distribution of the persons employed in mines during the years 1926 to 1932 was as shown below—

Year	Number of males employed			Number of females employed		
	Underground	In open workings	On the surface	Underground	In open workings	On the surface
1926	86,843	43,305	51,907	31,889	27,833	18,772
1927	86,766	50,028	55,903	31,650	27,697	19,046
1928	86,155	51,005	52,430	31,755	28,453	17,243
1929	78,856	54,235	51,944	24,089	23,723	17,839
1930	101,849	60,306	53,709	13,684	21,185	17,043
1931	96,395	39,833	45,157	16,541	16,079	14,967

**Labour on Railways.**—All railway work shops come under the administration of the Factories Act. The Indian railways employ nearly a quarter of a million workers in other occupations for whom provision for the control of their working hours has been made under the Hours of Employment Rules 1930 framed under the Indian Railways Amendment Act 1929.

The Conventions adopted by the International Labour Conference in 1919 and 1921 prescribed a 60-hour week and a weekly rest of not less than 24 consecutive hours for all workers in British India employed in factories in mines and in such branches of railway work as may be specified for this purpose by the competent authority. The Indian Factories Act which was amended in 1922 to give effect to the Conventions limited the hours of work in factories to 11 in any one day and to 60 in any one week. Provisions were also made for intervals of rest and a weekly holiday. Similar limitations were imposed under the Indian Mines Act of 1923 in respect of colliery staff. Both these restrictions apply to factories and mines controlled by railway administrations. The application of the Conventions to other departments of railway organisation was found to be a problem beset with many difficulties and has been a subject of prolonged investigations. Orders were issued by the Railway Board in 1921 that the 60-hour week should be adopted for station staff not employed in connection with the working of trains. The Indian Railway Conference Association drew up a set of rules in 1927 and these received the general approval not only of the Railway Board but also of the Boards of

Directors of the lines managed by companies. Subsequently, however, it was found that these rules while they aimed at applying the spirit of the Conventions did not adequately fulfil the statutory obligations imposed upon Government by the ratification of the Conventions. The whole question was therefore again exhaustively reviewed and a Bill amending the Indian Railways Act with the object of empowering the Governor-General in Council to make rules on the subject was introduced in the Legislative Assembly in the autumn session of 1929 and was referred for consideration to a Select Committee. The Amending Act was passed in the same year, and Hours of Employment Rules were drawn up during the following year.

Working of overtime on Indian railways is more prevalent on construction than on the open line due to (1) the working season in the monsoon areas being confined to eight months in the year, (2) special measures taken to speed up all heavy work to avoid the locking up of capital and (3) wet foundation work in bridges which necessitates continuous work. Usually overtime in such cases is paid at a rate fixed beforehand.

**Seamen.**—The Indian Merchant Shipping Act 1923, provides that no seaman shall be signed on for service on a ship unless he enters into a contract in the manner specified with the Master of the ship. All agreements entered into between Masters and Seamen for service on foreign going ships have to be signed in the presence of a Shipping Master. The agreement forms contain the rules and regulations provided for under the Act for maintaining discipline and for the fines which may be inflicted for the breach thereof.

## CONTRACT LABOUR

In most industrial concerns in India work in connection with building, loading and unloading, carting, receiving and despatching of goods and work involving the employment of unskilled labour over which supervision is either difficult or costly is given out on contract. In the textile mill industry work in connection with bleaching and dyeing is also generally done on contract at all centres. In the cotton mills in Ahmedabad work in the Mixing and Waste Room and the Yarn Bundling and Baling Department in the Drawing in Department and Beam Carrying is given out on contract in various mills. In most cases no supervision is exercised over the labour engaged by the contractor to whom the contract is given. Perhaps the most efficient method of control and supervision over contract labour is that which obtains on several railways. This will be dealt with separately lower down. Exceptions to the general remarks made above are as follows.

In the coal mines in Bihar and Orissa contrac-

tors are employed by a large number of collieries to provide the labour required for cutting the coal and loading it on wagons. The contractors are paid at a fixed rate per ton for all coal loaded on wagons. In some cases however the rate paid per ton is increased either because coal is being extracted from difficult places in the mine or because the contractor has difficulties in maintaining his labour supply. The extent to which contractors are employed is considerable and probably more than half the coal raised in the Jharia coal fields is raised on the contract system. Definite figures are not available but the Indian Mining Association reports that 90 per cent of the coal raised in the mines belonging to that Association in the Jharia coal fields is raised by contract labour. In some cases contractors are only employed to provide the labour for cutting the coal. The contractor is generally responsible only for raising the coal while the colliery supervising staff is responsible for seeing that the mines are run safely.

## UNEMPLOYMENT.

The problems connected with unemployment in India are quite different from the problems which have arisen in highly industrialised countries like England, the United States of America and Germany. In the latter countries labour is divided into two fairly distinct classes (1) industrial and (2) agricultural. During periods of depression in industry those workers who are thrown out of employment either on account of a temporary or a partial closing down of concerns cannot fall back upon agriculture for earning their livelihood. It is necessary to repeat here, in order to understand this question clearly, that more than 70 per cent of the population of India derive their livelihood from various occupations in connection with agriculture. This does not mean that agriculture is a perennial source of employment. Considerable unemployment and distress occurs during periods when the monsoon fails. Even during those years when the monsoon is generally successful there are usually parts of the country where the rainfall is deficient and there is not enough scope for the employment of all the labour available. Both the Government of India and the various Provincial Governments have devised various schemes for famine relief and the variations in the visitations of nature with their consequent periods of prosperity and distress have now been brought more effectively under human control than ever before in the history of India. It is not necessary to go into the details of the questions connected with famine relief in this section. The point which it is intended to bring out is that owing to the agricultural character of industrial labour in India, the problems connected with employment and unemployment are somewhat closely related to those connected with the success or the failure of the monsoon.

Speaking generally, the Indian labourer migrates to industrial centres when he finds that the yield of the land in his native place is not sufficient to maintain all the members of his family. A certain percentage of the workers employed in industry temporarily give up their employment during the sowing, transplanting and harvesting seasons. During periods of depression in trade and industry industrial workers released from employment fall back upon agriculture and thus add to the existing pressure on the population on the land. If the depression in trade and industry synchronises with the failure of the monsoon, the amount of unemployment becomes considerable and the resulting distress is enormous. Various States have devised schemes of Employment Exchanges for the purpose of studying the problems in connexion with the demand and supply of labour to control the movements of labour and to place it where it is required. The Government of India and the various Provincial Governments have considered the question of creating Employment Exchanges in India several times during the last ten years, but opinion is unanimous that owing to the preponderantly agricultural character of

Indian labour it is practically impossible to devise any satisfactory scheme for the formation of Employment Exchanges.

India is a State Member of the International Labour Conference, and as such she is bound according to the terms of the Treaty of Peace, to ratify and adopt, wherever possible, any Convention or Recommendation adopted by the International Labour Conference. The consideration of industrial unemployment was thrust upon the Government of India by the Washington Convention, which was adopted by the First International Labour Conference held in Washington in 1919. Each Member ratifying this Convention was required—

(i) to communicate to the International Labour Office all information, statistics or otherwise concerning unemployment, including reports on measures taken or contemplated to combat unemployment;

(ii) to establish a system of free public employment agencies under the control of the central authority, and to appoint Committees including representatives of employers and workers, to advise on matters concerning the operation of these agencies;

(iii) where systems of insurance against unemployment have been established, to make arrangements upon terms to be agreed upon between the members concerned, whereby workers belonging to one Member and working in the territory of another shall be admitted to the same rates of benefit of such insurance as those of the latter.

In addition to this Convention, the First International Labour Conference also adopted a Recommendation which advocated—

(a) the abolition of employment agencies which charge fees or which carry on their business for profit;

(b) the establishment of an effective system of unemployment insurance; and

(c) the creation of public works as far as practicable during periods of unemployment and in districts most affected by it.

The draft Convention was ratified by India but, in communicating this ratification to the International Labour Organisation at Geneva, the Secretary of State for India found it necessary in order to avoid subsequent misunderstanding to explain at some length the peculiar position of India in this matter and to emphasise the difficulties connected with a complete ratification by India owing to the predominantly agricultural character of the country. The Government of India, in addressing the local Governments on the question arising out of the draft Convention and Recommendation adopted by the International Labour Conference, invited views on the following points—

(i) Advisability of creating Public Employment Agencies in congested areas to facilitate



the migration of surplus labour to industrial areas where there is a shortage of labour

(ii) Advisability of utilizing Public Employment Agencies in connexion with recruitment for Assam

(iii) Advisability of establishing Public Employment Agencies for the dissemination of information regarding employment during times of famine and scarcity to those in search of employment

(iv) Advisability of appointing Committees representing employers and workers to advise on matters concerning the operation of Public Employment Agencies

(v) Advisability of abolishing or controlling Employment Agencies which charge fees or which carry on their business for profit

The replies of the local Governments indicated that in most provinces the demand for labour exceeded the supply that even in provinces from which there was a large migration of labour, no difficulty had been experienced in obtaining information with regard to the areas where labour was in demand that the establishment of public employment agencies would serve no useful purpose, and that such agencies might excite suspicion and be liable to be misunderstood by the people. With regard to the recruitment of labour for Assam the local governments concerned were agreed that any experiment on the lines suggested would be risky. On the question of the abolition of control of employment agencies which charge fees or which carry on their business for profit, the replies of the local Governments indicated that employment agencies of this character were practically unknown in India. In the circumstances, the Government of India decided to take no further action on the draft Convention or Recommendation concerning unemployment

**Middle-class unemployment.**—In recent years unemployment among the educated middle classes has been assuming alarming proportions and has attracted widespread public attention. In January 1928, a Resolution was passed by the Legislative Assembly in the following terms —

"This Assembly recommends to the Governor General in Council that he may be pleased to appoint a Committee with a non-official majority to investigate into the problem of unemployment in general, and among the educated classes in particular, and devise suitable remedies whether by a system of industrial and technical education, or by a revision of the existing system of education, or by offering encouragement to the starting of new industries, or by opening new avenues of employment or by the establishment of employment bureaux, or by all these or any other means, and that the said Committee do make a report on the latter problem as early as possible

Similar Resolutions were also passed in some of the local Legislative Councils. The Government of India did not consider that the appointment of a Central Committee would serve any useful purpose, but in a circular letter drew the attention of the local Governments to the gravity of the problem of middle-class unemployment in India. As a result of the Resolutions passed by the local Councils Committees were appointed by some of the local Governments. The reports of most of these Committees refer almost exclusively to middle class unemployment, but the Punjab and the Bengal Committees also dealt with general unemployment. The Punjab Committee came to the conclusion that there was no unemployment worthy of mention among the uneducated classes, whilst the Bengal Committee observed as follows —

The labourer, if we may use the term, has not yet been divorced completely from the land and he frequently possesses or has an interest in a small plot of land in his native place on the cultivation of which he can fall back in times of depression. Added to this is the fact that industrial labour is still comparatively scarce in Bengal and in fact had to be imported from other provinces. The effect therefore of trade depressions on the industrial labourer in Bengal is so far very small.

**Jute and Cotton Mill Industries.**—In the jute mill industry in Bengal a large number of mills have, during the last two or three years shifted over from the multiple to the single shift system. It is estimated that on the single shift about 25 to 33 per cent less labour force is required than on the multiple shift, but in spite of the changes no trouble has been reported with regard to unemployment. In the Bombay cotton mill industry, out of about 140,000 workers employed approximately 10,000 have been thrown out of employment on account of the introduction of efficiency methods of work whereby spinners are required to mind two sides of a spinning frame instead of one and where the ordinary two loom weaver is required to tend three looms. The Bombay Strike Enquiry Committee dealt with this aspect of the question in their report and they recommended the creation of an Out-of-Work Donation Fund. This has been dealt with in the summary given with regard to the findings of this Committee in the Section on Conciliation and Arbitration. Owing to depression in trade several cotton mills were being compelled either to close down completely or to work with partial complements. Owing to the Boycott movement however, since October 1930 the cotton industry is again showing signs of considerable improvement and many of the mills which had closed down during the year have again started working with full complements. Not only are the mills working with full complements but many are working a night shift. At the beginning of December 1932 there were 24 mills in Bombay City working night shift and employing an aggregate of 13,430 hands. In Ahmedabad 18 Mills worked double shift with a total additional labour force of 6,708.

## INDUSTRIAL SAFETY AND INSPECTION.

As in other countries the industrial progress of India has been accompanied by an alarming increase in the number of industrial accidents. Statistics for 1931.—The numbers of acci-

dents classified according to fatal, serious and minor in factories in each of the British Provinces in India in the year 1931 are shown in the following table—

Province	Fatal	Serious	Minor	Total
Madras	14	400	1 594	1,948
Bombay	36	1 282	4 001	5 108
Bengal	36	972	2 805	3 813
United Provinces	11	280	1 283	1 688
Punjab	12	10	1 091	1,142
Burma	19	241	1 468	1 728
Bihar and Orissa	13	34	1 020	2 007
Central Provinces and Berar	22	48	240	308
Assam	3	58	336	403
North West Frontier Province			1	1
Baluchistan			36	36
Ajmer Merwara	1	6	717	724
Delhi	1	7	84	92
Bangalore and Coorg			224	224
<b>Total</b>	<b>174</b>	<b>3 090</b>	<b>15,940</b>	<b>19 807</b>
<b>Total for the year 1930</b>	<b>240</b>	<b>4 115</b>	<b>17,429</b>	<b>21 784</b>

The explanation generally offered for the increase is that the Workmen's Compensation Act is operating as an inducement both for work people and employers to report accidents more frequently than in the past. But the increase in the number of serious accidents suggests that the problem is a serious one and that an organised "safety first" campaign is very desirable in India. Some progress along these lines has been made in Bombay in the mills and on the railways.

**Factory Inspection.**—The administration of the Indian Factories Act is entrusted to Factory Inspectors in each province. Where breaches of the Act are discovered the managers of factories are prosecuted and in most cases such prosecutions result in convictions. All provinces except Assam have Factories Departments. In the Bombay Presidency the full time factory staff consists of the Chief Inspector of Factories, three Inspectors, three Assistant Inspectors and one Woman Inspector. The Chief Inspector, two Inspectors and two

Assistant Inspectors have their headquarters in Bombay City. An Inspector and an Assistant are stationed in Ahmedabad. The Woman Inspector has her headquarters in Bombay but has jurisdiction over the whole Presidency. She deals with problems mainly affecting women. The Bombay Presidency is the only province in India which has a Lady Inspector of Factories. Full time Certifying Surgeons are stationed in Bombay and Ahmedabad. They have been appointed as Divisional Inspectors with powers under the Health and Sanitary sections of the Factories Act. They have also been granted powers under the provisions of the Bombay Maternity Benefit Act. The Director and Assistant Directors of Public Health have also been appointed as Divisional Inspectors under the Health and Sanitary sections of the Act. Their reports are sent to the Chief Inspector who passes orders on the same. Local Magistrates in the districts have ex-officio powers under the Employment sections of the Act.

**Reporting of accidents.**—Section 24 of the Indian Factories Act requires the manager to report all accidents which cause death or bodily injury whereby the person injured is prevented from returning to his work in the factory during the 48 hours next after the occurrence of the accident. All classes of accidents, namely fatal, serious and accidents which prevent a person returning to work for 21 days or more, and minor, are to be reported to the Inspector of Factories and to the District Magistrate and in cases of any accident resulting in death to the officer in charge of the Police Station. It is the duty of the Inspector of Factories to make an investigation as soon as possible into the cause of and the responsibility for a fatal or serious accident, and to take steps for the prosecution of the person concerned if it is found that the death or serious injury resulted from any infringement of the provisions of the Act or of the rules framed under the Act. The Act also requires notice to be given of an accident which is due to any cause that has been notified in this behalf by a Local Government, even though no injury may have resulted therefrom to any person. So far notifications have been issued under this section only in Bombay, Bengal and Burma.

**Accident Prevention.**—The chief influences in the prevention of accidents are (a) the powers of Inspectors under the Factories Act to compel managers to erect adequate fencing and to take precautions against accidents (b) the voluntary interest of managers in safety measures and safety precautions and (c) the interest of insurance companies as a result of the operation of the Workmen's Compensation Act. In many provinces the existing rules made under the Factories Act cover "Safety-First" measures such as compelling certain classes of workers to wear tightly fitting clothes, to prohibit children from entering into certain parts of factories etc but no serious attempt has been made in the shape of a "Safety-First" campaign except in the case of a few solitary instances. In some provinces the first three resolutions adopted by the eleventh session of the International Labour Conference have been communicated to all industrial concerns. In the Bombay Presidency the Millowners Mutual Insurance Association have recognised the value of safety posters as an aid in the reduction of accidents and have undertaken the preparation of some posters for the textile industry. The posters illustrate the danger of carding machines at the front plate either during or after the shifting process, dangers at the underside of the looms in danger of wearing unsuitable clothing and the danger from careless sweeping under ring frames.

The railways are of course pioneers in the introduction and the continuance of active propaganda in "Safety-First" work in all departments. These activities cover railway workshops (which come under the Indian Factories Act) as well. Progress in safety propaganda has been commented on with satisfaction in all the Provincial Reports on the administration of the Indian Factories Act during the year 1931. The Government of Madras took action to minimise the risk of accidents

caused by falling weights and flying splinters in workshops, and at the Perambur works and the Golden Rock factory safety committees have been established for the purpose of investigating the cause of each accident and suggesting preventive measures, safety posters have been in use for a couple of years in the Carding Departments of the Bombay Cotton Mills and a reduction of 50 per cent in serious accidents from carding machines was reported from Ahmedabad. In furtherance of the safety first movement in Bengal warning hooters or sirens have been installed in the textile factories so as to warn employers before the power plant and machinery is set in motion. An agreement in regard to standard guards and safety devices for jute machinery has been signed by the Indian Jute Mills Association in regard to new machinery to be installed after July 1932. Posters supplied by the Indian Red Cross Society illustrating the suitable type of dress to be worn by operatives while working on transmission machinery were distributed to factories in the different provinces and safety propaganda of various kinds is receiving increasing attention from the large factory owners and the inspecting staff. Perhaps the best known instance where first class safety first work is being carried on in India is that done by the Tata Iron and Steel Company at Jamshedpur. The Company has since 1920 subscribed to the British Industrial Safety First Association and has installed notice boards all over the plant exhibiting the posters supplied by that Association. The literature received from the Association is periodically broadcast throughout the world.

**First-Aid and Medical Relief.**—Some of the Local Governments have framed rules requiring the provision, under the charge of responsible persons and in readily accessible positions, of first-aid appliances containing an adequate number of sterilised dressings and some sterilised cotton in all factories employing 500 and more operatives. Most of the factories are situated within easy reach of Government hospitals or hospitals maintained by Local Authorities but many of the larger and enlightened employers are already maintaining their own medical staff and equipment which are easily available in cases of accidents. In the Tata Iron and Steel Works at Jamshedpur boxes with first aid supplies are maintained in each department and two first-aid hospitals in different parts of the plant are staffed with doctors and compounders in readiness to render first-aid to injured persons.

**Mines.**—The Indian Mines Act of 1923 empowers the Governor-General in Council to frame regulations for the safety of persons employed in mines (Section 23 clauses (i) to (v)). Local Governments are also empowered to frame rules under the Act to ensure the proper fencing of a mine for the protection of the public. In addition, the Chief Inspector of Mines may call upon the owner agent or manager of a mine to frame bye-laws which are not inconsistent with the provisions of the Act, regulations or rules to prevent accidents and to provide for the safety, convenience and discipline of the persons employed in the mine (Section 32). The bye-laws, when approved

by the Local Government, have effect as enacted under the Act. Further Section 19 of the Act gives special powers to the Inspector of Mines to take action when any danger is apprehended which is not expressly provided for by the Act, regulations, rules and the bye laws. The Governor General in Council has framed two sets of regulations, namely, the Indian Coal Mines Regulations 1926 which apply only to coal mines and the Indian Metalliferous Mines Regulations 1926 which apply to all other mines. These regulations provide for the proper maintenance of shafts and outside roads and working places, haulage arrangements, fending and gates for the restrictions which have to be observed in raising or lowering persons or materials for the precautions to be taken in the use of explosives and for adequate ventilation and lighting.

During the year 1931 at Mines regulated by the Indian Mines Act 1923 there were 189 fatal accidents which is 28 less than in 1930 and 23 less than the average number in the preceding five years. In addition to the fatal accidents there were 591 serious accidents involving injuries to 613 persons as compared with 745 serious accidents involving injuries to 769 persons in the previous year. No record is maintained of minor accidents. 237 persons were killed and 642 persons were seriously injured. The latter figure includes 28 persons injured in fatal accidents. The number of persons killed is 30 less than in 1930. 183 of the persons killed were men and 44 were women. In one case thirteen lives in two cases five lives in one case four lives in one case three lives and in thirteen cases two lives were lost. The causes of the fatal accidents have been classified as follows:

	Number of fatal accidents	Percentage of total number of fatal accidents
Misadventure	137	79.49
Fault of deceased	28	14.82
Fault of fellow workmen	6	3.17
Fault of subordinate officials	10	5.29
Fault of Management	6	3.17
Faulty Material	2	1.06
Total	189	100.00

Deaths occurring in each class of mines were as follows:—185 in coal mines 3 in mica mines, 5 in silver lead mines 20 in tin and wolfram mines 1 in limestone mines 4 in stone mines 3 in a copper mine 2 in salt mines and one each in a chromite mine and in a barytes mine. Sixty-five persons lost their lives by falls of roof 81 by falls of side 8 in shafts, 22 by explosives 2 by eruption of water 32 by haulage 14 by other accidents underground and 23 on the surface.

**Railways**—The Railway Department conducts an intensive Safety First propaganda every year which embraces the following among other activities—

- (1) Safety posters and safeguards are put up on prominent points both in English and in the vernacular. Some of these are, on the Bombay, Baroda and Central India Railway, are prepared from actual photographs of safe and unsafe methods of working in selected branches of manufacture and maintenance work in the railway workshops.
- (2) An illustrated booklet was compiled by the Great Indian Peninsula Railway during the year 1930-31 which has been translated into a number of vernacular languages and distributed throughout the line on certain railways.
- (3) Photographs and special articles are published in the Railway magazines for the instruction of the staff.
- (4) Inspecting subordinates are instructed to take the opportunity while visiting stations of addressing the staff on Safety First.
- (5) Coloured pictures showing the right and wrong way of doing a job are posted at various places for the benefit of the illiterate staff.
- (6) A Safety First film was prepared by the Central Publicity Bureau during the year 1927-28 and copies distributed to railways. The film is played weekly by the travelling cinemas of the railways.
- (7) A Safety First pamphlet has been prepared by the Central Publicity Bureau and is being issued to all railway administrations.

## WORKMEN'S COMPENSATION

The Workmen's Compensation Act of 1923 came into force on July 1st 1924. The Act as passed by the Legislature covers ten classes of workmen. Some of these, such as members of fire brigades, telegraph and telephone linemen, sewage workers and tramway men are small and as the definition of seamen is limited to those employed on certain inland vessels only a very small proportion of Indian seamen come under the Act. Compensation for seamen, however, has been secured by agreement between the Government of India and their foreign steamship companies, under which the latter agree to the insertion in the ships' articles of a clause whereby the companies agree to pay compensation to injured Indian seamen on the same basis as if they were covered by the Act and all questions as to compensation are decided by Commissioners of Workmen's Compensation in India. An Indian seaman employed on a British ship legally comes under the English Act and the insertion of the clause referred to above does away with the practical difficulties which would arise if Indian seamen had to claim compensation in the English or other foreign courts. The five important classes covered are workers in factories, mines, docks and on railways, practically all of whom are included and those engaged in certain types of building work notably the construction of industrial and commercial buildings and any other buildings which run to more than one storey. The most important classes excluded altogether are agricultural workers and domestic servants. Non manual labourers getting more than Rs 300 a month are excluded, except on the railways. Power is taken to include other hazardous occupations by notification from time to time. All occupations involving blasting operations were thus declared by the Governor-General in Council as hazardous occupations. Compensation is to be given as in the English Act, for personal injury by accident arising out of and in the course of employment. It is also to be given for diseases in certain cases. The provisions for diseases have been so framed that if a certain class of workmen contracts a scheduled disease it will usually be extremely difficult for the employer to defeat a claim for compensation. On the other hand, other workmen will find it equally difficult to get compensation for disease, as they will have to prove that the disease arises solely and directly from employment. The diseases scheduled at present are anthrax, lead poisoning and phosphorous poisoning. Whether compensation can be claimed for diseases other than those scheduled is doubtful, but the list is made capable of extension. Mercury poisoning was thus added to Schedule III by notification, dated 28th September 1926.

In order to bring the Indian law into conformity with the provisions of the Draft Convention concerning Workmen's Compensation for occupational diseases adopted at the Seventh International Labour Conference held at Geneva

in 1926, which has been ratified by India necessary changes were made in sub-section (2) of section 2 and in the list of occupational diseases given in Schedule III of the Act. Certain occupations in connexion with operations for winning natural petroleum or natural gas and in connexion with the loading, unloading and fuelling of a ship in a harbour, roadstead or navigable water were also brought within the purview of the Act by notification issued by the Governor-General in Council in exercise of the powers conferred by sub-section (3) of section 2 of the Act.

The Amending Act of 1929—With a view to revise the Act so as to amend those Sections or parts of Sections which were admittedly defective and to introduce changes which were likely to raise no important controversial questions and which would be generally recognised as improvements the Government of India introduced into the Legislative Assembly on 21st September 1929 a Bill further to amend the Workmen's Compensation Act, 1923. The main features of this Amending Act were (1) that the discriminating restrictions placed on workmen employed in the construction, repair or demolition of a building or bridge, with regard to their ineligibility for compensation except in the case of death or permanent total disablement has been removed; (2) that all payments to dependants of the deceased workmen (except advances to the extent of Rs. 50 for funeral expenses of the deceased workman and to the extent of a hundred rupees on account of compensation to any dependent) and any lump sums payable to minors should be paid through the Commissioner; (3) deposits of trivial amounts i.e. less than Rs 10 have been done away with; (4) provision is made for the protection of lump sums payable to a woman or a person under legal disability by empowering the Commissioner to invest, apply or otherwise deal with them for the benefit of the woman, or of such person during his disability; (5) powers are vested in the Commissioner to recover any amount obtained by any person by fraud, impersonation or other improper means and (6) the benefits of the Act are extended to (a) any person employed for the purpose of loading, unloading, fuelling, constructing, repairing, demolishing, cleaning or painting any ship of which he is not the master or a member of the crew or (b) employed on a railway as defined in Sections 3 (4) and 143 (1) of the Indian Railways Act, 1890 by a person fulfilling a contract with a railway administration or (c) employed as an inspector, mail guard, sorter or van peon in the Railway Mail Service or (d) employed in connexion with operations for winning natural petroleum or natural gas as a rig builder, driller, driller's helper, oil well puller or bailing or cleaning oil wells or putting in and taking out casings or drill pipes in oil wells or (e) employed in any occupation involving blasting operations.

In February 1931 the Act was further extended to cover workmen engaged in the construction etc. of aerial ropeways.

**Proposed changes in the Law on the Recommendations of the Royal Commission.**—The Royal Commission on Indian Labour made a number of recommendations for expanding the scope of the Workmen's Compensation Act 1934 and on effecting improvements in it. The Government of India in the Department of Industries and Labour introduced a Bill in the Legislative Assembly on the 22nd February, 1932 giving effect to the Commission's recommendations. The Bill follows these recommendations closely, some minor additional provisions have been incorporated but few variations have been made from the Commission's proposals. The principal amendments proposed are as follows:—

(a) The addition of widowed daughters and widowed sisters to the list of dependents.

(b) The existing Act applies only to those seamen who are employed on certain registered Sea-going or Home-trade ships of a registered tonnage of not less than 300 tons. It is proposed to reduce the tonnage limit in their case to 50 tons to remove the tonnage limit in the case of inland steam vessels and to extend the scope of the Act to all inland vessels whether propelled by steam or other mechanical power or by electricity.

(c) The extension of the scope of the Act— which at present covers persons in branches of industry which are both organised and hazardous— to cover as completely as possible the workers in organised industry whether their occupations are hazardous or not and a gradual expansion to workers in less organised industries beginning with those which are subject to much risk. New classes of workers to be included cover workmen employed in the making of excavations in the operation of ferry boats carrying more than ten persons on machines, carrying rubber and tea plantations, employing fifty or more workmen in plants for the generation, supply and transformation of electrical energy and in lighthouses as defined in section 2 of the Indian Light House Act 1927. Several of the existing categories are also proposed to be enlarged. It is further proposed to extend the scope of the Act to all workmen employed in any capacity specified in Schedule II of the Act who are in receipt of monthly wages not exceeding Rs. 800. The scope of the present Act is restricted to those who are employed either by way of manual labour or on monthly wages not exceeding Rs. 300. As there appear to be no manual labourers in receipt of over Rs. 800 a month, it is proposed to delete the reference to manual labour from section 2 (3) (a) (i) of the Act.

(d) The reduction of the waiting period from ten days to seven.

(e) The considerable enhancement of compensation payable for death and permanent disablement in the case of the more poorly paid workmen (i.e. those getting less than Rs. 17 8-0) and those in receipt of high wages

(i.e. those getting more than Rs. 80 a month), and a substantial enhancement in the compensation for temporary disablement for most workmen. The enhanced scales are indicated in Schedule IV of clause 25 of the Bill. In place of the existing fourteen wage classes seventeen have been substituted. Except in the last two classes compensation is based on the highest wage of the class and not as at present, the mean wage for the last two classes compensation is based on wages of Rs. 12½ and Rs. 150 respectively. In determining the amount of compensation payable the existing basis of calculation of compensation for death at thirty months' wages and for permanent total disablement at 42 months' wages in the case of adults and at 34 months' wages in the case of minors has been retained. The minimum compensation has been fixed in the case of adults at death at Rs. 600 and for permanent total disablement at Rs. 500 and Rs. 450 and Rs. 300 respectively. In cases of temporary disablement, in addition to paying the maximum half monthly payment from Rs. 15 to Rs. 30 the rate of compensation has been increased in the case of adults whose monthly wages do not exceed Rs. 80 to two-thirds of the monthly wages and in the case of minors to full wages.

(f) The insertion into the Act of provisions enabling the interests of dependents in cases of fatal accidents to be better safeguarded by ensuring (i) that in as many cases as possible fatal accidents are brought to the notice of Commissioners,

(ii) That where the employer admits liability compensation is deposited promptly and (iii) that where the employer disclaims liability and there are good grounds for believing compensation to be payable the dependents get the information necessary to enable them to judge if they should make a claim or not.

(g) The prevention of funeral expenses being deducted from the compensation before it is deducted and to provide instead that, on the deposit of the compensation the Commissioner should deduct the actual cost of the workman's funeral expenses up to Rs. 25 and pay them to the person who has insured them.

(h) The addition of four new diseases in Schedule III of the Act arising from poisoning, guni processes involving the handling of mercury or its sesquioxide and hexamet and its homologues and chrome ulceration and compressed air illness and their sequelae.

Provisions have also been made in the Bill for more convenient distribution of compensation for the grant of powers to Commissioners to call on employees to make up inadequate deposits to the proper amounts for dependents to approach the Commissioner in the first instance instead of the employer for the imposition of fines for failure to submit returns for the appointment of more than one Commissioner in specified areas, etc. The Bill was circulated for opinion to Local Governments in March 1932 and was referred to a Select Committee of the Legislative Assembly on the 23rd Sept. 1932. The Select Committee submitted its report in February 1933.

**Statistics.**—The statistics regarding cases disposed of under the Act have been collected and published since 1st July 1924 on which date the Act came into force. These statistics relate to the more important classes of workers i.e., workers in factories, mines and docks and on railways and tramways. The total amount of compensation paid to these classes of workers was about 6½ lakhs of rupees in 1925, 5½ lakhs in 1926 and 11 lakhs each in 1927 and 1928 and 12½ lakhs in 1929 and 1930. The following table shows the number of cases classified by nature of injuries and the amounts of compensation paid in each year since 1924 —

Year	Number of Cases			Amount of Compensation paid for		
	Fatal	Non Fatal	Total	Fatal Cases	Non Fatal Cases	All Cases
1924 *—				Rs	Rs	Rs
Adults	249	3,808	4,147	82,085	66,248	1,48,333
Minors	2	19	21	375	1,616	1,991
1925—						
Adults	583	10,751	11,334	3,45,995	2,95,535	6,41,530
Minors	7	30	37	200	2,391	2,591
1926—						
Adults	611	13,387	14,048	4,25,935	3,94,885	8,20,320
Minors	3	45	48	460	695	1,155
1927—						
Adults	77	14,307	15,174	5,81,400	5,27,984	11,09,384
Minors	6	36	42	840	1,030	1,870
1928—						
Adults	819	15,698	16,717	5,21,10	5,69,741	10,91,261
Minors	9	42	61	2,494	1,985	4,479
1929—						
Adults	866	17,942	18,829	5,67,190	6,70,574	12,57,763
Minors	2	34	36	200	2,201	2,401
1930—						
Adults	867	22,656	23,523	6,60,302	7,85,740	12,45,052
Minors	4	47	61	1,100	612	1,712

\* The figures for 1924 relate to only the six months from 1st July to 31st December

The following tables set out the proportion of contested cases out of the total number of applications received by the Commissioners in each year —

Year	No of Applications disposed of	Number of contested Cases	Percentage of contested cases to total disposed of
1924	92	14	15.2
1925	539	100	18.6
1926	875	108	23.7
1927	1,223	281	22.9
1928	1,706	309	23.7
1929	1,485	278	20.7
1930	1,438	301	21.15

The details of agreements (i) disposed of (ii) registered as filed and (iii) rejected on account of inadequacy are given below for each year —

Year	Number of Agreements			
	Disposed of	Registered as filed	Registered after modification	Not registered on account of inadequacy etc
1924	41	33	1	7
1925	390	390	3	6
1926	591	658	5	3
1927	701	722	12	7
1928	827	855	26	8
1929	1,046	1,024	14	8
1930	1,007	950	29	28

**Effect on Industry**—A compulsory system of workmen's compensation enhances the cost of production but not to any appreciable extent. In the case of coal mines, the increase in cost has been estimated to be not more than about four per cent of cost (para 39 of the Report of the Indian Coal Committee, 1925). However, the owners of many of the small coal mines have been compelled to close down their mines due mainly to the severe depression with which the industry has been faced. In the Punjab the proprietors of the coal mines in the Jhelum District are reported to be not satisfied with the privileges enjoyed by the miners under the Act as some of them

have had to pay as compensation on a single accident more than they could earn during a month. An unexpected increase in the number of serious and fatal accidents may undoubtedly make a big hole in the profits of a concern but the remedy for this lies in accident insurance. Facilities for accident insurance are now being provided by a number of leading insurance companies in the country and the most important of these are the Claims Bureaux in Calcutta, and Madras. In these provinces and in Bombay insurance is widely resorted to by the employers (especially in the Textile Industry) but in the other Provinces accident insurance does not appear to have made much progress.

## INDUSTRIAL HOUSING

One of the most vital problems facing industrial employers in India to-day is that connected with the housing of the labour which they employ. The importance and the urgency of providing decent housing cannot be sufficiently emphasized.

The conditions of industrial housing in India are in many cases appalling and the majority of buildings tenements or huts in which industrial labourers are housed are insanitary and more or less uninhabitable from Western points of view. Provincial Governments, Municipalities Improvement Trusts and the larger employers have done a great deal to mitigate the evils resulting from an insufficiency of decent sanitary housing for labour but a considerable amount still remains to be done before this question can be considered to have been satisfactorily solved.

Several commissions and committees of inquiry appointed by the Government of India and the Provincial Governments in connection with various subjects have dealt with the question of industrial housing. The Industrial Commission in 1918 urged that, in addition to the scheme followed by the Improvement Trust in Bombay other measures should be adopted such as the refusal of permission with a few exceptions to fresh industrial concerns to be established the setting up of a special area for industrial development, the removal of the existing railway workshops from the city, supply of housing accommodation to the employees by railways Government departments and public bodies improved communications with a view to creating industrial suburbs, and a definite programme of construction to be taken up by local authorities. The findings of other commissions and committees with regard to this question follow similar lines.

**Labour Commission's Recommendations**—The Royal Commission on Indian Labour have made several recommendations in connection with Industrial Housing. These recommendations fall under various categories: (1) Legislative Action by the Central Government (2) Administrative Action by the Central Government (3) Legislative Action by Provincial Governments (4) Administrative Action by Provincial Governments (5) Administrative

Action by public bodies such as the Municipalities Improvement Trusts etc. and (6) Action by Employers and Workers organisations. The recommendations under the first head include a suggestion to amend the Land Acquisition Act in such a way as to enable owners of industrial concerns to acquire land for the erection of workers dwellings. The Government of India have introduced a Bill in the Legislative Assembly to amend the Land Acquisition Act in the manner suggested and details of this Bill have been given above in the chapter on The Royal Commission on Indian Labour. The Commission's recommendations under the second head mostly concern Railways and although the Railway Board agrees on the vital urgency of providing greater facilities for adequate housing it has come to the conclusion that no material advance can be made in this direction at present owing to financial stringency.

The Commission's recommendations with regard to legislative action by Provinces are of a very ambitious character. They include Town Planning Act for the Bombay and the Bengal Presidencies providing for the acquisition and lay out of suitable areas for working class housing the opening up and reconstruction of congested and insanitary areas the Zoning of industrial and urban areas and Government grants and loans in approved schemes. For administrative action by Local Governments, the Commission recommend that they should make surveys of urban and industrial areas to ascertain their needs in regard to housing, and that they should then arrange for Conferences with all interested parties in order that decisions may be taken as to practicable schemes and the methods wherein their cost should be shared. Where suitable Government land is available Government should be prepared to sell or lease to those who agree to build houses within at specified period and Government should announce their willingness to subsidise in this or other ways employees housing schemes approved by them. The Commission further recommend that Government should insist that all local authorities should frame bye-laws laying down minimum standards in regard to floor and cubic space ventilation and lighting and that the Governments themselves should draw up regulations for water supplies drainage schemes and standards for latrines. For action



by Public Bodies, the Commission recommend that the provision of working-class housing should be a statutory obligation on every Improvement Trust and that it should be possible for Improvement Trusts to provide land roads sewers and sanitary conveniences for new areas but that street lighting and water mains should be a charge on Municipalities. Improvement Trusts should be placed in a position to recoup themselves from the enhancement of land values resulting from their activities. It has also been suggested that co-operative building societies and similar activities should be encouraged. In view however of the present acute financial stringency prevailing in all Provinces, except in the Madras Presidency, it is very doubtful whether most of the Provincial Governments will be in a position to do much in the matter of Industrial Housing Action already taken.

**Bombay Presidency**—The first attempt to improve housing conditions in Bombay City was made after the plague of 1896 when the heavy mortality and the great exodus that followed paralysed the trade and industry of Bombay. The Bombay Improvement Trust was established in 1898 "for the work of making new streets opening out crowded localities, reclaiming lands from the sea to provide room for the expansion of the city and constructing sanitary dwellings for the poor and the police. Owing to its limited powers and the various difficulties which it encountered the Trust had to content itself for the first few years of its existence with "slum patching," the development of a few building sites the construction of a few chawls and the development of main roads. In more recent years, however, the Trust has been able to do considerable good work in the direction of industrial housing and has built over 1,300 tenements for housing its own labour and 99 chawls containing 8,896 tenements in all for housing labour in general. The Bombay Port Trust which engages on an average about 8,500 manual workers in all its departments has provided accommodation for a little over 3,000 of its workers. The Bombay Municipality has provided a large number of chawls for its employees as will be evidenced by the fact that nearly 75 per cent of the seven and a half thousand scavengers employed are provided with quarters. Varying proportions of the numbers of employees in the other departments of the Municipality are also provided with adequate housing. According to the information collected by the Bombay Labour Office in 1925, 28 out of the 76 textile mills in Bombay City which furnished information for the enquiry had provided housing for their operatives. 7 out of these mills provided residential accommodation only for employees in the Watch and Ward Department and the rooms provided were given free of rent. In the 22 mills which provide partial housing for all classes of operatives, the number of workers who lived in the tenements provided amounted to 12,149 out of 54,720 employed. The G. I. P. Railway owns 20 chawls containing 841 one-room tenements and the B. B. & C. I. Railway owns more than 300 one-room tenements for housing their employees.

No action was taken by the Local Government in Bombay City for housing general

industrial labour till after the end of the war. A broad and comprehensive policy was drawn up just after the end of the war by the Government of Bombay under the personal inspiration of Lord Lloyd, then Governor of Bombay for dealing with the problem. A Development Directorate was formed in 1920 to co-ordinate the various housing activities of Government, the Municipality, the Improvement Trust and the larger labour employing organisations. The original intention of the Directorate was to construct 625 chawls located in 8 industrial centres and to comprise of 60,000 tenements for working classes, within a period of 9 years from 1921 to 1929. The original estimated cost was 5½ crores of rupees and a "town duty" of a rupee per bale of cotton on all cotton entering Bombay was imposed under the City of Bombay Municipal and Improvement Act of 1920. The scheme was launched at a time when the industrial prosperity of the country was at its zenith and labour conditions in the City were abnormal. By the end of 1927, 207 chawls with 15,524 tenements were constructed but only 183 chawls with 8,234 rooms were occupied. These chawls did not attract industrial labour in Bombay to live in them, the reasons attributed to the failure being the distance of the chawls from the mills, the absence of travelling facilities and other amenities of city life. The average economic rent per tenement worked out at Rs. 16 per month but the actual rents charged were fixed, on an average at barely 50 per cent of the economic rent and accommodation can now be had in the chawls at Worli at Rs. 5 per room on all floors, except for corner rooms for which an extra rupee is charged. The rents in the Naigaum and Sewri chawls are Rs. 7 per room on all floors and for those in the chawls at Deltale Road Rs. 8 per room per month on all floors. One rupee extra is charged for rooms. The rents charged prior to 1st April 1929 were however, higher for all centres. Frequent strikes in the cotton textile mills and general industrial unrest in Bombay City have been largely responsible for the non-occupation of the rooms in the chawls of the Development Department during the last two years and the figure for the number of tenements occupied on the 31st March 1932 was only 8,880 out of 16,524 rooms available.

**Ahmedabad City**—Probably in no other industrial centre in India is the condition of the housing of the working classes so bad as it is in Ahmedabad. The Textile Labour Union at Ahmedabad published a pamphlet entitled "A Plan for Municipal Housing for the Working Classes" in the City some 18 months or a couple of years ago for submission to the Ahmedabad Municipality. In this pamphlet the Union deals with 23,706 tenements observed and studied by it. The Union reports that there is absolutely no provision of water in the case of 5,699 tenements, 3,117 tenements have a supply of some sort from wells. Even those which are supposed to possess the advantage of Municipal water have a hopelessly inadequate arrangement in this respect—a tap or two in a compound for a group of 200 or more families. Bathing and washing accommodation has not been thought of except in one or two chawls erected by mills

5,360 tenements have no latrine accommodation. In most of the remaining tenements the Union reports that the arrangements are miserable in quality and grossly insufficient in quantity and that urinals are conspicuous by their absence. Only a few tenements are provided with any sort of drainage. No other drainage arrangement exists.

The evils of bad housing in Ahmedabad were considerably aggravated as a result of the flood of July 1927 in Gujarat which destroyed over seven thousand houses in the City of Ahmedabad. The bulk of these houses belonged to the working classes. The Union in the pamphlet referred to reports that the situation which had arisen in consequence of the flood was grave beyond words. Of the thousands who had been unhoused many came to share with their relatives and friends the accommodation that was already heavily overcrowded. Hundreds were altogether without shelter. The relief operations that were then carried out included the construction of huts intended to provide temporary accommodation to a number of those who could make no arrangement of their own. The Relief Committee set up by the leading citizens of Ahmedabad for reconstruction work recommended that the Municipality should take as early steps as possible to construct 5,000 sanitary tenements by raising a loan for the purpose.

In the opinion of the Labour Union the solution of the question of housing constitutes one of the obligatory duties of the Municipality and a growing appreciation of this aspect of the housing question on the part of the authorities has led to the incorporation in the City Municipalities Act (1925) under section 71 of a provision permitting City Municipalities to undertake provision of sanitary dwellings for the poorer classes. Owing mainly to the efforts of Mr. J. N. Nanda, Secretary of the Ahmedabad Labour Union the Ahmedabad Municipality has recently decided to construct model dwellings for the working classes.

A Census taken by the Bombay Labour office in the early part of 1931 showed that of 60 mills working in Ahmedabad, 54 provided housing accommodation for about 18 per cent. of their employees, the total number of tenements being 3,708 of which 2,657 are one roomed mostly 144 square yards in area with a built space of 1,592 cubic feet the average rent of which was Rs 3-3 per month.

**Bengal Presidency**—Housing is generally provided in Bengal by employers but the extent and quality of the housing depend on the cheapness and availability of land. In the more congested areas in Calcutta Howrah and the nearer neighbourhood housing facilities are not provided on so big or so good a scale as in other areas. Most jute mills provide for their workers rooms constructed in the neighbourhood of the mills at rents varying from annas 8 to Re 1 per room per month. The sizes of the rooms vary from 8'x8 to 10'x10' and in some cases to 12'x10'. In nearly all cases the rooms are constructed back to back and in most cases floors and tiled roofs have been provided with

narrow verandahs generally 4 wide used for cooking purposes. Very often the rooms are dark and in none of them can sun light penetrate through. Ventilation is unsatisfactory owing to the method of construction and the only openings in the rooms are the doors. If windows are provided they are kept shut. No chimneys or openings are provided for the escape of smoke in the majority of the houses. Recent enquiries made into the condition of housing in Bengal show that drainage water supply and conservancy arrangements in *basis* are abominable. Government and other public agencies do not provide housing, as in Bombay for industrial purposes but some Government and public concerns do provide quarters for their own employees.

**Madras Presidency**—As a result of the extension of the Labour Department of the Government of Madras and the Co-operative Building Societies and a number of local authorities some houses have been built for poor workmen in Madras City. Out of 1,530 registered factories 211 factories are reported to have provided housing for a small number of their employees. Almost all plantation estates in the Nilgiris, Malabar and Coimbatore provide lines for the cool labour employed.

**United Provinces**—Out of 380 regulated factories 88 make some provision for the housing of workmen and their families. Altogether about 5,400 single room and 1,045 double room tenements are provided by the employers. The McRobertson (Allamganj) and the Juh settlements of the British India Corporation at Cawnpore are about the only important examples of housing provided by employers for their workmen in that city. A scheme has however been launched by some of the owners of factories in Cawnpore for providing housing for some twenty thousand workmen and their families but it is still under discussion. Except as employers the Government of the United Provinces has done nothing in connection with industrial housing. The Improvement Trust of Cawnpore has put up some temporary housing and the Improvement Trust of Lucknow has put up a model barrack in the area set apart as an industrial area. In the *basis* or *katas* where housing is provided by private landlords the type of tenement available is usually a small unit but with a room at the back and a room or a verandah in front. The size and height vary. The usual size is 10'x8'. The normal height is 6 to 8'. The only outlet for ventilation is the small main door. Even such tenements are reported to be shared by 2, 3 or even 4 families and as many as 10 persons may be found as inmates.

**Central Provinces**—Housing is provided for about 7,500 workers by some of the larger factories and mills in the Central Provinces. Nineteen per cent. of textile labour and 7.5 per cent. of the labour employed in minor industries is housed. The Pulgaon Cotton Mill maintains a settlement covering an area of 16 acres on which the millhands are allowed to build their own houses on payment of a nominal ground rent of annas 4 per annum per 100 sq ft. Probably the most magnificent scheme of

Industrial housing conceived in India is that launched by the Empress Mills under the agency of Messrs. Tata Sons Limited at Nagpur. These mills have leased a plot of 200 acres at Indora, a suburb of Nagpur, two miles from the mills. The scheme is based on a desire to establish a model village. The idea is to build houses of the bungalow type standing on their own ground in plots measuring 30 x 53 with the limitation that building will not be allowed on more than one-third of the space provided. The houses are let to the workers on the hire-purchase system and it is expected that many of the workers will ultimately own them.

**Bihar and Orissa.**—All the collieries in the Jharia coal field are amply and efficiently equipped with approved types of houses. Their design, construction, ventilation and general amenities are governed by the Jharia Mines Board of Health. Workers recruited from villages within five miles from the mines frequently prefer to live in their own villages and walk backwards and forwards to their work. In five collieries employing about ten thousand workers 4,775 houses are provided, five of the best equipped mines employing 424 workers provide 156 houses and five normally equipped mines employing 3,084 workers provide 1,182 houses. In many cases more than one employee is accommodated in one *dhows* or house. Very frequently a man and his wife and his family all of whom may be recorded as separate labourers in the figures of the mining population occupy one house. Every house must be licensed. Licenses are not given unless the standards are complied with. If labourers are found in occupation of unlicensed premises the management is liable to prosecution. No rent is however charged and subletting is not known.

The Tata Iron and Steel Works at Jamshedpur have built 4,821 residential buildings. Of these, 301 are rented at over Rs. 20 per month. Sixteen are rated as hotels. The accommodation provided at present is insufficient and one of the problems the Company will have to face is the provision of a larger amount of housing.

**Assam.**—Free quarters are provided for all residential employees on tea estates. Such non-resident labour as is employed is casual labour which comes from the adjoining villages and lives in its own houses. In the mines and oil fields free quarters are provided for the

labour force employed. A Committee of Inquiry appointed in 1921-22 recommended that endeavours should be made to house immigrants from different provinces together in hamlets instead of putting workers from all provinces indiscriminately into barracks or lines. The main objection to this recommendation is the want of land as all available land is under tea. The housing conditions in the coal and oil fields are reported as being quite satisfactory. In Assam the tea estates are regularly inspected by District and Sub-Divisional officers. Although the legal powers of interference have been curtailed by the abolition of indentured labour and the repeal of so much of Act VI of 1901 as related to such labour still in practice the inspecting officers do invariably report on the condition of the lines. They call attention to the need of improvement and the management is generally ready to effect such improvements as are considered necessary.

**Other Provinces.**—No special remarks are necessary in connection with the question of industrial housing in other provinces. Generally speaking no industrial slums as such or any big urban inflammation due to the presence of agglomerations of factory or other workers is particularly noticeable and the housing of labour is not to be differentiated from the ordinary poor classes. Except in those cases where Government action has been definitely indicated the governments of the various other provinces in India have done nothing for the improvement of industrial housing.

**Railways.**—The general policy on railways is to provide residential quarters where it is necessary for special reasons to provide accommodation for certain classes close to their work and where conditions are such that private enterprise does not adequately meet the demand for housing the staff. The total expenditure incurred on housing provided by the principal railways since the commencement of operations amounts to Rs. 22.41 crores while the expenditure incurred during the last four years exceeds four and a half crores. The programme for the next two years contemplates a further expenditure of Rs. 1.87 crore. Notwithstanding this expenditure there is, at present, a considerable dearth of quarters on most railways. Endeavours are however, continuously made to construct new houses in accordance with an annually pre-arranged programme as funds permit.

## HEALTH

No serious attempt has so far been made to keep any satisfactory statistics regarding health conditions of industrial workers, e.g., morbidity rates among the workers, their average weight, height, etc., and in the absence of any statistical information it is not possible to generalise about these matters. Health conditions in the important industrial centres in India cannot however be said to be very satisfactory. This is due to many causes

such as poor diet, overcrowded and insanitary dwellings, want of open air and exercise etc. But the main cause of ill health particularly among the workers in Bombay and Bengal, appears to be the prevalence of malaria in the localities in which they live. Major Covel, the Special Officer appointed by the Government of Bombay to enquire into malarial conditions in Bombay City who submitted his report in 1928, says 'It (Malaria) is still present in

certain quarters of the southern portion of the City to a serious extent, but the most intense malaria at the present time exists in the vicinity of the mills, more especially in Worli and Parel sections. In the northernmost portion of Worli section, malaria is also slight, but as soon as the edge of the mill area is reached the incidence of the disease rises abruptly and extends over the greater part of Worli and Parel. The correlation between the intensity of Malaria and the proximity of mills was most striking especially in certain cases where a single isolated mill happened to be present e.g. the Victoria Mill in Chowpaty and the Colaba Land Mill in Colaba. The vast majority of the mills in Bombay are situated in the highly malarious area.

In the mines in the Madras Presidency Malaria prevails in the Cuddapah district and at every change of season there is a prevalence

of widespread fever. Malaria also prevails in the Thummaragudi mines throughout the year and the cold winds during the rainy season from Sandur Hills affect the health of the labourers in the mines of Tanjaval. The berubala prevails among industrial workers in the United Provinces and Bihar and Orissa, and *Kala Azar* is common among workers in certain tracts like Bihar and Orissa.

The following table gives the birth and death rates and the rate of infant mortality per thousand of the population for some of the important industrial centres. The figures however, relate to the whole population in most cases and as such are not likely to give an adequate idea regarding mortality etc., among industrial workers. Besides, in certain cities like Bombay, it is customary for married working class women to leave the city for their confinement and register births in the moorasil.

*A table showing (a) Birth-rate and (b) Death-rate per thousand of population and (c) Infant mortality for 1 000 registered births for certain important industrial centres*

Centre	Period.	Birth rate per 1 000 of population	Death rate per 1 000 of population	Infant mortality per 1,000 registered births
Bombay	1931	23.4	21.8	272.00
Ahmedabad	1929	47.02	43.90	331.65
Bhopal	"	44.03	31.53	223.72
Karachi	"	51.81	30.97	240.53
Nagpur	"	50.63	52.24	290.77
Amroli	"	59.60	49.14	390.91
Akola	"	41.73	35.36	251.27
Cawnpore	"	36.94	52.70	420.34
Lucknow	"	43.98	7.81	459.22
Alahabad	"	46.31	38.44	256.79

The relation between overcrowding and infant mortality is brought out in the following table extracted from the annual report of the Municipal Commissioner for Bombay City —  
*Infant Mortality by the Number of Rooms occupied in 1931*

Number of rooms	Births		Deaths.		Infant mortality per 1 000 births registered	
	Number	Percentage	Number	Percentage	1930	1931
1 Room & under	10,175	37.4	5,382	72.7	602	529
2 Rooms	1,327	4.9	547	7.4	306	412
3 Rooms	660	2.5	249	3.4	270	372
4 or more Rooms	351	1.3	80	1.1	183	225
Hospitals Homes and not recorded	14 061 1	53.0	1 091 52	14.7 0.7	101	74
Total	27,204	100.0	7,401	100.0	296	272

**Working conditions.**—The factory department in Bombay has done much work during the year 1931 in investigating the efficiency of different humidifying and ventilating plants in the weaving and spinning department of mills in Ahmedabad. The Bombay Report for 1931 states that past experience in Ahmedabad (which is subject to extreme climatic conditions) has proved the value both from the humane and the technical side of improving working conditions. There has been an extensive uplift in the older mills and there is hardly a mill that has not made efforts in the direction indicated. There has latterly been a marked tendency to increase the pace of improvements in the spinning departments and one group of mills has installed 12 expensive plants that effectively cool and humidify the atmosphere of the spinning as well as of the weaving departments. A few mills in Bombay City have also installed new cooling and humidifying systems. The Bengal Report refers to the question of dust removal in Jute Mills and Tea factories. Investigations have been made to determine at what stage dust or stuff impregnation could be regarded as definitely injurious, but no progress in the installation of new dust extracting plants has been possible owing to financial reasons. In regard to Cotton ginning factories, the Punjab Report states that ventilation was again far from satisfactory but apart from a drastic alteration in the method of ginning little can be done to improve ventilation sufficiently to dispose of the dust in ginning rooms the cost of such alteration is at present prohibitive. The Central Provinces mention however, slight improvement as the provisions of ridge ventilation and openings in the factory walls just below the eaves has become more general. The provision of ridge ventilation in cotton ginning factories has been a standard practice in the United Provinces in respect of new factories and is reported to have proved satisfactory when combined with a reasonable height of roof. The extended use of electricity is steadily improving the general standard of lighting and is commended on with approval in all Provincial factory reports for the year 1931.

**Extent of Medical Facilities provided.**—The result of the enquiry into Welfare work conducted by the Labour Office in 1928 shows that the provision of facilities for medical attendance and the supply of medicines is fairly general in all the larger labour employing organisations in the Bombay Presidency. The Textile Labour Union in Ahmedabad is the only association of employees which provides medical facilities for its members. There are also Government Municipal or charitable hospitals and dispensaries which are open to the public and which are used by the labouring classes. In the United Provinces, many of the larger employers maintain dispensaries but no hospitals. The Dufferin Fund a private organisation aided by grants from Government and local bodies, maintains female hospitals at the more important towns. The Lady Chelmsford Maternity and Child Welfare League maintains a number of centres for child welfare and the treatment of maternity cases. Many of the employers in the Central Provinces and Bihar

have provided well-equipped dispensaries and medical facilities are within easy reach of the workers in almost all the factories and every important mining area in the Province. Some of the larger concerns in Bihar and Orissa and in the Punjab also provide medical facilities for their employees. In Madras only a few large factories provide dispensaries. Medical facilities in the plantations are fairly good. All the jute mills in the neighbourhood of Calcutta provide dispensaries but most of the doctors in charge are not registered medical graduates. In all the tea gardens in Assam and in Bengal medical attendance and medicine are provided for all classes of employees. The medical arrangements in a large number of estates are supervised by European medical officers. Well-equipped hospitals are also provided for the labour force in the mines and oil fields in Assam. Part-time medical attendance and medicines are provided by the employers in the Assam Mines Board Area. Medical facilities are also provided in the mines in Madras. In the Jharia Mining Settlement eight hospitals are maintained by employers, the number of beds varying from 6 to 12 in each ward.

All the Provincial Factory Reports for the year 1931 record a year of normal health amongst factory workers. There were no severe epidemics. A few minor outbreaks of cholera and smallpox occurred in the Central Provinces and in three jute mills and in a cotton mill in Bengal and sporadic epidemics of malaria in other places. Continued improvement in general sanitary conditions in the larger factories is reported in all provinces. In Bombay concentration on several factories of the bazaar type has led to considerable improvements and a rise in the standard of neighbouring smaller concerns not yet amenable to this Act. The lack of municipal facilities for the disposal of trade waste in Ahmedabad is stated to be a cause of insanitary factory surroundings in that area. The sanitary arrangements in seasonal factories and in the smaller perennial factories and those in outlying districts are not it is stated, as satisfactory as the inspection departments would like them to be.

#### Maternity Benefits

In September 1924 Mr N M Joshi made the first attempt in the Legislative Assembly to introduce a Bill to make provision for the payment of maternity benefits in certain industries. Under this Bill the Local Government were to be asked to establish a Maternity Benefit Fund and to make payments out of this Fund. The Bill, after circulation, was thrown out by the Assembly in August 1925.

The first Province in India to pass a Maternity Benefit Act was Bombay. The Act came into force on 1st July 1929. According to this Act the payment of maternity benefits is an obligation which is imposed directly on the employer. The third annual report on the administration of this Act shows there were 10,08 claims paid for 11,00 women employed and the total amount of maternity benefit paid under the Act was Rs 1,28,542. The Bombay Municipality has started since February 1928, a maternity benefit scheme by which

benefit is given to halalkhore and scavenging women in the form of leave with full pay not exceeding 42 consecutive days including the date of confinement, as certified by the Executive Health Officer if the birth takes place in Bombay and by a Police Patel or by hospital authorities if it takes place out of Bombay.

An Act was passed by the Central Provinces Council in 1930 on the same lines as that in Bombay.

In Assam, voluntary maternity benefit schemes have been adopted by almost every tea estate of repute. While pregnant women remain at work, they are put on light work on full rates of pay. During the period of advanced pregnancy and after childbirth leave on half pay is usually granted and in some cases full pay is allowed and a bonus at childbirth is often granted in addition. The bonus is in some cases conditional on the child being healthy. The Assam Railways and Trading Company the next largest employers of labour in Assam grants six months' leave on half pay provided the women have been examined by the medical officers and attend hospital once a week. The Assam Oil Company grants leave on half pay for three months. On some estates in Orissa before District female coolies are fed free for a month before and a month after confinement. On other estates maternity benefit ranging from Rs 8 to Rs 5 is paid and in some other estates free feeding of the women for two weeks before and three weeks after confinement is arranged.

**Labour Commission's Recommendations.**—Among the more important recommendations made by the Royal Commission on Indian Labour in connexion with the health of the industrial worker are the following—

(a) India should have an Institute of Nutrition

(b) Local authorities should construct sanitary markets in all urban and industrial areas

(c) Adulteration of Foods Acts should be in force in all Provinces

(d) In industrial provinces Public Health Departments should be strengthened to deal with industrial hygiene and industrial diseases

(e) Women should be appointed to public health staff particularly in the more industrialised Provinces

(f) Comprehensive Public Health Acts should be passed in all Provinces

(g) Where piped water supplies are not available special precautions as to purity should be taken

(h) Every provincial health department every railway administration and all Boards of Health and welfare in mining areas should employ a full time urologist

(i) Government diploma for health visitors should be instituted as the recognised qualification required of all women applying to such posts

(j) In the larger industrial areas Government local authorities and industrial managements should co-operate in the development of (i) health welfare centres and women's clinics and Government should give percentage grants for approved schemes

(k) Maternity Benefit legislation on the lines of the Bombay and Central Provinces Acts should be enacted in all Provinces and

(l) All methods should be explored that may lead to the alleviation of clothing hardships arising from the need of provision for shikhs

## WELFARE WORK.

(Excluding Health and Housing)

In 1926, the Government of India requested all Provincial Governments to collect full and comprehensive information with regard to the measures undertaken and the efforts made to ameliorate the conditions under which the workers live when they are not actually employed. The enquiry originated as the result of the Recommendation adopted by the Sixth Session of the International Labour Conference in connexion with the development of facilities for the utilisation of workers spare time. The results of this enquiry, which the Government of India hope to publish in due course will be of considerable interest. The Labour Office conducted an enquiry in the Bombay Presidency the results of which were published in the issue of the *Labour Gazette* for January 1927.

Apart from the few individual employers who have organised welfare work on modern lines, the first organised attempt to introduce welfare activities of a particular type

was taken by the Bombay Millowners Association early last year. In a circular letter dated 8th January 1930, addressed to the mills affiliated to the Bombay Millowners Association, this Association requested all mills in Bombay City to give their wholehearted co-operation to their efforts for devising machinery for the improvement of the relations between the management and labour by giving immediate effect, wherever it is possible among other things, to those classes of welfare work which have been uniformly successful, e.g. (a) periodical social gatherings of workpeople (b) provision of free milk dispensaries as soon as financial considerations permit and (c) the establishment of creches at all mills.

The Royal Commission on Indian Labour have recommended that there should be a more general extension on the part of the employer of welfare work in its broader sense and that in the larger jute and cotton industrial areas

mills and factories should organise in groups each establishment having its own welfare centre and health visitor under the supervision of a woman doctor employed by the group.

**Employment of Welfare Officers and Workers.**—The All-India Industrial Welfare Conference of 1922 passed a resolution that social service organisations should be asked to take up the work of training welfare workers. The establishments of workers' committees in all industrial establishments was also urged but very little progress appears to have been made so far in this direction.

In the Bombay Presidency except in the case of the Sholapur Spinning and Weaving Mills in Sholapur and the Currimbhoy Khakim Workmen's Institute at Bombay, no other employers have employed any special welfare officers or workers to conduct their welfare activities. But Messrs E. D. Sassoon & Co. Ltd., have appointed an England returned B.Sc. of the London University as a Labour Officer for all their eleven Textile Mills in Bombay City.

In Bihar and Orissa, the Tata Iron and Steel Company has recently appointed a welfare officer with an office and staff to co-ordinate the various welfare activities that have been carried on by the Steel Company.

In the Central Provinces and Berar except at the Empress Mills, no regular staff of welfare officers and workers has been appointed.

In the United Provinces, the British India Corporation employ a full-time welfare superintendent and a trained staff consisting of 4 doctors, 5 nurses, 8 matrons, 8 compounders, about a dozen midwives, 10 teachers and 2 sergeant patrols.

Messrs. Begg, Sutherland and Company have recently engaged the services of a superintendent to organise welfare work for their employees.

In Bengal, attempts have been made by some mills to set up day and night schools but many of these schools are reported to have been closed owing to the lack of interest shown by the employees. Except for the facilities for technical training that are provided at the Ichhapur Rifle Factory, the Comptons Gun and Shell Factory and the Government Weaving School at Dumapore there is little or no organised provision for industrial and vocational training in the industrial centres in Bengal.

In Bombay, the Bombay Municipality has introduced compulsory education in F and G Wards which are chiefly peopled by millhands. In the Government factories at Kharkee, the Kharkee Education Society which is well supported by the factory authorities conducts six night schools. The Gokak Mills Company maintains one night school for adult workers. In Ahmedabad one mill runs a school for half-timers and eight mills maintain schools for workers' children. Three mills in the Sholapur district and the Government workshop at Dapodi provide for the primary education of half-timers.

The Social Service League, Bombay, maintains 9 night schools and a Textile Technical School at Parel, for imparting practical and theoretical training to actual mill workers. The Bombay Y.M.C.A. conducts 14 night schools with an average daily attendance of about 800. The Ahmedabad Labour Union conducted in 1930, 11 day schools, 10 night schools, one Nursery school, one boarding school for boys and one boarding school for girls.

In Bihar and Orissa, the Tata Iron and Steel Company has established a Technical Institute at Jamshedpur to train in theory and practice certain selected students for positions in the operating departments. The Company also maintains twenty-two schools for the education of the children of its employees.

In Madras, seventy factories registered under the Indian Factories Act have provided schools for half-timers and in some cases for employees' children also. The Buckingham and Carnatic Mills maintain a day as well as a night school. The day school is an elementary school with 5 standards and has a technical section attached to it.

In Burma, very few firms provide facilities for education. The Burma Oil Company maintains schools in the Yenang Yung Oilfield for about 800 children and proposes to start a night school for its employees. The Burma Corporation makes an annual donation of Rs. 1,000 for the maintenance of the Anglo Vernacular Middle School at Nantun and is also constructing a school at Dawdwin for the education of the children of its employees.

In the United Provinces the British India Corporation maintained in 1928 four day schools for boys and girls, two night schools and two industrial classes for employees. The Kighn Mills at Cawnpore, the United Agra Mills, Agra and the D. N. W. Railway Workshops at Gorakhpur also provide for the education of the children of the employees.

In the Punjab, only the new Egerton Woollen Mills Company Dharawal, maintains a school.

In the Central Provinces and Berar the Empress Mills in Nagpur have Nursery and primary classes for the children in the creches. The educational work outside the mills is conducted by the Young Men's Christian Association which has established 9 centres where the mill workers reside. Of these 8 centres have night schools. The Empress Mills also make annual contributions of about Rs. 500 to other schools where the children of the work people study.

In Assam, some of the tea gardens maintain schools for children, but these schools are not popular as the labourers are generally recruited from the aboriginal tribes with whom education is at a discount, particularly as it interferes with the earnings of their children who find employment in the gardens. The Assam Oil Company maintains a Middle English School and the Assam Railways and Trading Company provides a Middle English and a Primary School for the children of their employees. No industry provides schools for adult labourers.

## Welfare Work on Railways.

**Recreation**—Railways as a group are the largest employers of labour in India and their welfare work is therefore being dealt with separately. All Railways provide facilities for

recreation for their employees and their children. The number of recreational clubs or institutes provided on each railway are shown in the following table —

Name of Railway	Number of Institutes for	
	Europeans and Anglo Indians	Indians
North Western Railway	32	19
East Indian Railway	33	26
Eastern Bengal Railway	11	14
Burma Railways	15 in all	
Great Indian Peninsula Railway	27	50 (2 for all nationalities)
Bombay Baroda and Central India Railway	17	12
Bengal Nagpur Railway	14	19
Madras and Southern Mahratta Railway	24	7
South Indian Railway	19 in all	

Each institute is regarded as a club provided by the Railway free of rent. The institutes provide a reading room indoor and outdoor games etc. and are generally self-supporting although grants are made from sine funds to meet the recurring expenses in deserving cases. The railways also undertake to recover the subscriptions of the members through the paymasters and to remit them to the manager of the institute. The membership of the institutes is compulsory on some railways.

Sports committees and athletic clubs have been formed on several railways e.g. the G. I. P. and the East Indian Railways with the object of promoting athletic sports among the employees and organizing tournaments. The Indian Railway Athletic Association has been recently formed for the promotion and development of inter-railway athletic competitions of all kinds. This is a registered association and its membership is open to the Railway Board and its subordinate offices as well as to railways which are parties to the Indian Railway Conference Association. Inter-district or inter-divisional competitions are also run by local sports committees with the idea of encouraging sports among all classes of staff. The inter-railway boxing, wrestling and foot-ball competitions are arranged in four groups.

The cinema shows and magic lantern lectures which have been recently organized for the recreation of railway employees are growing in popularity with the staff.

**Education**—Almost all Railways provide facilities for the education of their illiterate staffs as well as the children of Railway employees. The progress made in this direction on each railway may be briefly stated as follows —

The N. W. Railway have started two special

mental schools for adult workers in the running locomotive sheds at Lahore and Bhi respectively. It is also intended to open another at Kotli shed shortly. The experiment has so far been confined to the locomotive staff as the majority of the staff in this branch are illiterate and education provides a great inducement in that wages can practically be doubled by qualifying for promotion to the higher grades of running staff. The East Indian Railway provide 37 schools for the employees of the Operating Department. The Eastern Bengal Railway provide 9 night schools for adult employees the daily average attendance at these schools being 309. On the Burma Railways educational facilities for adult workmen have hitherto proved a failure and another experimental school has recently been opened for firemen.

The B. B. & C. I. Railway has recently opened classes for imparting instruction in the three Rs at 3 centres on the Broad Gauge and 3 on the Metre Gauge systems. As an inducement to study, a bonus of Rs. 5 is paid to each man passing a simple test. On the A. B. Railway, the Locomotive Department holds classes at Luding, Badarpur and Chittagong to assist drivers to qualify as English speaking, which grade carries a higher pay. The only facilities given by the B. & N. W. Railway are first aid classes and subjects of a technical nature in the Locomotive Department. The Bengal Nagpur Railway provides 14 schools for imparting elementary training in reading, writing and rudimentary arithmetic to Indian drivers shunters and firemen so as to enable them to make themselves personally acquainted with the rules and orders affecting train working. On the M. & S. M. Railway there are two night schools at Hubli and Guntakal respectively both of which receive financial support from the Company.



Schools for the education of adult workmen do not exist on the G I P Railway but a school is established at Bina for imparting technical instruction and conducting refresher courses in Railway working.

**For Workers' Children.**—The facilities provided for the education of the children of railway employees are as under —

97 schools for European and Anglo Indian children and 128 schools for Indian children are maintained at suitable centres and the total number of pupils on the rolls is 4,165 and 15,967 respectively. The total expenditure from revenue on the European and Anglo Indian schools is Rs 402 lakhs per annum and on the Indian schools Rs 1.4 lakhs. The Railway Department also aids certain schools for children of railway employees. The total number of children in railway aided schools is 3,581 (European and Anglo Indian) and 7,704 (Indian) and the total annual grants made by the Railway are Rs 49,365 and Rs 46,584 respectively. The Railway Department also gives direct financial assistance to its employees towards the education of their children in certain hill schools. The total expenditure on this account in 1927-28 was Rs. 3.5 lakhs for Europeans and Anglo Indians and Rs. 28.8 thousands for Indians.

Facilities are also afforded by the grant of passes and concession tickets to enable the children to attend schools.

The present methods of assistance have recently evoked public criticism on the score of their being more favourable to European and Anglo Indian employees than to the Indian and with a view to eliminating all trace of racial discrimination the Railway Board placed Mr C. R. W. Jones, C.I.E. I.E.S. on special duty in 1927 with instructions to collect all

facts and figures regarding the assistance given by railways for the education of the children of their employees. On a consideration of Mr Jones report the Board has now formulated their future policy on the following lines —

All railway schools would be transferred to local authorities or private bodies, special grants being given out of railway funds where necessary. The assistance given by the Railway Department would be confined to employees who draw pay below a prescribed maximum and obliged to send their children to boarding schools. The assistance would take the form of grants to the employees of a fixed proportion not exceeding one-half of the board and tuition fees, the proportion depending upon the pay drawn by the parent and falling with the increase in pay. The assistance would be open to all employees without distinction of community race or creed.

Several companies' railways have also signified their willingness to adopt a similar policy. But the question is still receiving further consideration because of the representations received in connexion with the scheme.

**Co-operation.**—The Railway Administration have noticed that heavy indebtedness degrades the employee and impairs his efficiency and they have therefore encouraged the formation of co-operative credit societies and co-operative stores by the employees.

Co-operative Credit Societies have been formed on all railways and are managed by committees generally elected from among the shareholders. But in some cases the heads of the departments are required to be the chairman of the Committees and they have power to nominate some of the members of the committees.

## WAGES.

It was in 1878 that one of the earliest attempts to collect wage statistics in India was made by issuing instructions to District Officers to submit half yearly returns showing the average monthly wages of certain classes of skilled and unskilled labour. The returns thus collected were utilised for compiling a series of comparable statistics of wages for selected Districts in each Province and these statistics were published in the publication *Prices and Wages* issued annually by the Director-General of Commercial Intelligence and Statistics. A reference, however to Mr Dutt's Report on an Enquiry into Rise of Prices in India would show that these statistics were found to be wholly unreliable and consequently these half yearly returns from District Officers have been discontinued since 1910. In their place a quinquennial wage census was adopted in all Provinces, except in the Central Provinces where an annual return was obtained from District Officers. The first quinquennial wage census was held in 1911-12 and the second in 1916-17. The statistics regarding wages continued to be published in "*Prices and Wages*" which gave the results of the quinquennial wage censuses in respect of a few urban and rural occupations. As the statistics were still far from satisfactory the third wage census, which was due in 1921-22, was abandoned

except in Madras and the Punjab. In 1921 an attempt was made by the Government of India to hold an All India census of industrial wages with the active and voluntary co-operation of employers, but nothing could be done partly because a number of employers either failed to submit returns or submitted incomplete returns and partly because neither the Central nor the Local Governments were able to provide the staff required for the purpose owing to financial stringency. The annual issues of *Prices and Wages* were also suspended in 1923 as a result of retrenchment and no regular official wage statistics are now published for British India as a whole.

In the United Provinces a scheme for a census of Industrial Wages to be taken along with the regular census was considered but was not carried through. A periodical survey of wages has been carried out every five years since 1912 in the Punjab. These surveys deal with the wages of certain classes of workers in three principal towns, in selected villages unaffected by urban conditions, and at certain Railway stations to secure a means of comparison with rural wages in the same neighbourhood. Beyond the figures of average monthly wages of certain classes of labour submitted by factories in all

Provinces every year for inclusion in the annual Reports on the Administration of the Indian Factories Act, no regular and detailed statistics of industrial wages are available in Bengal and in the Central Provinces and Berar. In Madras quinquennial wages censuses have been conducted since 1908 showing the average wages of certain artisans (as well as farm servants employed in agricultural labour) in respect of homogeneous tracts and districts. These censuses however only related to rural and urban wages and not to industrial wages. A thorough investigation of the conditions of labour, and particularly the rates of wages on tea estates in Assam, was made in 1921-22 by a Committee

appointed by the Government of that Province. The Labour Office of the Government of Bombay conducted three enquiries into the wages of workers in the cotton mills in the Bombay Presidency in 1921, 1923 and 1926 respectively. Apart from these enquiries, the Labour Office has also conducted enquiries into (1) Wages of peons in Bombay, (2) Agricultural Wages (3) Wages of Municipal workers, (4) Clerical Wages in Bombay City and (5) Wages of Printing Press Workers in selected Printing Presses in Bombay City. The results of all these enquiries have been published either in the form of special Reports or in the 'Labour Gazette.'

### WAGE RATES.

**Agriculture**—Whether wages paid to agricultural labour in India have kept pace with the increase in the cost of living is for several reasons a very difficult question to answer. Firstly conditions vary so markedly between provinces and provinces that it is almost impossible to obtain accurate and comparable figures of wages for different classes of agricultural labour. Secondly there exists a variety of methods adopted for remunerating the workers engaged in different agricultural areas in India. For example, in the Punjab, there are four forms of wages, such as (a) purely cash wages (b) cash wages with supplements which may consist of food, tobacco lodging, bedding clothing etc (c) purely grain wages and (d) wages other than in cash or grain. In the Punjab the last quinquennial wages survey was held in December 1927. This survey shows that the following were the average daily wages of the three important classes of agricultural labour in rural areas in the Punjab—

Carpenters	16 to 32 annas a day
Masons	16 to 33 annas a day
Unskilled labourers	8½ to 16½ annas a day

As regards the last occupation it may be pointed out that the most frequent wage was between 7½ to 8½ annas. The Labour Office of the Government of Bombay published a Report in 1924 of an Enquiry into Wages in Agriculture which gave the average daily earnings of three classes of agricultural labour viz, skilled labour ordinary labour and field labour in each of the 23 districts of the Bombay Presidency separately for urban areas and rural areas.

for each of 23 years from 1900 to 1922. The figures for each year from 1923 to 1927 have been published in the Bombay Administration Reports. The wages prevailing in other provinces for similar types of labour do not compare very unfavourably with wages in the Bombay Presidency for any particular year for which a comparison is made. This statement requires an important qualification. It is not meant that the money amounts actually paid are similar. The rates of wages in different provinces vary according to the extent of their industrialisation and money wages in provinces which are mainly agricultural are on a lower level than the money wages in Provinces which are highly industrialised such as Bombay and Bengal. There is no doubt whatever that wages have considerably improved in all parts of India between 1918 to 1925. Taking the Bombay Presidency as a whole the downward tendency in the level of wages which set in 1925 and continued up to the end of 1927 was checked during the year 1928 during which period wages of all classes of agricultural labour except field labour in urban areas and ordinary labour in rural areas, either remained stationary or showed a definite upward tendency.

Comparison of conditions in India to day with the pre-war years shows that during this particular period the condition of the Indian labourer has undoubtedly improved. This is amply proved by the figures given below showing the index numbers of daily average wages of skilled labourers, ordinary labourers and field labourers for urban areas and for rural areas for the Bombay Presidency.

### AGRICULTURAL WAGES (NOMINAL)

Index Numbers for the Bombay Presidency (including Sind) 1913=100

Year	Urban areas			Rural Areas.		
	Field Labour	Ordinary Labour	Skilled Labour	Field Labour	Ordinary Labour	Skilled Labour
1922	189	192	195	170	162	179
1923	200	200	196	171	171	187
1924	195	196	204	176	181	191
1925	221	208	224	206	181	211
1926	221	204	216	198	181	216
1927	200	192	211	178	175	206
1928	191	192	212	186	175	210
1929	188	193	206	180	179	213
1930	174	179	198	171	173	205
1931	163	157	185	159	143	172

**The Cotton Textile Industry**—The most important centres of the cotton textile industry in India are situated in the Bombay Presidency. The main sources of information as regards the wages paid in this industry are the Reports of three Enquiries conducted by the Labour Office of the Government of Bombay into Wages and Hours of Labour in the Cotton Mill Industry in the Bombay Presidency.

It is claimed that the 1926 Enquiry as compared with the previous two Enquiries was more satisfactory in its method, more detailed in its scope and more accurate and reliable in its results as the information collected related to each individual worker and not to groups of workers in each occupation as was the case in the previous Enquiries. The results of this Enquiry give among other things figures for average daily earnings of all occupations of cotton mill operatives, average monthly earnings for operatives covered in Bombay and Sholapur the average number of days worked, the number of operatives working Full time i.e. working on all the working days during the Census month, the average earnings of those working full time frequency of attendance for the mills in Bombay and the percentage absenteeism by departments and details regarding amounts of bonuses secured by the workers.

Wages in the Bombay and the Sholapur mills are paid monthly irrespective of the fact whether they are based on time rates or piece rates or fixed on a daily or a monthly basis or in any other manner. While in the case of the Ahmedabad mills wages are paid fortnightly or by bapkas referring to a period generally of 14 days for piece workers and to a period of 16 days for time workers.

Different systems are adopted at these three centres with regard to the methods of calculating wages. In the case of the mills in Bombay City there is first a basic rate to which is added a dearness allowance of 80 per cent. for male piece workers and 70 per cent. for male time workers and all female workers. Those mills which grant a good attendance bonus add the amount of the bonus granted, to the gross wage from which are deducted any fines that might be inflicted before arriving at the net wages payable.

The term basic in the case of the Bombay mills may be generally considered to apply to the pre-war year although in the case of some individual mills it might apply to any year between 1912 and 1918 in which year the first increase of 15 per cent. was granted as dearness allowance. This was increased to 35 per cent. on the 1st January 1919. The next increase granted on 1st February 1920 was 20 per cent. extra to male workers on time rates and to female workers both on time and piece rates, and 40 per cent. extra to male operatives on piece rates—the total percentages amounting to 55 and 75 respectively. On the 1st November 1920 the 55 per cent. was raised to 70 per cent. and the 75 per cent. to 80 per cent. There have been no changes in these percentages since the year 1921.

In the Ahmedabad mills there is a complete lack of uniformity in the methods adopted for calculating the different additions and deductions before arriving at the final earnings.

The methods of calculating wages in Sholapur are different from those in Bombay and Ahmedabad. There are five items which go to make the full wage of an operative. These items are (1) the basic rate, (2) dearness allowance which is 35 per cent. in the case of all female workers and all male time workers and 40 per cent. in the case of all male piece workers, (3) the number of grace days granted for which payment is made, (4) bonus, and (5) the benefit derived for the grain concession. The following table gives the average daily earnings by centres for all adult male operatives, all adult female operatives, all children and all adult operatives, covered by the 1926 Enquiry—

Centre	AVERAGE DAILY EARNINGS FOR			
	Men	Women	Children	All adults
	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p
Bombay	1 8 0	0 11 11		1 5 3
Ahmedabad	1 6 8	0 12 6	0 5 6	1 4 8
Sholapur	1 0 6	0 6 8	0 4 0	0 14 8

The average monthly earnings of all workers in mills selected for the 1926 Enquiry in Bombay and Sholapur in the month of July, 1926 in each age and sex group were as follows—

Sex and Age group	CENTRE.	
	Bombay	Sholapur
	Rs a p	Rs a p
Men	37 10 2	23 10 5
Women	17 12 4	9 16 7
Children		5 10 4
All adults	32 14 0	21 7 9

The following table shows by centres for each sex and age group the average monthly earnings of all operatives who worked on all the working days in the census months for Bombay and Sholapur and for Ahmedabad. The figures for Ahmedabad were arrived, at by multiplying the average daily earnings by 27.

*Average monthly earnings of Full Time Workers*

Sex and Age group	CENTRE		
	Bombay	Ahmedabad	Sholapur
	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p
Men	44 3 6	35 8 6	28 10 2
Women	20 4 6	20 15 3	11 6 7
Children		9 4 6	6 13 10
All adults	40 4 6	35 0 8	24 8 1

Occupations.	Average Daily Earnings in			Occupations	Average Daily Earnings in		
	Bom bay July 1926	Ahmed abad May 1926	Shola- pur July 1926		Bom bay July 1926	Ahmed abad May 1926	Shola- pur July 1926
<i>Men</i>	R.a. p.	R.a. p.	R.a. p.	<i>Men.</i>	R.a. p.	R.a. p.	R.a. p.
Head Jobbers	3 15 4	3 1 8	2 13 5	Turners	2 13 2	2 6 7	1 8 2
Other Jobbers	2 4 0	1 11 9	1 12 1	Blacksmiths	2 10 6	2 5 3	2 0 0
Mixing Nawghanies	1 2 2	0 14 7	0 13 5	Tinsmiths	2 9 2	2 2 0	1 11 2
Drawing Frame Ten- ters	1 4 8	1 1 3	0 12 4	Masons	2 1 0	3 5 4	1 5 6
Slabbing Frame Ten- ters	1 6 3	1 3 0	0 13 3	Moulders	2 12 4	2 7 2	2 3 9
Inter Frame Tenters	1 4 6	1 0 1	0 12 9	Assistant Moulders	2 3 1	0 1 4	1 0 10 4
Reving Frame Ten- ters	1 3 8	1 0 4	0 11 4	Carpenters	2 7 5	2 9 2	2 1 10 11
Ring Siders	1 0 12	0 10 10	0 7 8	Fitters	2 15 4	2 10 12	2 6 9
Ring Doffers	0 14 10	0 13 20	0 7 10	Assistant Fitters	1 9 4	1 6 6	1 1 3
Winders	2 1 9	2 1 7	1 12 8	Oilers	1 2 5	1 2 7	0 13 11
Warpers	0 13 2	0 10 7	0 9 8	Mochies	1 2 0	1 9 7	0 12 1
Croslers	3 1 8	1 13 7	1 9 9	Coolies	0 15 11	0 14 10	0 11 3
Front Sizers	1 9 9	0 15 9	0 1 0	Sweepers	0 13 6	0 13 3	0 10 8
Back Sizers	1 13 4	1 18 5	1 9 9	<i>Women</i>			
Two Loom Weavers	1 13 11	1 14 11	1 5 11	Waste pickers	0 8 8	0 8 5	0 4 10
All Weavers	0 15 9	0 13 9	0 11 10	Ring Siders	0 15 2	0 15 1	0 11 0
Front Folders	0 15 0	0 13 10	0 11 1	Ring Doffers	0 11 6	0 10 6	0 7 10
Back Folders	2 1 10	1 5 10	1 14 4	Winders	0 12 10	0 12 7	0 6 4
Sarangs	4 3 10	4 11 13	4 11 6	Reelers	0 10 11	0 14 5	0 6 9
Engine Drivers	1 5 4	1 7 11	1 3 9	Coolies	0 9 6	0 9 9	0 6 7
Firemen				Sweepers	0 8 8	0 9 2	0 5 9

The available information in connexion with cotton mill workers in other provinces is reproduced below

Occupation	Central Provinces Range of wages per month (in one mill)	Bengal Range of wages per month	Punjab Average wage per month.	Madras Average daily earnings
	Rs	Rs	R.a. p.	R.a. p.
Splaner Plector	15 to 24	15-12-0 to 28-8-0	27 0 0	0 9 9
Weaver	23 to 50	40	38 0 0	0 15 11
Dyer	15 to 26		23 0 0	
Doffer	14 to 15	16-8-0 to 23		
Frame Tenter	20 to 29	15-4-0 to 23-8-0		
Reelers (women)	10 to 17	12 to 14	22 0 0	
Warper	21 to 38			
Sizer	20 to 39			
Finisher	17 to 32			
Blacksmiths	62 to 92	34 to 43		
Turners	62 to 92	31 to 50		
Carpenters	39 to 62	22		
Fitters	62 to 122	33 to 46		

## Jute Industry

The jute industry holds the premier position amongst the industries in the Bengal Presidency. The following table gives the average monthly wages of some important occupations in a jute mill. The figures are not the exact averages of wages of the total number of employees in the industry. They are averages obtained from the actual payments made in some representative mills.

Department	Designation	Average monthly wages	
		Multiple shift.	Single shift.
	<i>Men</i>	Rs a p	Rs a p
Roving Machines	Rovers	12 15 0	14 7 0
	Shifters	12 6 0	14 2 0
Spinning Frames	Warp spinners	13 4 0	16 14 0
	Weft spinners	16 0 0	17 10 0
Winding	Bobbin cleaners	10 0 0	11 0 0
	Warp winders (piece workers)	21 6 0	23 0 0
Weaving	Weft " ( " " )	24 8 0	28 2 0
	Hessian weavers ( " " )	28 3 0	31 0 0
Dressing and Beaming	Sacking weavers (piece workers)	29 5 0	32 1 0
	Beamers and dressers	28 8 0	32 0 0
Sack sewing workers	Machine sewers (piece)	21 11 0	25 10 0
Engineering Section	Engine Staff	19 0 0	22 8 0
Workshop hands—	Firemen	28 1 0	30 2 0
	Mason	34 0 0	31 0 0
Machine shop fitting	Carpenters (Chinese)	85 0 0	93 5 0
	Carpenters (Indian)	80 0 0	83 2 0
Tin Smithy	Turners (Metal)	40 0 0	40 0 0
	Tin Smith	30 0 0	30 0 0
Blacksmith shop	Blacksmith	36 0 0	36 0 0
	<i>Women</i>		
Batching Softeners	Feeders	11 12 0	13 5 0
	Receivers	11 8 0	13 5 0
Teasers	Feeders	9 6 0	12 9 0
Preparing Breaker Carding Machines	Feeders	9 8 0	11 13 0
	Receivers	9 0 0	11 2 0
Finishing Carding Machines	Feeders	10 6 0	11 7 0
	Receivers	9 7 0	11 0 0
Drawing machines	Feeders	10 0 0	11 2 0
	Receivers	10 0 0	11 2 0
Roving machines	Feeders	10 6 0	11 6 0
	Sweepers	9 6 0	11 2 0
Twist Frames	Twisters	13 8 0	14 15 0
	Sweepers	12 1 0	13 10 0
Sack Sewing	Hand Sewers	13 5 0	14 11 0

It will be seen from the above table that there is an appreciable monetary advantage to workers in the single-shift system.

## Wages in Mines

The tables given below show the daily earnings in the month of December for each of the two years 1930 and 1931 for workers in the main occupations in coalfields and the other important mines in British India

## Daily earnings of underground workers in important coalfields in British India

## I

Coalfields	Over men & Sirdars Foremen & Mates		Miners		Loaders	
	1930	1931	1930	1931	1930	1931
	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p
Jharia (Bihar & Orissa)	1 4 0	1 5 0	0 13 6	0 11 6	0 10 9	0 11 6
Raniganj (Bengal)	1 2 8	1 1 7	0 12 9	0 11 0	0 10 9	0 9 6
Gitidih (Bihar & Orissa)	1 8 0	1 8 0	0 12 6	0 12 0	0 10 9	0 10 9
Assam	1 10 0	1 9 3	1 4 7	1 8 3	1 2 6	1 3 6
Punjab	1 0 0	1 0 9	0 14 7	0 12 7	0 11 6	0 11 6
Baluchistan	1 7 6	1 11 8	1 3 7	1 0 0	1 4 0	1 1 6
Pench Valley	1 4 0	1 4 6	1 1 0	0 14 6	0 10 9	0 7 9

## II

Coalfields	Skilled Labour		Unskilled Labour		Females	
	1930	1931	1930	1931	1930	1931
	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p
Jharia (Bihar & Orissa)	0 12 6	0 12 0	0 9 6	0 8 6	0 8 0	0 7 6
Raniganj (Bengal)	0 12 7	0 11 6	0 9 3	0 8 7	0 7 9	0 6 6
Gitidih (Bihar & Orissa)	0 14 9	0 14 3	0 8 0	0 8 0	0 7 0	0 7 6
Assam	1 1 0	1 2 6	0 13 0	0 15 6		
Punjab	0 13 6	0 10 7	0 8 6	0 8 0		
Baluchistan	1 3 0	1 4 6	0 9 6			
Pench Valley	0 10 3	0 10 0	0 8 9	0 7 6	0 8 3	0 7 3

## Daily Earnings of Workers engaged on Open Workings in Important Coalfields in British India

## I

Coalfields	Over Men and Sirdars Foremen and Mates.		Miners		Loaders	
	1930	1931	1930	1931	1930	1931
	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p
Jharia (Bihar & Orissa)	1 0 3	1 0 6	0 13 8	0 12 0	0 9 6	0 9 3
Raniganj (Bengal)	0 13 9	0 15 3	0 8 0	0 7 9	0 8 0	0 6 9
Gitidih (Bihar & Orissa)	0 13 0	1 0 0	0 10 9	0 11 0	0 9 0	0 9 0
Assam	1 3 0		1 3 9		1 2 0	
Punjab						
Baluchistan		1 0 0		0 10 0		0 10 0
Pench Valley						

## II

Coalfields	Skilled Labour		Unskilled Labour		Females	
	1930	1931	1930	1931	1930	1931
	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p
Jharia (Pihar & Orissa)	0 11 6	0 11 0	0 9 0	0 9 0	0 8 9	0 8 0
Ramganj (Bengal)	0 10 3	0 8 0	0 8 0	0 8 0	0 6 0	0 5 0
Girdih (Bihar & Orissa)	0 9 0		0 7 8		0 6 0	0 6 0
Assam	1 8 3		0 15 3		0 13 8	
Punjab						
Baluchistan						
Pench Valley (C P)						

Daily Earnings of Labourers working on Surface in important Coalfields in British India

Coalfields.	Skilled Labour		Unskilled Labour		Females	
	1930	1931	1930	1931	1930	1931
	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p
Jharia (Bihar & Orissa)	0 12 9	0 11 9	0 9 0	0 8 3	0 6 6	0 6 3
Ramganj	0 11 9	0 10 9	0 8 6	0 7 9	0 5 0	0 5 3
Girdih (Bihar & Orissa)	0 14 9	0 13 0	0 8 0	0 7 8	0 6 0	0 5 6
Assam	0 1 6	1 0 0	0 11 6	0 12 3	0 8 0	0 8 0
Punjab	0 15 0	0 11 3	0 10 0	0 8 9		0 5 8
Baluchistan	0 12 0		1 3 6			
Pench Valley (C P)	0 13 0	0 12 8	0 8 6	0 8 9	0 6 6	0 5 9

## Coke and Presses.

The male coolies in the gas factories in Madras and the Punjab earn on an average annas 8 per day while the female coolies get only as 4-1 and as 6 respectively. In the Central Provinces the average daily earnings of male and female coolies are as. 10-2 and as. 5-10 respectively.

The average daily wages of female press coolies in Madras and the Central Provinces amount to annas 1-10 while those of male coolies amount to annas 9-6 and annas 13-10 respectively.

The Plantations.—Labour in the tea gardens in Assam is paid on a piece work basis.

In addition to the standard daily task which the worker must execute in order to earn his wages (called *Hariva*) the labourer is given an opportunity at certain seasons to supplement his earnings by the performance of a second task the payment for which is known as *toos*. In some cases where it is impracticable to prescribe a definite task as in leaf plucking at the beginning and the end of the season payment is made by time. A distinctive feature of work in the gardens is that the labourer usually brings his family with him and the wife and sometimes the children are also wage earners. The joint earnings of a family must always be taken into consideration. The average family of a labourer

has been calculated as consisting of one working man, one working woman, about three tenths of a working child and non working child and about two-tenths of an adult non working dependant. The following table give the average monthly earnings of the labourers in the tea gardens in Assam

Table showing the average family monthly earnings in the tea gardens in Assam calculated on the average daily strength in 1914, 1922 and 1925

District	1914			1922			1925		
	Rs	a	p	Rs	a	p	Rs	a	p
Darrang Sadr	14	14	10	15	15	8	24	13	5
Mangaldai	10	11	9	18	15	4	28	4	2
Nowgong	16	11	9	18	8	10	23	2	7
Jorhat	15	7	7	18	0	11	23	4	4
Sibsagar	15	10	11	20	1	0	24	12	1
Golaghat	14	0	11	17	7	4	22	0	5
Lakhipur Sadr	18	2	4	21	15	2	30	11	3
North Lakhipur	15	13	10	20	4	3	24	4	2
Cachar Sadr	13	13	8	15	0	4	19	2	8
Haila Kandl	13	11	7	15	8	10	19	10	8
North Sillhet	18	0	4	14	2	10	20	11	7
Karimganj	13	7	7	15	14	1	19	11	4
South Sillhet	18	15	0	16	13	8	21	7	11
Habibganj	14	12	1	16	8	0	21	5	6

**Periods of Wage Payment.**—There is a complete absence of uniformity as regards the periods for which payments of wages are made in the various important branches of organised industry in India. In scarcely any industry is there a single period of wage payment. Different systems are found in establishments belonging to the same industry and in the same district and within the same establishment different classes of workers are frequently paid for different periods. The month, the fortnight and the week are generally the periods of wage payment in Cement and Brick Works, Cotton Ginning and Pressing Factories, Flour Mills and Engineering Works. Monthly payment of wages is mainly adopted for workers in Printing Presses, Municipalities, Tramways and Railways. In the Cotton Mill Industry wages are calculated on a monthly basis in all the mills outside Ahmedabad. In the case of the Ahmedabad mills, wages of process operatives are calculated on a fortnightly basis and of workers in the maintenance department on a monthly basis.

In mines, tea gardens and rice mills the predominant periods of wage payment are a month and a week. In jute mills wages are calculated per week. Wages are calculated on both the monthly and the fortnightly basis in the Iron and Steel Industry, Sugar Mills and in Tanneries. The system of monthly payment appears to be universal in its application to supervisory and clerical staffs engaged in all different industrial establishments, while the most general system in the case of casual labour is of a daily payment of wages.

**Periods elapsing before payment.**—The waiting period, or the time which elapses between the end of the period for which wages are earned and the date of payment varies considerably from industry to industry and from establishment to establishment in the same industry. It may be generally stated that the longer the wage period the more delayed is the payment of wages. Monthly wages are not paid so promptly as fortnightly wages, weekly wages are withheld for still shorter periods and daily wages of casual labour are nearly always paid on the day on which they are earned or on the following day. Speaking generally the average period of waiting may be considered to be 10 to 15 days in the case of monthly payments, 5 to 7 days for fortnightly payments, and 2 to 4 days in the case of weekly payments. Another factor which affects the period of waiting is the method of payments. Where workers are paid on piece rates, intricate calculations are required to ascertain the amount due and consequently piece rate wages cannot be paid so promptly as wages of workers on fixed time rates of pay.

**Indebtedness** prevails to a very great extent among the labourers, but no reliable figures are available except those for the Bombay Presidency which were collected by the Bombay Labour Office during its enquiries into the workers' family budgets for different centres. From the statistics of the Empress Mills the percentage of labourers indebted appears to be more than 50. Though exact figures for the Punjab are not available it is reported that the volume of indebtedness amongst the agriculturists is greater than anywhere else in India. As regards urban and industrial labourers it may safely be assumed that a greater majority are in debt to their food suppliers. In Madras the indebtedness of the worker is heavy especially in the case of plantations where it is reported that 75 per cent of the wages of the labourers are taken away by money lenders on pay days. The mine managers of the Sharhi coalfields in Bihar and Orissa generally put this figure at one week's wages. It is also stated that the extent of indebtedness varies with caste and social custom. In Bombay City, interest on debts forms nearly three per cent of the total monthly expenditure. Of the families considered for the Labour Office enquiry no fewer than 47 per cent were in debt. The extent of the indebtedness of the family in debt is ordinarily the equivalent of two and a half months' earnings. The extremes were 14 months and one-third of a month's earnings respectively. As regards single men for whom 603 budgets were collected, 45 per cent were in debt, the average expenditure on interest being at 12 3/4 and the average expenditure on interest for those in debt being Rs 1 11 2/3 per month. Enquiries for the Bombay Port Trust workers showed that over 80 per cent of the families considered were found to be in debt. In the majority of cases the amount of debt varied from a month's income to four months' income. In Ahmedabad during 1925 about 69 per cent of the families were in debt. The amount of debt varied from a few rupees to many times the monthly income. According to an enquiry made by the Labour Office in the year 1925 into the family budgets of cotton mill workers in Sholapur City, 83 per cent of the cotton mill workers' families in



Sholapur were in debt the extent of which varied from less than a month's income to many times the monthly income. In 49 per cent of cases however it was equal to between one and four months' income of the family.

**Bonus and Profit Sharing Schemes.**—The successful working of a profit sharing scheme pre-supposes the realisation by the worker of an identity between the various interests engaged in the concern and a conscientious effort on their part to do their best for its maximum success. The employers of labour do not feel that labour conditions in India are such as to justify the hope that this high ideal of co-operation will be realised in a substantial measure in practice. The only solitary concern in which profit sharing schemes have been tried are the Tata Iron and Steel Company and in the Buckingham and the Carnatic Mills. In 1928 the Tata Iron and Steel Company introduced a scheme under which a monthly bonus based on production is paid to all men drawing less than Rs 300 per mensem or Rs 10 per day, whose work contributes to the production obtained and who have been in the Company a service for at least six months. In the Buckingham and the Carnatic Mills a bonus is paid to the workmen on a basis relative to the dividend declared.

Bonuses are paid for a variety of reasons. Some concerns grant bonus for regular attendances and for economical utilization of material. In some collieries in Bihar and Orissa a worker is paid a sort of bonus for working six days a week. A bonus is also being granted for raising

and loading extra tubs. The Tata Iron and Steel Company grant bonuses, (1) for general production (2) for departmental output, and (3) regular attendance. This is paid to all employees drawing less than Rs 8 per day. The Company has also introduced a 'Jack pot scheme'. The idea of this scheme is that if 50 men are required to perform certain duties connected with the operation of any unit and the full force is not present, the wages which would have been payable to the absentees are distributed amongst those present.

The system of paying bonus in addition to a cash wage either for better work or for better attendance obtains in several industrial concerns in the Bombay Presidency and may be said to be almost general in textile mills especially in Bombay and Ahmedabad. An enquiry by the Labour Office in 1926-27 showed that in the textile industry no fewer than 100 out of the 144 mills in the Presidency which furnished information reported that bonus was granted for regular attendance and 76 or 52.8 per cent. stated that bonuses were given for turning out work better than the specified standards. Several cotton gins and presses also reported that such bonuses were granted but in the majority of such cases these rewards took the form of annual bonuses given on the results of a season's working. In a few cases the system is similar to that of profit sharing—the bonus payable being dependent on the profits made by a concern during the year. Bonuses for better work were, however, not generally granted in Public Utility Companies, Municipalities, commercial offices and Government and other non factory organisations.

## WAGES ON RAILWAYS

Owing to the different types of grades of pay which are prevalent on the Railways it is not possible to give particulars for all of them. Scales of pay of some important classes of railway servants on some principal

railways have therefore been set out in the tables below. The limits of pay given in the tables show the minimum of the lower grade and the maximum attainable in the higher grade.

*Statement showing scales of pay of important classes of Railway servants other than Workshop employees and Colliery Staff on the principal Railways*

Name of Railway System	ENGINEERING					
	Mates		Gangmen		Trolleyman	
	Rs	a	Rs	a	Rs	a
North Western Railway	20	0	to 34	0	13	0
East Indian Railway	13	0	to 29	0	12	0
Eastern Bengal Railway	20	0	to 32	0	13	0
G I P Railway	12	6	to 37	0	9	0
B & C I Railway (Broad gauge)	14	0	to 37	0	12	0
Bengal Nagpur Railway	15	0	to 34	0	10	0
Bombay and Kumaon Railway	11	0	to 19	6	9	6
M. & S. M. Railway	13	6	to 36	0	10	6
South Indian Railway	14	0	to 25	0	12	0
Assam Bengal Railway	20	0	to 30	0	14	0

\* Per day Senior mates only are in the grade of Rs. 37-8 52.

Name of Railway System	TRAFFIC					
	Station Masters		Guards		Signallers	
	Rs a	Rs a	Rs a	Rs a	Rs a	Rs a
North Western Railway	45 0 to	500 0	30 0 to	210 0	33 0 to	180 0
East Indian Railway	52 0 to	500 0	30 0 to	180 0	30 0 to	200 0
Eastern Bengal Railway	40 0 to	3-0 0	45 0 to	210 0	30 0 to	170 0
G I P Railway	50 0 to	395 0	70 0 to	210 0	45 0 to	140 0
B B & C I Railway	55 0 to	400 0	50 0 to	210 0	50 0 to	70 0
(Broad-gauge)						
Bengal Nagpur Railway	52 0 to	500 0	30/40 to	210 0	30 0 to	170 0
Rohilkhand and Kumaon Railway	30 0 to	330 0	20 0 to	150 0	15 0 to	80 0
M & S M Railway	40 0 to	425 0	40 0 to	170 0	25 0 to	110 0
South Indian Railway	30 0 to	425 0	25 0 to	120 0	25 0 to	80 0
Assam Bengal Railway	40 0 to	450 0	40 0 to	200 0	20 0 to	100 0

Name of Railway System	TRAFFIC				MECHANICAL	
	Goods clerks Book ing clerks and Parcel clerks		Ticket Collectors		Pointsmen	
	Rs a	Rs a	Rs a	Rs a	Rs a	Rs a
North Western Railway	33 0 to	270 0	32 0 to	180 0	19 0 to	27 0
East Indian Railway	28 0 to	300 0	28 0 to	125 0	12 0 to	18 0
Eastern Bengal Railway	34 0 to	145 0	32 0 to	160 0	13 0 to	17 0
Great Indian Peninsula Rail way	40 0 to	100 0	50 0 to	90 0	15 0 to	13 0
B B & C I Railway						
(Broad gauge)	15 0 to	180 0(2)	5 0 to	190 0		
Bengal Nagpur Railway	50 0 to	2-0 0(3)	30 0 to	120 0	13 0 to	18 0
Rohilkhand and Kumaon Railway	25 0 to	80 0(2)	18 0 to	40 0(6)	10 0 to	14 0
M & S M Railway	75 0 to	180 0(2)	25 0 to	80 0	15 0 to	16 8
South Indian Railway	25 0 to	125 0(5)	25 0 to	100 0	12 0 to	18 0
Assam Bengal Railway	32 0 to	120 0(2)	20 0 to	100 0	12 0 to	16 0

Name of Railway System	MECHANICAL					
	Cabinmen		Drivers		Firemen	
	Rs a	Rs a	Rs a	Rs a	Rs a	Rs a
North Western Railway	15 0 to	45 0	31 0 to	220 0	0 84 to	100 0
East Indian Railway			40 0 to	200 0	15 0 to	50 0
Eastern Bengal Railway			34 0 to	220 0	13 0 to	90 0
Great Indian Peninsula Rail way	65 0	0(1)	72 0 to	310 0	16 4 to	32 8
B B & C I Railway (Broad gauge)			2 8 to	7 8(3)	0 10 to	1 12(3)
Bengal Nagpur Railway	11 0	0	5 0 to	11 0(4)	2 8 to	4 8(4)
Rohilkhand and Kumaon Railway			31 0 to	46 0(6)	13 0 to	35 0
M & S M Railway			35 0 to	200 0	16 0 to	50 0
South Indian Railway	23 0 to	80 0	41 0 to	250 0	21 0 to	88 0
Assam Bengal Railway	16 0 to	25 0	75 0 to	263 0	12 0 to	22 0
			30 0 to	275 0	14 0 to	60 0

\* Parcel Clerks only

(1) Maximum

(2) Goods Clerks only, wages are regulated according to local market rate

(3) Indians per day

(4) Europeans per day

(5) Goods and Parcel Clerks

(6) Maximum of the Maximum scale not given

Statement showing scales of pay per day of some important skilled labourers in Workshops

Name of Railway System	Fitters		Moulders		Welders	
	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p
North Western Railway	0 8 0 to	2 8 0	1 0 0 to	2 8 0	1 4 0 to	2 8 0
East Indian Railway	0 10 0	2 8 0	0 10 0	2 4 0	0 10 0	2 4 0
Eastern Bengal Railway	0 10 0	3 14 0	0 12 3	3 2 3	0 12 3	3 2 3
Great Indian Peninsula Railway*	50 0 0	86 0 0*	44 0 0	86 0 0*	44 0 0	89 0 0*
B B & C I Railway	0 8 0	3 5 0	0 7 0	3 5 0	0 8 0	2 9 0
Bengal Nagpur Railway	0 12 0	2 0 0	1 0 0	2 14 0	1 0 0	2 0 0
Rohilkhand and Kumaon Railway	0 15 4	1 14 8	1 4 0	5 4 0	1 0 0	5 4 0
M & S M. Railway	0 7 0	5 4 0	0 11 0	5 4 0	0 12 0	5 4 0
South Indian Railway	0 14 0	2 8 0	0 14 0	2 8 0	0 14 0	2 8 0
Assam Bengal Railway	0 12 0	3 0 0			1 8 0	2 8 0

Name of Railway System	Turners		Carpenters		Blacksmiths	
	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p
North Western Railway	1 1 0 to	2 8 0	0 14 0 to	2 8 0	1 4 0 to	2 8 0
East Indian Railway	0 10 0	2 4 0	0 10 0	2 4 0	0 10 0	2 8 0
Eastern Bengal Railway	0 12 3	3 2 3	0 12 3	3 2 3	0 12 3	3 2 3
Great Indian Peninsula Railway*	50 0 0	89 0 0*	39 0 0	89 0 0*	44 0 0	93 0 0*
B B & C I Railway	0 7 0	3 5 0	0 9 0	2 11 0	0 9 0	3 9 0
Bengal Nagpur Railway	1 0 0	2 14 0	1 0 0	2 14 0	1 0 0	2 0 0
Rohilkhand and Kumaon Railway	1 4 8	1 7 4	1 7 4	1 7 4	1 7 4	1 7 4
M. & S M. Railway	1 0 0 to	5 4 0	0 8 0 to	4 4 0	0 7 0 to	5 4 0
South Indian Railway	0 14 0	2 8 0	0 11 4	2 0 0	0 14 0	2 8 0
Assam Bengal Railway	0 12 0	2 12 0	0 12 0	3 0 0	1 1 4	3 0 0

\* B B — These rates are exclusive of Overtime and Piece work profits

\* The scales of pay for the G I P Railway are per annum

The following rates may be taken as representatives of daily wages of workshop employees in important centres.

Centre	Unskilled		Semi skilled		Ordinary skilled	
	As p	As p	As p	As p	As p	As p
Bombay	14 0 to	16 0	17 0 to	24 0	26 0 to	46 0
Lahore	10 0	12 0	14 0	18 0	14 0	40 0
Lilloosh	9 0	11 0	10 0	16 0	12 0	40 0
Lucknow	7 6	10 9	10 0	18 0	16 0	36 0

Besides the usual pay the employees of the railways are granted allowances and perquisites for special work, climatic and local conditions, etc.

**Amount sent to villages.**—In the absence of a completely urbanized industrial labour force in India, the practice of remitting part of the wages earned by workers in industrial centres to their place of origin appears to be very common. But no authorised or statistical information for a definite period of time is available as regards the amounts sent by workpeople in this manner. If statistics pertaining to this subject were compiled, it would help a good deal in estimating the agrarian contact of Indian industrial workers. In the Central Provinces and Berar 80 per cent of immigrants from the United Provinces leave their families behind in their villages to look after cultivation. These labourers are reported to be remitting more than 50 per cent of their income home. The other immigrants in that province from Central India and the Bombay Presidency are said to be sending 25 per cent of their earnings to their homes. Estimates of amounts sent by money order by the various post offices in the Jute mill areas in Bengal are annually published in the reports of the Indian Jute Mills Association. The figure for 1928 comes to Rs 173,67,816-1-2, but it does not purely represent the amounts sent by Jute mill employees only. Labourers from coal mines in Bengal coming from outside the coal fields are reported to send or take home to their villages from 30 to 40 per cent of their earnings. In the case of the miner in the mining fields of Bihar and Orissa it is roughly estimated that he sends home all his savings—which amount to about 8 annas to Rs 1-8-0 per week. Results of a special enquiry made in the case of an important cotton mill at Cawnpore in which wages are paid fortnightly showed that during the particular period of two weeks covered by the enquiry 3-8 per cent of the wages received by workmen was remitted by money orders through the office attached to that mill. In the course of its family budget investigation the Labour Office of the Government of Bombay collected some information regarding remittances of amounts by workers' families. In Bombay City a large number of workers do not maintain an establishment but live as boarders and though married keep their dependants in their native places. In the case of resident families the average monthly amount remitted comes to Rs 1-11-1 which constitutes 3-2 per cent of the family income which is Rs 52-4-6 per month. In the case of persons living singly in the Bombay City the average monthly remittance comes to Rs 11-7-1 which constitutes 5-2 per cent of their monthly income. The labour force in Ahmedabad is not immigrant to the same extent as in Bombay and therefore remittances to dependants is not an important item in the worker's budget. It appears that nearly 7 per cent of the working class families in Ahmedabad remit money to their dependants living away from them. The average for only those families remitting money comes to Rs 6-6-9 per month. Sholapur draws its labour force from the immediate neighbourhood and the labour there is not of the same cosmopolitan character as in Bombay. Of the total number of families whose budgets were collected during the family budget enquiry at that centre only 6 per cent reported that they had to remit money every month to their dependants in villages. The average of the

amount remitted by such families comes to Rs 4-12-"

**Deductions.**—In June 1926 the Government of India requested Local Governments to make enquiries in their respective administrations, as to the extent to which fines and other deductions were being realised by employers in India from their workpeople. The views of Local Governments were also invited on the desirability of taking any action legislative or otherwise to counter any abuses which might be found to prevail. The information given below is based mostly on the various Provincial enquiries made for the purpose but there is no reason to believe that the conditions have changed, materially since then.

The system of making deductions from wages in respect of fines is general in the textile industry and other industrial concerns. With regard to factories the system exists in almost all Government and Local Fund factories and in the majority of the more organised and larger workshops. It is also associated with municipal palitres factories and establishments working regularly throughout the year. It does not appear to be the general practice in seasonal establishments such as gins and presses. In offices the system is almost wholly limited to the firing of peons and menials in the establishments where the system exists although in a few cases clerks are also occasionally fined. Fining is general in the large hotels, clubs and restaurants but it can be said to be almost absent in most of the larger commercial organisations such as shops, stores, etc. The only notable concerns in which fines are very rarely imposed are the tea gardens in Assam and Bengal and the coal fields in Bengal and Bihar and Orissa. The abuse is said to be limited by the consideration that the shortage of labour compels the employers to treat their employees with every consideration.

**Labour Commission's Recommendations.**—The Royal Commission on Indian Labour have made several important recommendations in connexion with the income of the industrial workers and the question of his indebtedness. In discussing the possible application to India of the minimum wage Convention adopted at the 1928 session of the International Labour Conference, the Commission are of opinion that the convention in referring to trades in which wages are exceptionally low must be regarded as having in view trades in which wages are low not by comparison with western or other foreign standards but by comparison with the general trend of wages and wage levels in kindred occupations in the country concerned. If the principle of the minimum wage is to be applied to India they consider that it would first be necessary to create machinery for fixing minimum rates of wages in those trades in which wages are lowest and where there is no question of collective bargaining. The industries indicated for a careful study of conditions are mica, wool cleaning, Shellac, Didi (the indigenous cigarette) manufacturing, Carpet weaving and Tanneries and those in which there is a strong presumption that the conditions warrant detailed investigation. Full information re wages and conditions should be collected

and if the surveys indicate sweating the trades should be demarcated and the number and the composition of wage Boards should be decided. In the setting up of wage boards important criteria for consideration should be the cost of enforcement and a policy of gradualness should not be lost sight of. If the investigations appear to warrant minimum wage fixing machinery, the necessary legislation for setting up such machinery should be undertaken.

**Deductions.**—The Commission consider that legislation regarding deductions from wages and fines is both necessary and desirable. With regard to fines they recommend that (a) the flogging of children should be prohibited, (b) the payment of the fine should not be spread over more than one month from the date on which it was imposed, (c) that the maximum amount to be deducted in fines should not exceed in any month half an anna in the rupee of the worker's earnings, (d) the sums received from fines should be credited to a purpose beneficial to the employees as a whole and approved by some recognised authority, and (e) Employers should be required to post notices specifying the acts or omissions in respect of which a fine may be imposed and fines for acts or omission not so specified should be made illegal. Deductions for loss or damage should in no case exceed the wholesale price of the goods damaged. With regard to other deductions these may be permitted in case of housing accommodation provided by the employer and for tools and raw materials and in all cases should not exceed the equivalent value of the services rendered. The Commission recommend that such legislation should not be applicable in the first instance only to those factories under the Factories Act and to Railways. The Commission's recommendations in the matter have been examined in detail departmentally by the Government of India and a Bill giving effect to these recommendations was introduced in the Legislative Assembly on the 1st February 1933.

**Insolventlieness.**—The action taken by the Government of India with regard to the Royal Commission's recommendations on exempting the salaries and wages of all workmen receiving less than Rs. 300 a month and the making of

the setting up an industrial establishment for the purpose of collecting debts a criminal and cognisable offence have already been dealt with under an earlier chapter. Other proposals which are under the consideration of the Government of India are—

(a) At least so far as industrial workers in receipt of wages or salary of less than Rs. 100 a month are concerned arrest and imprisonment for debt should be abolished except where the debtor has been proved to be both able and unwilling to pay.

(b) Workers' contributions to provident funds maintained by private employers and certified by Government for the purpose should be safeguarded from attachment, and

(c) Legislation should be enacted providing a summary procedure for the liquidation of workers' unsecured debts.

**Periods of wage payments.**—The Commission recommend that in textile industries, railways and engineering workshops and iron and steel works the law should require the payment of wages to the process operatives at intervals not exceeding 16 days. Such legislation should be extended to other industries and Railways if considered necessary. An important provision is that if any deduction is made in the period of wage payment no worker should forfeit any privilege or concession which is attached to payment on a monthly basis. They also recommend that legislation should be enacted providing for the payment of wages in factories, mines, railways and plantations within seven days from the expiry of the period in which they have been earned in the ordinary case and as early as possible but not later than 2 days from the date of discharge in the case of an operative who is discharged. These recommendations have been accepted by the Government of India who introduced a Bill to regulate the payment of wages to certain classes of persons employed in industry in the Legislative Assembly on the 1st February 1933. This Bill also covers the subject of deductions and fines.



## Cost of Living and Standard of Life.

A cost of living index number based on the results of the enquiry into family budgets of cotton mill workers in Sholapur conducted by the Labour Office in 1923, has been published in the *Labour Gazette* since February 1931. Sholapur working class cost of living index numbers by months (Average prices from February 1927 to January 1928=100)

Month	1928	1929	1930	1931	1932	Month	1928	1929	1930	1931	1932
January		100	104	76	73	August	95	102	89	73	73
February	97	99	100	77	75	September	95	104	91	73	74
March	93	96	94	75	76	October	93	102	85	72	71
April	92	98	94	72	72	November	95	104	82	71	75
May	94	100	95	71	72	December	9	106	76	71	71
June	95	103	95	71	73	Yearly Average		101	92	73	73
July	96	100	92	71	74						

Cost of Living Indexes have during recent years been compiled for Nagpur and Jabulpore in the Central Provinces (with January 1927 as base) and for four classes of industrial workers in Rangoon in Burma (with 1931 100). The monthly figures of the cost of living index numbers per these six indexes during the year 1932 were as follows —

Month	Nagpur	Jubbulpore	Rangoon			
			Burmans	Famils Telugus and Oriyas	Hindu stanis	Christians
January	63	61	96	90	100	96
February	60	61	97	100	100	97
March	62	62	101	103	102	102
April	61	67	103	103	101	103
May	61	67	103	103	101	103
June	62	68	100	101	99	100
July	63	67	97	96	94	94
August	62	60	98	98	96	95
September	62	61	98	97	97	97
October	62	61	93	94	91	92
November	62	60	92	93	94	90
December	60	67	92	92	93	89
Average for year	62	60	98	98	96	96

**Standard of Life**—Very little information is available regarding the standard of living of the working classes in India. The most satisfactory method of obtaining this information is by means of a family budget enquiry in which information is collected regarding the composition, income and expenditure of the family. To enable general conclusions to be drawn from investigations of this type it is always necessary to conduct the enquiries by what is known as the extensive method, an attempt being made to secure the information from a large number of families so as to minimize the effect of the peculiarities of exceptional cases. The sampling method is often resorted to in conducting extensive family budget enquiries because of the impossibility of collecting data by the

census method. It is essential that the sample should be representative in order to yield reliable results.

At the Third International Labour Conference of Labour Statisticians held at Geneva in October 1926 the Committee on family budgets passed a resolution that in order to provide adequate information with regard to actual standards of living enquiries should be conducted generally at intervals of not more than ten years into the income, expenditure and conditions of living of families representative of large homogeneous sections of the population. It was also decided that for a complete enquiry information should be collected as to the district in which the family resides, the composition of the household, the

industries and occupations of members of the family, the nature of the housing accommodation and the amount of each important item of family income and expenditure together with quantities of purchases, where practicable. It was agreed however that a less detailed investigation omitting the particulars of the family income would be sufficient where the sole object of the enquiry is to provide weights for the calculation of cost of living index numbers.

Family budgets were collected by the Labour Office for 3 076 working class families in Bombay City in 1921-22 and the report based on the results thereof was published in 1923. It has been decided to undertake a new family budget enquiry when industrial conditions become normal in Bombay City and to use weights based on the results of that enquiry in compiling a fresh cost of living index number for Bombay on a new base period. The Labour Office collected 986 budgets of working class families in Ahmedabad in 1926 and 1 133 budgets of cotton mill workers in Bhopalpur in 1926. The reports based on the results of these enquiries were published in 1928. A small family Budget investigation for cotton mill workers in Bombay city was also conducted by the Labour Office in 1930 but the results of this investigation have not been published so far. A second enquiry into family Budgets of industrial workers in Bombay City intended to cover

about 1 200 families was started by the Bombay Labour Office in May 1932 and it is hoped that the results of this enquiry will be published next year.

In the United Provinces a number of budgets were collected at Cawnpore with the object of compiling a cost of living index number. But the results of the enquiry were not found to be satisfactory and the province has not been compiling any cost of living index number.

The Labour Statistics Bureau, Rangoon, which was established by the Government of Burma in 1925, has made an extensive enquiry into the standard and cost of living of the working classes in Rangoon and the report based on 4 809 budgets was published in 1928. The results of this enquiry have been separately analysed for Burmese, Telugu Tamil, Uriya Hindustani and Chittagunias workers. Separate index numbers for each of the different classes of workers have also been published at the end of the report. 1 002 Budgets for the working class families in Nagpur and 507 budgets for working class families at Jabulpore were collected between September 1926 and January 1927 for compiling cost of living index numbers for these two centres. The figures for the Nagpur Jabulpore and Rangoon indexes for the year 1932 have been given in the above table.

## TRADE UNIONS

The history of trade unionism in India is a history of recent years. It was not until 1918 that labour had begun definitely to organise itself. Previous to that year very little effort appears to have been made to establish organisations of labour. The earliest association of workers in India was the Amalgamated Society of Railway Servants of India and Burmah which had been registered under the Indian Companies Act and its main activities were in connexion with the provision of various benefits to its members such as Legal Defence, sickness Insurance, Life Assurance etc. After the Indian Trade Unions Act 1926, came into force this Association registered under it as a Trade Union with the new name of the National Union of Railwaymen of India and Burmah. The Bombay Postal Union founded in 1907 mainly for the clerical classes employed in the Bombay Post Office, a Union of warpers in the Ahmedabad cotton mills formed in 1917, the Clerks Union, Bombay established in April 1918 in order to organise the various classes of clerical labour employed in commercial and other offices in Bombay city and the Madras Labour Union formed in 1918 for the textile workers in the three mills in the city of Madras, were the main labour organisations in existence at the end of the year 1918. In addition, there existed certain benevolent social institutions such as the Kamgar Hitwadhak Sabha and the Social Service League whose activities were directed towards the betterment of the condition of the working classes. But these Societies were not composed of workers themselves.

The year 1918 may be said to be a landmark in the history of the Indian Trade Union movement, for from that year onwards there has been a more

or less steady growth of trade unions despite the inevitable fluctuations in their prosperity. The economic circumstances of the time must be regarded as the dominant factor contributing to the establishment of trade unionism in India. In the two years following 1918 the epidemic of industrial strife assumed serious proportions and reached a climax towards the close of the year 1920. The number of labour unions also increased very rapidly and unions were formed of workers in all possible industries and occupations. Most of these Unions were however, merely Strikes Committees brought into existence either before or after particular strikes in order either to engineer or to conduct them. These Committees were either dissolved as soon as their purpose was served or remained dormant until another strike in the trade broke out. Most of the remaining Unions formed during the period 1918-20 were unstable and nearly 75 per cent of them died an early death in the following year. There was a definite check to the progress of the trade union movement in India during the next two or three years. But although individual Unions collapsed as rapidly as they were formed the movement itself showed signs of permanence and vitality.

Perhaps the most important factor which retarded the growth in the movement immediately following the successes which met the earlier formations or Strikes Committees, which they really were, was the definitely hostile attitude of the employers to all combinations of their employees. It was not until the passage of the Indian Trade Unions Act which made it morally obligatory on employers to recognise those Unions of their employees which had registered under the Act that a change in the angle of vision was noticeable.



**Nature of leadership.**—The Indian Trade Union movement, in its early beginnings, was essentially an economic one, and to regard labour unions as being engineered solely by politicians as the result of their propaganda is to misread the origin of this movement. The Indian workman is predominantly illiterate and has even now few leaders from his own class to whom he can turn for guidance. In consequence, trade unions in India have been led by middle class men especially professional lawyers and others, who have not perhaps in all cases made a distinction between economic and political considerations. In the words of Mr. A. B. Burnett-Hurst, 'social workers did not take the initiative' but 'allowed the lawyer politician class to capture and control these bodies. Many of the so-called leaders of Indian Labour who were drawn from the lawyer politician class often exploited the ignorance and credulity of the labour force for their own material advantage, or for the propagation of their pet political doctrine, in addition to looking after the welfare of the labourers. There were, however, several notable exceptions. Leaders like Mr. N. M. Joshi, Dewan Chaman Lal, the Rev. C. F. Andrews, Mr. M. K. Gandhi, Mr. V. V. Giri, Mr. B. Shiva Rao, Mr. B. R. Bakshi, M.L.C., Mr. Syed Munawar, M.L.C., and Mr. Ananaya Sarabhai endeavoured to create Union for the benefit of the workers and for the general improvement in the conditions of life and work of the labouring classes. During the last few years however the principles of communism have been disseminated amongst the masses of India by the members of the Workers and Peasants Party which is an agent in India of the Communist International. The Communist and took advantage of the economic unrest prevalent in the country, early in the year 1928 and usurped the leadership of the working classes within a short period of time and were able to assume control over the executive of the principal textile and railway unions in Bombay Madras and Bengal. The Communists captivated the minds of the workers by painting the existing conditions as black as possible and contrasting them with a supreme state of wealth and happiness which is promised under the regime of a dictatorship of a workers proletariat. The discontentment amongst the workers over conditions of work has been aggravated by the incessant preachings of revolutionary doctrines. The credulity of the Indian labourer has been of great advantage to these emissaries of revolution in creating in him a class hatred against the employers and also instilling in his mind an abhorrence for the Government established by law in the country. These agitators, occupying positions of vantage,

have instigated disastrous strikes in pursuance of purely political ends often with a callous disregard of the subsequent sufferings and losses inflicted on their ignorant and hapless dupes. The sanity and sobriety of moderate leadership have no great attraction for the large majority of the labourers. The moderate leaders have however been fighting their battles for leadership with the extremist revolutionaries, and were for a time successful in keeping the latter under control. At the moment of writing it has become impossible for the moderates and the avowed Communists to work shoulder to shoulder in the labour movement, and a split has occurred between the two, the Unions standing for constitutional progress rallying under the banner of the Moderates with those in favour of Communist principles accepting the leadership of the Red Flag Organisations.

**Progress of Trade Unions since 1918.**—The trade union movement spread to various industries and occupations in India during the years following the Armistice but a number of them passed out of existence very soon after they were started. The more stable Unions were of clerks, railway workers, postal employees and seamen. The peculiar feature of the trade union movement in India is that it did not in the early stages of its progress make much headway in the more important manufacturing industries and this constituted a weak point in the movement. Whereas in other countries the clerical employees organised themselves on the model of the industrial workers long after the latter had well organised themselves in strong Unions, in India the former have come up if not first, at least simultaneously with industrial unions and have established themselves more permanently.

The following figures illustrate the growth of Trade Unions in the Bombay Presidency—

Year	No of Unions	No of Members
1922	22	51,472
1923	19	45,087
1924	36	52,237
1925	33	49,318
1926	56	74,875
1927	72	87,840
1928	94	198,072
1929	99	195,748
1930	93	124,898
1931	97	115,657
1932	100	171,528

The Distribution of the membership as at 1st September 1932 by classes of industries is as follows—

Class of Industry	No of Unions	Membership	Percentage of membership to total
Textiles	13	30,178	27.10
Railways (including railway workshops)	8	25,874	23.82
Seamen	3	29,750	26.72
Posts and Telegraphs	84	5,945	5.08
Municipal	5	9,888	2.59
Miscellaneous	54	13,787	12.24
Total	100	111,528	100.00

There are in addition two federations of Postal Unions, one of Railway Employees Unions and a fourth which is a Central Union governing a number of individual Unions of textile workers in Ahmedabad. (For the constitution membership and other particulars regarding these organisations reference may be made to the issues of the Bombay Labour Gazette). The Central Labour Board and the Bombay Trades Council which had been included in the list of Federations in the Bombay Presidency are now defunct.

The Punjab has no heavy concentration of industrial labour and consequently the extent of organisation among both employers and employed is up to the present little. There is, however, a vague striving among the employed towards co-operation and combination especially for the purpose of demanding better remuneration and considering the question of resorting to direct action for enforcing their demands on their employers. No Communist influence has been noticeable in the Punjab where industrial disputes have been stated to have occurred as a result of the normal antagonism between employers and employed. The only large employers of labour in the Punjab are the N.W. Railway Administration, and four out of the 19 registered Unions are of the employees of the various departments of the N.W. Railway and cover in all about 15,000 members.

In the United Provinces the number of Associations of workers is rather small, compared to its industrial importance. There are in all about 10 Unions all of recent growth. Some of the Associations formed during the general upheaval following the War and especially during the days of Non-Co-operation have since died or become moribund. Organised labour forms a very small proportion of the total Organisation of labour outside Cawnpore is almost non-existent and even in Cawnpore only about 10 per cent of the labour is organised. There has been a growing interest of labour in trade unionism which appears to have the prospect of a rapid development in the future.

The Central Provinces and Berar have seven registered trade unions. The classes of

workers who have been embraced by the Trade movement in this part of Indian are (1) Textile workers, (2) Press employees, (3) Scavengers, (4) Motor drivers, (5) Railway workers, (6) Postal employees and (7) Clerks. Trade unionism is stated to be yet in its infancy in this Province and the Labour Unions appear to have done little to improve the conditions under which their members work.

The trade union movement in Madras received a setback in 1921-22 as a result of the failure of the strike in the Buckingham and Carnatic mills. During the year 1922-23 most of the Unions were dormant and the only Union which showed signs of activity was the M. and S. M. Railway Workshop Employees Union, Perambur. The trade union activities were revived in 1923-24 and the following Unions became once more active—(1) The Madras Labour Union, (2) The Madras Tramwaymen's Union, (3) The Corporation Scavengers Union, (4) the S. I. Railway Employees Union and (5) the Coimbatore Labour Union. The Madras Harbour Port Trust Workmen's Union was revived in 1925-26. A section of the workmen of the Buckingham and Carnatic mills organised a separate Union in 1925-26 called the Buckingham and Carnatic Mills Employees Union as a rival to the Madras Labour Union which is an old organisation in the same industry. The Cordite Factory Labour Union, Aruvankadu came into prominence during 1926-27. Unions were newly formed for the employees of the Public Works Department workshops and the Government Central Press, Madras while the Diocesan Press Employees Union which had remained dormant was revived. The labourers working in the cotton spinning and pressing factories in Tiruppur, Coimbatore District started a Union for their benefit. Most of the Unions included in their programme a demand for separate representation for Labour in the Legislative Council. The Oil Workers Union and certain other Unions came into prominence only when there was an impending labour dispute. There were nineteen registered Trade Unions in the Madras Presidency at the end of March 1931.

## RAILWAYS

There are four Railway Associations of an all India character with the following membership—

	Membership
The All India Railwaymen's Federation	100,000
The Anglo Indian and Domiciled European Association (This is not a Trade Union)	10,000

The All India and Burma Covenant Non-Gazetted Railway Services Association

265

The National Union of Railwaymen of India and Burma

2,000

In addition there are over 20 individual Unions distributed over the principal Railways in India.

## ALL-INDIA LABOUR ASSOCIATION

The All-India Railwaymen's Federation—Twelve Unions of Railway workers are affiliated to it and its total membership amounts to nearly 1,00,000. It is growing in influence and popularity and in May 1929 a deputation waited on

Sir George Baly, the Railway Member of the Government of India, to discuss the grievances of railway employees in general. No less than 25 subjects were included for discussion but the more important of them related to wages and

the position of daily rated men, hours of work and the weekly rest, insecurity of service and appeals, medical facilities, fines, extension of provident fund benefits and quarters. The Railway Board have initiated enquiries with a view to taking the necessary action in the matter.

The National Union of Railwaymen of India and Burma was started by the Amalgamated Society of Railway Servants of India and Burma which came into existence as a sequel to the Great Indian Peninsula Railway Guards strike in 1907. It was at first registered under the Indian Companies Act, but after the Indian Trade Unions Act came into being it altered its name, redefined its constitution and registered as a Trade Union. It has a membership of over 3,000 employees.

**The All-India and Burmah Covenanted Non-Commenced Railway Services Association.**

This Association, whose membership is limited to covenanted Europeans employed as foremen in railway workshops in India was started in October 1926 with the object of securing for its members the benefits of the Lee Commission's recommendations. It submitted a memorial to the Viceroy on this question in November 1926. It has a membership of about 300 employees scattered all over India and has its Head Office in Bombay. The Association registered with the Registrar of Trade Unions, Bombay Presidency in March 1928 but transferred its Head Office to Punjab in 1929.

**The All-India Trade Union Congress.**

This organisation was inaugurated in 1920 for two main purposes: (1) to co-ordinate the activities of the individual Labour Unions in India which till then remained inchoate and were unable to take concerted action and (2) to recommend workers delegates to the International Labour Conferences. When the Government of India had to select a Labour representative to attend the Washington Conference in 1919 there was no representative body of labour in India to be consulted and they therefore appointed Mr. N. M. Joshi as the Workers' Delegate. In order therefore that responsible Labour opinion in India might have a voice in the selection of the delegates to the International Labour Conferences, the All-India Trade Union Congress was organised and the first session of the Congress was held in Bombay on the 31st October 1920. Eight hundred delegates from different parts of India were present and sixty Unions were affiliated and 43 others expressed their sympathy with the Congress. It became a central organisation of the trade union movement in India but from the beginning it had a strong political colour. Its presidents and secretaries have all been politicians, first and labour leaders next, with the exceptions of a few persons like Mr. N. M. Joshi. The Congress appointed itself a permanent body to meet once a year. It has a definite constitution, an elected Executive to carry on the work, and Provincial Councils which, under the Executive are responsible for co-ordinating the work in the respective provinces. The main object of the Congress is to co-ordinate the activities of all the labour organisations in all the provinces

in India and generally to further the interests of Indian labour in matters economic, social and political. It may also co-operate and federate with organisations of labour having similar objects in any part of the world.

The Executive Council of the Congress consists of a Chairman, the Vice-Chairman or Vice-Chairmen, the Treasurer, the General Secretary or General Secretaries, the Secretary or Secretaries and the Assistant Secretary or Assistant Secretaries as ex-officio members and not more than ten additional members including the ex-Presidents of the All India Trade Union Congress, elected at the annual session of the Congress and the representatives elected by the affiliated unions on the following basis—

- 1 Representative for unions with a member ship upto 1,000,
- 2 Representatives for unions with a member ship between 1,000 and 3,000
- 3 Representatives for unions with a member ship between 4,000 and 5,000
- 4 Representatives for unions with a member ship above 5,000

The individual Unions affiliated to the Congress are conceded full autonomy with regard to the management of their own affairs according to their rules.

The second Session of the Congress was held in 1921 at Jharia under the Presidency of Mr. Joseph Baptista. The third Session was held at Lahore in 1923 with Mr. C. B. Das as President. The fourth Session held at Calcutta in 1924 was also presided over by Mr. C. B. Das. Out of the 43 resolutions passed at this Session some dealt with the recruitment of Seamen and their eligibility for securing compensation under the Workmen's Compensation Act. The fifth Session was held in Bombay in 1925 with Mr. Dhundraj R. Thengdi of Nagpur in the chair. Mr. V. G. D. of Barhampur was the President of the sixth Session held in Madras in 1926. Delhi was the centre where the seventh Conference of the Congress was held in 1927 and the President was Rai Sahab Chandrika Prasad Dewan Cham. An Lall, M.L.A., was the President of the Calcutta Session of the Congress held in 1927. The ninth Session was held in 1928 at Jharia with Mr. M. Dand in the chair. It is significant that at this Conference Pandit Jawaharlal Nehru moved a resolution protesting against imperialism.

The tenth assembly of the Trade Union Congress which met at Nagpur in 1929 under the presidency of Pandit Jawaharlal Nehru will remain as the most important landmark in the history of organised labour in India. It marked the culmination of a long period of mischievous activity inspired by Moscow and fomented by Communist Agents in India resulting in a split between the genuine trade union leadership on the one hand and the votaries

of communism on the other. The fundamental issue upon which the split in the Trade Union movement occurred was whether the labour movement in India shall be inspired and conducted for the betterment of the industrial workers or whether it shall be utilised as a means to promote and bring about revolution in the country. The proceedings at the Session made it impossible for the rival forces to carry on any longer under a common organisation. The reasons contributing to the ultimate split were as follows—The Bombay Girmi Kamgar Union and the G. I. P. Railwaymen's Union applied for affiliation the former with a membership figure of 54 000 and the latter 45 000. The Bombay Girmi Kamgar Union could produce no audited documents as required. However it was admitted a member on the basis of a membership of 40 000. The G. I. P. Railwaymen's Union was affiliated on a strength of 80 000 members. This meant that a large part of the voting power was vested in the representatives of these two Unions which were of communist persuasion. The Executive of the Congress was also captured by the revolutionaries, and resolutions for the boycott of the Royal Commission on Indian Labour, affiliation of the Congress to the League Against Imperialism, the appointment of the Workers Welfare League, a Communist organisation in England as Agents of the Congress for Great Britain and the boycott of the International Labour Conference at Geneva were passed both by the Executive Committee and the open session of the Congress. The moderate leaders of labour, including Messrs. N. M. Joshi, V. V. Giri, B. Shiva Rao, B. R. Bakshi and Dewan Chaman Lal seceded from the Congress and set up a separate federation under the name of the All India Trade Union Federation 'in order to co-ordinate the activities of non-communist Trade Unions in India. Endeavours made to draw the seceders back into the fold of the All-India Trade Union Congress have not met with any success. The Labour Unions in Ahmedabad which draw their inspiration mainly from Mr. M. K. Gandhi and are the best organised and most successful trade unions in India have not during the ten years of the Trade Union movement in India shown any desire to become affiliated to the Congress.

The eleventh Session of the Trade Union Congress held in Calcutta in July 1931 led to further disintegration in the ranks of labour and once again the Communist from Bombay were responsible. The Girmi Kamgar Union had split into two parts, both bitterly opposed to each other. One led by Mr. S. V. Deshpande, General Secretary of the Trade Union Congress and the other by Mr. G. E. Kandalkar, President of the G. K. U. and a Vice President of the Congress and both groups claimed to be the Girmi Kamgar Union and therefore entitled to vote at the Congress. The President Mr. S. C. Bose, a Congress politician decided in favour of Mr. Kandalkar whereupon Mr. Deshpande and the representatives of a few other unions broke away from the Congress with the result that this organisation which should guide and control the Trade Union movement in India is a useless and effete body with no influence and trifling membership.

### Trade Union Legislation

In 1920 a Company owning a mill whose workers were on strike brought a suit against the leader of the local labour union which was conducting the strike and others seeking to restrain them from inducing the plaintiff's workmen to break their contracts and suing for damages for their actions in this respect. The Madras High Court to whom the suit was referred gave their decision granting an *injunction* restraining the defendants from inciting the plaintiff's employees to continue the strike. The case was eventually withdrawn but the proceedings suggested that in the absence of legislation even legitimate trade union activity was attended by considerable peril. As a result of a resolution moved by Mr. N. M. Joshi and accepted by the Legislative Assembly in March 1921, Government were committed to take steps as soon as practicable to introduce such legislation as might be necessary for the registration & protection of Trade Unions. The Government of India accordingly formulated certain tentative proposals and circulated them for eliciting public opinion. The opinions expressed were by no means unanimous—some considered the proposed legislation premature while some others realised that legislation was necessary but at the same time considered Trade Unions as a pernicious and dangerous growth which should be rigidly controlled and others again urged that sufficient protection should be granted to them. In August 1924 the Government of India introduced a draft Bill for opinion. The Bill conferred certain privileges only on registered Trade Unions and left the question of registration to the option of Trade Unions themselves. Provision was also made to ensure that the funds of a registered Trade Union are not expended on causes in which the bulk of the members have little interest. A regular audit of the funds was proposed to be made compulsory and the manner in which the executive should be composed was also provided for.

A number of amendments were made by the Select Committee and in the Legislative Assembly. A clause permitting registered Trade Unions to maintain funds for political purposes was added. The provision was on the model of the British Law on the subject and those members who contracted out of the liability to subscribe should not be compelled to contribute to the Political Fund nor would failure to contribute involve any disability or disadvantage except in so far as the control and management of the Political Fund was concerned. The Bill was passed on the 8th February and received the assent of the Governor General on the 25th March 1928. It came into effect from the 1st June 1927.

Mr. N. M. Joshi introduced in the Legislative Assembly on the 9th February 1928, a Bill to amend Section 43 of the Indian Penal Code in order to extend to the officers and members of unregistered Trade Unions the protection afforded by Section 17 of the Indian Trade Unions Act 1926, which lays down that 'no

officer or member of a registered Trade Union shall be liable to punishment under sub-section (2) of section 120B of the Indian Penal Code in respect of any agreement made between the members for the purposes of furthering any such object of the Trade Union as is specified in Section 15 unless the agreement is an agreement to commit an offence. The Assembly, however, threw out the Bill.

A Bill was introduced in the Legislative Assembly on the 4th September 1928 with a view to amending Section 11 of the Indian Trade Unions Act 1926. It was pointed out in the Statement of Objects and Reasons that the existing section 11 of the Act admitted of doubt in two respects namely (1) It did not indicate clearly whether the first appeal lay to the judge appointed for the area within which the Registrar's office is situated or to the judge appointed for the area within which the head office of the trade union is situated. The amendment is intended to make it clear that the latter is the competent court, (2) It did not indicate clearly what judge might be appointed to hear appeals in the Presidency towns and in Bangalore. The amendment is designed to make it clear that in such areas the appeal lies to the High Court and there is no second appeal. The opportunity has also been taken to define clearly the powers of the High Court in second appeals.

The Bill was passed and received the assent of the Governor General on 25th September 1928.

**Working of the Act.**—The Act has now been in operation for more than 2½ years. All India Statistics on the working of the Act for the year ending 31st March 1931 published in July 1932 show that there were 119 registered trade unions in the British Provinces in the whole of India during the year ending March 1931 as compared with 104 registered unions during the year ending 31st March 1930. The distribution of the registered Trade unions together with the figures for total membership

for all unions which submitted returns is as follows —

Provinces	Total No of Unions registered	Total member ships of registered Unions
Almer Merwara	2	1779
Bengal	24	73,956
Bihar and Orissa	3	36
Bombay	38	70,214
Burma	1	106
Central Provinces	7	4,331
Delhi	3	4,043
Madras	17	96,876
Punjab	18	9,931
United Provinces	6	12,843
<b>Total</b>	<b>119</b>	<b>219,115*</b>

\* These figures are for the Unions which submitted returns of membership. Thirteen Unions did not submit their returns in time for their membership figures to be included.

No association of employers has yet applied for registration. No Trade Union was registered in the provinces of Assam, Baluchistan, and Coorg up to the end of March 1931. The great inducement to register has been the predisposition of employers generally to recognise Unions that are registered. In the case of Associations of Government Servants one of the conditions of their recognition by Government was that they should get themselves registered when the Trade Unions Act was brought into force. In view of the fact however that certain difficulties have arisen in connexion with the application of the Act to Government servants the question is under the consideration of the Government of India who have not yet formulated any definite conclusions. Pending the consideration of this question Government have relaxed the provision contained in the existing rules for the recognition of Associations of Government servants which requires them to register under the Act.

### ROYAL COMMISSION'S RECOMMENDATIONS

With regard to Trade Unions the Labour Commission recommended that every employers' organisation should set up a special committee for the purpose of giving continuous consideration to the improvement of the well being and efficiency of the workers in establishments controlled by its members, and that recognition of a Union should mean that the Union has the right to negotiate with the employer in respect of matters affecting either the common or individual interest of its members. The fact that a Union exists only of a minority of employees or the existence of rival Unions are not sufficient grounds for refusing recognition. With regard to the internal administration of Trade Unions the Commission recommended that Union leaders should endeavour to give as many members as possible some share in the work of the Union and that Trade Union

organisers should endeavour to find suitable men within the Union to act as officials and should train them for the position.

With regard to the Trade Unions Act, the Commission recommended that it should be re-examined during the year 1934 and that all limitations imposed on the activities of registered Unions and their officers should be reconsidered so as to ensure that the conditions attached to registration are not such as to prevent any well-conducted bona fide Union from applying for registration. Section 22 of the Act should be amended so as to provide that ordinarily not less than two thirds of the officers of a registered Trade Union shall be actually employed or engaged in an industry with which the Union is concerned.

## INDUSTRIAL DISPUTES

The weapon of the strike in industry first came into prominence in India during the period immediately following the close of the War when the majority of the strikes as shown in the introductory Section were designed to secure increases in wages commensurate with the rise in the cost of living. The epidemic of industrial strikes which characterised the period 1919-20 reached a climax in the winter of 1921. During this period strikes took place purely from economic causes and most of them ended successfully from the view point of the workers after a short struggle. After this period, however,

they tended to be more prolonged and less successful and partly owing to political causes there were a number of fairly serious disputes in public utility services. In more recent years the machinations of the Communists have been increasingly responsible for the calling of general strikes and their undue prolongation.

**Extent of Disputes.**—All India statistics of industrial disputes for each quarter and for each year have been compiled and published since 1920 by the Government of India in the Department of Industries and Labour.

The following tables show the number of disputes which occurred during the seven year 1925-30 in each province and in each class of industry respectively —

Provinces.	No. of disputes in						1931
	1925	1926	1927	1928	1929	1930	
Bengal	43	57	44*	60	35	71	47
Bombay	69	67	54	111	70	75	83
Madras	4	2	19*	7	12	11	10
Central Provinces & Berar	6	4	2	1	2		7
United Provinces	6	1	3	2	4	2	11
Bihar & Orissa	2	3	4*	8	2	4	1
Burma	1	1	3	7	4	3	10
Punjab				2			7
Assam		1	12	5	9	16	12
Total	134	128	129	208	141†	148	16

\* One strike extended to three provinces.

† Includes 3 disputes in Delhi

Industries	No. of disputes in						1931
	1925	1926	1927	1928	1929	1930	
Cotton and woollen mills	69	57	60	111	78	68	75
Jute Mills	15	37	11	19	18	13	22
Engineering Workshops	7	4	6	11	7	10	5
Railways including Workshops	6	3	3	9	4	9	8
Others	37	31	49	54	39	48	50
Total	134	128	129	203	141	148	166

The peak in respect of the number of industrial disputes (203) was reached in the year 1928. More than 50 per cent of these disputes occurred in the Bombay Presidency while only about 30 per cent occurred in Bengal. In none of the

other provinces was there an average of at least one dispute per month during that year. The industry which was hit hardest was the cotton and woollen mill industry in which no less than 110 disputes took place during the year.

In 1931, 208 008 work people were involved in the 166 disputes & 2 408 123, working day were lost.

## CONCILIATION AND ARBITRATION MACHINERY

Prior to the passing of the Trade Disputes Act as an all India measure early in the year 1929 there was, with the exception of a conciliation panel in Bengal, which will be dealt with lower down no official machinery for conciliation and arbitration in industrial disputes in India. The Employers and Workmen's (Disputes) Act which was passed in 1940 to make provision for the speedy termination of certain disputes between workmen engaged in railway and other public works and their employers and which was extended, in case of the Bombay Presidency to the districts of Ahmednagar Broach Ahmedabad, Kaira, Poona Sholapur Surat and Thana in 1940 and 1861 and to Sind in 1873 dealt with individuals and did not provide any machinery for the settlement of disputes in other trades or industries. No records are available to show the extent to which this Act has been made use of in India. This Act was repealed in March 1932. The only provinces in which ad hoc Committees have been appointed during the previous ten years either to enquire into the question of providing machinery for the settlement of disputes or to deal with specific strikes are the Bengal and the Bombay Presidencies.

**Bombay Presidency**—The first Committee to be appointed in the Bombay Presidency was the Industrial Disputes Committee appointed on the 18th November 1921 with Sir Suley Reed as Chairman to consider and report on the practicability or otherwise of creating machinery for the prevention and early settlement of industrial disputes. This Committee made several recommendations with regard to the standardization of wages, trade unions, the attitude employers should adopt towards Unions of their workers and the recognition of such Unions, Works Committees, Welfare Work, Co-operative Societies, Housing of Labour etc. Their recommendations were in the nature of measures that might contribute to the prevention of industrial disputes. With regard to the methods of settlement when such disputes either develop irreconcilable differences between capital and labour or else become a menace to the community the Committee recommended the formation of an Industrial Court of Enquiry to be followed, if necessary, by an Industrial Court of Conciliation.

In pursuance of the recommendations made by the Industrial Disputes Committee the Government of Bombay published a Bill to provide for enquiry into and settlement of trade disputes in the *Bombay Government Gazette* in May 1924. It was intended to introduce this Bill in the Bombay Legislative Council at the Poona session in July of the same year, but, in the meanwhile the Government of India asked the Local Government not to proceed with this measure because they themselves intended to introduce similar legislation for the whole of India. This, however was not the first occasion on which the Government of India considered the question of the advisability of introducing legislation to provide for the settlement of disputes. In 1920 they circulated all Local

Governments asking their opinions as to the advisability of providing legislation on the lines of the Industrial Courts Act 1919. The opinions obtained by provincial Governments were almost unanimous that labour was not properly organised and that therefore no useful purpose would be served by such legislation. The majority of the provincial Governments adopted the same view.

**Bombay Dispute Enquiry Committee**—The next Committee to be appointed by the Government of Bombay was the Committee of Enquiry with Sir Norman Macleod, as Chairman to enquire into the general strike of the Bombay cotton mill workers of the year 1924 in connexion with the non payment of an annual bonus to the year 1923 by the Bombay mills.

The findings of the Committee were —

- (1) That the mill workers had not established any enforceable claim customary legal or equitable, to the annual payment of a bonus and
- (2) that the results of the working of the mill industry as a whole for the year 1923 were such as to justify the contention of the millowners that the profits did not admit of the payment of a bonus.

**Bombay Strike Enquiry Committee**—The third ad hoc Committee to be appointed in the Bombay Presidency was the Bombay Enquiry Committee under the Chairmanship of Sir Charles Lawrence, Judge of the Bombay High Court in connection with the general strike of the cotton mill workers in Bombay city of the year 1928 in pursuance of the agreement arrived at between the Bombay Millowners Association and the Joint Strike Committee at a conference held under the Chairmanship of the Hon. Sir Ghulam Hussain Hidayatullah General Member of the Government of Bombay on the 4th October 1928.

This Committee sat for a continuous period of five and a half months and its Report was published on the 26th March 1929.

Some of the conclusions and recommendations of the Bombay Strike Enquiry Committee were as follows —

- (1) The proposals of the Millowners Association (a) for standardization of wages, duties and numbers of operatives in a mill and (b) for standing Orders for the operatives about the conditions of their employment were in the main fair and reasonable.
- (2) While there was justification for the Association's proposal to make a cut of 7½ per cent in weavers wages, there were reasonable objections to be urged against its adoption in the present circumstances and it was recommended that it should be dropped by the Association provided the Labour leaders undertook to co-operate in working the scheme for the standardization of wages.

- (3) That part of the standardization scheme which is called the Rational or Efficiency system and which aims at reducing the number of operatives employed in mills while raising their wages and providing conditions favourable for the extra efficiency expected from the operatives was fair and reasonable
- (4) With regard to the Seventeen Demands submitted by the Joint Strike Committee some of the demands which were considered to be fair and reasonable were—
  - (a) That the Millowners shall not vary any of the present conditions to the disadvantage of the workers before securing the approval of the workers through their organisations
  - (b) That the Millowners Association shall not permit its individual members to vary the conditions of service to the disadvantage of the workers without the sanction of the Association.
  - (c) The rates of new varieties shall be fixed by the Millowners Association in consultation with the representatives of the Workers organisations
  - (d) Notices in vernacular showing the rates of piece work in detail should be posted in the Departments for the information of the workers
  - (e) That there should be no victimisation of men who had taken part in the strike or any Union activities. Most of these were eventually conceded by the Millowners Association
- (5) The following demands were held to be unfair and unreasonable—
  - (a) The wages of those workers whose average monthly wage is less than Rs 30 should be raised substantially
  - (b) The newly introduced system of compelling the workmen (1) to take out and present tickets of attendance and (2) to clean the machinery daily should be discontinued
- (6) The recommendations of the Committee for alleviating unemployment consequent on the introduction of efficiency methods of work were as follows—
  - (a) The millowners should set up some machinery for taking note of all cases where workers are discharged on account of reduction of staff, and help them as far as possible to get suitable employment either in some other mill or in some other industry
  - (b) The Millowners Association should consider the advisability of a scheme for the payment of a gratuity to a worker which may amount to say four weeks or six weeks wages according to his length of service

payable in suitable cases to discharged employees who may need help during the waiting period while they are seeking employment. The formation of an Out-of-Work Donation Fund on a voluntary basis to be created by a system of setting aside a contribution by the Millowners of one anna per operative per month to which fund the operatives through their representatives should be invited to contribute one anna or at least half an anna per head per month was suggested

- (7) The Trade Unions should combine to arrange for the assistance of an expert technical adviser in dealing with disputes arising under the Standardisation Scheme
- (8) In view of the fact that several matters required adjustment in connexion with the scheme for wage standardisation after it had been brought into operation and with a view to avoiding strikes and lockouts, machinery was provided by Mediation Rules agreed to by both sides for setting up Joint Committees to enquire into disputes arising under the scheme and to endeavour to arrange for their settlement

Owing to the undue prolongation of the general strike in the Bombay Cotton Mills of the year 1929 and the consequent disruption of labour, it was not possible for the Bombay Millowners Association to bring into operation the Mediation Rules recommended by the Bombay Strike Enquiry Committee for the simple reason that there are no recognised Unions representatives of Bombay Cotton Mill workers in the City. The Bombay Textile Labour Union, of which Mr. N. M. Joshi M.L.A. is the President has barely 400 members. The recognition accorded by the Bombay Millowners Association to the Bombay Ghat Kamgar Union which claimed a membership of over fifty thousand after its registration in May 1928 was withdrawn by the Association on the publication of the reports of the Court of Enquiry appointed under the Trade Disputes Act to inquire into questions connected with the general strike of the year 1929 and the Riots Inquiry Committee. The Association has been giving anxious consideration to the practical steps which might be taken by mills to bring about better relations between employers and their workmen and for the prevention of accumulation of grievances. In a circular letter dated the 8th January 1930 addressed by the Association to all the mills affiliated to it, they issued instructions that all mills should take immediate steps where by complaints and grievances of the workers may be attended to by the management concerned at once. For this purpose complaint boxes were to be placed in the compounds of all mills in which workers are invited to put in petitions regarding their grievances or suggestions for improvement of conditions of work. The mills have been requested to give sympathetic consideration to any complaints or suggestions made and to redress or give effect to them wherever possible. Further measures calculated



to improve the relations between the employers and the employed are under consideration. The Association have also devised measures for joint discussions between managers of mills and the Association on general questions relating to the internal administration of the mills.

The next Committee to be appointed in the Bombay Presidency was a Court of Enquiry appointed under the Trade Disputes Act in connexion with the general strike of cotton mill operatives in Bombay City of 1920. After a prolonged enquiry into the causes of and the conduct of this strike which lasted for nearly four months the Pearson Court of Enquiry came to the unanimous conclusion that the whole of the blame for the calling and the continuation of the strike rested with the Bombay (Girni Kamgar Union). The Report of the Court was published on the 16th Sept. and its moral effect was so great that the union called off the strike unconditionally on the next day.

**Bengal**—Several special Committees were appointed by the Government of Bengal during the period of intense industrial unrest during the years 1920-21.

(1) As the result of a strike of taxi drivers and professional drivers of private cars in Calcutta which was caused by objections to certain rules particularly (a) a new rule requiring medical examination of applicants for professional driver's license, and (b) another rule forbidding the carrying of attendants in taxis, Government appointed a Committee of Enquiry into the existing licensing regulations and the control of taxis in general. The strike lasted from the 12th to the 20th January 1921, and ceased as a result of the institution of the inquiry. The Committee made a number of proposals for amendments in the existing regulations. These proposals were ultimately accepted and brought into effect on the 12th October 1921.

(2) As the result of a strike of drivers and conductors of Calcutta and Howrah tramways, which lasted from the 27th January to the 24th February 1921, Government appointed a Committee of Enquiry after the resumption of work by the strikers on the 4th March 1921. The men resumed work towards the end of February on conditions (a) that the Calcutta Tramways Company would investigate their grievances and announce their decision within a week, and (b) that if the men were dissatisfied with the Company's decision Government would appoint a Committee of Enquiry. There was general agreement between the Company and the men's representatives in regard to the majority of the Committee's recommendations. Some, however, of the Directors of the Company did not accept the terms. Another strike of the tramway employees of a much more protracted character broke out in 1922. It lasted from 20th December 1922 to 27th January 1923. No Committee of Enquiry was appointed, although the representatives of the men raised several points which arose from the previous inquiry. Work was resumed unconditionally.

(3) During a strike on the light railway of Messrs Martin and Company in the 24 Parganas and Howrah which lasted from the 16th June to the 2nd July 1921, a special Conciliation Board was constituted by Government by a special resolution at the joint request of the employers and the employees concerned. The result of the Board's efforts was a compromise on most of the points raised by the workers, and as a result of the Board's recommendations it was agreed that joint works committees should be set up on the Howrah Amtia and Howrah Sheekhala lines. Works Committees were established soon after the Board's report was published but they failed to function owing to the men's indifference.

(4) The Bengal Legislative Council passed a resolution on the 4th March 1921 to the effect that Government should appoint a Committee to enquire into the general causes of the prevailing unrest and to suggest remedial measures. The report of the Committee was published on the 18th June 1921. The main recommendations of the Committee were—

- (a) the establishment of joint works committees in industrial concerns
- (b) non intervention of Government in private industrial disputes which it was considered should be settled by voluntary conciliation
- (c) the constitution by Government of a conciliation panel to deal with disputes in public utility services and
- (d) the appointment by Government of special conciliation bodies in the case of private industrial disputes if both parties desired outside intervention.

As the result of the recommendations of this Committee, a conciliation panel was constituted under Government resolution dated the 29th August 1921. The panel contained thirty names, and was composed on a representative basis, leading public bodies being asked to recommend persons to serve on it. The panel was reconstituted every year till 1929 when it was superseded by the Trade Disputes Act. Several applications for Government intervention were received during this period of the panel's existence but in no case did Government consider that intervention was justified.

The Government of Bengal agreed with the Committee's view that there was no reason why voluntary conciliation boards wisely constituted should not achieve a large measure of success in labour disputes affecting public utility services, where the parties had come to a dead lock, and a solution of the disputes could only be found in the intervention of outsiders. The panel was intended to deal only with disputes affecting public utility services in Calcutta and its neighbourhood. In the settlement of ordinary labour disputes not directly affecting the public, the Committee held that it was not ordinarily the duty of Government to intervene in such disputes either directly or indirectly, but if both parties express a desire that their differences should be investigated by an impartial authority, the Governor in Council should be prepared to establish a conciliation board to deal with the matter or to take such other action as might be suitable in the circumstances of the case.

## TRADE DISPUTES LEGISLATION.

The history of the various proposals for legislation providing machinery for the prevention and settlement of industrial disputes in India covers a period of about ten years. The findings of the Industrial Disputes Committee appointed by the Government of Bombay in the year 1921 in pursuance of a Resolution moved in the Bombay Legislative Council for the appointment of a Committee to consider and report on the practicability or otherwise of creating machinery for the prevention and early settlement of industrial disputes has already been dealt with above. Mention has also been made of the action taken by the Government of Bombay under circumstances which led to its abandonment owing to the Government of India circulating a draft Bill as an All India measure. The Bill circulated by the Government of India in August 1924 was very wide and comprehensive in scope and extent.

Nothing further was heard about this Bill until the end of 1925 when His Excellency the Viceroy in a speech at the Annual Meeting of the Associated Chambers of Commerce of India and Ceylon at Calcutta said: "The question of providing means of conciliation of trade disputes has been thoroughly explored but it would be premature to legislate on this question until the Trade Union Bill has become law. The Trade Union Act was passed in the Legislative Assembly in March 1926 and was brought into operation with effect from the 1st June 1927."

In August 1928 the Government of India published their second Bill making provision for the investigation and settlement of trade disputes and for certain other purposes. This Bill was introduced in the Legislative Assembly with a motion for circulation on the 21st September 1928. The Bill differed in several important respects in comparison with the Government of India's original Bill of 1924. The main part of the Bill falls into three parts. Clauses 3 to 14 of the 1928 Bill related to the establishment of tribunals for the investigation and settlement of trade disputes. This part of the Bill was based generally on the British Industrial Courts Act of 1919 and its detailed provisions were adopted for the most part from clauses in that Act. The main difference was that, whereas the British Act sets up a Standing Industrial Court, the Conciliation Boards which the Bill proposed to establish were intended to be appointed *ad hoc* like the Courts of Inquiry in order to deal with particular disputes. The object of Courts of Inquiry which would ordinarily be composed of persons having no direct interest in the disputes would be to investigate and report on such questions connected with the dispute as might be referred to them. The objects of Boards of Conciliation which would ordinarily include representatives of the parties to the dispute would be to secure a settlement of the dispute. Provisions were made so as to enable both Courts of Inquiry and Boards of Conciliation to enforce the attendance of witnesses and the production of documents.

Neither party would be under any obligation to accept the finding of the Court or the advice of the Board and in cases where the dispute is not brought to an end during the deliberations of the tribunal that had been appointed reliance was to be placed on the force of public opinion which would be enabled by the publication of the report of the tribunal to arrive at just conclusions on the merits of the dispute.

The second part of the Bill consisted of clause 15 which related to public utility services. In accordance with the definition of "Public Utility Services" in clause 2 of the Bill, Clause 15 would be applicable to such railway services as would be notified by the Governor General in Council. The clause made it a penal offence for workers employed on monthly wages in public utility services to strike without previous notice and also provided heavy penalties for persons abetting such an offence. The clause was based on the principle that persons whose work was vital to the welfare of the community generally should not be entitled to enter into a strike before sufficient time had been given to examine the merits of their grievances and to explore the possibilities of arriving at a possible settlement. Provisions of a somewhat similar type already exist in the Indian Post Offices Act in a number of Municipal Acts in India, and the principle is one which is widely accepted in other countries.

Clauses 16 to 20 of the Bill contained certain special provisions relating to illegal strikes and lock-outs. These clauses followed closely the provisions of sections 1, 2 and 7 of the British Trade Disputes and Trade Unions Act 1927. They were to be applicable only in the case of the strikes and lock-outs which satisfied both of two conditions: in the first place the strike or lock-out must have other objects than the mere furtherance of a trade dispute within the industry to which the strikers or employers belonged and in the second place the strike or lock-out must be designed to coerce Government either directly or by inflicting hardship on the community. If these conditions were satisfied, the strike or lock-out would become illegal. Persons furthering the strike or lock-out were liable to punishment and would be deprived of the protection granted to them by the Indian Trade Unions Act while persons refusing to take part in it would be protected from Trade Union disabilities to which they might otherwise be subjected.

The motion for circulation was adopted in the Legislative Assembly and the Bill was circulated to all Local Governments for opinion. Some Provincial Governments recommended that questions connected with picketing and intimidation of the type which were entirely responsible for the undue prolongation of the general strikes in the cotton mills of Bombay City of the years 1928 and 1929 and the rioting in Bombay in the year 1929 should also be covered. The Bill was referred to a Select Committee of the Legislative Assembly in February 1929.

The Select Committee decided to limit the duration of the Act to five years. In connection with the definition of the term "Public Utility Services" they were of the opinion that the wide power enabling the Government to declare any industry business or undertaking to be a public utility service was undesirable as well as unnecessary and the provision made for this in the draft Bill was omitted. Various proposals designed to lay upon the Government a definite obligation to convene a Court of Inquiry or a Board of Conciliation in cases where one of the parties so required were considered. But the Committee thought that unless both parties were agreed in desiring a reference it would be useless to fetter the discretion of the Government as to the time at which the matter was reported for action under clause 3. At the same time they held that no option should be left to the Government to refuse to appoint a Court or Board where the Government was assured that both parties were agreed as to the necessity as well as to the form which it should take. They therefore considered it necessary to provide that in every case a Court of Inquiry, where it consisted of one or more persons should not include persons having an interest in the dispute or in any industry affected by it, and in this connection the Committee proposed a further definition of the term "An independent person". The clause relating to the publication of the findings of Courts and Boards was maintained on the lines of the English Act so as to make it quite clear that every report of a Court or Board whether final or interim, must be published and that only the publication of such information or evidence as the appointing authority thought fit should be left to its discretion. It was considered inadvisable to forbid the representation of parties before Courts and Boards by legal practitioners subject only to exceptions and they redrafted the clause in such a manner as to permit that such representation would ordinarily be permissible subject, however, to such conditions and restrictions as might be provided by the rules.

The Select Committee accepted the principle underlying the clause in connection with strikes in public utility services but they held that the clause as originally drafted was open to certain criticisms. For example, it was pointed out that many persons are actually employed upon a daily wage which is in practice paid monthly also that the clause as provided would appear to penalise abstention from work on the part of a particular individual and further that the clause was one-sided and inflicted no penalty upon an employer who locks out his workmen. The latter point was considered as one which should certainly be met as by the nature of his employment a casual or day-to-day labourer must be entitled to cease work at any moment and be similarly liable to dismissal and it was agreed that he should therefore be excluded altogether from the operation of this clause. The Committee adopted a suggestion made by the Government of Bombay which made it clear that the cessation of work must be in the nature of a strike as defined in the Bill and it was provided that in order to render it a penal offence the strike must be in breach of a definite contract between the employer and the workmen. The Committee added a collateral provision penalising

an employer for locking out his workmen in breach of any contract. The Committee adopted the clause in connection with illegal strikes but with some amendments which in their opinion would restrict the scope without materially impairing its effectiveness. In sub-clause 2 of this section they made it clear that for the application of money to be illegal it must not merely tend to further or support the strike, but have the direct effect of so doing. This was intended to exclude a case in which money is spent upon the relief of the dependants of strikers. A further sub-clause borrowed from a similar provision from the English Act of 1927 explaining the circumstances in which a group of workmen should be deemed to be within the same trade or industry was added. The penalties provided for the instigation of an illegal strike were modified. With regard to clause 20 of the draft Bill, the Committee held that there was no sufficient justification for giving an option to the Government to apply for injunctions restraining the expense of the funds of a Trade Union in connection with an illegal strike. It was considered that under clause 16 such expenditure had been declared illegal and the persons properly interested in seeing that the funds were not mis-spent are the members of the Trade Union concerned. The Committee were of the opinion that the Bill had not been so altered as to require republication and they recommended that it should be passed as duly amended by them.

The Select Committee as such did not deal with the question of making provision for picketing and intimidation in their report but in a minute of dissent Sir Victor Sassoon Bart., stated that the alteration of the law relating to picketing was one for which, in his opinion, the time was ripe. Picketing of any kind should be rendered illegal while a Court or Board is sitting and the law on picketing at any time should be altered to render it illegal at or near a workmen's home as under the English Law. There appeared to be some doubt as to whether legislation of this kind should take place in this Bill or by an Amending Bill to section 503 of the Indian Penal Code. It had been stated that if an amendment of this kind were passed in the Select Committee it would delay the Bill. As he did not desire to delay the acceptance of the provisions of this Bill he did not press the point which was raised by other members of the Select Committee. Sir Victor Sassoon however, thought that suitable action should be taken by Government either when the Bill came before the House or by bringing out an amending Bill to the Indian Penal Code to deal with this most important and necessary point. The action taken by the Government of Bombay in connection with the passing of an Intimidation Act has been dealt with in the chapter on Industrial Disputes.

The Bill as amended by the Select Committee was passed by the Legislative Assembly on the 8th April 1929 without any change and received the assent of the Governor-General on the 12th April 1929.

During the period of three and a half years for which the Act has been in operation, it has only been made use of on three occasions.

once by the Government of Bombay when they appointed a Court of Enquiry in the year 1929 to enquire into the general strike in Cotton Mills in Bombay City in that year and twice by the Government of India who appointed a Board of Conciliation in 1930 in connexion with a dispute in the Bombay, Madras and Central India Railway which arose over the question of the transfer of a number of workmen from the Railways workshops in Bombay to the new workshops which they were starting in Dohad and another Court of Enquiry in 1931 to enquire into and report on the grievances of the large numbers of workers who were retrenched on all Indian Railways during that year.

**Royal Commission's Recommendations.**—The Royal Commission on Indian labour were of opinion that some statutory machinery will be permanently required to deal with trade disputes and that it will be necessary to consider the form which such machinery should take before the Trade Disputes Act expires in 1934. They recommend that the possibility of establishing permanent courts in place of *ad hoc* tribunals under the Act should be examined and also that the question of providing means for the impartial examination of disputes in public utility services should be considered. The Government of India have noticed these recommendations for consideration when the time

comes to replace the Trade Disputes Act of 1929 next year. The Commission also recommended that Section 13 of the Trade Disputes Act should be amended so as to provide that no prosecution or suit shall be maintainable on account of any breach of the section or any damage caused thereby except with the previous sanction of the Government which appointed the tribunal. Act XIX of 1932 giving effect to this recommendation was passed by the Indian Legislature in September 1932.

With regard to the action which should be taken by Provincial Governments the Commission recommended that in the remaining period for which the Trade Disputes Act will be in operation Governments should lose no opportunity of utilising their power to appoint Boards or Courts when they believe that this action will serve some useful purpose. They also recommended that every Provincial Government should have an officer or officers whose duty it would be to undertake the work of conciliation and to bring the parties privately to agreement. The Commissioner of Labour in Madras, the Director of Industries in the Punjab, the Director of Statistics and Labour Commissioner in Burma and Deputy Commissioners and the Director of Industries in the Central Provinces have already been entrusted with powers as Conciliation Officers.

## INDIA AND INTERNATIONAL LABOUR CONVENTIONS.

The Preamble to Part XIII of the Treaty of Versailles refers to the fact that the failure of any nation to adopt humane conditions is an obstacle in the way of other nations which desire to improve the conditions in their own countries. In order to establish universal peace based on social justice the Peace Treaty not only laid down general principles in regard to questions affecting labour which were recognised by the High Contracting Parties to be of special and urgent importance but also brought into being the International Labour Organisation which was entrusted with the task of securing as far as practicable the observance of these principles. The International Labour Conference has been discussing various questions connected with industrial, agricultural and maritime labour since 1919 and has recorded its findings in conventions and recommendations. The Conventions and Recommendations adopted by the Conference are not automatically binding on the State Members but they have to be submitted to the Legislature of each country and this secures the regular examination both by the Executive Governments and the Legislature of schemes which international opinion considers necessary and desirable for the amelioration of labour conditions. During the sixteen Conferences that have been held 33 Conventions have been adopted. Out of these the following thirteen have been ratified by India—

1. Hours of work (1919)
2. Unemployment (1919)
3. Night work of Women (1910)

4. Night work of young persons in Industry (1910)
5. Rights of Association (Agriculture) (1921)
6. Weekly Rest in Industry (1921)
7. Minimum age of stokers and trimmers (1921)
8. Medical Examination of Young Persons employed at sea (1921)
9. Workmen's Compensation (Diseases) (1925)
10. Quality of Treatment (Accidents) (1925)
11. Inspection of Emigrants on board ship (1920)
12. Seamen's Articles of Agreement (1926)
13. Weight of Packages transported by vessels (1929)

In addition to the Conventions dealt with above, the International Labour Conferences have also adopted numerous Recommendations.

The Sixteenth Session of the International Labour Conference held at Geneva in April 1932 adopted a Convention in respect of the minimum age for employment in non industrial occupations and another in connexion with the question of Protection against accidents (Workers). It also adopted recommendations in connexion with both these subjects.

## GOVERNMENT ADMINISTRATION

During pre Reform days Labour was not a question to which the Central or Provincial Governments in India gave the same attention as they did to such subjects as education, health or justice. After the amendment of the Indian Factories Act of 1891 in 1911 the appointment of the Indian Industrial Commission in May, 1916, may be considered to be the first milestone in the progressive interest taken by Government in questions connected with labour. The active participation of India in the Great War led to the creation of an unprecedented opportunity and the emergence of an unprecedented need for a definite industrial policy for India as a whole. The examination of various industrial questions by the Industrial Commission included, to a certain extent the examination of questions connected with labour as well. Previous to this date no provincial or All India inquiries of a general character were held into conditions of labour with the exception of some quinquennial censuses into agricultural wages. No information was available in 1919 as to the rates of wages which were paid in industry, and for that matter, very little information in this direction is available even to-day. Indian labour secured its first opportunity with her participation in the signing of the treaty of peace and her becoming a live member of the international community of nations. The participation by India in the first International Labour Conference held at Washington in the year 1919 made it necessary for the Government of India and the Governments of the more industrialised provinces not only to consider the question of the representation of labour in the Central and Provincial Legislatures but also to allocate to special departments or offices the administration of labour questions.

Under the Devolution Rules (Schedule I Part 2, Rule 24) industrial matters included under the heads factories and welfare of labour fall within the scope of the provincial legislatures. Under the same rules regulation of mines and "inter provincial migration are central subjects. A Labour Bureau was established by the Government of India in the year 1920 but it was abolished in March 1923 on the recommendation of the Indian Retrenchment Committee. The administration of labour matters since then has been in the hands of the Department of Industries and Labour with a Member of the Viceroy's Council holding the portfolio. Amongst Local Governments, the Bengal and the Madras Presidencies were the first in the field for the creation of special Labour Officers, but it was the Government of Bombay who took the lead in the field for the creation of a proper Labour Office for the collection and compilation of all kinds of statistics in connexion with prices, cost of living, wages, etc.

## Bengal.

The Government of Bengal appointed a Labour Intelligence Officer in the year 1920. Labour laws were to be administered in the Commerce Department, but the Revenue Department continued the administration of the Assam

Labour Immigration Act. The Labour Intelligence Officer was to keep a record of industrial disputes in the Presidency and also the number of labour organisations. From time to time, as circumstances permitted, he was to conduct special inquiries. He was however, not provided with an adequate staff for the purpose. The Labour Intelligence Officer is also the Deputy Secretary to the Government of Bengal in the Commerce Department and since the bringing into effect of the Indian Trade Unions Act, 1926, he has also been appointed Registrar of Trade Unions. The Royal Commission on Indian Labour have recommended that Bengal should have a properly staffed Labour office on the same lines and with at least the same staff as the Labour office of the Government of Bombay.

## Madras.

The Government of Madras appointed a Labour Commissioner in the same year, *etc.*, 1920, to watch and study at all times the conditions of labour particularly industrial labour throughout the Presidency and to keep Government informed by periodical reports of its movements and tendencies and of the existence of any disputes between employers and employed. The settlement of labour disputes and prevention of strikes are features of his work but his interference in such disputes is limited to tendering his offices to settle them. In the case of disputes affecting the internal administration of a railway he may interfere only if both sides agree to his intervention but he must obtain the previous sanction of Government in each case. He is also the Protector of Depressed Classes in which work most of his time is occupied. On a par with the Labour Intelligence Officer, Bengal the Labour Commissioner in Madras has also no special statistical office to deal with labour statistics and no reports have been published of any special inquiries into questions connected with industrial labour in the Presidency. Since the creation of the Office the conduct of periodical censuses into agricultural wages is, however placed in his hands.

## The Bombay Labour Office.

The real pioneer work in the field of labour information and statistics in India during the last twelve years has been done by the Labour Office of the Government of Bombay which was established in April 1921. In the Government resolution announcing the establishment of this office the following were declared to be its functions —

(1) *Labour Statistics and Intelligence.*—These relate to the conditions under which labour works and include information relating to the cost of living, wages, hours of labour, family budgets, strikes and lockouts, and similar matters.

(2) *Industrial Disputes.*—As experience and knowledge are gained and the activities of the Labour Office develop it will promote the settlement of industrial disputes when these arise, and

(8) *Legislation and other matters relating to labour*—The Labour Office will advise Government from time to time as regards necessary new legislation or the amendment of existing laws.

When the Labour Office was first started it was placed in charge of Director of Labour. The post of the Director of Labour was however abolished in 1920 and at present the Officer in Charge of the Labour Office is styled the Director of Information and Labour Intelligence. He is also the Registrar of Trade Unions and the Commissioner for Workmen's Compensation. In addition to the Director, there are three other Gazetted Officers who are styled Investigators, one of whom is in charge of the branch office at Ahmedabad. There are also three whole time lady investigators in Bombay. All investigators receive conveyance allowances. The office staff contains two Statistical Assistants, three senior clerks, eight junior clerks, two stenographers, one typist, one cashier, one despatcher, one dattar and five peons in Bombay and one peon in Ahmedabad. The activities of the office comprise (1) prices and cost of living, (2) wages and hours of labour, (3) rents, (4) economic and social conditions of various communities, (5) unemployment, (6) industrial disputes, (7) trade unions, (8) other industrial and labour intelligence, (9) international labour intelligence, (10) labour legislation, (11) the *Labour Gazette*, (12) library, and (13) office organisation.

The *Labour Gazette* has been published monthly from September 1921. It is intended to supply complete and up-to-date information on Indian labour conditions and especially the conditions existing in the Bombay Presidency, and to supply to local readers the greatest possible amount of information regarding labour conditions in the outside world. The *Labour Gazette* circulates to many different countries and is perhaps the only publication of its kind in India from which foreigners interested in labour and economic conditions in India can obtain accurate and up-to-date information. It has also hitherto been practically the only medium through which the work and publications of the International Labour Office have been made regularly available to people in India. A substantial grant is allowed by the Local Government to the Labour Office for the purchase of books and the Labour Office has accumulated a very useful and fully catalogued library on labour, industrial and economic matters. The Labour Office library is open to research workers in Bombay. In addition to books the library contains bound copies of all the more important periodicals received from Labour Ministries, International organisations and research organisations in various parts of the world.

The Labour Office has conducted several special inquiries, the results of which have either been published in the form of special reports or as special articles in the *Labour Gazette*. Among the inquiries the results of which have been published in the form of reports are three inquiries into wages and hours of labour in the Cotton Mill Industry in the Bombay Presidency for the years 1921, 1923 and 1926, four reports of inquiries into family budgets three of which related to working class family budgets

in Bombay, Ahmedabad and Sholapur and the fourth to middle class family budgets in Bombay City. The remaining reports dealt with inquiries into agricultural wages in the Bombay Presidency, an inquiry into deductions from wages or payments in respect of fines and an inquiry into middle class unemployment in the Bombay Presidency. Other special inquiries related to wages of peons and municipal workers, welfare works rentals in Bombay and Ahmedabad, maternity cases among women operatives, methods of wage payments, creches, clerical wages in Bombay Presidency, incidence of sickness among cotton mill operatives in fact mortality, etc. In the *Labour Gazette* statistics are regularly published for working class cost of living index number for Bombay, Ahmedabad and Sholapur, wholesale prices index numbers for Bombay and Karachi, retail food prices for five important centres in the Bombay Presidency, for industrial disputes in the Bombay Presidency and for Workmen's Compensation prosecutions under the Indian Factories Act and the employment situation. A new working class index number has been compiled for Ahmedabad and statistics with regard to this have been published in the issues of the *Labour Gazette* since January 1930. A working class cost of living index number for Sholapur has also been published. Quarterly information is also collected with regard to all known Trade Unions in the Bombay Presidency and full information is published in the *Labour Gazette* every three months. The present staff of the Labour Office is as follows—

*Director of Information and Labour Intelligence, Commissioner for Workmen's Compensation, and Registrar of Trade Unions*—Mr J F Gannings B.A., LL.B.

*Investigators*—Mr S R Deshpande B.Litt (Oxon) and Mr N A Mehrban B.A., F.S.S., Mr Mehrban is also assistant to the Registrar of Trade Unions, Bombay Presidency.

*Labour Investigator at Ahmedabad*—Mr A Jangar B.A., LL.B.

*Lady Investigators*—Mrs K Wagh, Miss G Pimpalkhare and Miss S Dabholkar (These are non gazetted appointments.)

The Director of Information and Labour Intelligence has four offices under his charge: (1) The Labour Office, (2) the Information Office, (3) the Office of the Commissioner for Workmen's Compensation, and (4) the Office of the Registrar of Trade Unions. In the case of the Office of the Registrar of Trade Unions, one Investigator of the Labour Office has been appointed as Assistant to the Registrar of Trade Unions and the office work is being done by a Statistical Assistant and a junior clerk from the staff of the Labour Office. The Information Office is under the administration of the Home Department. The Labour Office was under the administration of the Home Department till the year 1925, but it was transferred to the General Department and is now under the control of the Political Department. The Factories Office is under the immediate control of the Collector of Bombay and for administrative purposes under the Political Department.

### Central Provinces.

The Department of Commerce and Industry is the administrative authority which deals with all labour questions. The Revenue Department deals with mines. The Department of Industries under the Director of Industries is in immediate charge of all matters relating to labour. He is also Registrar of Co-operative Societies and Registrar of Trade Unions. The Factory Office is under the general supervision of the Director of Industries. There is no special Labour Office or Labour Officer in the Central Provinces but the factory staff is utilised for collecting such information on labour questions as may be required from time to time. A Board of Industries consisting of representatives of the employers and the employed has been in existence since the year 1914 and all matters affecting the interests of labour are considered by this Board but the Board acts purely in an advisory capacity.

### Other Provinces

In Burma a Labour Statistics Bureau with a Special Officer in charge was set up in 1926. This Bureau has conducted an extensive investigation into the standard and cost of living of the working classes in Rangoon. The Report of which was published in 1928. In the Punjab the Director of Industries is the administrative officer for all acts concerned with labour. In the United Provinces almost all departments of the Local Government deal with labour questions. Labour as such is with the Home Member, electricity is with the Finance Member, the factory staff is under the immediate control of the Director of Industries who is under the Minister of Education and Industries and Boiler Inspection is under the Public Works Department. The Registrar of Co-operative Societies of the United Provinces has been appointed Ex officio Registrar of Trade Unions in the Province. In Assam the main question connected with labour is that concerning the recruitment of labour for the tea plantations from other provinces. As inter provincial migration is a Central subject, the Local Government are not very actively interested in the special consideration of other labour questions.

**Representation on Legislatures.**—The Government of India nominates one member for labour interests in the Legislative Assembly. Since the last reforms were brought into operation Mr N. M. Joshi, of the Servants of India Society, has been continuously nominated as labour member in the Legislative Assembly. In the Bombay Presidency the Local Government had provided one seat for labour and Mr S. K. Bole was nominated as the labour member in the first two Councils after the reforms. In 1927 the Local Government increased the number of seats for labour to three but the principle of nomination was maintained. The three persons representing labour interests in the Bombay Legislative Council at present are Messrs S. K. Bole, Syed Munwar and B. B. Bakhale. In the Central Provinces, Mr B. W. Fulay a Nagpur plasterer, has been nominated as a representative of urban factory labour. In Bengal there have been two nominated members to represent labour interest since the introduction of the reforms.

The Assam Government reserves one seat for the nomination of a member to represent labour but it has been found impracticable to find any one who could adequately represent this constituency and therefore the seat is vacant in the present Assam Legislative Council.

**Relation between Central and Local Governments.**—It has already been stated above that under the Devolution Rules, factories, settlement of labour disputes and welfare of labour are reserved subjects. These subjects are, however, subject to central legislation. The provincial legislatures are not debarred from initiating legislation on these matters but they can only do so with the previous sanction of the Governor General in Council. The actual administration of the Acts passed by the central legislature under the above heads falls on the Local Governments who have to bear the entire cost of administration, as it is not permissible under the constitution to incur any expenditure from central revenues on the administration of provincial subjects. This constitutional position is perhaps to some extent responsible for the opposition shown by some of the Local Governments to labour measures on which their opinions have been invited by the Government of India during recent years. The Governor General in Council exercises control over the administration of the Acts passed by the legislature in two ways. In the first place he is vested by Statute with the general power of superintendence, direction and control, and, secondly these Acts in most cases either reserve certain powers to him to make the powers conferred on Local Governments subject to his control. The general principle observed by the Government of India has been to grant to the provinces as free a hand as possible in the administration of the various All India Acts.

**Effect of differences in Law in Indian States and British India.**—Few Indian States have any labour legislation but most of them are of little industrial importance. The only States which have more than 8,000 persons employed in factories and mines are Hyderabad, Mysore, Indore, Baroda, Jammu and Kashmir, Gwalior and Travancore. Most of these States have a Factories Act which, however is much below the standard of the corresponding Act in British India. In recent years there has been a tendency on the part of certain capitalists to endeavour to evade the provisions of the Factory Law in British India by establishing mills or factories in the territories of Indian States.

**Recommendations of the Royal Commission.**—The most important recommendation made by the Royal Commission on Indian Labour in connexion with Government administration of matters connected with labour is for the setting up of an Industrial Council which would enable representatives of employees of labour and of Governments to meet regularly in conference to discuss labour measures and labour policy. It is suggested that the Council should meet annually and its President should be elected at each annual session. The Secretary of the Council should be a permanent official responsible to it for current business. The functions of the Council would be (1) the examination of proposals for labour legislation referred to it and also to initiate such proposals, (2) to promote a spirit

of co-operation and understanding among those concerned with labour policy, and to provide an opportunity for an interchange of information regarding experiments in labour matters, (3) to advise the Central and Provincial Governments on the framing of rules and regulations and (4) to advise regarding the collection of labour statistics and the co-ordination and development of economic research. If Labour Legislation is made a Central subject in the new constitution of India, the Royal Commission recommend that the authority finally responsible for such legislation must be the Central Legislature. If Labour legislation is to be decentralized some co-ordinating body will be necessary. The decisions of the Council could not be given mandatory power but in certain circumstances it might be made obligatory for Provincial Governments within a specified time to submit proposals for legislation to their respective legislatures for a decision as to their adoption or rejection.

The Commission recommended that Labour Commissioners should be appointed both for the Central and in all the Local Governments except Assam. Labour Commissioners should be selected officers who should hold the appointment for a comparatively long period. They should be responsible for the publication of labour statistics, should have the right to enter all industrial establishments and should be generally accessible both to employers and labour and should act as conciliatory officers. Where there is danger of establishments being transferred to

Indian States in order to escape regulation, an effort should be made to obtain the co-operation of the adjoining states. The Commission also recommended that the possibility of making labour legislation both a federal and a provincial subject should receive adequate consideration and that if federal legislation is not practicable efforts should be directed to securing that, as early as possible, the whole of India participates in making progress in labour matters. For States in which there is appreciable industrial development, the Industrial Council should offer a suitable channel for co-operation.

With regard to the question of representation of labour on the legislatures the Royal Commission recommended that if special constituencies are to remain a feature of the Indian constitution labour should be given adequate representation in the Central and Provincial legislatures. The method which is most likely to be effective in securing the best representatives of labour is that of election by registered trade unions. A special tribunal should be set up in each province to determine before election the weight which should be given to each registered trade union. The question was examined by the Indian Franchise Committee and so far as the Provincial Councils are concerned the communal award of His Majesty's Government has given effect to the Labour Commission's recommendation. The Franchise Committee recommended a combination of trade union constituencies and special constituencies.

## COPYRIGHT

There is no provision of law in British India for the registration of Copyright. Protection for Copyright accrues under the Indian Copyright Act under which there is now no registration of rights, but the printer has to supply copies of these works as stated in that Act and in the Printing Presses and Books Act XCV of 1867. The Indian Copyright Act made such modifications in the Imperial Copyright Act of 1911 as appeared to be desirable for adapting the provisions to the circumstances of India. The Imperial Act of 1911 was brought into force in India by proclamation in the *Gazette of India* on October 30, 1912. Under s. 27 of that Act there is limited power for the legislature of British possessions to modify or add to the provisions of the Act in its application to the possession, and it is under this power that the Indian Act of 1914 was passed. The portions of the Imperial Act applicable to British are scheduled to the Indian Act. The Act to which these provisions are scheduled makes some formal adaptations of them to Indian law and procedure, and some material

modifications of them in their applications translations and musical compositions. In the case of works first published in British India the sole right to produce, reproduce, perform or publish a translation is, subject to an important proviso, to subsist only for ten years from the first publication of the work. The provisions of the Act as to mechanical instruments for producing musical sounds were found unsuitable to Indian conditions. "The majority of Indian melodies," it was explained in Council, "have not been published, i.e., written in staff notation, except through the medium of the phonograph. It is impossible in many cases to identify the original composer or author, and the melodies are subject to great variety of notation and tune. To meet these conditions s. 5 of the Indian Act follows the English Musical Copyright Act of 1902 by defining musical work as meaning any combination of melody and harmony, or either of them, printed, reduced to writing, or otherwise graphically produced or reproduced."



## Domestic Servants.

The relationship of master to servant in India is a subject to which attention is frequently directed in the Press by complaints about the alleged deterioration of domestic servants and the hardships to which employers are subjected by the boycotting action of discharged servants. The remedy most commonly propounded for misbehaviour on the part of servants is registration with a view to checking the use of false testimonials, or 'chits,' and to enabling masters to obtain certain information as to the character of the persons they employ. This mode of procedure is of German origin, for the old Prussian Servants Ordinances (*Geindeordnungen*) were supplemented in 1854 by a law, applying only to agricultural labourers and domestic servants, which punishes breach of contract, and since then various State laws dealing with domestic servants have been passed in Germany. The conditions are not, however, analogous for the servant keeping class in India is proportionately larger than in Europe, as also is the number of servants kept by each individual.

The first attempt in the East to deal with the problem by legislation was made in Ceylon. The act dealing with the registration of domestic servants in that Colony is comprised in Ordinance No. 28 of 1871. It extends to all classes of domestic servants, hired by the month or receiving monthly wages, and the word 'servant' means and includes head and under servants, female servants, cooks, coachmen, horsekeepers and grooms and garden coolies. The Act came into operation in 1871 and empowered the Governor to appoint for the whole of the Island or for any town or district, to which the Ordinance is made applicable, a registrar of domestic servants, who is to be under the general supervision and control of the Inspector-General of Police. A registry is kept by the registrar of all domestic servants employed within his town or district, and he has to enter therein the names of all the servants, the capacities in which they are employed at the time of such registration, the dates of their several engagements and such Memorandum of their previous services or antecedents as they may desire to have recorded in the register. But the registrar must, previous to his entering all these details, satisfy himself as to the credibility of the statements made to him. Any person, who may not have been a domestic servant before, but who is desirous of entering domestic service, has to submit an application to the registrar, and if the registrar is satisfied that there are reasonable grounds to believe that the applicant is a fit and proper person to enter domestic service he shall enter his name in the register, recording what he has been able to learn respecting the person's antecedents together with the names of any persons who are willing to certify as to his respectability. If the applicant is unable to produce satisfactory or sufficient evidence as to his fitness for domestic service the registrar may grant him 'provisional' registration, to be thereafter converted into 'confirmed' registration according to the results of his subsequent service. If the registrar is satisfied that the applicant is not a fit and proper person he should withhold registration altogether, but in such a case he must report his refusal to register to the Inspector-General of Police.

Every person whose name has been registered in the general registry is given a pocket register containing the full particulars of the record made in the general registry. No person can engage a servant who fails to produce his pocket register or whose pocket register does not record the termination of his last previous service, if any. On engaging a servant the master has to enter forthwith in the pocket register the date and capacity in which such servant is engaged and cause the servant to attend personally at the registrar's office to have such entry inserted in the general registry. Similarly, in case the master discharges a servant he must insert in the pocket register the date and cause of his discharge and the character of the servant. Provided that if for any reason he be unwilling to give the servant a character or to state the cause of his discharge he may decline to do so. But in such a case he must furnish to the registrar in writing his reasons for so refusing. If the servant on dismissal fails to produce his pocket register the master must notify that fact to the registrar. Whenever any fresh entry is made in the pocket register the servant is bound to attend the registrar's office to have such an entry recorded in the general registry. Every servant whose name is registered shall, if he subsequently enters service in any place not under the operation of the Ordinance, attend personally at the nearest police station on his entering or leaving such service and produce his pocket register to the principal officer of the police at such station in order to enable the police officer to record the commencement or termination of the service. The police officer has then to communicate it to the registrar of the town or district in which such servant was originally registered.

Various penalties of fine as well as of imprisonment are imposed for violation of any of the acts required to be done or duties imposed by the Act on the various persons mentioned below. As respects masters if they fail to fulfil any of the duties imposed on them by the Act they expose themselves to a liability of their being fined to the extent of Rs. 20. Similarly a servant, who fails to fulfil any of the duties imposed on him by the Act is liable to pay a fine not exceeding Rs. 20. But in case he gives any false information to the registrar or to any other person on matters in which he is required by this Ordinance to give information, he is liable to a fine not exceeding Rs. 50 or to imprisonment, with or without hard labour not exceeding 3 months. A fee of 25 cents is charged to the master on engaging a new servant, a like fee of 25 cents is charged to the servant on his provisional registration, or on registration being confirmed, or for registration of previous service or antecedents. But in case of loss or destruction of the pocket register the servant has to pay one rupee for the issue of a duplicate pocket register.

A similar Ordinance (No. 17 of 1914) has been introduced in the Straits Settlements, where its operation has been limited to such local areas as may be declared by the Governor in Council, and its application within such areas has been restricted to the class of householders who are expected to derive the benefit of the provisions.



## INDIAN TRAIN SERVICE

The distances and railway fares from Bombay to the principal centres of other parts of India are as follow —

	Miles	1st Class	2nd Class
		Rs. a p.	Rs. a p.
Delhi B B & C I Railway, via new Nagda Muttra direct route	865	83 4 0	44 2 0
Delhi, G I P Railway, via Agra	957	88 4 0	44 2 0
Simla, via Delhi	1,220	125 14 0	68 6 0
Calcutta, G I P, from Bombay, via Jubbulpore & Allahabad	1,549	130 16 6	65 8 6
Calcutta, G I P, from Bombay, via Nagpur	1,223	123 1 6	61 9 6
Madras, G I P, from Bombay, via Raichur	794	90 2 0	45 1 0
Lahore, via Delhi	1,162	120 13 0	60 6 0

## CIVIL AVIATION.

Civil Aviation in India is under the control of the Director of Civil Aviation, whose newly instituted Department, like the Department of Posts and Telegraphs comes within the portfolio of the Member of the Executive Council of the Governor-General for Industries and Labour. The present holder of the appointment is Lt.-Col. F. C. Sheldermine, O.B.E. Eight Indians are now under training in England with a view to their future employment in the Civil Aviation Department as Aerodrome Officers, Inspectors of Aircraft and Engines etc. These men are not being trained primarily as commercial pilots, but it is possible that some of them, if they show special aptitude and desire to adopt a pilot's career, may receive further training with this object in view. All of them receive a certain amount of training as pilots and they also go through a post-graduate course at the Imperial College of Science and Technology and periods of attachment to selected aircraft works and to the London Terminal Aerodrome at Orlydon. The course lasts for two years and three months during which time the men receive scholarships amounting to £ 240 per annum. A condition of eligibility for these scholarships is that applicants must possess a B.Sc. degree in Engineering or Physics.

An Indian State Air Service between Karachi and Delhi was inaugurated as a weekly service in each direction on 30th December 1925. It was until 31st December 1926 operated by aircraft chartered by Imperial Airways, Ltd., under an agreement which is operative for two years. It runs in connection with the air mail between Karachi and England. Since 17th May 1922 the Delhi Flying Club has conveyed the Karachi-Delhi Air Mails. It was hoped to extend this service to Calcutta and to Rangoon in the near future. The need for retrenchment has hung up this development. Steps are being

taken for completing the Indian section of an All British Air Service from England to Australia and they will probably be completed during 1931. Messrs Tata Sons & Co., Bombay, are contracting with Government to run a Karachi-Bombay-Madras air mail line with a possible extension to Colombo.

Instruction in aviation is given in India only through Clubs founded for the purpose. There are eight of these. Above them is the Aero Club of India and Burma which exercises control and general co-ordination of activities under the Director of Civil Aviation with the Government of India. The eight instructional clubs are the Delhi, U.P. Benjal, Madras, Bombay, Katidwar, Karachi, Jodhpur, A. Punjab Flying Club at Lahore. The three aeroplanes in crashes and had to wind up. It is hoped to form a Northern India Flying Club at Lahore and a C.P. and Berar Flying Club at Nagpur during the 1928-29 cold weather.

The movement dates from March 1927, when as a result of the interest taken in the subject by Sir Victor Sassoon, Bt. M.L.A. it was discussed by the Indian Legislative Assembly. An encouraging atmosphere was thus created and in the same month the Aero Club of India was formed, composed of about 40 members of the Assembly. Its first meeting was held in Simla in September of the same year and during the next three months 100 more members of the Assembly and 197 other members joined. Strong committees were then formed in Delhi, Calcutta, Bombay and Allahabad, with the object of developing interest in the movement and in order to utilise the Government grants which were at this time proposed and the formation of local clubs followed. The Aero Club entered into an agreement with the Royal Aero Club of Great Britain and thereby became its official representative in India and Burma.

The Government of India in December, 1927, received from Sir Victor Sassoon a letter saying that subject to a grant of Rs. 20,000 to the Aero Club for the year 1928-29 and a grant of Rs. 20,000 to each club formed, he would bear any deficit between the Club's income and expenditure until the grants became available. This they agreed to and they further announced that they would provide for each club an initial equipment of two aeroplanes, a spare engine and a contribution towards the cost of a hangar where no hangar was already available. These grants commenced as from 1st April 1929 and were to continue for two years. Agreements were entered into between the Secretary of State and the Aero Club and between him and the provincial clubs, laying down the conditions of financial assistance. Most aeroplanes manufactured by the De Havilland Aircraft Co were selected as the

training machines. Eight of these arrived in December, 1928, and training with them began in January, 1929.

When the proposal of an Indian State air service was in 1931 for reasons of financial stringency, temporarily abandoned. H. E. the Viceroy had bought for him one of the Avro X 3 engine monoplanes ordered for it. His Excellency and Lady Willingdon regularly use the machine for touring and are thereby giving a great stimulus to private flying in India.

The first Indian air race was flown over a Delhi Agra Jhansi Lucknow Agra-Delhi course in February, 1932 and was very successful. There was a similar race over approximately the same course in February 1933, when the entries were good and included two competitors who specially came out from England for the contest and the event was again completely successful.

## THE SUEZ CANAL

The directors of the Suez Canal Company decided to declare the following dividend for the year 1931—

	Gross	Net	
		Bearer	Regd.
	Francs	Francs	Francs
Capita shares	605	486 64	507 78
Journance shares	543 44	417 47	456 06
Founders shares	612 82	475 95	513 73

The increased difference between the gross and net figures is due to the adverse judgment delivered by the Egyptian Court of Appeal last year.

The report which was placed before the shareholders meeting on June 8, 1933, showed that

the total revenue was 979 877 480f which is 118 670 032f less than for 1930 but that expenditure fell by 18 543 884f to 206 483 418f. The report stated that the excellent condition of the canal made it possible to achieve a very considerable reduction in maintenance charges and that the expenditure under this head should be even less during the current year. For the same reason appropriations for development were reduced to 10 000 000f while the contribution to the sinking fund which already covers the value of the present equipment was withheld. On the other hand, 80,000 000f had been placed to the insurance and contingencies account in order to allow for the currency difficulties of the past year.

There was a balance of receipts over expenditure of 564 794 833f compared with 714 484 291f for 1930 to which had to be added 1 436 349f brought forward. Finally the directors decided to have recourse to 50 000 000f of the special reserve of 50,000,000f built up during the depreciation of the franc, making a total sum available for distribution of 612,326 760f (718 309 859f in 1930) after allowing for 8 904 422f to be carried forward.

The following table shows the dues the traffic through the Canal, and the dividends paid by the Company over the last ten years —

	Dues		Year	Dividends	Traffic Thous
	Laden	In Ballast			
March 1, 1920	8 50	6 00	1920	£ 00 2,173	net tons 17 575
Oct 1 1920	8 25	5 75	1921	2 201	18,110
Oct 1 1921	8 00	5 50	1922	2,076	20,743
March 1, 1923	7 75	5 25	1923	2 388	22 730
Jan 1 1924	7 50	5 00	1924	2,605	25,110
April 1 1925	7 25	4 75	1925	2,150	26 761
April 1 1926	7 00	4 50	1926	3 501	26 060
Jan 1 1929	6 90	4 40	1927	3 712	28 962
Sept 1 1930	6 65	3 32½	1928	4 148	31 906
			1929	4 301	33 466
			1930		31 609

The dues were fallen gradually but the reduction over the whole period amounts to only 20 per cent. whereas since 1925 the dividends have grown rapidly, with only one interruption. The traffic also grew steadily, apart from the setback in 1926, until 1929.

**Improvement Schemes.**—It was announced in 1914 that from and after January 1st, 1915, the maximum draught of water allowed to ships going through the Suez Canal would be increased by 1 ft., making it 30 ft. English.

The maximum permissible draught of ships using the Canal was 24 4 feet in 1870, in 1890 ships drawing 25 4 feet could make the passage, and during the following 25 years the increase has been at the average rate of about 1 foot every six years, thus bringing the maximum draught authorised to 29 feet.

The scheme of improvement adopted by the Company on the recommendation of the International Committee of Works, the British representatives on which are Sir William Matthews and Mr Anthony Lister, is a comprehensive one, and the details suggest that it will meet the needs of the big ship.

**A 40 Feet Channel.**—The declared policy of the Canal Company in regard to the deepening of the Canal is to offer a slightly greater depth of water than that available in ports east of Suez. It is claimed that, with the exception of Sydney, there is no eastern port which at low tide has a greater depth of water than that now provided in the Canal throughout the full length of nearly 105 miles. In any case the work in hand should meet the needs of any ship likely to be built for the eastern trade during the next few years.

When the Canal was opened in 1869, the width was 72 feet and the depth about 26 feet 2 inches, in June, 1913, the width at a depth of 32 feet 8 inches had been increased to a minimum of

147 feet 6 inches over a length of about 35 miles, and to a width of 328 feet over a distance of about 30 miles. The latest scheme makes provision for a depth of 40 feet throughout and for a widening up to 196 feet 8 inches in the south section, and the cutting of an appropriate number of sidings in the north and central sections, where a minimum width of 147 feet 6 inches is believed to be sufficient for the requirements of the immediate future.

The work of enlarging the capacity of the Canal presents no special difficulty on the engineering side. A good deal of sand is occasionally driven into the channel at Port Said during storms, but a remedy for this will be found in extension of the west breakwater by about 2 700 yards at a cost of over £5,000,000. The construction of this extension, which has been in hand for the past two years, is making satisfactory progress. The Suez Roads are being adequately dredged in accordance with an agreement between the Egyptian Government and the Company.

Almost up to the end of 1915 the works for extending the jetty to the west of Port Said, works of capital importance for the protection of the entry to the Canal were pushed on uninterruptedly. In November, however, for want of hydraulic lime, the manufacture of artificial rocks for this jetty was interrupted. The submarine foundations in stone and rubble of the new jetty were as a matter of fact, completed to a length of 2,500 metres, and cemented blocks were laid for 1,040 metres, and cemented for over 800 metres. The protection of the Channel is thus secured, and there is no need of any apprehension as to its future.

## Travel in India

Thirty years ago a tour in India was possible only to the wealthy, the leisureed and those who had friends in the country. The cost of the journey was very high, the methods of transportation were very slow, and the facilities for travel were so indifferent that he was a bold man who consigned himself to the mercies of the country without a sheet of letters of introduction. Now the mail which is posted in London on Thursday night, reaches Bombay in 14 days, and the passenger can travel by the same route and with the same speed as the mail. It is also possible to reach Bombay in 11 days from Genoa or Venice by means of the Lloyd Triestino line. A dozen lines have covered the sea route between Europe and India and Ceylon with a plethora of regular services while Imperial Airways have a weekly service from Croydon to Karachi and from there the Indian State Air Service takes you to Delhi and before long it is hoped to Calcutta. The Indian Railways provide facilities on the trunk lines equal to many of the best services in Europe and the Indian hotel has grown into a really comfortable caravanerai.

The traveller to India has a choice of many ports by which he may enter. To the majority of visitors from Europe and the West Bombay provides their first glimpse of India, while others enter by Calcutta, Madras and Karachi and via Colombo.

Owing to its geographical position Bombay is known as the Gateway of India through which for more than a century the import and export trade of India has largely passed. Ash purple against the dawn, the spurs of the Western Ghats, thrones of mystery stand sentinel about the inner sanctuary of Bombay Harbour. Among and above these mountain heights Wellington fought the battles which earned for him his early military greatness. Every schoolboy knows the story of the Marhatta campaigns, they are but one—the Marhattas—of the races within races that populate this vast country where two hundred and twenty-two different vernaculars are spoken. There is never an end to the land of India. You will find life in its most up-to-date form and next to it the customs and habits of a nation which have not changed for hundreds of years. Life will surge past you in a picturesque procession. You will hear a medley of strange sounds—the tinkle of the temple bells, the throb of the drum, the chant of the mullahs announcing that God is Almighty and Mohammed is his Prophet, the song of the Sharnis, the cry of the wild beast in the jungle. The tropical sun blazing like a ball of molten gold in a turquoise sky, the silver moon sailing across the purple vault of heaven will awaken in you feelings which you have never known before. If the visitor seeks variety and picturesqueness there is no region in all the world so full of vivid colour, of populous cities of buildings designed by master architects of bygone days, of diverse races, of absorbing subjects for study and

observation such as the customs, religious philosophy and art of one of the oldest civilisations.

To the true lover of nature the botanist and the naturalist India can offer every charm in forest, mountain, valley, cultivated plain and wild waste.

To the sportsman, it can furnish sport such as few countries can give: the tiger in the forest, the great mahseer in many rivers, the wily snipe on the flets, the strong winged duck, the jinking pig and many another kind.

To the mountaineer the Himalayas offer the highest mountains in the world and some of the few famous peaks which are still unclimbed.

To the statesman, businessman or politician who seeks rest and change without idleness, India presents a scene of busy administration, a nation in the making and an experiment such as has never before been tried.

Bombay itself is cosmopolitan like many of the world's great ports and in it you will find jostling each other in the streets representatives of half the races of mankind. The Towers of Silence and the Caves of Elephanta are among the sights to be seen. Elephanta is one of those delightful islands which are freely scattered upon the waters over which Bombay reigns as Queen.

But Bombay is a gateway and through it many interesting trips await the visitor and northwards to Delhi he has the choice of two routes either by the G. I. P. Railway via the Ellora and Ajanta Caves, Sanchi, Gwalior, Agra and Muttra or by the B. B. & C. I. Railway via Baroda and through Rajputana with its famous cities of Mount Abu, Udaipur, Ajmer and Jaisalpur to Agra and Muttra. If you decide to go by the G. I. P. Railway route, you will find at Ajanta frescoes which rival many of the old frescoes found in Europe while at Ellora are the most wonderful caves in the world, mountains cut into colossal sanctuaries. You will be able to compare the work of the Buddhists, the Jains and the Brahmans and learn more of Indian mythology than many hours of study will give you. At Sanchi are Buddhist buildings dating back to 160 B.C. The stone carvings are remarkable and are well worth a visit. As you proceed further north Gwalior is reached. The great Fort of Gwalior has been described by Ferguson as the most remarkable and interesting example of a Hindu palace of an early age in India. Seventy miles further on lies Agra and of all the romantic cities of India, Agra must surely come first for it contains that crowning glory in marble, the Taj Mahal. Generations have come and gone since that far day when that most splendid of emperors Shahjahan bowed his head before his wife's coffin in the vault of the finished Taj. The building is better known than any other in the world. Visit it by moonlight and later by

daylight if you must. By moonlight its seduction is irresistible. Sit on the steps by the entrance gate and watch the moon drift above the trees and the ring of silver light stealing round the base of the dome and creeping gently upwards to the pinnacle. See it also in the fading evening light when amber and rose and gold the sun sinks in the west behind the crenelated ramparts of Agra Fort. If you must visit it in the broad light of noonday then forget the first view from the gateway and wander awhile about the gardens where you will find exquisite glimpses of snowy structures so light and graceful that they seem to rest on air of buoyant cupola and climbing campanile. Here is grandeur as well as beauty.

The Taj Mahal however is only one of the many interesting sights of Agra and its Fort. It is said to be a Tomb. Akbar's Tomb, 5 miles from Agra and Fatehpur Sikri, the deserted city of Akbar about 23 miles distant are all well worth a visit. No other fortress in the world presents so great an appearance of knightly splendour of proud and noble dignity or with a more sovereign grace, crowns its red bastions with so wondrous a collection of palaces, mosques, halls of state, baths, kiosques, balconies and terraces as Agra Fort, a mile and a half in circumference with walls 70 feet high faced with red sandstone. The vigorous style of decorative architecture that Akbar introduced into his red sandstone palaces was embellished by his grandson Shah Jahan who was largely responsible for the delicate inlay work and the low reliefs in white marble. There are no buildings to equal these except those found in the Palace in Delhi Fort which Shah Jahan built when he transferred his headquarters to Delhi. Akbar's vigorous but supremely attractive style appears at its best in Fatehpur Sikri which he built in his joy at the realisation of his fondest hopes when his son Jahangir was born.

There in the year 1600 A.D. on a lonely eminence, Akbar founded his city and there began to rise as if by magic those great battlemented walls the magnificent palaces and courtyards, the great mosque and the other superb specimens of the skill of the Moghul stone masons which stand to this day a source of endless wonder and admiration to visitors.

The traveller moves northward past Muttra and Brindaban, famous places of Hindu pilgrimage due to their association with the birth and early life of Lord Krishna, until Delhi is reached. Delhi the capital of India, in days gone by and now the Imperial Capital of India has no rival in greatness as all men know that he who holds Delhi holds India. Here the visitor will find much that will interest and enthrall him. Here he can trace the growth and fall of dynasty after dynasty, here he will find some of the best examples of the work of the Moghul Period at its zenith as he wanders with muffled feet in the great courtyard of the largest mosque in India, the Jama Masjid, or in Shahjahanabad, the Fort and Palace of Shahjahan whose halls rival those of the palace in Agra Fort with their delicate inlay work in marble and their gardens. Here are crumbling memorials of the Mughls, Hindu Rao's house, the Kashmir Gate beneath which some still

salute dead Home and Balkhad as they pass the tree numbered sites of redoubt and battery, Nicholson's grave, Asoka's pillar, the site of the great Durrani.

Kutab, the first of the so-called seven cities of Delhi with its Kutab Minar 236 feet in height erected in the 12th century A.D. of red and cream sandstone overlooks the plain where many of the pages of history were written. The Kutab Minar, tapering from the base to the summit is divided by five corbelled balconies while on the fluting is carved an intricate design in which are introduced verses from the Koran. In the main courtyard stands the famous pillar of solid wrought iron devoid of rust and dating back to about 400 A.D. Visitors to Delhi should not miss seeing the Kutab for it is unique in India.

New Delhi the eighth city of Delhi is worthy to rank with its seven predecessors, Kutab, Siri, Tughlakabad, Jahanabad, Firuzabad, Purana Qila and Shahjahanabad the present day Delhi. Here you find an example of town planning carried out by some of the leading architects and engineers in the world on a site where they could start with a free hand.

If you decide to take the route northwards from Bombay via Rajputana then you will see another but equally interesting side of India. Rajputana the land of chivalry attracts the visitor as few places do. Alone at Udaipur is there in its perfection, the fairy palace of one's childhood, just such a long cataract of marble terraces and halls falling into the waters of a mountain emerald lake as the illustrator of an Andrew Lang fairy book delights to draw.

Mount Abu the Rajput Olympus, combines the delights of a hill station with one of the historic homes of the gods. The Dilwara Temples, the masterpieces of Jain architecture contain some of the finest carvings in India. Forests of marble columns, carved and polished till they resemble Chinese ivories, are linked by flying arches that twist and twine from pillar to pillar like exquisite creepers softening outlines and producing the effect of a symphony of graceful movement.

Northwards from Delhi is the Punjab and the North West Frontier Province whence most of the recruits for the Indian Army come. Here you will find Amritsar the home of the Sikhs, Lahore, one of the most ancient and famous cities of India, the Khyber Pass the historic gateway into India from the North, the flourishing cities of the Canal Colonies which have risen up since British Engineers have harnessed the waters of the Punjab, the Land of the Five Rivers which formerly ran to waste and many another city. Through the Punjab also you will travel to reach Kashmir, famous since the days of the Moghul Emperors.

The glory of Amritsar is the Darbar Sahib (the Golden Temple). The pavements of the sacred tank are all of marble from Jaipur and the tank itself contains a sheet of water 510 feet square. In the midst approached by a marble causeway, rises the Golden Temple nearly cubical in form and decorated with wonderful richness.

Lahore grew in importance with the dawn of Moghul supremacy when Babur the founder





until relieved by Sir Colin Campbell. The deeds of Lawrence who was in command until he was killed and of Havelock who made his historic but unsuccessful attempt to rescue the garrison and was himself besieged are well known.

Cawnpore is one of the most important industrial cities of India and here you will find up-to-date factories, a symbol of the West with the teeming basars where business is still carried on as it has been done for generations.

Northern and Central India is, however, not the only interesting part of India and the South can show you sights unlike those in any other part of the world. South India is a land of temples full of the most wonderful carving while Mysore, one of the most progressive Indian States, can show you fine buildings far higher than Niagara and wonderful scenery.

Madras is the capital of the Madras Presidency and the third largest town in India, and the Presidency includes that part of India which was one of the first in which English and other foreign nations settled. The visitor will still find in the large houses belonging to the merchant Princes with their far spreading compounds in the conveyances still used by the local inhabitants and in the scenery, which is the India of the old picture books, traces of what India used to be when first the English settled there.

Mysore commemorates in its name the destruction of Mahabharata, a minotaur or buffalo headed monster by Chaimundi, the form under which the consort of Siva is worshipped as the tutelary goddess of the ruling family. Mysore State is a picturesque land of mountain and forest presenting the most diversified and beautiful scenery. The Capital which bears the same name as the state is a city with many fine buildings and a visitor to India who wishes to see the working of an up-to-date Indian State situated among wonderful scenery cannot do better than visit Mysore. Elephants range throughout the southern forests and from time to time keddah operations are undertaken when wild elephants are captured in stockades. Tigers, leopards and bears are numerous and bison are found in certain forests. The famous Gopoppa Falls present one of the most beautiful sights of wild untarnished nature to be found in India. Many of the temples contain examples of the finest carving, and Srirangapatam famous as the capital of Tippu Sultan and about nine miles from Mysore is well worth a visit. For those who are travelling from Bombay to Colombo an interesting trip can be arranged via Mysore.

At Madura and Trichinopoly will be found examples of some of the best and most interesting work in South India.

Madura has been aptly described by European scholars as the Athens of South India, and from time immemorial has been the abode of South Indian culture in all its aspects.

It contains one of the finest and largest temples in South India and unlike many other temples the tourist is allowed to wander without restrictions over most of it. Near Shiva's shrine and in

the hall of Mantapam of a Thousand Pillars can be seen some of the finest carving in stone in all the world. The workmanship is so fine the chiselling so delicate that one is lost in silent admiration as one looks at the representations of the Hindu Pantheon and at the graceful figures of men, women and animals.

Trichinopoly is noted for its rock temple and about three miles away is Srirangam with its famous temple which is claimed as the earthly abode of Vishnu the Lord of Creation.

No one visiting India should miss the opportunity of seeing Burma for it is a country of extraordinary charm, a country of contrasts. Whatever be your hobby whatever be your interest be it sport, history, ethnology or botany or should you be merely fond of beautiful scenery you will find a greater variety in Burma than in probably any other country. You can see huge snowy ranges and alps spangled with rhododendrons and flowers unknown to science. You can find magnificent jungles almost impenetrable to man, bordering rushing torrents and yet against you can see emerald green paddy fields and great winding rivers in the plains. Should you be adventurous and seek the wilder regions you will find great gaps in the frontier unvisited by civilised men and peopled by head hunters, Chins, Nagas and the fierce Black Lahu. Yet you will also find civilisation in the big cities like Rangoon and Maymyo. Rangoon the capital is of special interest in that it possesses the famous Shwe Dagon Pagoda, the Sacred Golden Pagoda, visited by more pilgrims than any other Buddhist Temple in Indo-China.

This short account of India is not intended to be comprehensive and does not even mention many of the interesting places to be visited but it is hoped that it will give some indication of the wonderful pageantry, the magnificent buildings of an older age, the sport and the many things of interest which India and India alone can offer.

December, January and February are the most pleasant months for a visit to India. The days are pleasantly cool and except on the seaboard the nights are cold. India speaking broadly has no winter except in the far north. It is a land of sunshine and colour. But the traveller arriving before November or staying in the country beyond the month of March must expect to find the tropical sun asserting its sway unless he wends his way to fair Kashmir or to one of the hill stations of India. Simla, the summer capital of India, Darjeeling the delightful or one of the many others situated among the hills of India.

#### Standard Tours

The planning of an itinerary for an Indian or Burman tour will depend upon the port of arrival, the port of departure, personal desires of the party and the time available. Any of the leading tourist agencies such as Thos Cook & Sons, the American Express Co., Cox & Kings (Agents) Ltd, Army & Navy Stores, Grindlay & Co. etc., and the Publicity Officers of all the more important Railways as well as the Manager Indian Railways Publicity Bureau 57, Haymarket, London, and the Resident

Manager Indian Railways Publicity Bureau  
Delhi House, 38 East 57th Street New York  
will work out tours to suit the convenience of  
individual parties. Many of the leading tourist  
companies will also arrange for inclusive and  
conducted tours. There are certain places,  
which are very well known such as Delhi, Agra,  
Benares, Darjeeling, Jaipur, the Khyber Pass,  
Kashmir and Mysore, but there are innumerable  
other places almost as well known containing  
sights which cannot be equalled in other parts.

of the world. Puri, Lucknow, Amritsar,  
Udaipur, Mount Abu, Gwalior, Ellora and Ajanta  
Caves and Madura are a few of them while in  
Burma, Mandalay and, the famous old cities  
of Ava and Amarapura nearby are well worth  
a visit.

A selection of itineraries for long and short  
tours in India and Burma is given below.  
These show what can be seen in certain periods  
of time but they can be varied to suit individual  
parties or taken in the reverse direction.

**Tour No 1**—4 weeks—Bombay, Udaipur, Jaipur, Peshawar, Lahore, Amritsar, Delhi, Agra,  
Cawnpore, Lucknow, Benares, Darjeeling and Calcutta.

Alternatives (a) Puri and Konarak in place of Darjeeling

(b) Gwalior, Sanchi, Ellora and Ajanta Caves in place of Jaipur and Udaipur

	1st	2nd	Servants 3rd
Total fare (approximate) on the basis of return tickets at 1½ single fares Calcutta—Darjeeling and Delhi—Peshawar	Rs 361-8 £ 27 \$ 120	186-4 14 62	65-3 5 20

**Tour No 2**—2 weeks—Bombay, Udaipur, Jaipur, Delhi, Agra, Gwalior, Sanchi and Bombay  
Alternative Benares in place of Gwalior and Sanchi

	1st	2nd	Servants 3rd
Total fare (approximate)	Rs 192 £ 15 \$ 80	96 7-10 34	32 2-10 11

If the alternative is taken the fares are increased by about one quarter

**Tour No 3**—1 week—Delhi, Lahore, Amritsar, Peshawar and Delhi

	1st	2nd	Servants 3rd
Total fare (approximate) on basis of return tickets at 1½ single fares	Rs 90 £ 7 \$ 25	46 3-10 13	18 1-6 4

**Tour No 4**—10 days—Bombay, Poona, Mysore, Madras, Trichinopoly, Madura and Colombo

	1st	2nd	Servants 3rd
Total fare (approximate)	Rs 212 £ 18 \$ 68	107 8 34	39 3 12

**NOTE**—If extra time can be allowed at Mysore, Srirangapatna, Gersoppa Falls and Ootacamund  
can be visited

**Tour No 5**—2 weeks—Colombo, Madura, Madras, Mysore, Ootacamund and Colombo

	1st	2nd	Servants 3rd
Total fare by train (approximate)	Rs 222 £ 20 \$ 63	124 10 32	45 3-10* 11

**NOTE**—An interesting trip can be made after leaving Ootacamund via Cochin where the white  
Jews live, along the backwaters to Alleppey and Quilon by motor launch and motor car down to  
Trivandrum the capital of Travancore by train, and by motor car to Cape Comorin, the southern  
most point of India and, back via Trivandrum and Madura to Colombo. This would take about  
seven days.

\* Motor Mysore-Ooty from Rs 75 additional per car

## Tour No 6—1 week—Rangoon Mandalay Gokteik Viaduct Mandalay—Rangoon

	1st	2nd	Servants 3rd	Revised fare by rail
Total fare (approximate)	Rs 70 £ 5 \$ 25	35 3 13	12 1 4	1st ret 102 3-0 2nd „ 51 2-0 3rd „ 17 2 0

NOTE.—Many interesting trips off the beaten track can be made in Burma but special arrangements are necessary

For any visitor landing in Calcutta, it is possible to visit Benares, Agra, Delhi, Jaipur, Bombay, Mysore, Madras, Trichinopoly and Madurai and still reach Colombo on the 14th day, but this entails sightseeing by day and travelling most nights and is not recommended for the ordinary visitor. A very attractive tour can, however, be worked out for a similar trip over a period of four weeks either allowing more time at the more important places or including other of the places mentioned in Tours 1 and 4 such as Darjeeling, Puri, the Khyber Pass, Lahore and Amritsar, Udaipur, etc.

Travelling in India is not expensive when

the long distances travelled are taken into consideration. The first second and Indian servants fares are shown at the end of each tour. Hotel expenses average about Rs 15 (22/6 or 5½ dollars) per person a day except when special rates are charged during certain special periods while a motor car for the day can be hired for Rs 20 to Rs 30 (38/6 to 45/6 or 9 or 11 dollars) a day in most places, except when long distances have to be covered. Where the distances are short, tongas and two-horsed landaus can be used and the daily charges vary from Rs 3-5 to Rs 9 (5/ to 15/6 or 1½ to 2½ dollars). Guides with a good knowledge of English can be obtained from Rs 5 to Rs 10 (7/6 to 15/ or 2 to 4 dollars) a day.

## HOTELS IN INDIA, BURMA, CEYLON AND MALAYA.

AGRA—Cecil, Laurie's Great Northern, Imperial  
 AHMEDABAD—Grand  
 ALHABAD—Grand  
 BANGALORE—New Cuthbon West End, Laven  
 der's Central  
 BARODA—The Guest House  
 BENARAS—Clark & de Paris  
 BHOPAL—Bhopal Hotel  
 BOMBAY—Grand Majestic Taj Mahal Regent  
 CALCUTTA—Continental, Grand, Great Eastern,  
 Spence's  
 CANNING—Civil and Military Berkeley House  
 COCHIN—Glenview  
 DARJEELING—Grand (Rockville) Mount Laver-  
 est, Park  
 DELHI—Cecil Clarke's Maidens, Swiss  
 GWALIOR—Grand  
 GULWARI (Kashmir)—Nedou's  
 JAIPUR—Jaipur, Kaiser's Hind New  
 JODHPUR—Jodhpur State Hotel  
 JUMBUHUR—Jackson's  
 KARACHI—Carlton Bristol, Killarney North  
 Western  
 KANDHALLA—Khandalla  
 KODAIKANAL—Golf Links Carlton  
 KURNOOR—Clarendon  
 LONDON—Falletti's Nedou's  
 LUCKNOW—Carlton, Burlington Hiltons  
 Royal  
 MADRAS—Connemara, Bossett, Spencer  
 MARATHASWAR—Race View  
 MATHERAN—Egby  
 MOUNT ABU—Rajputana  
 MOSCOW—Cecil, Charlesville Hakman Grand  
 Savoy  
 MYSONE—Metropole, Carlton  
 NAINI TAL—Grand, Metropole, Royal

OOTACAMUND—Savoy  
 PATA—Grand  
 PESHAWAR—Deane Hotel  
 POONA—Majestic Napier, Poona, Connaught  
 House  
 PURI—B N Railway Hotel  
 QUETTA—Stanyon's  
 RAWALPINDI—Fishman's  
 ROURKEES—Montgomery's, Percy's  
 SHILONG—Pinewood  
 SIMLA—Cecil Grand, Clark's  
 SHIVAGAR (Kashmir)—Nedou's  
 SHIVAPURI—Shivapuri  
 UDAIPUR—Udaipur

## Burma

RANGOON—Allendale Minto Mansions, Roal  
 Strand  
 MAYTOW—Yixotte Lodge  
 KALAW—Kalaw

## Ceylon

ANURADHAPURA—Grand  
 BANDARAWELLA—Bandaruwella Grand  
 COLOMBO—Bristol, Galle Face, Grand Oriental,  
 Galle—New Oriental  
 HATTON—Adam's Peak  
 KANDY—Queen's, Swiss  
 NUWARA ELIYA—Carlton, Grand Narthil,  
 St Andrew's  
 MOUNT LAVINIA—Grand

## Malaya.

IPON—Station, Grand  
 KUALA LUMPUR—Empire Station  
 PENANG—Eastern and Oriental, Raffles  
 SINGAPORE—Adolph, Europa, Raffles Sea-View,  
 Riviera

## Hill Stations

In India especially during the months of April and May, and at Christmas time, everybody tries as much as possible to take a holiday in the hills. Being anything from 2,000 to 8,000 feet above the level of the sea and difficult of access for motor traffic, the hill stations are delightfully cool and peaceful. Here one can usually ride, walk, play tennis and golf or simply laze in beautiful surroundings and forget all about the trials of work and prickly heat. These are the principal hill stations in alphabetical order—

**Darjeeling** (8,000 ft.)—From Darjeeling the highest mountain peaks in the world can be seen. The temperature averages 2° above that of London all the year round, that is it neither exceeds 80° in summer nor falls below 30° in winter. Darjeeling is the summer seat of the Government of Bengal. To reach it, the traveller must start from Calcutta by taking train to Siliguri a journey of 10 hours. From Siliguri the journey is completed either by motor or hill railway in about 6 hours. The principal hotels in Darjeeling are the Mount Everest the Grand (Rockville) and the Park.

**Kangra Valley**—The Kangra Valley is situated about 100 miles east-north-east of Lahore at the foot of the Dhauladhar Range of the Himalayas. There are magnificent landscapes and many historic temples and buildings. The visitor must take train from Lahore to Pathankot where he changes over the newly-opened narrow gauge railway running between Pathankot and Jogindernagar in Mandi State. Places to stay at are Dalhousie, Dharmasala and Kangra. The best hotels at Dalhousie are Stiff's Grand View and the Arramoor, and at Dharmasala the Switzer's.

**Kashmir**—Perhaps the most famous beauty spot in the world can be reached by taking train (either G. I. P. or B. & C. I.) from Bombay to Rawalpindi (about 48 hours) whence the remainder of the journey is accomplished by motor. The average height of the valley is about 6,000 feet, and it is entirely surrounded by the lofty, snowy outer ranges of the Karakoram and Himalaya. Visitors usually stay either at Srinagar or Gulmarg. At Srinagar one can live at Nodou's Hotel or in boarding houses, or one can hire a houseboat and live on the River Jhelum. At Gulmarg Nodou's is the only hotel. As at Srinagar visitors usually take up their quarters in wooden huts rented through the Srinagar agencies or in tents.

**Kodaikanal** (7,000 ft.)—Regarded by many as the most beautiful of South India's hill stations, it is situated on the precipitous southern side of the Palni Hills overlooking the plains. Reached by metre-gauge from Madras to Kodaikanal Road and thence by a 4 hours motor run. The Carlton is the principal hotel. There are also boarding houses.

**Matheran** (2,500 ft.)—The nearest hill station to Bombay ideal for walkers and any body wanting rest and quiet. Reached by taking train from Victoria Terminus, Bombay to Neral (about 1½ hours) whence Matheran may be reached by hill railway (2 hours) or by pony rickshaw, or on foot by a good walker. Stay at the Rugby Hotel.

**Mahabeshwar** (4,500 ft.)—Until recently, when expenditure had to be cut down the summer seat of the Government of Bombay. Those who do not motor the whole way from Bombay a distance of about 180 miles, usually take train to Poona and then hire a car from Poona to Mahabeshwar. Mahabeshwar is noted for its delightful vegetation, orchids and lilacs bloom in April and May. Hotels—Race View and Frederick.

**Mount Abu** (4,500 ft.)—An ideal place for combining the pleasures of a mountaineering holiday with the interests of an archaeological excursion. Reached by B. E. & C. I. trains to Ahmedabad thence by metre gauge to Abu Road whence the journey is completed by car. The Rajputana Hotel is recommended. There is also a Dek Bungalow containing four furnished rooms. Permission to use which must be obtained from the Assistant Engineer, P. W. D., Mount Abu.

**Murree** (7,000 ft.)—The summer headquarters of the Northern Command. Magnificent views and walks. Visitors take train to Rawalpindi whence they complete the remaining 87 miles by car. The principal hotels are the Cecil and the Viewforth.

**Mussoorie** (7,500 ft.)—Much frequented on account of its exceptionally fine climate. Reached from Bombay by G. I. P. or B. E. & C. I. trains to Dehra Dun a journey of 25 hours, where it is necessary to change over to motor which reaches Mussoorie about two hours later. The leading hotels are the Cecil, Charleville, Hackman's Grand and the Savoy.

**Naini Tal** (8,000 ft.)—Is the summer residence of the Governor of the United Provinces. From Bombay there are two ways of getting there. The first is to take either G. I. P. or B. E. & C. I. train to Muttra, thence by metre-gauge to Katigodam, and thence by motor (2 hours). The second route which takes about 5 hours longer is to take G. I. P. train to Lucknow and then change over to the metre-gauge railway. The Grand, Metropole and Royal are the best hotels.

**Ootacamund**—Familiarly known as Ooty is situated on the famous Nilgiri Hills at an altitude of 7,500 feet. The mean average of temperature for the year from sunrise to sunset is 57.33 degrees. Ootacamund is the administrative centre of the District and the seat of the Madras Government for six months of the year.

from April to September. Reached either by taking train to Mysore (40 hours from Bombay) and then changing to motor-car for five hours or by taking train to Mettupalayam via Madras and thence by hill railway to Ootacamund. The principal hotels are the Savoy and Cecil.

**Pachmarhi** (3,500 ft.)—Situated on a plateau in the Mahadeo Hills, is the summer quarters of the Government of the Central Provinces. A delightful hot-weather health resort. Reached by G. I. P. railway to Pipariya via Jabalpur and a two hours' motor journey. The best hotel on the Hill.

**Simla** (7,000 ft.)—The summer headquarters of the Government of India is situated on several small spurs of the lower Himalayas. Towards the end of September and in October and November Simla enjoys the best climate in the world. Reached from Bombay by taking G. I. P. or B. & C. I. train to Kalka and thence either by hill railway or motor. There are many good hotels and boarding houses. The leading hotels are the Cecil, Clarks, Concorde, Grand, Gables (at Mashobra) and Wildflower Hall (Mahasu).

## CLIMBING IN THE HIMALAYAS

The Asiatic mountains have as yet been little climbed, though those that lie within the British Empire have been surveyed. Of the many challenging mountains in the Himalayas the three highest peaks are Everest, Kangchenjunga and K2, and though there is a difference of opinion about their heights Everest is generally taken to be less than a thousand feet higher than K2. Mount Kamet on the contrary is over three thousand seven hundred feet lower than Everest, being about 25,481 feet. Though considered by some to belong to the Everest group, it is really in Garhwal, over 600 miles west of Everest. In 1892 Sir Martin Conway explored the Karakoram Himalayas and climbed a peak of 23,000 feet. In 1905 A. F. Mummery was lost while exploring Naaga Parbat. In 1899 D. W. Freshfield journeyed to the snowy region of Sikkim and in 1899, 1903, 1906 and 1908 Dr. and Mrs. Workman made numerous ascents in the Himalayas including one of the Nun Kuna peaks (23,300 ft.). A number of Gurkhas trained in mountaineering by Brig Gen. C. G. Bruce have done good service to many explorers.

In 1907 C. G. Bruce, T. G. Longstaff and A. L. Mummery explored the mountains of Garhwal and Kumaon and Longstaff with two companions ascended Trisul (23,406 ft.). Useful work was accomplished by the Workmans during 1911 and 1912 in the Karakoram, by C. F. Meade in the Garhwal Himalayas by Mr. and Mrs. Visser by Kailas (who reached a height of 22,700 feet on Kangchenjunga), and Major H. D. Minchinton who lost his life in the Himalayas in 1927. did good work in 1920 while on a survey expedition to the Shaskagam district.

The fourth attempt to reach the summit of Kangchenjunga was made in 1903 an expedition remarkable in that it included mountaineers from four nations, Germany, Austria, Switzerland and Great Britain being represented under the leadership of Professor G. Dviuenturth. Though that expedition was beaten by Kangchenjunga's impregnable defences and terrible ice-avalanches, Herr Schneider and Mr. Smythe were successful in gaining the *virgin summit* of the Ramthang Peak, (23,000 feet) after crawling along knife-edge edges of ice. More thrilling perhaps was the conquest of the Jonsong Peak

(24,344 feet) which was only once before attacked but without success.

In the summer of 1931 a party of young British climbers led by Mr. F. B. Smythe succeeded in reaching the summit of Mount Kamet (25,413 ft.) the highest mountain peak though not the highest altitude ever reached by man.

A description of the attempts to climb Mount Everest, the highest mountain in the world may be divided under three headings: the reconnaissance expedition of 1921, the first attempt in 1922 and the second in 1924. A still further attempt is being made at the time of writing in April 1935.

The preliminary expedition for the reconnaissance of the approaches to Mt. Everest, carried out its work in the most complete manner under the leadership of Lt. Col. O. K. Howard Bury. The approaches to Mt. Everest on all its northern faces were thoroughly examined, and relations were established with all the local authorities. On the information and experience of the reconnaissance expedition the second expedition to Everest was organized and set off the following year under the leadership of Brig Gen. the Hon. C. G. Bruce. Capt. G. I. Finch and Capt. J. G. Bruce succeeded with the help of oxygen in reaching the height of 27,300 ft. During this expedition seven men were killed when an avalanche swept them over an ice cliff some 60 feet high.

The 1924 expedition was again commanded by Brig Gen. Bruce. Lt. Col. E. F. Norton and Dr. T. H. Somervell reached a height of 28,200 feet. Then a final attempt was made by G. L. Mallory and A. O. Irvine. They were assisted by a supporting party consisting of N. B. Odell and J. de V. Hazard. On June 6th they left the 20,000 feet camp with three porters who carried loads for them up to 27,000 ft. On June 8th they left camp for their attempt and were never seen again. On June 10th for the third time Odell climbed up to the 27,000 feet camp but could find no sign of Mallory and Irvine, and communicating with Norton evacuated the mountain.

The expedition of 1933 followed a successful effort by Lt Col J L E Weir Political Officer in Sikkim, to obtain the permission of the Tibetan Government for a further attempt to climb the mountain. An Everest Committee was formed under the aegis of the Royal Geographical Society and the Alpine Club and Mr Hugh Ruttledge, formerly of the I.C.S. accepted its invitation to take charge of an expedition included in its members were Mr F S Smythe leader of the successful Kamet Expedition of 1931 and Capt J. St J Birnie Sam Browne a Cavalry who participated in the last preceding Everest Expedition and climbed Kamet with Mr Smythe in 1931. The Expedition reached Calcutta in February and forthwith proceeded to its main task.

An interesting aside to the exploration of Everest was an aerial expedition undertaken in 1933 for the purpose of photographing the mountain from the air. This venture was financed by Lady Houston. Major F V S Blacker formerly of the Guides was its leader and in charge of its survey work. Lord Clyde was chief pilot with Lt A. McIntyre second pilot and Major P. L. Hinton its London manager. Two specially equipped aeroplanes adaptations of the well known Wapiti were provided. A special point in their equipment was the provision of compressed oxygen for supply through gas masks to the aviators at high altitudes. The expedition was not permitted to fly across the Tibetan frontier so as to circle Mt Everest but both machines successfully flew over the peak and several good photographs were taken of it. By permission of the Nepal Government a line of flight from Purnea the base of the expedition across Nepal territory to Mt Everest was taken and along this good survey photographs as the somewhat poor visibility at the time of the flight in April permitted.

An interesting mountain flight of which details were published in 1933 was one from Rimalpur to Gilgit and back undertaken by the B. A. S. at Rimalpur in the course of its routine duties in October, 1932. The expedition was commanded by Lt. Leach and was made

by five of the machines ordinarily in use by the Force. The distance from Rimalpur by way of the Indus valley and past Nanga Parbat to Gilgit is 238 miles. It was covered in 2 hrs 20 mins on the outward flight and in 2 hrs 5 mins on the return journey. From Gilgit the machines further proceeded upon flights over the Hunza, Nagar and Baklot areas. Brilliant photographs of Nanga Parbat and Rakaposhi as well as of other places of importance or interest were taken.

The year 1932 saw a well organised expedition to Mount Nanga Parbat. It was conducted by Dr Merkl of Munich and included Lt R. N. Frier of the Gilgit Scouts who acted as transport officer, an American Mr Hand Heron and Miss F. Knowlton of Boston U.S.A. Several determined attempts to reach the summit of the mountain in August were brought to an end by the break up of the weather before they attained success.

Mr Hugh Ruttledge carried out during 1932 a valuable reconnaissance of the S.E. flanks of the great circular curtain of Nanga Parbat. Lt Col C. F. Moorhead R.E. and Lt D. M. Burn R.E. lost their lives on 12 August 1932 while climbing on Panjtarnal near Tashgam in Kashmir.

Several expeditions have lately been made into the Himalayas by members of the Himalayan Club especially expeditions into Sikkim by members of its Eastern Section.

**The Himalayan Club**—Was founded on 17th February 1923 at New Delhi with the object of encouraging and assisting Himalayan travel and exploration and extending knowledge of the Himalayas through science, art, literature and sport. The initiation of this Club was due to the Hon. ble Sir Geoffrey Corbett, Secretary (Commerce Department) of the Government of India, and to Major Kenneth Mason M.C. B.E. Assistant Surveyor General. Its membership is over 150 including three lady members and its president is H. F. Sir Malcolm Hailey who has however recently sent in his resignation on the ground that he now resides too far from the Club Headquarters. Maj Gen W. L. O. Twiss is Hon. Secretary.

The transfer of the capital of India from Calcutta to Delhi was announced at the Delhi Durbar on December 12, 1911. It had long been recognised as necessary, in the interests of the whole of India, to de-provincialise the Government of India, but this ideal was unobtainable as long as the Government of India were located in one Province, and in the capital of that Province—the seat of the Bengal Government—for several months in every year it was also desirable to free the Bengal Government from the close proximity of the Government of India which had been to the constant disadvantage of that Province. To achieve these two objects the removal of the capital from Calcutta was essential. Its disadvantages had been recognised as long ago as 1868, when Sir Henry Maine advocated the change. Various places had been discussed as possible capitals, but Delhi was by common consent the best of them all. Its central position and situation as a railway junction, added to its historical associations, told in its favour, and as Lord Crewe said in his despatch on the subject, to the races of India, for whom the legends and records of the past are charged with so intense a meaning, this assumption by the Paramount Power of the seat of venerable Empire should at once enforce the continuity and promise the permanency of British sovereign rule over the length and breadth of the country.

The foundation stone of the new capital was laid by King Emperor on December 15, 1911, the finally selected site being on the eastern slopes of the hills to the south of Delhi on the fringe of the tract occupied by the Delhi of the past. The land chosen is free from liability to flood, has a natural drainage and is not manured. It is not cluttered with monuments and tombs needing reverent treatment, and the site is near the present centre of the town of Delhi. A Committee consisting of Surgeon-General Sir C. F. Lukis, Mr H. T. Keeling, C.S.I., A.M.I.C.E., and Major J. C. Robertson, I.M.S. was appointed to consider the comparative healthiness of the site and of an alternative one to the North of the existing city. Their report, dated 4th March, 1912, states that "the Committee after giving full consideration to the various points discussed in the above note, is bound to advise the Government of India that no doubt can exist as to the superior healthiness of the southern site, the medical and sanitary advantages of which are overwhelming when compared with those of the northern site."

**The Town Plan and Architecture.**—A report by a Town Planning Committee, with a plan of the lay-out, was dated 20th March 1913. Work was begun in accordance with it and its main lines have been followed throughout. The central point of interest in the lay-out, which gives the motif of the whole, is Government House, and two large blocks of Secretariats. This Government centre has been given a position at Raisina Hill near the centre of the new city. Sir Edwin Lutyens is the architect for Government House and Sir Edward Blore for the Secretariats. The former building is estimated to cost approximately Rs 140 lakhs and the latter groups were originally estimated to sum Rs 134 lakhs. The provision made in the design of the Secretariats for extensions in

case it used has already partly been utilised. The Secretariat personnel has largely increased in the past few years and numerous additional rooms had to be provided to make room for Army Headquarters, which moved into the new capital at the end of the Simla season, 1922. To the east of the forum, and below it is a spacious forecourt defined by an ornamental wall and linked on to the great main avenue or park way which leads to Indraprastha. Across this main axis runs an avenue to the shopping centre. Other roads run in different directions from the entrance to the forum. The axis running north-east towards the Juma Masjid forms the principal approach to the new Legislature Chambers. They are officially described as the Council House and the road is named Parliament-street. The railway station for the new city finds its place about half way between the old and new cities. Off the road through Fateganj which lies to the west of Old Delhi in the direction of The Ridge. The main roads or avenues range from 75 feet to 150 feet in width with the exception of the main avenue east of the Secretariat buildings where a parkway width of 1,175 feet has been allowed. The principal avenues in addition to the main avenues are those running at right angles to the main east to west axis.

For a temporary capital for the use of the Government of India during the period of the building of the new capital an area was selected along the Allpur Road between the existing civil station of Delhi and the Ridge. The architecture and method of construction were similar to those adopted in the exhibition buildings at Allahabad in 1910 but the buildings have outlasted the transitional period for which they are intended. Army Headquarters were still housed in them in the winter until the season 1929-30. They are now occupied for various purposes including the temporary accommodation of Delhi University.

In October 1912, by proclamation there was constituted an administrative enclave of Delhi under a Chief Commissioner. This enclave was entirely taken from the Delhi district of the Punjab and its total area is 572 square miles. On the basis of the Census of 1911, the population of the area originally included in the Province was 398,280 and of the new area 14,552, or a total of 412,832. The population of the Municipal town of Delhi was 2,22,144. The plans of the New Capital allow for a population within it of 70,000. Its present population is approximately 40,000. Sites have been allotted for forty Ruling Princes and Chiefs to build houses for their own occupation during their visits to the new city, and several of these habitations have been erected.

There was, as regards architecture, a prolonged 'battle of the styles' over Delhi. Finally, to use the language of the architect, it has been the aim "to express within the limit of the medium and of the powers of the user, the ideal and the fact of British rule in India, of which the New Delhi must ever be the monument. The inspiration of the designs is manifestly Western, as is that of British rule, but they combine with it distinctive Indian features without abandoning the architectural aim to avoid doing violence to the principles of structural fitness and artistic unity."

**Cost of the Scheme.**—It was at first tentatively estimated that the cost of the new capital

would be four million sterling and that sum was given in the original despatch of the Government of India on the subject. Various factors have since then increased the amount, the chief of these being the immense rise in prices since the war, and the Legislative Assembly were informed by Government on 23rd March 1923, that the revised estimates then amounted to 1,307 lakhs of rupees. This amount includes allowances for building new Legislative Chambers and Hostels for Members of the Indian Legislative Assembly, which were not allowed for in the earlier estimates. The New Capital Enquiry Committee in its report published in January 1923, estimated the total expenditure at Rs 129.5 lakhs including Rs 42 lakhs for loss by exchange. Actual expenditure upto approximately the end of 1923 was Rs 14 crores. This may be taken as the figure for the completion of the main project.

The Project Estimate contains certain items such as land, residences, water supply, electric light and power, and irrigation on which recoveries in the form of rate or taxes will, in addition to meeting current expenditure, partially at any rate cover the interest on the capital outlay, whilst there are other items on which some return on account of the sale of leases, genera. taxes and indirect receipts is secured.

**Progress of the work.**—The construction of New Delhi has made it satisfactory speed having regard to the curtailment of the budget allotment in consequence of the war and the absence of others and other establishments at the war. The Secretariats were so far advanced that they were transferred to them from Calcutta in October 1923. The offices of the Accountant-General, Central Post and Telegraphs, and the headquarters of the Royal Air Force in India were also housed in them in the quarters of 1924-25 and 1925-26. The residential buildings for Government officers and staff of various grades were then nearly completed. The whole of the civil side of Government moved from old Delhi into their quarters in the new Secretariats on coming down from Simla in November, 1928. All Government Departments including the Army Department and Army Headquarters and the Air Force Headquarters, have their offices in the new city buildings of which the buildings have already had to carry out the first section of the extension provided for in the architects' plans. The Members of H. E. the Viceroy's Executive Council including H. E. the Commander-in-Chief live in their new official residences in the new capital. H. E. the Viceroy took up his residence in the new Government House there on 23rd December 1929. His Excellency until then resided in the Delhi season at Viceregal Lodge in Old Delhi. The Government of India in 1927 devoted special consideration to the question whether their ordinary annual 5 months residence in Delhi should be extended each year to 7 months and early in 1928 decided in consultation with the India Office to endeavour to stay in Delhi for half of each year the new order being introduced for trial in 1928 by keeping the Secretariat in New Delhi till mid April and bringing it down Simla from again in mid October. The experiment was not very successful and was not repeated till 1932-33 when Retrenchment Committees had strongly recommended a longer stay in Delhi in order to extract rent for a longer period from the seasonal occupants of its

residential buildings. It remains to be seen whether the consequent profit will exceed the additional general expense of keeping staff down in the heat.

**Art Decorations.**—The Government of India in 1927 approved a scheme for the encouragement of Indian artists by providing facilities for the decoration of certain buildings in New Delhi. The outlines of the scheme are briefly as follows. A certain number of domes and ceilings in the New Secretariat Buildings at Delhi suitable for decoration were selected. The various schools of art in India, as well as individual artists, were invited through local governments to send in by the beginning of March 1928 small scale designs for approval by a Committee. After approval by the Committee both as regards the design and colour the pictures were to be drawn out and painted to full size on canvas and if finally approved by the Committee fixed according to the marble floor process in situ. Other techniques such as fresco or tempera were optional. Artists or schools of art who sent in small scale drawings had to bear the initial expense of preparing them. When these were approved by the Committee, the cost of pocket expenses paid in addition to a suitable honorarium Government undertook to pay for the finished pictures done from approved sketches but gave no guarantee that the finished paintings will permanently be preserved. Government intimated that historical or allegorical subjects would be given preference over religious ones and English artists, in India were barred from competition the work being, strictly reserved to Indian artists. European artists submitted designs sparingly those of Western India and with such satisfactory results that the specially appointed Expert Committee approved or nearly all. A grant of oil painting has now been completed and the work is continually progressing. Government meanwhile instituted a scheme for aiding selected artists to Europe for finishing studies to enable them the better to join in the work, and this is in operation.

**Opinion of the Legislature.**—Considerable discussion regarding the new works took place in the Assembly in 1921. The following unofficial resolution was carried:—This Assembly recommends to the Government in Council that in the interests of economy and of general convenience alike the execution of the programme of New Delhi works may be expedited and the necessary funds provided or raised so that the Secretariat and Legislative buildings and connected works including residences may be completed as early as practicable.

A non-official Member in the Legislative Assembly on 28th September, 1921, at Simla, moved a recommendation to Government to appoint a Committee to inquire into the possibility of establishing a permanent Capital of India in a place possessing salubrious and temperate climate throughout the year. This proposal was ridiculed by several of his non-official colleagues and was eventually rejected without a division.

H. E. the Duke of Cornwall, on 12th February 1921, laid the foundation stone of a large group of parliamentary buildings on a site close to the south-east of the Secretariats. The building, as an imposing pile erector in shape consisting in the main of three rows



shoe-shaped Chambers for the Chamber of Princes, Council of State and Legislative Assembly respectively and surmounted by a large dome over a Central Library connecting all three Chambers.

H.E. the Viceroy (Baron Irwin) proceeded in state to the new Legislative buildings henceforward to be known as the Council Buildings and formally declared them open on 18th February 1927. The Indian Legislature began its sessions in them next day.

During 1928 official and public attention became focussed on the need to effect drastic improvements in some of the crowded areas of the old city and to provide for its expansion and for suburban developments. This led to the examination of the possibilities of the area lying between the old and new cities and of the desirability of driving connecting roads through the City walls in order to give access outwards in this direction. The old city is now rapidly expanding in a westerly direction i.e. towards and up the Ridge which runs behind both cities and the spaces between the two cities are being developed and utilised. So far the plan for a direct thoroughfare from the midst of the new city through the old city wall to the middle of the old city has not been proceeded with and consequently the magnificent thoroughfare name *Parliament Street* which was constructed for the purpose in New Delhi remains in a cramped condition. The Medical Officer of Health of the old city in his latest report gravely states the ill effect of the overcrowded state.

H.E. the Viceroy on 10th January 1930 laid the foundation stone of a large European and Indian General Hospital to be built in the course of the next few years at a cost of Rs. 75 lakhs for the service of both old and new cities. A portion of the scheme will at a cost of Rs. 40 lakhs be executed as a first stage during the ensuing two years. This will provide 254 beds and the necessary laboratories and administrative and residential quarters. The second stage will provide another 110 beds. The hospital is situated between the old and new cities. No progress has yet been made with the building.

**All-India War Memorial.**—H.E. the Duke of Connaught on 10th February, 1921, laid the foundations of an All India War Memorial at the southern end of the Central Vista. The place chosen is a fine position in the centre of the circular 'Princes' Park and the construction of the building was for economy's sake proceeded with slowly. The memorial was formally inaugurated by Lord Irwin in February 1931.

The Memorial takes the form of a triumphant arch spanning Kingway the avenue running down the centre of the Vista. It is generally similar to the Arc de Triomphe in Paris but is simpler. The monument reaches a height of 160 feet and the inner height of the arch is 87 feet 6 inches and its breadth 70 feet. Over the arch on both fronts appears in capital letters the single word INDIA and this is flanked on each side by the initials MCM (i.e. 1900) whilst immediately below them on the left hand are the initials XIV (i.e. 14) and on the opposite side the figures XIX (i.e. 19). Above the Arch is a circular stone bowl 11½ feet in diameter. A column of intensive chemical smoke ascends from this on ceremonial occasions and semi-ceremonies and is illuminated by electric

light reflections after dark. The memorial is solely Indian in purpose and bears the names of British and Indian officers and N.C.O. men of the Indian regiments who fought on the Indian Frontier in the Great War (those fought on other fronts being commemorated by memorials erected in those countries).

**Public Institutions.**—It was proposed during 1914 that a higher college for Chiefs should be established at Delhi and in this connexion a conference of Chiefs and Political Officers was held at Delhi at which the Viceroy presided. The proposal is still under consideration. To implement it would require an estimated capital outlay of Rs. 12½ lakhs.

The Government of India further in the Spring session of their Legislature in 1922 introduced and carried a Bill for the establishment of a unitary teaching and residential University of Delhi, the buildings for which would be erected in the new capital. The plan was to provide a local university on the model recommended for Dacca University by the Calcutta University Commission. The provision of funds for the complete realisation of the university must be a matter of time and it was therefore decided to commence work with the existing colleges in their present buildings and to permit them gradually to modify their organisation. The initial work of organisation was quickly effected by the Executive Council. Unfortunately the inability of the Government of India to allot considerable funds was a severe handicap. It was hoped that H.E. the Viceroy would be able to lay the foundation stone of the university buildings in November 1922 but this proved impracticable. The general question of the finances of the University was in 1927 the subject of inquiry by a special Committee appointed by Government. For the time being the University was housed in the temporary buildings in old Delhi occupied by the Civil Secretariat until 1928 and in 1931 Old Viceregal Lodge was allocated to it for its future home.

The new city was the scene of notable inauguration ceremonies in February 1931. The first of these was the unveiling of four "Domes of Columns" suitably placed about the great place between the two Secretariat blocks. The columns are of red stone, surmounted each by a gilded merchantman of the old style in full sail. The columns are designed to resemble the historic ones erected in various parts of the land by Asoka and were presented by Canada, Australia, New Zealand and South Africa. The first two and fourth of these Domestons sent their own representatives to perform the ceremony of unveiling. New Zealand nominated a Member of the Government of India to act in her behalf for the same purpose. The second great ceremony was the inauguration of the War Memorial. This was performed in State by His Excellency the Viceroy in the presence of representatives of every unit of the army in India of the Royal Air Force and of a large concourse of official and other spectators. There was a large popular fête on the ground lying below the old Fort and between it and the river Jumna. Their Excellencies the Viceroy and Lady Irwin arranged a programme of festivities at the Viceroy's House. A New Delhi Municipal Committee with its own permanent official Chairman and Secretariat was established in 1922.

## Freemasonry in India.

In 1728 a dispensation was granted by the Grand Lodge of England to Geo. Pomfret, Esq., authorising him to "open a new Lodge in Bengal." Of this personage nothing further is known but under Capt. Farwinter, who in the following year succeeded him as Provincial Grand Master of India, a Lodge was established in 1730, which in the *Engraved Lists* is distinguished by the arms of the East India Company, and is described as "No. 72 at Bengal in the East Indies." The next Provincial Grand Masters were James Dawson and Zech Gee, who held office in 1740 after whom came the Hon. Roger Drake, appointed 10th April 1755. The last named was Governor of Calcutta at the time of the attack made on the settlement by Surajah Dowlah in 1756. Drake missed the horrors of the Black Hole by escaping and was accused of deserting his post, but, though present at the retaking of Calcutta by Admiral Watson and Oliva, it is improbable that he resumed the duties of his masonic office after the calamity that befell the settlement.

The minutes of the Grand Lodge inform us that William Mackett, Provincial Grand Master of Calcutta, was present at the meeting of that body, November 17th, 1760, and we learn on the same authority that at the request of the "Lodges in the East Indies" Mr. Cullin Smith was appointed P. G. M. in 1762. At this period it was the custom in Bengal "to elect the Provincial Grand Master annually by the majority of the votes of the members present, from amongst those who passed through the different offices of the (Prov.) Grand Lodge and who had served as Dep. Prov. Grand Master." This annual election as soon as notified to the Grand Lodge of England was confirmed by the Grand Master without its being thought an infringement of his prerogative. In accordance with this practice, Samuel Middleton was elected (P. G. M. of India) in 1767 but in passing it may be briefly observed that a few years previously a kind of roving commission was granted by Earl Ferrers in 1762 to John Bluvitt, Commander of the "Aintra Watson, Indianman" for East India where no other Provincial Lodge is to be found. Middleton's election was confirmed October 31st 1768, and as the dispensation forwarded by the Grand Secretary was looked upon as abrogating the practice of annual elections, he accordingly held the office of P. G. M. Unfortunately the records of the P. G. L. date back only to 1774 and thus much valuable information is lost to us. This Grand Lodge continued working until 1792 when it ceased to meet. It seems that the officers were selected from only two Lodges much to the dissatisfaction of the other Lodges, and resulted in most of the dissatisfied bodies seceding and attaching themselves to the Athol or Ancient Grand Lodge. In 1813 the Union both the Ancients and Moderns in Calcutta continued and gave their allegiance to the United Grand Lodge of England and have since been working peaceably under the Provincial Grand Lodge of Bengal which was revived in that year and in 1840 created a District Grand Lodge.

**Madras.**—The earliest Lodge in Southern India (No. 323) was established in Madras in 1752. Three others were also established about 1766

In the same year Capt. Edmund Pascal was appointed P. G. M. for Madras and its Dependencies and in the following year another Lodge was established at Fort St. George. In 1768 the Athol (or Ancients) invaded this District and in 1782 established a Provincial Grand Lodge and both these Provincial Grand Lodges continued working peaceably side by side until the Union. Indeed, though not generally known, these two Grand Bodies made an attempt at coalition long before any such movement was made by their parent bodies, the Grand Lodge of England, and the Ancient Grand Lodge and Moderns in his History of Freemasonry in Madras states that in a great measure they succeeded. At the Union in 1813 all the bodies in Madras gave their allegiance to the United Grand Lodge. One event worthy of note was the initiation in 1774 at Trichinopoly of the eldest son of the Nawab of Arcot, Umdat-ul Umra, who in his reply to the congratulations of the Grand Lodge of England stated "he considered the title of English Mason as one of the most honourable that he possessed. This document is now stored in the archives of the United Grand Lodge.

**Bombay.**—Two Lodges were established in this Presidency during the 17th century, Nos. 234 at Bombay in 1758 and 569 in Surat in 1768 both of which were carried on the lists until the Union when they disappeared. A Provincial Grand Master, James Todd, was appointed but there is no record that he exercised his functions and his name drops out of the Freemasons' Calendar in 1799. In 1801 an Athol Warrant was granted (No. 322) to the 76th foot which was engaged in the Maratha War under Sir Arthur Wellesley. In 1818 Lord Morley was asked to constitute a Lodge to be known by the name of St. Andrew by eight Masons residing there and also to grant a dispensation for holding a Provincial Grand Lodge for the purpose of making the Hon. Mount Stuart Mason be having expressed a wish to that effect. The Petitioners further requested "that his name might be inserted in the body of the warrant authorising them to instal him after being duly passed and raised a Deputy Grand Master of the Detcon. Of the reply to this application no copy has been preserved. Lodge Benevolence was established in Bombay in 1822.

In 1823 a Military Lodge "Orion in the West" was formed in the Bombay Artillery and installed at Poona as No. 15 of the Coast of Coromandel. It seems from Lane's records that in 1820 it was discovered that this Lodge was not on the records of the United Grand Lodge of England. A Warrant was subsequently issued bearing date 19th July 1833. According to the early proceedings of this Lodge, members were examined in the Third Degree and passed to the chair in the Fourth Degree for which a fee of three gold mohurs was charged. In the following year a second Lodge was established at Poona by the Provincial Grand Lodge of Bengal which however left no trace of its existence. In 1825 the civilian element of "Orion" seceded and formed the "Lodge of Hope" also at Poona No. 802.

Here "Orion" unrecognized at home, aided in the execution of some of its members who obtained a warrant, on the recommendation of the parent Lodge, from the Grand Lodge of England. Two years later it was discovered that no notification of the existence of "Orion in the West" had reached England, nor had any fees been received, although these including quarantages had been paid into the Provincial Grand Lodge Coast of Cornwall. It was further ascertained that in granting a warrant for a Bombay Lodge the Provincial Grand Master of Cornwall had exceeded his powers. Ultimately a new warrant No 596 was granted as already stated in 1833. Lodge "Perseverance" was started in Bombay No 818 in 1828. Up to this time the jurisdiction of the Grand Lodge of England in India had not been invaded, but in 1838 Dr James Burnes was appointed by the Grand Lodge of Scotland, P. G. M. of Western India and its Dependencies. No Provincial Grand Lodge however was formed until 1st January 1838. A second Scottish Province of Eastern India was started which on the retirement of the Marquis of Tweedale was absorbed within the jurisdiction of Dr Burnes who in 1846 became Provincial Grand Master for all India (including Aden) but with the proviso that this appointment was not to act in restraint of any future sub-division of the Presidencies. Burnes may be best described as being in 1834 in ecclesiastical phrase as a Provincial Grand Master "in partibus infidelium" for whatever Lodges then existed throughout the length and breadth of India were strangers to Scottish Masonry. But the times were propitious. There was no English Provincial Grand Lodge in Bombay and the Chevalier Burnes whom nature had endowed with all the qualities requisite for Masonic Administration, soon got to work and presented such attractions to Scottish Freemasonry that the strange sight was witnessed of English Masons deserting their mother Lodges, to such an extent that these fell into disrepair, in order to give support to Lodges newly constituted under the Grand Lodge of Scotland. In one case indeed a Lodge "Perseverance" under England went over bodily to Scotland, with its name, jewels, furniture and belongings, and the charge was accepted by Scotland. This Lodge still exists in Bombay and now bears No 338 on the Register of Scotland. From this period therefore, Scottish Masonry flourished, and English Masonry declined until the year 1848 when a Lodge St George No 807 on the Rolls of the Grand Lodge of England was again formed at Bombay, and for some years was the solitary representative of English Masonry in the Province. In 1844 Burnes established a Lodge "Rising Star" at Bombay for the admission of Indian gentlemen the result of which is seen at the present day. Thus the seed planted at Trichinopoly in 1774 by the initiation of Undat-ul-Umra has borne fruit, resulting in the initiation of thousands of Indian gentlemen of all castes and creeds, and which has gone far to establishing that mutual trust between West and East, a distinguishing characteristic of Speculative Freemasonry. A Provincial Grand Lodge was re-established in Bombay in 1860 and converted into a District Grand Lodge in 1861.

**The Grand Lodge of England**—All three Constitutions of the United Kingdom, the United Grand Lodge of England, the Grand Lodge of

Ireland and the Grand Lodge of Scotland hold jurisdiction in India. By far the largest is the first, the next largest is the third and the number of Lodges under Ireland is as yet small. The Grand Lodge of England divides its rule under Five District Grand Masters independent of each other and directly subordinate to the Grand Master of England by whom they are appointed.

#### Bengal

- 81 Lodges Rt Wor Bro Eric Studd P.G.D.  
Dy G Master Dy D G M Edward  
A H Blunt, O.R. O.B.E. I.C.S.  
Asst D G M. A. Aitken.

#### Madras

- 30 Lodges Dja G M Rt Wor Bro Sir  
Archibald Young, C Campbell K.C.I.D.  
C.I.T. C.F. I.C.S. P.G.D. Dy D G  
M P M Sivagnanam Mudaliar P.G.D.

#### Bombay

- 48 D C M Rt Wor Bro Sir Rignald A Spence  
Kt P.G.D. Dy D C M W A C Iron  
hani, S.C.D.

#### Punjab

- 31 Lodges Rt W Bro Rev Canon G D  
Burnes, M.A. C.I.D. O.B.E. V.D.  
Lord Bishop of Lahore District Grand  
Master Owen P C Roberts P.G.D.  
Dy D G M

#### Burma

- 20 Lodges Rt W Bro Dr N N Parikh  
P.G.D. District Grand Master J C  
Bathala Dy D G M

**The Grand Lodge of Scotland** exercises its rule through a Grand Master of all Scottish Freemasonry in India who is elected by the Brethren subject to confirmation by the Grand Master Mason of Scotland. Dr Sir James I. Nariman, Kt is the present incumbent of the office and controls 78 Lodges under him the several districts are in charge of the following Grand Superintendents—

- 1st Col R W Castles, C M G G Supdt  
Northern India

- 2nd Indrag G Supdt Central India

- 3rd Honk Lt Col Sir Terence H Kives  
C.I.T. C.F. K.C.I.D. G Supdt Southern  
India

- 4th J J Henry G Supdt Eastern India

- 5th Adm. Burma

- The Grand Secretary R H W Pro T C Master  
T P C, Marhab Road Fort Bombay

**The Grand Lodge of Ireland** granted a warrant to establish a Lodge at Kurnal in 1837, but it was short lived. An attempt was made in 1869 to establish a Lodge in Bombay, but on the representation of the Grand Secretary of England to the Deputy Grand Secretary of Ireland that it would be objectionable to create a third masonic jurisdiction in the Province, there being two already, viz English and Scottish, the Grand Lodge of Ireland declined to grant the warrant. In 1911, however, a warrant was sanctioned for the establishment of Lodge "St Patrick" and since that year two other Lodges have sprung into being one of which is now defunct.

**The Grand Lodge of Ireland** has no District Grand Master in India at present the Lodges corresponding direct with the Grand Lodge is Dublin. There are eleven Lodges, 6 in Calcutta, 3 in Ceylon and 2 in Bombay.

**Royal Arch Masonry**—Under England the District Grand Master in any District is nearly always created also Grand Superintendent, his Deputy as Second and another Companion as Third Principal.

Under Ireland there is no local jurisdiction and under Scotland the office is elective subject to confirmation.

The five English Districts are constituted as under—

*Bengal*  
31 Chapters Grand Supdt Most Ex Comp  
Eric Studd M A

*Madras*  
18 Chapters Grand Supdt Sir Archibald  
Young G Campbell K I F C S I  
(B L V D) I C S

*Bombay*  
26 Chapters M Ex Comp Sir Reginald A  
Spence Kt Grand Superintendent

*Punjab*  
20 Chapters Most Ex Comp Rev Canon  
G D Barnes C I F O B V D Lord  
Bishop of Lahore Grand Superintendent

*Thurma*  
7 Chapters Most Ex Comp Dr K N  
Parikh Grand Superintendent

**Royal Arch Masonry** under Scotland has a separate constitution to Craft Freemasonry. The District Grand Chapter of India is at present ruled by M E Camp A M Kaji under whom there are about 30 Chapters in India. The Grand Secretary of all Scottish Freemasonry in India is also District Grand Secretary of Scottish R A Masonry.

There is one Irish Chapter in Calcutta.

**Mark Masonry**—Under England Mark Masonry is worked under the Grand Mark Lodge of England and Wales, and divided into separate Districts, but in most cases the District Grand Master is also District Grand Mark Master.

*Bengal*  
25 Lodges Rt W Bro Eric Studd F G M O  
District Grand Master

*Bombay*  
18 Lodges Rt W Bro Sir Reginald Spence  
District Grand Master

*Madras*  
14 Lodges Sir Archibald Young G Campbell  
K I F C S I C I F V D I C S  
District Grand Master

*Punjab*  
2 Lodges Rt W Bro H L O Garret  
District Grand Master

**Burma.**

5 Lodges Rt W Bro Yassarwanjee Nowrojee  
Parakh M D, District Grand Master

The Mark degree is incorporated with the Royal arch degree in Irish Chapters. Mark degree is worked in some 8 O Lodges, but mostly in R. A Chapters, in which the Excellent E A M and other degrees can be obtained. 8 C Chapters insist upon candidates being Mark Master Masons before exaltation. Mark degree in Craft Lodges is conferred by the Rt W Master in 8 C Craft does not recognize the ceremony of Rt W Mark Master. This is confined strictly to Chapters. Each Chapter has a Lodge of M M M working under its charter. Separate charters for Mark Lodges are only issued by the G Chapter of Scotland.

**Other Degrees**—There are many side degrees worked in India, of the Ancient and Accepted Rite, no degree higher than the 18° is worked in India under England but under Scotland the 30° is worked. The Knight Templar Degree is also worked in several places under both English and Scottish jurisdiction. There are fourteen 18th Degree Chapters working in India.

Roman Eagle Conclave No 43, Bombay  
St. Mary's Commandery No 43, Bombay

R A Mariner Nos 80, 207, 207, 220, 232, 233  
208, 468, 474, 497, 642 and 684 Bengal Dist

R A Mariner, 72, 614, 662 Bombay and 483,  
Jubbulpore Bombay Dist

R A Mariner, 61, 81, 82 and 106, Madras  
Dist

R. A. Mariner 98, 193, 219, 279, Punjab Dist

Secret Monitor 14, 21, 34, 37, 40 and 42  
Madras.

**Benevolent Associations**—Each District works its own benevolent arrangements which include the Relief of Distressed Masons, educational provision for the children of Masons and maintenance provision for widows in poor circumstances.

All information will be given to persons entitled by the District Grand Secretary in each District. The names and addresses of District Grand Secretaries are given below—

*D G S Bengal*  
F C Temple 19 Park Street, Calcutta

*D G S, Bombay*  
Khan Bahadur Fajnu N Davar P A G R  
P D G W Freemasons Hall, Ravala Street,  
Fort, Bombay

*D G S, Burma.*  
H Friedlander D G S, R C, Rangoon

*D G S Madras*  
S T Srinivas Gopala Chari Freemasons  
Hall, Finmore Madras

*D G S Punjab.*  
G Reeves Brown, Freemasons Hall Lahore

**Scottish Constitution**—For information regarding the Benevolent Funds application should be made to Jehangir C Mistrce J P, 17  
Muran Road Bombay

## Scientific Surveys.

**Zoological Survey of India**—It was established in 1916 when the Zoological and Anthropological Section of the Indian Museum was converted into a Survey on a basis similar to that of the Geological and Botanical Surveys. The Indian Museum itself dates back to 1875 and at the outset the Zoological and Anthropological collections consisted almost entirely of material handed over by the Asiatic Society of Bengal whose members had been accumulating systematic collections since 1814. Organized zoological investigation in India has thus been in continuous progress for nearly 120 years. From the foundation of the Museum in 1875 to the time when the Zoological and Anthropological Section was established as a separate Survey, the Curator (or as he was subsequently termed, the Superintendent) of the Indian Museum has been a zoologist and among the officers who have held the appointment have been such well known members as Anderson, Wood-Mason, Alcock and Annandale.

With the exception of the Director (Lieut. Colonel R. B. Seymour Sewell, F.R.S.) all the officers are Indian. The main functions of the Survey are to investigate the fauna of India and to arrange and preserve the section in the Zoological and Anthropological galleries of the Indian Museum. In addition the Survey issues two series of publications upon Zoological research, namely *The Records* and *The Memoirs* of the Indian Museum.

**Mammal Survey**—The Survey was instituted in the year 1912 with the object of making as complete a study as possible of the occurrence and distribution of Mammals in India, Burma and Ceylon and with the further object of supplementing the collection of Indian Mammals at the Bombay Natural History Society's Museum and at the British Museum as well as at the Natural History Museums in India, the primary object of the Survey being the furtherance of our knowledge of Indian Mammalian Fauna. Up to 1891 Naturalists in India had to rely for information on Dr. Jerdon's "Mammals of India" published in 1874. In 1884 R. A. Sterndale published his *Natural History of Indian Mammals* a purely popular work which did not add much to Jerdon's book. In 1881 a memorial prepared by Dr. Slater, then Secretary to the Zoological Society, and signed by Darwin, Hooker, Huxley and other well known scientists, was presented to the Secretary of State for India. The memorial recommended that a series of Volumes dealing with the Fauna of India should be prepared and Dr. Blanford should be appointed its Editor. The memorial resulted in the publication in 1886-1890 of the Volume on Mammals in the "Fauna of British India" Series and since 1891 this volume has been the standard work on Indian Mammals. Blanford's book was however based on the information then available and the shortcomings of the book have been revealed in the light of more recent research. Further knowledge in regard to distribution and classification and the

discoveries of new species have rendered Blanford practically obsolete.

To remedy this defect, at the instigation of the authorities of the British Museum the Bombay Natural History Society decided to institute what is now known as the Mammal Survey. Mr. W. B. Millard, then Hon. Secretary of that Society issued in an appeal to its members to enable the Society to engage the services of trained European collectors so as to make a systematic collection of the mammals of India, Burma and Ceylon. The response to the appeal resulted in over a lakh of rupees being raised between 1911 and 1920 partly by subscriptions from the Society's members, contributions from Indian Princes and grants from the Indian Government, the Government of Burma, Ceylon, Malay States, and the Provincial Governments. Subscriptions were also received from a few Learned Societies and Institutions in England and America. By the outbreak of the war the Survey had been carried on over large areas of the country, the districts covered being—in Western India a portion of Sind, the whole of Gujarat, Kutch and Kathiawar, the Southern Mahratta Country and Kanara in Southern India, in Coorg and Mysore; in the centre large tracts of the Central Provinces and some districts of Bengal and Behar; in Northern India the Society's collectors had worked over Kumaun, Darjeeling and Sikkim and the Bhutan Duars. In Burma, collections were made along the Chindwin river in Central Burma and in the Shan States Pegu and a portion of Tenasserim. The whole of Ceylon was also systematically surveyed.

The material which up to the outbreak of War comprised some 17,000 specimens was forwarded to the British Museum where the collections were scientifically worked out by the late Mr. R. C. Wroughton, formerly Inspector General of Forests, Mr. Oldfield Thomas, F.R.S., Curator of Mammals at the British Museum, Mr. Martin C. Hinton and others. The results of their researches were published in a series of scientific papers in the *Journal of the Bombay Natural History Society*. The enormous mass of material then collected resulted in the discovery of large numbers of new forms and species and by increasing our knowledge of the distribution of Indian Mammals has enabled the revision of Blanford's Mammals to be undertaken and early in 1931 the Secretary of State for India commissioned Mr. R. C. Wroughton since deceased, and Mr. M. C. Hinton to undertake the work.

When demobilization rendered it possible the work of the Survey which had been in abeyance during the war was resumed and a collector Mr. C. Primrose was sent to Assam and the Mangal Archipelago and Mr. Oldfield Thomas has written very appreciatively of his work among those islands. Mr. Primrose then began working inland but owing to the impracticability

ity of continuing his work in Burma during the monsoon, he was transferred to Gwalior where H. H. the Maharaja kindly accorded permission to work in his territories.

After working a portion of the Eastern Ghats the next move was to the Kangra District in the North West Himalayas and then on to the Punjab Salt Range. Two other collectors worked in Southern India. Permission was once more obtained from the Nepal Government for a collector to resume the Survey work in that country. The work in Nepal was brought to a successful close early in 1923 with a representative collection of interesting mammals and birds.

The Survey now has only one collector who is collecting in the foot hills of Himalayas and the Pindari Valley.

**Botanical Survey**—The Botanical Survey Department of the Government of India is under the control of a Director who is also Superintendent of the Royal Botanic Garden Calcutta. There is a staff at headquarters of two officers for systematic work and at the Indian Museum a curator who is engaged in the development and maintenance of the Industrial Section. The Director holds administrative charge of the Government of India's cinchona operations in Burma of quinine manufacture in Bengal and of the distribution of cinchona products to the Government of India's area of distribution in Upper India. The question of the extension of cinchona cultivation in the Indian Empire has of late years formed a subject of interest to several bodies including the League of Nations Health Section. The Royal Commission on Agriculture recommended that India should be made self-sufficient in the matter of quinine production. Attempts are now being made to overcome the financial and other difficulties hindering the ready use of quinine through India. The cinchona operations directly under the Government of India are for the present confined to the Tenasserim district in Lower Burma where a large tract of country is held in reserve. Considerable success has already been achieved with the crop and it has been established that cinchona will grow in this area and that it can be grown at some profit but indications here as elsewhere in India point to the inadvisability of leaving production subject to the vagaries of the climate in one area and generally, of localising effort. Other areas in Burma and in Assam seem suitable for this cultivation and await experimental proof when the present financial and other obstacles to cinchona development have been overcome.

The existence of the Botanical Survey, like that of the Geological Survey, has both a cultural and an economic justification. On general grounds it is obvious that a progressive Government should acquaint itself with the physical facts of the area it administers and although apart from the Cinchona operations the activities of the Survey cannot be said to have much immediate economic applicability—consisting as they do of investigations and researches into the systematics, physiology, ecology, and histology of plant life—the work accomplished in pure botany at the Royal Botanic Garden during the last century and a half has exercised a profound and far-reaching influence upon the

development of Agricultural Science and Forestry in India.

**Survey of India**—The work of the Survey of India falls under various heads, namely, trigonometrical, topographical and forest surveys, special surveys and explorations, and map reproduction. Cadastral surveys are now chiefly carried out by the Provincial Land Records and Settlement Department but are in some cases supervised by Survey of India officers.

The land survey and mapping of British India have advanced with the acquisition of territory they commenced when the first battles were fought and the first province gained. James Rennell who distinguished himself as a midshipman at the siege of Pondicherry and afterwards rose to the rank of Major in the army may be said to be the father of Indian Geography and he was made Surveyor of the East India Company's Dominions in Bengal by Lord Clive on the 1st January 1767. The present Trigonometrical Branch now termed the Geodetic Branch was organized by Col. W. Lambton who was first Superintendent—from 1800 to 1813. He was followed in that capacity by one of the best known Surveyors Generals of India viz. Sir George Everest who was head of the Department from 1830 to 1843.

In 1904 a Committee was appointed to examine the methods and working of the Survey of India with special reference to the preparation or revision and reproduction of the topographical maps of the country to overcome the errors of residual survey and to secure that the map of India should be brought up-to-date and revised at proper intervals. A considerable increase of establishment was recommended and a programme for 20 years work was drawn up. Certain scales were determined which however were from time to time modified but the scale of 1" to 1 mile as the general standard for the whole of India was accepted. The work of the department has in recent years greatly been hampered by the general need for retrenchment and expenditure and owing to the fact that a very large proportion of the members served throughout the Great War in various capacities on various fronts little more than half of the programme which it was hoped would be completed by 1930 has been done and this in spite of the reduction of the scale of Survey for less important areas. Thus, although surveys covering an area about equal to that of England are carried out every year, the maps of one third the country are still very old and only roughly kept up-to-date by means of rather perfunctory information supplied by local officials the old maps are also about 2 miles out of position being based on a longitude of Madras determined in 1815. On the other hand the department's organisation has recently been improved by the creation of a new North West Frontier Circle under a separate Director to the special functions of which are to deal with the requirements of the Army for operations in that area. This is in addition to the four already existing Circles for all India and Burma.

The Department is responsible for all topographical survey for explorations and the maintenance of geographical maps of the greater part of Southern Asia, for geodetic work including the main trigonometrical framework which extends in some cases far beyond the frontiers of India and control networks of precise level

ing based on tidal observations tidal predictions and the publication of Tide Tables for nearly 40 ports between Suez and Singapore, the Magnetic Survey astronomical observations with seismographs and meteorological records at Dehra Dun and geodetic investigations of an international character in regard to which India enjoys a unique position between the greatest highlands of the world and a deep ocean extending to the Antarctic. Indian geodesy has thus disclosed by far the largest known anomalies of gravitational attraction in the earth's crust, which have led to some of the most important developments of modern geodetic research.

While expending on topographical and geodetic work all funds allotted by Imperial Revenue the Department is steadily developing the policy of using local surveys in various ways on payment by those concerned. These miscellaneous operations include all forest and cantonment surveys and work for Boundary Commissions, many riverain irrigation railway and city surveys and surveys of tea gardens mining areas &c. with a great deal of control levelling, for them miscellaneous administrative assistance and officers are given to the revenue surveys of various Provinces and States. The Printing offices do much work for other Government departments, such as printing special maps, illustrations for Archaeological Reports and diagrams for Patents &c. The Mathematical Instrument Office gives valuable aid to all Government departments by ensuring a high standard of instrumental equipment especially in connection with optical work and by the manufacture and repair of high class instruments which would otherwise have to be imported from abroad.

The Department is also responsible for all survey operations required by the Army and has rapidly been developing measures to meet the greatly increased complexity of modern military requirements, especially in connection with air survey. The development of air surveys for various civil purposes is also receiving all possible encouragement and assistance while the latest methods of stereo photography are being studied experimentally.

Administration is by the Surveyor General under the Education Health and Lands Department of the Government of India. Head quarter offices are at Calcutta under the Assistant Surveyor General.

There are seven Directors including the Director, Map Publication who is in administrative charge also of the Photo Litho Office and the Mathematical Instrument Offices, at Calcutta and the Director Geodetic Branch at Dehra Dun. For topographical purposes India is divided into five Circles, each under a Director as follows—Frontier Circle, which deals chiefly with the Army has Headquarters at Simla Central Circle Headquarters Mussoorie Eastern Circle, Headquarters Shillong Southern Circle Headquarters Bangalore and Burma Circle, Headquarters Maymyo. Any inquiries regarding surveys may be addressed either to the Headquarters office or any of the Directors concerned, from whom also maps and publications of the Survey of India can be obtained as well as from the Map Sales Office, situated at 13, Wood Street Calcutta.

**Indian Science Congress**—The Indian Science Congress was founded largely owing to the efforts of Prof P S Mahalanobis and Dr J L Simonson. These two gentlemen worked jointly as Honorary General Secretaries of the Congress till 1921. The Asiatic Society of Bengal undertakes the management of the Congress finances and publishes annually the proceedings of the Congress. The objects are (1) to encourage research and to make the results generally known among science workers in India, (2) to give opportunities for personal intercourse and scientific companionship and thus to overcome to some extent one of the chief drawbacks in the life of workers in science in India, (3) to promote public interest in science for this end the Congress is held at different centres annually and evening lectures open to the public form an important part of the proceedings of each Congress.

The Congress which is progressive and vigorous meets in January each year. The proceedings last for six days. The Host of the Local Government is Patron of the Congress, the Congress seed is opened by a Presidential Address delivered by the President for the year. The President is chosen annually the different sections being represented in turn. The sections are (1) Agriculture, (2) Physics and Mathematics, (3) Chemistry and Applied Botany, (4) Zoology and Ethnography, (5) Botany, (6) Geology, (7) Medical Research, when the sections meet separately each section is presided over by its own President also chosen annually. The meetings are devoted to the reading and discussion of the papers, the afternoons to social functions and visits to places of interest, in the evenings public lectures are delivered.

**The Indian Research Fund Association**—This Association which is a much older body than the National Research Council in England, was constituted in 1911 with a sum of rupees five lakhs (£85,000) set aside as an endowment for the prosecution and assistance of research, the propagation of knowledge and experimental measures generally in connection with the causation mode of spread and prevention of communicable diseases. It can claim to be amongst the pioneers in organized medical research on a large scale and has been referred to by other countries in very complimentary language. Still better it has been copied by several other nations.

During 1929 the constitution of the Governing Body was altered by the Government of India. It was considered that in view of the largely increased activities of this Association, the Governing Body, which had hitherto most expeditiously and economically conducted the business of the Association should be now made more representative in character. It was accordingly enlarged by including two non-official members from the Legislative Assembly one from the Council of State, two from the Medical Faculties of the Universities and one non-medical scientist. The creation of a Recruitment Board in India for selecting the personnel employed by the Association and of a Consultative Recruitment Board in England also came under the consideration of Government. It was further decided that the Governing Body of the Indian Research Fund Association should be the

co-ordinating agency for the research activities of the All India Institute of Public Health which is being built at Calcutta and of the proposed Central Medical Research Institute.

The Conference of Medical Research Workers is drawn from all parts of India and consists of experts in their particular lines of research discussed yearly the general policy of research work in India as well as the detailed schemes which are proposed to be undertaken by the Indian Research Fund Association in the following year. The results of these discussions are available to guide the members of the Scientific Advisory Board of the Indian Research Fund Association in making their recommendations for the programme of the following year. The Advisory Board also met in December and examined all the proposals for research work and recommended a scheme of research for the guidance of the Governing Body of the Indian Research Fund Association.

The official organ of the Association is the Indian Journal of Medical Research, which has a wide international circulation. The Association also publishes Indian Medical Research Memoirs which are supplementary to the Journal.

Since its inception a great number of inquiries have been carried out under the auspices of the Association and great expansion of its activities has taken place from small beginnings.

The principal inquiries are the Malaria Survey of India, which is a Central organisation located at Kasauli and carries plague research at the Hoffman Institute Bombay kala azar by a commission in Assam bacteriophage by Dr. Asheshov at Patna nutritional research by Colonel McCarrison at the Pasteur Institute, Calcutta and indigenous drugs and drug addition by Lt. Col. Chopra at Calcutta.

The Malaria Survey of India which now enjoys international recognition is constantly called upon to advise as to the best methods for malaria prevention in India. As part of the activities of this organisation and in commemoration of Sir Ronald Ross intimate association with India, an experimental malaria station was opened in Karnal in January 1927 and is known as The Ross Field Experimental Station for Malaria. Besides carrying out experiments in connection with the prevention of malaria annual classes are held at which candidates from all over India are shown the latest methods for dealing with the malaria scourge and are instructed how these methods should be applied. In connection with the Malaria Survey of India and in order to assemble all facts relating to malaria, a new publication has been started known as the Records of the Malaria Survey

of India, of which up-to-date four numbers have been issued.

The programme for each year involves an expenditure of Rs. 10 lakhs or more and the institution of 40 or 50 investigations.

**Geological Survey**—The ultimate aim of the Geological Survey of India is the preparation of a geological map of India upon the accuracy of which the solution of most geological problems ultimately depends. Maps accompanying the reports on the various areas in the publications of the Department and a large amount of information is made available to the public. Such maps represent pioneer work which enables prospectors and mining engineers to cut short their preliminary investigations and to start where the Geological Survey has left off. During the preparation of the geological map and the general survey of the country mineral deposits of importance are sometimes discovered. Such discoveries are published without delay and every endeavour is made to induce private firms to take up the exploitation of the mineral discovered. Collections of minerals rocks and fossils are accumulated and exhibited in the public galleries of the Indian Museum situated in Calcutta. Some of the most interesting and scientifically valuable additions to the collections in recent years have been the remains of an anthropoid ape of great age discovered at different places in the Siwalik Hills a range which for hundreds of miles runs parallel to the Himalayas, at a short distance below the foot hills of the latter, and is largely composed of Himalayan detritus. The Geological Survey helps in the spread of geological education in India by the presentation of mineral rock and fossil specimens to educational institutions. The knowledge gained concerning the geological structure of India and the composition of the rocks that compose the strata enables the department to help in the solution of engineering problems connected with the selection of sites for dams for reservoirs, the safety of hill slopes and the suitability of particular building stones for particular purposes. The Department is also often able to advise on problems connected with the supply of water. As a result of the knowledge gained concerning the structure and disposition of the mineral deposits of India the Department is also in a position to give advice concerning the conservation of the mineral resources of the country. The Geological Survey also undertakes the examination and identification, without fee of any minerals rocks and fossils sent in by private observers. The publications of the Survey include the Memoirs, Records and Palaeontologia India. The Survey headquarters are in Calcutta.



# Posts and Telegraphs.

## POST OFFICE.

The control of the Posts and Telegraphs of India is vested in an officer designated Director General of Posts and Telegraphs who works in subordination to the Government of India in the Department of Industries and Labour. For the efficient working of the Department a representative of the Finance Dept.—the Financial Adviser Posts and Telegraphs—has been attached to the office of the D G P & T. The Financial Adviser not only controls the finances of the Dept but also assists the D G generally in all matters containing financial implications. The superior staff of the Direction, in addition to the Director-General himself, consists on the postal side of one Senior Deputy Director General one Deputy Director General (postal services) and seven (including one temporary) Asstt Director General whose status is similar to that of Deputy Postmaster General.

There is also a Publicity Officer attached to the D G's office the headquarters of that officer is at Bombay.

For postal purposes, the Indian Empire is divided into nine circles as shown below, Bengal and Assam, Bihar and Orissa, Bombay, Burma, Central, Madras, Punjab and North-West Frontier, United Provinces and Sind and Baluchistan. Each of the first eight is in charge of a Postmaster General and the Sind and Baluchistan Circle is controlled by a Director, Posts & Telegraphs. The Central Circle comprises roughly the Central Provinces and the Central India and Rajputana Agencies.

The Postmasters-General are responsible to the Director General for the whole of the postal arrangements in their respective circles including those connected with the conveyance of mails by railways and inland steamers. All the Postmasters-General are provided with Deputy and Assistant Postmasters-General. The nine Postal Circles are divided into Divisions each in charge of a Superintendent of Post Offices or Railway Mail Service as the case may be and each Superintendent is assisted by a certain number of officials styled Inspectors.

Generally there is a head post office at the head-quarters of each revenue district and other post offices in the same district are usually subordinate to the head office for purposes.

The Inland Tariff (which is applicable to Ceylon and Portuguese India except as indicated below) is as follows —

	When the postage is prepaid,	When the postage is wholly unpaid,	When the postage is insufficiently prepaid
<b>Letters.</b>	Anna, Pice		
Not exceeding two and a half tolas	1 3	Double the prepaid rate (chargeable on delivery)	Double the deficiency (chargeable on delivery).
Every additional two and a half tolas or part of that weight	1 3		
<b>Book and pattern packets</b>			
Every 5 tolas or part of that weight	0 6		

of accounts. The Postmasters of the Calcutta, Bombay, and Madras General Post Offices and of the larger of the other head post offices are directly under the Postmaster General. The Presidency Postmasters indeed have one or more Superintendents subordinate to them. When the duties of the Postmaster or a head office become so onerous that he is unable to perform them fully himself a Deputy Postmaster is appointed to relieve him of some of them, and if still further relief is required one or more Assistant Postmasters are employed. The more important of the offices subordinate to the head office are designated sub-offices and are usually established only in towns of some importance. Sub-offices transact all classes of postal business with the public, submit accounts to the head offices to which they are subordinate incorporating therein the accounts of their branch offices, and frequently have direct dealings with Government local sub-treasuries. The officer in charge of such an office works it either single-handed or with the assistance of one or more clerks according to the amount of business.

Branch offices are small offices with limited functions ordinarily intended for villages, and are placed in charge either of departments, officers on small pay or of extraneous agents such as school masters, shopkeepers, landholders or cultivators who perform their postal duties in return for a small remuneration.

The audit work of the Post Office is entrusted to the Accountant General, Posts and Telegraphs, who is an officer of the Finance Department of the Government of India and is not subordinate to the Director-General. The Accountant-General is assisted by Deputy Accountants-General, all of whom, with the necessary staff of clerks, perform at separate headquarters the actual audit work of a certain number of postal circles.

In accordance with an arrangement which has been in force since 1883 a large number of sub-post offices and a few head offices perform telegraph work in addition to their postal work and are known by the name of combined offices. The policy is to increase telegraph facilities everywhere and especially in towns by opening a number of cheap telegraph offices working under the control of the Post Office.

Packets		Insurance fees	
single	0 pice		A p
Reply	1 anna 6 pice	Where the value insured does not exceed Rs 100	0 3
(The postage on cards of private manufacturers must be prepaid in full)		Where the value insured exceeds Rs 100 but does not exceed Rs 150	0 4
<b>Parcels (prepayment compulsory)</b>		Where the value insured exceeds Rs 150 but does not exceed Rs 200	0 5
(a) Parcels not exceeding 440 tolas in weight —	Rs a	For every additional Rs 100 or fraction thereof over Rs 200 and upto Rs 1000	0 2
Not exceeding 20 tolas	0 2	For every additional Rs 100 or fraction thereof over Rs 1000	0 1
Exceeding 20 tolas but not exceeding 40 tolas	0 4		
For every additional 40 tolas or part of that weight	4 annas		
(b) Parcels exceeding 440 tolas in weight —		As regards Portuguese India see Foreign Tariff	
Exceeding 440 tolas but not exceeding 480 tolas	Rs 3 0	<b>Acknowledgment fees</b> —For each registered article 1 anna	
4 annas for every additional 40 tolas or fraction thereof up to 800 tolas		<b>The Foreign Tariff</b> (which is not applicable to Ceylon or to Portuguese India except in respect of insurance fees for parcels and parcel postage) is as follows—	
Registration is compulsory in the case of parcels weighing over 440 tolas		<b>Letters</b>	
These rates are not applicable to parcels for Portuguese India		To Great Britain and Northern Ireland	
In the case of parcels for Ceylon a registration fee of 3 annas is chargeable on each parcel in addition to the rates shown above		2½ annas for the first ounce and 2 annas for each additional ounce or part of that weight.	
<b>Registration fee</b>		To other countries, colonies or places	
For each letter, postcard, book or pattern packet, or parcel to be registered	Rs a	3½ annas for the first ounce and 2 annas for every additional ounce or part of that weight.	
<b>Ordinary Money Order fees</b>		Postcards, Single	
On any sum not exceeding Rs 10	0 2	2 annas.	
On any sum exceeding Rs 10 but not exceeding Rs 25	0 4	Reply	
On any sum exceeding Rs 25 up to Rs 600	0 4	4 annas.	
for each complete sum of Rs 25 and 4 annas for the remainder provided that, if the remainder does not exceed Rs 10, the charge for it shall be only 2 annas		<b>Printed Papers</b> —½ anna for every 2 ounces or part of that weight.	
<b>Telegraphic money order fees</b> —The same as the fees for ordinary money orders plus a telegraph charge calculated at the rates for inland telegrams for the actual number of words used in the telegram advising the remittance, according as the telegram is to be sent as an "Express" or as an "Ordinary message" In addition to the above a supplementary fee of two annas is levied on each inland telegraphic money order		<b>Business Papers</b> —For a packet not exceeding 8 ounces in weight ½ anna for every additional 2 ounces or part of that weight ½ anna	
In the case of Ceylon the telegraph charge is calculated at the rates shown below—		<b>Samplers</b> —½ anna for first 4 ounces and 2 annas per 2 ounces thereafter	
<b>Express</b> —Rs. 2 for the first 12 words and 3 annas for each additional word		<b>Parcels</b>	
<b>Ordinary</b> —Rs 1 for the first 12 words and 2 annas for each additional word. Telegraphic money orders cannot be sent to Portuguese India		(i) Parcels not exceeding 20 lbs in weight and addressed to Great Britain and Northern Ireland are forwarded as mails to the British Post Office, the rates of postage applicable to such parcels being as follows—	
<b>Value-payable fees</b> —These are calculated on the amount specified for remittance to the sender and are the same as the fees for ordinary money orders.		Via Gibraltarian land	
		For a parcel—	
		Not over 3 lbs	
		Over 3 lbs, but not over 7 lbs	
		" 7 " "	
		" 11 " "	
		2 15 0 1 14 6	
		3 15 0 4 7 6	
		6 8 0 7 8 0	
		These parcels are delivered by the post office and the postage paid carries them to destination	

(4) Parcels which exceed 11 lbs but which do not exceed 50 lbs (the maximum allowed in weight) are forwarded from India through the medium of the P & O S N Co and are delivered at destination under arrangements made by that Company. The postage charge applicable to such parcels is twelve annas for each pound or fraction of a pound. The parcels are delivered free of charge within a radius of one mile from the Company's Head Office in London. If addressed to any place beyond that radius carrier's charges are levied from the addressee on delivery. Parcels thus forwarded through the P & O S N Co cannot be insured during transit beyond India, but must if they contain coin etc be insured during transit in India. No acknowledgment of delivery can be obtained in respect of these parcels nor can such parcels be transmitted to Great Britain and Northern Ireland under the value payable system.

#### Limits of Weight.

Letters—4 lbs. 6 oz

Printed Papers and Business Papers—To Great Britain and Northern Ireland, and the Irish Free State, British Australasian Colonies, Hong Kong, the Straits Settlements, Fogo (British), the Union of South Africa, Rhodesia, and the Bechuanaland Protectorate—5 lbs

To Ceylon—No limit.

To all other destinations—4 lbs 6 oz

Samples—To Great Britain and Northern Ireland and the Irish Free State, Hong Kong, the Straits Settlements, Fogo (British), the Union of South Africa, Rhodesia, and the Bechuanaland Protectorate—5 lbs.

To Ceylon—200 tolas.

To all other destinations—1 lb 2 oz.

Parcels—11 lbs. or 20 lbs

#### Limits of Size

Letters—1½ feet length by 1½ feet in width or depth. If in form of roll 2½ feet in length and 4 inches in diameter.

Printed Papers and Business Papers—To Ceylon—2 feet in length by 1 foot in width or depth.

To all other destinations—1½ feet in length by 1½ feet in width or depth.

If in form of roll, dimensions in all cases are 30 inches in length and 4 inches in diameter.

Samples—To Great Britain and Northern Ireland, and the Irish Free State, Ceylon, Hong Kong, the Straits Settlements, the Union of South Africa, Rhodesia, and the Bechuanaland Protectorate—2 feet in length by 1 foot in width or depth.

To all other destination—1½ feet in length by 8 inches in width and 4 inches in depth.

If in form of roll, dimensions in all cases are 1½ feet in length and 6 inches in diameter.

Money Orders—To countries on which money

orders have to be drawn in rupee currency, the rates of commission are as follows—

	Rs a
On any sum not exceeding Rs 10	0 3
On any sum exceeding Rs 10 but not exceeding Rs 25	0 6
On any sum exceeding Rs 25	0 6
For each complete sum of Rs 25 and 6 annas for the remainder, provided that if the remainder does not exceed Rs 10, the charge for it shall be only 3 annas	
To countries on which money orders have to be drawn in sterling, the rates are as follows—	Rs a
On any sum not exceeding £1	0 4
exceeding £1 but not exceeding £2	0 7
£2 „ „ £3	0 10
On any sum exceeding £3 but not exceeding £4	1 0
£4 „ „ £5	1 0
£5	1 0

for each complete sum of £5 and 1 rupee for the remainder, provided that if the remainder does not exceed £1 the charge for it shall be 4 annas, if it does not exceed £2, the charge shall be 7 annas, if it does not exceed £3 the charge shall be 10 annas and if it does not exceed £4 the charge shall be 13 annas.

Insurance fees (for registered letters and parcels only)

For insurances of letters and parcels to Mauritius, Iraq, British Somaliland, the Netherlands and parcels to Lunenburg and Portuguese India

Where the value insured does not exceed Rs 180	Annas
For every additional Rs 180 or fraction thereof	4½

For insurances of letters and parcels to Great Britain and Northern Ireland and to British Possessions and Foreign countries (other than those mentioned above) to which insurance is available

Where the value insured does not exceed £12	Annas
For every additional £12 or fraction thereof	4½

Acknowledgement fee—3 annas for each registered article

Magnitude of business in Post Office.—At the close of 1930-31 there were 116,206 postal officials, 24,176 post offices, and 189,908 miles of mail lines. During the year, 12,997 million articles, including 54 million registered articles were posted, stamps worth Rs. 63 millions were sold for postal purposes over 39 million money orders of the total value of Rs. 84-8 millions were issued, a sum of Rs. 2-7 millions was collected for tradesmen and others on V P articles, over 6 million insured articles valued at 1,387 5 millions of rupees were handled. Customs duty aggregating over 6 6 million rupees was realised on parcels and letters from abroad, pensions amounting to Rs. 16 1 millions were paid to Indian Military pensioners and 14,091 lbs. of quinine were sold to the public. On the 31st March 1931, there were 2,477,613 Savings Bank accounts with a total balance of Rs. 370 millions and 79,058 Postal Life Insurance policies with an aggregate assurance of Rs. 148 6 millions.

# TELEGRAPH DEPARTMENT.

**Telegraphs**—Up to 1912 the telegraph system in India was administered as a separate department by an officer designated Director General of Telegraphs who worked in subordination to the Government of India in the Department of Commerce and Industry. In that year it was decided to vest the control of Posts and Telegraphs in a single officer as an experimental measure with a view to the eventual amalgamation of the two Departments.

In pursuance of this policy an experimental amalgamation of the two services was introduced in the Bombay and Central Circles from the 1st July 1912. The fundamental principles of this scheme which followed closely the system in force in the United Kingdom and several other European countries were that the traffic and engineering work of the Telegraph Department should be separated, the former branch of work in each Circle being transferred to the Postmaster General assisted by a Deputy Postmaster General and a suitable number of attached officers and the engineering branch being controlled by a Director of Telegraphs in charge of the two Circles. Subordinate to this officer there were several Divisional Superintendents who were assisted by a number of attached officers.

In 1914 the complete amalgamation of the two Departments was sanctioned by the Secretary of State and introduced from 1st April. The superior staff of the Direction, in addition to the Director General himself, consists on the engineering side of a Chief Engineer Telegraphs with one Personal Assistant for traffic work there is a Deputy Director General, with an Assistant and an Assistant Director General. On the 27th March 1920 a Controller of Telegraph Traffic was appointed to assist the Deputy Director General in the inspection of offices and in controlling telegraph traffic to the Circles the scheme which has been introduced follows closely on the lines of the experimental one referred to above. For telegraph engineering purposes India was divided up into five Circles, each in charge of a Director. For Burma special arrangements were considered necessary and the engineering work is in charge of the Postmaster General who is a Telegraph officer specially selected for the purpose. These six Circles were divided into twenty-one Divisions each of which is in charge of a Divisional Engineer. On the 1st July 1922 Sind and Baluchistan circle was formed with its headquarters at Karachi. This circle is in charge of a Director of Posts and Telegraphs. On the 1st March 1922 there were 7 Circles and 20 Divisions. With a view to complete fusion of the three branches of work on the lines of the Burma Circle the engineering work of the Bombay and Central Circles was brought under the control of the respective Postmaster General in 1921 and this unification proved an unqualified success and was gradually extended to other circles. The fusion was completed in March 1930.

There is also a Wireless Branch attached to the Director General's office which is in administrative control of all wireless work in the Department. The Director of Wireless is in charge of this branch and is assisted by two officers.

The telegraph traffic work is under the control of the Postmasters General, each of whom is assisted by a Deputy Postmaster General and a suitable staff of attached officers.

The audit work of the Telegraph Department is like that of the Post Office, entrusted to the Accountant-General, Posts and Telegraphs assisted by a staff of Deputy and Assistant Accountants General.

**Inland Telegrams and Tariff**—Telegrams sent to or received from places in India or Ceylon are classed as Inland telegrams. The tariff for inland telegrams is as follows—

	For delivery in India		For delivery in Ceylon	
	Private	State	Private	State
	Ex-press	Ordinary	Ex-press	Ordinary
	Rs. a	Rs. a	Rs. a	Rs. a
Minimum charge	1 8	0 1	2 0	1 0
Each additional word over 10	0 2	0 1	0 3	0 2

The address is charged for

Additional charges	
Minimum for reply paid telegram	Minimum charge for an ordinary telegram
Notification of delivery	Minimum charge for a telegram of the class (ordinary or express) prescribed by the sender
Multiple telegrams or less	each 100 words 4 annas
Collection	One half of the charge for an ordinary telegram of same length
Rs.	
If both the offices of origin and destination are closed 2	
If only one of the offices is closed 1	
If the telegram has to pass through a closed intermediate office an additional fee in respect of each such office 1	
Signalling by flag or semaphore to or from ships—per telegram	The usual inland charge plus a fixed fee of 8 annas.
Post litre	Amount actually necessary
Copies of telegrams	each 100 words or less 4 annas

Press telegrams	For delivery in India		For delivery in Ceylon	
	Ex press Rs. a.	Ordinary Rs. a.	Ex press Rs. a.	Ordinary Rs. a.
Minimum charge	1 0	0 8	1 0	
Each additional 6 words over 48 in respect of India				
Each additional 4 words over 32 in respect of Ceylon	0 2	0 1	0 2	
The address is free				

**Surcharge on telegrams**—A surcharge of two annas or one anna according to the class of telegram *Express* or *Ordinary* is levied on every inland sent telegram. This surcharge does not apply to press telegrams nor to telegram to Ceylon.

**Foreign Tariff**—The charges for foreign telegrams vary with the countries to which they are addressed. The rates per word for private and state telegrams to countries in Europe are as follows—

	Ordinary		Deferred		State	
	Rs. a.	Rs. a.	Rs. a.	Rs. a.	(Jr) fish Govt)	Rs. a.
All countries in Europe (except France)	3 15	1 5	0 10	0 10		
via Eastern						
Great Britain and Northern Ireland	—	1 0	0 8	0 8		
via I.R.T.						
Most other countries in Europe	—	1 5	0 10	0 10		
via I.R.T.						

**Radio-Telegrams**—For radio telegrams addressed to ships at sea from offices in India or Burma and transmitted via the coast stations at Bombay, Calcutta, Karachi, Madras, Port Blair or Rangoon the charge is thirteen annas per word in nearly all cases.

The following are the charges (excluding supplementary charges) for radio-telegrams from Offices in India or Burma transmitted to ships at sea through the coast stations mentioned in the preceding paragraph—

	Total charge per word	
	Rs. a.	
(1) All Government or Private Radio-telegrams excepting those mentioned in (2) to (4) below	0 13	
(2) British Indian or Colonial Government Radio telegrams to His Britannic Majesty's Ships of War or Ships of the Royal Indian Marine	0 8	

(3) Private Radio-telegrams to His Britannic Majesty's Ships of War	Rs. a.	0 8
(4) Radio telegrams to Spanish or Swedish ships	0 12	

The sender of a radio-telegram may prepay a reply. He must insert before the address the instruction R. P. followed by mention in Rupees and annas of the amount prepaid e.g., R.P. 7-8. This expression counts as one word.

#### DAILY LETTER-TELEGRAMS

Daily Letter Telegrams in plain language, which are dealt with telegraphically through out are accepted on any day of the week, excluding Sundays and telegraph holidays, and are ordinarily delivered to the addressee after forty-eight hours. They are subject to the conditions prescribed for Deferred Foreign telegrams with certain exceptions as stated below.

The charge for a Daily Letter-Telegram is ordinarily a quarter of the charge for a full rate telegram of the same length and by the same route subject to a minimum charge equal to the charge for 20 words at such reduced rate including the indication DLT.

The late fee system does not apply to Daily Letter Telegrams and such telegrams are not accepted during the closed hours of an office.

On Indian lines Daily Letter Telegrams are transmitted after Deferred Foreign telegrams.

In the Daily Letter-Telegram service the special instructions relating to prepayment of replies are admitted other special services are inadmissible in DLT telegrams.

Packed messages, i.e., messages intended to be communicated to different persons, are not accepted in the text of Daily Letter-Telegrams. The charge for a week end letter telegram to Great Britain and Northern Ireland is 4 annas a word via Eastern and 8 annas a word via I.R.T. subject to a minimum charge for 20 words per telegram including the indication WLT.

#### TELEGRAMS

#### ABBREVIATED LIST OF RATES "via I R T"

	Only Deferred DLT		
	Rs. a.	R.s. a.	Rs. a.
Europe—			
Great Britain and Northern Ireland	1 0	0 8	0 4
Irish Free State	1 1	0 8	0 4
Belgium	1 2	0 9	0 5
Holland France	1 3	0 9	0 5
Germany	1 4	0 10	0 5
Switzerland	1 4	0 10	0 5
Italy, Norway	1 4	0 10	0 5
Spain	1 4	0 10	
Other Countries in Europe	1 5	0 10	1

No deferred rate to Bulgaria, Russia, and Turkey

# Posts and Telegraphs Department

559

South Africa—	Ordinary Rs a	Dist Rs a	D.L.I. Rs a
Union of South Africa and S.W. Africa	1 10	0 16	0 8
America—			
Ontario, Quebec, Nova Scotia etc.	1 13	0 14	0 8
Manitoba	2 1	1 4	0 8
Vancouver B.C.	2 3	1 1	0 0
New York, Boston etc.	1 13	0 14	0 8
Philadelphia, Washington etc.	1 13	0 14	0 8
Chicago	2 0	1 0	0 8
San Francisco Seattle etc.	2 3	1 1	0 8
Buenos Aires—via I.R.T. London Marconi	3 4	1 10	
Rio de Janeiro—via I.R.T. London Marconi	3 2	1 9	
Valparaiso—via I.R.T. London Marconi	3 4	1 10	
Havana—via I.R.T.	2 5	1 4	
Jamaica—via I.R.T.	3 4	1 10	

Week-end Letter Telegrams accepted on Saturday or any previous day of the week not delivery on the following Monday—3 annas per word for Great Britain and Northern Ireland

Daily and Week-end Letter Telegrams—Minimum charge for 20 words.

Ordinary rate telegrams may be written in Code

Telegrams are accepted at all Government Telegraph Offices.

Usual rules apply regarding Registration Reply Paid, etc

Full lists published in Posts and Telegraphs Guide

**Growth of Telegraphs.**—At the end of 1897-98 there were 50,805 miles of line and 155,088 miles of wire and cable, as compared with 108,541 miles of line including cable and 573,451 miles of wire including conductors respectively on the 31st March 1931. The numbers of departmental telegraph offices were 257 and 121 (including 17 Radio offices) respectively, while the number of telegraph offices worked by the Post Office rose from 1,634 to 4,297

The increase in the number of paid telegrams dealt with is shown by the following figures—

	1897-98	1930-31
Inland { Private	4,107,270	13,577,781
{ State	860,282	326,085
{ Prens	85,910	571,238
Foreign { Private	735,079	2,327,704
{ State	9,898	34,758
{ Prens	5,278	97,720
	5,754,415	18,115,379

The output of the workshops during 1930-31 represented a total value of Rs 24,02,163.

**Wireless.**—The total number of departmental wireless stations open at the end of 1930-31 was twenty-seven viz. Allahabad Bombay Calcutta, Delhi Diamond Island, Gaya Jodhpur Jubbulpore Karachi (two stations) Lahore, Madras (3 stations), Bombay Nagpur, Peshawar, Poona Port Blair Quetta Rangoon (3 stations) Sand heads two pilot-vessels, Secunderabad and Victoria Point of which only Port Blair and Victoria Point booked telegrams direct from the public.

The Duplex high-speed service between Rangoon and Madras continued to work satisfactorily, the Wheatstone system being employed generally for this circuit. Communication with the Imperial Air Mail Aeroplanes is maintained during flight by Karachi Radio between Karachi and Jask

The aeroplane conveying passengers and mails between Karachi and Delhi were in continuous wireless communication with the wireless stations at Karachi Jodhpur and Delhi during flight.

**Telephones.**—On the 31st March 1931 the number of telephone exchanges established by the Department was 295 with 18,854 straight line connections and 314 extension telephones. Of these exchanges, 180 were worked departmentally. The number of telephone exchanges established by Telephone Companies was 26 with 34,919 connections.

The total staff employed on telegraph telephones and wireless on the 31st March 1931 was 14,680

**Posts and Telegraphs.**—The capital outlay of the Indian Posts and Telegraphs Department during and to the end of the year ended 31st March 1931 was Rs 67,08,697 and Rs 15,22,86,121 respectively. The receipts for the year ended 31st March 1931 amounted to Rs 10,77,86,054 and charges (including interest on capital outlay) to Rs 12,11,35,302 the result being a net loss of Rs 1,33,49,308

## Sanitation.

The history of the sanitary departments in India goes back for about sixty years. During that period great improvements have been effected in the sanitary condition of the towns, though much remains to be done but the progress of rural sanitation which involves the health of the great bulk of the population has been slow, and incommensurate with the thought and labour bestowed on the subject. The reason lies in the apathy of the people and the tenacity with which they cling to domestic customs injurious to health. While the inhabitants of the plains of India are on the whole distinguished for personal cleanliness, the sense of public cleanliness has ever been wanting. Great improvements have been effected in many places but the village house is still often ill-ventilated and ever-contaminated, the village site dirty, crowded with cattle, choked with rank vegetation, and poisoned by stagnant pools, and the village tanks polluted, and used indiscriminately for bathing, cooking and drinking. That the way to improvement lies through the education of the people has always been recognised.

Of recent years the pace has been speeded up as education progressed, education developed, and funds were available. In a resolution issued in May 23rd 1914 the Government of India summarised the position at that time, and laid down the general lines of advance. This resolution (*Gazette of India* May 25th, 1914) should be studied by all who wish to understand the attitude of the Government of India towards sanitation prior to the passing of the Reform Act of 1919. It will be found summarised in the Indian Year Book of 1922 (page 476 *et seq*) and earlier editions. One of the greatest changes effected by the Reform Act of 1919 was the transfer of sanitation to the provinces making it a subject directly responsible to local control through Ministers. It is too early to attempt to indicate the effects of this change.

The Public Health Commissioner with the Government of India in a general review of health organisation in British India which he laid in January 1928 before the Inter-change Study Tour organised for Medical Officers of Health from the Far Eastern Countries by the Health Organisation of the League of Nations concluded that the State effort in regard to Health Organisation in British India is one of no mean importance that it has evolved over a couple of centuries during which many mistakes in policy must be admitted that it has provided the Officers and the stimulus necessary for laying the foundations of medical education that it has tried to uphold the ethical standards of western medicine and that in which ever way it is regarded it is an effort of which no Government need be ashamed. He quoted the remark of the Government of India in their Resolution of 1914, that "for the land of the east one must not expect the pace of the motor car

The Public Health Commissioner in his annual report for the year 1925 noted the introduction of the political element into health matters as a result of the Reforms and said that the improvements being introduced before the Reforms were in some provinces now in a fair way to maturing but that in other provinces with less appreciation of the actual needs so far from adding to the organisation as they have found it have shown a desire to scrap even some of what they originally possessed. But, he says though the picture is neither bright nor the future rose, it is becoming increasingly evident that a considerable section of the Indian community is thinking seriously on these public health problems amid much futile and destructive criticisms of State and municipal efforts here and there valuable and suggestive criticism can be met with which goes to prove my contention.

India's birth rate in 1925 was nearly twice that of England and Wales her death rate was twice that of England and Wales and nearly three times that of New Zealand and her infantile mortality rate was nearly 24 times that of England and Wales and nearly 44 times that of New Zealand. The information furnished for the great group of infectious diseases of world import i.e. plague cholera small pox yellow fever typhus malaria, and dysentery shows (says the Public Health Report already cited) that if we except typhus and yellow fever India is one of the world's reservoirs of infection for the others and the main reservoir of infection for plague and cholera. The significance of these facts must, adds the Commissioner be obvious to all who think. Briefly their implication is that India a house from the public health point of view is sadly out of order and that this disorder requires to be attended to. It is not for India to say that so far as she is concerned prevention is impossible. If we think of the effect of sunlight on tubercle ridden children, of the effect of feeding on rickets, scurvy and beriberi of the way in which malaria, cholera yellow fever, dengue ankylostomiasis and filariasis can be and have been overcome we need have no fear in regard to India provided the necessary measures are put into operation.

The Public Health Commissioner in an address before the annual congress of the Far Eastern Association of Tropical Medicine, held in Calcutta in December 1927, urged the importance of instituting a Central Ministry of Health which should be charged with the functions of co-ordinating the policies and activities of the departments concerned in the several provinces and with keeping them abreast of scientific progress. There is at present no public Health Act for the whole of India nor under existing administrative arrangements is one immediately possible but the desirability of the Central Ministry of Health and of such an Act is likely to be urged in the course of the revision of the Constitutional Reforms now in progress.

The Commissioner in his annual report to Government for 1927 gives at the outset the following text for thought. Whether the institution of a Ministry of Health, which many of us think is long overdue for the Indian Empire would accelerate progress is a matter of opinion but there can be little doubt that such progress must depend not on a haphazard programme or on the fulfilment of an annual routine of measures sanctified by tradition but rather on the acceptance of such cardinal principles as have been laid down by the Chief Medical Officer of the British Ministry of Health in his 1927 report and by a genuine attempt to work to these. Sir George Newman points out that 'Nothing is more certain than the fact that the physical advancement and health of mankind is dependant not upon a doctor's stent here or a sanitary institution there but upon the whole social evolution of the people. Now, these desired ends are not reached merely by announcing them, still less by leaving things to chance drift or fate. They can in any case only be partly reached at all without foresight, organisation and expenditure. He proceeds to inculcate four basic principles which it is necessary for

any modern State to work to and which are as follows —

- (a) ascertainment and accurate registration of the data obtainable,
- (b) the establishing of a definite standard to work to, which should be based on health and physiology and not on disease or pestilence,
- (c) the study of the character and incidence of disease, its causes and predisposing conditions its mode of spread, its social factors which increase or reduce it and the means of its treatment and prevention,
- (d) the establishment of a national organisation by the assent of public opinion such organisation being an index of the aspirations and enlightenment of the people

It is for consideration how far we in India are now working to these basic principles or are likely to in the future and whether our existing public health organisation is best suited to enable us to do this

The following table of vital statistics is taken from the Public Health Commissioner's latest annual report —

Province	Birth Rates (per mille)		Death Rates (per mille)	
	1931	Previous 5 years	1930	Previous 5 years
Delhi	44.9	43.80	29.1	33.08
Bengal	25.9	28.70	21.8	24.80
Pilhar and Orissa	93.2	38.90	27.1	25.40
Assam	29.5	40.83	20.1	22.42
United Provinces	34.5	35.24	20.1	24.18
Punjab	38.9	43.00	26.7	29.45
N W Frontier Province	24.6	29.00	21.0	21.32
Central Provinces and Berar	43.5	45.20	34.4	32.14
Madras	36.1	36.30	23.2	25.16
Coorg	25.7	20.17	27.6	30.24
Bombay	34.5	37.00	27.2	27.16
Burma	27.1	26.07	19.6	20.51
Ajmer Merwar	31.9	22.53	24.3	27.40
British India	33.4	35.10	24.5	25.58



**Chief Causes of Mortality**—There are three main classes of fatal diseases specific fevers diseases affecting the abdominal organs, and lung diseases, intestinal and skin parasites, ulcers and other indications of scurvy widely prevail. The table below shows the number of deaths from each of the principal diseases and from all other causes in British India and death rates per 1,000 during 1930 —

## Mortality during 1930

D—Deaths

R—Ratio per mille

Province	Cholera	Small pox	Plague	Fevers	Dysentery and Diarrhoea	Respiratory Diseases	All other causes
Delhi	{ D 8 R 02	398 79		6,878 13 74	545 1 09	4 538 9 09	3,749 7 49
Bengal	{ D 54,968 R 1 20	11 268 20		705,096 15 10	89 367 80	56 082 1 20	177 510 3 80
Bihar and Orissa	{ D 155 215 R 4 60	7 455 20	4 105 10	648 518 13 90	16,511 50	6,279 20	173 308 5
Assam	{ D 6,332 R 92	1 208 18		89 772 13 10	9,520 1 89	5 869 86	38 928 4 95
C Provinces	{ D 61,384 R 1 35	11 071 24	10 800 24	942 408 20 77	16,224 36	34 791 77	157 371 3 47
Punjab	{ D 1,181 R 06	5,841 26	584 03	422,377 20 59	12 247 60	51 678 2 62	115 204 5 62
N W F P	{ D 449 R 21	73 03		38,884 18 21	298 14	2 120 99	4 928 2 31
C P & Berar	{ D 23 250 R 1 67	4,954 36	871 06	287,330 20 66	82 077 2 87	39 441 2 66	136 423 9 61
Madras	{ D 18 746 R 46	8,025 20	1,459 04	330,498 8 06	76,815 1 97	89,510 2 18	620 921 12 71
Coorg	{ D 2 R 01	2 01	3 02	3 244 19 80	149 90	239 1 71	463 2 62
Bombay	{ D 15 142 R 79	21 841 1 11	5 025 26	223 274 11 65	26 536 1 39	99 678 5 20	177,006 9 13
Barma	{ D 661 R 06	921 09	1,962 18	83 960 7 76	6,411 59	10,185 94	121,238 11 20
Ajmer Merwara	{ D 41 R 0 8	756 1 63	1	10 435 21 08	192 38	86 17	2,322 4 68
British India	{ 1929 D 237,332 R 1 40	72,618 30	24,841 30	3 787,694 15 69	237,992 99	400,527 1 66	1 622,380 6 72
India	{ 1928 D 295,434 R 1 22	72,894 30	72,49 30	3,612,903 14 96	235,470 97	399,049 1 65	1,579 099 5 54

Statistical health reports for all India are always, inevitably submitted are belated owing to the number of provinces from which returns have to be collated.

The Public Health Commissioner in his most recently published annual review which concerns the year 1930 shows that the outstanding data concerning public health in the year 1929 are briefly as follows —

(1) The birth-rate was 35.99 per mille compared with 36.47 in 1929 and an average of 35.19 in the preceding 5 years.

(2) The death rate was 26.85 per mille against 25.95 in 1929 and a preceding 5 years average of 26.58.

(3) The infantile death rate (per 1,000 live births) was 180.83 against 178.37 in 1929 and an average of 176.34 in the preceding 5 years. The death rates of some other countries during 1930 were—England and Wales 60, Canada 88, United States of America 64, New Zealand 34, Australia 41, Union of South Africa (White) 67.

The Public Health Commissioner in his report reviewing these figures observes: "Can it not be hoped that these figures will compel thinkers of all classes to ponder over their meaning? Will they not stimulate the leaders

of the country to new and increased efforts on behalf of those who look to them for help and guidance?" If they elicit no such response then there can be little hope of improvement but the world in general and the peoples of this country in particular will have the right to demand an explanation for their gratification and that right will without doubt be exercised in the not too distant future. For it is an undoubted fact that with the spread of a new political consciousness in India there has arisen during recent years an ever increasing demand for knowledge of hygiene and for improved health organisations. That demand will have to be satisfied and like other and certainly more vicious habits the appetite will increase with the amount of available pabulum. It is in this direction that lies the greatest hope of development.

The result as regards British India, of the new census enumeration held in India in February, 1931 is shown in the following table —

Province	Population 1921			Population 1931		
	Total	Male	Female	Total	Male	Female
Ajmer Merwara	495,271	269,566	225,705	560,292	298,081	262,211
Andamans and Nicobars	27,086	20,793	6,293	29,463	19,702	9,761
Assam	7,450,128	3,887,880	3,562,248	6,622,251	4,537,206	4,085,045
Baluchistan	420,648	255,014	165,634	464,508	270,004	194,504
Bengal (Pres.)	46,701,571	24,154,210	22,547,361	50,122,550	26,944,880	24,078,170
Bihar and Orissa	33,906,154	16,760,878	17,145,276	37,690,366	18,762,046	18,928,310
Bombay (Pres.)	19,340,210	10,176,969	9,163,240	22,259,977	11,719,501	10,540,476
Burma	13,212,192	6,765,696	6,446,496	14,685,618	7,489,400	7,196,218
Central Provinces and Berar	13,912,760	6,251,399	6,661,361	15,472,638	7,748,183	7,724,455
Coorg	183,838	89,607	74,337	169,089	90,414	78,655
Delhi	486,452	281,777	204,675	636,246	309,497	266,749
Madras (Pres.)	42,318,985	20,870,749	21,448,236	46,748,644	23,098,011	23,650,633
N. W. Frontier Province	2,251,340	1,229,416	1,022,024	2,425,076	1,315,818	1,109,258
Punjab	20,685,478	11,806,607	8,878,871	23,580,851	12,876,312	10,704,539
United Provinces of Agra and Oudh	23,963,759	12,787,359	11,176,400	26,488,763	13,444,006	13,044,757
Total	246,856,191	126,796,887	120,057,304	271,749,312	140,070,321	131,678,991

In the year 1930 birth rates exceeded death rates in every province except Coorg where the death rate was in excess by 1.73 per mille. Notable increases were—Delhi Province +18.05, Madras Presidency +14.31, Punjab +13.04, U. P. +10.11, C. P. +9.98 and Assam +9.95.

The Health Commissioner for the first time, in connection with returns for 1930 had a special analysis of infantile mortality made and the result is to show that in all the Provinces almost without exception, and particularly during the last decade there has since 1918 been "a distinct downward trend in the registered infantile mortality rates." The Health Commissioner in his annual report points out that the commencement of the fall immediately after the 1918 influenza pandemic and its uninterrupted continuance since then is remarkable. This he concludes, shows that the recently instituted child welfare schemes had nothing to do with it.

He adds, in reference to what he describes as the appalling waste of infantile life, "There

are not lacking voices which say that this infant death rate is a natural check on India's fertility and that the population problem of India will become even more staggering than at present if infant lives are to be preserved. Others contend that to save such lives is to preserve the unfit and burden the country with useless citizens. Such arguments confuse the issues. It may well be argued that the population question should be faced but that is not to say that its solution lies in allowing infants to die of preventable diseases. Those who reason thus forget that for every child which dies of disease or malnutrition several others grow up feeble and crippled so that even if the population is reduced the country is still left with the burden of the unfit. Although the large voluntary societies, such as the Indian Red Cross Society, are doing good service in organising and directing a considerable amount of voluntary work, their provincial branches cannot afford to employ trained personnel whose chief work would be to organise welfare work. Such a function belongs to the Local Governments.

## THE HEALTH OF THE ARMY

General Health statistics of the British Army in India  
during the year 1929

1929	Average Strength	Admissions		Deaths		Invalids sent Home.		Invalids Discharged in India		Invalids finally discharged in United Kingdom		Average Constantly sick	
		No.	Ratio per 1,000	No.	Ratio per 1,000	No.	Ratio per 1,000	No.	Ratio per 1,000	No.	Ratio per 1,000	No.	Ratio per 1,000
Officers	2,390	996	415.9	17	7.10	34	14.20					36	64.15
British Other	55,626	33,908	609.5	158	2.84	344	9.78					1,693	47.30
British Banks	3,921	1,259	32.1	9	2.30	58	14.79					43	34.11
British Banks Other wives		826										33	84
British Banks Other wives — partition													
British Other Banks child	5,162	1,690	274.3	87	14.12	11	2.27					61	60.10
British Other Banks child													
Others		2,005		40		23						73	93

There were 158 deaths or 2.84 per 1,000 of the strength compared with 2.90 per 1,000 in 1928 and 3.34 in 1913.

The most important causes of mortality were —	Drowning	8
Local injuries	Tuberculosis of lung	7
Enteric group of fevers	Malaria	7
Pneumonia	Effects of heat	6
Appendicitis	Suicides	6

544 or 9.78 per 1,000 of the strength were sent home as invalids compared with 9.87 in 1928 and 7.49 in 1913.

The principal causes of invaliding to the United Kingdom were —

Tuberculosis —		
Pulmonary	40	57
Other forms	17	
Diseases of middle ear		52
Mental diseases		32
Disordered action of heart		36
Epilepsy		28
Deformities of the feet		17
Neurasthenia and hysteria		17
Valvular disease of heart		14
Bronchitis		12
Dysentery		10
Dislocation and displacement		10
Rheumatic fever		9

The invaliding rate shows no significant change, the slight fall that has occurred was due to a decrease in the number of invalids for middle ear disease and deformities of the feet.

The average number constantly sick in hospital was 1,693.47 or 30.44 per 1,000 of the strength, compared with 29.04 per 1,000 in 1928, 29.18 in 1927 and 29.68 in 1913.

81,437 men, or 1,454.0 per 1,000 of the strength were treated as out-patients, with an average daily number under treatment of 1,105.87 or 19.88 per 1,000.

The combined ratio constantly sick in hospital and under treatment as out-patients was 50.32 per 1,000 of the strength, compared with 48.97 in 1928.

The actual loss to the army in India in working days was 618,115 due to sick in hospital and 408,642 due to sick in barracks, making a total of 1,026,758 days compared with 970,000 in 1928.

## HEALTH OF THE INDIAN ARMY FOR THE YEAR 1929

	Average strength	Admissions		Deaths		Invalids sent to U K		Invalids discharged in India		Average constantly sick	
		No	Ratio per 1,000	No	Ratio per 1,000	No	Ratio per 1,000	No	Ratio per 1,000	No	Ratio per 1,000
Kings Commissioned Officers	2106	690	282.5	94	27	83	80			24	9.7
Indian Banks	128,329	57,886	449.0	440	3.41			1,314	10.19	3,164	20.16
Followers	24,050	10,305	302.6	161	4.70					3,082	10.56
Others *		2,057		19				53			

\* Includes Reservists Indian Territorial Force, Royal Indian Marine, Indian State Forces R. A. F., Civilians and Pensioners

57,886 or 449.0 per 1,000 of the strength were admitted to hospital compared with 371.1 in 1928. There is thus an increase of 77.5 per 1,000 compared with the 1928 figures.

Malaria was responsible for the great increase in the sick rates and it will be seen later that the incidence was practically entirely confined to certain limited areas in the Northern Command. Sandfly fever and dysentery also show an increase but these are more than counterbalanced by decreases in dengue,

influenza, minor septic diseases, bronchitis, pharyngitis and mumps.

The record death rate for Indian Troops in 1928 namely 2.84 per 1,000 has unfortunately not been maintained. The rate rose in 1929 to 3.41 per 1,000 an increase of 0.57. This increase may be ascribed to the debilitating effects of malaria in favouring the onset of and adversely affecting the result in such diseases as pneumonia and tuberculosis of the lungs.

## LEPROSY IN INDIA

It is exceedingly difficult to give anything approaching an accurate estimate of the total number of lepers in the Indian Empire to-day. In 1921 when the last Census was made, leprosy was regarded as an *infirmitas* like blindness, insanity and deaf mutism and the supposed number of lepers was tabulated along with these. The number counted was 102,513 as against 100,004 in 1911. But it is doubtful if this figure represents anything more than the more advanced cases and possibly a majority of this number are the beggars and pauper lepers who are seen all over the country. Dr E. Muir M.D., F.R.C.S., the Leprosy Research Worker at the Calcutta School of Tropical Medicine, says that recent figures obtained from a carefully conducted but limited survey tend to confirm the computation that there are roughly from a half to one million people in India suffering from leprosy.

Early in the year 1924 the British Empire Leprosy Relief Association was constituted in England with H. E. H. The Prince of Wales as Patron, the Viscount Chelmsford as Chairman of the General Committee and H. E. the Viceroy of India as one of the Vice-Presidents. Following its formation and in view of the good results being obtained from the newest treatment of leprosy, H. E. the Viceroy felt that the time was auspicious for the inauguration and carrying on of an earnest campaign with the object of ultimately stamping out leprosy from India.

His Excellency invited certain gentlemen representing various interests to form an Indian Council of the Association which he formally inaugurated at a public meeting in Delhi on the 27th January 1925.

A general appeal for funds in aid of the Association was issued by His Excellency the Viceroy.

on the date of the inauguration of the Indian Council which was closed after a year with realisations amounting to over Rs 20,00,000 which was invested in the end of 1923. The investments amounted to Rs 20,63,065 yielding an annual revenue of over Rs. 1,22,000

In the scheme of anti-leprosy campaign which the Association has put into operation, the respective parts to be played by the Central and Provincial Committees in carrying forward the aims and objects of the Association are definitely apportioned. The Central Committee is vested with the task of promoting research, of preparing and publishing propaganda material arranging for the training of doctors in the diagnosis and treatment of leprosy according to the latest methods and of conducting an expert survey of selected areas for the ascertainment of the facts regarding the incidence and endemicity of leprosy. Measures for the accommodation and treatment of leprous patients and other schemes of purely local interest are to be the concern of provincial committees as agents of the Indian Council in the Provinces.

The policy and principles of the British Empire Leprosy Relief Association, Indian Council, with regard to provincial committees are expressed in its Memorandum on the method of conducting the anti-leprosy campaign in India which was published in 1926. This document sought to bring out the following main points which according to the latest scientific researches should be the basis upon which all efforts ultimately to eradicate leprosy must rest —

(1) Pauper lepers form only a small fraction of the leper population and the disease is common among all classes of the community

(2) Segregation is not the most appropriate method of dealing with lepers, for

(a) financially it would be impossible,

(b) any attempt to impose forcible segregation would drive patients, particularly those who are suffering from the earlier stages of the disease, to conceal their misfortune, and, as has been the case where such means have been adopted, only the more advanced and obvious lepers would be segregated.

(3) The majority of the advanced cases are not highly infectious and are less amenable to treatment, while the early cases in which the disease has made but little outward manifestation, can be controlled by treatment.

(4) The strongest hope of stamping out the disease lies in providing facilities for the treatment of early cases.

The Indian Council, therefore, while it did not desire to minimise the usefulness of homes and asylums for the care of lepers, strongly recom-

mended that the efforts of the Provincial Committees should, for the present at least, be concentrated upon the establishment of dispensaries to serve the following objects —

(a) to induce patients to come forward at an early stage in the hope of recovery instead of hiding their malady till it becomes more advanced, more infectious and less remediable, and so

(b) to shut off the sources of infection as the number of infectious cases will continually tend to diminish and the opportunities for infecting the next generation will become fewer.

The report of the Association for 1930 shows that the Central Committee spent, during the last six years, Rs 1,01,783 on the promotion of medical research under Dr E. Muir and FRCS, at the School of Tropical Medicine and Hygiene, Calcutta. Rs 57,723 on the training of doctors in the diagnosis and special treatment of leprosy. Rs 49,287 on propaganda. Rs 66,470 on survey, and distributed Rs 2,97,752 to the Provincial Branches. Special emphasis is laid on the importance of survey. There are four different aspects of the survey which are all of great importance. In the first place there is the survey proper. In 1926, Dr Muir made a short survey of certain endemic areas in the Central Provinces and the Bombay Presidency and the important data which he then collected impressed upon the Central Committee the necessity of conducting surveys of selected areas throughout India in order that the true position of the country in regard to the various important factors of the disease may be understood and the campaign be directed in the light of the experiences thus gained. The Committee is of opinion that the survey is playing and will play an important part in helping the problem of leprosy to be studied in its true perspective. In the second place the survey party is training more doctors on the spot. Thirdly comes the establishment of clinics in the provinces where the knowledge gained by the doctors trained, whether at Calcutta or elsewhere, can be put to practical use. Finally it is impossible to over-estimate the value of this part of the campaign in stimulating interest among the authorities concerned as well as among the public in the work as a whole and in demonstrating the great potentialities of the campaign. The results which are being obtained are of a nature which will ultimately benefit all the Branches.

His Excellency the Viceroy is the President of the Indian Council, the Hon. Sir Henry Moncreiff Smith, Kt., G.C.S.I., is the Chairman of the Executive Committee, Sardar Bahadur Balwant Singh Puri, the Honorary Secretary and Sir Ernest Burton, Kt. G.C.I., G.I.E., I.O.S., the Honorary Treasurer.

## BLINDNESS IN INDIA.

All over the East, and in fact in most tropical and sub-tropical countries blindness is very prevalent, and only of recent years have people begun to realise that much of this blindness can be relieved and still more of it if not most of it could, with proper measures taken be prevented. In Egypt, renowned for its sufferings from blindness it was a gift of some £43,000 made by Sir Ernest Cassel at the beginning of this century that was the initiation of that fine ophthalmic service which began under the guidance of Mr MacCallan has now spread all over the country and gives medical treatment to three or four hundred thousand patients a year. Northern Africa, Turkey, Persia, India and China are all countries where there is a very high incidence of blindness and suffering from eye disease and where western medicine has not yet penetrated sufficiently deeply to make much impression on the mainly rural and illiterate populations. There is a great trachoma belt extending from China into Eastern Europe, stopped only from spreading all over the West by the higher standard of living, sanitation and cleanliness which the European nations have attained.

India is in this great Blindness Belt. According to the last census returns there are 480,000 totally blind persons in this population of more than 300 millions. That is an incidence of 1½ totally blind to every thousand of the population. But the census figures are notoriously defective, and in several districts a special count has been made of the totally blind and wherever this has been done, the census figures have been found to be much too low. Thus in the Nasik district an incidence of at least 4.38 per thousand was found as against the census figure of 1.74. In Raipur an incidence of 1.5 was found as against the census figure of 0.7. In Bijpur 2.6 as against 0.7. In the United Provinces a Deputy Commissioner had a count made and found no less than 9 per thousand. In Palampur 7 per thousand was found. If as is not unlikely this sort of error of under-estimation in the census report is general, then it is not unreasonable to suppose that the real number of totally blind persons in India is more like 1½ millions than the half million shown in the census returns.

These are the figures for total blindness and they by no means give the full picture for they include only totally blind of both eyes and say nothing of the much greater number who from neglected eye diseases are partially or even nearly blind and whose happiness and efficiency are thus greatly impaired. The term blindness has a different interpretation in every country. In a report on the Prevention of Blindness published by the League of Red Cross Societies these different interpretations are shown. In the United States blindness is defined as "inability to see well enough to read even with the aid of glasses, or for illiterate, inability to distinguish forms and objects with sufficient distinctness, and in Egypt a

person is accounted blind who cannot see fingers at a distance of one metre. If such persons were counted in our statistics of total blindness in India, there is little doubt that the figure would be very much larger than those indicated above. Recently the All-India Blind Relief Association has made an analysis of a very large number of patients attending its camps and dispensaries and has found that among these patients for every totally blind person there are three with more or less damaged vision, the result of eye disease. It appears not unlikely that the true ophthalmic condition of India would be represented by figures showing one and a half million total blind persons, and in addition to these four and a half million with more or less impaired eyesight.

"No one," says Col R. H. Elliot, late of the Madras Ophthalmic Hospital, writing in the British Journal of Ophthalmology of May 1919, "who has not worked in India can form any conception of the enormous amount of preventable and curable blindness which is laying its shadow over the health, happiness and usefulness of this great portion of our Empire, and the same writer in another place has said—

"It is difficult for anyone who has not had first hand experience of medical practice in the East to realise the state of things out there. Granular ophthalmia claims its victims by the ten thousand whereas it is really a disease which, when properly treated at an early stage, should not cause the loss of a single eye. The neglect of patients suffering from small pox and other febrile conditions leads to a vast amount of blindness, while the treatment of mild ocular affections by irritant drugs is probably one of the most evil factors that spread blindness broadcast throughout the land. Large numbers of men and women suffering from glaucoma, from cataract and from other curable diseases, are allowed to hide in their villages like wounded animals waiting only their release by death. This is not an overdrawn picture. It is a statement of cold, hard, cruel facts well known to everyone who has practised or is practising medicine in the East."

In an editorial on the Ophthalmic work in Egypt and the possibilities of similar work in India the *Indian Medical Gazette* (March 1923) remarks— "It would seem worth while for the Government of India to examine the working of this splendid organisation for in spite of the fact that workers in India have always been in the front in advances in ophthalmology there has been little organised work in ophthalmic research except in Madras, even there the work has been done by men who have already a large amount of routine work to perform. India as a whole owes its position in the ophthalmic world entirely to the energies of individual enthusiasts whose names are so well known that it is not necessary to mention them. What has been possible in Egypt should also be possible in India and it would appear that the first step should be the establishment of Schools of

**Ophthalmology**, in places like Madras and Calcutta where ample facilities exist. At these schools advanced teaching and research in ophthalmology would be carried out, and the next step would be to organise a system of ophthalmic relief at selected centres all over India. (There are now schools of ophthalmology at Madras, Bombay, Calcutta and Lahore.)

Again in an editorial from the same journal (Sept 1929) the following statements are made—

What is wanted is some large organisation covering the whole of this sub-continent and aiming chiefly at **Prevention rather than treatment**.

In brief what the position now calls for is an all India movement. Obviously the main question is one of general public health. Public health is a transferred department but if the Health Department of the Government of India interests itself in the matter in co-operation with missionary and voluntary movements we do not despair of seeing an all India organisation created and built up.

Associations known as "**Blind Relief**" Associations have been working for several years in Western India in conjunction with Government hospitals to alleviate this affliction of blindness. The number of eye doctors in India is notoriously small and those there are stay mostly in the large towns. The Associations work by means of travelling hospitals which bring relief to the villages in the rural areas. They also work by means of trained village workers whose duty it is to find out the hidden blind and get them to the medical centre for relief. To find out cases of small pox (a constant source of blindness in children), to inspect new born children for the detection of ophthalmia neonatorum to keep registers of all blind and partly blind persons and persons suffering from eye disease and to treat in the villages simple cases of conjunctivitis or sore eyes. Since their inception the Associations have been the means of restoring sight to thousands of blind people and of preventing blindness in many thousands more. The work is capable of indefinite extension and the need for some such organisation has been shown. In 1917 Colonel Elliot wrote as follows. To me it seems that the duty and privilege of undertaking this work lie with the State and that no sum spent on such a task could be too large. Unfortunately this is not the view that has been taken by those

in authority and consequently we see the spectacle of private enterprise endeavouring to undertake this colossal task.

It is at least permissible to voice an admiration for the stand taken by Mr Henderson [Founder of the Blind Relief Association movement who began the work in 1918]. The best that one can hope for his endeavour is that he will succeed in arousing the conscience of educated Indians to the needs of their less fortunate countrymen and that this little cloud no bigger than a man's hand will end in a monsoon of active effort. As the above was written in 1917 it is not altogether applicable to the criticism of Government of to-day as it has already been shown that there are now several schools of ophthalmology in India, and the Government eye hospitals are doing tremendous work but these hospitals are situated in the large towns and cannot possibly by any stretch of imagination give relief to the millions living in the rural areas.

**The All-India Blind Relief Association.**—(The Green Star Society) exists to co-ordinate and centralise the various Associations in the mofussil and to extend their work. It is under the patronage of the Governor of Bombay and has for its life President Mr C G Henderson (late I C S) who founded and managed for many years all the branch Associations working in Western India. It is affiliated to the International Association for the Prevention of Blindness, which has its headquarters in Paris and was formed on September 14th 1929 under the auspices of the League of Red Cross Societies and the American Society for the Prevention of Blindness. The organising Secretary is R Crawford Hutchinson, The Town Hall Bombay.

A beginning has been made but it is only a beginning and it is but the fringe of this vast problem that has been touched. The schools of ophthalmology in India are turning out ophthalmic surgeons who are crowding their profession in the cities and large towns. A scheme for taking these men and placing them in selected centres has been worked out all that is required is monetary help. The cost is *surpassed* and here is an opportunity for the generous and public spirited to organise Mr Ernest Cassel and give to India an eye service of which India and the whole world could be proud and to the peoples of India that which to them is probably their most precious possession—their sight.

## THE MATERNITY AND CHILD WELFARE MOVEMENT

Amongst the most pressing problems of India a health is that presented by the appalling maternal and infant mortality. The figures for maternal mortality are not accurately known but they are certainly not less than 10 per thousand live births, often more. It has been calculated that every year no fewer than 2 million Indian babies die, while many others survive only to grow weak and feeble from unhygienic surroundings during infancy. A noteworthy feature has been the further progress of the infant welfare movement which owes much to the All India Maternity and Child Welfare League initiated by Lady Chelmsford and also to the Indian Red Cross Society, which aims at gradually establishing a net work of child welfare centres in most of the larger towns in India. The amalgamation of these two bodies which has taken place forming the Maternity and Child Welfare Bureau will undoubtedly increase and develop the work. In all the great centres of population work is now being done for the training of midwives for the instruction of mothers and for the care of babies. Training centres for Indian and Anglo-Indian women have been opened in order to spread the elements of infant hygiene to other parts of India. Most hopeful sign of all Indian ladies are beginning to interest themselves in this work in large numbers. But such is the magnitude of the field that a consistent widespread effort on a scale hitherto impossible must be undertaken if any appreciable reduction is to be made in the appalling mortality of young children.

**Centres of Activity**—These may be most conveniently grouped under provinces though the various provinces differ considerably in the nature of the work undertaken and the amount of organisation displayed. It is noteworthy that the work is most co-ordinated and most energetically carried on where there are persons appointed under the Directors of Public Health whose special duty it is to foster Child Welfare activities.

**Bombay Presidency**—In Bombay the two organisations are at work mainly that under the Corporation and a voluntary society. Both employ medical women and health visitors who conduct clinics and do home visiting. The Corporation also staffs and runs a number of small maternity homes which are much appreciated by the people. Indeed an outstanding feature of maternity work in Bombay is the number of confinements which take place in hospitals. The wretched housing conditions and poverty of the people however carry off a very large proportion of the infants which are safely nurtured into the world by the care of the hospitals. Organised child welfare work is unfortunately largely limited to the Presidency capital. In other places the development has rather been in the direction of the establishment of small maternity homes which are mostly very flourishing and do excellent work.

Prosewanda work has been very energetically carried on by the Bombay Presidency Health and Baby Week. This organisation supplies literature, posters, magic lantern slides and even drama films for health teaching and arranges for local baby weeks throughout the Presidency. The work of the Seva Sadan Society at Poona is remarkable for the encouragement it has given to education for the profession of medicine, nursing and public health. Without such trained personnel, progress would be repeatedly held up. The Karachi Branch of the Indian Red Cross Society has appointed a trained woman organizer for touring the districts of Sind a region where the infant mortality is appallingly high. The Dals Improvement has done a remarkable work in training indigenous midwives in and around Hyderabad. Sind. The welfare work of the I. R. & C. Railway is making progress, a good many centres have been established and their efficiency is increasing.

**Bengal**—Here again the major portion of the child welfare work is carried on at the capital. Efforts are being made to spread the work into the districts but progress is very slow. In Calcutta the Corporation carries on an extensive work supplying trained midwives in the homes of the poor. The infants thus brought under the care of the scheme are followed up by a system of home visiting. The Indian Red Cross Society has several child welfare clinics a feature of which is the supply of milk for children free or at low cost. Besides this the Society is largely responsible for the Health visitors training school, to which the local government has as yet given no aid. In three of the big jute mills centres are now established and it is hoped that further progress will soon be made in this direction. The work in Dacca progresses well and nearly half of the infants born are under the care of the scheme.

**Madras**—The child welfare scheme of the Corporation continues to develop. There is a danger that the desire of the people for medical aid will interfere with the truly preventive nature of the work and the supply of medicines should be cut down. A large amount of milk is supplied free or at less than cost price to the poorer citizens. The Corporation midwives attend a very large number of confinements yearly. The Maternity and Child Welfare Association runs a number of centres which do good work. This Association has now become part of the Red Cross Society, and it has re-started its Health visitors training school under new auspices. It is hoped that the Government will soon recognise the value of the work sufficient to give the school financial aid.

In the Madras mofussil a good many centres are at work some under municipalities or district boards and some under voluntary societies. This work is not of as high quality as one could wish and needs the directing hand of an expert. This has been provided by the appointment of an Assistant to the Director of Public Health whose special work is to inspect, control and encourage child welfare schemes.



**Central Provinces**—In these provinces the Child Welfare Division of the Red Cross Society receives a considerable grant from Government for the support of child welfare schemes in the various towns and districts. There is a great demand for these, and fortunately the demand can be met since the presence of a Health School provides the necessary number of Health visitors. The work is excellently organised and it appears probable that the health workers in the province may be formed into a proper cadre in the not distant future. The Health School is entirely maintained by Government.

The high degree of organisation shown in a province usually regarded as backward is remarkable and is due mainly to the enthusiasm of the Secretary who though not a paid worker devotes a great deal of time to the work.

**United Provinces**—In these provinces the work is organised by a medical woman a member of the W. M. S. who is assistant to both the Inspector-General of Civil Hospitals and the Director of Public Health. As a result the work has made rapid progress and many centres are at work. The training school at Lucknow supplies the workers. Government gives extensive grants to the committee of management which is a sub-committee of the Indian Red Cross Society. There is also a midwives training school which trains large numbers who go to work in the districts subsequently. Baby and Health Weeks are also celebrated with aid from headquarters.

A course of training in Health work for women Sub-assistant Surgeons was commenced in 1931; a diploma is granted by the State Medical Faculty U. P. This course supplies a long-felt want for training medical women to do maternity and child welfare work.

**The Punjab**—The work here is perhaps more directly official than in any other province. An Inspector of health centres works under the Director of Public Health who constantly tours and inspects the centres giving much advice and encouragement. The local management of centres is usually in the hands of voluntary committees which receive grants in aid both from the provincial Government and local bodies. Though the province is passing through a time of financial stress the principle of grants in aid is recognised and will be adhered to. The training school for health visitors is wholly undertaken by the provincial government. The high quality of the work done in the various centres is mainly due to the excellent training received at the school.

**Assam**—There is no organised work on the part of the provincial government though in a few places an effort is being made to start it. The poverty of the province, the poor education of the women and the nature of the country make progress very difficult.

**Bihar and Orissa**—This is also a poor and backward province, but a beginning has been made at Patna and Cuttack with the appointment of Maternity supervisors to control the work of indigenous *dais* in the coal mine areas after many years of hesitancy a start has been made which should lead to great activity and

corresponding benefit to the people. Health visitors are also at work in one of the most important of the Orissa Feudatory States.

**Delhi**—The work in Delhi was started early in the history of the movement and it has been carried on in a manner worthy of the seat of Government. The Municipality employs a medical woman who superintends the work under the Medical Officer of Health. Centres are placed strategically throughout the city; the indigenous midwives are taught and controlled and medical inspection of school children is carried on. New Delhi and the district are under the Medical Officer of Health. New Delhi is also the seat of the oldest Health School in India which is mainly supported by the Maternity and Child Welfare Bureau and which turns out well qualified health visitors every year as well as running two welfare centres.

**North-West Frontier Province**—Practically the only civil work is carried on at Dikra Ismail Khan. This was started some years ago and has continued to flourish. A provincial *daw* training school is found here which provides for the training of *daws* from various districts of the province.

**Baluchistan**—At Quetta the maternity work of the city has resulted in very complete control of the indigenous professional midwives to the great advantage of the people.

**Rajputana**—The Maternity Home, Ajmer, trains midwives for many of the States and a certain amount of child welfare work is also carried on. Child welfare work is in existence at Jajpur and Nasirabad and there are postal bulletins latent in the various states which good organisation could develop.

**Child Welfare in the Army**—The care needed by the wives and children of sepoy is being increasingly realised and nowhere more than in the units themselves. The result has been in the last few years the opening of much work in this direction. Much of it is purely medical work, which in the absence of families hospitals for the Indian soldiers is a necessity. But genuine child welfare activities are also present in some centres many of them created by the M. & C. W. Bureau Indian Red Cross Society which has undertaken the organising work in place of the Lady Birdwood Army Child Welfare Committee. A remarkable feature of this movement is the keenness of the men themselves to aid it, realising as they do the benefit to their own women and children. There are now very few cantonments where some work of this kind is not going on.

So far all the schemes have devoted their attention to educating women in the elements of mothercraft and attempting to preserve infant lives and improve child health. In a land of so many languages and superstitious practices progress will necessarily be slow and India has yet to decide whether she will work intensively and try to rear a few well developed children as far as adolescence or extensively attempt to bring a large number of infants through the first critical months, only to have them perish at a later stage from the many ills that childhood is heir to in a land of great poverty, undernourishment, epidemics and famines. In Western

lands the Child Welfare Movement has no more marked characteristic than its inability to stop expanding. Its ramifications know no bounds. Its inevitable corollaries are endless, and like the banyan tree it will no doubt in India also develop innumerable fresh roots, medical supervision, dental clinics, better housing, open air

playgrounds, etc., etc. But these are not yet its preliminary task is to educate the mothers of India to the enormity of allowing two million babies to perish every year and to convince them of the equally important fact that a high death rate always spells also a high damage rate of sickly under-developed, incompetent citizens

## INDIAN RED CROSS SOCIETY

When the war first broke out, what is generally termed Red Cross work was undertaken in India and Mesopotamia by the St John Ambulance Association and by a number of provincial organisations working on independent lines. From August 1916, the central work was taken over by the Indian Branch of the Joint War Committee of the Order of St John of Jerusalem and the British Red Cross Society. The final report of that Committee shows that up to June 1920 its total receipts amounted to Rs 1,77,85,716 of which some 17 lakhs had been contributed by the British Red Cross Society. It had spent about 67 lakhs in Mesopotamia, nine lakhs on the Afghan War and Waziristan Expedition in Mesopotamia and India combined it had spent on Red Cross objects in all about 117 lakhs.

It closed its career in June 1920 under the following circumstances. In the summer of 1918 an invitation had been received to join the International League of Red Cross Societies having for its object the extension of Red Cross work in the sphere of purely civil activity. Though there was then no formally constituted Red Cross Society in India, the invitation was accepted thus giving India a distinct position in a world wide League of humanitarian societies. A Bill to constitute an Indian Red Cross Society was introduced by Sir Claude Hill in the Imperial Legislative Council in March 1920, and duly passed into law as Act XV of 1920. This Act handed over the balance of the Joint War Committee to the new Society, and authorised it not only to direct the utilisation for war purposes of the capital funds at its disposal but also to devote the interest, as far as possible for civil purposes. As contemplated in the Act, the Constitution of the Society, its activities are completely decentralized, and are being carried on through twenty-two Provincial and State Branches under which there are numerous sub-branches.

The objects on which the funds of the Society may be spent are—

1 The care of the sick and wounded men of His Majesty's Forces, whether still on the active list or demobilised

2 The care of those suffering from Tuberculosis, having regard in the first place to soldiers and sailors, whether they have contracted the disease on active service or not

3 Child welfare

4 Work parties to provide the necessary garments, etc., for hospitals and health institutions in need of them

5 Assistance required in all branches of nursing, health and welfare work, auxiliary to any organisations which have or may come into being in India and which are recognised by the Society

6 Home Service Ambulance Work

7 Provision of comforts and assistance to members of His Majesty's Forces whether on the active list or demobilised

The Society has five grades of subscribing Members; namely Honorary Vice Presidents, Patrons, Vice Patrons, Members and Associate Members. Their respective subscriptions are Rs 10,000, Rs 5,000, Rs 1,000, Rs 12 annually or a consolidated payment of Rs 150 and any thing between Rs 1 and Rs 5 annually or consolidated payment of Rs 50. At the end of 1920 there were 19,993 adult members of these various grades.

To stimulate interest in the aims and objects of the Society amongst the future generations of India the Red Cross movement has been instituted which embraces the student population. The Punjab Provincial branch has taken the lead in furthering this movement. Other provinces are now following suit and at the end of 1920 the Society had a total Junior membership of 84,000.

**Constitution.**—His Excellency the Viceroy is President of the Society. The Managing Body ordinarily consists of a Chairman to be nominated by the President and 25 members of the Society of whom 12 are the Vice-Presidents nominated by Provincial or State Branches, 8 elected by the Society at the Annual General Meeting from among the members of the Society and 5 nominated by the President.

The present Chairman of the Managing Body is the Hon'ble Sir Henry Moncrieff Smith, Kt., C.B., I.C.S., and the Organising Secretary, Miss Norah Hill, A.R.C.

**Finances.**—The operations of the Joint War Committee were brought to a close in June 1920 with a capital investment of the face value of Rs. 56,83,000 and Rs. 8,01,500-8-6 in floating and fixed deposit accounts. The Society has since invested further funds in various securities and its finances at the end of December 1920, stood at a capital investment of the face value of Rs. 67,53,000-0-0. The income derived from the capital of the Society, (which is 8½ lakhs at present), after providing for certain liabilities of the Central Society, is distributed under the Act to the Provincial Branches in proportion to their contributions to the Central Our Day Fund. A sum of Rs. 2,70,000-0-0 was so distributed to the Provincial Branches under this arrangement during the year 1920.

## ST JOHN AMBULANCE ASSOCIATION

## (Indian Council)

The St John Ambulance Association was founded in 1877, by the Order of the Hospital of St John of Jerusalem in England, and has for its objects —

(a) The instruction of persons in rendering First Aid in cases of accident or sudden illness and in the transport of the sick and injured

(b) The instruction of persons in the elementary principles and practice of nursing, and also of hygiene and sanitation especially of a sick room

(c) The manufacture and distribution by sale or presentation of ambulance material and the formation of ambulance depots in mines, factories, and other centres of industry and traffic

(d) The Organisation of Ambulance Corps, Invalid Transport Corps, and Nursing Corps

(e) And generally the promotion of instruction and carrying out of works for the relief of suffering of the sick and injured in peace and war independently of class, nationality, or denomination

An Indian Council of the Association was constituted on a regular basis in 1910. It has since issued 1,90,703 certificates of proficiency in First Aid, Home Nursing, Home Hygiene and

Sanitation and 9,602 tokens such as Vouchers, Medallions, Labels and Pendants for special proficiency in those subjects. The object of the Association is not to rival, but to aid, the medical man and the subject matter of instruction given at the classes qualifies the pupil to adopt such measures as may be advantageous pending the doctor's arrival, or during the intervals between his visits.

In 1930 the Indian Council spent Rs 70,094 in furthering its objects and closed the year with Govt. securities of the face value of Rs 70,000. The Association has five grades of members namely Patrons, Honorary Councillors, Life Members, Annual Members and Annual Associates. Their respective subscriptions are Rs 1,000, Rs 500, Rs 100, Rs 5 and Rs 2.

Their Excellencies the Viceroy and the Countess of Willingdon and His Excellency the Commander in Chief as President, Lady President and Chairman respectively, with 17 members form the Indian Council. The general business of the Indian Council is conducted by an Executive Committee of which the Hon. Sir Henry Mounier Smith Kt, C.M.G., C.B. is the Chairman, Mrs. Norah Hill A.M. is the General Secretary and Sir Ernest Burdon Kt, C.M.G., C.B. is the Honorary Treasurer.

## INSANITY AND MENTAL HOSPITALS IN INDIA

The accommodation for the treatment in British India of persons who suffer from mental disorders is still very inadequate. In the Indian States the condition of affairs is even worse for, with the sole exception of Mysore State which has a small and highly archaic mental hospital at Bangalore there are no mental hospitals in existence so that persons suffering from all forms of mental disease are confined in the jails where, of course, no provision exists for any kind of treatment. According to the last Census (1921) out of a total popula-

tion of 318,942,480 (India and Burma) there are 86,305 persons insane making a proportion of insane to sane of 3 per every 10,000. In the United Kingdom the proportion of insane to sane is roughly 40 per 10,000, while in New Zealand it is as much as 45 per 10,000. In reviewing these figures it must be borne in mind that those of the United Kingdom and New Zealand include the feeble-minded, an item that is not included in the figures for British India.

INDIA

Provinces, States and Agencies	General population			Insane population.		
	Male	Female	Total	Male	Female	Total
Provinces under Administration	189,245,123	131,707,310	270,950,433	44,873	28,234	72,907
States and Agencies	24,752,431	23,239,616	47,992,047	9,478	5,920	15,398
Total for all India	183,995,554	154,946,926	318,942,480	54,151	34,154	88,305

For the care of the 88,305 inmates of India and Burma there exists accommodation in mental hospitals for 6,750 hence only one person in ten out of the total insane population can obtain accommodation in institutions which exist

especially for their care and treatment.

The following table gives the number of mental hospitals in each province during 1927, the total population of each institution and the number discharged cured and died —

Province	No of Mental Hospitals	Admitted and readmitted during the year	Total Population of Mental Hospitals			Discharged cured	Died	Daily average		Criminal Lunatic
			Male	Female	Total			Strength.	Sick	
Assam	1	66	410	95	505	21	47	438 47	59 35	240
Bihar and Orissa	2	364	1,535	398	1,933	205	53	1,004 49	74 08	614
United Provinces	3	779	1,561	412	1,973	174	106	1,274 83	155 03	425
Punjab	1	397	982	262	1,244	132	102	869 88	73 63	207
Central Provinces	1	87	389	95	484	33	19	410 96	20 37	135
Bombay	5	606			2,106	237	171	1,534 20	98 7	226
Madras	3	469	1,150	307	1,612	143	80	1,105 29	135 89	194
Burma	2	276	1,111	160	1,330	88	58	1,022 55	44 06	564
Total	18	3,046			11,040	638	830	8,300 57	656 71	2,601

It will be observed that there is now no mental hospital in Bengal. Inmates from this province are treated in one or other of the two mental hospitals at Ranchi. All mental hospitals are under the direct control of the Provincial administrative medical officers except the European Mental Hospital at Ranchi which is controlled by a Board of Trustees presided over by the Commissioner of Chota Nagpur. The so-called Central Mental Hospitals, that is to say the Mental Hospital at Madras, North Yeravda (Bombay), Lahore (Punjab), Agra (United Provinces of Agra and Oudh) and Rangoon (Burma), as well as the two Mental Hospitals at Ranchi (one for Europeans and Americans and one for Asiatics and Africans) are administered by whole-time medical officers who are usually trained alienists. The Administration of the remaining Mental Hospitals in British India and Burma lies with the Civil

Surgeon of the locality to which they happen to be situated. It is probably true to state that only one Mental Hospital in the whole of India can claim any pretension to be up-to-date as regards organisation, staffing and equipment and that is the Mental Hospital for Europeans at Ranchi. All the others are for the most part over-crowded and under-staffed, thus rendering anything approaching treatment on modern lines out of the question. The only province in India which has so far displayed some appreciation of the importance of bringing the prevention and treatment of mental disorders into line with conditions in civilised countries is Madras. The local Government of this province has achieved a notable advance in its attitude towards mental disorders by providing, in the construction of the new General Hospital at Madras, accommodation for the treatment of early cases of mental disease.

As regards the incidence of insanity among the various races of India as well as the incidence of insanity in relation to occupation, no reliable information is available in view of the comparative paucity of cases in proportion to the general

population that come under observation. On the other hand the incidence by age is shown fairly well in the Census Report of 1921 which is as follows:—

## INDIA

AGE	Insane.		Distribution of the insane by age per 10,000 of each sex.	
	Male.	Female.	Male.	Female
YEARS				
0-5	651	484	121	142
5-10	2,906	1,882	539	553
10-15	4,098	2,733	761	803
15-20	4,300	2,070	810	904
20-25	5,518	2,370	1,024	998
25-30	6,861	2,582	1,273	1,052
30-35	7,231	2,849	1,342	1,131
35-40	5,651	2,949	1,049	867
40-45	5,318	2,486	987	1,025
45-50	3,332	2,157	616	684
50-55	3,132	2,402	581	733
55-60	1,465	1,036	272	305
60-65	1,683	1,471		
65-70	602	439		
70 and over	1,070	1,006		
Unspecified	270	133		
Total for all India	54,151	34,154	623	857

A further result of the widespread ignorance and apathy both official and non-official, towards psychiatry and its cognate interests, is the lack of any provision for the care and treatment of mentally defective children. In 1923, the Hon'ble Haroon Jaffer moved the Council of State to recommend to the Governor-General in Council that the Provincial Governments be asked to investigate the best means of dealing quickly and adequately with cases of mental defectives. A discussion followed which was remarkable only for the ignorance of the subject displayed by all who took part in it. The motion was eventually withdrawn.

Finally there is still a lamentable failure everywhere to appreciate the intimate associa-

tion of crime with mental disorder and the extreme paucity of medical men throughout the whole of India with any real knowledge of mental diseases leave the decision of questions involving what the law terms responsibility in crime in the hands of medical men who are to no sort of sense experts. In other words the current ideas both as regards the theory and practice of dealing with insanity and crime in India can only be described as archaic.

(See also "Insanity in India" by Colonel G F W Evans, I.M.S., and Lunacy in India by Colonel A W Overbeck Wright, M.D. D.P.S. I.M.S. and Colonel H P Jago Shaw, M.D.)

## National Association for Supplying Medical Aid by Women to the Women of India.

The National Association for Supplying Medical Aid by Women to the women of India was founded by the Countess of Dufferin in 1885 the object being to open women's hospitals and women's wards in existing hospitals, to train women doctors, nurses and midwives in India, and to bring these out when necessary from Europe. An endowment fund of about 8 lakhs was obtained by public subscription. In addition Branches were formed in each Province each Branch having its own funds and each having a number of Local Committees and Zenana Hospitals affiliated to it.

The Central Fund gives grants-in-aid to several Provincial Branches, it gives scholarships to a number of women students at the Medical schools of Bombay Calcutta Madras and Delhi it has in the past brought from England a certain number of European medical women.

It has assisted by grants-in-aid the building of a number of zenana hospitals in different parts of India. It has affiliated to it 13 Provincial Branches and a number of Local Committees.

The Government of India subsidize the Countess of Dufferin's Fund to the extent of Rs 3,44,306 per annum to maintain a Women's Medical Service for India—this service consists of 44 officers with a training reserve of 8 doctors and a Junior service of 6 assistant surgeons. Medical women either British or Indian holding registrable British qualifications are eligible for the senior service.

The President is H E The Countess of Willingdon, O I G S I. The Joint Secretaries are the Surgeon to H E The Viceroy, and the Secretary Dr M V Webb C M O, W M S Red Cross Building, New Delhi and Vice-regal Estates, Simla.

### THE WOMEN'S MEDICAL SERVICE FOR INDIA

This Service is included in the National Association for supplying medical aid by women to the women of India generally known as the Countess of Dufferin's Fund and is administered by the Executive Committee and Council of that Fund. The Government of India has so far allotted the sum of £25,000 per annum towards its maintenance. The present sanctioned cadre is forty four first class medical women, with a training reserve of 8 women graduates in medicine of Indian Universities. Recruitment of the service is made (a) in India by a medical sub-committee of the Council which includes the Director-General Indian Medical Service, the Honorary Secretary to the Council and the Chief Medical Officer, Women's Medical Service, (b) in England, by a sub-committee, including a medical man and two medical women conversant with conditions in India. These sub-committees perform the duties of a medical board examining candidates for physical fitness, and for return to duty after invaliding.

The Council determines what proportions of the members of the Service is to be recruited in England and in India respectively. In the original constitution of the Service, duly qualified medical women who are in the service of, or who have rendered approved service to, the Countess of Dufferin's Fund, are to have the first claim to appointment, and thereafter special consideration is to be paid to the claims of candidates who have qualified in local institutions and of those who are natives of India.

**Qualifications.**—The qualifications are that the candidate must be (a) a British subject resident in the United Kingdom or in a British Colony or in British India, or a person resident in any territory of any Native Prince or Chief under the suzerainty of His Majesty exercised through the Governor-General of India, or through any Governor or other officer subordinate to the Governor-General of India. (b) Must be between the ages of

twenty four and thirty at entry (c) She must be a first-class medical woman, i.e. she must possess a medical qualification registrable in the United Kingdom under the Medical Act, or an Indian or Colonial qualification registrable in the United Kingdom under that Act, but this condition does not apply at the original constitution of the Service to medical women in charge of hospitals who in the opinion of the Council are of proved experience and ability (d) The candidate must produce a certificate of health and character. But the Council reserves the power to promote to the service ladies not possessing the above qualifications but who have shown marked capacity. Members of the Service are required to engage for duty anywhere in India. After one year of probation has been satisfactorily passed their appointments are confirmed. The services of officers may be lent to Local or Municipal bodies or to special institutions which may be responsible for whole or part of the pay.

**Pay**—The rates of pay are as follows—

1st to 3rd year	Rs 450 per month
4th to 6th "	500 "
7th to 9th "	600 "
10th to 12th "	600 "
13th to 15th "	650 "
16th to 18th "	700 "
19th to 21st "	750 "
22nd to 24th "	800 "
24th and after "	850 "

also an overseas allowance of Rs 100 per month to those below 12 years' service and Rs 150 per month to those of 12 years' service and over. Every officer of the Service shall pass an examination in such vernacular as the Executive Committee shall appoint within the first three years of her service, and shall receive no increment after that period until such examination has been passed. In addition

furnished quarters are provided free of rent or a house rent allowance to be determined by the Provincial Committee may be granted in lieu of it.

Officers of the Service are permitted to engage in private practice provided it does not interfere with their official duties, and the Provincial Committee has the power to determine whether such duties are thus interfered with. Except in very special cases retirement is compulsory at the age of fifty five. An officer recruited in England whose appointment is not confirmed or who is dismissed, is granted an allowance sufficient to pay her passage to England.

**Leave Rules.**—(a) Casual leave, which is occasional leave on full pay for a few days and is not supposed to interrupt duty. (b) Leave on average pay is granted up to 2-11 of an officer's period on duty according to Fundamental Rules. More than eight months leave on average pay is not granted at one time. (c) Study leave may also be granted up to twelve months during the whole service. An allowance of 12 sh. per day is granted in addition to the average pay during study leave. (d) Extraordinary leave at any time at the discretion of the Executive Committee. (e) Leave not due may be granted subject to the following conditions—(i) on medical certificate, without limit of amount, and (ii) otherwise than on medical certificate, for not more than three months at any one time and six months in all reckoned in terms of leave on average pay. (f) The maximum period of continuous absence from duty on leave granted otherwise than on medical certificate is 18 months. (g) When an officer returns from leave which was not due and which was debited against her leave account, no leave will become due to her until the expiration of a fresh period spent on duty sufficient to earn a credit of leave equal to the period of leave which she took before it was due. There are no allowances during extraordinary leave. A doctor appointed in England receives a sum of £100 to cover her passage and incidental expenses. There are also allowances to cover the cost of journeys by rail and road.

There is also a Provident Fund each member contributing monthly thereto ten per cent of her salary, the Association contributing an equal amount, and each subscriber's account being granted interest on the amount standing to credit at the rate of 4 per cent per annum, "or at such rate as the Council can invest without risk to the funds of the Association."

An officer loses the contributions made to her account by the Association with the interest thereon if she resigns (except on account of ill health) before completing five years' service or in the event of dismissal. On retirement after approved service the sum which has accumulated to the credit of the subscriber is handed over to her.

**Free Passages.**—Officers of the Women's Medical Service are granted free return passages corresponding to those granted under the Local Commission to officers of all India services. The maximum number of return passages granted during an officer's entire term of service must not exceed four the first falling due after 4 years' service.

**The Training Reserve of the Women's Medical Service.**—This Service has a sanctioned cadre of eight and is open to women graduates in medicine of the Indian Universities. Salaries range from Rs. 200 to Rs. 300 per month with furnished quarters or the equivalent in money, to those employed in India.

Two of the eight members of the reserve but not more at any one time may be deputed to Europe by the Executive Committee for post-graduate training and shall receive a stipend at the rate of £200 a year each paid quarterly and return passage. Any member not so deputed shall be employed in India.

Ordinarily four years shall be spent in the reserve before a member is considered for appointment to the Women's Medical Service but the Executive Committee shall have power to shorten this period in special cases. Service in the reserve shall be considered by the Executive Committee when appointments are being made to the Women's Medical Service, but shall not of itself constitute a claim to appointment.

### VICTORIA MEMORIAL SCHOLARSHIPS

The Victoria Memorial Scholarships Fund was organised by Lady Curzon in 1903 in order to secure a certain amount of improvement in the practising dais of India. A sum of about 6½ lakhs was obtained by public subscription, and centres were organised in each Province to carry out the objects of the Fund. Over 2,000 midwives have been trained in addition to large numbers who

have been partially trained. Of late years the Fund has done much to pave the way for the reorganisation and supervision of indigenous dais. It has also done much propaganda work. The fund is now administered by the Maternity and Child Welfare Bureau of the Indian Red Cross Society.

### LADY HARDINGE MEDICAL COLLEGE AND HOSPITAL.

The Lady Hardinge Medical College was opened by Lord Hardinge on the 17th February 1916. It is a residential Medical College staffed entirely by women and was founded to commemorate the visit to Delhi, in 1911, of the Queen Empress. Lady Hardinge took the initiative in raising funds by public subscription to meet the cost of buildings and equipment.

Thirty lakhs of rupees in all have been given for these purposes mostly by the Ruling Princes and Chiefs of India. After Lady Hardinge's death in 1914 it was suggested by Her Imperial Majesty Queen Mary that the institution should serve as a memorial to its founder and be called by her name.

The Governing Body includes the Director General, Indian Medical Service, the Chief Commissioner of Delhi, the Chief Engineer, Delhi Province, the Educational Commissioner with the Government of India, the Chief Medical Officer, Women's Medical Service a representative elected by the All India Association of Medical Women, the Surgeon to H M the Viceroy, an Indian member of the Council of State, 2 Indian members of the Legislative Assembly, a private Indian citizen of Delhi, a private lady resident of Delhi, the Civil Surgeon of New Delhi and the Agent Imperial Bank of India, Delhi. The Honorary Secretary, who is also a member of the Governing Body, is the Deputy Director General Indian Medical Service. The Deputy Accountant-General, Central Revenue, acts as Honorary Treasurer.

The College and Hospital, together with separate hostels for 100 Medical students and 70 nurses and residences for the medical and teaching staff, occupy a site of 50 acres in New Delhi (Rajpura) within easy reach of the old city. The grounds are enclosed and adequate provision is made for the seclusion of both students and patients from outside observation. Strict observance of purdah cannot however, be guaranteed in the case of students. As the hospital patients are all women or children it is for example, necessary that students should, in their final year attend a brief course of instruction on men patients at the Civil Hospital, Delhi. The College buildings contain a library, Museum, Lecture Rooms, Laboratories and offices. Hostels are provided for Hindu Moslem, Sikh and Christian students. The hospital is a fine modern building with accommodation for 200 in patients and a commodious out patients' department. The College and Hospital are supported by a grant of Rs. 3,11,000 from the Government of India supplemented by grants from Provincial Governments and Indian States. Students are prepared for the Intermediate Science Examination and the M.B. B.S. degree of the Punjab University with which the College is affiliated.

#### SENIOR STAFF

*Principal and Professor of Midwifery and Gynaecology*—Dr O'Brien Broadson M.B.B.S. (Lond.), L.S.M., M.D., Ch.B. (Glas.), Women's Medical Service.

*Vice-Principal and Professor of Surgery*—Miss Hamilton Browne, M.B., Ch.B. (Syd.), D.T.M. (Calcutta) W.M.S.

*Professor of Medicine*—Miss K.E. Trouton, M.B. B.S. (Lond.) M.C.S., L.E.C.P. D.T.M. (Calcutta).

*Professor of Ophthalmology*—Miss R. Roulston M.B. Ch.B. (Glas.), D.O. (Oxon.), B.E.C.S. (Edin.) W.M.S.

*Professor of Pathology*—Mrs L.S. Ghosh M.B., Ch.B. (Aberdeen) D.P.H. (Cambridge) W.M.S.

*Professor of Anatomy*—Miss K.J. McDermott M.B., B.S. (Punjab) W.M.S.

*Professor of Physiology*—Miss E. Surie M.Sc.

*Professor of Radiology*—Dr Bekki M.B.B.S. (Ph) D.M.S. & R. (Cantab).

*Lecturer in Physics and Mathematics and Superintendent of the Science Department*—Miss J.H. Ross M.A. B.Sc. (Glas.)

*Lecturer in Chemistry*—Miss Bonbella Ram, M.A. (Cantab.)

*Lecturer in Biology*—Miss C.C. Bart, B.Sc. (Edin.)

*Lecturer in English*—Miss Ebbutt M.A. (Dublin) Modern Language Tripos (Cantab.)

*Bursar and Warden*—Miss M.W. Jackson, M.A. (Cantab.)

Attached to the Hospital there are (1) a Training School for Nurses and (2) a Training School for Dispensers. All particulars as to admission and training may be obtained in the case of (1) from the Nursing Superintendents Lady Hardinge Medical College Hospital Delhi, and in the case of (2) from the Lecturer on Pharmacy, at the same address.

## NURSING

Whilst India cannot show the complete chain of efficiently-nursed hospitals which exists in England, there has been a great development of skilled nursing of recent years. This activity is principally centred in the Bengal, Madras and Bombay Presidencies, where the chief hospitals in the Presidency towns are well nursed, and where large private staffs are maintained, available to the general public on payment of a prescribed scale of fees. These hospitals also act as training institutions, and turn out a yearly supply of fully trained nurses, both to meet their own demands and those of outside institutions and private agencies. In this way the supply of trained nurses, English, Anglo-Indian and Indian, is being steadily increased. In Bombay the organisation has gone a step farther, through the establishment of the Bombay Presidency Nursing Association, 210 St George's Hospital, Bombay. This is composed of representa-

tives of the various Nursing Associations in charge of individual hospitals and works under the Government. The principle on which the relations of this Association with the Local Associations is governed is that there shall be central examination and control combined with complete individual autonomy in administration.

**State Registration of Nurses for all India.** Much required. A meeting was held in Bombay in 1923 when Nurses from the Presidency met to discuss the question. It is desired that India should have its own State Register as in the United Kingdom, South Africa, New Zealand, Australia, Canada and Burma, and that the curricula and examinations should be brought into line with these countries. Government has proposed to establish a Provincial Register preparatory to an All-India Register.



**Nursing Bodies.**—The Secretary of the Calcutta Hospital Nurses Institution is Mr A. E. Nicholson, Allahabad Bank Buildings, Calcutta. The names and addresses of the other Nursing Bodies in Calcutta are Lady Minto's Indian Nursing Association (Bengal Branch), 4 Hungerford Street, Lady Rogers' Hostel for Indian Nurses, 144, Ruess Road South, Nurses' Academy, 6, Suburban Hospital Road, and Nurses Bureau, 37, McLeod Street. In Madras there is the General Hospital, with a staff of 62 nurses, the Government Maternity Hospital, the Caste and Ganga Hospital at Kilpauk, the Royapettah Hospital and the Ophthalmic Hospital, also the Lady Amphilil Nurse Institute and the South Indian Nursing Association (now amalgamated). President Her Excellency Lady Gough. The Association has under its management *The Lady Amphilil Nurse Institute*, Western Cattle Mount Road, Madras. Fully trained and experienced nurses for all cases of illness both among Europeans and Indians, always available. *The Lady Wellington Nursing Home*, Western Cattle, Mount Road Madras, and *Nilgiri Nursing and Convalescent Home* Ootacamund, for Medical, Surgical and Maternity cases. The Nilgiri Nursing Home affords admirable facilities for convalescents.

**Bombay Presidency.**—The Bombay Presidency was amongst the first in India to realise the value of nursing in connection with hospital work. The first steps were taken on the initiative of Mr L. R. W. Forrest at St George's Hospital, Bombay, where a regular nursing cadre for the hospital was established together with a small staff of nurses for private cases. This was followed by a similar movement at the J. J. and Allied Hospitals and after widespread to other hospitals in the Presidency. Unhappily the Government laid down a definite principle with regard to the financial aid which they would give to such institutions, agreeing to contribute a sum equal to that raised from private sources. Afterwards as the work grew, it was decided by Government that each nursing association attached to a hospital should have a definite constitution and consequently these bodies have all been registered as Associations under Act 21 of 1860. By degrees substantial endowments have been built up, although the Associations are still largely dependent upon annual subscriptions towards the maintenance of their work. This Association was incorporated under the Societies Registration Act of 1860, in the year 1911, with the primary object of establishing a nursing service from which the Nursing staff at Government aided hospitals under management of Nursing Association might be recruited. This function, however, was never carried out by the Bombay Presidency Nursing Association, and under the present circumstances it appeared to the Committee improbable that it could be carried out, but up to now the auxiliary function of the examining and granting certificates to nurses and midwives, and maintaining a register of qualified nurses and midwives and also maintaining a Provident fund for the employees of the affiliated associations have been successfully carried out from 1911 to 1933. Memorandum, Rules and By-laws of the Association were however revised brought into line with the

actual working of the Association. Towards the end of 1927, the Committee decided that some steps must be taken to do so and accordingly appointed a sub-committee to consider the revision and amendment of the Memorandum, Rules and By-laws. The Sub-Committee reported that it appeared to be impossible to amend and revise the present rules piecemeal and that the only way to put things in order would be to draft an entirely fresh constitution and rules.

After fully considering the Sub-Committee's report the Committee agreed that the Association be incorporated by an Act on the lines of the Registration Act in the United Kingdom. Pending the passing of the Act the new Memorandum of Association having received the approval of Government was brought into operation from 1st April 1929.

The following are affiliated associations as well as Training Institutions —

St George's Hospital Nursing Association, Bombay, (for nurses only), Hon. Secretary B. W. Douglas Esq.  
Jamshetji Jijibhoy Hospital Nursing Association, Bombay, (for nurses and Midwives), Hon. Secretary Dr M. V. Mehta, O.B.E., F.R.C.P.

Goonkas Talpal Hospital Nursing Association, Bombay, (for nurses only), Hon. Secretary B. D. Fraser, Esq.

Cama & Ables Hospitals Nursing Association, Bombay (for Nurses and Midwives).

NIL This is now purely Govt. institution.

Saseoon Hospital Nursing Association, Poona, (for Nurses and Midwives) NIL. This is now purely Govt. institution.

Karachi Civil Hospital Nursing Association (for Nurses only), Hon. Secretary D. N. O. Sullivan Esq.

Civil Hospital Nursing Association, Naalk (for Nurses and Midwives) Hon. Secretary Civil Surgeon, Naalk.

Civil Hospital Nursing Association, Ahmedabad (for Nurses and Midwives) Hon. Secretary Civil Surgeon Ahmedabad.

Victoria Nursing Association, Sholapur (for Nurses and Midwives) Hon. Secretary Civil Surgeon Sholapur.

The following are only affiliated Associations but not Training Institutions —

Ahmednagar Civil Hospital Nursing Association, Hon. Secretary Civil Surgeon, Ahmednagar.

Bijapur Civil Hospital Nursing Association, Hon. Secretary Civil Surgeon Bijapur.

Byramji Jijibhoy Nursing Association, Mathuran, President Lt Col M. S. Iran, I.M.S.

Dharwar Civil Hospital Nursing Association, Hon. Secretary Civil Surgeon Dharwar.

Kanara Nursing Association, Karwar, Hon. Secretary Civil Surgeon, Karwar.

Panch Mahals Nursing Association, Godhra, Hon. Secretary Civil Surgeon, Godhra.

Princo of Wales Nursing Association, Adan, Hon. Secretary I. Taylor, Esq.

The following are recognised Training Institutions —

V. J. Hospital, Ahmedabad (for Nurses and Midwives).

State General Hospital, Baroda for Nurses and Midwives.)

Civil Hospital, Belgium (for Nurses and Midwives)  
 King Edward VII Memorial Hospital, Parel Bombay (for Nurses only)  
 Bal Yashwanth L. Nair Charitable Hospital Lamington Road, Bombay (for Nurses only)  
 Bomanji Dindaw Petit Parel General Hospital, Cumballa Hill, Bombay (for Nurses only)  
 Civil Hospital, Jalgaon (for Nurses only)  
 Lady Dufferin and Louise Lawrence Institute Karachi (for Nurses and Midwives)  
 West Hospital, Rajkot (for Nurses only)  
 Morarbhai Vrajabhimkandas Hospital Surat (for Nurses and Midwives)  
 American Presbyterian Mission Hospital, Miraj (for Nurses only)  
 St Luke's Hospital, Vengurla (for Nurses only)  
 Parel Lying in Hospital, Bombay (for Midwives only)  
 St Margaret's Hospital, Poona (for Nurses and Midwives only)  
 King Edward Memorial Hospital, Poona (for Midwives only)  
 Viceroy's Wadia Maternity Hospital Parel Bombay (for Midwives only)  
 Acharya's Girdharlal Maternity Home, Ahmedabad (for Midwives only)  
 Civil Hospital, Surat (for Midwives only)  
 Zenana Mission Hospital Borach (for Midwives only)  
 Lady Dufferin Hospital, Sholapur (for Midwives only)  
 Canada Hospital, Nasik (for Nurses and Midwives)  
 Mission Hospital, Ahmednagar (for Nurses only)  
 Municipal Maternity Homes Bombay  
 Bellasis Road (Byculla)  
 Imamwadi (Mashoon)  
 Odell Road (Worli)  
 Victoria Cross Road (Boroula)  
 Khotwadi (Girgaon)

Provision for retiring allowances is made for all members on the basis of a Provident Fund and a Nursing Reserve has been established for employment in emergencies such as war pestilence or public danger or calamity

Address.—The Registrar Bombay Nursing Council, Old Custom House, Fort, Bombay

**Lady Minto's Indian Nursing Association**—In 1906 this Association was inaugurated replacing the Punjab and Up country Nursing Association for Europeans in India, which society, established in 1892, had accomplished much useful work in this country. Owing however, to lack of funds it was found impossible to continue its administration and to carry out the expansion of the work so urgently called for. The name of the helpers identified with the premier Association to whom the public must ever be indebted are the Hon. Lady Lytton, Lady Helen Munro Ferguson and Mrs. Cotterell, while Mrs. Shepherd, by her indefatigable efforts, is truly entitled to be regarded as the pioneer of a trained nursing system throughout the greater part of India. The late Lady Curzon worked energetically to provide an enlarged Nursing organisation but mainly owing to financial reasons, she was unable before she left India to bring the scheme to fruition. The Home Committee of the existing Association recognising the need for expansion, consented to take over the

present Association and approached Lady Minto before she left England in 1905 for co-operation towards this project, and after much consideration and discussion with the Government of India, Lieut.-Governors and Commissioners of Provinces, the present Association was established. An appeal by Lady Minto addressed to the public both in England and India, was responded to most generously, and sufficient funds were collected to form an endowment fund which has in spite of fluctuations increased a little with time. The assistance of a Government grant is much valued, as it enables Homes for the Sisters to be kept up in six Provinces in India and in Burma. At the request of the Home Committee the enlarged Association was renamed the "Lady Minto's Indian Nursing Association."

The duties of the Home Committee are, as before largely concerned in dispatching—as required—suitably trained and carefully selected Nurses for service on the staff of the Association in India. Thus Europeans who are members of this Association are enabled to obtain skilled nursing at moderate charges on a sliding scale of fees determined by the income of each patient. The boon of obtaining good nursing at moderate terms is much appreciated the rates of subscriptions being really an insurance against illness. Her Majesty the Queen is a Patron of the Association. Her Excellency The Countess of Wiltshire is President of the Central Committee in India.

Hon. Secretary, Malov F. M. Collins, M.A. M.C.  
 Hon. Treasurer, W. B. Tinnant, Esq. I.O.S.  
 Chief Lady Superintendent, Miss G. Beckett. Address.—Central Committee, L.M.I. N. A. Viceregal Lodge, Simla, and Red Cross Building, New Delhi.

Hon. Secretary, Home Committee—Vacant  
 Secretary, Home Committee, Miss M. B. Ray, B.N.O. 10, Withersley Mansions, Karla Court Sq.

**Nurses Organizations**—The Association of Nursing Superintendents of India is now amalgamated with the Trained Nurses Association of India and has the one set of officers. The Trained Nurses Association of India and the Association of Nursing Superintendents of India are not Associations to employ or to supply nurses, but are organizations with a membership wholly of nurses with the avowed objects of improving and unifying nursing education, promoting esprit de corps among nurses, and upholding the dignity and honour of the nursing profession. The Associations have a membership of 472 including nurses trained in ten or more different countries, Europeans, Americans, New Zealanders, Australians and Indians. The Association of Superintendents was started in 1905 as the Association of Nursing Superintendents of the United Provinces and the Punjab, but by the next year its membership had spread over the country to such an extent that the name was changed to include the whole of India. The Trained Nurses Association was started in 1905, and a monthly Journal of Nursing began to be published by the two Associations in February, 1910. The Associations are affiliated with the International Council of Nurses.

President, Mrs. G. D. Franklin, 23, Rajpura Road, Delhi.

## THE WOMAN SUFFRAGE MOVEMENT

*Hon. Secretary and Treasurer* Miss Gadsden,  
General Hospital, Madras

Within the abnormally short period of eleven years the Woman Suffrage movement has risen in India, swept through the country sympathetically and achieved the political enfranchisement of women in all the nine British Provinces and in four Indian States.

Three fundamental causes have led to this remarkable success: first, the deep veneration that is given by the Hindu and Muhammadan religions to the feminine aspect of life equally with the masculine as shown by the importance of goddesses by the necessity for the presence of the wife at all ceremonies performed by a Brahman by the idea of the sacred mystery of womanhood implied by the purdah and by the general veneration of motherhood. Secondly the time was psychological for a new era was beginning for the Indian people by the introduction of a Scheme of Reforms in Indian government which was planned to give a basis of representative government on a much extended scale. The door was being opened to complete Self-government but only men were being invited to enter through it, although women compose half the people of the country and it had been by the joint efforts of men and women that the agitation for reform in the government had been made. The men and women of India were too awakened and too just to allow this injustice to remain unredressed. Thirdly, the long and strenuous agitation for the vote by women in Britain and America and their recent victories had brought vividly to the consciousness of all educated Indian men and women the whole question of the inclusion of women in public life and it was also a national and international necessity that Indian women should be given as high a status as women in other parts of the Empire.

Though the Municipal franchise had been granted to the women of the Bombay and Madras Presidencies over fifteen years ago it was so limited in numbers that it did not make a large impact on women's consciousness and indeed no protest was made when it was suddenly withdrawn from Madras women some years later. Over 1,700 women are qualified to vote for the Bombay Corporation and a fair percentage of these have polled at each election and similarly in other Municipalities in that Presidency women have exercised their vote responsibly and intelligently. Since 1922 over 100 women have become Municipal Councillors and members of Local Government Boards. Their appointment has chiefly been by nomination but there have been notable seats won by election in open contest with men, such as the election of all the four women who first entered the contest for seat in Bombay Corporation, also the instance in which the single woman contestee in the Municipal elections in Lucknow secured the largest poll of any of the candidates. Many important local reforms have been secured by this large band of women Councillors, and every year sees a greater

number of women serving on these local Councils and Boards.

It was owing to the rise of the political agitation for Home Rule between 1914 and 1917 that women began to wake up to their position of exclusion by British law from any share in representative government. The intervention of one of their own sex, Dr. Besant, stimulated political activity and political self-consciousness amongst women to a very great extent. The moment for the ripe public expression of their feelings came when the Secretary of State for India came to India to investigate and study Indian affairs at first hand in 1917.

During the Hon. E. S. Montagu's visit only one Women's Deputation waited on him but it was representative of womanhood in all parts of India, and it brought to his notice the various reforms which women were specially desirous of recommending the Government to carry out.

The first claim for women suffrage for Indian women was made in the address presented to Mr. Montagu at this historic All India Women's Deputation which waited upon him in Madras on the 18th December 1917. The section referring to enfranchisement merits full quotation.

Our interests, as one half of the people, are directly affected by the demand in the United (Hindu Muslim Reform) scheme (I 8) that 'the Members of the Councils should be elected directly by the people on as broad a franchise as possible, and in the Memorandum (8) that the franchise should be broadened and extended directly to the people.' We pray that, when such a franchise is being drawn up, women may be recognized as 'people' and that it may be worded in such terms as will not disqualify our sex, but allow our women the same opportunities of representation as our men. In agreeing with the demand of the abovementioned Memorandum that a full measure of Local Self Government should be immediately granted we request that it shall include the representation of our women, a policy that has been admittedly successful for the past twenty years in Local Self Government elsewhere in the British Empire. The precedent for including women in modern Indian political life has been a marked feature of the Indian National Congress in which since its inception women have voted and been delegates and speakers, and which this year finds its climax in the election of a woman as its President. Thus the voice of India approves of its women being considered responsible and acknowledged citizens, and we urgently claim that, in the drawing up of all provisions regarding representation, our sex shall not be made a disqualification for the exercise of the franchise or for service in public life."

The year 1918 was devoted to converting the Government forces to the justice and expediency of Indian Woman Suffrage, but this proved a more difficult matter. It was a disappointment first that though the Secretary of State had given a sympathetic reply to the All India Women's Deputation, yet when the Scheme of Reforms, drawn up by him and Lord Chelmsford as the outcome of his visit to India was published no mention of women was made

though the widening of the electorate was one of the reforms suggested. When the Southborough Franchise Committee was formed to investigate the suggestions regarding the franchise in this Scheme, the women suffragists took every means to bring to the notice of the Committee all the evidence which showed the need for, and the country's support of the inclusion of women in the new franchise.

After the introduction of the Government of India Bill into Parliament in July 1919, a number of Indian deputations proceeded to London to give evidence before the Joint Select Committee of Members of both Houses of Parliament which had been appointed to place the Reforms on a workable basis. Mrs. Annie Besant, Mrs. Sarojini Vaidya and Mrs. and Miss Herabai Tata were the women who were heard by the Committee in support of the extension of the franchise to women in India.

The House of Commons decided that the question was one "or Indians to answer for themselves and while retaining the sex disqualification in the Reform Bill they framed the Electoral Rules in such terms that if any Provincial Legislative Council should approve by a resolution in favour of women's franchise, women should be put on the electoral register of that Province. This was the only provision regarding franchise matters which might be changed before a 10 years time limit. Until after that period women were ineligible for election as Legislative Councillors.

Travancore, a very progressive Indian State was the first to grant the Legislative vote to women at the close of 1920 and it was promptly followed by the Indian State of Jhalawar. In the first session of the Legislative Councils in 1921 it is gratifying to record that a motion was tabled by Dewas Bahadur Krishnan Nair of Malabar that he would bring forward a Resolution in the Madras Legislative Council to remove the disqualification of sex existing in regard to the Legislative Council franchise. During the month that must legally intervene between the tabling of a Woman Suffrage motion and its introduction for Debate the Madras women under the leadership of the Women's Indian Association carried on all forms of public propaganda and canvassed the important members of the Council. The Debate took place on April 1st and after a short discussion, in which it was evident that opposition came only from the Muhammadan members, the debate itself became only an accumulation of appreciation of womanhood and an expression of faith in its future. When the division was taken, it resulted in the resolution being carried by a majority of 34. Madras has thus the honour of being the first Province in British India to enfranchise its women and it has done this ungrudgingly and unhesitatingly in the broad spirit of the equality of the sexes, as it grants the vote to women on the same terms as it has been granted to men. Dr. (Mrs.) Muthukrishni Reddi, the first woman member of the British Indian Legislature has been able to introduce legislation to do away with the Devadasi service in the Hindu temples and the immoral traffic in women and children. She has also devoted her attention to the development of the education of girls and to the promotion of the health of mothers and children.

Mr. Trivedi brought forward a Woman Suffrage Resolution in the Bombay Legislative Council during the same session but some irregularity in its wording caused it to be pronounced out of order. In June that subject was tabled again and championed by Rao Sahib Harilal Desai, a Deputy of Ahmedabad, Deputy President of the Council. As in Madras, the intervening month was filled with suffrage activity by the women of the Presidency and was remarkable for a large joint meeting of Bombay city women at which 19 Women's Societies took part, and for a suffrage meeting of Marathi and Gujarati women in Poona when over 800 women showed the greatest enthusiasm for the movement.

The Bombay Council Debate on Woman Suffrage took three days and the subject was very fully discussed by over 40 members. The result was satisfactory to the suffragists, the voting being 52 in favour, 25 against and 13 neutral. Thus Madras and Bombay Preludencies gave the lead to the other Provinces. In September 1922 Mr. S. M. Rose, in the Bengal Council, moved a Woman Suffrage Resolution, which was debated for three days but finally defeated by 53 to 37 votes, a bloc of 40 Muhammadan members voting solidly against it. In September 1925 the Bengal Council passed the Suffrage Resolution by a vote of 54 to 38.

Mr. Devaki Prasad Sinha's similar Resolution in the Behar and Orissa Legislative Council was defeated by only a 10 votes' majority.

These Debates proved so educational to their respective Provinces that the Bengal and Behar Provinces have since granted qualified women the Municipal Vote.

In February, 1923, a world suffrage record was made by the unanimous vote of the United Provinces Legislative Council in favour of Woman Suffrage.

In 1926 the Punjab granted woman suffrage without a division, and in 1926 the Central Provinces.

The new Reform Bill for Burma has included the grant of woman suffrage to the qualified Burmese women, and further made provision for their election as Councillors if the Council passes a Resolution desiring their admission and if that Resolution is approved of by the Governor.

In April, 1923, the Mysore Legislative Council unanimously passed the Woman Suffrage Resolution. The vote for the Representative Assembly of Mysore was granted to women in October, 1922. The vote for Mysore Legislative Franchise was granted to the Mysore women by H. H. The Maharaja and His Privy Council in June 1923. In October, 1924, Assam Provincial Council granted Woman Suffrage for its Province by 28 to 8. It also has been the first Province to pass a Resolution in favour of allowing women to enter the Council as members.

In 1929 soon after the All India Women's Educational Reform was held in Patna, the Legislative Council of Behar and Orissa gave women the right of voting, election and nomination to the Council on the same terms as men. Thus the whole of British India has now

given to women equal political rights with men. The result has already demonstrated itself in the remarkable advancement of all the interests of women along the lines of education, health, housing, morality and social customs.

The Indian Native States of Travancore, Cochin and Rajkot are the only places in India where the sex disqualification has been completely removed from the statute book. These have allowed women the right to stand for election for the Legislative Council as well as the right to vote for it, and two women have been elected to the newly formed Representative Council of Rajkot. The year 1925 has been noteworthy for the appointment of the first woman Minister to Government. Mrs. Poonam Lukhose became a member of the Travancore Legislative Council on taking the position of State Darbar Physician. She acted as Minister for Health to the State for three years. Cochin State nominated Mrs. Madhavi Amma as a member of its first Legislative Council.

In British India by the terms of the Reform Bill the Councils had no power to alter the disqualification of sex which remains against the right to stand as candidates for election to the Councils. This could only be changed by the vote of the British Parliament and the gaining of this right remained as a further objective of the women suffragists. Many large, influential meetings were held claiming the right of women to entry of the Legislatures. A deputa- tion of women about this subject waited on the Madras Governor and their claims were supported by him and by his Government. The Imperial Legislative Assembly and the Council of State had been accorded the power to grant women the franchise for their assemblies also by resolution, but only for those provinces which had already granted women the Legislative franchise. The Legislative Assembly has passed by a large majority a Resolution granting the Assembly franchise to the women of such Provinces. Accordingly in November 1923, women in India voted for the first time for the elections of both Provincial Legislative Councils and members of the Legislative Assembly. The number of women who voted in the large cities was surprisingly large in Bombay and Madras Presidencies and comprised women of all castes and communities.

In April, 1926 as a result of a favourable recommendation of the Muddiman Committee on Franchise Reforms, the Rule was changed in the Reform Bill which disqualified women from entering the Legislatures. Power was granted to the Councils and the Assembly to pass Resolutions allowing qualified women to be elected or nominated as members of these bodies. Again Madras Council on the 17th July, was the first to pass a Resolution admitting women to its membership. Bombay and the Punjab followed in the August and October respectively. This enabled women to become members of the Councils which have been functioning since then. But the parliament

came too late for women to stand for election with any great chance of success, so the Women's Indian Association asked that women be nominated by Government for the new Councils in those Provinces which had voted to admit them and that women also be nominated to the Assembly and the Council of State. Thus the year 1926 marked another milestone passed on the road to the complete political emancipation of Indian womanhood.

In 1926 the Central Provinces, the Punjab and Bengal all granted the Franchise to women. The year 1927 was notable for the nomination of the first woman member to a Legislative Council in British India, the recipient of the honour being Dr. MUTHULAKSHMI AMMAL and she was further honoured by being elected unanimously by her colleagues in the Madras Legislative Council, to the Office of DEPUTY PRESIDENT OF THE COUNCIL. Since then Mrs. Kale has been nominated to the Legislative Council of the Central Provinces, and Mrs. Ahmed Shaw to that of the United Provinces. A Deputation from the All India Women's Conference in Delhi in 1928 waited on the Viceroy requesting him to nominate two women to the Legislative Assembly. That has still remained ungranted.

The number of women enfranchised by the grant of the vote throughout India will not be more than a million under the present qualifications. Property and not literacy is the basis of the franchise, though the grant of the vote to every graduate of seven years standing ensures that the best educated women of the country as well as those who have to shoulder the largest property responsibilities will be those who rightly will be the leading influence on behalf of womanhood. As regards the custom of purdah prevailing in parts of India special provisions have been made in Municipal voting for purdah recording stations for purdah women in which a woman is returning officer and this has been found quite satisfactory and has been adopted also where desired in connection with Legislative Council elections.

Though the Women's Indian Association was the only Indian women's society which had woman suffrage as one of its specific objects, almost all other women's organisations have combined in special efforts for the gaining of municipal and legislative rights and the following ladies have identified themselves specially with the movement: Lady D. Tata, Lady A. Bose, Lady T. Sadasaivalar, the Begum of Camber, Mrs. Ramabai Banard, Mrs. Sarojini Naidu, Mrs. Jajji Jehangir Petit, Mrs. Tata, Mrs. Wadia, Mrs. Jivrajadasa, Dr. A. Besant, Mrs. M. E. Cousins, Mrs. Srirangamma, Mrs. Chandrasekhara Iyer, Miss S. Sorabji, Mrs. Khedkar, Dr. Mistry, Dr. Muthulakshmi Ammal, Mrs. Palmer, Mrs. Saraladevi Choudhury, Mrs. Kamaladevi Bhanu, Mrs. K. N. Rao, Lady Shah, Mrs. Hassan Imam, Miss S. B. Das, Mrs. P. P. Sen, Mrs. Runtomji Faridkot, Mrs. D. Rama Rao, Mrs. Deep Narain Singh, Mrs. Rasooli, Mrs. van Gildener etc.

## Warrant of Precedence.

The following new Warrant of Precedence for India was approved by His Majesty the King Emperor of India, and received His Royal Sign Manual on 9th April 1930 —

- 1 Governor General and Viceroy of India
- 2 Governors of Presidencies and Provinces within their respective charges
- 3 Governors of Madras, Bombay and Bengal
- 4 Commander-in-Chief in India
- 5 Governors of the United Provinces, Punjab, Bihar and Orissa and Burma
- 6 Governors of the Central Provinces and Assam
- 7 Chief Justice of Bengal
- 8 Members of the Governor General's Executive Council
- 9 Commander in Chief of His Majesty's Naval Forces in the East Indies
- 10 President of the Council of State
- 11 President of the Legislative Assembly
- 12 Chief Justice of a High Court other than that of Bengal
- 13 Agents to the Governor General, Rajputana, Central India, Baluchistan, Punjab States and States of Western India Chief Commissioner of the North West Frontier Province, Commissioner in Sind, Members of Executive Councils and Ministers of Governors and Lieutenant-Governors\* Political Resident in the Persian Gulf Resident and Commander in Chief at Aden, and Residents at Hyderabad and in Mysore within their respective charges
- 14 Chief Commissioner of Railways General Officers Commanding Northern, Southern Eastern and Western Commands and Officers of the rank of General
- 15 Members of the Executive Councils and Ministers in Madras, Bombay and Bengal\*
- 16 Members of the Executive Councils and Ministers, United Provinces, Punjab Burma and Bihar and Orissa\*
- 17 Agents to the Governor General, Rajputana, Central India, Baluchistan, Punjab States and States of Western India Chief Commissioner of the North West Frontier Province, Political Resident in the Persian Gulf and Residents at Hyderabad and in Mysore
- 18 Members of the Executive Councils and Ministers, Central Provinces and Assam\*
- 19 Presidents of Legislative Councils, within their respective Provinces
- 20 Chief Judges of Chief Courts, and Puisne Judges of High Courts
- 21 Lieutenant-Generals
- 22 Auditor General Chairman of the Public Service Commission and Chief Commissioner of Delhi, when within his charge.
- 23 Air Officer Commanding, Royal Air Force in India Flag Officer Commanding and

Director, Royal Indian Marine Members of the Railway Board Railway Financial Commissioner Secretaries to the Government of India and Vice Chairman, Imperial Council of Agricultural Research

- 24 Additional Secretaries and Joint Secretaries to the Government of India Commissioner in Sind, Controller of Civil Accounts Financial Adviser, Military Finance, Judges of Chief Courts, Members of the Central Board of Revenue, and Resident and Commander in Chief at Aden
- 25 Chief Commissioner of the Andaman and Nicobar Islands when within his charge, and Chief Secretaries to the Governments of Madras Bombay and Bengal
- 26 Commissioners of Revenue and Commissioner of Excise Bombay Consulting Engineer to the Government of India, Development Commissioner Burma Director of Development Bombay Director General Indian Medical Service Director-General of Posts and Telegraphs Financial Commissioners Judicial Commissioners of the Central Provinces Sind and North West Frontier Provinces, Major Generals Members of a Board of Revenue, Members of the Public Service Commission and Surgeons General
- 27 Vice-Chancellors of the Indian Universities
- 28 Agents of State Railways, Controller of the Currency, Additional Judicial Commissioners Judicial Commissioner Western India States Agency Commissioners of Division, and Residents of the 2nd Class
- 29 Members of the Indian Civil Service of 30 years standing, whose position but for this Article would not be lower than Article 34
- 30 Advocate-General, Calcutta
- 31 Advocates-General, Madras and Bombay
- 32 Chief Secretaries to Governments other than those of Madras, Bombay Bengal and Assam
- 33 Accountants General Class I, Air Force Officer Commanding, Aden Brigadiers Census Commissioner for India Chief Controller of Stores Indian Stores Department Commissioner Northern India Salt Revenue Director General of Archaeology in India Director of the Geological Survey Director, Intelligence Bureau, Director of Ordnance Factories and Manufacture, Director of Railway Audit Educational Commissioner with the Government of India His Majesty's Senior Trade Commissioner, Calcutta Inspector General of Forests Military Accountant-General Public Health Commissioner with the Government of India, and Surveyor General of India
- 34 Additional Judicial Commissioners Chief Commissioner of the Andaman and Nicobar Islands, Chief Commissioner of Delhi Chief Secretary to the Government of Assam Commissioners of Division Judicial Commissioner Western India States Agency, and Residents of the 2nd Class

\* The Vice-President of the Council appointed Act ranks in the same article of the Warrant but

under section 48 of the Government of India senior to his colleagues on the Council.

35 Non Official Presidents of Municipal Corporations in Presidency Towns and Raigoon, within their respective municipal jurisdictions Private Secretary to the Viceroy, and Secretaries Additional Secretaries and Joint Secretaries to Local Governments

36 Accountants General other than Class I, Chief Accounts Officer, East Indian Railway, Chief Auditors of State Railways Chief Commercial Managers of State Railways Chief Conservators of Forests Chief Engineers,\* Chief Engineer Telegraphs, Chief Operating Superintendents of State Railways Chief Mechanical Engineers of State Railways Chief Mining Engineer Railway Board, Colonels Command Controllers of Military Accounts, Deputy Controller of the Currency at Bombay, Directors of Agriculture Director Agricultural Research Institute, Punjab Director of Army Audit, Director of the Botanical Survey of India, Director of Civil Aviation in India Director General of Observatories Directors of Public Instruction under Local Governments, Director Military Lands and Cantonments, Directors Railway Board, Directors of the Survey of India Director, Zoological Survey, Expert Advisers, Imperial Council of Agricultural Research Financial Adviser Posts and Telegraphs His Majesty's Trade Commissioners, Bombay and Calcutta, Inspectors-General, Civil Hospitals Inspectors-General of Police under Local Governments and in the North West Frontier Province, Inspectors General of Prisons under Local Governments Master of Security Press, Kalka, Members of the Indian Civil Service and of the Indian Political Department of 23 years' civil service, whose position but for this Article would not be lower than Article 55 Mint Masters Calcutta and Bombay, President of the Forest College and Research Institute Provincial Directors of Public Health and Traffic Managers and Locomotive Superintendents of State Railways

37 Military Secretary to the Viceroy

38 Solicitor to the Government of India and Standing Counsel for the Presidency of Bengal

39 Presidency Senior Chaplains of the Church of Scotland

40 Chairman of Port Trusts and of Improvement Trusts of the Presidency Towns Raigoon and Karachi, Chief Executive Officers of the Municipalities of the Presidency Towns and Raigoon, within their charges, Chief Inspector of Mines Commissioners of Police in the Presidency Towns and Raigoon, and Settlement Commissioners

41 Collectors of Customs Collectors and Magistrates of Districts, Collector of Stamp Revenue and Deputy Collector of Land Revenue,

Calcutta, Commissioner of Ajmer Merwara, Deputy Commissioners of Districts, Deputy Commissioners, Port Blair Divisional District and Sessions Judges (including the Judicial Commissioner of Chota Nagpur) Political Agents and Superintendents and Residents (other than those of the 1st and 2nd Class), Commissioners of Income Tax, Opium Agent, Ghasipur, and Remembrancers of Legal Affairs and Government Advocates under Local Governments

42 Deputy Financial Adviser, Military Finance, Deputy Secretaries to the Government of India Director General of Commercial Intelligence Director of Inspection, Indian Stores Department Director of Public Information, Government of India Director of Purchases and Intelligence, Indian Stores Department Establishment Officer in the Army Department Secretary to the Imperial Council of Agricultural Research Secretary Public Service Commission Secretary to the Railway Board and Secretaries to Residents of the First Class, within their respective charges

43 Director, Central Research Institute Kasauli Director of the Imperial Institute of Veterinary Research, Muktesar, Director of the Indian Institute of Science and Principal of the Thomason Civil Engineering College, Roorkee

44 Assistant to the Inspector General of Forests Budget Officer Finance Department Government of India Chief Electrical Engineers, Civilian Superintendents of Clothing Factories, Civilian Superintendents of Ordnance Factories, Colliery Superintendent East Indian Railway, Commandant Frontier Constabulary, North West Frontier Province, Comptroller, Assam Conservators of Forests Controller of Army Factory Accounts Controller of Marine Accounts Controller Royal Air Force Accounts Deputy Agents, Deputy Traffic Managers and Officers\* of similar status of State Railways, Deputy Chief Engineer, Telegraphs Deputy Director General, Indian Medical Service Deputy Director General of the Post Office, Deputy Director General, Telegraph Traffic, Deputy Director, Intelligence Bureau, Deputy Director, Ordnance Factories and Manufacture (if a civilian) Deputy Inspectors-General of Police Deputy Military Accountant-General, Director Medical Research, Directors of the Persian Gulf Section and of the Persian Section of the Indo European Telegraph Department, Directors of Telegraph Engineering, Director of Wireless District Controllers of Military Accounts Divisional Superintendents, State Railways, Lieutenant-Colonels, Members of the Indian Civil Service and of the Political Department of 18 years civil service whose position but for this Article would not be lower than Article 55, Postmasters-General, Signal Engineers, and Superintending Engineers

\* Present incumbents of the office of Chief Engineer who have ranked in entry 33 of the Warrant of 1898 will rank in entry 33 of this Chief Engineers

† Officers of similar status are Deputy Superintendents, Locomotive Department, Superintendents, Carriage and Wagon Department Controllers of Stores, Senior Signal Engineers, State Railways Coal Superintendent, Chief Medical Officer Deputy Chief Transportation Superintendents, Deputy Chief Commercial Managers, Deputy Chief Mechanical Engineers, and Deputy Chief Engineers.

Engineer who have ranked in entry 33 of the Warrant until they relinquish their office as

45 Assay Master, Bombay, Deputy Auditors General and Deputy Controllers of the Currency, Calcutta and Northern India

46 Attorney to the Government of India Chief Inspectors of Explosives Chief Judges of Small Cause Courts, Presidency Towns and Rangoon, Controller of Printing, Stationery and Stamps, Directors of major Laboratories, and Director of Public Instruction, North West Frontier Province

47 First Assistant to the Resident at Aden and Private Secretaries to Governors

48 Administrators-General, Chief Presidency Magistrates, Deputy Directors, Railway Board Judicial Assistant Aden when within his charge Metallurgical Inspector Jamshedpur and Officers in Class I of the General or the Public Works List of the Indian Audit and Accounts Service

49 Chief Inspector of Stores and Clothing, Cawnpore, Commissioner of Labour Madras Controller of Patents and Designs, Directors of Fisheries in Bengal and Madras Directors of Industries Directors of Land Records, Directors of Veterinary Services Excise Commissioners Inspector-General of Railway Police and Police Assistant to the Agent to the Governor General Rajputana Inspectors General of Registration, Principal Research Institute, Cawnpore and Registrars of Co-operative Societies

50 District Judges not being Sessions Judges, within their own districts

51 First Assistants to the Residents at Baroda and in Kashmir

52 Chairman of the Port Trust Aden, and Military Secretaries to Governors

53 Senior Chaplains other than those already specified

54 Sheriffs within their own charges

55 Collectors of Customs Collectors and Magistrates of Districts Collector of Stamp Revenue and Deputy Collector of Land Revenue, Calcutta Commissioner of Almer Merwara Deputy Commissioners of Districts, Deputy Commissioners, Port Blair Divisional and District and Sessions Judges (including the Judicial Commissioner of Chota Nagpur) Judicial Assistant, Aden, Political Agents and Superintendents, Residents (other than those of the 1st and 2nd Class) Second Assistant Resident and Protectorate Secretary, Aden, and Settlement Officers

56 Chief Forest Officer Andaman and Nicobar Islands, Controller of Inspection, Calcutta Circle Indian Stores Department Controller of Purchase, Calcutta Circle Indian Stores Department, Deputy Directors of Purchase, Indian Stores Department, Deputy Directors of Commercial Intelligence Deputy Director General of Archaeology Deputy Director of Industries, United Provinces Deputy Registrar of Co-operative Societies United Provinces Government Solicitors other than the Solicitor and Assistant Solicitor to the Government of India, Managing Director Opium Factory Ghazipur, Officers of the Indian Educational Service and of the Indian Institute of Science of 18 years standing, Principals of major Government Colleges,

Principal School of Mines and Geology Registrars to the High Courts Secretaries to Legislative Councils, Superintendents of the Government Test House, Superintendents of the Survey of India Assistant Collectors of Customs Assistant Directors-General of the Post Office Deputy Postmasters General, Deputy Conservators of Forests, Divisional Engineers and Assistant Divisional Engineers, Telegraphs, Divisional Engineers and Assistant Divisional Engineers, Wireless, Executive Engineers of the Indian Service of Engineers holding a charge declared to be of not less importance than that of a division Forest Engineers Instructor, Wireless Officers of the Archaeological and other Scientific Departments Officers of the Indian Agricultural Service Officers of the Indian Veterinary Service Officers of Class II of the General or the Public Works List of the Indian Audit and Accounts Service, Officers on the Superior List of the Military Accounts Department, Officers of the Superior Revenue Establishment of State Railways who hold the rank of District Officer or a position of similar status Officers of the 1st Division, Superior Traffic Branch of the Telegraph Department Senior Inspector of Mines Superintendents and Deputy Commissioners of Police, and Wireless Research Officers

57 Assistant Solicitor to the Government of India Deputy Director of Public Information Government of India and Under Secretaries to the Government of India

58 Agent-General in India for the British Protectorates in Africa under the administration of the Colonial Office Consulting Surveyor to the Government of Bombay, Directors of Survey Madras and Bengal Keeper of the Records of the Government of India, and Librarian Imperial Library

59 Chemical Inspector, Indian Ordnance Department, Civil Engineer Adviser to the Director of Ordnance, Factories and Manufactures District Judges not being Sessions Judges Inspector of General Stores, Majors Members of the Indian Civil Service of 12 years standing Superintendents and Deputy Commissioners of Police of more than 15 but less than 20 years standing and Works Managers of Ordnance Factories Sanitary Electrical and Architectural Specialist officers will take precedence in accordance with the rank in the Public Works Department fixed for their appointments but junior to all Public Works Department officers of the corresponding rank

60 Assistant Commissioners of Income Tax, Assistant Superintendents of the Survey of India, Chief Works Chemist United Provinces Examiner of Local Funds Accounts Madras Inspector of Clothing Stores Shah Jahanpur Officers of the Indian Educational Service and of the Indian Institute of Science of 10 years standing, Officer in charge of the Mathematical Instrument Office, Presidency Post masters, Superintendent Bombay City Survey and Land Records, Superintendents and Deputy Commissioners of Police of less than 15 years standing, Assistant Collectors of Customs Assistant Director General of the Post Office, Deputy Postmasters-General Deputy Conservators of Forest, Divisional Engineers and Assistant Divisional Engineers, Telegraphs, Divisional



Engineers, and Assistant Divisional Engineers, Wireless, Executive Engineers of the Indian Service of Engineers holding a charge declared to be of not less importance than that of a division, Forest Engineers, Instructor Wireless, Officers of the Archaeological and other Scientific Departments, Officers of the Indian Agricultural Service, Officers of the Indian Veterinary Service, Officers of Class II of the General or Public Works List of the Indian Audit and Accounts Service, Officers on the Superior List of the Military Accounts Department, Officers of the Superior Revenue Establishment of State Railways who hold the rank of District Officer or a position of similar status, Officers of the 1st Division, Superior Traffic Branch of the Telegraph Department, and Wireless Research officers of 12 years standing.

61 Assistant Commissioners (Senior) Northern India Salt Revenue, Assistant Chief Controller of Stores, Indian Stores Department, Assistant Controller of Inspection Calcutta Circle, Indian Stores Department, Assistant Director of Inspection, Indian Stores Department, Assistant Director of Intelligence, Indian Stores Department, Assistant Directors of Purchase, Indian Stores Department, Assistant Metallurgical Inspectors, Indian Stores Department, Assistant Directors of Dairy Farms, Assistant Directors of Public Health, Assistant Directors Railway Board, Assistant Financial Adviser Military Finance, Assistant Secretaries to the Government of India, Chemical Examiner for Customs and Excise, Calcutta, Chemist at the Government Test House, Indian Stores Department, Chief Inspectors of Factories and Boilers in Bengal and Bombay, Commander of the Steamer employed in the Persian Gulf Section of the Indo-European Telegraph Department, Curator of the Bureau of Education, Deputy Administrator General, Bengal, Deputy Assistant Director, Pay and Pensions Directorate, Adjutant-General's Branch, Deputy Commissioner, Northern India Salt Revenue, Deputy Commissioners of Salt and Excise, Deputy Director of Land Records, Burma, Director Vaccine Institute, Belgium, District Opium Officers, Emigration Commissioner, Engineer and Electrician of the Persian Gulf Section of the Indo-European Telegraph Department, Examiner of Questioned Documents, Executive Engineers of less than 12 years' standing, First Assistant Commissioner Port Blair, General Managers, Northern India Salt Revenue, Honorary Presidency Magistrates, Judge of the City Civil Court Madras, Judges of Presidency Courts of Small Causes, Lady Assistants to the Inspectors General, Civil Hospitals, Legal Assistant in the Legislative Department of the Government of India, Officers of the Provincial Civil Services drawing

the maximum pay of the time-scale or upwards, Physicist at the Government Test House, Indian Stores Department, Presidency Magistrates, Protector of Emigrants and Superintendents of Emigration, Calcutta, Protectors of Emigrants, Public Prosecutors in Bengal and in Sind, Registrars to Chief Courts, Registrar of Companies, Bombay, Registrar of Joint Stock Companies, Bengal, Secretary, Board of Examiners, Secretary to the Board of Revenue in the Department of Revenue and Agriculture, Madras when a member of the Provincial Service, Senior Income Tax Officer, Bombay, and Income Tax Officers drawing the maximum pay of the time-scale, and Superintendents of Central Jail and Civil Surgeons not belonging to the Indian Medical Service

1 The entries in the above table apply exclusively to the persons entered therein, and while regulating their relative precedence with each other, do not give them any precedence over members of the non official community resident in India, who shall take their place according to usage

2 Officers in the above table will take precedence in order of the numbers of the entries. Those included in one number will take precedence *inter se*, according to the date of entry into that number

3 When an officer holds more than one position in the table he will be entitled to the highest position accorded to him.

4 Officers who are temporarily officiating in any number in the table will rank in that number below permanent incumbents

5 All officers not mentioned in the above table, whose rank is regulated by comparison with rank in the army to have the same rank with reference to civil servants as is enjoyed by military officers of equal grades

6 All other persons who may not be mentioned in this table to take rank according to general usage which is to be explained and determined by the Governor General in Council in case any question shall arise. When the position of any such person is so determined and notified, it shall be entered in the table in italics, provided he holds an appointment in India.

7 Nothing in the foregoing rules to disturb the existing practice relating to precedence at the Courts of Indian States or on occasions of intercourse with Indians, and the Governor General in Council to be empowered to make rules for such occasions in case any dispute shall arise

\* In virtue of the provisions of section 9 (4) of the Indian Church Act, 1927, a Bishop or Archdeacon who held a bishopric or archdeaconry on the 1st March 1920 takes rank as follows —

Bishop of Calcutta Metropolitan of India, immediately after Chief Justice of Bengal, article 7

Bishops of Madras and Bombay, immediately after Chief Justice of a High Court other than that of Bengal, Article 12

Bishops of Lahore, Rangoon, Lucknow and Nagpur, immediately after Chief Commissioner of Delhi, when within his charge, article 23

Bishops (not territorial) under license from the Crown, immediately after Chief Secretaries to Governments, other than those of Madras, Bombay, Bengal and Assam, article 32

Archdeacons of Calcutta, Madras and Bombay, in Article 33

Archdeacons of Lahore, Lucknow, Rangoon and Nagpur, in article 29.

8. The following will take courtesy rank as shown—

Consuls-General,—Immediately after Article 33 which includes Brigadiers Consuls—Immediately after Article 36 which includes Colonels, Vice-Consuls—Immediately after Article 39, which includes Majors

Consular officers *de carrière* will in their respective grades take precedence of consular officers who are not *de carrière*

9 The following may be given by courtesy precedence as shown below, provided that they do not hold appointments in India—

Peers according to their precedence in England knights of the Garter the Thistle, and St Patrick, Privy Counsellors Members of the Council of the Secretary of State for India—Immediately after Members of the Governor General's Executive Council, Article 8

Baronets of England, Scotland Ireland, and the United Kingdom according to date of Patents Knight Grand Cross of the Bath Knights Grand Commander of the Star of India Knights Grand Cross of St Michael and St George Knights Grand Commander of the Indian Empire, Knights Grand Cross of the

Royal Victoria Order Knights Grand Cross of the Order of the British Empire—Immediately after Puisne Judges of High Courts Article 20

Knight Commander of the Bath Knights Commander of the Star of India Knights Commander of St Michael and St George, Knights Commander of the Indian Empire, Knight Commander of the Royal Victorian Order Knight Commander of the Order of the British Empire Knights Bachelor—Immediately after the Residents of the 2nd Class Article 28

10 All ladies, unless by virtue of holding an appointment themselves they are entitled to a higher position in the table, to take place according to the rank herein assigned to their respective husbands, with the exception of wives of Peers and of ladies having precedence in England independently of their husbands, and who are not in rank below the daughters of Barons such ladies to take place according to their several ranks, with reference to such precedence in England immediately after the wives of Members of the Governor General's Executive Council

## SALUTES

Persons	No of guns	Occasions on which salute is fired
Imperial salute	101	When the Sovereign is present in person
Royal salute	31	On the anniversaries of the Birth, Accession and Coronation of the reigning Sovereign the Birthday of the Consort of the reigning Sovereign, the Birthday of the Queen Mother, Proclamation Day
Members of the Royal Family	31	On arrival at or departure from a military station, or when attending a State ceremony
Foreign Sovereigns and members of their families	21	
Maharajahdiraja of Nepal	21	
Sultan of Zanzibar	21	
Ambassadors	19	
Prime Minister of Nepal	19	
Governor of the French Settlements in India	17	
Governor of Portuguese India	17	
Governor of His Majesty's Colonies	17	
Lieutenant-Governors of His Majesty's Colonies	15	
Maharaja of Bhutaw	16	
Plenipotentiaries and Envoys	16	
Governor of Damann	9	
Governor of Diu	"	
Viceroy and Governor-General	31	On arrival at or departure from a military station within Indian territories or when attending a State ceremony
Governors of Presidencies and Provinces in India	17	On assuming or relinquishing office whether temporarily or permanently On occasions of a public arrival at, or departure from a military station and on formal ceremonial occasions such as arriving at or leaving a Darbar, or when paying a formal visit to a Ruling Chief Also on occasions of private arrival at, or departure from, a military station, if desired

Persons	No. of Guns.	Occasions on which salute is fired
Residents, 1st Class	13	} Same as Governors.
Agents to the Governor-General	13	
Commissioner in Sind	12	
Agent to the Governor in Kathiawar	12	
Residents, 2nd Class	13	} On assuming or relinquishing office, and on occasion of a public arrival at, or departure from a military station
Political Agents (b)	11	
Commander-in-Chief in India (if a Field Marshal)	19	} On assuming or relinquishing office. On public arrival at, or departure from, a military station, and on formal ceremonial occasions. Also on occasions of private arrival or departure if desired
Commander-in-Chief in India (if a General)	17	
Naval Commander-in-Chief, East Indies Squadron (c).	.	Same as for military officer of corresponding rank (see K.R.)
G.O. in G. Commands (d)	15	} On assuming or relinquishing command and on occasions of public arrival at or departure from, a military station within their command. Also on occasions of private arrival or departure, if desired
Major-Generals Commanding Districts (d)	13	
Major-Generals and Colonel Commandants Commanding Brigades (e).	11	

### Permanent Salutes to Ruling Princes and Chiefs

#### Salutes of 21 guns

Baroda. The Maharaja (Gaekwar) of  
Gwalior. The Maharaja (Wodegar) of  
Hyderabad. The Nizam of  
Jammu and Kashmir. The Maharaja of  
Mysore. The Maharaja of

Cutch. The Maharaja of  
Jaipur. The Maharaja of  
Jodhpur (Marwar). The Maharaja of  
Karnali. The Maharaja of  
Kotah. The Maharaja of  
Patiala. The Maharaja of  
Rewa. The Maharaja of  
Tonk. The Nawab of

#### Salutes of 19 guns

Bhopal. The Begam (or Nawab) of.  
Indore. The Maharaja (Holkar) of.  
Kashgar. The Khan (Wali) of.  
Kolhapur. The Maharaja of.  
Travancore. The Maharaja of.  
Udaipur (Mewar). The Maharaja of.

#### Salutes of 15 guns

Alwar. The Maharaja of.  
Banarswara. The Maharaja of.  
Bhutan. The Maharaja of.  
Dadia. The Maharaja of.  
Dewas (Senior Branch). The Maharaja of  
Dewas (Junior Branch). The Maharaja of  
Dhar. The Maharaja of.  
Dholpur. The Maharaja of.  
Dungarpur. The Maharaja of.  
Idar. The Maharaja of.  
Jaisalmer. The Maharaja of.

#### Salutes of 17 guns

Bahawalpur. The Nawab of.  
Bharatpur. The Maharaja of.  
Bikaner. The Maharaja of.  
Bundi. The Maharaja of.  
Cochin. The Maharaja of.

(b) Within the territories of the State to which they are attached

(c) According to naval rank, with two guns added

(d) No military officer shall receive an artillery salute unless he is in actual military command and is the senior military officer in the spot. Attention is invited to the extra guns allowed for individuals

Khairpur The Mir of.  
 Khabangarh The Maharaja of.  
 Orchha The Maharaja of.  
 Partabgarh The Maharawat of.  
 Rampur The Nawab of.  
 Sikkim The Maharaja of.  
 Sirrol. The Maharao of.

#### Salutes of 13 guns

Bonars The Maharaja of.  
 Bhavnagar The Maharaja of.  
 Cooch Behar The Maharaja of.  
 Dhrangadhra The Maharaja of.  
 Jaora. The Nawab of.  
 Jhalawar The Maharaj Rana of.  
 Jind The Maharaja of.  
 Junagadh The Nawab of.  
 Kapurthala The Maharaja of.  
 Nabha The Maharaja of.  
 Nawanagar The Maharaja of.  
 Palampur The Nawab of.  
 Porbandar The Maharaja of.  
 Rajpilla The Maharaja of.  
 Ratlam The Maharaja of.  
 Tripura The Maharaja of.

#### Salutes of 11 guns

Ajaigarh The Maharaja of.  
 Alirajpur The Raja of.  
 Baoni The Nawab of.  
 Barwani The Rana of.  
 Bijawar The Maharaja of.  
 Bilaspur The Raja of.  
 Cambay The Nawab of.  
 Chamba. The Raja of.  
 Charkhari. The Maharaja of.  
 Chhatarpur The Maharaja of.  
 Faridkot The Raja of.  
 Gondal The Thakur Saheb of.  
 Janjira The Nawab of.  
 Jhabua The Raja of.  
 Maler Kotla The Nawab of.  
 Mandi The Raja of.  
 Manipur The Maharaja of.  
 Morvi The Thakur Saheb of.  
 Narsinggarh The Raja of.  
 Panna The Maharaja of.  
 Pudukkottai The Raja of.  
 Radhaipur The Nawab of.  
 Rajgarh The Raja of.  
 Sallana The Raja of.  
 Samther The Raja of.  
 Sirmur The Maharaja of.  
 Sitaman The Raja of.  
 Suket. The Raja of.  
 Tehri The Raja of.

#### Salutes of 9 guns

Balaakhor The Nawab (Babi) of.  
 Banganapalle The Nawab of.  
 Baneda The Raja of.  
 Baranudha The Raja of.  
 Sariya The Raja of.  
 Bhor The Patti Sachin of.  
 Chhota Udaipur The Raja of.  
 Danta The Maharana of.  
 Dhrol The Thakur Saheb of.  
 Haipaw The Sawbwa of.  
 Jawhar The Raja of.  
 Kalahandi The Raja of.  
 Kengtung The Sawbwa of.  
 Khilchipur The Rao Bahadur of.  
 Limbdi The Thakur Saheb of.  
 Loharu. The Nawab of.  
 Linawada The Raja of.  
 Malhar The Raja of.  
 Mayurbhanj The Maharaja of.  
 Mudhol The Raja of.  
 Nagod The Raja of.  
 Palitana The Thakur Saheb of.  
 Patna The Maharaja of.  
 Rajkot. The Thakur Saheb of.  
 Sachin The Nawab of.  
 Sangli The Chief of.  
 Sant The Raja of.  
 Savantvadi. The Sar Desai of.  
 Shahpura The Raja of.  
 Sonpur The Maharaja of.  
 Vankaner The Raj Saheb of.  
 Wadhwan The Thakur Saheb of.  
 Yawngzwe The Sawbwa of.

### Personal Salutes

#### Salutes of 21 guns

Kalat His Highness Mir Sir Mahmud Khan,  
 G.C.I.E. Wall of.

#### Salutes of 19 guns

Bikaner Lieut. General His Highness Maharaja  
 Sir Ganga Singh Bahadur, G.C.S.I., G.C.I.E.,  
 C.V.O., G.B.M., K.C.B., A.D.C., Maharaja of.  
 Kotah Lieutenant-Colonel His Highness  
 Maharao Sir Umed Singh Bahadur, G.C.S.I.,  
 G.C.I.E., G.B.M., Maharao of.  
 Mysore Her Highness Maharani Kampa  
 Nanjamma Avaru Vanivilas Sannidhana,  
 C.I. Maharani of.  
 Patiala Lieut. General His Highness Maharaja  
 Bhupinder Singh Mahendra  
 Bahadur, G.C.S.I., G.C.I.E., C.V.O., G.B.M.,  
 A.D.C., Maharaja of.  
 Tonk H. H. Amin ud Daula Wazir-ul Mulk  
 Nawab Sir Muhammad Ibrahim Ali Khan  
 Bahadur Saadat Jang, G.C.S.I., G.C.I.E.,  
 Nawab of.

*Salutes of 17 guns*

Alwar Colonel His Highness Sewal Maharaj  
Shri Jey Singhji G.O.I.B., K.O.S.I., Maharaja of

Dholpur Lieutenant-Colonel His Highness  
Maharajadhiraja Shri Sewal Maharaj-Rana  
Shri Udaibhan Singh Lokindar Bahadur Diler  
Jang Jai Deo, K.O.S.I., K.O.V.O., Maharaja  
Rana of

Orchha. His Highness Maharaja Mahendra  
Sawal Shri Pratal Singh Bahadur G.C.S.I.  
G.O.L.E., Maharaja of

*Salutes of 15 guns*

Benares. Lieutenant Colonel His Highness  
Maharaja Shri Parbhu Narayan Singh  
Bahadur, G.C.S.I., G.O.I.E., Maharaja of

Jind. Lieutenant-Colonel His Highness  
Maharaja Shri Ranbir Singh Rajendra Baha-  
dur, G.O.I.E., K.O.S.I., Maharaja of

Junagadh His Highness Valli Abad Mohaba  
Khanji Basulkhanji, Nawab of

Kapurthala Colonel His Highness Maharaja  
Shri Jagatjit Singh Bahadur, G.C.S.I. G.O.I.B.  
G.S.E., Maharaja of

Mawannagar Colonel His Highness Maharaja  
Shri Digvijaysinhji Maharaja of

*Salutes of 11 guns*

Aga Khan His Highness Aga Sir Sultan  
Muhammad Shah, G.C.S.I., G.O.I.E., G.C.V.O., of  
Bombay

Bariya Captain H. H. Maharawal Shri Shri  
Ranjitsinhji Manatsinhji, K.O.S.I., Raja of

Chitral His Highness Mehtar Shri Shuja-u-  
Mulk, K.O.I.E., Mehtar of

Dharampur H. H. Maharana Vijayadevi of

Lunawada. His Highness Maharana Hrishnada-  
sinhji, Raja of

Bangli, Lt Meherban Sir Chintamanrao  
Dhundiro alias Appa Saheb Patwardhan,  
K.O.I.E., Raja of

Vankar Captain His Highness Raj Saheb  
Shri Amarsinhji Banatsinhji, K.C.I.E., Raja  
Saheb of

*Salutes of 9 guns*

Bashahr Raja Padam Singh, Raja of.  
Lohara Nawab Shri Amir ud-din Ahmad Khan  
Bahadur, K.O.I.E., ex Nawab of

Mong Mkt, Ukhu Manng, K.S.W., Sawbwa of

**Local Salutes***Salutes of 21 guns*

Bhopal The Beram (or Nawab) of Within  
the limits of her (or his) own territories,  
permanently

Indore The Maharaja (Holkar) of Within  
the limits of his own territories, permanently

Udaipur (Mewar) The Maharana of With-  
in the limits of his own territories, per-  
manently

*Salutes of 19 guns*

Bharatpur The Maharaja of  
Bikaner The Maharaja of  
Cutch The Maharaja of  
Jaipur The Maharaja of  
Jodhpur (Marwar) The Maharaja of  
Patiala. The Maharaja of  
(Within the limits of their own territories  
permanently)

*Salute of 17 guns*

Alwar The Maharaja of  
Khairpur The Mir of  
(Within the limits of their own territories  
permanently)

*Salutes of 15 guns*

Benares The Maharaja of  
Bhavnagar The Maharaja of  
Jind The Maharaja of  
Junagadh The Nawab of  
Kapurthala The Maharaja of  
Kabha The Maharaja of  
Kannanur The Maharaja of  
Ratlam The Maharaja of  
(Within the limits of their own territories  
permanently)

*Salutes of 13 guns*

Janjira The Nawab of (Within the limits  
of his own territory, permanently.)

*Salutes of 11 guns*

Savantval The Set Desai of . Within the limits of his own territory permanently

*Salutes of 5 guns*

Abu Dhabi The Shaikh of . Fired by British Ships of War in the Persian Gulf at the termination of an official visit by this Chief

Bunder Abbas The Governor of }  
 Lingah The Governor of } At the termination of an official visit  
 Muhammerah The Governor of }  
 Muhammerah Eldest son of the Shaikh of } Fired on occasions when he visits one of His Majesty's ships as his father's representative

*Salutes of 3 guns*

Ajman The Shaikh of }  
 Dibai The Shaikh of } Fired by British Ships of War in the Persian Gulf at the termination of official visits by these Chiefs.  
 Ras-al Khaima The Shaikh of }  
 Sharjah The Shaikh of }  
 Umm ul-Qawain The Shaikh of }

## TABLE OF LOCAL PERSONAL SALUTES

*Salutes of 11 guns*

His Excellency Shaikh Sir Isa bin Ali al Khalifah, K.C.I.E., C.S.I., Shaikh of Bahrain . Fired by British Ships of War in the Persian Gulf at the termination of an official visit by this Chief

## (TABLE OF) PROVINCIAL LOCAL SALUTES

*Salutes of 17 guns*

Council of Ministers (as a whole) of His Highness the Sultan of Muscat

*Salutes of 13 guns*

The President of the Council of Ministers of His Highness the Sultan of Muscat, when a member of the ruling family

*Salutes of 9 guns*

The President of the Council of Ministers of His Highness the Sultan of Muscat when not a member of the ruling family

*Salutes of 7 guns*

Bahrain The Shaikh of  
 Kuwait The Shaikh of  
 Muhammerah The Shaikh of  
 Qatr The Shaikh of

*Salutes of 5 guns*

Bahrain Eldest son of the Shaikh of, or other }  
 member of the ruling family } Fired when acting as Deputy of these Chiefs  
 Kuwait Eldest son of the Shaikh of, or other }  
 member of the ruling family }  
 Individual Members of the Council of Ministers of His Highness the Sultan of Muscat

## (TABLE OF) PROVINCIAL PERSONAL SALUTES.

*Salutes of 13 guns*

His Excellency Shaikh Sir Khas'al Khan, C.I.E., K.C.S.I., Shaikh of Muhammerah . Fired by British Ships of War in the Persian Gulf at the termination of an official visit by this Chief

## Indian Orders.

### The Star of India

The Order of the Star of India was instituted by Queen Victoria in 1861, and enlarged in 1866, 1875, 1878, 1897, 1902, 1911, 1915 and 1920 and the dignity of Knight Grand Commander may be conferred on Princes or Chiefs of India, or upon British subjects for important and loyal services rendered to the Indian Empire. The second and third classes for services in the Indian Empire thirty years in the department of the Secretary of State for India. It consists of the Sovereign, a Grand Master (the Viceroy of India), the first class of forty-four Knights Grand Commanders (22 British and 22 Indian), the second class of one hundred Knights Commanders, and the third class of two hundred and twenty-five Companions, exclusive of Extra and Honorary Members as well as certain additional Knights and Companions.

The insignia are (i) The Collar of gold, composed of the lotus of India, of palm branches tied together in satire, of the united red and white rose, and in the centre an Imperial Crown all enamelled in their proper colours and linked together by gold chains. (ii) The Star of a Knight Grand Commander is composed of rays of gold issuing from a centre, having thereon a star of five points in diamonds resting upon a light blue enamelled circular ribbon, tied at the ends and inscribed with the motto of the Order, *Queen's Light our Guide*, also in diamonds. That of a Knight Commander is somewhat different, and is described below. (iii) The Badge, an onyx cameo having Her Majesty Queen Victoria's Royal Effigy thereon, set in a perforated and ornamental oval, containing the motto of the Order surmounted by a star of five points, all in diamonds. (iv) The Mantle of light blue satin lined with white, and fastened with a sash of white silk with blue and silver tassels. On the left side a representation of the Star of the Order.

The ribbon of the Order (four inches wide for Knights Grand Commanders) is sky blue, having a narrow white stripe towards either edge, and is worn from the right shoulder to the left side. A Knight Commander wears (a) around his neck a ribbon two inches in width of the same colour and pattern as a Knight Grand Commander, and pendant therefrom a badge of a smaller size, (b) on his left breast a Star composed of rays of silver issuing from a gold centre, having thereon a silver star of five points resting upon a light blue enamelled circular ribbon tied at the ends, inscribed with the motto of the Order in diamonds. A Companion wears around his neck a badge of the same form as appointed for a Knight Commander, but of a smaller size pendant to a like ribbon of the breadth of one and a half inches. All insignia are returnable at death to the Central Chancery, or if the recipient was resident in India, to the Secretary of the Order at Calcutta.

**Sovereign of the Order** — His Most Gracious Majesty The King Emperor of India.

**Grand Master of the Order** — His Excellency the Viceroy and Governor-General of India, the Right Honourable Viscount Willingdon, P.C., G.M.S.I., G.M.I.B., G.B.E.

**Officers of the Order** — *Registrar* Col the Hon. Sir George Arthur Charles Crichton, K.C.V.O., Secretary of the Central Chancery of the Orders of Knighthood, St. James' Palace, London, W. 1.

*Secretary* The Hon. Sir Charles Watson K.C.I.E., C.S.I., Secretary to the Government of India in the Foreign and Political Department.

#### Extra Knights Grand Commanders (G.C.S.I.)

R. I. M. The Queen Empress.  
H. R. H. The Duke of Connaught  
H. R. H. The Prince of Wales

#### Honorary Knights Commanders (K.C.S.I.)

His Excellency Shaikh Sir Khazal Khan, G.C.I.B., Sardar Aqdas, Shaikh of Muham mareh and dependences.

Prince Ismail Mirza Motamad ed Dowleh Amir Akram son of His Royal Highness the late Sultan Sir Massoud Mirza, Yemin-ed Dowleh, Zil es-Sultan of Persia.

Honorary Colonel Supradipta Manyaher General Sir Baber Shum Shere Jung Bahadur Rana G.B.E., K.C.I.E., of Nepal and Army (Nepal).

#### Honorary Companions.

H. H. Salyid Sir Talour bin Faisal bin-us-Salyidi Turki K.C.I.E. Sultan of Masqat and Oman  
Shaikh Hamad bin Isa al Khalifah, son of the Shaikh of Bahrain.

His Excellency Shaikh Ahmad bin Jabina Babah, C.I.E., Rule of Kuwait.

#### Knights Grand Commanders (G.C.S.I.)

H. H. the Gaekwar of Baroda  
Baron Amptill  
H. H. the Maharaja of Mysore  
Baron Hardinge of Penshurst  
Baron Hyndham  
Sir John Hewett  
H. H. the Maharaja of Bikaner  
H. H. Maharaja of Kotah  
General Sir Edmund George Barrow  
H. H. the Maharaja of Kapurthala  
His Exalted Highness the Nizam of Hyderabad  
H. H. the Asa Khan  
H. H. the Maharaja of Gutch  
Viscount Willingdon

H. H. The Maharaja of Patiala

The Marquess of Reading

The Marquess of Zetland

H. H. The Maharaja of Alwar

Baron Lloyd

Vicount Lee of Fareham

The Earl of Lytton

Baron Irwin

Sir Harcourt Butler

Sir Leslie Wilson

Vicount Goschen

Sir William Birdwood

The Right Honourable Sir John Allsbrook, Simon

Field Marshal Sir Claud William Jacob

His Highness the Maharaja of Udaipur

His Highness the Maharaja of Kolhapur

Vicount Peel

Lieut. Col. The Right Honourable Sir Francis Stanley Jackson

H. H. The Nawab of Bhopal

H. E. Sir William Malcolm Hailey

H. H. The Maharaja of Kashur

#### Knights Commanders (K.C.S.I.)

Sir Hugh Shakespear Barnes

Sir Arthur Henry Temple Martindale

Sir Joseph Bampfylde Fuller

Sir Charles Stuart Bayley

H. H. Maharaja of Jind

Sir George Stuart Forbes

H. H. Maharaja of Batlam

Sir Harvey Adamson

Nawab of Murehlabad

Sir John Ontario Miller

Sir Lionel Montague Jacob

Sir Murray Hammett

Sir Robert Warand Carlyle

Sir Reginald Henry Craaddock

Sir James McGroue Douie

Lord Meston of Agm and Danotter

Sir Benjamin Robertson

Maharajahiraja of Burdwan

Sir Elliot Graham Colvin

Sir Trevorrdyn Rastleigh Wynne

H. H. Maharaja of Dewas State (Senior Branch)

Sir M. F. O'Dwyer

Sir Michael William Fenton

Colonel Sir Sidney Gerald Burrard

Sir P. Suddarman Alwar Sivaswami Aiyar

Sir Edward Albert Galt

H. H. Nawab of Maler Kotla

H. H. Maharaja of Sirmur

Sir William Henry Clark

Major-General Sir Percy Zachariah Cox

Sir Steyning William Edgerley

Sir Harrington Verney Lovett

Sir Robert Woodburn Gillan

Maharaj Sri Sri Bhairon Singh Bahadur

Sir Alexander Gordon Cardew

Lieut. Col. Sir Hugh Daly

Sir C. H. A. Hill

H. H. Maharaja Sir Malhar Rao Baba Saheb

Ywar, Maharaja of Dewas (Junior Branch)

H. H. The Maharaja of Bhrangadhra

Lieut.-Col. Sir F. E. Youngblood

Sir T. Marlow

Lieut.-Gen. G. M. Kirkpatrick

Major-Gen. E. C. O. Stuart

Sir George Rivers Lowndes

H. H. Maharajahiraja Maharawal Sir

Jowahir Singh Bahadur of Jaisalmer

Sir Archdale Earle

Sir Stuart Milford Fraser

H. H. the Maharaja of Datta

H. H. the Maharaj Rana of Dholpur

Lieut. General Sir William Raine Marshall

Sir William Vincent

Sir Thomas Holland

Sir James Bennett Brunyate

Sir Sydney Arthur Taylor Rowlett

Sir Oswald Vivian Bosanquet

Sir G. Carmichael

Dr. Sir M. E. Sadler

Major Gen. Sir Harry Triscott Brooking

Major Gen. Sir George Fletcher MacMunn

The Right Hon'ble Lord Southborough

Sir George Barnes

Sir Edward Maclean

Sir William Morris

Sir N. D. Bantua-Bell

Sir L. J. Kershaw

Sir L. Davidson

The Hon'ble Sir O. G. Todhunter

Sir Henry Wheeler

Sir L. R. C. Dobbs

Captain His Highness Maharawal Shri Sir Rao

(Maharaj) Masdinghji, Raja of Daria

Sir Hamilton Grant

Sir John Henry Kerr

Dr. Sir Tej Bahadur Sapru

Major-General Sir Havelock Charles

Rao Bahadur Sir B. N. Sarma

The Hon'ble Sir Ibrahim Rahimtulla

Sir Charles Innes

The Maharao of Strohl

H. E. Sir Montagu Butler

H. H. The Maharaja of Rajppla

Sir Frederick Nicholson

H. H. The Maharaja of Jodhpur

Sir Frederic Whyte

The Hon'ble Sir Maurice Hayward

Sir Abdur Rahim

H. H. the Nawab of Junagadh

Sir Basil Blackett

Sir Henry Lawrence

H. H. The Maharaja of Rewa

Sir Dhupeendranath Mitra

Sir Chunilal V. Mehta

Sir S. P. O'Donnell

H. E. Sir Hugh Lansdown Stephenson

H. E. Sir Robert Laurie Lucas Hammond

Khan Bahadur Sir Muhammad Habibullah

Sir William John Keith

Nawab Sir Sidiq Muhammad Khan of Bahawal-

pur

H. H. the Maharaja of Porbunder

H. E. Sir Geoffrey de Montmorency

Sir James Cresser

Sir Jean Bleu

Sir George Lambert

H. H. the Maharaja of Morvi

Sir George Baily

Sir Ernest Hosson

Sir Denys Bray

Sir Arul Chandra Chatterjee

His Highness the Raja of Mandi

Thakor Sahab of Limbdi

Sir Norman Marjoribanks

The Hon'ble Sir George Schuster

The Hon. Sir Brojendra Lal Mitter, Kt

H. H. Maharaja Mahendra Sir Yadvendra Singh

Bahadur, K. C. I. B., of Panna



Major H. H. Raja Narendra Shah of Tehri.  
The Hon. Sir John Perreton Thompson  
Major-General Sir Leonard Rogers  
H. E. Sir James David Sifton  
R. E. Sir Michael Keane  
Lieut.-Col. H. F. Sir Ralph Griffiths.  
The Hon. Mr. Khan Bahadur Mian Sir Fasil  
Husain  
The Hon. Mr. Sir Joseph William Bhoose  
The Hon. Mr. Sir Harry Haig  
The Hon. Mr. Captain Nawab Sir Muhammad  
Ahmed Said Khan of Chittari  
The Hon. Mr. Sir Feroz Chandra Mitter  
The Hon. Mr. Sir Henry Daffield Craik  
Vice-Admiral Sir Humphrey Thomas Walwyn  
Sir Reginald Arthur Mank

#### Companions (C.S.I.)

Col. Charles Edward Yate  
Henry Alken Anderson  
Lieut.-Col. Sir Arthur Henry McMahon  
Sir Frederick Styles Philip Lely  
George Robert Irwin  
Charles Gerwien Bayne  
Hartley Kennedy  
William Charles Macpherson  
Col. James Alexander Lawrence Montgomery  
William Thomas Hall  
Richard Townsend Greer  
Sir Louis William Dane  
Hermann Michael Krich  
Sir Cecil Michael Wilford Brett  
Sir Frank Campbell Gates  
John Mitchell Holmes  
Raja Narendra Chand  
Oscar Theodore Barrow  
Francis Alexander Blake  
Percy Comyns Lyon  
Algernon Robert Sutherland  
William Arbuthnot Jagla  
Eomer Edward Youngusband  
John Alexander Brown  
Maurice Walter Fox-Strangways  
William Loshell Sapte Lovett Cameron  
Maj.-Gen. Sir Henry Montague Pakington  
Hawkes  
Francis Capel Harrison  
Andrew Edmund Gieseler Stuart  
Norman Goodford Cholmsley  
Walter Francis Rice  
Rear-Admiral Allen Thomas Hunt  
Sir John Walter Rose  
Charles Ernest Vear Goument  
George Moses Harriott  
Ernest Herbert Cooper Walsh  
Sir Edward Vere Levinge  
Lieut.-Col. Charles Archer  
James Peter Orr  
Herbert Alexander Cannon  
William Axel Herts  
Sir Mahadev Bhaskar Chabhal  
Brevet-Colonel Sir Clive Wigram  
Herbert Thompson  
Lieut.-Col. Sir John Ramsay  
Stuart Lockwood Maddox  
Dr. Sir Gilbert Thomas Walker  
Lieut.-Col. Philip Richard Thornbush Gordon  
The Hon. Mr. Khan Sir Zulfiqar Ali Khan  
Major Edmund Vivian Gabriel  
Sir John Stuart Donald  
Henry Montague Segundo Mathews

Nawab Sir Ahmad Humain Nawab Amir Jang  
Bahadur  
Sir Horace Charles Miles  
H. H. Raja Sir Bije Chand, Raja of Bilaspur  
Lieut.-Col. Arthur Russell Aldridge  
Lieut.-Col. Sir Mathew Richard Henry Wilson  
John Charles Burham  
Col. Thomas Francis Bruce Kenny-Talvour  
Col. Alain Chartier de Lotbiniere Joly de  
Lotbiniere  
Lieut.-Col. Charles Mowbray Dallas  
Edward Henry Sommander Clarke  
Sir Jagadish Chandra Bose  
Oswald Campbell Lees  
Lieut. Col. Albert Edward Woods  
William Exall Temper Bennett  
William Ogilvie Horne  
William Harrison Moreland  
Col. Lestock Hamilton Reid  
Surg.-Gen. Henry Wickham Stevenson  
Honorary Lieut.-Col. Raja of Lambagrao  
Lieut.-Col. Donald John Campbell MacNabb  
Henry Venn Cobb  
Frederick William Johnston  
William Henry Lucas  
Arthur Leslie Saunders  
Raja Sir Daljit Singh of Jullunder  
Sir Walter Maude  
Sir Henry Ashbrooke Crump  
Sir William James Reid  
Walter Gurnell Wood  
John Cornwallis Godley  
A. Butterworth  
Lt.-Col. A. B. Dew  
Sir Hugh I. Keeling  
Sir Henry Sharp  
Sir Robert B. Scott  
Rear Admiral Arthur Hayes Sadler  
Laurence Robertson  
Sir John Ghest Cumming  
Lieut.-Col. Stephen Lushington Apin  
Sir James Housemayne DuBoulay  
Major-General Sir Arthur Wigram Money  
T. A. Chalmers  
R. Burn  
Sir Godfrey B. H. Fell  
Major-General Sir W. O. Knight  
Lt. Col. Sir Cecil Kaye  
Sir Patrick James Fagan  
Lt.-Col. Lawrence Impey  
Col. Benjamin William Marlow  
Lt.-Col. Harold Fenton Jacob  
Lt.-Col. Francis Beville Frideaux  
Lt.-Col. Stuart George Knox  
Col. Sir Hugh Whitchurch Perry  
Henry Cecil Ferard  
Charles Evelyn Arbuthnot William Oldham  
Francis George French  
Sir Horatio Norman Bolton  
Major-General J. O. Rimington  
Colonel H. R. Heywood  
Brig. General R. H. W. Hughes  
L. E. Buckley  
C. H. Bompas  
M. M. S. Gubbay  
Major-General J. M. Walter  
Brig.-General W. G. Hamilton  
Major Sir Alexander J. Anderson  
Major-General Sir Theodore Fraser  
Brig. General W. N. Campbell  
Col. Thomas A. Harrison

## Major-General L. O. Dunsterville

Sir Nash McPherson

Sir Henry Fraser Howard

Lieut.-Col. Herbert Des Vaux

Col. Charles Rattray

Sir Evelyn Berkeley Howell

Major-General Sir Felix Fordati Ready

Col. Herbert Evan Charles Bayley Nepean

Lieut.-Col. Patrick Robert Cadell

Lieut.-Col. Montagu William Douglas

Sir John Petronio Thompson

Richard Meredith

Sir Manubhai Nandshankar Mehta

Lieut.-Col. Sir Thomas Wolsley Haig

Herman Cameron Norman

Colonel Alexander John Henry Swiney

Major-General James Wilton O Dowda

Brevet-Lieut.-Col. Sir Arnold Talbot Wilson

Colonel (Temporary Colonel on the staff) Charles

Ernest Graham Norton

Captain Wilfrid Nunn

Major General Hubert Isaacs

Colonel Stewart Gordon Loch

Col. Frederick James Moberly

Brigadier-Gen. Robert Fox Sorsbie

Colonel Alan Edmondson Tate

Major-Gen. William Cross Barratt

Temporary Brigadier-General Sir Edward Hugh

Bray

Col. (Honorary Brigadier-Gen.) Arthur Howarth

Fryce Harrison

Colonel (Temporary Major-Gen.) Frank Ernest

Johnson

Major-General Robert Archibald Camels

Frederick Campbell Rose

Sir Selwyn Howe Fremantle

Peter William Monie

Major-General Charles Astley Fowler

Colonel Michael Edward Willoughby

Major-General Edward Arthur Fagan

Major General Herbert William Jackson

Lt.-Col. Arthur Leslie Jacob

The Hon.ble William Pell Barton

O. F. Payne

W. J. J. Howley

Sir Bentram P. Standen

Sir John L. Maffey

Lieut.-Col. J. L. W. F. French Mullen

Lt.-Col. J. L. E. Gordon, O.B.

Colonel C. W. Proffit

H. M. B. Hopkins

R. A. Graham

Claud Alexander Barron

Sir Geoffrey B. Clarke

Lieut. Col. D. Donald

Khan Bahadur Sardar Muhammad Ali Khan

Qistilshah

Col. G. B. M. Sarel

Major-General F. E. Coningham

Col. D. A. D. McVean

Col. H. G. Burtard

Col. J. H. Foster Lakin

Major-General G. A. H. Bostly

Sir Robert Holland

C. J. Hallifax

Lieut. General H. F. Cooke

Lieut.-Col. E. M. Froese

L. T. Harris

Sir Albion Rajkumar Banerji

Sir Reginald Gnaney

W. E. Goudley

Lieut. General Sir Kenneth Wigram, L.A.

Raj Bahadur Dewan Bishan Das

Sir Arthur Rowland Knapp

Charles Montagu King

Raj Bahadur Raja Pandit Hari Kishan Kaul

S. B. Hignell

Major-General S. F. Muspratt

W. E. Copleston

Frederick B. Evans

Colonel-Comdt. Elvers Barney Worgan, O.V.O.

B. O. Allen

J. E. Webster

Diwan Bahadur Raghunatha Rao Ram Chandra

Rao Avargal

Lieut.-Colonel C. C. J. Barrett

Sirdar Bahadur Nawab Mehrab Khan, Chief

of Bugti Tribe

Sir Godfrey John Vignoles Thomas Hart

Capt. Dudley Burton Napier North

Sir Edward M. Cook, J.C.

Sir Francis Charles Griffith

Maharaj Shri Fateh Singh

J. Hallah

Sir John F. Campbell

J. Milne

The Hon.ble Sir James Donald

Lt.-Col. Sir W. F. T. O'Connor

E. B. Lloyd

L. F. Morghhead

Sir S. A. Smyth

Colonel W. H. Jefferay

O. G. Adam

Diwan Bahadur T. Raghavayya Pantulu Garu

Raja Fiaz Basm Khan of Jahangirabad

D. H. Lees

H. P. Tolinton

A. W. McNair

F. Koyce

W. Sutherland

Captain Sir F. J. Headlam

S. F. Stewart

Sir D. F. Chadwick

M. E. Couchman

F. G. Pratt

Sir R. Oakden

Major General Sir T. H. Symons

F. Lewisohn

W. P. Sangster

T. Emerson

A. H. Ley

Sir B. Burdon

A. W. Pim

The Hon.ble Mr. A. W. Botham

L. Birley

N. MacMichael

Sir A. Y. G. Campbell

Lieut. Col. S. B. A. Patterson

B. Foley

A. Langley

Lieutenant-Colonel M. L. Forrar

The Hon.ble Sir Charles Watson

The Hon.ble Brigadier General Sir T. H. Keyes

R. J. S. Dodd

Major H. G. Vaux

Sir Leonard Reynolds

H. G. Stokes

Rana Bhagchand, Raja of Jubbal

J. O. Ker

Sir M. G. Simpson

Lt.-Colonel O. H. Bruce

R. T. Harrison

O. T. Mullings

H. L. Birdwood  
J. Ghosal  
J. H. Field  
W. H. J. Wilkinson  
H. A. Thornton  
O. J. Irwin  
J. E. C. Jukes  
H. A. B. Vernon  
The Hon ble Mr. Thomas Couper  
Nawab Malik H. yat Khan Nun  
Kunwar Jagdish Prasad  
H. K. Briscoe  
G. Wiles  
Sir Charles Tegart.  
O. Latimer  
J. H. Garrett.  
O. B. Cunningham.  
T. H. Morony  
W. D. E. Prentice  
Raja Padam Singh, Raja of Bashahr  
L. M. Stubbs  
S. Cunningham.  
Col. W. H. Evans.  
H. W. Emerson  
G. S. Wilson.  
Lieut. Colonel G. D. Ogilvie  
J. A. Shillidy ICS  
Robert Duncan Bell  
John Tarlton Whitty  
Henry George Walton, ICS  
Hyde Clarendon Gown ICS  
Sir George Anderson Kt.  
Colonel John Philip Cameron, I.M.S.  
David George Mitchell, ICS  
Douglas Gordon Harris.  
Brevet-Colonel Frederic Percival Mackie  
The Hon ble Mr. Idwal Geoffrey Lloyd ICS  
The Hon ble Mr. Bertrand James Glancy  
The Hon ble Mr. John Collard Bernard Drake, ICS  
Charles William Aldis Turner, ICS  
Charles Alexander Bouter, ICS  
The Hon ble Mr. John Austen Hubback, ICS  
Digby Livingstone Drake-Brockman ICS  
John Arthur Laling Swan, ICS  
Arthur Ralph Astbury

### The Most Eminent Order of the Indian Empire

This Order instituted by H. M. Queen Victoria, Empress of India, December 1877, and extended and enlarged in 1886, 1887, 1892, 1897, 1902, 1911, 1915 and 1920 is conferred for services rendered to the Indian Empire, and consists of the Sovereign, a Grand Master, forty Knights Grand Commanders (of whom the Grand Master is first and principal), one hundred and forty Knights Commanders, and an indefinite number of Companions (not exceeding, without special statute, 20 nominations in any one year), also Extra and Honorary Members over and above the vacancies caused by promotion to a higher class of the Order, as well as certain Additional Knights and Companions appointed by special statute Jan. 1st, 1909, commemorative of the 60th Anniversary of the assumption of Crown Govt. in India.

The insignia are (1) The COLLAR of gold formed of elephants, lotus flowers, peacocks in their pride, and Indian roses, in the centre the Imperial Crown, the whole linked together with chains, (4) The STAR of the Knights Grand Commander, comprised of five rays of silver,

having a small ray of gold between each of them the whole alternately plain and scaled, issuing from a gold centre having thereon Her Majesty Queen Victoria's Royal Emgy within a purple circle, edged and lettered gold inscribed *Imperatrix Auspiciis*, and surmounted by an Imperial Crown gold. (44) The BADGE consisting of a rose, enamelled gules barbed vert, and having in the centre Her Majesty Queen Victoria's Royal Emgy, within a purple circle, edged and lettered gold inscribed *Imperatrix Auspiciis*, surmounted by an Imperial Crown, also gold. (45) The MANTLE is of Imperial purple satin, lined with and fastened by a cord of white silk, with purple silk and gold tassels attached. On the left side a representation of the Star of the Order.

A Knight Commander wears (a) around his neck a ribbon two inches in width, of the same colour (purple) and pattern as a Knight Grand Commander pendant therefrom a badge of smaller size (b) on his left breast a star, similar to that of the first class, but the rays of which are all of silver.

The above mentioned insignia are returned at death to the Central Chancery, or if the Knight was resident in India to the Secretary of the Order.

A Companion wears around his neck a badge (not returnable at death) of the same form as appointed for a Knight Commander, but of smaller size, pendant to a like ribbon of the breadth of one and a half inches.

**Sovereign of the Order**—His Most Gracious Majesty The King-Emperor of India

**Grand Master of the Order**—H. E. the Viceroy (Viscount Willingdon)

**Officers of the Order**—The same as for the Order of the Star of India.

**Extra Knight Grand Commanders**  
(G. C. I. E.)

The Duke of Connaught  
H. R. H. The Prince of Wales

**Honorary Knights Grand Commanders**  
(G. C. I. E.)

H. E. Shaikh Sir Khair Khan, Shaikh of Mohammurah and Dependences

H. H. Imam Sir Abdul Aziz bin Abdur Rahman bin Faisal-al-Saud Sultan of Nejd and Dependences

**Honorary Knights Commanders**  
(K. C. I. E.)

Sir Leon E. Clement-Thomas  
Dr. Sir Sven Von Hedin  
Cavaliere Sir Filippo De Filippi

**Honorary Colonel Supraditya Manysbar**  
General Sir Baber Shumshere Jung Bahadur Rana of Nepal

General Sir Yutha Shumshere Jung Bahadur Rana of Nepal

H. H. Sultan Sir Abdul Karim Fadhli bin Ali, Sultan of Lahor

Sir Alfred Martinian  
Commanding General Sir Padma Shum Shere Jung Bahadur, Rana of Nepal

Genl. Sir Tej Shum Shere Jung Bahadur, Rana of Nepal

H. E. General Sir Yang-tung hain, Chiang Chun  
and Governor of Hsin Kiang Province  
General Sir Mohan Shumshere Jung Bahadur  
Rana of Nepal.

H. H. Saïyid Sir Taimur bin Faisal bin-  
Saïyid Turki, C.S.I., Sultan of Muscat and  
Oman

His Highness the Maharaja of Bhutan  
H. E. Shaikh Sir Ahmed bin Jabral Sabab,  
Ruler of Kuwait

#### Knights Grand Commanders (G.C.L.E.)

H. H. The Maharaja of Ootah  
H. H. The Maharaja of Gondal  
Lord Amphill

H. H. The Aga Khan

Lord Lamington  
Lt. General Sir Edmond Elles  
Sir Walter Lawrence

H. H. The Maharaja of Bikaner

H. H. The Maharaja of Kotah  
Lord Sydenham  
Maharaja Peahkar Sir Kishan Parshad  
Lord Hardinge

Sir Louis Dane

Sir Guy Fleetwood Wilson

H. H. The Maharaja of Patiala

Lord Willingdon

The Yuvaraja of Mysore

Sir Charles Stuart Bayley

H. H. the Maharaja of Jind

The Marquess of Zetland

Sir Michael Francis O'Dwyer

Sir Gulam Muhammad Ali, Prince of Arcot

Major-General Sir Percy Zachariah Cox

H. H. Tukoji Rao III, ex-Maharaja of Indore

Lord Lloyd

H. H. The Maharaja of Baroda

H. H. The Maharaja of Alwar

H. H. The Maharaja of Kapurthala

The Marquess of Reading

Lord Lytton

H. H. The Maharaja of Dhrangadhra

The Right Hon. Sir Rowland Thomas Baring

Earl of Cromer, C.V.O.

Sir William Henry Hoare Vincent

Sir Harcourt Butler

Sir Reginald Craddock

Rt. Hon. Sir Leslie Orme Wilson

Maharajadhiraja Sir Bijay Chand Mahtab

Bahadur of Burdwan

Vicount Goschen

H. H. The Maharaja of Kolhapur

Lord Irwin

The Rt. Hon. Sir Francis Stanley Jackson

H. E. Sir Malcolm Hailey

H. H. Maharaja Sir Hari Singh of Kashmir

H. E. Sir Frederick Sykes

H. H. the Nawab of Bhopal

Marquess of Linlithgow

H. E. Sir Frederick Stanley

H. H. the Maharajah of Jodhpur

His Highness the Maharaja of Rewa

His Highness the Maharaja Rana of Dholpur

His Highness the Nawab of Junagadh

His Highness the Nawab of Bahawalpur

His Highness the Maharaja of Batlam.

His Highness Maharajadhiraja Maharao Sir  
Sarup Ram Singh Bahadur, Maharao of  
Sirohi

Major His Highness Nawab Sir Taley Muham

mad Khan, Nawab of Palanpur

H. E. the Right Hon. Sir John Anderson

H. H. The Khan of Kalat

H. H. The Maharaja of Datta

H. E. Sir Geoffrey Vita hervey De Montmorency

Sir Atul Chandra Chatterjee.

#### Knights Commanders (K. C. L. E.)

Sir Henry Seymour King

Ex Nawab of Lohare

Sir Mancherji Bhownagsee

Sir Andrew Wingate

Sir Alexander Cunningham

Sir James George Scott

Sir Frederick Augustus Nicholson

Sir Gangadharav Ganesh, Chief of Miraj

(Senior Branch)

Brevet-Col. Sir Buchanan Scott

Lieut.-Col. Sir Francis Edward Younghusband

Sir Fredrio Styles Philip Lely

Lt.-Col. Sir Arthur Henry McMahon

Dr. Sir Thomas Henry Holland

Sir Trevellyn Rashleigh Wynne

Sir Richard Morris Dani

Sir Theodore Morrison

Gen. Sir Robert Irvin Scallan

Sir Archdale Earle

Sir Charles Stewart-Wilson

Gen. Sir Malcolm Henry Stanley Grover

Lieut.-Col. Sir Hugh Daly

Sir Henry Parwall Burt

Sir James Houssemayne DuBoulay

Sir Rajendra Nath Mukharji

Lieut.-Col. Sir Henry Beauty Thornhill

H. H. The Nawab of Jaora

H. H. The Raja of Sitamar

H. H. The Raj Sahib of Wankar

Rear-Adm. Sir Colin Richard Keppel

Sir Francis Edward Spring

H. H. The Maharaja of Bijnawar

Sir John Twigg

Sir George Abraham Grierson

Dr. Sir Marc Aurel Stein

Dr. Sir Alfred Gibbs Bourne

Sir Frank Campbell Gates

Sir George Macarthey

Sir Edward Douglas MacLagan

Maj.-Gen. Sir George John Younghusband

Sir Brian Egerton

Sir Stephen George Sain

Sir Prabhachankar D. Pattani

Lieut.-Col. Sir John Ramsay

Sir William Maxwell

Sir Mokshagundam Velosvaraya

His Highness the Maharaja of Samthar

Sir John Stuart Donald

Lieut.-Col. Sir Percy Moresworth Sykes

Sir Edward Vere Levinge

The Hon'ble Raja Sir Rampal Singh of Kull

Sadharin

The Hon'ble Lt.-Col. Nawab Malik Sir Umar

Hayat Khan Tiwari

H. E. Sir Henry Wessler

Sir Mahadeo B Chaudal	Sir John H. Biles
Sir James Walker	Lieutenant-Colonel Sir T. W. Haig
H. H. The Raja of Bilaspur	Sir John Henry Kerr
Khan Bahadur Nawab Sir Sahibzada Abdul Qayyum	Vice-Admiral Sir Lionel Halsey
Lieut. Gen. Sir Henry D. Urban Keary	H. H. The Maharaja of Sukkim
Sir George Cunningham Buchanan	H. H. The Raja of Sangli
Major-Gen. Sir William George Lawrence Beynon	Sir H. F. Howard
H. H. The Raja of Rajgarh	Sir A. E. Knapp
Maharaja of Sonpur	H. H. Sir H. L. Stephenson
Sir Alfred Hamilton Grant	Sir B. A. Mant
Lieut.-Col. Maharaja* Sir Jai Chand, of Lambhargan	Sir D. N. Mitra
Senior-Admiral Sir D. St. A. Wake	The Hon'ble Khan Bahadur Nawab Sir Muhammad Musammil ullah Khan of Bhikampur, U. P.
Lieut.-Gen. Sir Alfred Hordford Stingley	Sir Chhannalal H. Setalvad
Sir Godfrey Butler Hunter Fell	Khan Bahadur Sir Muhammad Habibulla Sahib Bahadur
Lieut.-Gen. Sir Thomas Joseph O'Donnell	Sir H. Macpherson
Major-Gen. Sir Godfrey Williams	Sir W. J. Reid
Sir Nicholas Dodd Beeson Bell	Sir E. M. D. Chamber
Sir William Shirley Morris	Sir E. E. Holland
The Highness Mehtar Sir Shuja-ul-Mulk Mehtar of Chitral	The Hon'ble Sir M. B. Dadabhai
Member Sir Bahadur Bakhsh	Sir G. Ralney
Sir James Herbert Beakrooks	Sir C. P. Ramaswami Ayyar Avargal
Sir C. E. Low, L.C.S.	Sir S. P. O'Donnell
H. H. The Maharaja of Udaipur	Sir B. P. Standaen
Khan Bahadur Nawab Sir Mir Shams Shah, L.C.	Sir Denys Bray
Lieut. Gen. Sir Edward Locke Elliot	Sir H. N. Bolton
Lieut.-Gen. Sir Edward Altham Altham	Sir M. V. Joshi
Lieut.-Gen. Sir Charles Alexander Anderson	Sir John Thompson
Gen. Sir Bevelock Hudson	Sir William Barton
Major-Gen. Sir Wyndham Charles Knight	Sir Frederick William Johnstone
Major-Gen. Sir Herbert Aveling Raitt	Sir Cowasji Jehangir (Junior)
Sir Herbert Guy Perkins	Sir Grimwood Mears
Major-Gen. Sir E. F. E. Freeland	Sir Norman Edward Marjorbank
Brevet-Lieut.-Col. Sir Arnold Talbot Wilson	The Hon'ble Lieutenant Sir Muhammad Ahmed Sa'ad Khan of Ohhatari, U. P.
2nd-Lt. Meherban Sir M. V. Raja Ghorpade, Raja of Sindhol	Sir Reginald Glancy
Sir W. Maude, L.C.S.	Sir Clement Hindley
Raj Bahadur Sir Bepin Krishna Bose Kt.	The Hon'ble Khan Bahadur Mian
Sir C. M. Stevenson Moore, L.C.S.	Sir Fazli Hussain
Major-Gen. Sir Wilfrid Malleson	Sir Thomas Middleton
Major-Gen. Sir Patrick Mehler	The Hon'ble Sir Alan Pim
Sir J. G. Oumming	Sir Frederic Gauntlett
Sir H. J. Maynard	The Hon'ble Sir Charles Watson
Lieut.-Gen. Sir Andrew Skren	The Hon'ble Lt.-Col. Sir B. H. St. John
H. H. The Maharaja of Sirmur	Sir Alexander M. Stow
H. H. The Nawab of Malekotha	The Phakur Sahib of Pallana
Sir H. R. C. Dobbs	The Hon'ble Sir Lancelot Graham
The Thakur Sahib of Jumbul	Sir Edwin Lutens
Sir H. A. Crump	The Hon'ble Sir Joseph Blore
Sir W. D. Sheppard	Sir Arthur Moberly
Lt.-Col. Sir A. B. Dew	Sir Ross Barker
Nawab Sir Khan-i-Zaman Khan, Nawab of Amb	Sir Herbert Baker
Raja Sir Muhammad Nasim Khan, Mir of Hunza	Sir Samuel Stewart
Col. Sir W. H. Wilcox	Sir Samuel Smyth
H. H. The Maharaja of Panma	Sir Leonard Reynolds
Sir P. J. Fagan	Sir James Sifton
Sir Norcott Warren	The Hon. Sir Archibald Young Gippe Campbell
Raja Sahib Sir Govinda Krishna Yachandran varu of Venkatagiri	Sir Evelyn Berkeley Howell, C.B.E., C.I.E.
Sir C. A. Bell	Sir Osborne Arkell Smith, Kt.
Naivir Sir Ahmad Hussain Nawab Amir Jang Bahadur	The Hon'ble Sir Arthur Edward Nelson
	Sir Cecil Hermann Kisch
	H. H. The Maharaja of Banawara
	The Hon'ble Khan Bahadur Sir Usman Sahib Bahadur

\* Personal Hereditary title is Raja

The Hon'ble Brigadier General Sir Terence  
Humphrey Keyes  
The Hon'ble Sir Walter Frank Hudson  
The Hon'ble Maj Genl Sir John Wallace Dick  
Megaw  
Maharajadhiraja Sir Kameshwara Singh of  
Darbhanga

**Honorary Companions (C I E)**

Laurent Marie Emile Beauchamp  
Dr Jean Etienne Justin Schneider  
Haji Mohammad Ali Bala-ut-Tajjar of Muham-  
mrah  
Sheik Abdulla Bin Esa, son of the Shaikh of  
Bahrein  
Haidar Khan, Chief of Hayat Dand—(Persian  
Gulf)

Mirza Ali Karam Khan Shuja-i-Nizam, Dy  
Governor of Bandar Abbas  
Commanding-Col Ghans Bhiram  
Lieut.-Col Partab Jung Bahadur Rana  
Major Alfred Paul Jacques Masson  
Lieut. Col Gen Sugiyama, Imperial Japanese  
Army

Lieut. Richard Beamish  
Lieut. Francois Pierre Paul Rary  
Lieut. Col. Bhuvan Bikram Rana  
Lieut. Col Shamshere Bikram Rana  
Lieut. Col Damber Shumshere Thapa  
Lieut.-Col Bhairab Shumshere Jung Bahadur  
Rana

Lieut.-Col Madan Man Singh Basniat  
Lieut. Col Gambhir Jung Thapa  
Lieut.-Col Chandra Jung Thapa  
Major Uttam Bikram Rana  
Captain Narasing Bahadur Basniat  
H E Shikh Abdullah bin Qasim-al-Tina  
Shaikh of Qatar

Taoyin Chur Chu-jui Ch'ih, Tao-yin of Kashgar  
Sheikh Abdulla bin Jawari, Amir of Haasa  
Nobunich Sakenobe  
Major Masanosuke Tsunoda  
His Excellency Muhammad Ibrahim Khan  
Shankat-ul-Mulk  
Khan Sahib Yusuf Bin Ahmed Kanoo, M A  
Gurujl Hemraj  
Bada Kazi Marichiman Singh  
M A J Van Manen.

**Companions (C I E)**

Charles Edward Fitzman  
Thakur Bichu Singh  
Sir Rayner Clude Barker  
Edmund Keel  
Sir John Prescott Hewett  
Sir J Bampfylde Fuller  
Major-Gen G F L Marshall  
Edward C S George  
Rao Bahadur Sri Ram Bhikaji Jatar  
Fasulihal Varam  
Charles E Buckland  
Harry A. Acworth  
Sir Steyning W Edgeway  
Lieut. Col. W H. Telford  
Hon. Col Sir Henry J Stanyon  
Frederick John Johnston  
Col. Samuel Haslett Browne  
Francis Eskine Dempster

Lieut.-Col John Shakespear  
Maharaj Rajasari Sankara Subbhaiyar  
Khan Bahadur Mancherji Rustomji Dholi  
Sir Benjamin Robertson  
Sir Duncan James Macpherson  
Sir Robert Warrand Carlyle  
Henry Cecil Ferard  
Charles George Palmer

Brevet-Col. Samuel John Thomson  
Lieut.-Col A B Minchin  
W T Van Someren  
Lieut.-Col. W B Browning  
Madhava Rao, Vishwanath Patankar  
Col Walter Gawen King  
Lieut. Col Sir Frank Popham Young  
Lieut.-Col. Malcolm John Meade

Edward Louis Capell  
George Moss Harriott  
Henry Marsh  
Lieut.-Col. Bertrand Evelyn Mellich Gordon  
Sir Courtenay Walter Bennett  
Col. John Crimmin  
Sir William Jameson Soulehy  
Lieut.-General Sir Thomas Edwin Scott  
Lieut.-Col Laurence Austine Waddell  
Mir Asmat Ali Khan General  
Khan Bahadur Subadar-Major Sardar Khan  
Hon. Capt. Subadar Major Yasin Khan Sartar  
Bahadur

Sidney Preston  
Sir Murray Hammick  
Alexander Lauson Pendock Tucker  
Lieut.-Col John Clibborn  
Col George Wingate  
Lieut. Col. Frank Cooke Webb Ware  
Col Thomas Elwood Lindsay Bate  
Rao Bahadur Sir Pandit Sakdeo Parshad  
Sir Stuart Milford Fraser

Lt.-Gen Sir Ernest DeBrath  
Walter Bernard deWinton  
Algernon Elliott

Lt.-Col Charles Arnold Kambell  
Edward Giles  
Lieut.-Col Alfred William Alcock  
Lieut.-Col Douglas Donald

Dr Sir Jagadiah Chandra Bose  
Raja Sir Sikandar Khan of Nagar  
Charles Henry Wilson

George Huddleston  
Lieut.-Col Montagu William Douglas  
Lieut.-Col Sir Arthur D Argy Gordon Bannerman  
William Bell

Sir Claude Hamilton Archer Hill  
Edward Henry Scamander Clarke  
Webster Boyle Gordon  
Lieut.-Col. Robert Arthur Edward Benn

Madhu Sudhan Das  
George James Perram  
Sir O Sankaran Nayar  
Walter Home

Lieut. Col. O W Waddington  
Khan Bahadur Barjorji Dorabji Patel  
Lieut.-Col. Sir W F T O'Connor  
Lionel Truninger  
William Harrison Moreland  
Sir Montague de Pomerey Webb  
Sir Hugh William Orange

Lieut.-Col Charles Archer	Lieut.-Col. Sir Leonard Rogers
Major Lionel Malling Wynne	Sir Henry Sharp
Major-General William Arthur Watson	Rai Bahadur Diwan Jamiat Rai
Col. Alain Chartier de Lotbiniere	Alexander Multhead
Lotbiniere	Alexander Emmanuel English
Herbert Cunningham Clouston	Kaye Edward Robert Blenkinsop
Sir Thomas Robert John Ward	Sir George Sanky Hart
Major-Genl Sir Harry Davis Watson	Col. George Henry Evans
Sir Derek William George Keppel	Col. Henry Burden
Lt.-Col. Sir David Frain	William George Knight
Col. William John Daniell Dundee	Rev Dr John Anderson Graham
The Hon'ble Sir Ibrahim Rahimtoola	Sir Louis James Kershaw
Sir Edward Albert Galt	William Taylor Oakheart
Robert Greig Kennedy	Hugh Murray
Col. Henry Thomas Pease	Pandit Kailas Narayan Hakmar
Col. Malcolm Sydenham Clarke Campbell	Lieut.-Col Ernest Douglas Monry
Maj.-Genl Arthur Le Grand Jacob	Col Hugh Roderick Stockley
Frederick Palmer	Lieut.-Col John McKensie
Francis St. George Manners-Smith	Lieut.-Col Richard Godfrey Jones
Sir Pashamarneri Sundaram Aiyar	Lieut.-Col Sir James Reed Roberts
Aiyar	Lieut.-Col. Lawrence Impey
Feld-Marshal Sir William Riddell Birdwood	Arthur Ernest Lawson
William Herbert Dobbie	Sir Albion Rajkumar Banerji
Ralph Butler Hughes-Buller	Lieut.-Col Frederick Fenn Ewos
Lieut.-Col Francis Frederic Ferry	Cecil Archibald Smith
Diwan Bahadur Sir Daya Kishen Kaul	Raja Sir Gurbaksh Singh Bedi
Lieut.-Col. Stuart Hill Godfrey	Col Gilbert Walter Fells
Lieut.-Col Sir Denys Brooke Blakeway	Col Robert Edward Pemberton Plett
Maurus Bah Too	Hony Lieut. Col Sir William Daniel Henry
Brigadier-General Ernest William Stuart	Gerald Francis Keatinge
Macnochoy	Lieut.-Col John Glennie Greig
William Killy Jardine	Brig-Genl E. E. T. Hogg
Thomas Corby Wilson	O A. Barton
Sir Frederick Lush Halliday	Charles Archibald Walker Ross
Fercy Wyndham	Lieut.-Col Arthur Dennis Gilbert Ramsay
Cecil Ward Chickadee-Flounden	Pierce Langrishe Moore
Lieut.-Col. Richmond Trevor Oribton	Sir Alfred Chatterton
Albert Claude Verrieres	Major Arthur Abercromby Duff
Muhammad Aris-ed-din Khan	Lt.-Col John Lawrence William French-Mellon
Khanbar Mukharji	Albert John Harrison
Rai Bahadur Kall Prasanna Ghoah	Dr Sir Prafulla Chunder Roy
John Newlands	Col Francis Raymond
Lieut.-Col. Henry Parkin	Major General Sir William Bernard James
H E Sir Montagu Shearman Dewes Butler	Colonel Sir Sydney D'Aguliar Crookshank
Lieut.-Col. Stuart George Knox	Sir Edward Denison Ross
Edgar Thurston	Khan Bahadur Sir Muhammad Israr Hasan
Sir James Bennett Brumyate	Khan
Reginald Edward Brithovos	Col. Reginald O'Bryan Taylor
Henry Venn Cobb	Rai Bahadur Raja Pandit Hari Kishan Kaul
Reginald Hugh Bruckton	Lieut.-Col. Frederic William Wodhouse
William Leopold Berkeley Souter	Lieut.-Col. Charles Henry James
Joseph John Mallaly	Alexander Blake Shakespeare
Sir Oswald Vivian Bonanquet	Sir John Hope Simpson
Dr Sir John Hubert Marshall	Lieut.-Col. William Glen Liston
Col. Frank Goodwin	Lieutenant General Sir Edwin H. de Vere
Lieut.-Col. George Frederick Chenevix Trench	Atkinson
James Adolphe Guider	Walter Stanley Talbot
Walter Culey Madge	Frank Adrian Lodge
Lieut.-Col. Wallace Christopher Ramsay Stratton	Hony Lieut. Col. Sir Robert William Layard
Lieut.-Col. Edward Nelson Gregson	Dunlop
Col. Benjamin William Marlow	Raja Hrishikesh Laha
Herbert Gerald Tomkins	Joseph Terence Owen Barnard
Henry Wilby Smith	Alexander Macdonald Ross
The Hon'ble Lieut.-Col. Francis Beville Pridmore	Charles Cahill Sheridan
Lieut.-Col. Ramsay Frederick Clayton Gordon	Lieut.-Colonel Herbert de Lisle Follard-Lowsley
Hopetoun Gabriel Stokes	Colonel William Wilfrid Bickford
	Henry Outhbert Strathfield
	Lt.-Col Sir Cecil Kaye

Sir William Foster  
 Col G K Walker  
 Sir Joseph Henry Stone  
 Col G S Crawford  
 Sardar Sir Appaji Rao Sitole Anklikar  
 Major W L Campbell  
 W C M Dundas  
 Hon'y Lieut.-Col F E. Cadell  
 Abanindra Nath Tagore  
 J R. Pearson  
 Col. E. J. Blacoham  
 W C Ashmore  
 Hugh Edward Clerk  
 Dr Sir Deba Prasad Sarbadhikari  
 Frank Charles Daly  
 James Gargrave Covertton  
 Louis E. R. Olden Ramsey  
 The Hon'ble Rao Bahadur Mangnath Narsingh  
 Mudholkar  
 Rao Bahadur Sir Raghunath Venkaji Sabnis  
 Col William Molesworth  
 Sir Lalubhai Samaldas Malia  
 Lieutenant Biley  
 Frank Frederick Lyall  
 Lt.-Col. Frank Currie Lewis  
 La via French  
 Col. Walter Hugh Jeffery  
 Richard Meredith  
 Albert Howard  
 Lieut. Col. E D Wilson Greig  
 Richard Hugh Tickell  
 Francis Samuel Alfred Hooock  
 Lieut.-Col. Arthur Leslie Jacob  
 Dr Thomas Summers  
 Kiran Chandra De  
 Sir Frank Willington Carter  
 Charles Montague King  
 Shiksh Baisa Hussain, Khan Bahadur Nawab  
 Berkeley John Byng Stephens  
 Rear-Admiral Walter Lumsden  
 Dewan B'han Das  
 Brevet-Col Sir Samuel Rickard Christophers  
 William Peter Sangster  
 Lieut.-Col Frederick Marchman Bailey  
 Bahibzada Abdus Samad Khan of Rampur  
 Cecil Bernard Cottrell  
 Sardar Sahib-Soleman Haji Kasim Mitha  
 Captain George Prideaux Millet  
 Sir Selwyn Howe Fremantle  
 Dr Zia-ud-din Ahmed  
 Lt.-Col Cecil Charles Stewart Barry  
 Col Cyril Mosley Waststaff  
 Col Charles Henry Owsie  
 Kunwar Mahara Singh  
 Sir David Petrie  
 Godfrey Charles Denham  
 Lt.-Col Charles Joseph Wyndham  
 Herbert George Chick  
 Col Charles Henry Dudley Ryder  
 H H Raja Pratab Singh, Raja of Al Rajpur  
 Col Cecil Lyon John Alanson  
 Rao Bahadur Chunnal Harilal Botalvad  
 John Norman Taylor  
 Khan Bahadur Sardar Din Muhammad Khan  
 Sir Lionel Lytton Tomkins  
 Douglas Marshall Straight  
 The Hon'ble Raja Sir Moti Choud  
 Mathew Hunter  
 John Tarleton Whitty  
 Moses Nordeon; Simeon Gabbay

Major General Robert Charles MacWatt  
 George Paris Dick  
 Lieut. Col. William John Kres  
 Khan Bahadur Sheikh Maqbul Humain  
 Col George Eim Ogg  
 Capt. M W Farwell  
 Lieut. Col. John Bertram Ounlife  
 Colonel William Montague Ellis  
 Raja Sir Veangmad Vangdeva Raja Avergai  
 Major Genl James Jackson  
 James Anderson Dickson McEain  
 Christopher Addams-Williams  
 Hammett Reginald Clode Hailey  
 Robert Thomas Dundas  
 Reginald George Kilby  
 Robert Egerton Purves  
 Arthur Bradley Kettlewell  
 The Hon'ble Rai Bahadur Lala Ram Saran Das  
 Hugh Aylmer Thornton  
 Charles Stewart Middlemiss  
 Major Frederick Norman White  
 Sir John Loader Maffey  
 Seth Chandmull Dhudha  
 William Newton Maw  
 John Edward Webster  
 Brevet-Major A G J MacIlwaine  
 Col T G Peacocke  
 Lieut. Col. E. J. Mollison  
 Thomas Avery  
 Captain E W Huddleston  
 Lt. Col J W B Macnevetter  
 Lt.-Col Ambrose Rowwell  
 Lt. Col. William Gillett  
 Major G B Power  
 Brig General d Arcy Charles Brownlow  
 Temporary Major E W Bullard  
 Lt.-Col F W Radcliffe  
 Lt.-Col E L Bagshawe  
 Charles John Emile Clerici  
 Lt.-Col A K Rawlins  
 Sir William John Keith  
 A J W Kitchin  
 W R. Gourlay  
 W S Counts  
 Col Westwood Norman Hay  
 Sir Charles Augustus Tager  
 H E Lieut.-Colonel Sir Ralph Griffith  
 Diwan Bahadur Lala Bishnwar Nath  
 Charles Francis Fitch  
 Dr M Y Young  
 Sir S M. Burrows  
 Sir P J Hartog  
 Col (Hony Brig.-Genl) R A Young  
 Col J H Dickson  
 Lt.-Col W N R Dickson  
 Col William Edmund Fye  
 Lt.-Col S M Rice  
 Col O B Stokes  
 Major E A. Gillels  
 Commander E C Withers  
 Lieut.-Col. Edmund Wailes  
 Duncan William Wilson  
 Francis Sylvester Grimston  
 Capt. Victor Bailey  
 John Dillon Flynn  
 Col Shafko Longfield Oraster  
 Sidney Robert Hignell  
 Henry Phillips Tollinton



- Sir James MacKenna  
Edward Lister  
Lt.-Col. David Waters Sutherland  
Sir James Orenar  
Col. Henry Robert Crosthwaite  
Hon. Lieut. Hilary Lambington Sciman Hunt  
Gerald Aymer Lovett-Yeats  
Rai Bahadur Sir Hari Ram Goenka  
Shams-ul Ullah Sir Jivanji Jamshedji Modi  
Dewan Bahadur Pandit Krishna Rao Luxman  
Pannasakar  
Dewan Bahadur Sir Krishnarajapuram Palie  
soudai Puttanna Chetty  
Lt.-Col. John Anderson  
Sir Robert Glover Jaquet  
Colonel Ralph Ellis Carr-Hall  
Lt.-Col. (Alexander Here) Odilvy Spence  
Lt.-Col. Ernest Arthur Frederick Rodl  
Harry Seymour Hoyle Pilkington  
The Hon. ble Mr James Alexander Osoory Fitz-  
patrick  
Lt.-Colonel David Lockhart Robertson Lorimer  
Lieut.-Col. Harold Hay Thornburn  
The Hon. ble Major Nawab Muhammad Akbar  
Khan  
Hon. Capt. Muhi ud-din Khan, Sardar Bahadur  
Hon. Capt. Sardar Natha Singh, Sardar Baha-  
dur  
Sardar Pooran Singh Sardar Bahadur Maj. Gen  
Girdhar Singh, Sardar Bahadur Lt.-Col.  
Haider Ali Khan, Sardar Bahadur Lt.-Col.  
Philip James Griffiths Pison  
Tempy Capt. Cecil Sutherland Waite  
Air Commodore David Munro  
Roverend William Robert Park  
Brevet-Col. Francis William Pirie  
Capt. Hubert McKendle Salmon  
Lt. Col. Felix Oswald Newton Mall  
Hon. Lt. Col. Samborna Guthrie Arthur May  
Moosa  
Col. Bhola Nanth  
Major Harold Richard Patrick Dickson  
Major (Tempy Brig.-General) Henry Owen  
Knox  
Charles Rowlett Watkins  
Joseph Herbert Owens  
Harry St John Bridger Philby  
Lieut.-Col. Lewis Cecil Wapstaff  
Lieut. Col. Cyril Penrose Paige  
Sae Kawn Khoo Intaleng Sawbwa of Keontung  
The Hon. ble Mr Arthur Herbert Ley  
Sir Peter Henry Ginterbuck  
The Hon. ble Sir James Donald  
William Woodward Hornell  
Lt.-Col. Bawa Jivan Singh  
Sir Thomas Ryan  
Arthur William Botham  
Col. Henry Francis Cleveland  
Lt.-Col. William Byam Lane  
Harry Nelson Heseltine  
Alexander Langley  
Lt.-Col. Henry Smith  
Col. Francis William Hollowes  
Major Henry Ooddington Brown  
Robert Colquhoun Boyie  
Rai Bahadur Pandit Sir Gopinath  
Jhala Sri Manasinghji Suraj Singhji  
Lt.-Col. Roger Lloyd Kannon  
Lt.-Col. Hugh Augustus Kappel Gough  
Tempy Major Sir John Arnold Wallinger  
Lieut. Col. Edward William Charles Noel  
Lieut. Col. J. R. Darley  
Brev. Colonel C. M. Goodbody  
Lieut.-Col. J. G. Goodenough Swae  
Major Charles Fraser Mackenzie  
Lt.-Col. John Isat  
Lieut.-Col. Cyril Charles Johnson Barrett  
Lieut.-Col. William David Henderson Stevenson  
Captain Robert Edward Alderman  
Major John Gordon Patrick Cameron  
James Laird Kinloch  
Alfred James Hughes  
Sir Claude Fraser de la Fosse  
Henry Balke Alexander Irwin  
William Frederick Holmes  
Sir George Harman Odliff  
Thomas Emerson  
Jyotmanash Ghosal  
Colonel Sir George Henry Willis  
Lieut.-Col. Ernest Alan Roberts Newman  
Edward Charles Ryland  
Francis William Bain  
John Desmond  
Sir John Ernest Jackson  
Gurnam Singh Sardar Bahadur  
Kumar Unkar Singh  
Dr Charles Alfred Barber  
Sir Nasarwanji Navroji Wadia  
Brig.-General Robert George Strange  
Brig. General Robert Montague Poore  
Brig. General Cyril Frank Temple  
Colonel Alfred Joseph Caruana  
Col. Herbert Austen Smith  
Lieut.-Col. F. A. F. Barnardo, I.M.S.  
Sir Arthur Cecil McWatters  
Lieut. Colonel Davis Heron  
Col. Edmund Tillotson Rich  
Hon. Lieut. Qadir Baksh Khan Bahadur  
Roderick Kornell Bivnacki  
Hon. Brigadier General Robert Fox Sorabie  
Brig.-General A. B. Hawley Drew  
Colonel Herbert James Barrett  
Colonel Harry John Mahon  
Col. F. W. Bagshawe  
Col. F. E. Geoghegan  
Major Harold Whiteman Woodall  
Lieut. Col. Herbert Grenville LeMaurier  
Col. Bello St. John Gillespie  
Col. Walter Fellows Cowan Gilchrist  
Captain A. G. Bingham  
Lieut.-Col. the Lord Bethaven and Stanton  
Lieut. Col. George McPherson  
Lieut. Col. Norman Knoll Henry Scott, I.M.S.  
Lieut.-Col. W. E. J. Scroggie, I.M.S.  
Lieut.-Col. Arthur Mowray Barkley  
Lieut. Col. Guy Sutton Boquet  
Lieut.-Col. Cuthbert Vivian Bliss  
Colin Campbell Garbett  
Lieut.-Col. Wyndham Madden Pierpoint Wood  
John Brown Sydney Thubron  
L. S. Steward O'Malley  
Sir Provash Chandra Mitter  
James George Jennings  
Sir K. M. Cook  
Christian Tindall

Arthur Innes Mayhew  
Austin Low  
Lieut.-Col. Andrew Alexander Irvine  
Hubert Digby Watson  
Lieut. Col. John Teller Calvert  
Charles Gilbert Bowers  
Sir Bernard D Oller Dancy  
Thomas Reed Davy Bell  
Walter Francis Perree  
Bertram Berestord Osmaston  
Lieut.-Col. John Hanna Murray  
The Rev Dr William Skinner  
Col Herbert Augustus Inghiden  
Col Comdt Richard Stokely St. John  
Brevet-Lieut.-Col S S. W Paddon  
Lieut.-Col. Walter Mason  
William Alfred Bae Wood  
John Carlos Kennedy Peterson  
Lieut.-Col. Andrew Louie Charles McCormick  
Lieut.-Col J C Lamont  
Capt. Charles James Cope Kendall  
Muhammad Afzal Khan Lieut.-Col  
Sir Ernest Albert Seymour Bell  
Col Francis Richard Soutter Gervais  
Albert Harkow Silver  
Khan Bahadur Nawab Maula Baksh  
Sardar Lakhmangouda Bessava Prabhu Sir D. al  
Col W W Clemesha, I.M.S.  
Col. Napier George Barras Goodfellow  
Col P Francis Chapman  
Lieut.-Col H J Oresley  
Lieut Col (Temporary Col) W A Gordon  
Lieut Col J D Graham  
Col E O Alexander  
Lieut. Col. W H Hamilton  
Lieut.-Col C A Sprawson  
Lieut.-Col H C Prescott  
Commander J G Ward  
Temporary Major C F Manspherson  
Captain F C C. Balfour  
P L Bowers  
Sir H A Sams  
H F Forbes  
Col. C L Peart  
Honry Brigadier General H. De C. O Grady  
Lieut Col. A de Y Willoughby Osborne  
Hon Brigadier-General J R. Gausson  
Major G B Murray  
Sir Furushottamdas Thakurdas  
R. D Bell  
Rai Bahadur Eala Ram  
Lieut. Col H O Beadon  
Lt.-Col H O Barnes  
H Clayton  
F A M H Vincent  
Sir B. Clarke  
M J Cogswell  
Lieut.-Col J J Bourke  
Lieut.-Col J Stephenson  
H H Haines  
R. S Hole  
Omsetji Nowroji Wadia  
R. Telchman  
Dr D Clouston  
Maharaja Rao Jogendra Narayan Ray  
Col R A. Needham  
J Crosby  
Sir Charles Innes

P F J Wodehouse  
Captain B I M. Barrett  
Col P L O'Neill  
Lieut-Col G G Jolly  
Major A P Manning  
Sir Henry Tylor  
Col H W R. Senior  
Lieut. Col R H Maddox  
Col H W Bowen  
Col J B Keogh  
Col E A Forch  
Col A B Fry  
Col A V W Hope  
Lieut. Col L E Gilbert  
Col W D A Keys  
Lieut-Col W M Anderson  
Lieut-Col. H Murray  
Lieut Col O de L Christopher  
Major F M Carpendale  
Major A H Chenevix Trench  
Temporary Major I. F Nalder  
Captain C G J Lloyd  
Temporary Captain R. Marrs  
G Evans  
S H Slater  
Agba Mirza Muhammad  
Sir E Bonham-Carter  
Col J E Howell Jones  
Col W E Wilson-Johnston  
Major W S R. May  
W R. Dockrill  
G M O Rorke  
Capt C R. Watson  
Capt. C Mackenzie  
Lieut Col J B Hanania  
Lieut Col M C Raymond  
W H J Wilkinson  
Lieut. Col J B Jameson  
Lieut General A G Wanchope  
Col G F White  
Hon Major R. W Hildyard Morris  
Hon. Lieut Mehr Mohammad Khan Sirdar  
Bahadur  
Col. E M Betham  
Col E R P Bodleau  
Col W L J Gavey  
J A Cherry  
Col H R Cook  
Col G M Duff  
Lieut Col E G Hall  
Lieut.-Col D R Hewitt  
Lieut.-Col L. Hirsch  
Col G. Hodgkinson  
Lieut Col G Howson  
Lieut.-Col K M Kirkhope  
Lieut Col F C Lane  
Lt Col J H Lawrence-Archer  
Lieut Col C N Moberly  
Col H C Nanton  
R P Newnham  
Lieut.-Col S J Rennie  
Lieut.-Col J R. Reynolds  
Sir Louis Stuart  
Lieut.-Col J W Watson  
Major-Gen N G Woodcock  
Lieut Col. H N Young  
Lieut.-Col. E L Mackenzie

Lieut.-Col. C. N. Watney	Col. D. M. Watt
Rewaider Hony Capt. Khan Sahib, Sirdar	Ikbal Muhammad Khan Lieut. Col
Bahadur Habibur Rahman Khan	Diwan Bahadur Diwan Daulat Rai
Charles Fathie Dobbs	The Hon'ble Mr. Michael Keane
Lieut.-Col. George Stuart Douglas	Lieut.-Colonel Philip Sykes Murphy Barlton
Charles Edward Edward Ouse	Sir Charles Morgan Webb
Major Genl. Hugh Edward Herdson	Sir David Thomas Chadwick
Major Harold Berridge	Harry William Maclean Ives
Major-Genl. M. R. W. Nightingale	Charles Maurice Baker
The Hon'ble Sardar Bahadur Sir Sardar Sundar Singh Majithia	The Hon'ble Mr. Geoffrey Latham Corbett
Sir H. Montrose Smith	The Hon'ble Lieut.-Col. Edmund Henry Salt
Sir F. S. J. Gobbie	James
Khan Bahadur Pir Baksh Walid Mian Muhammad	John Tudor Gwynn
S. S. Ayyangar	Lieut.-Col. Frederick O. Kinealy
F. W. Woods	Lieut. Col. William Frederick Harvey
Lieut. Col. G. A. Smith	Honorary-Col. Lionel Augustus Grimston
Lieut. Col. F. R. Nethersole	Colonel Sydney Frederick Muspratt
E. S. Troup	Major Henry George Vaux
Lieut.-Col. J. A. Stevens	Arthur Charles Rumbold
A. Brekner	Hugh Charles Sampson
V. Dawson	Doctor Edwin John Butler
Sir G. Anderson	Alexander Waddell Dods
Col. Rao Bahadur Thakur Sadul Singh	Sir Dadiba Merwanji Dalal
Satyid Nur-ul Huda	Narayan Malhar Joshi
Col. John Anderson Dealy	Hamid Khan
Major-General Sir Harry (Christopher) Tytler	Sir Harry Evan Augustus Cotton
Major-General A. L. Tarver	The Hon'ble Mr. Frank Herbert Brown
Major-General Sir Cyril Norman Macdonell	Colonel Arthur Holroyd Bridges
Col. Harry Beauchamp Douglas Baird	Maj. Genl. Clement Arthur Milward
Col. Cecil Morris Baker	Colonel Arthur Hugh Morris
Col. Henry Dixon Packer	Lieut.-Col. Henry Warwick Illias
Temporary Lieut.-Col. John Francis Haswell	Major Frederick Lawrence Gore
Col. Henry Charles Swinburne Ward	Major Alexander Henderson Burn
Lieut.-Col. Duncan Ogilvie	Lieut.-Colonel Maxwell McKelvie
Major James Scott Fitzkathly	Lieut. Col. Charles Harold Amyt Tack
Lt.-Col. Charles Edward Bruce	Colonel Henry George Young
Lieut.-Col. Alexander Frederick Babonau	Lieut.-Col. Sir Malcolm Donald Murray
2nd-Lieut. Arthur Vernon Hawkins	Brevet Colonel Sir Edward Scott Worthington
Colonel Campbell Coffin	John Edwin Clapham Jones
W. C. Reynolds	Sir Ernest Burton
Sarabji Baxanji Mehta	Herbert Edward West Martindell
Lt.-Col. R. Verney	Alexander Montgomerie
E. C. S. Shuttleworth	Evelyn Robins Abbott
Lt. Col. O. E. A. Bond	James Cowlishaw Smith
J. Reid	John Richard Cunningham
C. M. Hutchinson	Stephen Cox
Lieut.-Col. Sir F. H. Humphrys	Hugh Kynaston Briscoe
Major F. W. Gerrard	Major-General Rivers Nevill
R. S. Pearson	Major-General Benjamin Hobbs Deane
O. T. Allen	Captain Lewis Macdonald Heath
G. B. La Touche	Lieut. Col. Lionel Edward Lang
Col. Leslie Waterfield Shakespeare	Rai Bahadur Mithil Ram
Col. O. B. E. Francis Kirwan Macquoid	James Walls Mackison
Capt. E. J. Calvey Hordern	Arthur Lambert Playfair
John Comyn Higgins	Basil John Gould
John Henry Hutton	Francis Papy Rennie
John Brown Marshall	Lt. Col. Stewart Blakely Agnew Patterson
Lieut.-Col. Osmond Turberville Dancks	Edward Arthur Henry Hunt
Col. H. L. Crosthwait	Lieut. Col. James Metcalf
C. Lathmer	Alexander Carmichael Stewart
Col. E. H. Payne	Adrian James Robert Hope
Lieut.-Col. C. E. B. Stocle	John Willoughby Meares
Col. T. Stodart	Major Kenneth Oswald Goldie
Lieut.-Col. H. O. W. Conway-Gordon	Edward Francis Thomas
Maj.-Genl. C. Hudson	Edward Luttrell Moysey
Col. H. Ross	Thomas Stewart Macpherson
	Maug Po Hla
	Arthur Campbell Armstrong

Horace Williamson  
Alexander Newmarch  
Gerard Ansuther Wathen  
Khan Bahadur Mir Sharbat Khan  
Natha Singh Sardar Bahadur  
Raja Manioli Singh Roy  
Khan Bahadur Dr Sir Nasarvanji Horrocks  
Chokky  
Alexander Marr  
Lawrence Morley Stubbs  
Colonel Robert St John Hickman  
James Macdonald Dunnett  
Lieut. Col Michael Lloyd Ferrar  
Leveit Mackenzie Kaye  
Coryton Jonathan Webster Mayne  
Walter Swain  
Cyril James Irwin  
Edwin Lessware Price  
Gavin Scott  
Horace Mason Haywood  
Lieut. Col the Honourable Piers Walter Legh  
Harry Tonkinson  
Alexander Shiricy Montgomery  
Kunwar Jagdish Prasad  
Lieut.-Col Andrew Thomas Gage  
Col John Phillip Cameron  
Frederick Alexander Leete  
Lieut.-Col Henry Ross  
Captain Victor Felix Gamble  
Major General Alfred Hooton  
Arnold Albert Musto  
Abdoor Rahim  
John Arthur Jones  
The Reverend Canon Edward Gnilford  
Major Henry Benedict Fox  
U Po Tha  
Nurooji Rapooji Sakiatwala  
William Stantiall  
Khan Bahadur Diwan Abdul Hamid  
Rao Bahadur Thakur Hari Singh  
W Alder  
J R Martin  
Lt Col D G Mitchell  
Lt-Col Sir R H Clunevix Trench  
K G B. Peel  
The Hon ble Mr F F Sladen  
A F L. Brayne  
C G Barnett  
Lt-Col A Leventon  
Lt-Col T Hunter  
Col R. McCarrison  
The Hon ble Sir H G Haig  
Khan Bahadur Muhammad Basitullah Sah b  
R. M Maxwell  
J H Hechle  
Major D P Johnstone  
Khan Bahadur Mian Muhammad Hayat Khan  
Major the Rev G D Barne  
J Evershed  
C A H Townsend  
E W Legh  
J O Kar  
F F Dion  
P S Keelan  
Colonel W M Coldstream  
C W Gwynne  
R. B Ewbank

Dr B L Dhirga  
Srimant Jagdeo Rao Puar  
Maulvi Sir Nizam ud Din Ahmed  
Sardar Sahibzada Sultan Ahmed Khan  
P G Rogers  
C W Dunn  
R E Gibson  
Lieut. Col. G H Russell  
B J Glasney  
H B Clayton  
R W P Sims  
Maung Maung Bya  
Sardar Bahadur Sheo Narayana Singh  
W T M Wright  
The Rev E M Macphail  
Col Sir G R Hearn  
V E W Jones  
Major-General R Heard  
I Mojmudar  
P P Percival  
L O Clarke  
K N Knox  
E Corran Smith  
Major G C S Black  
Mina Sir Mohamed Ismail  
J. M Ewart  
Rai Bahadur T V Sadhu  
B Vankatapathiraju Garu  
F Clayton  
F Young  
Khan Bahadur Sardar Asghar Ali  
A W Street  
R B Thakur Mangal Singh  
Diwan Bahadur P Kesava Pillai Avargal  
Sir A R L Tottenham  
Sir A A L Parsons  
F C Turner  
J A L Swan  
H G Wilson  
Colonel C H Bensley  
F G Rutherford  
Lieut. Col G D Ogilvie  
Lieut. Colonel E C G Maddock  
F Anderson  
G Cunningham  
Major O K Daly  
Sir F C Crawford  
H Calvert  
U Ma  
Col the Revd W T Wright  
Rai Bahadur Gyanendra Chandra Ghose  
Rai Bahadur Sukhdeva Choudhury  
Diwan Bahadur T Rangachariyar  
Sir W J Travers  
Sardar Bahadur Sardar Jawahir Singh  
Brave Major Sir Nizam ud Din Bahadur  
Khan Bahadur Sir Shah Nawaz Khan Bhutto  
Rao Bahadur D B Raghubir Singh  
Lieut-Col E P Wilson  
G E Thomas  
H Tremen  
A D Ashdown  
T H Morony  
C W Lloyd Jones  
H A Crouch  
W Gaskell  
D G Harris  
Lieutenant-Colonel C A Hingston  
R P Hadow  
Lieut. Col Sir W. D. Smiles

J. M. Clay	H. D. G. Law
Lieut.-Col. J. A. Brett	E. W. Hanson
Lieut. Col. H. R. Lawrence	H. R. Wilkinson
A. M. MacMillan	Lieut. Col. J. W. Cornwall
Khan Bahadur Qasr Sir Asiruddin Ahmed	R. D. Anstead
Sir Oscar De Glanville	D. Milne
K. B. Sir Behramji Hormasji Nanavati	W. Eoch
Suresh Nath Mullik	Rai Bahadur T. P. Nukharji
J. R. D. Glascott	G. K. Devdhar
Col. S. H. E. Nicholas	Chandhari Sir Chhajun Ram
H. A. F. Lindsey	J. H. E. Frazer
Kashinath Shriram Jatar	Lt.-Col. J. O. H. Leicester
Rao Bahadur Vangal Thiruvankata Krishnama	C. W. C. Carson
Acharya A. Vargal	J. N. Gupta
G. Wiles	G. E. Soames
Sahibzada Abdul Majid Khan	H. C. Liddell
E. R. Foy	A. G. Edle
B. A. Collins	J. B. G. Smith
Sir R. E. Macconachie	D. L. Drake-Brockman
P. Hawkins	D. M. Stewart
J. Wilson Johnston	R. Littlehales
C. M. King	J. A. Baker
Sir H. W. Emerson	Lt.-Col. R. W. Mandemald
Sir P. A. Kelly	C. S. Whitworth
B. S. Kisch	A. B. Briggs
F. D. Ascoli	Col. L. D. E. Lentwistey
Lieut.-Col. B. R. Kelly	J. E. Armstrong
H. S. Crosthwaite	R. J. Hirst
Lieut.-Col. R. H. Bot	F. P. V. Gompertz
Sir Jadu Nath Sarkar	Lieut. Col. A. G. Tredder
P. Hild	Major A. F. R. Lumby
F. W. Sandersean	P. L. Orde
The Rev. A. M. Brown	Rai Bahadur Janak Singh
Ramaswami Srinivasa Sarma	Diwan Bahadur T. K. Mehta
Sir E. H. Kealy	H. W. Nicholson
T. R. S. Venkatarama Sastrigal	A. G. Clow I.C.S.
M. Irving	W. D. E. Prentice I.C.S.
H. O. B. Shoubridge	A. H. Lloyd I.C.S.
Col. K. V. Kukday	A. T. Stowell
S. W. Goode	H. C. Gowan I.C.S.
A. H. W. Bontlock	Colonel C. C. Palmer
H. L. L. Allanson	J. Heslett I.C.S.
G. S. Bajpai	G. T. Boag I.C.S.
W. H. A. Webster	C. W. A. Turner I.C.S.
Rai Bahadur H. K. Raha	Lt.-Col. C. L. Dunn I.M.S.
J. C. B. Drake	A. R. Astbury
Lieut. Col. T. W. Harley	I. N. G. Johnson I.C.S.
G. Clarke	Brevet Lieut. Col. C. E. T. Erskine
Brevet-Col. D. G. Sandeman	Major R. O. Chamier
H. J. Bhabha	M. H. Berthoud I.C.S.
Sardar Mir M. A. Khan	R. A. Horton
Khawja Nasim ud Din	W. H. Doshi
A. C. Woolner	D. F. Mulla
A. L. Covertton	Sir G. Morson
P. S. Barrell	Rao Bahadur Raja Hari Singh of Mahajan
H. Denning	K. B. Chong
W. R. Brande	F. W. Thomas
G. W. Hatch	Durbar Shri V. M. Surag
C. U. Wills	G. G. Dey
H. A. Lane	J. G. Bonasley
K. H. Framji	A. E. Gilliat
Col. W. H. Evans	B. H. Beckott
G. E. Fawcus	T. B. Copeland
F. Armitage	F. G. Arnould
Lieut.-Col. A. C. Tancock	C. S. C. Harrison
Brevet Lieut.-Col. H. L. Haughton	A. H. Mackenzie
Lieut.-Col. H. D. Marshall	G. A. Cocks
	Col. C. P. Gunter

Fred R. Coorland  
 W S. Hopkyns  
 Lt Col W R C Bradfield  
 Lt-Col. L Cook  
 Lt Col G D Franklin  
 Lt. Col (Hony Col) R. R. Will  
 Lt. Col. J Cunningham  
 H A F Motcalfe  
 V K A Aravamudha Aiyangar  
 S D Smith  
 G E O Wakefield  
 Rai Bahadur B D Goenka  
 Dr H G Roberts  
 Dr J A Voelcker  
 C B Pooley  
 T M Lyle  
 Lieut Colonel H S Strong  
 G Macworth Young  
 H A B Vernon  
 J F Dyer  
 William Mayes  
 Lieut-Colonel C I Brierly  
 J M D Wrench  
 H A R Delves  
 H N Gangulies  
 Lieut Colonel W G Neale  
 Lieut Colonel L E L Burnes  
 J R Dain ICS  
 F H Fearnley Whittingstall  
 Lieut Colonel R E Wright  
 Lieut-Colonel H H Broome  
 E F Gunter  
 J A Madan ICS  
 F W H Smith  
 B B Pinlow  
 W L Scott  
 H I Holland  
 G H Stoker  
 D G Lal  
 Lt Col H R N Pritchard  
 Khan Bahadur Kutub-ud Din Ahmed  
 Major-General R. W. Anthony  
 P C Tallents  
 P A Hamilton  
 O A Bentley  
 Col C W Chitty  
 J Coatsman  
 P W Marsh  
 J G Acheson  
 J D V Hodgo  
 Lt Col A H Palin  
 Major D Pott  
 F J Playmen  
 T A L S O'Connor  
 F V Wylie  
 Captain H. Morland  
 J McGlashan  
 M. Lea  
 J Hornsall  
 Rai Bahadur Sk. Ghosh  
 Diwan Bahadur G N Chetti Garu  
 Lt Col R. J W Hensle  
 M B. Cameron  
 A N L Cater  
 F A Sathna  
 M. G. Hallett  
 A J Laloo  
 D J Boyd

J Chagae  
 Col G W Eoss  
 W S Jannayala V N Garu  
 T Sloan  
 B G Grievs  
 S Walker  
 M Webb  
 H L Newman  
 Col W V Coppinger  
 B C Burt  
 Lt Col. A. F Hamilton  
 J L Sale  
 W P Roberts  
 Lt Col J C More  
 S B Teja Singh Malik  
 Mian Mohammed Shah Nawaz  
 R B Kesho W Brahma  
 K B Sardar Hassan Khan Gurcharan  
 S F Madden  
 Major Genl G Tate  
 G Kaule  
 I B F Lory  
 F C Pavry  
 F F R Channer  
 Lt Col W J Powell  
 D C Mackenzie  
 R E Simpson  
 C T H Bracken  
 R A Reid  
 E If Puckle  
 B R Rahn  
 G R F Tottenham  
 J W Parry  
 Lt Col H R Dutton  
 Lt Col H H McGann  
 Lt Col J J T MacKnight  
 Col C H Haswell  
 C W K Arbuthnot  
 Khan Bahadur Shaikh Abdul Aziz  
 L Mason  
 Lieut. Col S P Williams  
 R N Slatham  
 M Ratnaswami  
 R F Rusch  
 G R Dain  
 J A Woodhead  
 G B Hardy  
 W Booth Gravelly  
 E Gordon  
 W A Cosgrave  
 G F S Cullins  
 A. Cassella  
 J A Sweeney  
 Captain H Boyes  
 Lt-Col E E Doyle  
 Rai Bahadur S C Banerjee  
 W I Stampe  
 H E L Wingate  
 Major H Wilberforce Bell  
 W H Lewis  
 Lt Col J R J Tyrrell  
 M L Paericha  
 F H Burkitt  
 I T Jones  
 Lt Col H W Acton  
 Lt Col H C Mandera  
 Captain T W Rees  
 C. F Strickland

Col G H R. Halland  
 Rai Bahadur S M Bayna  
 G H Spencer  
 B N De  
 F O Jeemonger  
 Lt-Col I M Macrae  
 H Bonford  
 R H Williamson  
 A Master  
 J B Brown  
 F W Stewart  
 H V Braham  
 H R Uzelli  
 J A Dawson  
 G A Shillidy  
 G T H Hardinge  
 Rai Bahadur P G Dutta  
 A W W Mackie  
 A C Barlenoch  
 Khan Bahadur Nawab Muzuffar Khan  
 H B Pato  
 A Mc Kerrol  
 C A Malcolm  
 Lt-Col F C Sheldordine  
 J A Thorne  
 A Monro  
 P C Barnford  
 Lt-Col F C Temple  
 Lt-Col H C Garbett  
 H Shanks Rau  
 J A Pope  
 Captain H A B Digby Beeto  
 H B Wetherill  
 W S Fraser  
 C G Chenevix Trench  
 L C Coleman  
 Rai Bahadur P C Bose  
 Amir Sheikh Mahmudbhai Abdullabhai  
 (I) Zaw Pe  
 A R Leishman  
 Muhammad Yamin Khan  
 (I) C Biswas  
 J T Donovan  
 H B Gould  
 J F Hall  
 S T Hollins  
 C T Brett  
 B C A Lawther  
 A G J Bailey  
 W N P Jenkin  
 Satish Chandra Gupta  
 Kenneth Samuel Fitzee  
 The Hon Mr Bijay Kumar Das  
 Ernest Ferdinand Oppenheim, ICS  
 Ingaud Stuart Burn  
 Ghasanfar Ali Khan ICS  
 Harold Graham ICS  
 Frank Burton Leach, ICS  
 Lieut-Col Sherman Gordon Vonn Ellis, DSO,  
 FA  
 Harold Argyll Watson, ICS  
 Henry Abraham Gubbay  
 Alfred Ernest Mathias ICS  
 John Pierson Buckley ICS  
 Allan Arbuthnot Lane Roberts ICS  
 John William Smyth ICS  
 Olaf Kirkpatrick Caroe  
 Khan Bahadur Jamshedji Bhanji Vachha  
 Satyendra Nath Roy, ICS  
 Arthur Beaton Reid, ICS  
 Thomas James Young Roxburgh, ICS

Lieut Col John Morrison ICS  
 Theodore James Tasker ICS  
 Captain William Arthur Williams  
 Norman Lindsay Sheldon  
 Phoroosshaw Johangir Marbhan  
 Edward Charles Stuart Baker OBE  
 Khan Bahadur Sayid Ahmad Havan  
 John Carson Nixon, ICS  
 Lodhi Karim Hyder  
 Gilbert Pittsairn Hogg ICS  
 Colonel Neil Charles Banuatyne  
 Alma Latis OBE ICS  
 Tom Lester ICS  
 Claude Henry Eldney  
 Thomas Joseph Alexander Craig  
 Robert Daniel Richmond  
 Colonel Harry Malcolm Mackenzie ICS  
 Colonel Henry Robert Haynes Reed, DSO  
 MCIA  
 Ernest (aming) Alvon  
 Edmund James Rowlandson  
 Roland Graham Gordon ICS  
 John Henry Darwin ICS  
 Captain Mathew John Clarke  
 Sam Carter Mould  
 Gurunath Venkatesh Bewoor  
 Lieut-Col Walter Edwin  
 Hugh Dow ICS  
 Khan Bahadur Nabi Baksh Muhammad  
 Humain  
 Khan Bahadur Shah Muhammad Yahya  
 Dhanjibhai Hornumji Melita  
 Allan Macleod ICS  
 Ranu Chandra ICS  
 Maj Genl William Charles Hughson Forster,  
 ICS  
 Sao Hine Maung Sawliwa of Mong Mlt State  
 James Reid Taylor, ICS  
 Charles Lyall Philip ICS  
 Captain Sher Mohammad Khan  
 Edmund Nicolas Blandy ICS  
 Noel James Raughton ICS  
 Charles Gerald Tivver  
 Colonel John Norman Walker  
 Lieut Col Robert Broadford Seymour Sewal  
 Lieut Col Arthur Kenry Byre Mosse  
 Lieut Col Charles Terence Chilchale-Plowden  
 Edgar Stuart Roffey  
 Virelan Augustus Short  
 William Duncan MacGregor  
 Lieut Col David Seton Johnston  
 Harold Riley Roe  
 Hugh George Rawlinson  
 John Gordon Cameron Scott  
 The Rev William Herbert Greenland Padfield  
 Rai Bahadur Pandit Soetta Prasad Bopai  
 Khan Bahadur Hafiz Hidayat Husain  
 Rai Bahadur Abinash Chandra Banarji  
 David Keith Cunningham

### The Imperial Order of the Crown of India.

This Order was instituted Jan 1, 1878, and for a like purpose with the simultaneously created Order of the Indian Empire. It consists of the Queen and Queen Mother with some Royal Princesses, and the female relatives of Indian Princes or of persons who have been conspicuous officers in connection with India.

Badge, the Royal Cypher in jewels within an oval surmounted by an Heraldic Crown and attached to a bow of light blue watered ribbon, edged white. Designation, the letters C. I.

### Sovereign of the Order

THE KING EMPEROR OF INDIA

### Ladies of the Order (C. I.)

Her Majesty The Queen  
H. M. the Queen of Norway  
H. M. the Princess Victoria  
H. M. The Queen of Romania  
H. R. H. Princess Beatrice  
H. R. H. the Princess Louise (Duchess of Argyll)  
H. I. and H. R. Grand Duchesses Cyril  
Lady Patricia Basmay  
H. M. the Princess Marie-Louise  
Baroness Kinloss  
Lady Jane Emma Orleton  
Dowager Countess of Lytton  
Dowager Marchioness of Dufferin and Ava  
H. H. Maharani of Cooh Behar  
Marchioness of Lansdowne  
Constance Mary Baroness Woolock  
H. H. Maharani Sahib Chhima Bai Gaekwar  
H. H. Naul Sahib of Gondal  
H. H. the Dowager Maharani of Mysore  
Lady George Hamilton  
H. H. the Maharani Sahiba of Udaipur  
Allice Baroness Northcote  
Amelia Maria Lady White  
Baroness Amphill  
Countess of Minto  
Marchioness of Creva  
Francis Charlotte, Lady Chelmsford  
The Lady Willington  
H. E. The Lady Irwin  
Countess of Lytton  
Viscountess Goschen  
Lady Birdwood  
Lady Ali Shah

**Distinctive Badges.**—An announcement was made at the Coronation Durbar in 1911, that a distinctive badge should be granted to present holders and future recipients of the titles of 'Diwan Bahadur', 'Sardar Bahadur', 'Khan Bahadur', 'Rai Bahadur', 'Rao Bahadur', 'Khan Sahib', 'Rai Sahib' and 'Rao Sahib'. Subsequently the following regulations in respect of these decorations were issued:—(1) The decoration to be worn by the holders of the titles above mentioned shall be a badge or medallion bearing the King's effigy crowned and the name of the title, both to be encircled on a plaque or shield surrounded by a five-pointed star surmounted by the Imperial Crown, the plaque or shield being of silver gilt for the titles of Diwan, Sardar, Khan, Rai and Rao Bahadur, and of silver for the titles of Khan, Rai, and Rao Sahib. (2) The badge shall be worn suspended round the neck by a ribbon of one inch and a half in width, which for the titles of Diwan and Sardar Bahadur shall be light blue with a dark blue border for the titles of Khan, Rai and Rao Bahadur light red with a dark red border, and for the titles of Khan, Rai and Rao Sahib dark blue with light blue border.

on

A Press Note issued in November, 1914, states:—The Government of India have recently had under consideration the question of the position of which miniatures of Indian titles should be worn, and have decided that they should be worn on the left breast fastened by a brooch, and not suspended round the neck by a ribbon as prescribed in the case of the badge itself. When the miniatures are worn in conjunction with other decorations they should be placed immediately after the Kaiser-i-Hind Medal.

**Indian Distinguished Service Medal.**—This medal was instituted on June 26th, 1907 by an Army Order published in Simla as a reward for both commissioned and non-commissioned officers of the regular and other forces in India. It bears on the obverse the bust of King Edward VII. and on the reverse a laurel wreath encircling the words 'For Distinguished Service'. The medal,  $1\frac{1}{2}$  inches in diameter is ordered to be worn immediately to the right of all war medals suspended by a red ribbon  $1\frac{1}{2}$  in wide, with blue edges  $\frac{1}{2}$  in wide. This medal may be conferred by the Viceroy of India.

**Indian Order of Merit.**—This reward of valour was instituted by the H. E. I. Co. in 1837, to reward personal bravery without any reference to length of service or good conduct. It is divided into three classes and is awarded to native officers and men for distinguished conduct in the field. On the advancement from one class to another the star is surrendered to the Government, and the superior class substituted, but in the event of the death of the recipient his relatives retain the decoration. The order carries with it an increase of one third in the pay of the recipient and in the event of his death the allowance is continued to his widow for three years. The First Class consists of a star of eight points  $1\frac{1}{2}$  in diameter having in the centre a ground of dark blue enamel bearing crossed swords in gold within a gold circle, and the inscription 'Reward of Valour the whole being surrounded by two wreaths of laurel in gold. The Second Class star is of silver with the wreaths of laurel in gold and the Third Class entirely of silver. The decoration is suspended from a simple loop and bar from a dark blue ribbon  $1\frac{1}{2}$  in in width with red edges bearing a gold or silver buckle according to class.

**Order of British India.**—This order was instituted at the same time as the Order of Merit to reward native commissioned officers for long and faithful service in the Indian Army. Since 1878 however, any person European or native, holding a commission in a native regiment, became eligible for admission to the Order without reference to sword or colour. The First Class consists of a gold eight-pointed radiated star  $1\frac{1}{2}$  in in diameter. The centre is occupied by a lion rampant guardant upon a ground of light-blue enamel, within a dark-blue band inscribed 'Order of British India' and encircled by two laurel wreaths of gold. A gold loop and ring are attached to the crown for suspension from a broad ornamental band  $\frac{7}{8}$  in in diameter, through which the ribbon, once blue, now red, is passed for suspension from the neck. The Second Class is  $1\frac{1}{4}$  in in



diameter with dark blue enamelled centre there is no crown on this class, and the suspender is formed of an ornamental gold loop. The reverse is plain in both classes. The First Class carries with it the title Sirdar Bahadur, and an additional allowance of two rupees a day and the Second the title of Bahadur, and an extra allowance of one rupee per day.

**Indian Meritorious Service Medal.**—This was instituted on July 27th, 1888, and on receipt of the medal the order states "a non-commissioned officer must surrender his Long Service and Good Conduct medal" but on being promoted to a commission he may retain

the M. S. medal, but the annuity attached to it will cease. On the obverse is the diademed bust of Queen Victoria facing left, with a veil falling over the crown behind, encircled by the legend Victoria Kaisar-i-Hind. On the reverse is a wreath of lotus leaves enclosing a wreath of palm tied at the base, having a star beneath, between the two wreaths is the inscription for meritorious service. Within the palm wreath is the word India. The medal, 1½ in. in diameter, is suspended from a scroll by means of a red ribbon 1½ in. wide. The medals issued during the reigns of Queen Victoria's successors bear on the obverse their bust in profile with the legend altered to EDWARD VI or GEORGE V.

### THE KAISAR-I-HIND MEDAL.

This decoration was instituted in 1900, the preamble to the Royal Warrant—which was amended in 1901 and 1912—being as follows:—"Whereas We, taking into Our Royal consideration that there do not exist adequate means whereby We can reward important and useful services rendered to Us in Our Indian Empire in the advancement of the public interests of Our said Empire, and taking also into consideration the expediency of distinguishing such services by some mark of Our Royal favour. Now for the purpose of attaining an end so desirable as that of thus distinguishing such services aforesaid, We have instituted and created, and by these presents for Us Our Heirs and Successors, do institute and create a new Decoration." The decoration is styled 'The Kaisar-i-Hind Medal for Public Service in India' and consists of two classes. The Medal is an oval-shaped Badge or Decoration—in gold for the First Class and in silver for the Second Class—with the Royal Cypher on one side and on the reverse the words 'Kaisar-i-Hind for Public Service in India'. It is suspended on the left breast by a dark blue ribbon.

#### Recipients of the 1st Class

Abdul Qayyum Khan Bahadur Nawab Sir  
Sahibzada, K C I E M L A  
Abdus Samad Khan of Rampur  
Advani, M. S.  
Aiyar, Mrs Parvati Ammal (Chandra Sekhara).  
Aisagar, Her Highness the Dowager Maharani of  
Karnal Kunwar  
Alexander, A. L.  
Allen, Dr (Miss) Jessie Matilda M.D.  
Aloyas, Rev Mother Mary  
Amaschand, Rao Bahadur Ramnarayan  
Amptdill Margaret, Baroness  
Anderson, I. R.

Anderson, The Rev H.  
Arbuthnot, Miss Margaret Georgina  
Archer, George Baras  
Ashton, Albert Frederick  
Ashton Dr R. J.  
Bairst Smith, J. H.  
Balfour, Dr Ida  
Bardona-walla, A. M.  
Banks, Mrs A. B.  
Barber, Benjamin Russell  
Barber Rev L.  
Bardsley Deaconess J. B.  
Bare Doctor Esther Gimson M.D.  
Barnes Major Ernest  
Barton Lady Evelyn Agnes  
Bawden, Rev S. D.  
Beadon Mrs Mary O'Brien  
Beale, Dr L. H.  
Bear, Mrs Georgiana Mary  
Beatty, Francis Montagu Algernon  
Beck, Miss Emma Josephine  
Bockott, Miss G.  
Bell, Lt. Col. Charles Thornhill  
Benson, Doctor (Miss) A. M.  
Benson, Lady  
Bentley Dr Charles Alb. M.  
Bestall, Rev A. H.  
Bhandari, Rai Bahadur Captain E. R. M.  
Bikanes, Maharaja of  
Bingley Major-General Sir Alfred  
Binnet Miss M. R.  
Blanche Annie, Sister  
Blowers, Commissioner Arthur Robert  
Bonington, Max Carl Christian  
Booth Tucker, Frederick St George de Lantoni  
Bosmanquet, Sir Oswald Vivian  
Boze, Rai Bahadur Sir Bipin Krishna.  
Bott Lieut.-Col. R. H.  
Brahmachari, Rai Bahadur U. N.  
Bramley, Percy Brooke  
Bray, Sir Danya DeBunnes  
Bryne, Mrs I. G.

Broadway Alexander	Dhingra Dr Bahari Lal
Brown, Rev A E	Dobson Mrs Margaret
Brown, Dr Miss E	Dodson Miss E F
Brown, Rev W E W	Douglas, Dr E
Brunton, James Forest	Drysdak, Rev J A
Buchanan, Rev John	DuBerna, Amodeo George
Bunbury Evelyn James Bombay	DuBerna, Jules Emile
Bull, Henry Martin	Dyson, Colonel Thomas Edwards
Burn Sir Richard	Earle, Sir Archdale
Burnett, General Sir Charles John	Edgley, N G A
Butler, Lady Ann Gertrude	Ernest, Dr A L
Caleb, Dr C G	Evans The Rev J C
Calnan Denis	Fargetson Father A
Campbell, Colonel Sir Robert W H	Farrer Miss E M
Campbell, Dr Miss B	Fatima Siddika Begum Sahaba
Campion John Monkton	Ferard Mrs Ida Margaret
Carlton, Dr (Miss) Jessie M D	Festbrook, Mrs. M. E A
Carlton Marcus Bradford	Frances Sister Dorothy
Cadyia Lady	Francis Edward Richmond
Carmichael Lady	Franklin Mrs H M
Carstain The Rev G	Fremont-Moller C F
Carter Edward Clark	Gedgo, Miss E
Cassels, Mrs Sylvia	Ghosal Mr Jyotmanath
Castor, Ident. Col. R. H	Gilmore The Rev David Chandio
Chand, Sakhi Bai Bahadur	Glazebrook N S
Chand, Bai Bahadur Lal Tara	Glenn, Henry James Heamey
Chandrasekhara Ayyar, M. E. Ry T A A	Gohen Mr R H K
Chapman R A B	Gonzaga Rev Mother
Chatterton, The Rt Rev Eyre, D D	Gordon, The Rev D R
Chatterton, Sir Alfred	Goschen, Viscountess
Chatterton, Mrs L	Gould Miss Hilda
Chaudhuri Raja Sarat Chandra Ray	Graham, Miss A S
Chetty Dewan Bahadur Sir K P Puttanna	Graham The Rev John Anderson
Chitnavis, Sir Shankar Madho	Grattan Colonel Henry William
Chitty, Mrs Audrey	Greenfield, Miss O R
Chute, Mrs	Gregory Brother
Chittreana William	Griffin, Miss E
Comley, Mrs. Alice	Gulford, The Rev E (with gold bar)
Commisariat, (Miss) Sherin Hormusshaw	Guy, H C
Copeland Theodore Bentley	Gwyther, Lieut. Colonel Arthur
Coppel, Right Rev Bishop Francis Stephen	Hahn, The Rev Ferdinand
Corbett Capt J E (Retd)	Halg, Lieutenant-Colonel Patrick Balfour
Cousens, Henry	Hall Harold Fielding Patrick
Cox, Arthur Frederick	Halliday, Rev R
Crawford, Francis Colman	Hamilton Lieut-Col Robert Edward
Crichton, Desconess Beatrice	Archibald
Crummwaite, The Rev C A	Hankin, E H
Crouch, H N	Hanson The Rev O
Cullen, Mrs E J	Harper Dr R.
Dane Lady	Hart Dr Louisa Helena
Darbyshire, Miss Ruth	Harvey Lieut-Colonel Herbert de Vere
Dar, Ram Narain	Harvey Miss E
Das, Sri Gadadhar Ramanuj	Hatch Miss Sarah Isabel
Das, Bai Bahadur Lal Mathra (with gold bar)	Hawker Miss A M
Davies, Arthur	Heald, Lady Edith
Davies, Rev Can A W	Henderson Mr A H
Davis, Caleb	Henrietta Mother
Davis, Mrs Edwin	Hey, Miss D C de la
Davis, The Rev C	Hibberd, Miss J F
Davis, Miss Gertrude	Hickinbotham The Rev J H
Davys, Mrs	Higginbotham S
Dawson, Brevet-Colonel Charles Hutton	Hildesley The Rev Alfred Herbert
Deane, Lieutenant-Colonel Herbert Edward	Hodgson, Edward Mervin
Devi, Maharani Parbati	Hodgson (Miss) F A
deLobbiere, Lieutenant-Colonel Alain O Joly	Hoeck, Rev Father L V
Doodnar, G K	Hogan W J Alexander
Dodda Acharyar D B Sir T	Holderness, Sir Thomas William
Dewas (Junior Branch), Maharaja of	Holland H T (also bar)
Dhar Her Highness the Bani Sahiba Luxmibai	Holmes Major J A H
Fuar of	Horne, Walter

- Hopkins Mrs Jessie  
 Hormesji, Dr S C  
 Houston Dr (Miss) Charlotte, M.D  
 Howard, Mrs Gabrielle Louise Caroline  
 Roylan John Somerset  
 Hudson, Sister L E M  
 Hume The Rev R A  
 Hunan Mr W  
 Husband Lieut Col James  
 Hutchinson, Lieut Col William Gordon  
 Hutchinson Sir Sydney Hutton Cooper  
 Hutchison, J  
 Hutwa, The Maharani Jnan Manjari Kuar  
 Hydari Mrs. Amina  
 Inglis Mrs Ellen  
 Innes, Lady Agatha Rosalie  
 Irvine Lieutenant-Colonel Thomas Waer  
 Ives, Harry William Maclean  
 Iyer, Diwan Bahadur O S  
 Jackson, Lady Julia Honoria  
 Jackson, Lady Kathleen Anna Dorothy  
 Jackson, Rev James Chadwick  
 James, Lieutenant-Colonel Charles Henry  
 Jamlet Rai Diwan Bahadur  
 Jankibai  
 Janvier Rev C A R  
 Jehangir Mrs Cowasji  
 Jehangir (Senior) Lady Dhanbai Cowasji  
 Jerwood Miss H D  
 Josephine Sister (Bombay)  
 Kamrabi Shri Rani Sahela, of Jaadan  
 Kaye, G R  
 Keane Miss H  
 Kennedy, The Right Rev E W S  
 Kerr Mrs Isabel  
 Kerr, Rev George McGlashan  
 Khan, Khan Bahadur Kuli  
 Khan, Khan Bahadur Moghal Raz  
 King, Mrs D  
 Klopsch, Dr Louis  
 Kothari Sir Jehangir Hormesji  
 Kugelberg Dr C P  
 Kunwar Maharani Surat  
 Lamb, The Hon ble Sir Richard Amphlett  
 Lant The Rev W E  
 Lee, Mrs  
 Lee Ah Lain  
 Lewis The Rev E H  
 Lindsay Sir D Arty  
 Ling, Miss Catharine Frances  
 Longmire, Miss Mary  
 Loubiere Rev Father E, F A  
 Lovett, The Hon ble Mr Harrington Verney  
 Lowe Miss Irene Helen  
 Luck Wilfred Henry  
 Lukis, Lady  
 Lyall, Frank Frederick  
 Lyons, Surgeon-General Robert William Steele  
 MacLean, Rev J H  
 Macnaghten, Mr F M  
 Macrae, Major General Sir Charles  
 Madhav Rao Viswanath Patankar  
 Mahant, Purn Nath  
 Malegaon, Raja of  
 Malvi, Tribhuvandas Narottamdas  
 Manekchand, Seth Motilal  
 Mason, Dr Harold  
 Minners-Smith Mr Francis St George  
 Mary of St Paula, Rev, Mother  
 Matthews, Rev Father  
 Mayes, Herbert Frederick  
 McCarrison Major Robert  
 McCloghry Colonel James  
 McFayden The Rev Joseph Ferguson, D D,  
 Nagpur  
 McDougall Miss E  
 McKenzie Mrs A B  
 McKenzie, The Rev J R.  
 McNeel The Rev John  
 McReddie, Miss J A  
 Mehta, Dr D H  
 Mehta, Mrs Iravati  
 Melkiohn Miss W J  
 Meaton, Rev W  
 Millard, Walter Samuel  
 Minto, Dowager, Countess of, C I  
 Modigachkar, Dr S R.  
 Monahan, Mrs Ida  
 Monahan, Mrs Olive  
 Morrison, F E  
 Morgan George  
 Mohamed Ayoub alias U Shwe Ynn  
 Muzaffir Hussain Muhammad Farokh Mr  
 Muir, Rev E (also bar)  
 Muir Mackenzie, Lady Theresa  
 Mulye, V Krishnarao  
 Nariman, Dr Temulji Bhikaji  
 Narsinghgarh, Her Highness the Rani Shri Kun  
 war Sahiba of  
 Neve Dr Ernest  
 Nichols, The Rev Dr Charles Alford  
 Nicholson, Sir Frederick Augustus  
 Nisbet, John  
 Noyce, William Florey  
 Oakley, Rev E S  
 Oakley F H  
 O Byrne, Gerald John Evangelist  
 O Donnell Doctor J P  
 O Donnell, Dr Thomas Joseph  
 Oh Maung Ba (alias) Ahmedullah  
 Oldham, Charles Evelyn Arbuthnot William  
 O Neara, Major Eugene John  
 Padfield, The Rev W H G  
 Parakh, Dr N N  
 Paranjpye Dr Raghunath Parabhottam  
 Parukutti Nityar Ammal, V K  
 Paterson Miss M M.  
 Peers, S D  
 Pennell, Mrs A M  
 Periumi, The Rev L O  
 Petigara, Khan Bahadur Kavasji Janahedji  
 Phelps, Edwin Ashby  
 Pickford, Alfred Donald  
 Piggot, Miss B.  
 Pitcher Colonel Duncan George  
 Pittendrigh, Rev G  
 Plamondon, Rev Mother S O  
 Plant, Captain William Charles Trew Gray  
 Gamlier  
 Platt, Dr Kate  
 Ponnett, Rev O W  
 Poynder Lieut -Colonel John Leopold  
 Prasad Pandit Sukhdeo  
 Price, John Dods  
 Purser Reverend W O  
 Ramchudramo Pintulu, D B

Ramanuja Achariyar D B V K A  
 Ramaswami Ayyar M.R. Ry T S A  
 Ramamurti Pantulu Garu Rao Sahib  
 Ray, Rao Jogendra Narayan, (also bar)  
 Reed, Miss M.  
 Reid, Frederick David  
 Reid, R. N.  
 Reynolds, Leonard William  
 Richmond, Thomas  
 Rivington, The Rev Canon C S  
 Roberts, Dr H. G.  
 Robson, Dr Robert George  
 Roat, Lt.-Col. Ernest Reinhold  
 Row, Dr Raghavendra  
 Roy Babu Harendra Lal  
 Ruddle, Mrs. M. I.  
 Samthar Maharaja of  
 Bangli, Her Highness Rani Sahib of  
 Sanjiva Rao Mrs Padma Bai  
 Sarabhai Ambalal  
 Sawday, Rev G. W.  
 Schofield Miss M. T.  
 Sehnen Rev Father T. T. Vander  
 Schuyler Mrs Elsie Harris  
 Scott, Doctor A.  
 Scott, Mary H. Harriot  
 Scott, Rev Dr H. R.  
 Scott, Rev W.  
 Sounder, Rev Dr Lewis Rousseau  
 Scudder, Miss Ida  
 Sell The Rev Canon Edward  
 Selloa Rev Father Angusto  
 Semple Lieut.-Colonel Sir David  
 Seshagiri Rao Pantulu, D. B. D.  
 Sharp Sir Henry  
 Sharpe, Rev E. D.  
 Sharpe, Walter Samuel  
 Sheard, E.  
 Sheppard Mrs. Adeline B.  
 Sheppard William Didabury  
 Sherratt The Rev W.  
 Shillidy, The Rev John  
 Shore, Lieut.-Colonel Robert  
 Shoubridge, Lieut Col C. A. G.  
 Singh, Munshi Ajit  
 Singh Raja Bhagwan Bakhshe  
 Simpson, Miss Jessie Phandora  
 Skinner, The Rev Dr William  
 Skerfend The Rev Larsen  
 Smith, Miss A. C.  
 Smith, Lieut.-Colonel Henry  
 Smith S.  
 Solomon Captain W. E.  
 Sorabji, Miss Cornelia (also bar)  
 Southon, Major Charles  
 Souza, Dr A.  
 Spence, Christina Philippa Agnes  
 Spicer Miss  
 Stalt, Dr Mrs  
 St. Lucie Reverend Mother  
 Stampa, William Leonard  
 Stanes, Sir Robert  
 Starr, Mrs. L. A. (with bar)  
 Stephens The Rev R. G.  
 Stephenson Lady Mary Daphne  
 Stokes, Dr William  
 Stratford Miss L. M.  
 Strutton R. H.

Subhawardy, Dr Hassan.  
 Sutherland Rev W. S.  
 Symons Mrs M. L.  
 Talati, Kdaji Dorabji  
 Taylor The Rev George Pritchard  
 Taylor, Dr Herbert F. Lechmere  
 Thakral, Lala Mul Chund  
 Thomas, The Rev  
 Thompson, Miss E.  
 Thurston, Edgar  
 Tilly Harry Lindsay  
 Tisdall Christian  
 Todhunter, Lady Alice  
 Tucker Lieut.-Col. William Hancock  
 Tweddle Miss B. M.  
 Tydeman E.  
 Tyndale-Biscoe, The Rev Cecil Earle (with gold  
 bar)  
 Tyrrell Lieut.-Col. Jasper Robert Joly  
 Vail, Mr C. E.  
 Vandyke, Frederick Reginald  
 Vaughan, Lieut. Colonel Joseph Charles Storkie  
 Venkataraman Nayudu, D. B., Sir Raghupati  
 Vernon, Mrs Margaret  
 Victoria Sister Mary  
 Wake Lt.-Col. L. A. (also bar)  
 Wakefield, George Edward Campbell  
 Walker, Lady Fanny  
 Walter Major Albert Elljah  
 Wanless, Mr W. J.  
 Ward Lieut.-Col. Eliscott Leamon  
 Waterhouse, Miss Agnes May  
 Watt Rev J.  
 Weak The Rev H. H.  
 Webb, Miss M. V.  
 Weir Mrs Thyra  
 Westcott The Rt. Rev Dr Foss  
 Whipple Miss E.  
 Whitehead Mrs J.  
 Whitley, The Venerable Archbishop F. H.  
 Whitley, Rt. Hon John Henry  
 Wilkinson Lieut. Colonel Edmund  
 Willington, the Lady  
 Wilson-Johnston, Joseph  
 Wilson, Lady  
 Winter, Edgar Francis Latimer  
 Wood, Arthur Robert  
 Woodard Miss A.  
 Younghusband, Arthur Delaval  
 Younghusband Lieut.-Col. Sir Francis Edward

### Recipients of the 2nd Class

Abdul Aziz, Khan Bahadur Haji Hakim Muham  
 mad  
 Abdul Ghani  
 Abdul Kadir  
 Abdul Majid Khan  
 Abdur Razzak Khan, Subadar  
 Abul Hussain  
 Agha Mohamed Khalil Bin-Mohamed Karim  
 Alfred Miss A.  
 Ajudhia Parahad Rai Bahadur  
 Ali Shabash Khan Sahib Shaikh  
 Allen, Miss Fannie  
 Allen, Mrs. M. O.  
 Allen, Miss Maud  
 Amar Nath, Lala  
 Amar Singh

- Amelia, Rev Mother  
 Annewade, Sister  
 Anderson, Miss Emma Deane  
 Anstie-Smith, Rev G  
 Antia, Jamsheerji Merwanji  
 Antia, J D  
 Appaswami, Mrs S E  
 Arndt, Mrs Phyllis Evelyn  
 Atkinson, John William  
 Atkinson Lady Constance  
 Atkinson, Mrs Ada  
 Augusta, Sister Jeanne  
 Augustin, The Rev Walter  
 Aung, Mrs Hie  
 Avargal, M R By T K M  
 Avargal, M R By Tanjore Ekambaram Pillai  
 Aziz Humaid, Khan Sahib Mir  
 Ba San  
 Baird, San Ba Miss E E  
 Baker Honorary Major Thomas  
 Bacon, Miss Edna Gertrude Barclay  
 Bala Krishna Shetty, M R By A  
 Balbhadra Dass Mirhouta  
 Ball Miss Margaret Dorothy  
 Ballardine W J H  
 Banerjee Abinash Chandra  
 Bapat, Bissalder Sadashiva K. K. haa  
 Barbara, Mother  
 Barclay, Mrs Edith Martha  
 Bardeley Miss Jane Blissett  
 Barkall Ali Maulvi  
 Barnabas Thomas Cunningham  
 Barner Mrs. A M  
 Barnett, Miss Maude  
 Barnstow, Mrs McLaine  
 Barton, Miss E G  
 Barton Mrs Sybil  
 Baw U San  
 Beadon, Dr M O'Brien  
 Beaton-Bell The Rev Sir Nicholas Dodd  
 K O S. L., K C I S  
 Beddy Miss L  
 Beg, Mirza Kallish Beg Faridun  
 Benjamin, Joseph  
 Bennett The Rev J G  
 Berry Miss H M  
 Bertie, Albert Clifford  
 Best, James Theodore  
 Bhagwandas Bai Easorbai  
 Bhajan Lal  
 Bhan, Lala Udhai  
 Bhanot, Mrs E  
 Bhatia, Bihari Lal  
 Bhatt, Mrs Janki Bai  
 Bhide Raoji Janardhan  
 Bhatt Chhotelal Govardhan  
 Bidikar Shankar Vithal  
 Biggs, Mrs Violet Evelyn  
 Bihari Lal  
 Birj Behari Lal  
 Bird, Mrs. D M  
 Birla, Raj Bahadur Baldeo Das  
 Birney, Mrs. S. D  
 Bisheshwar Nath, Lala  
 Blewas, Babu Annoda Mohan  
 Blackham, Colonel Robert James  
 Blackmore, Hugh  
 Blackwood John Ross  
 Blair Mrs S M  
 Blair, The Rev J C  
 Blankinson Edward Robert Kaye  
 Bolster, Miss Anna  
 Booth, Miss Mary Warburton  
 Booth Gravelly, Mrs Artha  
 Bose Miss Kiroth (also bar)  
 Bose, Miss Mona (also bar)  
 Bose, Mrs. Bharnolota  
 Botting, W E  
 Bowen, Griffith  
 Brahmapathy, Dr B.  
 Brander Mrs Isabel  
 Bray, Lady  
 Bremner, Lt-Col Arthur Grant  
 Brentnall Miss Nina Tillotson  
 Brock Miss Lillian Winifred  
 Brough, The Rev Anthony Watson  
 Browne, Charles Edward  
 Brown Mrs Jean  
 Buck, Mr H C  
 Buckland Mrs K L  
 Buckley, The Revd A W  
 Buckley Miss Margaret Elizabeth (also bar)  
 Bucknall Mrs Mary  
 Bunter, J P  
 Burrows, Mrs Olive  
 Hart, Bryon Chudleigh  
 Burton Miss  
 Burton Mrs D  
 Butt Miss L  
 Cain Mrs Sarah (also bar)  
 Caleb, Mrs M  
 Callaghan, H W  
 Cama, Dr Miss Freany  
 Campbell Miss Gertrude Jane  
 Campbell, Miss Kate  
 Campbell, Miss Susan  
 Campbell, Miss Mary Jane  
 Campbell, The Rev Thomas Vincent  
 Carmichael, Miss Amy Wilson  
 Carey, Miss B P  
 Carr, Miss Emma  
 Carr, Thomas  
 Cashmore The Revd T H  
 Casch, Mrs. Laura Mary Elizabeth  
 Catherine, Sister  
 Cattell, Major Gilbert Landale  
 Cecilia Sister Fannie  
 Chakrabarti H K  
 Chakravarti Raj Bahadur Dhirendra Nath  
 Chakravarti, Mr G A  
 Chalmers, T  
 Chamberlain The Rev William Isaac  
 Chandler The Rev John Scudder  
 Chatterji, Anadi Nath  
 Chatterjee Mrs Onila Bala  
 Chetty Mrs A A  
 Chivrag Din, Seth  
 Chitale, Ganesh Krishna  
 Chogmal Karnidhan  
 Chaokey, John Charles  
 Clark, Herbert George  
 Clark, Miss M  
 Clarke, Miss Flora  
 Claypole, Miss Henrietta  
 Clarke Honorary Major Louis Arthur Henry  
 Cleur, A P

Clutterbuck, Peter Henry	Eaglesome George
Coolho V A	Eastley, Mrs Emma
Colyer, Mrs	Edgell, Lieut.-Colonel Edward Arnoll
Connor, W A	Edis, Mrs M L
Coombs, George Oswald	Edward, E
Coombes, Josiah Waters	Edwards Miss C M
Cooper Miss Marjorie Olive	Ein Nyetu Daw
Cope, Rev Joseph Herbert	Elliot, Mrs. I B.
Correa, Miss Marie	Evans, Mrs. A
Corthorn, Dr Alnos	Emily, Sister Edith
Cottle, Mrs Adela (also bar)	Emmle, Miss E J
Coutts J E	Eesh Dr O D
Cox, Mrs E	Evans, The Rev John Ceredig
Coxon, Stanley William	Fairclough, Miss Lillian
Crow, Charles George	Fane, Lady Kathleen Emily
Crozier, Dr J	Farhat Bano
Dumming James William Nicol (also bar)	Faridoonji, Mrs Mills
Cummings, The Rev John Ernest	Farrre Mrs K
Cutling, Rev William	Faul, Sister L
DaCosta, Miss Ella Edith	Fawcett, Mrs Gertrude Mary
Dadabhai, Lady Jerbauro	Fazal Khab, Mrs B S
DaGama, Accacio	Feagrale, E S
D Albuquerque, Cajetaninho Francis	Fernandez, A. P
Dairymple-Hay, Charles Vernon	Fernandes, L. P
Daniel, J	French, Lieut.-Colonel Thomas
Daniels, Miss	Fielding Miss H M
Dann Rev George James	Firth Mrs G E M
Das, Niranjan	Fisk, Miss N B
Das, Ram Lal	Fitzgerald, Mr E H
Das, The Rev Andrew Prabhu	Flanders Mrs H
Dass Malik Narain	Flashman Thomas Charles
Dastoor P S	Gemma Sister Mary
Datta Dr Dina Nath Pritha	Flint Dr E
Devare Miss Anandibai	Foghten, Rev J P
Davidson Captain D J	Ford Miss Mary Angela
Davies, Miss Harriet	Forman, The Rev Henry
Davis, Miss B E	Forrester, G
Davis, Miss M K	Foster Captain P
Dawson, Alexander Thomas	Foulkes E
Dawson Mrs Charles Hutton	Fox, Alfred Charles
Deane, George Archibald	Frances, Sister Jane (also bar)
DeLa Croix, Sister Paul	Francis W
De Penning Capt H F	Franklin Miss M H
Derasari, D P	Fraser Robert Thomson
Desmond J	Frohlich Mr J E
Devi, Bibi Kaabir	Fyson, Hugh
Dew, Lady	Gairola, Rai Bahadur Pandit Tara Dutt
DoWachter, Father Francis Xavier (also bar)	Gajjar Mrs Shivamauri
Dewes, Lieut.-Colonel Frederick Joseph	Gabriel Ephraim Manasseh
Dexter, T	Gandhy, Mr Prestonji Jamsetji
Dhanpat Rai Rai Sahib	Garthwaite, Linton
Dharm Chand Lal	Gass, Rev J
Dickenson Miss Ida	Gaskell, W
Dilkhad Begum	Gateley, Thomas Joseph
Dip Singh Thakur	George Miss Jennie Eleanor
Dockrell Major Morgan	Ghose Babu Mahatap Chandra
Doren, Miss A B V	Ghose, Babu J N
Drake, Miss Joan	Ghose S K
Drummond Rev G C	Ghulam Bari Mrs
Drysdale, Mrs Christiana Lily	Ghulam Haider
Dube, Bhagwati Chetan	Ghulam Murtaza Dhatta, Shah Nawas
Dun Miss L E	Giffard Mrs Alice
Dunk, Mrs E. R.	Gillespie, Harry Rupert Sylvester
Durian Singh, Rao Bahadur	Gilmor, R T
Dutta, Nahta Harnam	Glanville, Miss E. E. (also bar)
Dwane Mrs Mary	Godfrey Thomas Leonard
	Goldsmith, The Rev Canon Malcolm George
	Goodbody, Mrs.

Gopalaswami Mudaliyar, Diwan Bahadur Malapur, Bellary	Hunt, Major E. H.
Gorman, Patrick James	Hunter, Honorary Captain James
Gowardhandas, Chattrabji	Hutchings, Miss Emily
Govind Lal, Lala	Ibrahim, Maulvi Muhammad
Grant, Lieut.-Colonel John Weymirs	Ishan Ali
Grant, Miss Jean	Inglis, Mrs. Ellen
Grant, The Rev. John	Ireland, The Rev. W. F.
Grant, Dr. Lillian Wemyss (also bar)	Iyer, Subhasrayappa Rama
Gray, Mrs. Hester	Jackson, Mrs. Emma
Gray, Commissioner William David	Jackson, Mrs. K.
Greasy, Peter Mawa	Jaidee Bai (Mrs. Pettit)
Greenway, Mr. A. L.	James, Mrs. Kewati
Greenwood, D. A.	Jamnis Prasad
Greg, L. H.	Jervis, Mrs. Edith
Gutherson, Albert Edward Pierre	Jesson, Miss Marjorie Wilhelmina,
Guttford, The Rev. Henry	Sivanasadan
Gumbley, Mr. Douglas	Joglekar, Rao Bahadur Ganesh Venkatesh
Gunn, Tribhuk Raghunath	John, Rev. Brother
Gyl, U. Manng	Johnston, Augustus Frederick
Haaf, Rev. E. A.	Johnstone, Mrs. Edith Alma
Hadiji, Dr. D. A.	Johnstone, Mrs. Bonnie
Hadow, Rev. Frank Burness	Jones, Mrs. V. R. B.
Haiyati, Malik	Jones, Rev. D. S.
Hannahan, W. G.	Jones, The Rev. John Peter
Harding, Miss G.	Jones, The Rev. Robert
Harper, The Rev. A. E.	Jones, The Rev. John Pengwern
Harris, Miss A. M.	Jones, Mrs. A. V.
Harris, A. R.	Joshee, D. I.
Harris, Dr. B.	Joshi, Rai Bahadur K. D.
Harris, Miss S.	Joshi, Narayan Malhar
Harrison, Mrs. M. P.	Joshi, Tribhuk Waman
Harrison, Robert Tullie	Joti Prasad, Lal
Harvey, Miss Minnie Elizabeth	Joti Ram
Harvey, The Rev. A. J.	Joyce, Mrs. E. L.
Haworth, Lieut. Col. Sir Lionel Berkeley Holt	Judd, O. R.
Hayes, Miss Mary Lavinia	Jugaldas, M.
Hayes, Captain F.	Jung, Sher, Khan Bahadur
Haynes, A. G.	Jwala Prasad, Mrs.
Hedinger, Charles George	Kaji Hiralal Lalubhai
Henry, Sister E.	Kalubaya Asam Kewarkhu
Hickman, Mrs. Agnes	Kano, Yusuf
Hicks, Rev. G. R.	Kanga, Mrs.
Higginbottom, Mrs. E. C.	Kapadia, M. K.
Higgins, Andrew Frank	Kapadia, Miss Motibai
Hill, Elliott	Karajia, Mr. B. N.
Hodge, Rev. J. E.	Karve, Dhondo Keshav
Hoff, Sister W. J. K.	Kelavkar, Miss Krishnabai
Hoffman, The Rev. Father John S. J.	Kelly, Claude Cyril
Hogg, Harry William	Kelly, Miss Eleanor Sarah
Hogg, Miss B. K.	Kemp, V. N., The Rev.
Holbrooke, Major Bernard Frederick Hope	Ker, Thomas
Holden, Major Hyla Napier	Khanlona Saljo
Holdforth, Miss E. J.	Khan, Hon. Lieut. Nawab Jamshud Ali
Holliday, Miss Ellen Mabel (nec.)	Khan, Mrs.
Hollingberry, Mrs. P.	Khan, Mrs. Grace
Holman, Miss Charlotte	Kharabji, Miss S. N.
Holmes, E.	Khujoorina, Nadirshah Nowrojee
Homer, Charles John	Kidar Nath, Lala
Hoogewort, Edmund	Kidar Nath
Hope, Dr. Charles Henry Stenish	King, Miss Elsie
Hopkins, Mrs. E.	King, Rev. Dr. E. A.
Hoskings, Bathurst Vincent Theodor	King, Robert Stewart (also bar)
Hsin Kyaw, Mung	Kirkcaldy, Lakshman Kashinath (also bar)
Hughes, Frank John	Kitchin, Mrs. M.
Hughes, Miss Elizabeth Bell	Knight, H. W.
	Knothys, Lieut. Col. Robert Walter Edmund
	Knox, Major Robert Walland

Kothari, S P	Madan Mr Rustamji Hormamji
Kroyer, Lieut-Colone, Frederick August	Maddox, Lieut-Colonel Ralph Henry
Christian	Madeleine Sister Mary Cuddalore
Krishnan, Rao Bahadur Kottayi	Madeley, Mrs. E M.
Krishnaswami Ayyar Diwan Bahadur A	Mahmmed Abbas Khan
Krishnaswami Chetty, M R By C V	Malden, J W
Krishnaswami Chetty, Mrs C	Mankar K S
Kugler Miss Anna Sarah (also bar)	Manubai Bapat Mrs
Kumaran, P L	Manzan, Ramah Hadir
Kyaw, U Po	Margaret Mary, Sister
Lajja Ram	Marker Mrs Arabal Ardashir
Lal Miss Grace Sohan	Marler, The Rev Frederick Lionel
Lala Jai Deva	Marshall, W J
Lamb, Dr J	Mary, Mother A
Lambourn, G R	Mary of St. Vincent, Sister
Lang, John	Mary, Sister Eleanor
Langborne, Frederick James	Mazban, Phirozshah Jehangir J P
Lankster Dr Arthur Colborne	Masani, Rustam Pestonji
Latham, Miss J L	Mathias P F
Lawrence, Captain Henry Rennie	Maung Maung
Lawrence Sir Henry Staveley	McCarthy, Lady
Lea, A M.	McCowan, Oliver Hill
Leads Leycester Hudson	McDonald Joseph James
Levi Miss S E	McElkerry, Miss S L
Lidwell, Miss	McGuire Hugh William
Little Mr M	McIlwrick, Lealie
Lloyd, Miss Elizabeth	Mokee, Rev William John
Lloyd, Mrs E M	McKenzie Miss Alice Learmouth
Lobo, Miss Ursula Marie	McMaster, Dr Elizabeth, M D
Locke, Robert Henry	McNall, Miss W H
Loft Khan Bahadur Bahadur Muhi ud Din Khan	Mead, Rev Cecil Elias
Longhurst Miss H G	Moderlet Rev Father E
Lorimer, Mrs.	Mehta, Mrs Honala, M.A.
Lovrain Rev J H	Mehta, Khan Bahad M N
Low, Sir Charles Ernest	Mehta Vaikunthal Lakshmi
Loose, Miss L E	Menase, N H
Luce, Mrs Tu Teo	Meyer E
Luck, Miss Florence Ada	Mil, Miss C R
Lund, George	Miller, Capt J G
MacAlister, The Rev G	Miriker, Narayanrao Yeshwant
MacArthur, Miss V E	Mitra, Miss Sundri Singh
MacFarlane, Miss E M	Mitchison, Miss
MacKay, Rev J S	Mitra, Mrs Dora
MacKenzie, Alexander McGregor	Modi, D N
MacKenzie, Howard	Mohammed Khan
MacKenzie, Miss Mina	Mon, U
MacKenna, Lady Esther Florence	Moore, Dr Albert Ernest
MacKinnon, Miss Grace	Moore, Mother T
MacLeod, Lieut-Colonel John Norman	Moore, Nursing Sister Dora Louisa Trunkova
MacKellar, Dr Margaret	Moore, Miss Eleanor Louisa
MacMarquis J	Moorehouse Rev H. A D
MacNair, Mrs M	Morrison, Miss M H
Macnee, H C	Motilal, Seth of Piparia
Macaulay Mrs Eliza Jane, Ahmedabad	Mott, J
Macphail, Miss Alexandrina Matilda (also bar)	Mount, Captain Alan Henry
Macphail, The Rev James Merry	Moxon, Miss Lala
Macne, The Rev Alexander	Mosundar Jada Nath
	Mudaliar Rao Sahib Conjeevaram Manickam



Mugaseth, Dr K D  
 Muhammad, Khan Bahadur Shalikh K.  
 Mukharji Babu Jogendra Nath  
 Mukerji, Babu Hari Mohan  
 Mukerji, Rai Sahib A K  
 Muller, Miss Jenny  
 Murphy, Edwin Joseph  
 Mya, U Po  
 Myres, Miss J L  
 Nag, Mrs. Sani Mukhi  
 Najmullah, Mohamed  
 Nand Lal  
 Naom Abbo  
 Napier, Alan Bertram  
 Narain, Har  
 Narayan Canaji Rao Rao Sahab  
 Narayanjee Laljee  
 Narayanaswami Chetty D B G  
 Narayan Singh, Rai Sahib  
 Nariman, Khan Bahadur Manekji Kharsedji  
 Navalkar, Miss Ruby  
 Nasrulla Khan, Mirza  
 Naylor, Miss N F  
 Nayudu Rao Sahib Gudakore Rangnayakulu  
 Nellie Rev G  
 Newman, Miss Elizabeth Mary  
 Nicholson, Rev  
 Noble, Dr W A  
 Noemi, Rev Mother  
 Norris, Miss Margaret  
 Noyce, Mrs V M E  
 Oakley, Mrs Winfred Nelly Vale  
 O'Brien, Lieut.-Colonel Edward  
 O'Connor, Brian Edward  
 Ogilvie, Miss L  
 O'Hara, Miss Margaret  
 Old, Frank Shephard  
 Oldreive, Rev F  
 Orman, Honorary Captain Charles Henry  
 Orr, Adolphe Ernest  
 Orr, James Peter  
 Orr, Mrs. Amy  
 O'Sullivan, Miss E  
 Outram, The Rev A  
 Owen, Mr C  
 Owen, Major Robert James  
 Owens, Miss Bortha  
 Pal, Babu Barada Sundar  
 Palin, Lieut.-Col Randle Harry  
 Parekh, Mrs. Umabel  
 Park, The Rev George W  
 Parker, Miss Ada Emma (also Bar)  
 Parker, Dr (Miss) H E.  
 Parker, Mrs. E. J  
 Parsons, Ronald  
 Patch, Miss K.  
 Patel, Khan Bahadur Barjoji Dorabji, C I R  
 Patel, K. G

Paterson, Miss Rachel  
 Patrick, Sister  
 Pearce, Miss G A  
 Pearce, Miss M M  
 Pearce, W R  
 Pearson, E A  
 Peou, The Rev W O  
 Peonier, Rev Peter Abraham  
 Petigara, R. J  
 Pettigrew, The Rev William  
 Pha Htaw Mrs Ma Ma Prue  
 Phadke, V K  
 Phallibus, Miss Rose Margaret (also Bar)  
 Phelps, The Revd A C  
 Phelps, Mrs Maude Marion  
 Philip, Mrs A J  
 Pierce, Miss Ada Louisa  
 Piggott, Miss R  
 Piggott, C W O M  
 Pillay, Chinnappa Singaravani  
 Pim, Mrs Bance  
 Pinney, Major John Charles Digby  
 Pinto, J D  
 Pinto, Miss Preciosa  
 Pitamberdas, Laxmidas  
 Pitter, D A  
 Plowden, Lt.-Col Trevor Chichele  
 Pollett, Roberts Miss Adelaide  
 Pope, Mrs Judith Chevallier  
 Popen, Sister Lillian Victoria  
 Porter, Mrs K  
 Ponnatt, Miss E  
 Powell, John  
 Prabhu Anant Rao Raghonath  
 Prabhay Gopal Chandra  
 Prance, Miss G  
 Prasad, Capt Talal, of Nepal  
 Prasad, Ishwari  
 Pribhdas Shevakram  
 Price, The Rev Eustace Dickinson  
 Pridoux, Frank Winckworth Austine  
 Provost, Father F  
 Pugh, Mrs E E  
 Purnotomdas Thakurdas  
 Rahim, Abdul Pirzada Saifyid Sardar  
 Rahman, Mrs Z A  
 Rahmat Bibi  
 Rai Babu Ram Kinkar  
 Raj Narayan, Rai Bahadur  
 Rait, Miss Helen Anna Macdonald  
 Rajadnya, R N  
 Ram, Lala Diyall  
 Ram Lala Kanabji  
 Ram, Rai Bahadur Rajada  
 Ramaswami, Rao Sahab Colattur  
 Ramanbhai, Mrs Vidhyagauri, M S F  
 Ramgopal, Mallani, Seth

Bargawani Brahaspathi, Dr	Shaw, Mrs. Hawthorne
Banjit Singh	Shripad Krishna Belvalkar
Baphael, Raphael Abraham	Shroff, Dr R D
Battian Chand	Shunker, Chul Perival Vazconro
Bataoji Dinsah Dalal	Styam Bikh, Raja Francis Xavier
Battansi Mulji	Shyama Charan Bhatnagarji, Rai Bahadur
Banman Lal	Siddons, Mrs.
Bay, Babu Barat Chandra	Simcox, Arthur Henry Aldenbrooke
Bay, Harindra Nath	Simkins, Charles Wyllins
Bebedo, Louis John Alfred	Simon Miss M
Rebello, F A C	Simonsen, J L
Beed, Lady	Simonsen, Mrs
Beld The Rev James Potter	Sinclair Reginald Lenby
Bocce, The Rev Thomas Willoughby (also Bar)	Singh, Kanwar Ghamandi
Richards, Mrs H F	Singh, Apji Dhal
Richardson, Mrs Catherine Stuart	Singh, Babu Koocho
Rieu, Rev Father Peter John	Singh, Babu Samdhari
Rivenburg The Revd Dr	Singh, Bhal Ganga
Roberts, Major Charles Stuart Hamilton	Singh, Bhal Lehas
Roberts Mrs H	Singh, Bhal Takhut
Roberts, The Rev J W	Singh Makhan
Roberts, The Rev J W	Singh, Rev P L
Robertson, Miss M	Singh, Rai Bahadur Sunder
Robilliard, H	Singh, Kuchmina
Robinson, Lieut -Colonel William Henry Banner	Singh, Risaldar Major Hanmant
Robson J	Singh Sardar Gurdit
Rocke, Captain Cyril R. A. Spencer	Singh G Sher
Roe, Colonel Cyril Harcourt	Singh, Soban
Roe Mrs. Edith Mary	Singhe, Mrs L. N V
Rokade, Mrs Janabai	Sisingi, J
Rosecare, Miss Eva Mary	Small, Miss J M
Rose Miss Maudo	Smith, Miss Ellen
Rose, F W	Smith, The Rev Frederick William Ambury
Rukhnabai, Dr Miss (also Bar)	Smith, Miss Katherine Mabel
Rulach Rev George Bernard	Smith, Miss Jessie Edith
Rushforth, Mrs W	Solomon, Dr Jacob
Rustomji Faridoonji	Somervell T W
Rutherford, Miss Mary Elizabeth	Sommerville, The Rev Dr James
Rabawala Mrs Dapay	Sorabji Miss S
Rackett, Mrs L	Spencer Lady E M
Sadiq, Shams-ud-din	Spurgin Mrs Francis Claro
Sadler A. W. Woodward	Sri Ram Kuarwar
Sage, Miss M D	Stanley Mrs S A.
Sabal, Rama (also Bar)	Starte, Oliver Harold Baptist
Saban Ram Lal	Steel Alexander
Sabay, Lala Deonath	Steele, The Rev John Ferguson
Sahewala, Khan Sahib Ismailji Abdul Hussain	Stephens, John Hewitt
Salamattulsh, Capt Mohammed	Stephens, Mrs Grace
Salkeld, Tom	Stevens, Miss L K
Samuels, Joseph	Stevens, Mrs. (Ethel)
Savidge, Rev Frederick William	Stevenson Surgeon General Henry Wickham
Saw Ba La	Stewart, Miss E. F
Sawhney, Lala-Jahar Das	Stewart, Major Hugh
Schultze, The Rev Frederick Volkmar Paul	Stewart, Mrs. Lillian Dorothea
Scott, Dr D M. (also Bar)	Stewart Thomas
Seotland, Lieut. Colonel David Wilcox	Stillwell, Dr (Miss) Effie, M D
Sen, Dr P C.	St. Gregory, Rev Mother
Sethna, Dr K S	St. Joseph, J D
Shah Babu Lal Behar	Stockings The Rev H M
Shah, Mohamed Karna	Strip Samuel Algernon
Shah, Mohammad Nawaz	Stuart, Dr (MPS) Gertrude
Shah Reverend Ahmad	Subbu Lakshmi Ammal, Rathiya Subrahmanya
Shamath, Rai Bahadur (also Bar)	Ayyar
Sharifa Hamid Abdul Ali, Mrs.	
Sharpe, Miss P E	

Sundar Singh Sardar	Sardar Bahadur	Vall C E	
Sultan Ahmed Khan		Vajitdar, Mrs. Hormusji Manekji	
Sunder Lal		Vale, Mrs E	
Sundrabai, Bai		Valentine, Capt C R	
Swain, Mrs Walker		Vardon, A C	
Swainson Miss Florence (also Bar)		Varma, Babu Mahendra Deo	
Swami Shyamdasada		Veronica Mother Mary, Indore	
Swift Miss Eva		Vijayaraghava Acharyas	
Switchat, C H		Vivekavaraya Sir Mokshagundam	
Swinhoe L C J		Vurghese Diwan Bahadur George Thomas	
Swiss Miss Emily Constan	e	Wait, William Robert Hamilton	
Synce, Miss Kathleen Mabel		Wakeman Mrs E	
Tahairulnissa Chandhurani		Walayatullah Khan Bahadur Hafiz Muhammad	
Talcherkar, Mr M C A		Walewalker P Baburoo	
Talyarkhan, Mrs M		Walford Miss Zoe	
Talayaiknan, Mr Manekshah Cawasha		Walker, Frederick Chighton	
Talib Mahdi Khan Malik		Walters, Miss W E	
Tambe Dr Gopal Rao Rautchandra		Walton Mrs Julia	
Tarafdar Mr S K		Ward Mr W A P	
Tart Mrs		Warhurst Capt A E	
Taylor, Rev Alfred Pridemux (also Bar)		Warren Miss Rosamund	
Taylor Mrs Florence Pridemux		Wares, Donald Horne	
Taylor Mrs Marine Louise		Webb Ware Mrs Dorothy	
Taylor, John Norman		Wighell Miss Anna Jane	
Tha, Maung Po		Western Miss Mary Priscilla	
Tha Maung Shwe		Weth Mrs Rosa	
Theln, Maung Po			
Theobald Miss (also Bar)		White, Miss J	
Thumavaya Mrs K S		White, Mrs A M W	
Thiruvankata Achariyar Mrs Rita		Whitman Miss Elizabeth Annie	
Thomas, Miss Frances Elizabeth		Wilkinson Mrs A	
Thomas, Mrs Mabel Fox		Williams David Phillips	
Thomas, Samuel Gilbert		Wills, Mrs Florence Grace	
Thompson, Mrs Alice		Wills Miss S	
Thompson, E. G		Wilson Francis Henry	
Thoy, Herbert Dumalek		Wilson Miss Anna Margaret (also Bar)	
Thungamma Miss Bolar		Winco, Miss Jane	
Thak, H Vishwanath		Wiseman Capt Charles "Herifile	
Timothy, Samuel		Winer Mrs C Y	
Tirunarayana Achariyar M R R V A P		Woerner, Miss Lydia	
Tomkins Sir Lionel Linton		Wool The Rev A	
Tomkinson Mrs Edith		Wright Mrs B.	
Tudball Miss Emma		Wylie, Miss Iris Eleanor	
Turner Mrs Vera		Wynnes, Mrs. Ada	
Umabai, Mrs P		Yen Singh	
Umar Khan Malik Zorawar Khan		Yerbury, Dr J	
Usman Sahib Bahadur Khan Bahadur		Young, Dr M Y	
Muhammad			

## THE VICTORIA CROSS

The announcement made at the Delhi Durbar in 1911, that future Indians would be eligible for the Victoria Cross, gave satisfaction which was increased during the War and afterwards by the award of that decoration to the following —

**Subadar (then Sepoy) Khudadad Khan** 139th Baluchis—On 31st October 1914, at Hollebeke, Belgium, the British Officer in charge of the detachment having been wounded, and the other gun put out of action by a shell, Sepoy Khudadad, though himself wounded, remained working his gun until all the other five men of the gun detachment had been killed.

**Naick Darwan Sing Negi** 1-39th Garhwal Rifles—For great gallantry on the night of the 23rd/24th November 1914 near Kastubert France, when the Regiment was engaged in retaking and clearing the enemy out of our trenches, and although wounded in two places in the head, and also in the arm, being one of the first to push round each successive traverse, in the face of severe fire from bombs and rifles at the closest range.

**Subadar (then Jamadar) Mir Dast 56th Coy's Rifles**—For most conspicuous bravery and great ability as a Rifleman, 28th April 1915, when he led his platoon with great gallantry during the attack, and afterwards collected various parties of the Regiment (when no British Officers were left) and kept them under his command until the retreat was ordered. Jamadar Mir Dast subsequently on this day displayed remarkable courage in helping to carry eight British and Indian Officers into safety, whilst exposed to very heavy fire.

**Rifleman Kulbir Thapa** 23rd Gurkha Rifles—For most conspicuous bravery during operations against the German trenches south of Manquehart. When himself wounded, on the 25th September 1915, he found a badly wounded soldier of the 2nd Lancashire Regiment behind the first line German trench, and though urged by the British soldier to save himself, he remained with him all day and night. In the early morning of the 26th September, in misty weather, he brought him out through the German wire, and, leaving him in a place of comparative safety, returned and brought in two wounded Gurkhas one after the other. He then went back in broad daylight for the British soldier and brought him in also, carrying him most of the way and being at most points under the enemy's fire.

**Harildar (then Lance Naick) Lal, 41st Dogras**—Finding a British Officer of another regiment lying close to the enemy he dragged him into a temporary shelter which he himself had made, and in which he had already bandaged four wounded men. After bandaging his wounds he heard calls from the Adjutant of his own Regiment who was lying in the open severely wounded. The enemy were not more than one hundred yards distant, and it seemed certain death to go out in that direction, but Lance Naick Lal insisted on going out to his Adjutant, and offered to crawl back with him on his back at once. When

this was not permitted, he stripped off his own clothing to keep the wounded officer warmer and stayed with him till just before dark when he returned to the shelter. After dark he carried the first wounded officer back to the main trenches, and then, returning with a stretcher carried back his Adjutant. He set a magnificent example of courage and devotion to his officers.

**Sepoy Chatta Singh** 9th Bhopal Infantry—For most conspicuous bravery and devotion to duty in leaving cover to assist his Commanding Officer who was lying wounded and helpless in the open. Sepoy Chatta Singh bound up the officer's wound and then dug cover for him with his entrenching tool, being exposed all the time to very heavy rifle fire. For five hours until midnight he remained beside the wounded officer shielding him with his own body on the exposed side. He then under cover of darkness went back for assistance and brought the officer into safety.

**Naick Shahamad Khan** 89th Punjabis—For most conspicuous bravery. He was in charge of a machine-gun section in an exposed position in front of and covering a Kap in our new line with its 150 yards of the enemy's untraversed position. He beat off three counter attacks, and worked his gun single-handed after all his men except two bolt-fillers, had become casualties. For three hours he held the gap under very heavy fire while it was being made secure. When his gun was knocked out by hostile fire he and his two bolt-fillers held their ground with rifles till ordered to withdraw. With three men sent to assist him he then brought back his gun, ammunition, and one severely wounded man unable to walk. Finally, he himself returned and removed all his making arms and equipment except two shovels. But for his great gallantry and determination on line must have been penetrated by the enemy.

**Lance Dafedar Govind Singh** 28th Cavalry—For most conspicuous bravery and devotion to duty, in twice volunteering to carry messages between the Regiment and British head quarters, a distance of 1½ miles over open ground which was under the observation and heavy fire of the enemy. He succeeded each time in delivering his message although on each occasion his horse was shot, and he was compelled to finish the journey on foot.

**Rifleman Karan Bahadur Bana** 23rd Gurkha Rifles—For conspicuous bravery and resource in action under adverse conditions and utter contempt of danger during an attack. He with a few other men succeeded, under intense fire in creeping forward with a Lewis gun in order to engage an enemy machine gun which had caused severe casualties to officers and other ranks who had attempted to put it out of action. No 1 of the Lewis gun party opened fire and was shot immediately. Without a moment's hesitation Karan Bahadur posted the dead man off the gun, and in spite of bombs thrown at him and heavy fire from both flanks, he opened fire and knocked out the enemy machine gun crew thus switching his fire on the enemy bomber

and riflemen in front of him, he silenced their fire. He kept his gun in action, and showed the greatest coolness in removing defects which had twice prevented the gun from firing. He did magnificent work during the remainder of the day and when a withdrawal was ordered assisted with covering fire until the enemy was close to him. He displayed throughout a very high standard of valour and devotion to duty.

**Rasaldar Badin Singh, 14th Lancers** attached 29th Lancers.—For most conspicuous bravery and self-sacrifice on the morning of the 28th September 1918, when his squadron charged a strong enemy position on the west bank of the River Jordan, between the river and Kh. es Samatirah Village. On nearing the position Rasaldar Badin Singh realised that the squadron was suffering casualties from a small hill on the left front occupied by machine guns and 200 infantry. Without the slightest hesitation he collected six other ranks and with the greatest dash and an entire disregard of danger charged and captured the position, thereby saving very heavy casualties to the squadron. He was mortally wounded on the very top of the hill when capturing one of the machine guns single-handed, but all the machine guns and infantry had surrendered

to him before he died. His valour and initiative were of the highest order.

**Riflesman Gobar Singh Negi, 2nd Battalion 39th Garhwal Rifles**.—For most conspicuous bravery on 10th March 1915 at Neuve Chapelle. During an attack on the German position he was one of a bayonet party with bombs who entered their main trench, and was the first man to go round each traverse, driving back the enemy until they were eventually forced to surrender. He was killed during this engagement.

**Sepoy Ishaw Singh, 28th Punjab**.—For devotion and bravery "quite beyond all praise" in Waziristan on 10th April, 1921. He received a severe gunshot wound in the chest while serving a Lewis gun, and when all the havildars had been killed or disabled he struggled to his feet, called to his assistance two men, and charged and recovered the gun, restoring it to action. He refused medical attention, insisting first on pointing out where the other wounded were and on carrying water to them. While the medical man was attending to these wounded he shielded him with his body and he submitted to medical attention himself only after he was exhausted through three hours continual effort and by loss of blood.

## PASSPORT REGULATIONS

### A.—British Subjects.

1 British Indian passports are issued only to—(1) British subjects by birth, (2) wives and widows of such persons, (3) British subjects by naturalisation and (4) British protected persons.

2 The Indian Passport Regulations do not require persons to be in possession of passports for leaving India but as practically every other country requires travellers to be in possession of passports before they are allowed to land at the port of such country travellers are advised to obtain passports before embarkation. Members of His Majesty's Naval, Military or Air Forces or of the Indian Marine Service travelling on duty and members of the families of such persons when travelling to the United Kingdom on military entitled passages need not have passports.

3 Passports are not required for journeys by sea from Bombay to ports in India or to Burma, nor are passports required for permanent residents of Ceylon or India being British subjects to travel between India and Ceylon. Natives of India travelling to the Federated Malay States or the Straits Settlements do not require passports unless they propose to continue their journey onward. (The term 'permanent resident' actually means persons born and domiciled in India.)

4 In order to obtain a passport, an application form (showing among other things, the reasons for the proposed journey) should be filled in by the applicant and the applicant's declaration certified by a Political Officer, Magistrate, Justice of the Peace, Police Officer not below the rank of Superintendent, or Notary Public resident in India. Copies of the form can be obtained from any District Magistrate from the Commissioner of Police, Bombay, by

post from the Passport Officer to the Government of Bombay by personal application at the Passport Office or from any of the leading Banking and Shipping Agents in Bombay. Small duplicate unmounted copies of the photograph of the applicant and a fee of Rs. 6 in cash should be forwarded with the application form. Fees are not accepted in stamps or by cheque.

5 The application form when filled in should either be posted with the photographs and fee to the Passport Officer to the Government of Bombay, or should be presented at the Passport Office, Bombay, an applicant who forwards his application for a passport through the post may call at the Passport Office at Bombay to take personal delivery of it but if it is desired that the passport should be sent to him through the post it will be sent to the local officer of the town in which the applicant resides who will hand over the passport to the applicant personally and take a receipt for it.

6 The Passport Office in Bombay is situated in the Civil Secretariat. The office is open from 11 a.m. to 4 p.m. daily, except on Saturdays when it closes at 1 p.m. and on Sundays and public holidays.

7 As a passport is valid for five years, there is no objection to anyone applying for a passport weeks or even months in advance of the date of sailing and much inconvenience will be avoided by early application. A notice of at least four days should be given for the preparation of a new passport and at least two days for an endorsement, renewal or visa. The Passport Officer cannot issue passports outside office hours and as the preparation of a passport takes time, applicants who postpone application to the last moment do so at their risk.

**Iraq**

8 Members of His Majesty's Naval, Military or Air Forces or of the Indian Marine Service in uniform and *bona fide* Muhammadan pilgrims (Haj or Zair) holding individual pilgrim passes do not require passports for their journey to Iraq. If such pilgrims desire to continue their journey to Persia for the purpose of pilgrimage they must obtain a Persian Consular visa in India. All other travellers must be in possession of national passports and visas for Iraq. In the absence of Iraqi Consular Officers in India, visas for Iraq are granted by Passport Issuing Authorities in India on behalf of the Iraq Government subject to the conditions stated below. The Iraq visas are of two kinds—Ordinary valid for all entries into Iraq during a period of twelve months, and Transit valid for a single journey only allowing for stay of not more than fifteen days in Iraq. The fee for these visas is the same as for British visas—vide paragraph 17 below. Iraqi national passports are valid for return to that country without any further visa or endorsement.

Except in the case of *bona fide* tourists, business representatives and employees of well established firms and persons with definite guarantee of employment in Iraq, visas for Iraq will not be granted without the previous permission of the Iraq Government. The Passport Offices will on request, ask for this permission by post or if the applicant is prepared to defray the cost by cable. Applicants must state clearly the nature of their business and give one or more references in Iraq to enable the local authorities to make inquiries regarding the purpose of their journey.

With the exception of tourists who may remain for three months in Iraq without registration all persons are required to obtain a 'permis de sejour' from the police within fifteen days of their arrival in Iraq. Travellers are also warned that before departure from Iraq even on a transit visa they must obtain a passport endorsement of departure.

**Egypt**

9 In the absence of Egyptian Consular Officers in India visas for Egypt are granted by Passport Issuing Authorities in India on behalf of the Egyptian Government. The fee for these visas is the same as for British visas—vide paragraph 17 below.

The Egyptian Government have prescribed rules which regulate the admission of foreigners into Egypt. Generally except in the case of British Government officials, *bona fide* tourists of ample and independent means and representatives of commercial houses of good standing, visas for Egypt cannot be granted whether for permanent residence or for a limited period without a reference to the Egyptian Government. In applying for visas for Egypt a form of questionnaire laid down by the Egyptian Government which can be obtained from the Passport Office at Bombay, should be filled in. In addition an applicant, for a visa should supply in writing full particulars as regard the nature of his business in Egypt, the reasons for the journey, the proposed duration of stay in Egypt and what means he possesses.

No transit visa for Egypt can be given unless Egypt is necessarily on the route which

the traveller must follow to reach his country of destination and provided there exists no direct route by which he can reach that country without the necessity of passing through Egyptian territory.

Holders of the new form Egyptian passport do not require visas to return to Egypt.

10 Restrictions also exist on travel to various parts of the British Empire and to certain foreign countries. Among these may be mentioned Australia, Canada, Mexico, Mahommurah and Abadan, New Zealand, Palestine, Southern Rhodesia, Union of South Africa, South West Africa and the United States of America. The restrictions apply particularly to Indians. Detailed particulars with respect to each country will be supplied on application.

**Foreign Countries**

11 Passports for journeys to or through foreign countries require, after issue the visa of the Consul concerned. The addresses of the foreign consulates in Bombay will be found in the appendix below. Visas are, however, not necessary for Austria, Belgium, Denmark, France, Germany, Holland, Iceland, Italy, Liechtenstein, Luxembourg, Norway, Portugal, Sarro, Spain, Sweden, Switzerland and Czechoslovakia. Provided the names of these countries are entered on the passport by a British Passport Issuing authority.

**Renewal**

12 A passport is valid for five years from the date of issue and is renewable for a further period of from one to five years from the date of expiry of its validity, at the option of the holder, but in no case can a passport be extended beyond ten years from the original date of issue. On expiration of this period or, if at any time the space provided for visas is covered and the holder wishes to travel to countries for which fresh visas are required, a new passport must be obtained. Application for renewal must be made in the prescribed form, copies of which may be had from any of the officers mentioned in paragraph 4 above. The fee for renewal is Rs 2 for each year or portion of a year for which the passport is renewed.

**Endorsements**

13 A passport is valid only for the country or countries endorsed on it and fresh endorsements from a British Passport authority are not needed during the validity of the passport for subsequent journeys to these countries. Fresh endorsements may, however, be obtained on the passport for additional countries. Passports endorsed as valid for the British Empire are also available for travelling to territories under British protection or mandate, not however including Palestine and Iraq, for which countries the passport must be specifically endorsed. A fee of Rs 1 is payable for an endorsement for a foreign country made on a British passport issued by a British authority outside India, but no fee is payable for any endorsement on a passport issued in India, and a fee of Rs 1 8-0 is payable for an additional endorsement for Palestine on all British passports.

**Marriage**

14 A lady on marriage or re-marriage requires a fresh passport.

15 In the case of a joint passport issued in favour of a husband and wife the latter cannot travel alone on it but should take out a fresh passport surrendering the joint passport for cancellation of her name from it

#### B—Foreigners

16 Foreigners proceeding direct to their own country or to or through any other foreign country or countries do not require a British visa on their passports. The nationals of the following countries do not require a British visa for travelling to the United Kingdom. The concession also applies to certain nationals proceeding to certain British Dominions and Colonies and information on this point can be obtained from the Passport Officer. The concession does not apply to India.

Austria Belgium Denmark France, Germany Holland Ireland Italy Liechtenstein Luxembourg Norway Portugal Rangoon Spain Sweden Switzerland and Czechoslovakia.

17 Foreigners who are subjects of the countries shown in the appendix below and who are travelling to British territories for

which a British visa is necessary should first obtain passports from their consular representatives and should then present them to the Passport Officer for visa together with a written statement of the reasons for the journey. British visas are of two kinds, viz. the Non-transit and Transit. The fees for these are Rs 7-0-0 and Rs 1-0-0 respectively except in the case of nationals of States which levy higher fees, when the retaliatory scale of fees will be applied.

18 Other foreigners should apply for Identity certificates through the Commissioner of Police, Bombay or where such foreigners reside in the mofussil, through the District Magistrate of the district in which they are residing. Small duplicate copies of the applicants' photograph should accompany the application. The fee for an Identity Certificate is Rs 1-8-0.

19 The holder of a foreign passport who has obtained a visa granted by a British Passport Authority outside India for a destination which involves landing in, or passing through, India does not need a further visa from the authorities in India.

20 Copies of this notice can be had free of charge on application.

### ADDRESSES OF FOREIGN CONSULATES IN BOMBAY

- Afghanistan*—Amir's Bungalow Walkeshwar Road Malabar Hill  
*Austria*—C/o E. Stella and Co. Taj Building Wallace Street Fort  
*Belgium*—17 Cuffe Parade Colaba  
*Brazil*—Asian Building Nicol Road Ballard Estate  
*China*—Homelands 1 Central Road Colaba  
*Cuba*—Jee Mahal Doshi Talao  
*Czechoslovakia*—Khatau Mansion 1st Floor No 17 Cooperage Road Fort  
*Denmark*—C/o Lloyd's Bank Ltd Bombay  
*Finland*—Alice Building, Hornby Road Fort  
*France*—17, Cuffe Parade Colaba  
*Germany*—Narandas Building, Sprott Road Ballard Estate  
*Greece*—25 Waudby Road  
*Italy*—No 9 Cuffe Parade, Colaba Bombay  
*Japan*—Sukhadwala Building, 102, Hornby Road, Fort  
*Luxembourg*—17 Cuffe Parade, Colaba  
*Netherlands*—204, Hornby Road, Fort  
*Nicaragua*—Alice Building, Hornby Road, Fort  
*Norway*—Alice Building, Hornby Road, Fort  
*Peru*—'Seaside' 147 Sassoon Dock Road, Middle Colaba  
*Portugal*—23, Cuffe Parade, Colaba  
*Siam*—C/o Wallace and Company, Wallace Street, Fort  
*Spain*—Patropolis Building, Colaba Road  
*Sweden*—Vulkan House, Nicol Road, Ballard Estate  
*Switzerland*—Volkart Building, Graham Road, Ballard Estate  
*United States of America*—Jehangir Wadia Building, Esplanade Road Fort  
*Latvia*—Forbes Building Home Street, Fort  
*Roumania*—19, Chowpatty near B B & C I Level Crossing  
*Uruguay*—Do do  
*Turkey*—Afghan Consulate, Bombay

### States having Consulates in Calcutta but not in Bombay

*Argentine Republic* —8 Esplanade East, Suite No 12

*Bolivia* —Tagore House 27, Park Lane

*Chile* —17, Paul Mansion Suite No 12, Bishop Lefroy Road

*Panama* —9 Esplanade Mansions

*Peru* —29 Palace Court, 1 Eyd St

*Salvador* —Messrs Bird & Co, Chartered Bank Buildings

*Venezuela* —C/o Messrs Becker Gray & Co Hong Kong Bank House, 2, Fairlie Place.

*N B*—There are at present no Consuls for Costa Rica, Liberia and Mexico at Calcutta. The Consulate for Guatemala has been abolished.

## The School of Oriental Studies

This School was established by Royal Charter in June 1910. The purposes of the School (as set out in the Charter) are to be a School of Oriental Studies in the University of London to give instruction in the Languages of Eastern and African peoples, Ancient and Modern, and in the Literature, History, Religion, and Customs of those peoples, especially with a view to the needs of persons about to proceed to the East or to Africa for the pursuit of study and research, commerce or a profession, and to do all or any of such other things as the Governing Body of the School consider conducive or incidental thereto, having regard to the provision for those purposes which already exists elsewhere and in particular to the co-ordination of the work of the School with that of similar institutions both in Great Britain and in its Eastern and African Dominions and with the work of the University of London and its other Schools.

The School possesses noble and interesting buildings, in Minebury Circus, provided by the British Government under the London Institution (Transfer) Act of 1912. The sum of £25,000 required for the alteration and extension of the buildings of the London Institution for the purposes of the School was voted by Parliament. The School buildings are quiet, although they are in the heart of the City. The School

provides teaching in more than seventy subjects. In a considerable proportion of the spoken languages instruction is given by teachers belonging to the countries where the languages are spoken, as it is the aim of the School to provide as far as possible both European and Oriental Lecturers in the principal languages included in the curriculum.

Courses on the History, Religions and Customs of Oriental and African countries form a special feature in the teaching of the School. There is a whole time Reader in Phonetics, the classes for which are numerically larger than in any other subject. It is intended to record fully in phonetic symbols all the languages taught at the School.

Owing to the generosity of the Rockefeller Foundation a new sub-department under Mr Lloyd Jones has been opened for the teaching of and research into African Linguistics.

Courses are also provided in Indian Law and the History of India, and arrangements are made from time to time for special courses of lectures to be given by distinguished orientalists not on the staff. Various Scholarships are given.

*Patron*, H. M. the King *Chairman of the Governing Body*, Sir Harcourt Butler, G.C.S.I. *Director*, Professor Sir R. Nelson Ross, G.I.E., *P.H.D. Secretary*, J. H. Lindsay, M.A.

### Teaching Staff

<i>Name</i>	<i>Subjects</i>	<i>Status</i>
Rachel O Ashton	Swahili	Lecturer
3 H W Bailey, M.A.	Iranian Studies	"
2 T Grahame Bailey, M.A., B.D., D.Litt	Hindustani (Urdu & Hindi)	Reader
G P Bargety	Hausa	Lecturer
2 L D Barnett M.A., D.Litt	Indian History and Sanskrit	"
2 C O Blagden, M.A., D.Litt	Malaya	Reader
B T Batlin, M.A.	Phonetics	Lecturer
G H Darab Khan, M.A.	Persian	"
2 Caroline A Rhys Davids, M.A., D.Litt	Buddhist History and Literature	"



## TEACHING STAFF—(contd.)

	<i>Name</i>	<i>Subjects</i>	<i>Status</i>
2.	C C Davies, Ph.D.	Indian History	Lecturer
5	H H Dodwell, M.A.	History	Professor
2	E. Dora Edwards, M.A., D Litt.	Chinese	Reader
3	D R. Evans, B.A.	Hindustani	Lecturer
3	S G Vesey FitzGerald, M.A.	Indian Law	
1	H A R. Gibb, M.A.	Arabic	Professor
	Sheikh M M Gomas, B.A.	Arabic	Lecturer
	W. A. Horta, O.S.I.	Burmese	"
	Beatrice Honkman, M.A.	African Phonetics & Linguistics	Assistant Lecturer
	G E. Iles, O.B.E., M.A.	Arabic	Lecturer
	Commander N R. Isenberger, R.N. (retired)	Japanese	"
4	Sir Reginald Johnston, K.C.M.G., O.B.E., M.A., LL.D.	Chinese	Professor
	A. G. Kanhere	Marathi	Lecturer
	G E. Leason	Hindustani (Urdu & Hindi)	"
2	A Lloyd-James, M.A.	Phonetics	Reader
	V Minoraky	Persian	Lecturer
	H J Melzian, Ph.D.	African Phonetics and Linguistics	"
2	W Sutton Page, O.B.E., B.A., B.D.	Bengali	Reader
	C S K. Pathy, M.A. D-Sc-L	Tamil and Telugu	Lecturer
	M. D. Ratnamuriya, Ph.D.	Sinhalese	"
	F J Richards, M.A.	Indian Archaeology	Hon Lecturer
	Ali Risa Bey	Turkish	Lecturer
7	Sir E. Denison Ross, C.I.E., Ph.D.	Persian	Professor
3	C. A. Rylands, B.A.	Sanskrit	Lecturer
3	W Stede Ph.D.	Pali and Sanskrit	"
	Yumin Tao	Chinese	"
	S Topalian	Armenian and Turkish	"
	A S Tritton, D Litt.	Arabic	"
	A. N. Tucker, M.A., Ph.D.	African Phonetics and Linguistics	"
8	R. L. Turner, M.O., M.A.	Sanskrit	Professor
3	Ida C Ward, D. Litt.	African Phonetics and Linguistics	Lecturer
6	I Wazaki, B.A.	Modern Hebrew	"
	S. Yoshitake	Japanese and Mongolian	"
	Kadry Zafir, M.A.	Arabic	"

- 1 University Professor of Arabic and Appointed Teacher
- 2 University Reader and Appointed Teacher
- 3 Recognised Teacher in the University of London.
- 4 University Professor of Chinese and Appointed Teacher
- 5 University Professor of the History and Culture of British Dominions in Asia, with special reference to India and Appointed Teacher
- 6 Akad. Ha'ozam Lectureship in Modern Hebrew
- 7 University Professor of Persian and Appointed Teacher (D rect'r).
- 8 University Professor of Sanskrit and Appointed Teacher

## The Fisheries of India.

The fisheries of India, potentially rich, as yet yield a mere fraction of what they could were they exploited in a fashion comparable with those of Europe, North America or Japan. The fishing industry, particularly the marine section, has certainly expanded considerably within the last 50 years concurrently with improvement in the methods of transport and increase in demand for fish, cured as well as fresh, from the growing population of the great cities within reach of the seaboard. The caste system, however, exerts a blighting influence on progress. Fishing and fish trade are universally relegated to low caste men who alike from their want of education, the isolation caused by their work and caste and their extreme conservatism are among the most ignorant, suspicious and prejudiced of the population, extremely averse to adopting the methods of their forefathers and almost universally without the financial resources requisite to the adoption of new methods, even when convinced of their value. Higher caste capitalists have hitherto fought shy of associating with the low caste fishermen, and except in large operations on new lines, these capitalists cannot be counted upon to assist in the development of Indian fisheries. As in Japan, it

appears that the general conditions of the industry are such that the initiative must necessarily be taken by Government in the uplift and education of the fishing community and in the introduction and testing of new and improved apparatus and methods.

The first local Government to lead the way was that of Madras which in 1905 initiated an investigation of the industry both marine and fresh-water, appointing Sir F. A. Nicholson to supervise operations. Bengal followed suit in 1906, and from these beginnings have sprung the local Fisheries Departments of Madras, Bengal and Bihar and Orissa. Bombay, the remaining seaboard province, has comparatively small fresh-water interests compared with Madras and Bengal and as it happens that her marine fisheries are favoured with good harbours and the most enterprising race of fishermen in India, there was less urgent need for State help in the industry. Fisheries there were a subject of Government solicitude for five years after the war but they finally ceased to receive any attention after the abolition in 1924 of the short-lived Department of Industries to which this subject was allotted.

### Madras

The Madras coast line of 1750 miles is margined by a shallow water area within the 100 fathom line of 40 000 square miles outside of the mere fringe inshore, this vast expanse of fishable water lies idle and unproductive. The surf-swept East coast is singularly deficient in harbours whereon fishing fleets can be based, and so from Ganjam to Negapatnam, the unsinkable catamaran, composed of logs tied side by side is the only possible easy-going fishing craft. Its limitations circumscribe the fishing power of its owners and consequently these men are poor and the produce of their best efforts meagre compared with what it would be if better and larger boats were available and possible. The West coast is more favoured. From September till April weather conditions are good enough to permit even dugout canoes to fish daily. No difficulty is found in beaching canoes and boats throughout this season. The fishing population is a large one. In the census taken by the Department of Fisheries in 1927-28, the fisher-population on the West coast totalled 114,502. The esteemed table fish of the coast consist of the Seer (*Osteichthys*), Pomfret (*Aplodactylus*) and several large species of Horse Mackerel (*Scomber*). Jew fish (*Scorpaenidae*), Whiting (*Sillago*), Thread-fins (*Polygynus*), Sardines (*Clupea*) and Mackerel (*Scomber*). In economic importance, however, shoaling fish and fish of

inferior quality such as Sardine (*Clupea*), Mackerel (*Scomber*), Cat fish (*Arius*), Ribbon fish (*Trichiurus*), Goggles (*Caranx crumenophthalmus*) and Silver bellies (*Egulus* and *Cana*) take precedence of the former Sardine and Mackerel over-shadow all others. So greatly in excess of food requirements are the catches of sardines that every year large quantities are turned into oil and manure. Fishing outside the 5 fathom line is little in evidence save by Bombay boats (Ratnagiri) which are engaged in drift netting for Bonito, seer and other medium sized fishes. These strangers are enterprising fishers and bring large catches into Malpe and Mangalore and other convenient centres the material is largely cured for export.

The Madras Department of Fisheries.—As Government attention has been given in Madras over a longer period to the improvement of fisheries, and a larger staff concentrated upon the problems involved than elsewhere this Presidency has now the proud position of knowing that her fisheries and collateral industries are better organized and more progressive than those in other provinces. The credit for the wonderful success which has been achieved and the still greater promise of the future, is due in large measure to the wise and untiring plans of Sir F. A. Nicholson, who from 1905 to 1918 had the guidance of affairs entrusted to

him. In 1905 he was appointed on special duty to investigate existing conditions and future possibilities. In 1907 a permanent status was given by the creation of a fisheries bureau and this in turn has developed into a separate Department of Government which till August 1923 was being administered by Mr James Horsell, F.L.S. as Director and is now controlled by his successor Dr B. Sundara Raj M.A., Ph.D. The activities of the Department have greatly expanded since its inception. A Committee constituted by Government to enquire into the working of the Department and make recommendations for its future development have just published their report in two volumes. The Evidence collected by the Committee is an octavo volume of 431 pages and the Report of the Committee is another similar volume of 264 pages. The Report is a remarkable production which summarises the aims and achievements of the Department during the last quarter of a century and contains detailed proposals for the expansion of the Department activities in different directions. The whole work of the Department has received a great impetus as a result of the report of this Committee. The Committee have emphasised the true purpose and aim of a technical Department of Fisheries to be essentially the material amelioration of the lot of the sea-going fisherman. The activities of the past 25 years were largely concerned with curing and canning manufacture of oil and guano and safe guarding of Government revenue. Remarkably successful as they were under the able guidance of Sir Frederick Nicholson, they seemed somewhat to obscure what should be the primary object and policy of the Department. Technological improvements in curing and canning and allied industries should follow ultimately in the wake of improved catches. Socio-economic and humanitarian endeavours however necessary and important in view of the caste system of India could not directly add one fish to the actual catch of the fisherman. The Committee have therefore urged that efforts to improve the professional knowledge of the sea-going fishermen and the catching powers of his craft and tackle which were inaugurated with the Inquisition of the trawler in 1926 must necessarily occupy the first place of the departmental programme. The higher staff now consists of five Assistant Directors and an Assistant Biologist. These are respectively in charge of (1) the chunk and beche-de-mer fisheries, (2) the Co-operative and educational work and the West coast fish curing yards, (3) inland pisciculture, (4) deep sea fishing, (5) propaganda for rural pisciculture and (6) biological investigations and fishery research. Certain other officers have charge respectively of sections dealing with technological research, trout fisheries and the fisheries of the Northern Circars. A special staff of officers trained in co-operation have been appointed for intensive work among fishermen. The miscellaneous institutions controlled by the Department consist of a small demonstration country research station for curing, canning and allied industries, a Fisheries Training Institute at Calicut for imparting special training to teachers selected to teach in schools for fish-children of which there were 43 with a total of

3,637 pupils in 1930. All the public fish curing yards which were under the control of the Salt and Abkari Department till 1924 have passed into the charge of the Fisheries Department. It is now possible to introduce the better methods of cure and improved hygiene which the Department has been straining to popularise in all the yards. Due to the transfer of the yards, the Fisheries Department has a large ramified staff of yard officers (Salt Sub Inspectors, Petty Yard Officers and Peons) in almost every large fishing village on the coast. Besides the direct work of issuing salt for curing the Department sets itself to train these officers into expert advisers in curing methods and marketing fish social workers for the inculcation of thrift, co-operative and progressive ideas and new industries and lastly as trained observers for recording and reporting on various biological questions connected with fish and fisheries and collecting statistics regarding the value and quantity of sea fish caught and landed. Statistics have been published since 1925-26 regularly every year in the bulletins.

The activities of the Department are so varied and far reaching that it is difficult even to enumerate them in the space available much less to give details. So far its most notable industrial successes have been the reform of manufacturing processes in the fish oil trade, the creation of a fish guano industry and the opening of an oyster farm conducted under hygienic conditions. Twenty four volumes have been issued to date and the twenty fifth volume in Press. All this work has been carried on under serious handicap for want of adequate staff and equipment.

The educational work of the Department is becoming one of its most important branches whether it be specially training teachers for schools in fishing villages or training men in the technology of curing, canning and oil manufacture in co-operative propaganda and in the supply of zoological specimens for the use of college classes and museums. The last named has filled a long felt want and is contributing materially to the advancement of the study of Zoology throughout India. There is now no need to obtain specimens from Europe as they can be had from the Research Assistant, Fisheries Station, Banur, Madras at moderate prices.

**Fish Curing.**—Fish curing is practised extensively everywhere on the Madras coast. Its present success is due primarily to Dr Francis Day who after an investigation during 1880-71 of the fisheries of the whole of India, pressed for the grant to fishermen a duty free salt for curing purposes within fenced enclosures. He advocated much else, but the time was not ripe and the salt concession was the sole tangible result of his long and honourable efforts. His salt suggestions were accepted by the Madras Government and from 1882 a gradually increasing number of yards or bonded enclosures were opened at which salt is issued free of duty and often at rates below the local cost of the

salt to Government. At present about 115 of such yards are scattered along the coast and over 55,000 tons of wet fish are annually saved therein. The total receipts on the administration of these yards for the year 1930-31 was Rs. 1,97,777-0-4 and expenditure Rs. 2,85,913-12-4.

**Pearl and Chank Fisheries.**—In the absence of the pearl fishery during the year the chank fisheries prospered. An unprecedented number of 467,628 chanks were fished yielding a gross revenue of Rs. 17,860-8-8.

**The Inland Fisheries.**—The inland fisheries of Madras compare unfavourably with those of Bengal. Many of the rivers dry up in the hot season and few of the many thousands of irrigation tanks throughout the province hold water for more than 6 to 8 months. As a consequence inland fisheries are badly organised and few men devote themselves to fishing as their sole or even main occupation. The custom is to neglect or ignore the fishery value of these streams and tanks so long as they are full of water, only when the streams shrink to pools and the tanks to puddles do the owners or lessees of the fishing rights turn out to catch fish. The result is a dearth of fish throughout the greater part of the year a glut for a few days and often much waste in consequence. The chief fresh water fishes of economic importance are the Murrel notable for its virtue of living for a considerable period out of water and various carps including Labo, Catla and the well known favourite of sports men in India, the Mahseer. Cat fishes and Hilsa. In the Nilgiris the Rainbow Trout has been acclimatised and thrives well. The Government working in conjunction with the Nilgiri Game Association maintain a hatchery at Avalanche where quantities of fry are hatched and reared for the replenishment of the streams of the plateau. Fishing rights in the large irrigation tanks were transferred from Government to local authorities many years ago; these tanks are now being reacquired by Government in order that they may be stocked periodically by the Department. The results so far have shown a profit on the operations. To breed the necessary fry 7 fish farms are in operation. In these the chief fish bred are the Gourami obtained from Java, and Etroplus suratensis which has the excellent attribute of thriving and breeding as well in brackish as in fresh water, both protect their eggs while developing a useful habit. Both the Gourami and Etroplus are largely vegetarian in diet. A further activity is represented by the breeding of small fishes especially addicted to food upon the aquatic larvae of mosquitoes. These are supplied in thousands to municipalities and other local authorities at a nominal price for introduction into mosquito-baited sheets of water. These piscicultural operations have proved successful in the places where the local authorities have given proper attention to the direction given.

**Marine Aquarium.**—Perhaps a word is necessary about this institution at Madras. The building was constructed under the auspices of the Superintendent, Government Museum, Madras, and was thrown open to the public on

21st October 1930. The Superintendent Government Museum, had charge of the Aquarium for ten years till 1919 when it was transferred to the Department of Fisheries. Ever since its opening being the first institution of its kind in Asia, it has been immensely popular with the Public.

A turtle tank of rough semi circular shape with 21 feet as diameter was added during the course of the year.

**Deep Sea Fishing and Research.**—The fisherman has a fairly exhaustive knowledge of the fisheries along the coast up to 7 fathoms. If the catches of fish are to be improved it is necessary to ascertain—

- (1) what kinds and quantities of fish are available beyond 7 fathoms, and
- (2) how to exploit these deep sea fisheries economically.

The department's trawler *Lady Godwin* has been exploring the off shore belt of the sea up to 100 fathoms from Point Calimere to Madras on the East Coast and Calicut to Pigeon Islands on the West Coast with a view to ascertain the kinds and quantities of fish available there. The Assistant Biologist and staff worked on board the trawler. One remarkable discovery made by this systematic survey is that fish of better quality and in larger quantities are available in deeper waters on the East coast from Point Calimere to Madras than on the West coast from Calicut to Pigeon Islands during the months of the survey. Whether it is the case throughout the year is yet to be ascertained. However it has helped to revise the general belief that fish are much more abundant on the West coast than on the East coast and opens up possibilities for large fishery developments on the East Coast which will ultimately increase the supply of fish food and fish manure.

**Rural Pisciculture.**—As a result of the recommendation of the Royal Commission on Agriculture that all practical measures should be adopted to add fish to the diet of the cultivator thereby improving his nutrition a scheme of rural propaganda was inaugurated in 1930. An Assistant Director with necessary staff was appointed to advise ryots in the stocking of village ponds which number over 106,050 in the Presidency. The work though begun in July 1930 has already completed a survey of ponds in 98 villages, 2,172 wells and 264 ponds in these villages were examined and out of this number 175 wells and 80 ponds were selected as suitable for piscicultural operations and 45 wells and 1 pond were stocked.

**Welfare Work.**—A remarkable feature in the work of the Madras Fisheries Department is the energy which it devotes to the improvement of the condition of the fisherfolk. On Sir Frederick Nicholson's initiative, the Department has always recognised the duty of appearing among them education and the habits of thrift, temperance and co-operation. The work has been specially successful on the West Coast. The number of fishermen's co-operative societies in 1930-31 was 73.

The need for special efforts to promote co-operation among fishermen and to renew and stimulate co-operative societies to more efficient work has been recognized by Government for some years. The Committee on Fisheries recommended that all co-operative work among fishermen both on the West and East Coasts in the Presidency should be done by the Fisheries Department and that on the analogy of the system in vogue in the Labour Department, the staff of Inspectors of Co-operative Societies should work under the Fisheries Department the Co-operative supplying trained Inspectors and auditing the books of the societies. The Government partially accepted the recommendations and sanctioned the deputation of 3 Inspectors of Co-operative Societies for exclusive work among fishermen under the department.

Two industrial societies were started one at Bhangad and the other at Palapatty on the West Coast in 1927 with the object of weaning

the fishermen gradually from the influence of middlemen or pilalets. The Government sanctioned a loan of Rs. 1,500 each to the two societies for purchasing boats, nets and other accessories for fishing purposes. They are working since 1927 with varying degrees of success.

To promote the education of fishermen a training institution was opened in the middle of 1918 at Calicut to train teachers to work in elementary schools for the fisherfolk. The pupil teachers under training are familiarized with the work carried on in the fishery stations at Tanur and Chaliyam. They are given practical instructions in fishing, a boat having been purchased for the purpose. In some places the villagers themselves started the schools and then handed over to the Department. In other places schools were opened by the Department at the request of the fishermen. Local men are appointed as honorary managers of schools.

### Bengal & Bihar & Orissa.

The fishing value of this extensive deltaic region lies primarily in the enormous area occupied by inland waters—rivers, creeks, ditches, and swamps,—to say nothing of paddy fields and tanks. These swarm with fish and, as the Hindu population are free to a large extent from the aversion to a fish-diet which is widely prevalent among the better castes in the south, the demand for fish is enormous. Rice and fish are indeed the principal mainstays of the population and not less than 50 per cent. of the people consume fish as a regular item of diet. It is calculated that 1.6 per cent. of the population is engaged in fishing and its connected trades, a percentage that rises to 2.6 in the Presidency of Rajshahi, and Dacca Divisions 444,000 persons in Bengal subsist by fishing with Rs4,000 maintained by the sale of fish, and this in spite of the fact that fishing is not considered an honourable profession. As a fresh water fisherman the Bengali is most ingenious his traps and other devices exceedingly clever and effective—in many cases too effective—so eager is he for immediate profit, however meagre this may be. The greatest inland fishery is that of the hilsa (*Clupea tilapia*) which annually migrates from the sea in innumerable multitudes to seek spawning grounds far up the branches of the Ganges and the other great rivers. Other valued and abundant fishes are the rohu (*Labeo rohita*) and the katla (*Catla catla*), mrigala (*Channa mrigala*), prawns and shrimps abound everywhere. Of important fishes taken in the lower reaches of the rivers and in the great network of creeks spread throughout the Sunderbans, the bekti (*Lateolabrax*) and the mullets are the most esteemed, apart from these estuarine fish the most valuable sea-fishes are the mangle-fishes (*Polynemus*), pomfrets. The sea-fisheries are as yet little exploited, the fishermen of Orissa, where alone coastal fishing is of any local importance, having no sea craft save catamarans of inferior design and construction.

Following the inquiry begun in 1908 by Sir K. G. Gupta, an investigation of the oceanic resources of the head of the Bay of Bengal was undertaken, the trawler *Golden Ocean* being employed for the purpose. The results showed that there are extensive areas

suitable for trawling and capable of yielding large quantities of high class fish. Much attention was devoted during these trawl cruises to the acquisition of increased knowledge of the marine fauna, the results being published in the Records and Memoirs of the Indian Museum. For various reasons, the chief perhaps being the hostility of vested interests, the lack of cold storage facilities and the loss of time involved by the trawler having to bring her catches to Calcutta instead of sending them by a swift tender, the experiment was financially a failure and was dropped. With ever increasing demand for fish in Calcutta and the concurrent rise in prices, the prospects of remunerative steam trawling are now much more, steam trawling companies being floated in the immediate future. The trade is a difficult one to organize and without a rare combination of technical fishery knowledge and far-sighted and comprehensive organization the danger run by the investing public will be considerable. Originally one Fisheries Department served the needs of the two provinces of Bengal and Bihar and Orissa. Separation was effected in 1912, when the Fisheries in Bengal were administered by the Director of Agriculture. The Bengal Fishery Department was abolished under retrenchment in 1923. There is no immediate prospect of reconstitution of the Department. In Bihar and Orissa, Fisheries form a section of the Department of Industries.

Bengal Fisheries Department has at necessity a more limited scope for its activities than in the case of Madras. Practically no coastal minor industries exist, neither do the natural conditions lead us to suppose that any can be created without extreme difficulty, and in the absence of a great trawl industry which alone might be able to call into existence factories devoted to the uplift of the general utilization of fish by-products. Apart from this, much can be done by its officers for the uplift of the general fishing population with a view to free them from the tyranny of the mahajans (fish contractors and middle men) and enable them to put more capital into their business and to conduct it co-operatively. This is necessarily extremely slow

work, but a beginning has been made and a number of fishermen's co-operative Societies have been formed. Their example is calculated to effectively serve the purpose of propaganda. The fishery wealth of Bengal is enormous and nothing but good can come out of intensive investigation and propaganda.

Fresh water mussels are used extensively at Dacca in the manufacture of cheap pearl

buttons and in many cases pearls also are found in the mussels which the pearl dealers gather and sell in the various parts of India. The Dacca bangle factories carry on an important local industry of very ancient standing, their material is almost entirely obtained from the South Indian and Ceylon oyster fisheries already alluded to.

## Bombay.

Whereas Bengal's fisheries are at present confined principally to inland waters, those of Bombay are concerned, save in Sind, almost entirely with the exploitation of the wealth of the sea. Bombay is favoured with a coast line abounding with excellent harbours for fishing craft, a fair weather season lasting for some seven months, and a fishing population more alive to their opportunities and more daring than those of the sister Presidencies. Bombay sea fisheries are of very great importance financially as well as economically and, though there is less necessity for a special department to develop marine industries, there is ample scope for most useful work in improving curing methods, in introducing canning and in the development of minor marine industries particularly those connected with the utilization of by-products. With this end in view the Director of Industries administered the subject of "Fisheries" from 1918 and had for a time two officers in the Department engaged upon fishery investigation and development. A steam trawler was bought for work in Bombay waters in 1920 and began work in May 1921 off Bombay. The experiment continued until February 1922, and the trawler was subsequently sold to the Government of Burma. At the outset the results seemed promising, but the experiment as a whole showed that the cost of maintaining a trawler of the type used could not be met by sales of fish at current market rates. Cold storage has since been installed at the principal fish market in Bombay, but for a trawler special facilities are needed also for rapid coaling, supplying ice and stores and for unloading catches. More than this a change is needed in the medieval conditions under which the local fish market is conducted and there is much to be done in popularising little known species of edible fish such as kareel, pahu, tambura, and particularly the ray or skate which formed on the average 25 per cent. of the total catch but which is so little esteemed locally that it is sold on the average at the rate of 100 lbs. for a rupee.

Owing to retrenchment the appointments of Fisheries officers have been abolished.

The more important sea-fish are pomfrets, sole and sea-perches among which are included the valuable Jew-fishes (*Siganus* spp.) often attaining a very large size and notable as the chief source of "fish-maws" or "soundies" largely exported from Bombay for eventual manufacture into kinkadins. The finest of Bombay fishing boats hail from the coast between Basatin and Surat. These dhows are beautifully constructed, attain a considerable size, and are capable of keeping the sea for weeks together. In the season they fish principally

off the Kutch and Kathiawar coasts and in the month of the Gulf of Cambay. Their main method of fishing is by means of huge anchored stow nets, which are left down for several hours and hauled at the turn of the tide. The chief catches are bombil (Bombay ducks), pomfrets and Jew-fishes. The first named are dried in the sun after being strung through the month upon lines stretched between upright posts. South of Bombay the fishermen of Ratnagiri and Rajapur make use of another and higher class of fishing boat, specially designed for use in drift-net fishing. Fine bands of bombil steer (a large form of mackerel) and allied fishes are often made during the season from September to January and later of shark and ray fish. For the latter specially large and powerful nets are employed. For part of the fair season, when fishing is not usually remunerative, many of the larger Bombay fishing boats are employed as small coasters a fact which shows how large they run in size.

In Sind considerable sea-fishing is carried on in the neighbourhood of Karachi chiefly for large and coarse fish, such as soorral shark, rays and Jew-fishes. In order to prevent destructive exploitation of oyster beds the plucking of oyster is confined to licensed fishermen and is limited to a few months of the cold weather. The demand for oysters for edible purposes is considerable but although many seed pearls are procurable it does not pay to work the beds for these purposes and the export of such seed pearls to China for use in medicine ceased many years ago. Considerable fisheries exist in the River Indus, chiefly for the fish known as palla, which are annually leased out by Government for about Rs 20,000.

In the Gulf of Kutch two pearl fisheries exist, one for the true pearl oyster, the other for the window-pane oyster. The former is carried on by His Highness the Maharaja of Jamnagar the other partly by this Prince and partly by the administration of His Highness the Maharaja Gaskwar of Baroda. The latter industry owes its local existence to the enterprise of the Baroda Government which in 1905 obtained the services on deputation of Mr J. Hornell, formerly Director of Fisheries in Madras, for the purpose of examining the marine potentialities of the Baroda territory in Kathiawar. One of the consequences was the discovery of large deposits of pearl bearing window-pane oysters until then unknown, of late years these beds have produced annually from Rs. 15,000 to Rs. 25,000 in revenue perhaps the best example we have in India of the profitable nature of well-directed scientific enquiry into fishery resources. The Baroda Government, continuing their

enlightened interest in the fishery developments have had two officers trained in the Madras Fisheries Department and now employ them in development work on the Rasode coast.

Experiments in canning are now in progress at one of the chief fishing centres on the Southern Malabar coast and already genuine ascidians are being processed particularly with regard to pomfrets.

In 1910 Mr W H Lucas, Collector of Salt Revenue drew up a report on the improvement of the sea fisheries in the Bombay Presidency. The main conclusions at which he arrived were that the Indian consumer is so conservative

that new methods of curing, canning, etc., have no chance of succeeding without the help of patient demonstration by Government as an initial step towards the investment of Indian capital in a new enterprise, and that therefore the establishment of a Government demonstration fishing station at some large fishing centre on the Kanakpur or Kanara coast may be found advisable after the results of the Madras Government fishing station have been studied.

Recently Mr H T Sorley, I.O.S. carried out a fresh survey of the fishing industry and his report is under publication.

## Burma

Fresh dried and salted fish and fish paste are consumed by Burmese people. The value of fish imported from foreign countries (chiefly from Strait Settlements) was 24.5 lakhs in 1930-31. The exclusive right of fishing throughout most of the province of Burma belongs by custom of the country to Government and the Burma Fisheries Act provides for the protection of this right and for conceding the enjoyment of it to the people subject to certain restrictions for the conservation of the fish.

**Revenue.**—The economic value of any industry or tract of country can, to some extent be gauged by the revenue it yields. The fisheries yielded a substantial revenue (about 43.85 lakhs per annum during the last decennium) and therefore they are one of the most important sources of national wealth. The receipts declined to 2/3rds of this amount in the year 1931-32 owing to trade and economic depression. Some open lakes, pools of water and small rivers are classed as leaseable fisheries and are leased by Government to the highest and best bidder at public auction for periods varying from one to five years. The total number of leaseable fisheries in the province is 3,679 of which 1,637 lie in the Irrawaddy Division, and 703 in Maubin—one of the five districts in that division.

## The Punjab.

During the year 1931-32 there was no marked change in the operations of the Fisheries Department. On account of financial stringency no important advance could be made either in conservation or in research. The number of fishing licenses fell from 7433 in the previous year to 6,392 during 1931-32. The principal reason for this appears to have been unfavourable weather conditions.

The catches of professional fishermen on the whole were satisfactory in the plains districts and below average in the hilly districts. The trout fishing on the Beas and its tributaries in Kata was much better than usual. The number of trout angling licenses rose from 99 in the last year to 113. The anglers spoke highly of

The Delta consists of a series of saucer-shaped islands many of which have embankments round the greater part of them along the north, east and west. In the hollows of these islands most of the fish come into spawn, and with the floods which overflow the embankment during October the young fry come down country from Upper Burma.

Licenses for fishing in all open fisheries are issued annually to persons who pay the prescribed fees for the specified classes of fishing implements. The greatest revenue from licenses comes from Morqui District where not only is the Pearl fishing industry carried on but leases for collecting green snails and sea slugs are issued.

The principal kinds of fish caught in nets on the sea coast are (1) *Bakkayan* (2) *Katha* (3) *Kathahmyin* and (4) *Kaimu*. These are generally made into salt fish which fetch Rs 2 to Rs 3 per *cwt*. The crock and fresh water fish from fisheries are generally *ngahin*, *ngayan* and *ngagyi*. Most of them are sold fresh but some are converted into salt fish. The fish caught in the rivers are generally *ngathalein*, *Ngayyan* and *Nganyayyan*. *Kala* *isung* and *Ngaponna* which are found in small quantities elsewhere in India are sold in abundance in the Kangoon market.

the excellent fishing to be had and the wonderful condition of the fish. Reports from the two front streams in Kangra proper were not satisfactory. Mahasir fishing in the Beas River in the Kangra and Hamharpur Districts was good.

As in previous years the trout cultural experiments in the hills were successful but the culture of carp and other indigenous fish at Chhenawan and elsewhere in the plains did not yield any important results. The Mathpor Fish Farm remained closed owing to paucity of funds and for similar reasons no experiments with the breeding of *Budweia* (*Pseudotropheus garra*) and carp could be made at the new tanks at Gili in the Ferozepore District.

## Travancore.

This State has affiliated fisheries to the Department of Agriculture and with the help of two officers trained in Madras and another officer trained in Japan, the Department has already accomplished a notable amount of development work. Special attention has been given to the regulation of fisheries in backwaters, to the establishment of co-operative societies

among the fishing community and to the introduction of improved methods of sardine oil and gusso production. Useful work has been done by one of the officers in elucidating the life-histories of the more valuable food fishes and prawns. Improved methods of curing fish are being introduced. Special schools have been opened for the education of fishwads

## The Forests

Even in the earliest days of the British occupation the destruction of the forests in many parts of India indicated the necessity for a strong forest policy, but whether or not our earlier administrators realised the importance of the forests to the physical and economic welfare of the country, the fact remains that little or nothing was done. The year 1855 marked the commencement of a new era in the history of forestry in India, for it was then that Lord Dalhousie laid down a definite and far-sighted forest policy. Further progress was delayed for a time by the Mutiny, but from 1860 onwards forest organisation was rapidly extended to the other provinces. The earlier years of forest administration were beset with difficulties which is not surprising considering that the Department was charged with the unpopular duty of protecting the heritage of Nature from the rapacity of mankind—a duty which naturally roused the antagonism of the agricultural population of India. Exploration, demarcation and settlement followed by efforts to introduce protection and some form of regular management, were the first duties of the Forest Department. Work on these lines, which is not yet completed in the more backward parts of the country has been pursued steadily from the commencement and in consequence large tracts of forest have been saved from ruin and are gradually being brought under efficient management. Whatever may have been the opinions held in some quarters half a century ago as to the need for a policy such as that expressed in Lord Dalhousie's memorable enunciation of 1855, there is no longer any doubt that results have amply justified the steps taken, and that in her forests India now possesses a property of constantly increasing value, the future importance of which it is hardly possible to overestimate.

**Types of Forest.**—More than one-fifth of the total area of British India (including the Shan States) is under the control of the Forest Department. These areas are classified as reserved, protected or unclassified State forests. In the reserved forests rights of user in favour of individuals and the public are carefully recorded and limited at settlement while the boundaries are defined and demarcated in the protected forests the record of rights is not so complete, the survival of rights after settlement not being prohibited and the boundaries are not always demarcated, while in the unclassified forests no systematic management is attempted, and as a rule the control amounts to nothing more than the collection of revenue until the areas are taken up for cultivation or are converted into reserved or protected forests. The total forest area of British India (including the Shan States) on 31st March 1930 was 249,710 square miles or 22.6 of the

total area. This was classed as follows: Reserved 107,753 Protected 6,263 Unclassified State, 135,694.

Throughout this vast forest area scattered over the length and breadth of India from the Himalayan snows to Cape Comorin and from the arid Juniper tracts of Baluchistan to the eastern limits of the Shan States, there is, as may be imagined, an infinite variety in the types of forest vegetation, depending on variations of climate and soil and on other local factors. Broadly speaking the following main types of forest may be distinguished—

(1) **Arid country forests.**—Extending over Sind, a considerable portion of Rajputana, part of Baluchistan and the south of the Punjab, in dry tracts where the rainfall is less than 20 inches. The number of species is few, the most important tree being the babul or *Acacia arabica* which however in the driest regions exists only by the aid of river inundations.

(2) **Deciduous forests** in which most of the trees are leafless for a portion of the year. These forests, which extend over large areas in the sub-Himalayan tract, the Peninsula of India and Burma, are among the most important, comprising as they do the greater part of the teak and sal forests.

(3) **Evergreen forests.**—These occur in regions of very heavy rainfall such as the west coast of the Peninsula, the eastern sub-Himalayan tract, and the moister parts of Burma and are characterised by the great variety and luxuriance of their vegetation.

(4) **Hill forests.**—In these the vegetation varies considerably according to elevation and rainfall. In the Eastern Himalaya, Assam and Burma, the hill forests are characterised by various oaks, magnolias and laurels, while in Assam and Burma the *Khasia* pine (*Pinus khasya*) grows gregariously at elevations of 3,000 to 7,000 feet. In the North Western Himalaya the chief timber tree is the deodar (*Deodar deodara*), which occurs most commonly at elevations of 5,000 to 8,000 feet, and in association with oaks or blue pine (*Pinus roylei*), towards its upper limit the deodar merges into very large areas of spruce and silver fir, while below it are found extensive forests of the long-needed pine (*Pinus longifolia*) which is tapped for resin.

(5) **Littoral forests.**—These occur on the sea coast and along tidal creeks. The most characteristic trees belong to the mangrove family (*Rhizophoraceae*). Behind the mangrove belt is an important type of forest occasionally inundated by high tides, in which the most valuable species is the "sundri" (*Sonneratia*).



**Forest Policy.**—The general policy of the Government of India in relation to forests was definitely laid down in 1894 by the classification of the areas under the control of the Department into four broad classes, namely—

(a) Forests the preservation of which is essential on climatic or physical grounds. These are usually situated in hilly country where the retention of forest growth is of vital importance on account of its influence on the storage of the rainfall and on the prevention of erosion and sudden floods.

(b) Forests which afford a supply of valuable timber for commercial purposes, such, for example, as the teak forests of Burma, the sal forests of Northern Central, and North-Eastern India, and the deodar and pine forests of the North-Western Himalaya.

(c) Minor forests, containing somewhat inferior kinds of timber, and managed for the production of wood, fodder, grazing and other produce for local consumption, these forests are of great importance in agricultural districts.

(d) Pasture lands.—These are not "forests" in the generally understood sense of the term but grazing grounds managed by the Forest Department merely as a matter of convenience. These four classes of forest are not always sharply divided from each other and one and the same tract may to a certain extent be managed with more than one object.

**Administration.**—The forest business of the Government of India is carried out in the Department of Education, Health and Lands. The Inspector General of Forests is also President of the Forest Research Institute at Dehra Dun and is the technical adviser to the Government of India in forest matters. Under the Constitution of 1919 Forests were made a transferred subject in Bombay and Burma, where they had long been administered by the Provincial Governments, and in 1924 the Reform Inquiry Committee presided over by the late Sir Alexander Meadman, Home Member of the Government of India, recommended that they be transferred in other provinces now unless any local Government on examination of the position can make out a convincing case against the transfer to its own province.

**Territorial charges.**—The various provinces are divided into one or more Forest Circles, each in charge of a Conservator of Forests, provinces containing three or more circles also have a Chief Conservator who is the head of the Department for his province. Circles are divided into a number of Forest Divisions, in charge of members of the Imperial or Provincial Forest Service, these Divisions in most cases correspond to civil districts. Each Division contains a number of Ranges in charge of junior members of the Provincial Service or of Forest Rangers or Deputy Rangers, heavy Divisions are also sometimes divided into Subdivisions. The Ranges are further subdivided into a number of beats or protective charges held by Forest Guards or in some cases by Foresters.

**Non-territorial charges.**—Apart from territorial charges there are various important posts of a non-territorial nature connected with Forest Research and Education, the preparation of Forest Working Plans, and other special duties.

**The Forest Service.**—The Forest Service comprises three branches—

(1) The Indian (Imperial) Forest Service with a sanctioned total personnel of 379 officers consisting of the Inspector-General of Forests, Chief Conservators, Conservators, Deputy and Assistant Conservators. Of these 281 have been recruited direct to the service. The officers of this service are recruited as probationers subject to the following methods prescribed in the Indian Forest Service (Recruitment) Rules 1923—

(a) by nomination in England in accordance with such supplementary regulations as may be prescribed by the Secretary of State in Council

(b) by competitive examination in India in accordance with such supplementary regulations as may be prescribed by the Governor-General in Council

(c) by direct appointment of persons selected in India otherwise than by competitive examination,

(d) by the promotion on the recommendation of local Governments of members of the Provincial Forest Service,

(e) by the transfer of promotion of an officer belonging to a branch of Government Service in India other than a Provincial Forest Service

Further recruitment to the Indian Forest Service whether by promotion or direct appointment has been suspended until a decision is reached on the recommendation of the Services Sub Committee of the Indian Round Table Conference in regard to the provincialisation of the Indian Forest Service

In Bombay and Burma where Forest is a transferred subject new services called the Bombay and Burma Forest Services Class I have been created to take the place of the Indian Forest Service

(2) **The Indian Forest Engineering Service.**—This service was created in 1919 but since 1923 no further recruitment has been made. Some of the Forest Engineers have been transferred to the Indian Forest Service or the Indian Service of Engineers and some have resigned or have retired. The future strength is not expected to remain at more than three i.e. (one each in Bombay, Madras and Punjab)

(3) **The Provincial Service.**—Formerly it consisted of Extra Deputy and Extra Assistant Conservators of Forests. All Extra Deputy Conservators who were considered to be fully qualified to hold a major charge were transferred to the Indian Forest Service in 1920. The class of Extra Deputy Conservators has been abolished and the service now consists of Extra Assistant Conservators only. The fixation of the strength of the personnel of the service rests with the local Governments.

Officers of this service are eligible for promotion upto 75 per cent of the posts in the Indian Forest Service in provinces other than Bombay and Burma such promotion being made by the Secretary of State for India. These officers are recruited and trained in India, their

recruitment being a matter for the local Governments. A certain number of posts in the service are filled by the promotion of specially promising Rangers. Owing to the establishment of a course for the training of probationers for the Indian Forests Service at Dehra Dun since 1926 the Provincial Service course ceased to exist from 1928. The I. F. S. College has also closed down at the end of Oct. 1932 as a result of the stoppage of recruitment to the Indian Forest Service and as a measure of economy.

(4) The Subordinate Service consists of Forest Rangers (about 840), Deputy Rangers (about 900), Foresters (about 2,000) and Forest Guards (about 11,500). The Rangers are at present trained at three different centres—the Forest College at Dehra Dun (for provinces other than Burma, the Central Provinces, Bihar and Orissa, Bombay and Madras), the Burma Forest School at Pyinman (for Burma) and the Madras Forest College at Coimbatore (for Madras, Bihar and Orissa, Bombay and the Central Provinces). These three institutions were established in 1878, 1898 and 1912 respectively. The training of subordinates below the rank of Ranger is carried out in various local forest schools and training classes.

**Research.**—For the first fifty years of the existence of the Forest Department in India no attempt was made to organise the conduct of forest research and thus to co-ordinate and elaborate the scientific knowledge so necessary to successful economic working. A commencement in organized forest research was at last made in 1906 by the establishment, at the instance of Sir Salathiel Hardley Wilnot, then Inspector-General of Forests of a Forest Research Institute at Dehra Dun. The Forest Research Institute is under the administrative control of the Inspector General of Forests who is also the President. There are five main branches of research, namely Sylviculture, Forest Botany, Forest Economic Products, Entomology and Chemistry, each branch being in charge of a research officer. The Timber Testing expert is engaged temporarily on short term contract. Indian Assistants have been appointed to receive the necessary technical training and experience with the object of eventually taking the place of experts if and when properly qualified. The Wood Technology, Paper Pulp, Wood Preservation and Seasoning Sections are in charge of Indian experts who have received special training in their various subjects in Europe and America.

As a result of Mr. R. S. Pearson's long and able administration of the Forest Economic Branch the Government of India now have at Dehra Dun a series of forest workshops and experimental laboratories without parallel anywhere else in the world and official reports show that the value of the experimental work done in them is daily exemplified by the unending stream of inquiries received from persons doing business in timber and other forest products, not only in India but elsewhere in the world. The officers in charge of this branch received their training mostly in Europe and America and their efficiency is of a very high order.

Since 1906 research work has been prosecuted energetically so much so that in 1920 a new

scheme was sanctioned for the expansion of the staff and site of the Institute. Since then new land has been acquired, on which new buildings have been built for accommodating the various expanded branches and the new machinery obtained from the United Kingdom. As a result of this, steady progress has been made in the investigations which should ultimately lead to the fuller and better utilization of the raw products produced by Indian forests. Unfortunately the need for recruitment in all Government activities has stopped or curtailed many promising lines of investigation.

**Forest Products.**—Forest produce is divided into two main heads—(1) Major produce, that is timber and firewood, and (2) Minor produce, comprising all other products such as bamboo, leaves, fruits, fibres, grass, gums, resins, barks, animal and mineral products, etc. The average annual output of timber and fuel from all sources during the quinquennium ended 31st March 1931, the latest date for which statistics are available, was 853,868,000 cubic feet against an average of 861,172,000 cubic feet per annum attained in the preceding quinquennium. The annual output of timber and fuel from all sources during the quinquennium 1928-29 averaged 862,317,000 cubic feet against an average of 840,900,000 c. ft. during the preceding quinquennium. The trade in bamboo was almost stationary with expectations of great development under commercial exploitation for paper pulp manufacture in the near future. The five years witnessed the initiation and development of certain large exploitation schemes, especially in Madras, which had indifferent success. It was hoped in Madras by utilising modern American methods to extract and utilise very large quantities of valuable timbers but the final result proved that this extensive exploitation was justified neither by the stand of timber in the forests nor by the possibilities of satisfying markets. The Provincial Government after this experience adopted a more cautious policy.

An important measure for the development of forests in the Andamans was sanctioned by the Government of India. Hitherto, elephants had been employed for extraction of timber, with the result that only the fringe of the forests could be touched. The new plan is for the employment of American methods. American logging machinery was purchased and an American expert engaged to take charge of the work. Owing, however, to the wide spread depression in the timber trade the employment of mechanical methods for the extraction of timber have been suspended for the present. Elsewhere in India a great part of the trade in timber lies in the hands of contractors who are regarded as on the whole trustworthy if sufficient control over their operations is maintained.

**Forest Industries.**—The important role which the forests of a country play in its general commercial welfare and in providing employment for its population is not always fully recognised. Fifteen years ago it was estimated that in Germany work in the forests provided employment for 1,000,000 persons while 3,000,000 persons, earning £30,000,000 a year, were employed in working up the raw

material yielded by the forests. If accurate estimates were available for India, they would no doubt show that apart from the jungle population which is directly dependent on the forests and the large numbers of wood cutters, sawyers, carters, carriers, rickshaws and others working in and near them, employment on an enormous scale is provided to persons engaged in working up the raw products. Among these latter may be mentioned carpenters, wheelwrights, coopers, boat-builders, tanners, rop-makers, lac-manufacturers, basket-makers, and many other classes of skilled labourers. The Indian census shows over a million people and their dependents employed in British India and nearly a further half million in Indian

States, but these are probably below the actuals, as much forest labour is not whole-time labour, devoting seven or eight months in the year to forest work and the rest to agriculture. With the opening up of the forests, the extension of systematic working, the wider use of known products, and the possible discovery of new products, a steady and extensive development of industries dependent on the forests of India may be confidently anticipated in the future.

**Financial Results.**—The steady growth of forest revenue, expenditure and surplus during the past 25 years is shown in the following statement, which gives annual averages for quinquennial periods:—

*Financial Results of Forest Administration in British India from 1864-65 to 1928-29 (in Lakhs of rupees)*

Quinquennial period	(Gross revenue average per annum)	(Expenditure average per annum)	Surplus (average per annum)	Percentage of surplus to gross revenue
	Lakhs	Lakhs	Lakhs	Lakhs
1864-65 to 1868-69	27.4	23.8	13.6	36.4
1869-70 to 1873-74	55.3	39.3	17.0	30.2
1874-75 to 1878-79	66.6	45.8	20.8	31.2
1879-80 to 1883-84	88.2	56.1	32.1	36.4
1884-85 to 1888-89	116.7	74.3	42.4	36.2
1889-90 to 1893-94	159.5	86.0	73.5	46.1
1894-95 to 1898-99	177.2	93.0	79.2	44.7
1899-1900 to 1903-04	196.6	112.7	83.9	42.7
1904-05 to 1908-09	257.0	141.0	116.0	45.1
1909-10 to 1913-14	296.0	163.7	132.3	44.7
1914-15 to 1918-19	371.3	211.1	160.2	43.1
1919-20 to 1923-24	551.7	367.1	184.6	33.5
1924-25 to 1928-29	593.4	351.1	244.2	40.9

Most of the provinces show a steady increase of surplus. The slump in trade of the last few years is evident in the surplus for the year 1920-21 which has fallen to 121 lakhs from a previous peak figure of 278 lakhs in 1926-27. The figure however, is still a most favourable one and indicates that the forests of India are being properly worked for the benefit of the country.

**Agencies.**—An agency has been established in India by the Government of India for the sale of Government timber and it is at present held by Messrs. Martin & Co. Calcutta. The agency held in England by Messrs. W. W. Howard Brothers terminated in December 1926 and the work of marketing Indian timbers in England (especi-

ally Andaman timbers) is now done under the direction of a Timber Adviser who is attached to the Office of the High Commissioner for India. This trade has not yet been raised to a satisfactory level because according to the official explanation, 'the intense conservatism in English timber trade and the difficulty of obtaining a footing for little known timbers have combined to make satisfactory sales very difficult.'

**Bibliography.**—A large number of bulletins and other publications has been issued by the Forest Research Institute, and of these a list can be obtained from the President Forest Research Institute and College, New Forest, Dehra Dun U. P.

AREA OF FOREST LANDS, OUTPUT OF PRODUCTS AND REVENUE AND EXPENDITURE OF FOREST DEPARTMENT

Provinces	Area of Province	Forest Area				Per cent of Forests to whole Area of Province	Output of Produce			Revenue	Expenditure	Surplus.
		Reserved Forests	Protected Forests	Unclassified Forests	Total		Timber and Fuel	Minor Produce				
		Sq. miles	Sq. miles	Sq. miles	Sq. miles			Cub. ft.	Sq. ft.	Rs.		
Madras	1 42 335	18 083	176	1 42 335	13.4	2 45 02 000	15 654 006	52 60 027	46 79 391	5 70 755		
Bombay	1 23 281	13 717	1 160	1 23 281	12.1	44 024 000	18 44 284	52 24 753	43 51 156	8 73 597		
Bengal	76 854	9 906	0 73	3 435	13.8	25 904 000	6 59 110	23 12 753	12 05 129	7 16 620		
United Provinces	1 06 720	6 182	4	5 240	4.9	31 318 000	15 65 432	40 76 118	32 75 028	16 97 086		
Punjab	96 836	1 534	3 208	552	5.4	29 696 000	19 23 924	23 84 868	28 01 464	-4 16 566		
Burma (including Federal States)	(a) 2 43 515	33 008	1 42 025	1 42 025	53.7	97 068 000	8 90 1001	56 68 560	75 61 228	81 07 612		
Central Provinces and Berar	83 028	7 709	1 320	1 022	8.6	10 168 000	2 43 533	8 11 407	7 32 695	76 712		
Assam	59 456	10 183	10 818	20 952	38.0	18 409 000	7 32 841	22 81 077	21 16 678	1 64 398		
North-West Frontier Province	13 183	245	245	245	1.8	3 924 000	91 828	8 03 902	8 13 708	-9 806		
Baluchistan (portions under British Administration)	54 228	316	472	788	1.4	4 10 776	60 173	29 277	41 725	-12 44 8		
Almer Mirwara	2 767	111	141	252	3.2	4 77 310	51 051	95 273	83 621	11 452		
Coorg	1 582	519	519	519	32.8	4 58 100	21 552	3 09 073	2 87 300	11 773		
Andaman and Nicobar	3 143	74	2 190	2 190	69.6	3 934 566	4 406	19 37 596	17 27 018	2 10 578		
Total (1920-31)	1 102 602	1 07 763	0 263	1 95 994	22.6	323 820 251	25 86 854	72 36 359	63 05 008	20 81 055		
Totals	1920-30	11 03 491	1 07 353	1 85 503	22.6	323 820 251	25 86 854	72 36 359	63 05 008	20 81 055		
	1928-29	11 03 598	1 04 849	1 85 503	22.6	323 820 251	25 86 854	72 36 359	63 05 008	20 81 055		
	1927-28	11 03 579	1 05 684	1 85 503	22.6	323 820 251	25 86 854	72 36 359	63 05 008	20 81 055		
	1926-27	11 03 486	1 02 218	1 85 503	22.6	323 820 251	25 86 854	72 36 359	63 05 008	20 81 055		
	1925-26	11 03 559	1 03 764	1 85 503	22.6	323 820 251	25 86 854	72 36 359	63 05 008	20 81 055		
1924-25	11 00 912	1 03 449	1 7470	2 28 850	20.8	313 454 164	17 43 158	44 91 224	39 80 281	5 10 943		
1923-24	11 00 112	1 03 449	1 7470	2 28 850	20.8	313 454 164	17 43 158	44 91 224	39 80 281	5 10 943		
1922-23	11 00 902	1 00 922	1 7470	2 28 850	20.8	313 454 164	17 43 158	44 91 224	39 80 281	5 10 943		
1921-22	11 00 834	1 00 922	1 7470	2 28 850	20.8	313 454 164	17 43 158	44 91 224	39 80 281	5 10 943		

\* Includes Delhi Province and the British Parganas of Meerut (Central India).  
 † Unclassed State forests or public forest lands as they are often called, include the area of trees.  
 (a) So the statistics do not necessarily represent the wooded area.  
 (b) Excluding figures for Shan States and Karen.  
 (c) Includes Rs. 90 005 on account of receipts under the head Forest Research Institute and College.  
 (d) Includes expenditure under heads Imperial (Rs. 1 03 252), Forest Research Institute and College (Rs. 8 78 806).  
 (e) After taking into account deficits under Imperial (Rs. 1 03 252), Forest Research Institute and College (Rs. 8 78 806).

## WIRELESS TELEGRAPHY AND TELEPHONY

**Beam Stations.**—The year 1927 saw the commencement of Beam wireless services on the Marconi system between India and the United Kingdom. Powerful transmitting and receiving stations erected at Poona and Dhond respectively by the Indian Radio Telegraph Company are connected by land lines with the Central Telegraph Office in Bombay, whilst stations at Skegness and Grimsby are similarly connected with the General Post Office in London, and the circuits are so arranged that messages are exchanged between Bombay and London without intermediate handling at the Beam stations at either end. The huge aerial systems at Poona and Dhond each supported on five steel towers 287 feet in height, are landmarks over a distance of many miles. The service was inaugurated by His Excellency the Viceroy on 23rd July 1927 at the Central Telegraph Office, Bombay, when His Excellency transmitted a message to the King and His Majesty's reply was received a few minutes later.

It is noteworthy that the opening of the Beam wireless service coincided with a reduction in rates by the cable companies. The Eastern Telegraph Co., which operates the cable from Europe to India, has become merged in the New Imperial and International Communications Ltd.

For reasons of economy most of the inland wireless stations in India were practically closed down and placed in charge of "Care and Maintenance" parties which carry out tests twice a month the exceptions being Peshawar Radio, which always maintained official communication with Kabul in Afghanistan and Kashmir in India, and Jodhpur Radio, which receives British Official Wireless sent out from Oxford and Rugby and passes the messages to Ruler's Agency for distribution to subscribing newspapers. The stations at Delhi and Allahabad have now been equipped with apparatus to enable them to function as aeronautical wireless stations and they are used as such. New wireless stations for aeronautical purposes have been erected at Jodhpur in Bikaner, and Gaya. The wireless installations at Karachi and Calcutta have been modified so as to meet all the Wireless requirements of aircraft passing over India. New stations equipped for aeronautical communication purposes are under construction at Chittagong, Akyab, Sandoway and Basmea.

The coast stations, however, have been maintained in a state of high efficiency and many improvements effected. The application of the Bandol system to the high-speed continuous wave wireless stations at Madras Fort and Kingscliff (Bangalore) has proved extremely satisfactory and a large portion of the traffic between Southern India and Burma is regularly worked by this direct route instead of the circuitous route via Calcutta. The traffic is interrupted occasionally by atmospheric interference, particularly during the hot weather but the difficulties have been largely overcome by hand-picked working during the worst periods.

For many years the Bombay stations known as Bombay Radio were located on Butecher Island in the Harbour, but during 1927 a fine

new station equipped with modern apparatus was erected and taken into service at Santa Cruz, just outside the limits of Bombay Municipality.

Radio telegrams exchanged with ships at sea by coast stations in India and Burma continue to increase in number, and now total about 90,000 per annum. Official telegrams are exchanged with the British Naval station at Matara (Ceylon) via Bombay Radio. Regular services are also maintained between Burma and the Malay Peninsula via Bangkok and Penang and between Burma and Sumatra, whilst radio traffic is passed between Madras and Colombo when the normal route is interrupted.

Wireless telephonic communication between pilot vessels, lighthouses and shore stations are maintained by the Port Trusts at Bombay and Bangalore. In the early hours of March 19 telephonic communication between Bombay and London was established for the first time. The conversations were initiated from the *1 Belgica* and a tourist ship lying in Bombay Harbour and were made possible through the courtesy of Standard Telephones and Cables Limited in conjunction with the International Marine Radio Company.

**Safety at Sea.**—A noticeable feature of wireless development during the past two years has been the provision of direction-finding apparatus at Bombay and Karachi and facilities at other coast stations whereby ships at sea equipped with direction finding apparatus can obtain bearings on coast stations and thus determine their position with a remarkable degree of accuracy. The latest style of Marconi beacon was erected on Kennedy Island during 1927 to guide shipping approaching Bombay harbour. All Ships equipped with wireless direction finders will now be able to obtain exact knowledge of their whereabouts at a distance of 150 miles from the coast. The beacon is an experiment and is likely to be the first of many others along the coast of India. Improved arrangements for broadcasting time signals, weather reports and navigational warnings from coast stations have also proved of value to ships at sea.

**Broadcasting.**—For several years, limited broadcasting services were maintained by Radio Clubs in Calcutta, Bombay, Madras, Karachi and Rangoon, and although the transmitting sets employed by them were of very low power, the broadcasts were tuned in over practically the whole of India. The clubs were assisted financially by a Government contribution based upon the revenue from license fees, but this did not nearly suffice to cover the cost of the transmissions, and the greatest credit is due to the members of those clubs for the sporting manner in which they provided additional funds and undertook the entire responsibility for the programmes. Credit is also due to the Indian States and Eastern Agency for the loan of transmitting apparatus, without which the broadcasts would have been impossible.

After negotiations extending over several years, an Indian Broadcasting Company was granted a license to establish broadcasting services upon lines similar to those of the British Broadcasting Corporation, and transmitting stations were erected in Bombay and Calcutta,

the services at the former being inaugurated by His Excellency the Viceroy in July 1927 and the latter by the Governor of Bengal a month later. These stations had each an aerial input of three kwatts, the same as that of the 210 stations in London, of which they are practically duplicates. The programmes were so arranged that both Indian and European music are broadcast daily and the news bulletins and market and weather reports are read in two languages. Bombay broadcasts normally on a wavelength of 387 metres, and Calcutta on 376 metres. Reception in either of these cities, and for a distance of twenty or thirty miles around, is possible on crystal sets of which a very large number have been sold. Valve sets are necessary for those living further afield, but although there has been a considerable demand for these the sales have not reached expectation. One of the greatest difficulties in India is the maintenance of batteries which is no inconsiderable item when sets containing five or six valves are employed. Partly with a view to overcoming this problem and to render broadcasting available on two-valve sets in any part of India, the Broadcasting Company investigated the possibility of transmitting simultaneously on long and short waves. It took no action on the results of such investigations.

The Indian Broadcasting Company was wound up in 1930 and its operations have since been conducted by the Government of India, in the Industries and Labour Department. Government for this purpose formed an Indian State Broadcasting Service and instituted a Central Broadcasting Advisory Committee representative of the non-official public in association with the Departmental officials, to keep them in touch with public opinion. The Committee has as its chairman the Member of the Viceroy's Executive Council in charge of the Subject (now the Hon. Sir Joseph Bhabha) and upon it sit at the present time Messrs N. B. Macbeth and R. M. Durrani, M.L.A., Bombay; H. H. Raylands and K. C. Neogy, M.L.A., Calcutta; M. R. Coburn, Financial Adviser to Government in the Posts and Telegraphs Department; and B. Rama Rao, Joint Secretary to Government in the Industries and Labour Dept. It is now proposed to establish a series of additional broadcasting stations in different parts of India so as to spread broadcasting receivable on low powered sets throughout the land. Important proposals with this purpose in view were discussed by the Advisory Committee in Calcutta in December, 1930.

**Licences.**—Broadcast receiving licences are issued at Head Post Offices at a fee of ten rupees per year and cover the use of receiving sets throughout British India except Baluchistan and the North West Frontier Province. Licences for fixed stations for transmitting and experimental purposes are much sought after, and despite a careful scrutiny of the applicants, more than 300 have been issued. The number of traders in wireless apparatus who are required to take out special Import Licences has increased considerably during the past year. This improvement must be ascribed primarily to the commencement of broadcasting.

**Prospects.**—The Government of India have always encouraged the development of wireless

in India by private enterprise and to this source that India may look in the future for considerably increased internal radio communication. There are two most promising lines of development, viz.—

(a) Erection of small sets either for speech or music in districts where no land lines exist, and to link such districts with the existing landlines. In this connection it may be remarked that modern small radio sets are capable of using either music or speech at will and if used for speech can be operated by the ordinary desk telephone instrument in daily use all over India.

(b) The use of radio as a substitute for land line to form the trunk telephone route between two cities which already have telephone facilities.

These would it is thought open up a new industry which if properly fostered would very soon extend its sales outside the limits of India. It is believed that the majority of parts for small radio sets could be more cheaply manufactured in this country than they can be imported and such an industry would find the right kind of skilled labour already in India.

**Radio Telephone Services.**—An event of considerable importance was the inauguration of the radio telephone service between India and England on May 1, 1933 when His Excellency Sir Frederick Sykes, Governor of Bombay, and Sir Samuel Hoare, Secretary of State for India, exchanged messages as a preliminary to the opening of the service to the public.

The service is based upon the beam wireless system which has been operated successfully for the past six years by the Indian Radio and Cable Communications Company between India and the United Kingdom and, since the beginning of this year, between India and Japan. Initially the radio telephone service was limited to Bombay and Poona at the Indian end and to the United Kingdom at the other, but facilities for conversation with other places were speedily arranged and within a month it was possible for people in Bombay to speak to the United States, Canada, Australia, South Africa and many other parts of the world. Similarly there is a gradual extension of the area covered in India, and when the improvement of the land lines has been completed nearly every important city will be in direct telephonic communication with England and the rest of the world.

Many technical problems are involved in the perfection of the India-England wireless telephone not the least of which is the ensuring of secrecy. When the service was first opened reports from ordinary broadcast listeners in all parts of the country and as far afield as Ceylon indicated that conversations could be tapped with the greatest ease, but later 'secrecy gear' was installed.

Any private telephone owner will be able to use the service for an overseas call. Before doing so, however, he will have to place a deposit of Rs. 100 with the Divisional Engineer, Telegraphs Bombay.

The charge for a 2 minutes conversation to (a) places in England, Scotland and Wales is Rs. 30. (b) Northern Ireland (Dublin) and the Isle of Man Rs. 34. Each additional minute's conversation to places under (a) will cost Rs. 24-11 and to (b) Rs. 28.

## The Press.

The newspaper Press in India is an essentially English institution and was introduced soon after the task of organising the administration was seriously taken in hand by the English in Bengal. In 1773 was passed the Regulating Act creating the Governor-Generalship and the Supreme Court in Bengal and within seven years at the end of the same decade, the first newspaper was started in Calcutta by an Englishman in January 1780. Exactly a century and a third has elapsed since, not a very long period certainly, a period almost measured by the life of a single newspaper, *The Times*, which came into existence only five years later in 1785, but then the period of British supremacy is not much longer, having commenced at Plassey, only twenty three years earlier Bombay followed Calcutta closely, and Madras did not lag much behind. In 1789 the first Bombay newspaper appeared, *The Bombay Herald*, followed next year by *The Bombay Courier*, a paper now represented by *The Times of India* with which it was amalgamated in 1881. In Bombay the advent of the press may be said to have followed the British occupation of the island much later than was the case in Calcutta. In Calcutta the English were on suzerainty before Plassey, but in Bombay they were absolute masters after 1685, and it is somewhat strange that no Englishman should have thought of starting a newspaper during all those hundred and twenty five years before the actual advent of *The Herald*.

The first newspaper was called *The Bengal Gazette* which is better known from the name of its founder as *Hicky's Gazette* or *Journal*. Hicky like most pioneers had to suffer for his enterprising spirit, though the fault was entirely his own, as he made his paper a medium of publishing gross scandal, and he and his journal disappeared from public view in 1782. Several journals rapidly followed Hicky's, though they did not fortunately copy his bad example. *The Indian Gazette* had a career of over half a century, when in 1833 it was merged into the *Bengal Harbinger*, which came into existence only a little later, and both are now represented by *The Indian Daily News* with which they were amalgamated in 1886. No fewer than five papers followed in as many years, the *Bengal Gazette* of 1780 and one of these, *The Calcutta Gazette*, started in February 1784, under the avowed patronage of Government, four being still as the official gazette of the Bengal Government.

In 1821 a syndicate of European merchants and officials commenced the publication of *John Bull in the East*, a daily paper which was intended to reflect Tory opinion in India and set an example to the Press generally in the matter of moderation and restraint. The name of this journal was altered to *The Englishman* by the famous Stockholder in 1836.

From its commencement the press was jealously watched by the authorities, who set serious restraints upon its independence and pursued a policy of discouragement and

rigorous control. Government objected to news of apparently the most trivial character affecting its servants. From 1791 to 1799 several editors were deported to Europe without trial and on short notice, whilst several more were censured and had to apologise. At the commencement of the rule of Wellesley Government promulgated stringent rules for the public press and instituted an official censor to whom everything was to be submitted before publication, the penalty for offending against these rules to be immediate deportation. These regulations continued in force till the time of the Marquis of Hastings who in 1818 abolished the censorship and substituted milder rules.

This change proved beneficial to the status of the press for henceforward self-respecting and able men began slowly but steadily to join the ranks of journalism, which had till then been considered a low profession. Sirik Buckingham, one of the ablest and best known of Anglo-Indian journalists of those days availed himself of this comparative freedom to criticise the authorities, and under the short administration of Adam, a civilian who temporarily occupied Hastings' place, he was deported under rules specially passed. But Lord Amherst and still more Lord William Bentinck were persons of broad and liberal views, and under them the press was left practically free, though there existed certain regulations which were not enforced, though Lord Clare, who was Governor of Bombay from 1831 to 1835 once strongly but in vain urged the latter to enforce them. Metcalfe who succeeded for a brief period Bentinck, removed even these regulations, and brought about what is called the emancipation of the press in India in 1835, which was the beginning of a new era in the history of the Indian press. Among papers that came into being was the *Bombay Times* which was started towards the close of 1835 by the leading merchants of Bombay, and which in 1861 changed its name to the *Times of India*. *The Bombay Gazette*, founded in 1791 ceased publication in 1914.

The liberal spirit in which Lord Hastings had begun to deal with the press led not only to this improvement in the tone and status of the Anglo-Indian press, but also to the rise of the Native or Indian Press. The first newspaper in any Indian language was the *Samachar Darpan* started by the famous Serampore Missionaries Ward, Carey and Marshman in 1816 in Bengali, and it received encouragement from Hastings who allowed it to circulate through the post office at one-fourth the usual rates. This was followed in 1822 by a purely native paper in Bombay called the *Bombay Samachar* which still exists, and thus was laid the foundation of the Native Indian Press which at the present day is by far the largest part of the press in India, numbering over 650 papers.

From 1835 to the Mutiny the press spread to other cities like Delhi, Agra, Gwalior, and even Lahore, whereas formerly it was chiefly confined to the Presidency towns. During

the Mutiny as a result had to be temporarily controlled by the Censoring Act which Censoring passed in June 1857 on account of the licence of a very few papers, and owing still more to the fears of its circulating intelligence which might be prejudicial to public interests. The Act was passed only for a year at the end of which the press was once more free.

On India passing to the Crown in 1858, an era of prosperity and progress opened for the whole country in which the press participated. There were 19 Anglo-Indian papers at the beginning of this period in 1859 and 25 Native papers and the circulation of all was very small. The number of the former did not show a great rise in the next generation but the rise in

influence and also circulation was satisfactory. Famous journalists like Robert Knight, James Maclean and Hurrell Cookerill flourished in this generation. The *Civil and Military Gazette* was originally published in Simla as a weekly paper the first issue being dated June 22nd 1872. Prior to and in the days of the Mutiny the most famous paper in Northern India was the *Mohawille* originally published at Meerut, but afterwards at Agra and then at Ambala. After a lively existence for a few years in Simla the *Civil and Military Gazette* acquired and incorporated the *Mohawille*, and in 1872 the office of the paper was transferred from Simla to Lahore, and the *Gazette* began to be published daily.

## INDIAN PRESS LAW

Before 1885 all printing of books and paper was subject to licence by the Governor-General in Council and the licences were issued or refused at the discretion of Government. Act XI of 1835 repealed the old Regulations and merely required registration of the printer and made a few minor requirements. That Act was replaced in 1887 by the present Press and Registration of Books Act and except for an Act which was in force for one year during the Mutiny, there was no further legislation directly affecting the Press until 1878 when the Vernacular Press Act was passed. That Act was repealed during the Viceroyalty of Lord Ripon in 1882. From that date until 1907 Government made no attempt to interfere directly with the liberty of the Press, the growth of sedition being dealt with in other ways by the passing in 1898 of section 124A of the Penal Code in its present form, which had been originally enacted in 1870, and by the introduction into the Penal Code of section 153A and into the Criminal Procedure Code of section 106. There were a certain number of prosecutions under those sections up to 1907, but the dissemination of sedition through the Press continued. In 1908 the Newspaper (Incitement to Offences) Act was passed which dealt with papers inciting to murder or to acts of violence. This Act failed to have the desired effect.

The Indian Press Act, 1910 was a measure of wider scope, the main object of which was to ensure that the Indian press generally should be kept within the limits of legitimate discussion.

The Act deals, not only with incitements to murder and acts of violence but also with other specified classes of published matter, including any words or signs tending to reduce soldiers or sailors from their allegiance or duty, to bring into hatred or contempt the British Government, any Native Prince, or any section of His Majesty's subjects in India, or to intimidate public servants or private individuals.

The different sections of the Act have in view (i) Control over presses and means of publication, (ii) control over publishers of newspapers, (iii) control over the importation into British India and the transmission by the post of objectionable matter, (iv) the suppression of seditious or objectionable newspapers, books, or other documents wherever found.

**Repeal of Press Legislation**—By the autumn of 1917 the Government of India had begun to consider the desirability of modifying at least one section of the Press Act to which great exception had been taken on account of the wide powers that it gave. Finally, after more than once consulting Local Government, a Committee was appointed in February 1921 after a debate in the Legislative Assembly, to examine the Press and Registration of Books Act, 1867, and the Indian Press Act, 1910, and report what modifications were required in the existing law. That Committee made an unanimous report in July 1921, recommending—

(1) The Press Act should be repealed.

(2) The Newspapers Incitements to Offences Act should be repealed.

(3) The Press and Registration of Books Act and the Post Office Act should be amended where necessary to meet the conclusion noted below. (a) The name of the editor should be inscribed on every issue of a newspaper and the editor should be subject to the same liabilities as the printer and publisher, as regards criminal and civil responsibilities. (b) any person registering under the Press and Registration of Books Act should be a major as defined by the Indian Majority Act. (c) local Governments should retain the power of confiscating openly seditious leaflets, subject to the owner of the press or any other person aggrieved being able to protest before a court and challenge the seizure of such document, in which case the local Government ordering the confiscation should be called upon to prove the seditious character of the documents. The powers conferred by Sections 13 to 15 of the Press Act should be retained. Customs and Postal officers being empowered to seize seditious literature within the meaning of Section 124A of the I P C subject to review on the part of the local Government and challenge by any person interested in the courts. (d) any person challenging the orders of Government should do so in the local High Court. (e) the term of imprisonment prescribed in Sections 12, 13, 14 and 15 of the Press and Registration of Books Act should be reduced to six months. (f) the provisions of Section 16 of the Press Act should be reproduced in the Press and Registration of Books Act.

Effect was given to these recommendations during the year 1922.



**Press Association of India.**—As the end of 1918 this Association was formed in Bombay according to the articles of constitution "its objects shall be to protect the Press of the country by all lawful means from arbitrary laws and their administration, from all attempts of the Legislature to encroach on its liberty or of the executive authorities to interfere with the free exercise of their calling by journalists and press proprietors, and for all other purposes of mutual help and protection which may be deemed advisable from time to time." Members pay a minimum subscription of Rs. 10 annually. The affairs of the Association are managed by a Council.

**Number of Printing Presses at Work and Number of Newspapers, Periodicals, and Books Published.**

Province	Printing Presses.	Newspapers	Periodicals.	Books	
				In English or other European Languages	In Indian Languages (Vernacular and Classical) or in more than one Language
Madras	(a) 1 066	(a) 285	1,118	677	2,863
Bombay (d)	1,138	408	521	235	1 896
Dangal	1,354	260	454	752	2 655
United Provinces	770	197	305	360	3 025
Punjab	425	281	280	107	1,961
Burma	366	61	175	6	132
Bihar and Orissa	201	48	61	65	809
Central Provinces and Berar	(b) 192	(c) 74	47	8	121
Assam	80	17	26	2	61
North-West Frontier Province	27	2	9	3	4
Ajmer-Merwa (d)	31	19	8	12	91
Coorg	5	2	2		
Delhi	105	30	50	18	817
<b>Total, 1920-30</b>	<b>6 385</b>	<b>1,693</b>	<b>3 057</b>	<b>2 335</b>	<b>13 030</b>
<b>Totals</b>	1923-29	6,102	1,695	2,960	2 556
	1927-28	5 919	1 525	2 954	2,382
	1928-27	5,734	1 465	3,627	2 147
	1925-26	5,362	1,378	3 069	2 117
	1924-25	5,312	1 401	3,146	2,302
	1923-24	4,909	1,368	2,888	2,237
	1922-23	4 509	1,262	2 559	1,951
	1921-22	4,083	1,094	2 252	1,856
	1920-21	3,795	1 017	2, 97	1,690

(a) Relate to the Calendar year 1920.

(b) Includes 11 Presses which are reported either closed or not working.

(c) This includes 47 periodicals which are treated as newspapers as they contain public news or comments on public news.

(d) Figures relate to the Calendar year 1929.

Newspapers and News Agencies registered under the Press Rules and arranged alphabetically according to Station where they are published and situated.

Stations.	Title in full	Day of going to Press
Agra	Agra Akhbar Agra Daily Commercial Report Daily Vyaparik Report Pratt Franchark Ranadhyay Karak	Wednesdays. Daily Daily Thursday On the 8th and 18th of every month.
Ahmedabad	Ahmedabad and Bombay Market Daily Report Ahmedabad Samachar Associated Press of India  Gujarati Panch Gujarat Samachar Navajivan Political Bhoomiya  Praja Bandhu Sandeek The Daily Business Report Young India	Daily except Sundays Daily    Saturdays Daily Friday. Thursday.  Saturdays. Daily Daily Thursday.
Ajmer	Agarwal Samachar Arya Martand Jain Jagat	On Saturday Daily 12th and 17th of every month
Akola, Boar	Praja Paksha	Saturdays.
Akyab	Azahan News	Tuesdays and Fridays.
Aligarh	Aligarh Institute Gazette	Wednesdays.
Allahabad	Abhyudaya Bharatwasi Free Press of India  Hindustan Review Leader Flourier The Star	Friday. On 1st and 15th of every month  On first of every month, Daily except Mondays Daily Every Monday
Allanabad Katra	Stri Dharm Shikshak	Monthly
Alleppey	Travancore Publicity Bureau	
Amraoti	Udaya	Mondays.
Amritsar	Akali to Pardon Daily Bopar Samachar Daily Vakil Free Press of India  Punjab Press Bureau Quinn Dard States Press of India Tanseem	Daily except Sundays. Daily Daily  Daily Daily Daily Daily
Amroha	Itihad	Saturdays.
Amroha	Ratnakar	Sundays.

Stations	Title in full.	Day of going to Press
Bagal Kot.	Kannada Navina Bharat	Thursdays Tuesdays
Bagerhat	Jagaran	Sundays.
Bangalore	Bangalore Mail Daily Post Kashin-ul Akhbar	Daily except Sundays Daily Mondays and Thursdays
Bangalore	Loka Hithalai Quick Silver Racing News	Daily On 1st and 15th of every month
Bangalore City	Truth Veera Kesari	Mondays and Thursdays Daily except Sundays
Bangalore City	Evening Mail Navajeevana New Mysore	Wednesdays and Thursdays Daily except Sundays On Saturdays
Bangalore City	Prajantika Til Nadu	Daily except Sundays Daily except Sundays
Barisal	Barisal Barisal Hitaishi	Every Monday Sundays.
Baroda	Jagriti Shree Sayaji Vijaya	Weekly Thursdays
Bassett, Burma	Bassett News Zabunungala	Tuesdays and Fridays. Weekly
Beawar	Tarun Rajasthan The Young Rajasthan	Weekly Every Wednesday
Belgaum	Belgaum Samachar Karnatak Vritta Samyukta Karnatak	Mondays Every Tuesdays Every Thursdays
Belgaum	Aj Awazai Khair Bharat Jiwan Brahman Mah Sammelan Pandit Patro	Daily Every Wednesday Sundays. On Thursdays
Bombay City	Fara Hind Hindi Kesari Varnasrama	On Wednesdays Thursdays On Mondays and Fridays
Borhampur, Ganjam	Bharati Patrika Dainikasha Nabehn	Daily except Sundays Daily Every Friday
Borwada Borwada	Sunday News Jain Market News	Every Sunday Saturdays. Daily, except Sundays.
Bhiwani	Sandesh	Sundays.
Bilepur	Karnatak Vaidhava	Saturdays
Bijnor	District Gazette Kamal Manasoor	On 1st and 15th of each month On 1st and 15th of each month On 1st, 8th 16th and 24th of each month
Bijnor	Nijat Rishi Tapil	Bi Weekly Monthly

Stations	Title in full	Day of going to Press
Bijnor—contd	The Co Operative Journal	Monthly
	The Madina Newspaper	On 1st, 5th, 9th, 13th 17th 21st, 25th and 28th of every month
	Total Hind	On 4th, 11th 18th and 25th of each month
	Vir	On 1st and 15th of each month
	Bombay Chronicle	Daily
	Bombay Samachar	Daily
	Royal Co.'s Market Report	Daily, except Sundays.
	Catholic Examiner	Saturdays
	Commercial Sporting News	.. .
	Cotton and Finance	On 1st Thursday of every month
	Daily Bombay Commercial Report	Daily
	Daily Commercial News	On Wednesday and Sunday
	Daily Cotton Market Report	Daily
	Dainik Yopar Samachar	Daily except Sundays.
Bombay	Dnyans Prakash	Daily
	East Indian Cotton Market Report	Daily except Mondays.
	Evening News of India	Every Friday
	Free Press Journal	Daily
	Goan World	Daily, except Mondays
	Goa Times	Monthly
	Gujarati	On Saturdays
	Gujarati Kewari	Saturdays.
	Hindustan	Wednesdays
	Hindusthan and Prajamitra	Daily, except Sundays
	Illustrated Sunday News	Daily
	Illustrated Weekly of India	Saturdays
	Indian Industries and Power	Sundays
	Indian Racing News	On the 15th, each month
	Indian Social Reformer	On Thursdays and according to Mall week race fixtures
	Indian States Journal	Saturdays
	Indian Textile Journal	Every Friday
	Jamali	Monthly
	Jam-e-Jamshed	Every Saturday
	Kaiser-i Hind	Daily, except Sundays
	Khilafat Bulletin	Sundays
	Khilafat Daily	Saturdays
	Mahabwari	Thursdays
	Memnon Sudhakar	Every Thursday
	Mercantile Report	Every alternate Sunday
	Muslim Herald	Daily
	Nawa Kal	Daily, except Mondays
	Nusrat	Daily
	O Anglo-Listiano	Saturdays.
	Prabhat	Daily, except Wednesdays
	Railway Times	Fridays.

Stations	Title in full	Day of going to Press
Bombay— <i>contd</i>	Reuters Commercial Bastinankh	1st week of every month (accord- ing to Hindu Calendar).
	Sanj Vartaman	Daily, except Sundays.
	Share Market Daily Report	Daily
	Shradhanand	Every Friday
	Shri Lokmanya Murl Venkateshwar Samachar The League of Nations (India Bureau) News Agency	Daily, except Mondays. Fridays.
Bowringpet	Times of India	Daily
	Young Messenger of India	Monthly
Budon	Kolar Gold Fields News	Tuesdays.
Budon	Akhbar Zulqarnain	6th, 13th, 20th and 27th of every month.
Calcutta (Gos)	A You do Fovo	Saturdays.
Calcutta	Advance	Daily except Mondays
	Aikamal	Daily
	Amrita Basar Patrika	Daily
	Ananda Basar Patrika	Daily, except Sundays
	Amijadi	Daily
	Bangabam	Wednesdays
	Basmur	Daily
	Bhagavan Gandhi	Mondays
	Bharata Mitra	Thursdays
	Business World	Monthly
	Capital	Thursdays.
	Collegian	Bi-monthly
	Commerce	Wednesdays.
	Commercial News	On the 10th of each month
	Daily Yoti	Daily, except Saturdays
	Dowajadi	Daily
	Englishman	Every Monday
	Gandhya	Every Friday.
	Guardian	Fridays.
	Hindu Patriot	Daily, except Saturdays
	Hindusthan	Daily, except Sundays.
	Hitabadi	Wednesdays
	Imperial Art Printing Works and Crown Racing News	
	Indian Engineering	Thursdays.
	Indian Finance	Every Friday
	Indian Mirror	Daily
	Indian News Agency	
	Industry	Monthly
	Inqilab-i-Islama	Daily, except Sundays.
	Jain Gazette	Saturdays.
	Jansvani	Daily
	Jugabarta	Every Monday
	Liberty	Daily except Sundays.
	Maheshwari	Every Monday



Stations	Title in full	Day of going to Press.
Cochin Mattancherry	Malabar Islam	
Cooanada	Ravi	Thursdays
Coimbatore	Commercial News Peoples Friend	Daily Mondays
Contai	Nihaz	Mondays
Oranganore	Dharma Kalam	Every Saturday
Cuttack	Indian Sunday School Journal Utkal Doot Young Utkal	Monthly Fridays On Thursday
Dacca	Dacca Gazette Dacca Prakash Janavani	Mondays, 4pm till Daily
Dakar	Sadhu Sarwaswa	On 9th day of Hindu Fortnight.
Darjeeling	Darjeeling Times and Planters Gazette	Tuesdays
Delhi	Alaman Alkhalil	Daily On 8th, 11th, 19th and 26th of every month
	Arjun Asa	Daily Daily
	Bhavishya Wani Daily Hamdard	On 25th of each month Daily, except Fridays
	Daily Mahabir Daily Nizam Gazette	Daily Daily
	Daily Pakham Daily Waqt Delhi Information Bureau	Daily Daily
	General News Agency and Book Depot Hindu Sansar	Daily Weekdays
	Hindustan Times Indian News Agency	Daily
	Milit Daily National News Agency	Daily
	Parik Prakash Rajasthan	Monthly Thursdays
	Reuter's News Agency Riyasat Roy's Weekly The Statesman Swarnajya Tej	Thursdays Mondays Daily Daily Daily
	The Tagat	On 1st, 8th, 16th and 24th of every month
	United India and Indian States Waian Weekly Herald Weekly Mohanig	Every Friday Daily Every Thursday

Stations.	Title in full.	Day of going to Press
Deoria	Arum	On 1st of each month
Dharwar	Karnatakavritta and Dhananjaya Karm Vee	Tuesdays, Fridays
	Raja Hanse Vijaya	Daily Daily
Dhulia	Khandesh Vaidhav Prabodh	Fridays, Saturdays
Dibrugarh	Times of Assam Jagaran	Fridays, Daily
Gauhati	Assamiya	Saturdays
Gaya	Bihar Advocate and Ka astha Messenger	Sundays
Gorakhpur	Daret Gyanshakti	Fridays Saturdays
	Hind Mitra Jadava	Saturdays 13th and 15th of each month
	Kalyan Mashtiq	1st of each month Fridays
	Motor Car Swadesh	1st of each month Saturdays
	Tar	Daily
	Deeshabhimani	Daily
Guntur	Vyspar	Daily and Bi weekly
Howrah	Bhava Duta	Daily
Hubli (Bombay)	Taruna Karnatak	Daily
Hyderabad, Deccan	Munahur Musheer-i Deccan	Daily Daily
	Rahbars Deccan Routor & Limited	Daily, except Fridays
	Sahita-i-Romana	Daily.
	Deesh Mitra Hindu	Daily Daily
Hyderabad, Sind	Jot Musafir	1st and 3rd Sunday of every month Saturdays.
	Nava Yuga	Daily, except Sundays
	Nayivan Prakash	Every Saturday Daily, except Sundays
	Prem Pracharak Sind Hindu	Every Friday Daily
	Nidvand Swatantra	Daily Every Tuesday



Station	Title in full	Day of going to Press
Indore	The Central India Times	On Tuesdays.
Indore City	Indore Dainik Vyapar Samachar	Daily
Jacobabad	Frontier Gazette	Saturdays
Jalgaon (Khandesh)	Pragatik	Weekly
Jamnagar	Jamnagar Vepar Samachar	Daily
Jaramcala	Daily Beopar Patar	Daily
Jhansi	Free India	Fridays.
Jhansi City	Nahas	Sundays
Jorhat	Nyaya	Wednesdays.
	Batori	
Jubbulpore	Free Press of India India Sunday School Journal	Third Thursday of every month
	Karnaveer	Fridays
	Lokmat	Daily
	Alwahid	Daily except Sundays
	Cotton Daily Market Report	Daily
	Daily Business Report	Daily except Sundays
	Daily Commercial News	Daily
	Daily Gazette	Daily
	Evening News	Daily
	Hitechhu	Daily
	Karachi Commercial News Paper	Daily
Karachi	Komari	Daily, except Sundays.
	Mauji	Daily
	New Times	Daily
	Parsi Sansar	Saturdays
	Reuters Commercial, Financial and Shipping Service	
	Rosana Binpar	Daily
	Rosana Samachar	Daily
	Sansar Samachar	Daily
	Sind Herald	On Wednesdays
	Sind Observer	Wednesdays and Saturdays.
	Sind Sudhar	Saturdays.
	Sind Vartman	Daily
Karni Kudi	Dharna Vyas Ootran Kumaran	Fridays Wednesdays
Khandwa	Karnaveer	Saturdays
	The Hindi Swaraja	Mondays
Khulna	Khulna Bani	Thursdays.
Kothapur City	Vidyavilas	Fridays.

Stations	Title in full	Day of going to Press
Kot Radha Kisen	The Weekly Karesk	Saturdays.
Kottayam	Malayala Manorama Mahayana Daily News Narmal Deepika Powraprabha	Daily Daily Weekly Tuesdays and Fridays
Kumta	Kanara News Karnatak Leader	Thursdays Daily
Kurauli	Utkarsh	Last week of each month
	Ahbar Akbar-I-Am Bandu Mataran Civil and Military Gazette Daily Balaam Daily Herald Daily Inqilab Daily Karamvir Daily Milap	Daily Daily Daily, except Sundays Daily (Sundays excepted) Daily Daily Daily Daily, except Tuesdays
Lahore	Daily Zamindar Himayat-I-Ial Jannabhum Lahore News Agency Muslim Outlook N W Railway Union Gazette  People Pratap Progressive Punjab Rajput Gazette  Siyasi Sunday Times The Eastern Times The New World The People Tribune Vir Bharat Watan Weekly Asad	On Wednesdays Daily  Daily Weekly  Weekly Daily 1st of every month. 1st, 8th, 16th and 24th of every month Daily except Sundays. Sundays Daily On last day of every month Saturdays Daily except Sundays. Daily except Sundays Thursdays. On every Monday
Larkana	Aftab Kadria Khatikhah Larkana Gazette Nawroze The Asadi	On Saturdays On Saturdays Saturdays. Fridays On Mondays Fridays
	Advocate Anand Daily Hamdam Haqiqat Himmat	Wednesdays and Saturdays. Thursdays Daily Daily Daily except Sundays & Holidays
Lucknow	Hindusthani Indian Daily Telegraph Indian Witness Kankab-I-Hind  Qudb Akhbar The Alina The Huque The Observer	Bi-weekly Daily Wednesdays Wednesdays.  Daily, except Sundays. On Thursdays Daily On Thursdays

Stations.	Title in full	Day of going to Press
Ludhiana	Matwala Weekly	On Mondays.
Lyalpur	Daily Commerce Daily Market Report The Daily Beopar Gazette Weekly Tajarat	Daily Daily Daily On Thursdays
	Al-Maxmus Ananda Bodhini Andhra Patrika Anglo-Indian Anandhind	On the first of every month Every Wednesday Tuesdays Thursdays Daily
	Catholic Leader Christian Patriot Daily Express	Wednesdays. Saturdays Daily except Sundays and Monday mornings
	Daily News Desabandhu Desabakatan Dinavartamani Dravidian	Daily Every Saturday Daily Daily Daily
	Hindu Hindu Nesan India Indian Railway Journal Indian Review	Daily Saturdays Daily except Sundays 15th of every month Monthly
Madras	Jnana Jothi Janarthamani Jarida-i-Rangar Justice	Weekdays Saturdays. Daily
	Law Times Madras Mail Muhammadian Mukhbir-i-Deccan	Saturdays. Daily Mondays and Thursdays Wednesdays
	Nyayadipika New India New Times Patriot Reuters Commercial and Shipping Service Scientific Press of India Shamshul Akbbar Standard Sporting News Swadesa Mitra Swarajya	Daily Daily Daily Daily Saturdays     Mondays Fridays Daily Daily
	Swathanthara Sangu Tamil Nadu The All India Racing News The Daily Alma-E The Original Vel Sporting News The Venus Sporting News	Tuesdays and Fridays Saturdays Fridays Daily except Fridays Thursdays. Fridays.
Mandalay Mangalore	Upper Burma Gazette Swadeshabhinan	Daily Thursdays.
Margao (Goa)	A Terra Noticias Ultramar	Wednesdays and Saturdays. Mondays. Mondays and Fridays.
Mattancheri	Chakravathi	Saturdays.

Stations	Title in full	Day of going to Press.
Mehar	Shamahir Islam	On Thursdays
Meerut	{ Bhavishya Bani Roznama Qaum	Every Saturday Daily
Mhow	Satyarth Patzika	Thursdays
Mirpurkhas	{ Mirpurkhas Gazette Musalmán	Wednesdays. Every Saturday
Mirpur City	Khichri Samachar	Saturdays.
Moulmein	Moulmein Advertiser	Daily
Mount Road, Madras	Hindu	Daily, except Sundays
Mussoorie	Mussoorie Times	Thursdays.
Muttra	Jain Gazette	Mondays
Muvattupuzha	Kerala Dheepika	Saturdays.
Muzaffarnagar	Weekly Sowak	Weekly
Muzaffarpur	Lokrangrah	Wednesdays
Mymensingh	Ohari Mihir	Tuesdays.
Mysore	{ Sadhvi Sampadabhyudaya Wealth of Mysore	Thursdays. Daily, except Sundays. Do
Nabadwip	Nadia Prakash	Daily
Nagercoil	Travancore Times	Tuesdays.
Nagpur	{ Hiteshva Maharashtra Swatantrya Tarun Bharat Young Patriot	Wednesdays. Tuesdays. Daily, except Mondays. On Tuesdays Sundays.
Najini Tal	{ Associated Press of India Najini Tal Gazette	Wednesdays.
Nasik	Loknatta	Saturdays
Nathiyagali	Associated Press of India	
Naushahro	{ Mata Shakti	On Wednesdays every Fortnight, Mondays.
Nawabshah	{ Nawabshah Gazette Mukti	On Wednesdays Monthly
New Delhi	{ Free Press Bulletin Free Press of India Statesman	Daily Daily
Nova Goa	{ Diario do Noite Heraldo O'Debate O'Heraldo	Daily Daily, except Mondays. Mondays Daily, except Sundays and holidays.
Ootacamund ..	{ Associated Press of India South of India Observer Nilgiri Times	Daily issue, except Sundays Wednesdays.

Stations.	Title in full	Day of going to Press
Oral	Utah	Thursdays.
Palamcottah	Varantha Varthamanam	Every Saturday
Pandharpur	Pandhari Mitra ..	Sundays.
Panga	Kangal	Fridays.
Panjim, Gom	O'Greene	Saturdays.
Parur	Uttara Tharaka	Saturdays.
Patna ..	Behar Herald Express Free Press of India Itchad Mahaveer Patna Times Searchlight	Saturdays Daily On Mondays Daily On Saturdays Saturdays.
Pen	Kolaba Samachar	Fridays.
Peahwar	Associated Press of India The Frontier Advocate	On Mondays
Poona	Deccan Herald Devyana Prakash Harijan Kamari Maharaja Poona Star Sakal Sun War Cry	Daily Daily except Mondays Weekly Tuesdays and Fridays Sundays. Daily Daily except Tuesdays Every Saturday Monthly
Poona City	Dinabandhu Satyagrahee Satyaprakash Servant of India	Every Thursday Bi-weekly Daily Weekly
Quadian (via Batala)	Alfama Alhakam Alfarooq Nur Review of Religions (in English) Do (in Urdu)	Bi weekly Weekly Weekly Fortnightly Monthly Monthly
Uchta	Baluchistan Gazette Baluchistan Herald Daily Bulletin	Wednesdays and Saturdays. Daily
Quilon	Desabhimani Malayala Rajyam Malayali	Daily Wednesdays and Saturdays.
Rajkot	Kathiawar Times Lohana Hitechhu Western India Press News Agency	Wednesdays and Sundays Wednesdays.
Tampur (Kathiawar) Ranchi	Saurashtra Associated Press of India	Daily
Rangoon	Burma Exchange Gazette and Daily Advertiser Burma Sunday Times Chinese Daily News	Daily Sundays.

Stations	Title in full	Day of going to Press
Rangoon— <i>colid</i>	Free Burma	Daily
	Free Press of India	Fri-weekly
	New Burma	Daily, except Mondays
	New Light of Burma	Thursdays
	Rangoon Daily News	Week days
	Rangoon Evening Post	Daily, except Mondays
Rangoon— <i>colid</i>	Rangoon Gazette	Saturdays
	Rangoon Mail	Daily, except Sundays.
	Rangoon Times	Daily
	The Commercial News	Daily, except Sundays
	The Sun	Tuesdays.
		Sundays
Ratnagiri	Balvant	Daily, except Sundays & Holidays
Rawalpindi	Satya Shodhak	Daily
	Frontier Mail	Bi weekly
	Prabhat	
Robertsonpet	Shihab	
	Kolar Goldfield News	On Tuesdays
	Sirat Mustakim	On 16th of each month
Satara	Shubha Suchaka	Fridays
	Samarth	Every Sunday
	Prakash	Wednesdays.
Satara City	Hyderabad Bulletin	Daily
Secunderabad		Daily
Shahjahanpur	Saryunch	Daily
Shikarpur Sind	Alhanif	Every Monday
	Melap	Every Monday
	Message of happiness	1st of each month
	Qurbani	Daily
	Shewak	Every Wednesday
	Sidakat	Thursdays
Shillong	International Times	On Saturdays
Sholapur .. ..	Kalpataru	Sundays
	Karmayogi	Thursdays
	Sholapur Samachar	Tuesdays
Shikhar . . .	The Jain Gazette	Tuesdays
	Navejog	Monthly
	Surma	Sundays
Simla .. ..	Sunday Times (Simla Edition)	Monday.
Sukkur . . .	Alhaq	On Saturdays
	Alhizb	On Fridays
	Dharamvir	Saturdays.
	Rajput	On 1st of every month.
	Ransar Chakar	On 1st and 15th of every month
	Sind Samachar	Wednesdays and Saturdays
Sukkur	Sindhi	Saturdays.
	Sukkur Gazette	On Thursdays

Stations.	Title in full.	Day of going to Press.
Sunt .. ..	Daily Market Report	Daily
	Deen bandhu	Daily, except Sundays
	Deeshi Mitra	Thursdays.
	Finance Circular	Daily
	Gujarat	Daily except Sundays.
	Gujarat Mitra and Gujarat Darpan	Saturdays
	Investor Reports Daily Quotations	Daily, except Sundays
	Jain Mitra	Wednesdays
	Khandwala Circular	Daily
	Praia Pokar	Wednesdays.
Sylhet	Pratap	Every Friday
	Samschar	Daily except Mondays
	Samleanj	Daily
	Share Circular	Daily, except Mondays
	Surat Akhbar	Sundays
	The Hindu	Daily
	Janasakti	On every Tuesday
	Kandarnaka	Wednesdays.
	Tilhar	Tilhar Munphat
	Tilhar	4th, 11th, 18th and 25th of every month
Tinnevely	Kalpaka	Monthly
Tirupur	Daily Bombay Telegraphic Cotton	Daily, except Mondays
	News	Daily, except Mondays
Tiruvalla	Daily Cotton Bulletin	Daily, except Mondays
	Nawabharathi	Tuesdays and Fridays
Tohana (via Hissar)	The Market Report	On Mondays, Wednesdays and Thursdays
Travancore	The Star of India	Every Thursday
Trichinopoly	Chandamarutham	Daily, except Sundays.
	Wednesday Review	Wednesdays.
Trichur	Lokaprakasam	Mondays.
Trivandrum ..	Associated Press of India	Tuesdays, Thursdays and Saturdays
	Renters Limited	
	Samadarai	
	Travancore Press Service	
Tudicottin	Trivandrum Daily News	Daily
	The Link	Saturdays.
	Western Star	Tuesdays, Thursdays and Saturdays.
	Daily News	Daily
Udipi	The Daily Cotton News	Daily.
	The Indo Foreign Market News	Daily
	Satyagrahi	Thursdays.
Vinayapattam	Andhra Advocate	Fridays.
Waj .. ..	Vrittasar	Mondays.
Wardha	Maharashtra Dharma	Tuesdays.
	Rajasthan Kesari	Saturdays.
Yectmal	Lokamat	Thursdays.

## Banking.

An event of great importance in the history of Indian banking was the formation on the 27th January 1921 of the Imperial Bank of India by amalgamation of the three Presidency Banks of Bengal, Bombay and Madras.

The idea of a Central Banking establishment for British India was mooted as early as 1856, and was the subject of a minute by Mr James Wilson when Finance Member, in 1859. Again, in 1867 Mr Dickson, the well-known Secretary of the Bank of Bengal, submitted detailed proposals for an amalgamation of the three Presidency Banks. On various later occasions the matter was brought forward without result and it was discussed by the Chamberlain Commission on Indian Finance and Currency in 1913. The present scheme which has come to fruition was however the result of a rapprochement on the part of the Banks themselves as a result of the experience gained during the war and the realisation of the desirability of strengthening and extending the Banking system in India.

**The Presidency Banks**—The history of the Presidency Banks in their relationship with Government falls into three well-defined stages. Prior to 1862 the Presidency Banks had the right of note issue, but were directly controlled by Government and the scope of their business was restricted by their charters. The second period was from 1862 to 1876. In 1862 the Banks were deprived of the right of note issue, though by their agreements of that year they were authorised to transact the paper currency business as agents of Government. As compensation for the loss of their right of issue, they were given the use of the Government balances and the management of the treasury work at the Presidency towns and at their branches. The old statutory limitations on their business were at the same time greatly relaxed, though the Government's power of control remained unchanged. In 1866 the agreements were revised and the paper currency business was removed from their control and placed under the direct management of Government. The third period dates from the Presidency Banks Act of 1876 by which nearly all the most important limitations of the earlier period were reimposed. Put very briefly, the principal restrictions imposed by this Act prohibited the Banks from conducting foreign exchange business, from borrowing or receiving deposits payable out of India, and from lending for a longer period than six months, or upon mortgage or on the security of immovable property or upon promissory notes bearing less than two independent names or upon goods, unless the goods of the title to them were deposited with the Bank as security. At the same time Government abandoned direct interference in the management, ceasing to appoint official directors and disposing of their shares in the Banks. The Banks no longer enjoyed the full use of the Government balances. Reserve Treasuries were constituted at the Presidency towns into which the surplus revenues were drawn and the balances left at the disposal of the Banks were strictly limited.

This system continued with only minor modifications until 1920. During the war, however, the policy was deliberately adopted of reducing the amount of the balances held in the Reserve Treasuries and leaving much larger balances with the Headquarters of the Presidency Banks in order to assist the money market.

**The Imperial Bank**—Under the Imperial Bank of India Act (XLVII of 1920), the control of the Bank is entrusted to a Central Board of Governors with Local Boards at Calcutta, Bombay and Madras and such other places as the Central Board with the previous sanction of the Governor-General in Council may determine. The Central Board of Governors consists of—

- (a) Managing Governors not exceeding two in number, appointed by the Governor-General in Council on recommendation by the Central Board,
- (b) the Presidents, Vice-Presidents and Secretaries of the Local Boards
- (c) the Controller of the Currency, or other officer nominated by the Governor-General in Council and
- (d) not more than four non officials, nominated by the Governor-General in Council.

Representatives of any new Local Boards, which may be constituted, may be added at the discretion of the Central Board.

The Controller of the Currency and the Secretaries of the Local Boards are entitled to attend the meetings of the Central Board but not to vote under the agreement with Government. The Governor-General in Council is entitled to issue instructions to the Bank in respect of any matter which in his opinion vitally affects his financial policy or the safety of the Government balances, and if the Controller of the Currency or such other officer of Government as may be nominated by the Governor-General in Council to be a Governor of the Central Board shall give notice in writing to the Managing Governors that he considers that any action proposed to be taken by the Bank will be detrimental to the Government as affecting the matters aforesaid, such action shall not be taken without the approval in writing of the Governor-General in Council. Under the Imperial Bank of India Act provision was made for the increase of the capital of the Bank. The capital of the three Presidency Banks consisted of 32 crores of rupees in shares of Rs. 200 each, fully subscribed. The additional capital authorised was 7½ crores in shares of Rs. 500 each, of which Rs. 125 has been called up, making the present capital of the Bank Rs. 11½ crores, of which Rs. 5,62,50,000 has been paid up. The Reserve Fund of the Bank is Rs. 5,15,00,000 and the Balance Sheet of 30th June 1932 showed the Government balance at Rs. 19,08,32,295, other deposits at Rs. 61,49,44,010 and Cash Rs. 22,01,87,092, with a percentage of Cash to liabilities of 26.97.

**Class of Business**—The Imperial Bank of India Act follows the Presidency Banks Act of 1876 in defining absolutely the class of business



in which the Bank may engage, though the older limitations are modified in some minor points. It permits for the first time the constitution of a London Office and the borrowing of money in England for the purpose of the Bank's business upon the security of assets of the Bank, but not the opening of cash credits, keeping cash accounts or receiving deposits in London except from former customers of the Presidency Banks. The Act provides for an agreement between the Bank and the Secretary of State, and this agreement, which was signed on the 27th January 1921 and is for a period of ten years determinable thereafter by either party with one year's notice, provides, *inter alia*, for the following important matters—

- (1) All the general banking business of the Government of India is to be carried out by the Imperial Bank

- (2) The Bank will hold all the Treasury Balances at Headquarters and at its branches. This involves the abolition of the Reserve Treasury system.

- (3) Within five years the Bank undertakes to open 100 new branches of which the Government of India may determine the location of one in four. The branches and agencies of the three Presidency Banks prior to the date of amalgamation numbered 69, including the Colombo branch of the Bank of Madras. The Bank of Bengal had no branches prior to the proposal to transfer Government business to the Bank in 1861-62 but no less than 18 branches were established before 1868.

- (4) The management of the Public Debt will continue to be conducted by the Bank for specified remuneration.

#### The Directorate

Managing Governors

{ Sir Osborne A. Smith, Kt., K.C.I.E.  
Sir K. M. MacDonald, Kt., M.C.

*Presidents, Vice-Presidents and Secretaries of the Local Boards*

#### CALCUTTA—

J. Mein Austin, Esq.  
Rai Badrikas Goenka Bahadur C.I.E.  
M. G. Stuart Esq.

President  
Vice-President  
Secretary

#### BOMBAY—

H. H. Sawyer Esq.  
R. J. Bunbury Esq., M.C.  
J. G. Riddland, Esq.

President  
Vice-President  
Secretary

#### MADRAS—

S. V. Ramaswamy Mudaliar Esq.  
W. O. Wright Esq.  
R. A. Gray Esq.

President  
Vice-President  
Secretary

#### CONTROLLER OF THE CURRENCY

J. B. Taylor, Esq., M.A. I.C.S.

#### Nominated by Government

The Hon. ble Sir Dinshaw E. Wacha Kt., J.P., Bombay  
The Hon. ble Sir Manekji D. Dadabhai Kt., M.C.I.E., Nagpur  
Sir Rajendra Nath Mookerjee K.C.I.E., M.C.F.C. Calcutta  
Rao Bahadur C. V. S. Narasimha Raju Madras

#### MANAGER IN LONDON

W. Lamond Esq.

#### BRANCHES.

Barrackpore	Alleppey	Chittagong.	Farrukhabad
Calcutta	Ambala	Cochin	Ferozpur.
Olive Street, Calcutta	Ambala Cant.	Cochin	Fyzabad
Park Street, Calcutta.	Amritsar	Cuttack.	Gaya.
Byulia, Bombay	Amritsar	Colombo.	Godhra
Mandvi, Bombay	Amritsar	Coonoor.	Golra
Sandhurst Road,	Bangalore.	Agency	Gorakhpur
Bombay	Bareilly	Cuddalore.	Gujranwala
Mount Road Madras	Barran.	Cuttack.	Guntur
Abbottabad.	Bellary	Dacca.	Gwalior
Abdulla (Sub-Agency)	Bombay	Darbhanga	Hathras
Adoni.	Bombay	Darjeeling.	Howrah
Agra.	Bombay	Darjeeling.	Hubi.
Ahmedabad	Bombay	Darjeeling.	Hyderabad (Deccan)
Ahmedabad City	Bombay	Darjeeling.	Hyderabad (Sind).
Ahmednagar	Bombay	Darjeeling.	Indore.
Ajmer	Bombay	Darjeeling.	Jalpur
Akola.	Bombay	Darjeeling.	Jalgaon
Adgarh.	Bombay	Darjeeling.	Jalgaon
Ahmedabad.	Bombay	Darjeeling.	Jalgaon



The Balance Sheet of the Bank as at 30th June 1932 was as follows :—

LIABILITIES	Rs	a	p	ASSETS	Rs	a	p
Subscribed Capital	11,20,00,000	0	0	Government Securities	27 31 22,338	6	0
Capital Paid up	5 82,50 000	0	0	Other authorized Securities under the Act	2 48 53,818	2	4
Reserve	5,15 00 000	0	0	Ways and Means Advances to the Government of India	8 30 92 677	3	5
Public Deposits	19,08 32,295	11	0	Loans	26,67,98,737	8	11
Other Deposits	61 49 44,010	13	1	Cash Credits	1,76,24,098	11	9
Loans against Securities per contra				Inland Bills discounted and purchased	1 89 842	12	9
Loans from the Government of India under Section 20 of the Paper Currency Act, against Inland Bills discounted and purchased per contra				Foreign Bills discounted and purchased	2,64 40 192	5	8
Contingent Liabilities				Bullion			
Sundries	1 04 37,854	3	7	Dead Stock			
				Liability of Constituents for Contingent Liabilities per contra	49,54 477	10	0
				Sundries	58,00 285	10	4
				Balances with other Banks			
				Cash	70 37,76,468	7	8
					22,01 37,692	4	5
Rupees	92 39 64 160	11	8	Rupees	92 39 64 160	11	8

The above Balance Sheet includes—

	£	s	d
Deposits in London	1 066 232	1	4
Advances and Investments in London	1 094 199	17	10
Cash and Balances at other Banks in London	436 523	9	3

#### Government Deposits.

The following statement shows the Government deposits with each Bank at various periods during the last 40 years or so—

#### In Lakhs of rupees

	Bank of Bengal	Bank of Bombay	Bank of Madras	Total		Bank of Bengal	Bank of Bombay	Bank of Madras	Total
30 June									
1881	230	61	53	344	1913	247	167	68	482
1885	323	82	39	450	1914	290	197	93	580
1891	332	97	53	482	1915	253	187	102	552
1896	225	88	57	370	1916	336	243	116	714
1901	187	90	63	340	1917	1838	716	309	2863
1906	186	93	46	325	1918	664	549	213	1426
1911	198	129	77	404	1919	346	298	142	786
1912	210	156	75	440	1920	801	663	170	1634
					26 January 1921	384	306	133	708

#### IMPERIAL BANK

30th June 1921	2,220
" 1922	1,672
" 1923	1,256
" 1924	2,208
" 1925	2,252
" 1926	3,254
" 1927	1,004
" 1928	798
" 1929	2,674
" 1930	1,391
" 1931	1,596
" 1932	1,908

**Government Deposits**  
The proportions which Government deposits have borne from time to time to the total Capital Reserve and deposit of the three Banks are shown below —

*In Lakhs of Rupees.*

—	1 Capital	2 Reserve	3 Government deposits.	4 Other deposits.	Proportion of Government deposits to 1, 2, 3 & 4
1st December					
1896	350	158	299	1292	14.2 per cent.
1901	360	213	340	1463	14.8 "
1906	360	279	307	2745	8.3 "
1907	360	294	335	2811	8.6 "
1908	360	309	325	2861	8.4 "
1909	360	318	307	3235	7.4 "
1910	360	331	339	3234	9.7 "
1911	360	340	438	3419	9.6 "
1912	375	361	426	3578	9.0 "
1913	375	370	557	3644	11.8 "
1914	375	386	641	4092	10.5 "
1915	375	369	487	3850	10.5 "
1916	375	350	520	4470	9.0 "
1917	375	363	771	6771	9.3 "
1918	375	340	864	6097	12.9 "
1919	375	355	772	7326	8.8 "
1920	375	375	901	7725	9.6 "
30th June (Imperial Bank)					
1921	547	371	2220	7016	21.8 "
1922	562	411	1672	6336	18.6 "
1923	562	435	1256	7047	13.5 "
1924	562	457	2208	7862	20.2 "
1925	562	477	2352	7588	20.7 "
1926	562	492	3254	7539	27.4 "
1927	562	507	1004	7317	10.6 "
1928	562	517	796	7331	8.4 "
1929	562	527	2074	7233	19.9 "
1930	562	537	1391	7003	14.6 "
1931	562	542	1596	6615	17.1 "
1932	562	615	1908	6149	20.8 "

#### Recent Progress.

The following statements show the progress made by the three Banks prior to their amalgamation into the Imperial Bank —

*In Lakhs of Rupees.*

**BANK OF BENGAL**

—	Capital	Reserve	Govt. deposits.	Other deposits.	Cash	Investments	Dividend for year
31st December							
1895	200	68	184	677	422	182	10 per cent
1900	200	103	155	582	243	135	11 "
1905	200	140	167	1204	366	181	12 "
1906	200	150	160	1505	523	149	12 "
1907	200	157	187	1573	460	279	12 "
1908	200	165	178	1575	597	349	13 "
1909	200	179	168	1780	615	411	14 "
1910	200	175	198	1699	514	365	14 "
1911	200	180	270	1677	729	321	14 "
1912	200	185	224	1713	665	310	14 "
1913	200	191	301	1884	840	319	14 "
1914	200	200	237	2160	1169	421	16 "
1915	200	*204	265	1978	785	793	16 "
1916	200	*213	274	2143	772	768	16 "
1917	200	221	443	2384	1432	773	17 "
1918	200	239	584	2392	594	779	17 "
1919	200	250	405	3254	997	884	17 "
1920	200	260	434	3308	1231	910	18.1

\* Includes Rs. 63 lakhs as a reserve for depreciation of investments

† " 67 " " " "

‡ " 25 " " " "

## BANK OF BOMBAY

	Capital	Reserve	Govt deposits	Other deposits	Cash	Investments	Dividend for year
1884	100	61	76	254	323	108	11 per cent.
1890	100	70	87	432	129	89	11 "
1906	100	87	98	676	259	158	12 "
1906	100	92	101	832	354	177	12 "
1907	100	96	112	831	324	164	12 "
1908	100	101	94	832	377	149	12 "
1909	100	108	120	1035	415	193	13 "
1910	100	105	122	1053	428	149	14 "
1911	100	106	107	1104	468	208	14 "
1912	100	106	117	1124	315	210	14 "
1913	100	106	900	1015	417	232	14 "
1914	100	130	123	1081	448	202	15 "
1915	100	100	128	1079	423	278	15 "
1916	100	90	142	1267	667	312	15 "
1917	100	92	235	2817	1296	744	17 1/2 "
1918	100	101	177	1749	543	358	18 1/2 "
1919	100	110	262	2754	926	415	19 1/2 "
1920	100	120	349	2748	876	296	22 "

## BANK OF MADRAS.

	Capital	Reserve	Govt deposits	Other deposits	Cash	Investments	Dividend for year
1884	50	16	45	278	144	45	10 per cent.
1900	50	23	35	290	82	67	8 "
1906	50	30	41	344	140	71	10 "
1906	50	32	54	355	151	81	10 "
1907	50	36	35	418	162	84	10 "
1908	50	40	52	447	153	84	11 "
1909	50	44	49	500	141	79	12 "
1910	50	43	72	567	184	85	12 "
1911	50	59	69	625	166	104	12 "
1912	75	70	75	748	196	112	12 "
1913	75	73	66	805	219	117	12 "
1914	75	73	91	761	267	134	12 "
1915	75	65	68	803	255	134	12 "
1916	75	55	104	960	286	161	12 "
1917	75	50	87	1020	406	94	12 "
1918	75	50	102	954	271	139	12 "
1919	75	45	104	1215	486	175	12 "
1920	75	45	118	1279	506	211	12 "

## IMPERIAL BANK.

30th June	Capital	Reserve	Govt deposits	Other deposits	Cash	Investments	Dividend for year
1921	547	371	2320	7016	2433	1653	16 per cent
1922	562	411	1672	6336	2895	500	16 "
1923	562	428	1255	7047	2913	925	16 "
1924	562	437	2208	7662	2195	1175	16 "
1925	562	477	2232	7566	2682	1413	16 "
1926	562	492	3254	7390	4503	2158	16 "
1927	562	407	1004	7317	2583	2050	16 "
1928	562	517	796	7331	1877	2526	16 "
1929	562	527	2074	7233	3041	2409	16 "
1930	562	537	1991	7003	1666	2969	16 "
1931	562	542	1596	6615	1717	3077	14 "
1932	562	515	1908	6149	2201	2979	12 "

## THE EXCHANGE BANKS.

The Banks carrying on Exchange business in India are merely branch agencies of Banks having their head offices in London, on the continent, or in the Far East and the United States. Originally their business was confined almost exclusively to the financing of the external trade of India, but in recent years most of them, while continuing to finance this part of India's trade, have also taken an active part in the financing of the internal portion also at the places where their branches are situated.

At one time the Banks carried on their operations

in India almost entirely with money borrowed elsewhere, principally in London—the home offices of the Banks attracting deposits for use in India by offering rates of interest much higher than the English Banks were able to quote. Within recent years however it has been discovered that it is possible to attract deposits in India on quite as favourable terms as can be done in London and a very large proportion of the financing done by the Exchange Banks is now carried through by means of money actually borrowed in India.

No information is available as to how far such Bank has secured deposits in India, but the following statement published by the Director-General of Statistics in India shows how rapidly such deposits have grown in the aggregate within recent years

**TOTAL DEPOSITS OF ALL EXCHANGE BANKS  
SECURED IN INDIA.  
In Lakhs of Rupees.**

1895	1080
1900	1050
1905	1704
1910	2479
1911	2816
1912	2953
1913	3103
1914	3014
1915	3354
1916	3803
1917	5337
1918	6185
1919	7435
1920	7480
1921	7519
1922	7338
1923	6844
1924	7063
1925	7054
1926	7154
1927	6986
1928	7113
1929	6665
1930	6811

**Exchange Banks' Investments.**

Turning now to the question of the investment of the Banks' resources, so far as it concerns India, this to a great extent consists of the purchase of bills drawn against imports and exports to and from India.

The financing of the import trade originated and is carried through however for the most part by Branches outside India, the Indian Branches share in the business consisting principally in collecting the amount of the bills at maturity and in furnishing their other branches with information as to the means and standing of the drawees of the bills, and it is as regards the export business that the Indian Branches are more immediately concerned. The Exchange Banks have practically a monopoly of the export finance in India and in view of the dimensions of the trade which has to be dealt with the Banks would under ordinary circumstances require to utilise a very large proportion of their resources in carrying through the business. They are able however by a system of rediscount in London to limit the employment of their own resources to a comparatively small figure in relation to the business they actually put through. No definite information can be secured as to the extent to which rediscounting in London is carried on but the following figures appearing in the balance sheets dated 31st December 1931 of the under-noted Banks will give some idea of this.

**LIABILITY ON BILLS OF EXCHANGE REDISCOUNTED AND STILL CURRENT**

Chartered Bank of India, Australia and China Ltd	2 417 000
Eastern Bank, Ltd	443 000
Hongkong and Shanghai Banking Corporation	1 864,000
Mercantile Bank of India Ltd	1 712,000
National Bank of India Ltd	3 138 000
P & O Banking Corporation, Ltd	1 645,000
	11 219,000

The above figures do not of course relate to re-discounts of Indian bills alone, as the Banks operate in other parts of the world also, but it may safely be inferred that bills drawn in India form a very large proportion of the whole.

The bills against exports are largely drawn at three months' sight and may either be "clean" or be accompanied by the documents relating to the goods in respect of which they are drawn. Most of them are drawn on well-known firms at home or against credits opened by Banks or financial houses in England and bearing as they do an Exchange Bank endorsement they are readily taken up by the discount houses and Banks in London. Any bills purchased in India are sent home by the first possible mail so that presuming they are rediscounted as soon as they reach London the Exchange Banks are able to secure the return of their money in about 16 or 17 days instead of having to wait for three months which would be the case if they were unable to rediscount. It must not be assumed however that all bills are rediscounted as soon as they reach London as at times it suits the Banks to hold up the bills in anticipation of a fall in the London discount rate while on occasions also the Banks prefer to hold the bills on their own account as an investment until maturity.

The Banks place themselves in funds in India for the purpose of purchasing export bills in a variety of ways of which the following are the principal:—

- (1) Proceeds of import bills as they mature
- (2) Sale of drafts and telegraphic transfers payable in London and elsewhere out of India.
- (3) Purchase of Council Bills and Telegraphic Transfers payable in India from the Secretary of State.
- (4) Imports of bar gold and silver bullion.
- (5) Imports of sovereigns from London, Egypt or Australia.

The remaining business transacted by the Banks in India is of the usual nature and need not be given in detail.

An interesting event in Indian Banking history is the recent entry as the Banking field here of one of the English "Big Five." This has been brought about by the acquisition of the business of Cox & Co., by Lloyds Bank.

The following is a statement of the position of the various Exchange Banks carrying on business in India as at 31st December 1931 —

In Thousands of £

Name.	Capital	Reserve.	Deposits	Cash and Investments.
Banco Nacional Ultramarino	454	609	8 041	650
Bank of Taiwan Ltd	1 312	174	24 330	10,551
Chartered Bank of India, Australia and China, Ltd	3,000	3,000	38 615	19 197
Comptoir National D'Escompte de Paris	4,661	5 042	110 534	39 428
Eastern Bank, Ltd	1,090	600	5 605	4,607
Hongkong and Shanghai Banking Corporation, Ltd	1 437	7,218	55 593	27,742
Imperial Bank of Persia	650	690	2,555	5,010
Lloyds Bank Ltd	15,816	7,500	393 645	149 992
Marseilles Bank of India, Ltd	1 050	1,050	11 220	7 190
Mitsui Bank Ltd	0,090	5 180	62 076	28,238
National Bank of India Ltd	2 000	2 200	27,804	16,752
National City Bank of New York	36 470	22 353	375,080	231,674
Netherlands Trading Society	9 415	2 354	40,821	12,767
Netherlands India Commercial Bank	6,470	2,845	14,552	10 288
P & O Banking Corporation, Ltd	2 594	180	6 897	6 818
Suwayama Bank, Ltd	5 000	2 800	68,411	35,485
Yokohama Specie Bank, Ltd	10 000	11 845	66 242	62 516

### JOINT STOCK BANKS

Previous to 1906 there were few Banks of this description operating in India, and such as were then in existence were of comparatively small importance and had their business confined to a very restricted area. The rapid development of this class of Bank, which has been so marked a feature in Banking within recent years, really had its origin in Bombay and set in with the establishment of the Bank of India and the Indian Specie Bank in 1906. After that time there was a perfect stream of new foundations, and although many of the new Companies confined themselves to legitimate banking business, on the other hand a very large number engaged in other businesses in addition and can hardly be properly classed as Banks.

These Banks made very great strides during the first few years of their existence, but it was generally suspected in well informed circles that the business of many of the Banks was of a very speculative and unsafe character and it was a matter of no great surprise to many people when it became known that some of the Banks were in difficulties.

The following shows the position of the better known existing Banks as it appears in the latest available Balance Sheets. —

In Lakhs of Rupees

Name.	Capital	Reserve.	Deposits	Cash and Investments.
Allahabad Bank, Ltd, affiliated to P & O Banking Corporation Ltd	35	32	994	658
Bank of Baroda, Ltd	30	20	670	470
Bank of India Ltd	100	92	1,548	884
Bank of Mysore, Ltd	20	17	196	94
Central Bank of India Ltd	168	70	1,520	1,290
Indian Bank, Ltd (Madras)	12	14	192	33
Punjab National Bank, Ltd	31	17	403	224
Union Bank of India, Ltd	39	7	28	45

The first important failure to take place was that of the People's Bank of India and the loss of confidence caused by the failure of that Bank resulted in a very large number of other failures, the principal being that of the Indian Specie Bank.

Since those events of ten years ago confidence has been largely restored. But in April 1923 the Alliance Bank of India suspended payment and is now in voluntary liquidation. The effect of the failure of this old established Bank might have been disastrous but for the prompt action of the Imperial Bank which dealt with the situation in close association with the Government of India. The Imperial Bank undertook to pay the depositors of the Alliance Bank 50 per cent. of the amounts due to them. A panic was averted and a critical period was passed through with little difficulty.

During 1923 the Tata Industrial Bank, which was established in 1918, was merged in the Central Bank of India.

**Growth of Joint Stock Banks.**

The following figures appearing in the Report of the Director-General of Statistics show the growth of the Capital, Reserve and Deposits of the principal Joint Stock Banks registered in India —

In Lakhs of rupees					Capital.	Reserve	Deposits.
Capital.	Reserve.	Deposits		1911	255	125	2520
1870	0	1	13	1912	231	134	2755
1875	14	2	27	1913	232	142	3259
1880	15	3	63	1914	251	141	1710
1885	18	5	94	1915	281	156	1787
1890	33	17	270	1916	237	172	2471
1895	63	31	566	1917	308	182	3117
1900	82	45	807	1918	436	185	4059
1904	123	56	1155	1919	539	224	5899
1907	229	69	1493	1920	837	255	7114
1908	239	69	1626	1921	938	300	7689
1909	266	87	2049	1922	802	261	8163
1910	275	100	2565	1923	689	284	4442
				1924	690	380	5250
				1925	678	386	5449
				1926	676	406	5965
				1927	688	419	6084
				1928	674	434	6235
				1929	768	368	6872
				1930	744	440	6321

**LONDON OFFICES, AGENTS OR CORRESPONDENTS OF BANKS AND FIRMS (DOING BANKING BUSINESS) IN INDIA**

Name of Bank.	London Office—Agents or Correspondents	Address
Imperial Bank of India	London Office	25 Old Broad Street, E C 2
Other Banks & Kindred Firms		
Allahabad Bank	{ National Provincial Bank P & O Banking Corpn	2 Princess Street F C 2 117 122, Leadenhall Street E C 3
Bank of India	Westminster Bank	Bartholomew Lane, E C 2
	{ Barclay's Bank	168 Fenchurch Street E C 3
Central Bank of India	{ Midland Bank	5, Threadneedle Street E C 2
Girdley & Co	London Office	54, Parliament Street, S W 1
Karnani Industrial Bank	Barclay's Bank	168 Fenchurch Street, E C 3
Punjab National Bank	Midland Bank	5, Threadneedle St, E C 2.
Sinia Banking & Industrial Co	Ditto	Ditto
Union Bank of India	Westminster Bank	Bartholomew Lane, E C 2.
Exchange Banks		
American Express Co., (Inc)	London Office	79, Bishopsgate E C 2
Banco Nacional Ultramarino	Anglo Portuguese Colonial and Overseas Bank	9, Bishopsgate, F C 2
Bank of Taiwan	London Office	Graham House, 40-41, Old Broad Street, E C 2.
Chartered Bank of India, Australia and China	Ditto	38, Bishopsgate, E C 2
Comptoir National d'Escompte de Paris	Ditto	8-13, King William Street, W C 4
Eastern Bank	Ditto	2-3, Crosby Sq E C 3
Hongkong & Shanghai Banking Corporation	Ditto	9, Gracechurch St., E.C.3
Imperial Bank of Persia	Ditto	33 36 King William Street, E C 4
Lloyds Bank	Ditto	71, Lombard Street, E C 3
Mercantile Bank of India	Ditto	15 Gracechurch St., E C 3
Mitsui Bank Ltd	Ditto	100, Old Broad St., E C 2
National Bank of India	Ditto	26, Bishopsgate, E C 2
National City Bank of New York	Ditto	34, Bishopsgate, E C 2
Nederlandsche Handel-Maatschappij	National Provincial Bank	2 Princess Street E C 2.
Nederlandsche Indische Handelsbank	London Representative	Stone House, Bishopsgate E C 2.
P & O Banking Corporation	London Office	117 122, Leadenhall Street, E C 3
Thomas Cook & Son	Ditto	Berkely Street, Piccadilly
Yokohama Specie Bank	Ditto	7, Bishopsgate, E C 2



## INDIAN PRIVATE BANKERS AND SHROFFS.

Indian private Bankers and Shroffs flourished in India long before Joint Stock Banks were ever thought of, and it seems likely that they will continue to thrive for some very considerable time to come. The use of the word "Shroff" is usually associated with a person who charges exorbitant rates of interest to impecunious people, but this is hardly fair to the people known as 'shroffs' in banking circles, as there is no doubt that the latter are of very real service to the business community and of very great assistance to Banks in India. Under present conditions the Banks in India can never hope to be able to get into sufficiently close touch with the affairs of the vast trading community in India to enable them to grant accommodation to more than a few of these traders direct and it is in this capacity as middlemen that the shroff proves of such great service. In this capacity also he brings a very considerable volume of business within the scope of the Presidency Banks Act, and enables the Presidency Banks to give accommodation which, without his assistance, the Banks would not be permitted to give. The shroff's position as an intermediary between the trading community and the Banks usually arises in something after the following manner. A shopkeeper in the bazaar, with limited means of his own, finds that, after using all his own money, he still requires say Rs. 25,000 to stock his shop suitably. He thereupon approaches the shroff, and the latter after very careful inquiries as to the shopkeeper's position grants the accommodation, if he is satisfied that the business is safe. The business, as a rule, is arranged through a bonded broker, and in the case referred to the latter may probably approach about ten shroffs and secure accommodation from them to the extent of Rs. 2,500 each. A bonded usually drawn at a currency of about 2 months is almost invariably taken by the shroffs in respect of such advances.

A stage is reached however when the demands on the shroffs are greater than they are able to meet out of their own money, and it is at this

point that the assistance of the Banks is called into requisition. The shroffs do this by taking a number of the bills they already hold to the Banks for discount under their endorsement, and the Banks accept such bills freely to an extent determined in each case by the standing of the shroff and the strength of the drawee. The extent to which any one shroff may grant accommodation in the bazaar is therefore dependent on two factors, viz., (1) the limit which he himself may think it advisable to place on his transactions, and (2) the extent to which the Banks are prepared to discount bills bearing his endorsement. The shroffs keep in very close touch with all the traders to whom they grant accommodation, and past experience has shown that the class of business above referred to is one of the safest the Banks can engage in.

The rates charged by the shroffs are usually based on the rates at which they in turn can discount the bills with the Banks and necessarily vary according to the standing of the borrower and with the season of the year. Generally speaking, however, a charge of two annas per cent per mensem above the Bank's rate of discount, or  $1\frac{1}{2}\%$ , is a fair average rate charged in Bombay to a first class borrower. Rates in Calcutta and Madras are on a slightly higher scale due in a great measure to the fact that the competition among the shroffs for business is not so keen in these places as it is in Bombay.

The shroffs who engage in the class of business above described are principally Marwaries and Maltanis having their Head Offices for the most part in Bikaner and Shikarpur, respectively, the business elsewhere than at the Head Offices being carried on by "Moonies" who have very wide powers.

It is not known to what extent native bankers and shroffs receive deposits and engage in exchange business throughout India, but there is no doubt that this is done to a very considerable extent.

## THE BANK RATE

Formerly each Presidency Bank fixed its own Bank Rate, and the rates were not uniform. Now the Imperial Bank fixes the rate for the whole of India. The rate fixed represents the rate charged by the Banks on demand loans against Government securities only and advances on other securities or discounts are granted at

a rate at a slightly higher rate. Ordinarily such advances or discounts are granted at from one-half to one per cent. over the official rate, but this does not always apply and in the monsoon months, when the Bank rate is sometimes nominal, it often happens that such accommodation is granted at the official rate or even less.

The following statement shows the average Bank Rate since the Imperial Bank was constituted—

Year	1st Half-year	2nd Half-year	Yearly average.
1921	6 038	5 198	5 673
1922	7 132	4 510	5 851
1923	7 419	4 5	5 969
1924	6 06	5 315	5 632
1925	5 535	4 701	5 643
1926	5 651	4	4 823
1927	6 506	4 956	5 732
1928	6 943	5 456	6 2
1929	6 875	5 788	6 333
1930	6 568	5 277	5 922
1931	5 785	7 853	7 044
1932	6 022		

## BANKERS' CLEARING HOUSES.

The principal Clearing Houses in India are those of Calcutta, Bombay, Madras, Rangoon, Colombo and Karachi, and of these the first two are by far the most important. The members at these places consist of the Imperial Bank, most of the Exchange Banks and English Banking Agency firms, and a few of the better known of the local Joint Stock Banks. No Bank is entitled to claim to be a member as of right and any application for admission to a Clearing must be proposed and seconded by two members and be subject thereafter to ballot by the existing members.

The duties of settling Bank are undertaken by the Imperial Bank at each of the places mentioned and a representative of each member attends at the office of that Bank on each business day at the time fixed to deliver all cheques he may have negotiated on other members

and to receive in exchange all cheques drawn on him negotiated by the latter. After all the cheques have been received and delivered the representative of each Bank advises the settling Bank of the difference between his total receipts and deliveries and the settling Bank thereafter strikes a final balance to satisfy itself that the totals of the debtor balances agree with the total of the creditor balances. The debtor Banks thereafter arrange to pay the amounts due by them to the settling Bank during the course of the day and the latter in turn arranges to pay on receipt of those amounts the balances due to the creditor Banks. In practice however all the members keep Bank accounts with the settling Bank so that the final balances are settled by cheques and book entries thus doing away with the necessity for cash in any form.

The figures for the Clearing Houses in India above referred to are given below —

## Total amount of Cheques Cleared Annually

*In lakhs of Rupees.*

—	Calcutta.	Bombay	Madras.	Rangoon.	Colombo	Karachi.	Total
1901 .	Not available	6511	1325	Not available		178	8027
1902		7018	1295			268	8576
1903		8782	1464			340	10586
1904		9492	1586			265	11323
1905		10827	1560			324	12811
1906		10912	1553			400	12865
1907 .	22444	12645	1543			580	37167
1908	21261	12585	1754			643	35263
1909	19776	14375	1948			708	36801
1910	22338	16552	2117	4765		755	46527
1911	25768	17605	2083	5399		762	51612
1912	28831	20631	1182	8043		1159	58016
1913 .	33135	21690	2540	6195		1219	64780
1914 ..	38081	17696	2127	4989		1815	54158
1915	32266	16462	1867	4090		1832	56936
1916	48017	24051	2495	4853		1503	80919
1917	47198	33655	2339	4956		2023	80181
1918	74397	38392	2525	9637		2429	159643
1919	90241	76250	3004	8537		3260	180598
1920	153353	126353	7500	10779		3130	301140
1921 .	91672	89788	3847	11875		3870	200761
1922 .	94438	86833	4270	12220	9651	3734	210633
1923	89148	75015	4722	11094	11940	4064	195983
1924	92240	65250	5546	11556	13124	4515	192245
1925	101833	51944	5716	12493	14978	4119	191083
1926	95944	42066	5688	12511	16038	3166	175408
1927	102392	39826	5629	12809	15997	3057	179510
1928	108819	54808	6540	12635	15446	2945	200098
1929	99765	79565	6277	13180	15489	3715	215917
1930	89813	71205	5218	11433	12098	2540	191988
1931	75627	69983	4461	8156	8852	2319	163897



## The Railways.

The history of Indian Railways very closely reflects the financial vicissitudes of the country. Not for some time after the establishment of Railways in England was their construction in India contemplated and then to test their applicability to Eastern conditions three experimental lines were sanctioned in 1845. These were from Calcutta to Raniganj (120 miles) the East Indian Railway, Bombay to Kalyan (34 miles) Great Indian Peninsula Railway and Madras to Arkonam (89 miles) Madras Railway. Indian Railway building on a serious scale dates from Lord Dalhousie's great minute of 1853, wherein after dwelling upon the great social, political and commercial advantages of connecting the chief cities by rail, he suggested a great scheme of trunk lines linking the Presidencies with each other and the inland regions with the principal ports. This reasoning commended itself to the Directors of the East India Company, and it was powerfully reinforced when, during the Mutiny, the barriers imposed on free communication were severely felt. As there was no private capital in India available for railway construction, English Companies, the interest on whose capital was guaranteed by the State, were formed for the purpose. By the end of 1859 contracts had been entered into with eight companies for the construction of 5,000 miles of line, involving a guaranteed capital of £52 millions. These companies were (1) the East Indian, (2) the Great Indian Peninsula, (3) the Madras, (4) the Bombay, Baroda and Central India, (5) the Eastern Bengal, (6) the Indian Branch, later the Oudh and Rohilkhand State Railway and now part of the East Indian Railway, (7) the State of Punjab and Delhi now merged in the North Western State Railway, (8) the Great Southern of India, now the South Indian Railway. The scheme laid the foundations of the Indian Railway system as it exists to-day.

### Early Disappointments.

The main principle in the formation of these companies was a Government guarantee on their capital, for this was the only condition on which investors would come forward. This guarantee was five per cent coupled with the free grant of all the land required in return the companies were required to share the surplus profits with the Government after the guaranteed interest had been met. The interest charges were calculated at 22½ to the rupee. The Railways were to be sold to Government on fixed terms at the close of twenty-five years and the Government were to exercise close control over expenditure and working. The early results were disappointing. Whilst the Railways greatly increased the efficiency of the administration, the mobility of the troops, the trade of the country and the movement of the population, they failed to make profits sufficient to meet the guaranteed interest. Some critics attributed this to the unnecessarily high standard of construction adopted, and to the engineers' ignorance of local conditions, the result was that by 1869 the deficit on the Railway budget was Rs 166 lakhs. Seeking for some more economical

method of construction the Government secured sanction to the building of lines by direct State Agency, and funds were allotted for the purpose, the metre-gauge being adopted for cheapness. Funds soon lapsed and the money available had to be diverted to converting the Sind and Punjab lines from metre to broad-gauge for strategic reasons. Government had therefore again to resort to the system of guarantee, and the Indian Midland (1880-85), since absorbed by the Great Indian Peninsula, the Bengal Nagpur (1883-87), the Southern Mahratta (1882), and the Assam Bengal (1891) were constructed under guarantees but on easier terms than the first companies. Their total length was over 4,000 miles.

### Famine and Frontiers

In 1870 embarrassed by famine and by the fall of the exchange value of the rupee, Government again endeavored to enlist unaided private enterprise. Four companies were promoted—the Nildiri, the Delhi-Umballa, Kalka, the Bengal Central and the Bengal North-Western. The first became bankrupt, the second and third received guarantees, and the Tirhut Railway had to be leased to the fourth. A step of even greater importance was taken when Native States were invited to undertake construction in their own territories, and the Vizian's Government guaranteed the interest on 380 miles of line in the State of Hyderabad. This was the first of the large system of Native State Railways. In the first period up to 1870, 4,205 miles were opened of which all save 45 were on the broad-gauge. During the next ten years there were opened 4,280, making the total 8,494 (on the broad gauge 6,562, the metre 1,865 and narrow 67). Then ensued a period of financial ease. It was broken by the fall in exchange and the costly lines built on the frontier. The Fenich incident, which brought Great Britain and Russia to the verge of war, necessitated the connection of our outposts at Quetta and Chaman with the main trunk lines. The sections through the desolate Harnai and Bolan Passes were enormously costly. It is said that they might have been ballasted with rupees. The long tunnel under the Khojak Pass added largely to this necessary but unprofitable outlay.

### Rebate Terms Established.

This induced the fourth period—the system of rebates. Instead of a gold subsidy, companies were offered a rebate on the gross earnings of the traffic interchanged with the main line so that the dividend might rise to four per cent but the rebate was limited to 20 per cent of the gross earnings. Under these conditions there were promoted the Ahmedabad-Faridkot, the South Bebar and the Southern Punjab although only in the case of the first were the terms strictly adhered to. The Barak Light Railway, on the two feet six inches gauge, entered the field without any guarantee, and with rolling stock designed to illustrate the carrying power of this gauge. The rebate terms being found unattractive in view of the competition of 4 per cent trustee stocks, they were revised in 1894 to provide for an

absolute guarantee of 8 per cent with a share of surplus profits, or rebate up to the full extent of the main line's net earnings in supplement of their own net earnings, the total being limited to 24 per cent on the capital outlay. Under these terms, a considerable number of feeder line companies was promoted, though in none were the conditions arbitrarily exacted. As these terms did not at first attain their purpose, they were further revised, and in lieu was substituted an increase in the rate of guarantee from 3 to 24 per cent, and of rebate from 24 to 5 per cent with equal division of surplus profits over 5 per cent in both cases. At last, the requirements of the market were met, and there was for a time a mild boom in feeder railway construction and the stock of all the sound companies promoted stood at a substantial premium. Conditions changed after the war and the Acworth Committee so far from approving of this system, considered that the aim of the Government should be to reduce by amalgamation the number of existing companies and that it should only be in cases where the State cannot or will not provide adequate funds that private enterprise in this direction should be encouraged.

The existing Branch Line Companies have ceased for some time to raise additional capital for capital requirements. They have either obtained overdrafts from various Banks for this purpose at heavy rates of interest or issued debentures at special rates of interest (usually about 7 per cent.) or in several cases asked for money to be advanced to them by the Railway Board. So far, therefore, from reducing the amount that the Government of India have to raise in the open market, they were increasing the amount. For the above reasons, the Government of India have abolished this system and are now prepared themselves to find the capital required for the construction of extensions or branches to existing main line systems. They have also announced their readiness to consider the question of constructing branch or feeder lines which were not expected to be remunerative from the point of view of railway earnings upon a guarantee against loss from a Local Government or local authority which might desire to have such lines constructed for purely local reasons or on account of administrative advantages likely to accrue in particular areas. This proposal was put forward as affording a suitable method of reconciling the interests of the Central and the Local Governments and of providing for local bodies and for Local Governments a method of securing the construction of railways which may be required for purely local reasons and which while not likely to prove remunerative on purely railway earnings, are likely to give such benefits to Local Governments and local bodies as will more than repay the amount paid under the guarantee. Some such arrangements have already been made with Local Governments in Madras, Punjab Burma and Bombay.

#### Railway Profits begin

Meantime a much more important change was in progress. The gradual economic de-

velopment of the country vastly increased the traffic, both passenger and goods. The falling in of the original contracts allowed Government to recover them on more favourable terms. The development of irrigation in the Punjab and Sind transformed the North-Western State Railway. Owing to the burden of maintaining the unprofitable Frontier lines, this was the Oudernelle Railway in India—the scapegoat of the critics who protested against the unwisdom of constructing railways from borrowed capital. But with the completion of the Chenab and Jhelum Canals, the North-Western became one of the great grain lines of the world, choked with traffic at certain seasons of the year and making a large profit for the State. In 1900 the railways for the first time showed a small gain to the State. In succeeding years the net receipts grew rapidly. In the four years ended 1907-08 they averaged close upon £2 millions a year. In the following year there was a relapse. Bad harvests in India, accompanied by the monetary panic caused by the American financial crisis led to a great falling off in receipts just when working expenses were rising, owing to the general increase in prices. Instead of a profit, there was a deficit of £1,240,000 in the railway accounts for 1908-09. But in the following year there was a reversion to a profit, and the net Railway gain has steadily increased. For the year ended March 1919 this gain amounted to £19,578,000. Although in a country like India, where the finances are mainly dependent upon the character of the monsoon the railway revenue must fluctuate, there was no reason to anticipate a further deficit, but the net railway gain decreased to £2,767,000 in 1920-21 and there was an annual loss of £6,188,000 in 1921-22. As a result of the steps taken by the Railway Board, however, on the report of the Acworth Committee in 1921 this loss was changed into a gain of £814,000 in 1922-23.

The results in succeeding years will be seen from the following statements —

	Contribution to General Revenues.	Railway Reserve Fund	Total Gain
	£	£	£
1923-24			4,487,712
1924-25	4,941,887	4,688,985	9,577,872
1925-26	4,135,644	2,864,986	6,990,630
1926-27	4,488,045	1,108,438	5,596,478
1927-28	4,707,229	3,460,000	8,167,229
1928-29	3,989,884	1,937,885	5,927,769
1929-30	4,586,950	1,661,650	6,248,600
1930-31	4,801,775	8,192,625	12,994,400
1931-32	4,020,150	—	4,020,150

For the first time the deficit was met by the balance in the reserve fund and also in part by the Depreciation fund.

Ruppes have been converted into £ at the average rate of exchange for the year

The depressed conditions of Indian trade during 1930-31 to which should be added the continued Civil Disobedience and motor bus competition combined to reduce gross traffic receipts by Rs 74 crores below the previous year. This resulted in a net loss of Rs 519 crores compared with the gain of Rs 404 crores in 1929-30. In order to meet the contribution to General Revenue, the Railway Reserve Fund had to be drawn upon to the extent of nearly Rs 11 crores.

### Contracts Revised

One factor which helped to improve the financial position was the revision of the original contracts under which the guaranteed lines were constructed. The five per cent dividend guaranteed at 25d. per rupee, and the half-yearly settlements made these companies a drain on the State at a time when their stock was at a high premium. The first contract to fall in was the East Indian, the great line connecting Calcutta with Delhi and the Northern provinces. When the contract lapsed, the Government exercised their right of purchasing the line, paying the purchase-money in the form of terminable annuities derived from revenue, carrying with them a sinking fund for the redemption of capital. The railway thus became a State line but it was released to the Company which actually works it. Under these new conditions the East Indian Company brought to the State in the ten years ended 1900 after meeting all charges, including the payments on account of the terminable annuity by means of which the purchase of the line was made, and interest of all capital outlay subsequent to the date on purchase, a clear profit of nearly ten millions. At the end of twenty-four years from 1880 when the annuity expires, the Government will come into receipt of a clear yearly income of upwards of £2,700,000 equivalent to the creation of a capital of sixty to seventy millions sterling. No other railway shows results quite equal to the East Indian because, in addition to serving a rich country by an easy line, it possesses its own collieries and enjoys cheap coal. But with allowance for these factors all the other guaranteed companies which have been acquired under similar conditions as their contracts expired have proportionately swelled the revenue and assets of the State. It is difficult to estimate the amount which must be added to the capital debt of the Indian railways in order to counterbalance the loss during the period when the revenue did not meet the interest charges. According to one estimate it should be £50 millions. But even if that figure be taken Government have a magnificent asset in their railway property.

### Improving Open Lines

These changes induced a corresponding change in Indian Railway policy. Up to 1900 the great work had been the provision of trunk lines. But with the completion of the Nagda-Mutta line, providing an alternative broad-gauge route from Bombay to Delhi through Eastern Rajasthan, the trunk

system was virtually complete. A direct broad-gauge route from Bombay to Sind is needed but the poor commercial prospects of the line and the opposition of the Rao of Cutch to any through line in his territories has for some time kept this scheme in the background. The possibilities however of this construction being undertaken have improved considerably recently and a detailed survey is being carried out. There does not exist any through rail connection between India and Burma although several routes have been surveyed, the mountainous character of the region to be traversed and the easy means of communication with Burma by sea rob this scheme of any living importance. Further survey work was undertaken between 1914 and 1920 the three routes to be surveyed being the coast route the Manipur route and the Kukuon valley route. metre-gauge systems of Northern and Southern India will also probably one day be connected and Karachi given direct broad-gauge connection with Delhi a project that has been investigated more than once but cannot at present be financially justified. These works are, however, subordinate to the necessity for bringing the open lines up to their traffic requirements and providing them with feeders. The sudden increase in the trade of India found the main lines totally unprepared. Costly works were necessary to double lines, improve the equipment, provide new and better yards and terminal facilities and to increase the rolling stock. Consequently the demands on the open lines altogether overshadowed the provision of new lines. Even then the railway budget was found totally inadequate for the purpose and a small Committee set in London under the chairmanship of Lord Inchcape, to consider ways and means. This Committee found that the amount which could be remuneratively spent on railway construction in India was limited only by the capacity of the money market. They fixed the annual allotment at £12,000,000 a year. Even this reduced sum could not always be provided.

During 1930-31 the principal improvements on open line consisted in the following:

- Doubling the Cawnpore-Tundla section of the E I Railway
- Doubling the Tatanagar-Kharak block but section of the B N Railway
- Isolation of the main line at 60 Stations between Khargpur and Nagpur B N Railway
- Remodelling and strengthening the Kotu Bridge over the river Indus K W Railway
- The completion of Bombay Central Station, B B & C I

### Government Control and Re-organisation of Railway Board.

As the original contracts carried a definite Government guarantee of interest, it was necessary for Government to exercise direct supervision and control over the expenditure during construction, and over management and expenditure after the lines were open for traffic. For these purposes a staff of Consulting Engineers was formed, and a whole system of checks and counterchecks established, leading up to the Railway Branch of the Public Works Department of the Government of India. As

traffic developed, the Indian Railways out grew this dry nursing, and when the original contracts expired, and the interests of Government and the Companies synchronised, it became not only vexatious but unnecessary. Accordingly in 1901-02 Mr Thomas Robertson was deputed by the Secretary of State to examine the whole question of the organization and working of the Indian Railways and he recommended that the existing system should be replaced by a Railway Board, consisting of a Chairman and two members with a Secretary. The Board was formally constituted in March 1905. The Board was made subordinate to the Government of India in which it was represented by the Department of Commerce and Industry. It prepared the railway programme of expenditure and considered the greater questions of policy and economy affecting all the lines. Its administrative duties included the construction of new lines by State agency, the carrying out of new works on open lines, the improvement of railway management with regard both to economy and public convenience, the arrangements for through traffic, the settlement of disputes between lines, the control and promotion of the staff on State lines, and the general supervision over the working and expenditure of the Company lines. Certain minor changes have taken place from time to time since the constitution of the Railway Board. In 1908, to meet the complaint that the Board was subjected to excessive control by the Department of Commerce and Industry, the powers of the Chairman were increased and he was given the status of a Secretary to Government with the right of independent access to the Viceroy, he usually sat in the Imperial Legislative Council as the representative of the Railway interest. In 1912 in consequence of complaints of the excessive interference of the Board with the Companies an informal mission was undertaken by Lord Inchcape to reconcile differences. Various changes were introduced during the years 1912-1920 such as the modification of the rule that the President and members of the Railway Board should all be men of large experience in the working of railways due to the importance of financial and commercial considerations in connection with the control of Indian Railway policy. This decision was, however, revised in 1920 and an additional appointment of Financial Adviser to the Railway Board created instead. The question of the most suitable organization was further fully examined by the Acworth Committee in 1921 and a revised organization which is described later was introduced from 1st April 1924.

Some of the difficulties involved in the constitution of a controlling authority for the railways of India may be realized from a study of the "Notes on the Relation of the Government to Railways in India" printed as an appendix to Volume I of the Annual Report by the Railway Board on Indian Railways. These notes bring out the great diversity of conditions prevailing which involve the Railway Department in the exercise of the functions of—

(a) the directly controlling authority of the State-worked systems aggregating 18,499 miles in on the 31st March 1929,

(b) the representative of the predominant owning partner in systems aggregating 29,451 miles,

(c) the guarantor of many of the smaller companies, and

(d) the statutory authority over all railways in India.

Moreover in all questions relating to railways or other municipal tramways in which Provincial Governments are concerned the Railway Department is called upon to watch the interests of the Central Government and is frequently asked to advise the Local Governments. Its duties do not end there. The future development of railways depends largely on the Government of India and the Railway Department is therefore called upon to plan out schemes of development, to investigate and survey new lines and to arrange for financing their construction. The evolution of a satisfactory authority for the administration of these varied functions has proved extremely difficult and the question was one of those referred to the Acworth Committee (1920-21) presided over by Sir William Acworth who recommended the early appointment of a Chief Commissioner of Railways whose first duty should be to prepare a definite scheme for the reorganization of the Railway Department and Mr C D M Hindley, formerly Agent of the East Indian Railway and Chairman of the Calcutta Port Trust, was appointed Chief Commissioner on November 1st 1922.

The principal constitutional change involved in this appointment is that the Chief Commissioner who takes the place of the President of the Railway Board is solely responsible—under the Government of India—for arriving at decisions on technical matters and for advising the Government of India on matters of railway policy and is not as was the President, subject to be out voted and over-ruled by his colleagues on the Board. The detailed reorganization of the Railway Board in accordance with the Chief Commissioner's proposals required careful consideration but one of the most important of his recommendations namely the appointment of a Financial Commissioner was considered of particular urgency and the Secretary of State's sanction was therefore obtained to the appointment with effect from 1st April 1923. While in the person of the Chief Engineer the Railway Board has always had available the technical advice of a senior Civil Engineer in Mechanical Engineering questions it has had to depend on outside assistance. The disadvantages of this arrangement have become increasingly evident and it was therefore decided with effect from November 1st, 1922 to create the new appointment of Chief Mechanical Engineer with the Railway Board.

The reorganization carried out in 1924 had for one of its principal objects the relief of the Chief Commissioner and the Members from all but important work so as to enable them to devote their attention to larger questions of railway policy and to enable them to keep in touch with Local Governments, railway administrations and public bodies by touring to a greater extent than they had been able to do in the past.

This object was effected by the following new ports which in some cases supplemented the existing ones and in other cases replaced them. Director of Civil Engineering, Mechanical Engineering, Traffic, Establishment and Finance and seven Deputy Directors working under them.

The necessity of some central organisation to co-ordinate the publicity work carried out on railways and to undertake on its own the many forms of railways publicity which can be best organised by one central body led to the inauguration of the Central Publicity Bureau under a Chief Publicity Officer in 1927. The success which has attended the work of this Bureau led to its being made permanent from January 1st 1929. The work undertaken is described later.

The growing importance of Labour questions necessitated the organisation of a new branch in the Railway Board office and to the appointment in 1929 of a third member whose main duties are connected with the satisfactory solution of labour problems and the improvement of the conditions of service of the staff generally and of the lower paid employees in particular.

Under the Railway Board a policy of progressive standardisation, a Central Standardisation Office was established under a Chief Controller of Standardisation to provide the means whereby such standardisation would be progressively effected in accordance with changing conditions and as the result of practical experience. The Technical Officer under the Railway Board was transferred to this office as a Deputy Controller.

The present superior staff under the Railway Board therefore consisted of 5 Directors, 5 Deputy Directors, a Secretary and an Assistant Secretary in addition to the Controller of Railway Accounts and his officers to the Central Publicity Officer and the Officers in the Central Publicity Bureau and to the Chief Controller and the officers in the Central Standardisation Office.

The question of transferring the supervision of railway accounts of State Railways from the Finance Department to the Railway Board was under consideration for some time and in accordance with a resolution adopted by the Legislative Assembly in September 1925, a start was made with the transfer of the supervision of railway accounts on the East Indian Railway. At the same time a separate Audit Staff was appointed reporting directly to the Auditor-General. As it was found that the separation of Audit from Accounts led to greater efficiency, a similar organisation was introduced on other State managed railways during 1929. The supervision of Accounts Office was placed under a Controller of Railway Accounts reporting to the Financial Commissioner of Railways and that of Audit Officers under a Director of Railway Audit reporting to the Auditor-General. These two duties were previously combined under the Accountant-General, Railways, reporting to the Auditor-General. The Chief Accounts Officers on railways are now under the Agent but have

certain powers of direct reference to the Financial Commissioner of Railways.

## Management

The Railways managed by Companies have Boards of Directors in London and are represented in India by an Agent. Some of the Company managed railways are still on a departmental basis with a Traffic Manager, Chief Engineer Locomotive and Carriage and Wagon Superintendent, Controller of Stores and Chief Auditor, while others have separated the Transportation and Commercial duties of the Traffic Manager and combined the supervision of Locomotive running with Transportation. State managed lines have generally adopted the divisional organisation.

## Clearing Accounts Office

A Clearing Accounts Office with a Statutory Audit Office attached thereto, was opened in December 1928 to take over work relating to the check and apportionment of traffic interchanged between State-managed Railways. The work of the different railways was gradually transferred to this office, the North Western Railway being taken over first on the 1st January 1927, the East Indian Railway following on the 1st April, the Eastern Bengal Railway on the 1st January 1928, and the Great Indian Peninsula Railway later.

At the request of the Bombay Baroda and Central India Railway an exhaustive experiment was conducted to check the accuracy of the results obtained by the revised procedure, and as the experiment was completely successful the Board of Directors of the Bombay, Baroda & Central India Railway have also agreed to the transfer of the check and apportionment of their foreign traffic to the Clearing Accounts Office.

During 1927-28 demonstrations explaining the Clearing Accounts Office procedure were given to the representatives of the Press as well as to the representatives of the various railways who visited the office to study the new procedure. An important demonstration was given to the representatives of the Southern Railways at Madras who were so impressed with the superiority of the new procedure that they unanimously recommended to their Home Boards the transfer of the work of check and apportionment of earnings from interchanged traffic to the Clearing Accounts Office, and it was hoped to open a branch Clearing Accounts Office at Madras at an early date to deal with such traffic but owing to certain later developments in connection with experiments now in operation of through rate registers and of decentralisation of Traffic Accounts Work no definite decision has yet been arrived at.

## The Railway Conference.

In order to facilitate the adjustment of domestic questions, the Railway Conference was instituted in 1876. This Conference was consolidated into a permanent body in 1903 under the title of the Indian Railway Conference Association. It is under the direct control of the railways, it elects a President from amongst the members, and has done much useful work.



### The Indian Gauges.

The standard gauge for India is five feet six inches. When construction was started the broad-gauge school was strong, and it was thought advisable to have a broad-gauge in order to resist the influence of cyclones. But in 1870 when the State system was adopted it was decided to find a more economical gauge, for the open line had cost £17,000 a mile. After much deliberation, the metre-gauge of 3 feet 3½ inches was adopted, because at that time the idea of adopting the metric system for India was in the air. The original intention was to make the metre-gauge lines provisional, they were to be converted into broad-gauge as soon as the traffic justified it, consequently they were built very light. But the traffic expanded with surprising rapidity, and it was found cheaper to improve the carrying power of the metre-gauge lines than to convert them to the broad gauge. So, except in the Indus Valley where the strategic situation demanded an unbroken gauge, the metre-gauge lines were improved and they became a permanent feature in the railway system. Now there is a great metre-gauge system north of the Ganges connected with the Rajputana lines and Kathia war and another system in Southern India embracing the Southern Maratha and the South India Systems. These are not yet connected but the necessary link from Khanōwa by way of the Nizam's Hyderabad-Godavari Railway cannot be long delayed. All the Burma lines are on the metre-gauge. Certain feeder and hill railways have been constructed on the 2-4" and 2-3" gauges and since the opening of the Bara Light Railway which showed the possible capacity of the 2-6" gauge, there has been a tendency to construct feeder lines on this rather than on the metre gauge.

**State versus Company Management.**—The relative advantages and disadvantages of State and Company management of the railways owned by Government which comprise the great bulk of the railway mileage in India have been the subject of discussion in official circles and the public press for many years. In India the question is complicated by the fact that the more important companies have not in recent years been the owners of the railways which they manage and the headquarters of their Boards are in London. The subject was one, perhaps the most important, of the terms of reference of the Asworth Railway Committee. That Committee was unfortunately unable to make a unanimous recommendation on this point, their members being equally divided in favour of State management and Company management. They were, however, unanimous in recommending that the present system of management by Boards of Directors in London should not be extended beyond the terms of the existing contracts and this recommendation has met with general public acceptance. During the year 1925-26, the question was again referred to certain Local Governments and public bodies and opinions collected and discussed. The approaching termination of the East Indian Railway contract on 31st December 1924 and of that of the Great Indian Peninsula Railway on 30th June 1925 rendered an early decision on this question imperative. When the question was debated in the Legislative Assembly in February 1925, the

non-official Indian Members were almost unanimously in favour of State management and indeed were able to carry a resolution recommending the placing of the East Indian Railway and the Great Indian Peninsula Railway under State management at the close of their present contracts. The Government of India, however, expressed themselves as being so convinced by the almost universal failure of this method in other countries that they proposed, while accepting the necessity for taking over the management of the East Indian Railway and the Great Indian Peninsula Railway to continue their efforts to devise a satisfactory form of Company control in India to take these railways over essentially on a basis of real Company management. There have been certain definite advantages during a transition period in having a central authority with necessary powers to co-ordinate the work on railways and that the results have been satisfactory are borne out by the fact that Indian railways have contributed 4½ million pounds to General Revenue during 1927-28 and nearly 4 million pounds during 1928-29 in addition to paying in 3½ million and 1½ million pounds respectively during these two years to the Railway Reserve Fund. The future organisation will however need careful organisation. Experience in other countries has shown that difficulties arise in a Government fully responsible to the Legislature or under any constitution which imposed on the Railway Department the necessary restrictions which must apply as between ordinary departments of the State. The solution found in other countries such as Germany, Canada, Belgium, Austria and elsewhere where State ownership has thrown on the State the obligation to manage its own railways, has been to create by a statute an authority charged with the management of the State Railway property with statutory prescription of the objects to be aimed at in such management and statutory division of railway profits between the State and the Railway Authority. This authority may take the form of a company as in Canada and in Germany or follow the simpler lines of a statutory commission. On 1st January 1925 the East Indian Railway was amalgamated with the Oudh and Rohilkhand Railway and brought under direct State Management while on 1st July 1925 the Great Indian Peninsula Railway followed suit. The Main-Jubbulpore Section of the East Indian Railway was transferred to the Great Indian Peninsula Railway on 1st October 1925.

On January 1st 1929 the contract with the Burma Railways Company was terminated and the management taken over by the State. The purchase of this railway has entailed the payment to the Burma Railways Company of the sum of three millions sterling being the share capital originally contributed by the Company. The financial effort of taking over the line is estimated to be an increase of about half a crore of rupees in the net annual revenue to Government. The purchase of the Southern Punjab Railway of an aggregate length of about 927 miles worked by the North Western Railway was effected on the 1st January 1930. It is estimated that the financial result of the purchase which cost approximately Rs 703 lakhs will be a gain to Government of about Rs 47 lakhs a year.

At the end of 1929-30 the Nizam's Guaranteed State Railways system which was the property of the company was acquired and its management taken over by His Exalted Highness the Nizam's Government and is now known as His Exalted Highness the Nizam's State Railway.

**Separation of the Railway from the General Finances.**—The question of the separation of the railway from the general finances was under consideration for some time and as a result of the recommendation of the Acworth Committee in 1921 the question was further examined by the Railway Finance Committee and the Legislative Assembly but it was decided to postpone a definite decision for the present.

The question was examined afresh in connection with the recommendation of the Retrenchment Committee in 1923 that the railways in India should be so worked as to yield an average return of at least 5 per cent on the capital at charge and it was decided that a suitable time had arrived when this separation could be carried out. A resolution was accordingly introduced in the Assembly on the 8th March 1924 recommending to the Governor-General in Council—that in order to relieve the general budget from the violent fluctuations caused by the incorporation therein of the railway estimates and to enable the railway to carry out a continuous railway policy based on the necessity of making a definite return over a period of years to the State on the Capital expended on railways—

(1) The railway finances shall be separated from the general finances of the country and the general revenues shall receive a definite annual contribution from railways which shall be the first charge on railway earnings.

(2) The contribution shall be a sum equal to five-sixths of 1 per cent on the capital at charge of the railways (excluding capital contributed by Companies and Indian States and Capital expenditure on strategic Railways) at the end of the penultimate financial year plus one fifth of any surplus profits remaining after payment of this fixed return subject to the condition that if any year railway revenues are insufficient to provide the percentage of five-sixths of 1 per cent on the capital at charges surplus profits in the next or subsequent years, will not be deemed to have accrued for purposes of division until such deficiency has been made good. From the contribution so fixed will be deducted the loss in working, and the interest on capital expenditure on strategic lines.

(3) Any surplus profits that exist after payment of these charges shall be available for the Railway administration to be utilised in—

(a) forming reserves for

(i) equalising dividends, that is to say of securing the payment of the percentage contribution to the general revenues in lean years,

(ii) depreciation

(iii) writing down and writing off capital, (b) the improvement of services rendered to the public,

(c) the reduction of rates

(4) The railway administration shall be entitled, subject to such conditions as may be prescribed by the Government of India, to bor-

row temporarily from capital or from the reserves for the purpose of meeting expenditure for which there is no provision or insufficient provision in the revenue budget subject to the obligation to make repayment of borrowings out of the revenue budgets of subsequent years.

(5) In accordance with present practice the figures of gross receipts and expenditure of railways will be included in the Budget Statement. The proposed expenditure will as at present, be placed before the Legislative Assembly in the form of a demand for grants and on a separate day or days among the days allotted for the discussion of the demands for grants the Member in charge of the Railways will make a general statement on railway accounts and working. Any reductions in the demand for grants for railways resulting from the votes of the Legislative Assembly will not ensure to general revenues, i.e. will not have the effect of increasing the fixed contribution for the year.

(6) The Railway Department will place the estimate of railway expenditure before the Central Advisory Council on some date prior to the date for the discussion of the demand for grants for railways.

This resolution was examined by the Standing Finance Committee in September and was introduced with certain modifications. The final resolution agreed to by the Assembly on September 29th 1924, and accepted by Government differed from the original resolution in that the yearly contribution had been placed at 1 per cent instead of 5/6th per cent on the capital at charge and if the surplus remaining after this payment to General Revenues should exceed 3 crores, only 3rd of the excess over 3 crores were to be transferred to the Railway Reserve and the remaining 2rd was to accrue to General Revenues. At the same time a Standing Finance Committee for Railways was to be constituted to examine the estimate of railways expenditure and the demand for grants, the programme revenue expenditure being shown under a depreciation fund. This committee was to consist of one nominated official member of the Legislative Assembly as Chairman and 11 members elected by the Legislative Assembly from that body. This would be in addition to the Central Advisory Council which will include the Members of the Standing Finance Committee and certain other official and non-official members from the Legislative Assembly and Council of State. These arrangements were to be subject to periodic revision but to be provisionally tried for at least 5 years. They would, however, only hold good as long as the N. I. Railway and the G. I. P. Railway and existing State Managed Railways remain under State management and if any contract for the transfer of any of the above to Company management was concluded against the advice of the Assembly, the Assembly would be at liberty to terminate the arrangements in this resolution.

The Assembly in an addendum recommended that the railway services and the Railway Board should be rapidly Indianised and that the stores for the State Managed Railways should be purchased through the organisation of the Indian Stores Department.

The period has now arrived for this separation to be reconsidered and revised but due to the economic depression the matter has been held in abeyance.

**Re-organisation problems.**—The growing complexity of railway administration in India and the evolution of new methods of controlling traffic have given a stimulus to the efforts of various railways to revise their organisations. The general direction in which this re-organisation is being considered is that of consolidation into one department of the operating or transportation work of the railway, including the provision of power. This system which is commonly known as the divisional system was first adopted on the Great Indian Peninsula Railway during 1922-23.

#### Rates Advisory Committee

The Rates Advisory Committee was constituted in 1923 to investigate and make recommendations to Government on the following subjects—

- (1) Complaints of undue preference
- (2) Complaints that rates are unreasonable in themselves
- (3) Complaints or disputes in respect of terminals
- (4) The reasonableness or otherwise of any conditions as to the packing of articles especially liable to damage in transit or liable to cause damage to other merchandise
- (5) Complaints in respect of conditions as to packing attached to a rate.
- (6) Complaints that Railways do not fulfil their obligations to provide reasonable facilities under Section 42 (3) of the Indian Railways Act

During 1930-31 three cases were reported on while in 1931-32 only two cases were considered.

#### Inauguration of the Main Line Electric Service, G. I. P. Railway

The inauguration of the electrified main line section of the G. I. P. Railway from Kalyan to Poona took place on the 5th November 1929 and constituted the first entirely main line of track to be electrified in India. This scheme involved the elimination of the Bhor Ghat Reversing Station. The problem of eliminating the Reversing Station had been seriously considered on several occasions in the past but it was not until 1923 when electrification had been definitely decided upon, that final survey operations became imperative.

Apart from the location of the realignment which called for the adoption of methods unusual in ordinary survey practice the works involved in the construction of this double line broad-gauge section of railway were of considerable magnitude chiefly in the form of heavy tunnel construction.

There are three tunnels in all aggregating 4,536 feet or 87 of a mile. The longest of these is 3,100 feet built throughout on a curve of the sharpest radius which occurs in these ghats. Allowing for curvature and the consequent increased spacing of tracks necessitated by the adoption of the latest standard dimensions, a tunnel section of 24 feet 6 inches wide and 24 feet 8 inches high was decided upon. This is considered to be the largest tunnel section in the world.

The steam trains to Poona took approximately 6 hours for the journey and it is anticipated that with electric traction this timing will be now reduced to approximately 3 hours.

With the opening of the electrified section between Kalyan and Igatpuri in October 1930 it is believed that the G. I. P. Railway has the greatest length of electrified main line in the British Empire and the entire scheme will be one of the most important main line electrifications in the world.

#### Publicity

The year 1929-30 marked a very considerable advance in the Publicity activities of the Indian railways. The Central Publicity Bureau of the Railway Board was inaugurated on 1st April 1927, a Chief Publicity Officer was appointed and provided with an Assistant and a small clerical staff. The office was located in Victoria Terminus, Bombay, it being felt that to commence with Bombay's position as the main port of arrival in India, closer touch could be kept with travellers and furthermore, Bombay presented certain distinct advantages from the point of view of printing facilities, etc.

For 1928 however the office was moved to Delhi as being more central and in closer touch with the Railway Board. Among some of the principal lines upon which it was decided to concentrate attention were—

- Cinema film production and display
- Poster production and display
- Pamphlet production and display
- Publication of an Indian State Railways Magazine
- Demonstration Trains
- Upper and Lower class special excursion trains
- Press propaganda in India
- Press propaganda in Europe, America and other parts of the world
- Reciprocal publicity with the leading railways of the world

Shortly after the inauguration of the Central Publicity Bureau the need was felt for a representative in England to give information and advice to potential travellers and to handle enquiries arising out of the advertising campaign which it was decided to carry out. A Publicity Officer was appointed and temporary offices secured in London in which an Indian State Railways Bureau was opened. It was soon found that separate permanent offices were required and these have now been obtained in 57, Haymarket London where sufficient accommodation is available to deal adequately with the many visitors who come there. With the opening of India House a Branch Office has also been provided there and this will deal more particularly with enquiries concerning Goods rates but general enquiries can also be answered there. In order to obtain an adequate share of the American tourist traffic an Office has also been opened in New York and a Resident Manager appointed there. This office was at first temporarily in accommodation kindly provided by the Canadian Pacific Railway in their General Offices at 342, Madison Avenue, New York, but now has its own commodious office in an excellent site at Delhi House, 38 East 57th Street New York.

Owing to the financial stringency it was decided in 1931 to cut down the Bureau and

being directly under the Railway Bureau. The work carried out remains however unchanged except in scope and the film Department was definitely closed down.

The Branch office in India House was also closed and the total staff in the London Bureau reduced from 3 officers to 2 officers.

**Capital Expenditure.**—The outlay during the year 1928-29 was Rs. 27.58 crores of which Rs. 25.41 crores represented expenditure incurred on State-owned lines.

Considerable progress has been made with the programme of new construction. Close on 1,500 miles of new railway were opened for traffic during 1928-29 and at the close of the year there were some 2,100 miles under construction.

**Trade review.**—The earnings of railways are dependent on the general prosperity of the country which in the case of India is most easily measured by the agricultural position and the returns of foreign trade.

**Exports.**—The total value of exports in 1930-31 amounted to Rs. 220 crores as compared with Rs. 311 crores in the previous year. A decline of Rs. 91 crores or of 29 per cent as compared with that year.

Shipments of raw jute declined from 507,000 tons valued at Rs. 27.17 crores to 620,000 tons valued at Rs. 12.88 crores. Manufactured jute also declined from Rs. 51.92 crores in 1928-30 to Rs. 31.89 crores in 1930-31. Raw cotton fell from 727,000 tons (Rs. 65.80 crores) to

701,000 tons (Rs. 48.33 crores). Cotton twist and yarn from 24.6 million pounds (Rs. 1.90 crores) to 23.5 million pounds (Rs. 1.58 crores). Cotton piecegoods from 98 million yards (Rs. 3.32 crores) to 83 million yards (Rs. 1.35 crores). The export of oleseeds also suffered due to a large extent to the fall in shipments of ground nuts by 113,000 tons in quantity and Rs. 6.72 crores in value. The export of grain, pulses and flour advanced however by 104,000 tons to 2,614,000 tons mainly due to larger shipments of wheat. Coffee also improved from 184,000 cwt (Rs. 1.45 crores) to 293,000 cwt (Rs. 1.92 crores).

**Imports.**—As compared with 1929-30 the total imports of foreign merchandise fell by Rs. 76 crores or 31 per cent. The total value during the year being Rs. 1.65 crores.

The principal decreases were yarn and textile fabrics (Rs. 39 crores), metals and manufactures thereof (Rs. 8 crores), sugar (Rs. 5 crores), machinery and mill work (Rs. 4 crores), grain, pulses and flour (Rs. 3 crores).

Passenger earnings showed a decrease in 1930-31 as compared with 1929-30 of 11.1 per cent, namely from Rs. 38.58 crores to Rs. 34.29 crores.

50 Million less passengers were carried by Class I railways during the year under review. Goods earnings decreased by Rs. 4.40 crores chiefly under fuel for the public and railways, cotton raw and manufactured, metallic ores, rice, iron and steel wrought.

The tonnage of and earnings from the main commodities on Class I Railways during the last two years are shown in the table below —

Commodity	1929-30		1930-31		Increase + Decrease in Earnings
	Handled on Home Line	Earnings	Handled on Home Line	Earnings	
	Tons	Rs.	Tons	Rs.	
(1) Fuel for public home & Foreign Railways	2,91,705	10,22,476	2,70,920	9,56,956	-65,520
(2) Materials and Stores on Revenue account	1,97,074	3,11,567	1,80,089	2,82,289	-23,328
(3) Wheat	21,788	2,08,092	25,317	2,69,011	+65,919
(4) Rice	67,115	4,18,771	51,991	3,86,443	-60,328
(5) Gram and Pulse and other grains	41,859	3,53,457	39,126	3,42,008	-11,454
(6) Marble and stone	30,274	93,440	37,087	89,051	-9,389
(7) Metallic ores	39,364	1,44,948	28,635	92,680	-54,268
(8) Salt	24,134	1,96,320	22,954	1,88,080	-11,240
(9) Wood, wrought	17,616	34,318	15,949	74,768	-10,055
(10) Sugar	13,913	2,08,158	12,690	2,08,078	-80
(11) Oil seeds	42,066	3,94,863	41,899	4,00,754	+5,891
(12) Cotton, raw, and unmanufactured	14,362	4,29,323	13,658	3,31,595	-47,728
(13) Jute, Raw	16,693	1,46,356	15,699	1,35,842	-10,514
(14) Fodder	12,320	61,204	10,287	50,274	-10,930
(15) Fruits and vegetables	15,956	1,07,951	15,873	1,02,751	-5,200
(16) Iron and steel wrought	20,786	2,45,228	17,952	2,06,827	-39,401
(17) Kerosene and petrol	11,319	1,64,795	10,213	1,48,969	-19,826
(18) Gun, Jagree, Molasses &c.	11,292	98,295	11,874	98,185	-4,240
(19) Tobacco	6,537	81,866	4,745	71,013	-10,358
(20) Provisions	18,994	2,89,082	18,724	2,85,920	-3,113
(21) Military stores	4,313	37,938	4,485	32,470	-5,468
(22) Railway materials	68,311	94,134	66,325	77,380	-16,754
(23) Live stock	2,468	62,557	2,151	52,887	-9,670
(24) Other commodities	1,26,498	10,63,780	1,13,121	9,78,269	-85,510
(25) Measures	2,748	13,651	2,106	10,108	-3,543
	11,34,515	66,68,144	10,51,074	62,40,998	-4,28,046

**Open Mileage**—The total route mileage on March 31st, 1932, was made up of—

Broad-gauge	21,106 miles
Metre-gauge	17,529 "
Narrow-gauge	4,173 "

Under the classification adopted for statistical purposes, this mileage is divided between the three classes of railways as follows—

Class I	38,460
Class II	3,229
Class III	1,124

Class I includes all the 5' 6" gauge mileage 14,866 miles or 87 per cent. of the metre-gauge, and 2,156 or 53 per cent. of the narrow gauge.

The State owned 31,709 miles or about 75 per cent and directly managed 18,897 miles or about 45 per cent of the total mileage open at the end of the year

During the year 1931-32, 670 miles of new lines were opened for public traffic. Of this mileage 476 miles belong to Class I

Class I Railways.	Number of seats in passenger carriages			
	1st.	2nd	Inter	Third
5'-6"	23,831	41,984	87,080	689,265
3'-3½"	11,004	14,865	12,800	379,814

**Financial Results of Working**—The total gross earnings of all railways in India during the year 1931-32 amounted to Rs 87.88 crores as compared with 96.83 crores in 1930-31. These figures, however, include railways owned by Indian States and companies for which the Government of India has no direct financial responsibility. The figures of receipts and expenditure for railways with which the Government are directly concerned are as follows—

	(Figures in thousands)	
	1931-32	1930-31
	Rs	Rs.
(a) Gross Traffic Receipts	86,61 00	92,08,66
(b) Surplus profits from Subsidized Companies	13 00	20 36
(c) Interest on Depreciation and Reserve Funds	98 00	1 32 21
(d) Other Miscellaneous Railway Receipts	12 00	20 89
<b>Total (Receipts)</b>	<b>87 83 00</b>	<b>96,83,12</b>
	Rs	Rs
(a) Working expenses (excluding depreciation)	49 31 00	54,88,94
(b) Depreciation	13 46,00	13 06,53
(c) Surplus profits paid to Companies	84,00	1,15,30
(d) Land and subsidy to Companies	0 00	5 90
(e) Interest	38 07	32,71 55
(f) Miscellaneous Railway Expenditure	46,00	62 68
<b>Total</b>	<b>97,03,00</b>	<b>1 02,01,90</b>
<b>Net Loss</b>	<b>9 20,00</b>	<b>5 18 78</b>
Contribution from Railway to general revenues	53,60,00 00*	5 73,57
Amount transferred from Railway Reserve Fund	4 95 00	10,92,35
Description Fund	4,22,00	

\* This payment has been held in abeyance

After meeting all interest and annuity charges Government therefore received a net profit of 4 04 crores on the capital at charge of the State minus the net receipts that is the gross receipts minus the working expenses, have in recent years given the following returns —

	Per cent
1913-14	5 01
1923-24	5 24
1924-25	5 85
1925-26	5 31
1926-27	4 95
1927-28	5 30
1928-29	5 22
1929-30	4 65
1930-31	N/A
1931-32	N/A

Up-to-date figures of the results of working of other countries are not available, but the following table compares the latest available figures of average receipts per ton mile of those countries which have published statistics of working later than 1919 —

	Receipts per ton mile
United States of America 1929	5 70
United Kingdom 1929	15 15

	Receipts per ton mile
Japan 1927-28	7 25
Switzerland 1925	20 25
South Australia 1928-29	17 25
Canadian Railways 1929	5 75
India 1929-30	5 14

In the case of receipts per passenger mile the figures for United States of America and India are as follows —

United States of America 1929	14 78 ples
India 1929-30	3 28 "

while in England the present standard fare charged per mile third class is 18 ples

From the above it will be seen that railway transportation of freight in India is one of the cheapest in the world and still more so for passenger traffic.

An examination of the latest available figures of operating ratios of foreign countries brings out results not unfavourable to Indian Railways

	Year	Operating Ratio
United States of America	1930	74 per cent
France	1925	84 15 "
English Railways	1928	79 40 "
South African Railways	1928-29	77 80 "
Argentine Railways	1927	71 05 "
Canadian Railways	1929	81 21 "
	1913-14	51 79 "
	1925-26	82 69 "
	1926-27	82 04 "
	1927-28	81 39 "
	1928-29	82 77 "
	1929-30	85 02 "
India ..		

Output of Railway owned Collieries — The output of railway owned collieries during 1929-30 was 3,184,206 tons out of a total of 6,778,559 tons consumed on class I Railways

For 1930-31 the output was 2,926,812 tons for a total of 6,628,014 tons  
For 1931-32 the figures are 2,484,891 tons for a total of 6,759,398 tons

Number of Staff — The total number of employees on Indian Railways at the end of the year 1929-30 was 819,058 as compared with 808,483 at the end of 1928-29. The increase in route mileage during the same period was 812 miles. The following table shows the number of employees by communities on 31st March 1930, 1931 and 1932 —

	Europeans	Statutory Indians				Total	Grand Total
		Hindus	Muslims	Anglo-Indians	Other Classes		
31st March 1930	4,981	579,040	132,349	14,847	35,716	812,752	817,733
31st March 1931	4,799	558,851	172,321	14,850	35,809	776,331	781,130
31st March 1932	4,516	589,819	157,714	18,549	34,426	725,713	730,219

**Immobilisation.**—The various Railway Companies managing State and other Railway Lines have followed the lead given by Government and accepted the recommendation of the Lee Commission that the extension of existing training facilities should be pressed forward as expeditiously as possible in order that recruitment in India may be advanced as soon as

practicable up to 75 per cent. of the total number of vacancies in the Superior Services of the Railway concerned

**Fatalities and Injuries.**—During the year 1931-32 the number of persons killed decreased by 292 as compared with the previous year the number of passengers killed decreased by 82 and of passengers injured by 125

The following table shows the numbers killed and injured separately under passengers, railway servants and others for 1929-30 as compared with 1930-31 :—

	Killed			Injured		
	1929-30	1930-31	1931-32	1929-30	1930-31	1931-32
<b>A Passengers—</b>						
(1) Accidents to trains, rolling stock, permanent way, etc	6	12	8	69	140	93
(2) Accidents caused by the movement of vehicles used exclusively on railways	849	825	245	1,040	881	808
(3) Accidents on Railway premises not due to Train accidents or to the movement of vehicles	3		2	17	16	11
<b>B Servants—</b>						
(1) Accidents to trains, rolling stock, permanent way, etc	33	26	10	174	132	157
(2) Accidents caused by the movement of vehicles used exclusively on railways	843	282	201	1,708	1,827	1,819
(3) Accidents on Railway premises not due to Train accidents or to the movement of vehicles	62	44	43	4,014	4,659	5,467
<b>C Others—</b>						
(1) Accidents to trains, rolling-stock, permanent way, etc	67	71	32	171	96	62
(2) Accidents caused by the movement of vehicles used exclusively on railways	2,481	2,307	2,322	774	735	736
(3) Accidents on Railway premises not due to Train accidents or to the movement of vehicles	21	24	19	87	61	47
<b>Total</b>	<b>3,360</b>	<b>3,180</b>	<b>2,888</b>	<b>8,054</b>	<b>8,547</b>	<b>9,200</b>

Of the total number of 2,888 persons killed 1,863 were trespassers on the line and 394 committed suicide

**Local Advisory Committees.**—In the Annual Reports by the Railway Board on the working of Indian Railways references are made each year to the work that is being done by Local Advisory Committees on railways in bringing to the notice of their respective railways administrations matters affecting the general public

in their capacity as users of the railway. These committees have been established and are functioning on all Class I Railways except His Majesty's Highness the Nizam's State Railways and the Jodhpur Railway. During 1929-30, the Barvi Light Railway constituted an Advisory Committee for that line.

These committees constitute a valuable link between railways and their clientele.

# THE CHIEF RAILWAYS IN INDIA.

The Assam Bengal Railway, which is constructed on the metre-gauge, starts from Chittagong and runs through Surma Valley across the North Cachar Hills into Assam. It is worked under a limited guarantee by a company

Mileage open	1 806
Capital at charge	Rs. 23,51,24,000
Net earnings	Rs. 66,16,000
Earnings per cent	2 81

## Bengal and North Western

The Bengal and North Western Railway was constructed on the metre-gauge system by a company without any Government assistance other than free land and was opened to traffic in 1885. The system was begun in 1874 as the Tichut State Railway. In 1890 this line was leased by Government to the Bengal and North Western Railway. Since then extensive additions have been made in both sections. It is connected with the Rajputana metre-gauge system at Cawnpore and with the Eastern Bengal State Railway at Khatihar and the East Indian Railway at Benares and Mokameh Ghat.

Mileage open	2,112
Capital at charge	Rs. 20,01,97,000
Net earnings	Rs. 2,05,46,000
Earnings per cent	9 82

## Bengal-Nagpur

The Bengal-Nagpur Railway was commenced as a metre gauge from Nagpur to Chhatrapur in the Central Provinces in 1887. A company was formed under a guarantee which took over the line, converted it to the broad gauge and extended it to Howrah Cuttack and Katal. In 1901 a part of the East Coast State Railway from Cuttack to Visakhapatnam was transferred to it and in the same year sanction was given for an extension to the coal-fields and for a connection with the Branch of the East Indian Railway at Hariharpur.

Mileage open	3 417
Capital at charge	Rs. 78,77,25,000
Net earnings	Rs. 1,11,92,000
Earnings per cent.	1 46

## Bombay Baroda

The Bombay, Baroda and Central India Railway is one of the original guaranteed railways. It was commenced from Surat via Baroda to Ahmedabad, but was subsequently extended to Bombay. The original contract was terminable in 1880 but the period was extended to 1906, and then renewed under revised conditions. In 1886 the Rajputana-Malwa metre-gauge system of State railways was leased to the Company and has since been incorporated in it. On the opening of the Nagda Muttra, giving broad gauge connection through Eastern Rajputana with Delhi the working was entrusted to this Company. On the acquisition of the Company in April 1907 the purchase price was fixed at £11,665,581.

Mileage open	3 944
Capital at charge	Rs. 73,26,81,000
Net earnings	Rs. 4,11,98,000
Earnings per cent	5 62

## Burma Railways

The Burma Railway is an isolated line, and although various routes have been surveyed there is little prospect of its being connected

with the Railway system of India in the near future. In reply to a question in the Imperial Legislative Council in 1910, Sir Arthur Anderson said:—'During 1914-15 extensive survey operations were carried out to ascertain the best alignment for a railway connection along the coast route between Chittagong and certain stations on the Burma Railways south of Mandalay. A rival route via the Hukong Valley between the northern section of the Assam Bengal Railway and the section of the Burma Railways north of Mandalay was to have been surveyed during the following year but was postponed because of the war. It is now proposed to commence this survey during the coming cold weather, and on its completion, Government will have sufficient information to enable them to decide which route shall be adopted. Thus no arrangements for the construction of a line have yet been made nor has any commission been granted, but it is probable that the line selected will be built at the cost of Government and worked by one or other of the main lines which it will connect. It was commenced as a State Railway and transferred in 1898 to a Company under a guarantee. From January 1st 1920, the working has been taken over by the State.

Mileage open	2 087
Capital at charge	Rs. 35,80,38,000
Net earnings	Rs. 87,98,000
Earnings per cent.	2 44

## Eastern Bengal.

The Eastern Bengal State Railway was promoted under the original form of guarantee and was constructed on the broad-gauge. The first portion of the line running to Calcutta over the Ganges was opened in 1862. In 1874 sanction was granted for the construction on the metre-gauge of the Northern Bengal State Railway which ran from the north bank of the Ganges to the foot of the Himalayas on the way to Darjeeling. These two portions of the line were amalgamated in 1884 into one State Railway.

Mileage open	1 947
Capital at charge	Rs. 51,84,71,000
Net earnings	Rs. 80,41,000
Earnings per cent	1 57

## East Indian

The East Indian Railway is one of the three railways sanctioned for construction as experimental lines under the old form of guarantee. The first section from Howrah to Pandua was opened in 1854 and at the time of the Mutiny ran as far as Raniganj. It gives the only direct access to the port of Calcutta from Northern India and is consequently fed by all the large railway systems connected with it. In 1880 the Government purchased the line, paying the share-holder by annuities, but leased it again to the company to work under a contract which was terminable in 1919.

The contract was not terminated until January 1st 1925 when the State took over the management. From July 1st 1925 the Oudh & Rohilkhand railway was amalgamated with it.

Mileage open	4,348
Capital at charge	Rs. 1,47,23,75,000
Net earnings	Rs. 5,98,47,000
Earnings per cent.	4 06



## Great Indian Peninsula

The Great Indian Peninsula Railway is the earliest line undertaken in India. It was promoted by a Company under a guarantee of 5 per cent. and the first section from Bombay to Thana was open for traffic in 1853. Sanction was given for the extension of this line via Poona to Rajahmundry, where it connects with the Madras Railway, and to Jabalpur where it meets the East India Railway. The feature of the line is the passage of the Western Ghats, these sections being 164 miles on the Bhore Ghat and 94 miles on the Thul Ghat which rise 1,131 and 978 feet. In 1900 the contract with the Government terminated and under an arrangement with the Indian Midland Railway that line was amalgamated and leased to a Company to work.

The contract was terminated on June 30th, 1925 when the State took over the management

Mileage open	3,725
Capital at charge	Rs. 1,17,87,89,000
Net earnings	Rs. 2,85,00,000
Earnings per cent.	2.42

## Madras and Southern Mahratta Railway

The Madras Railway was the third of the original railways constructed as experimental lines under the old form of guarantee. It was projected to run in a north westerly direction in connection with the Great Indian Peninsula Railway and in a south-westerly direction to Calcutta. On the expiry of the contract in 1907 the line was amalgamated with the Southern Mahratta Railway Company, a system on the metre gauge built to meet the famine conditions in the Southern Mahratta Country and released to a large Company called the Madras and Southern Mahratta Railway Company.

Mileage open	3,220
Capital at charge	Rs. 52,55,62,000
Net earnings	Rs. 3,13,14,000
Earnings per cent.	6.02

## The North Western.

The North-Western State Railway began its existence at the Sind-Punjab-Delhi Railway, which was promoted by a Company under the original form of guarantee and extended to Delhi, Multan and Lahore and from Karachi to Kotli. The interval between Kotli and Multan was unbridged and the railway traffic was exchanged by a ferry service. In 1873 sanction was given for the connection of this by the Indus Valley State Railways and at the same time the Punjab Northern State Railway from Lahore towards Peshawar was begun. In 1886 the Sind Punjab-Delhi Railway was acquired by the State and amalgamated with these two railways under the name of the North-Western State Railway. It is the longest railway in India under one administration.

Mileage open	7,092
Capital at charge	Rs. 1,15,53,69,000
Net earnings	Rs. 3,26,40,000
Earnings per cent.	2.87

## Oudh and Rohilkhand

Oudh and Rohilkhand Railway was another of the lines constructed under the original form of guarantee. It began from the north bank of the Ganges running through Rohilkhand as far as Saharanpur where it joins the North-Western State Railway. It was not until 1887 that the bridge over the Ganges was completed and connected with the East India Railway. To effect a connection between the metre-gauge systems to the North and those to the South of the Ganges a third rail was laid between Bhurwal and Cawnpore. The Company's contract expired in 1899 when the Railway was purchased by the State and has since been worked as a State Railway.

The working of this railway was amalgamated with that of the East India Railway from 1st July 1925.

## The South Indian.

The South Indian Railway was one of the original guaranteed railways. It was begun by the Great Southern India Railway Company as a broad-gauge line, but was converted after the seventies to the metre-gauge. This line has been extended and now serves the whole of the Southern India, south of the south-west line of the Madras Railway. Between Tuticorin and Ceylon a ferry service was formerly maintained, but a new and more direct route to Ceylon via Rameshwaram was opened at the beginning of 1914. As the original contract ended in 1907, a new contract was entered upon with the Company on the 1st of January 1908.

Mileage open	2,495
Capital at charge	Rs. 44,57,77,000
Net earnings	Rs. 2,25,20,000
Earnings per cent.	5.65

## The Indian States

The principal Indian State Railways are the *Nizam's*, constructed by a company under a guarantee from the Hyderabad State the Kathiawar system of railways constructed by subscriptions, among the several Chiefs in Kathiawar, the Jodhpur and Bikaner Railways, constructed by the Jodhpur and Bikaner Chiefs the system of railways in the Punjab, constructed by the Patials, Jind, Maler Kotla, and Kashmir Chiefs, and the railways in Mysore constructed by the Mysore State.

At the end of the financial year 1929-30 a total of 1257.57 miles of new lines was under construction distributed as follows—

	Miles.
5' 6" gauge	780.77
3' 3 3/4" gauge	457.51
2' 6" gauge	69.29

During 1929-30 sanction was accorded to the construction of new lines totalling 227.77 miles.

	Miles
5' 6" gauge	95.00
3' 3 3/4" gauge	115.17
2' 6" gauge	19.00

## INDIA AND CEYLON

The possibility of connecting India and Ceylon by a railway across the bank of sand extending the whole way from Rameswaram to Mannar has been reported on from time to time, and since 1895 various schemes having been suggested.

The South Indian Railway having been extended to Dhanushkodi the southernmost point of Rameswaram Island and the Ceylon Government Railway to Palaimannar, on Mannar Island, two points distant from each other about 21 miles across a narrow and shallow strait the possibility of connecting these two terminal stations by a railway constructed on a solid embankment raised on the sand bank known as Adam's Bridge, to supersede the ferry steamer service which has been established between these two points is one of the schemes that has been investigated.

In 1913, a detailed survey was made by the South Indian Railway Company and the project contemplates the construction of a causeway from Dhanushkodi Point on the Indian side to Palaimannar Point on the Ceylon side a length of 20.05 miles of which 7.19 will be upon the dry lands of the various islands, and 12.86 will be in water. The sections on dry land will consist of low banks of sand pitched with coral and present no difficulty. The section through the sea will be carried on a causeway which it is proposed to construct in the following way. A double row of reinforced concrete piles pitched at 10 feet centres and having their inner faces 14 feet apart, will first be driven into the sand. These piles will then be braced together longitudinally with light concrete arches and chains and transversely with concrete ties, struts and chains. Behind the piles slabs of reinforced concrete will be slipped into position, the bottom slabs being sunk well into the sand of the sea bottom. Lastly the space enclosed by the slabs will be filled in with sand.

The top of the concrete work will be carried to six feet above high water level, and the rails will be laid at that level. The sinking of the piles and slabs will be done by means of water jets. This causeway, it is expected, will cause the staked sand brought up by the currents, to settle on either side bringing about rapid accretion and eventually making one big island of Rameswaram Island and Mannar Island.

## Indo-Burma Connection.

The raids of the Emden in the Bay of Bengal in 1914, and the temporary interruption of communications between India and Burma, stimulated the demand for a direct railway connection between India and Burma. Government accepted the position and appointed Mr. Richards, M. Inst. C.E., to be the engineer-in-charge of the surveys to determine the best route for a railway from India to Burma. The

coast route appears to be the best one but at present would not be remunerative. This would start from Chittagong, which is the terminus and headquarters of the Assam-Bengal Railway and a seaport for the produce of Assam. The route runs southwards through the Chittagong district, a land of fertile rice fields intersected by big rivers and tidal creeks and it crosses the Indo-Burma frontier, 94 miles from the town of Chittagong. For about 160 miles further it chiefly runs through the fertile rice lands of Arrakan and crosses all the big tidal rivers of the Akyab delta. These include the Kaladan river which drains 4,700 miles of country and even at a distance of about 80 miles from its mouth is more than half a mile wide. About 260 miles from Chittagong the railway would run into the region of mangrove swamps which fringe the seacoast north and south of the harbour of Kawkpku stretching out into the mangrove swamps like ribs from the backbone. Innumerable spurs of the Arrakan Yoma have to be crossed. Yoma is a mountain ridge which extends from Cape Negrais northwards until it loses itself in a mass of tangled hills east of Akyab and Chittagong. At its southern end the height of the ridge is insignificant but it has peaks as high as 4,000 feet before it reaches the altitude of Sanyaw and further north it rises much higher. It is a formidable obstacle to railway communication between India and Burma. This route is estimated to cost about £7,000,000 and would have to be supplemented by branch lines to Akyab where there is at present a considerable rice traffic and the cost of this would have to be added to the £7,000,000 already referred to.

The other routes examined have been the Hukong Valley route and the Manipur route which were surveyed by the late Mr. K. A. Way many years ago. The Manipur route was estimated to cost about £5,000,000 as it has to cross three main ranges of hills with summit levels of 2,650, 3,000 and 8,000 feet long. Altogether there would be about four miles of tunnelling through the three main ridges and through other hills and more than 100 miles of expensive undulating railway with grades as steep as 1 in 50 and 11,000 feet of aggregate rise and fall. The Hukong valley route is only about 284 miles long and it presents fewer engineering difficulties than either the Coast or the Manipur route. One hundred and fifty miles of this route lie in open country, capable of cultivation though at present it is only very thinly populated. Only one range of hills has to be crossed and this can be negotiated with a summit tunnel 5,000 feet long at a height of 2,500 feet. There are less than fifty miles of very heavy work and only about 4,500 feet aggregate of rise and fall. The Hukong Valley route although cheaper than the Manipur route is not a practical financial proposition and both may be ruled out of consideration.

Main results of working of all Indian Railways treated as one system

	Particulars	1924-25	1925-26	1926-27	1927-28	1928-29	1929-30	1930-31	1931-32
1	Mileage open at close of the year	Miles	38,270	37,979	39,049	39,712	40,960	41,724	42,818
2	Total Capital outlay, including fertiles and suspense, on open lines (in thousands of rupees)	Rs.	7,38	87,06	7,45,51.5	7,85,05,08	8,25,86.25	8,31,39,30	8,55,74.88
3	Gross earnings (in thousands of rupees)		1,14	75,20	1,13,39.21	1,12,95,06	1,13,26,19	1,12,86,82	1,16,08,14
4	Gross earnings per mean mile worked		29,785	29,358	28,540	29,456	29,029	27,670	25,084
5	Gross earnings per mean mile worked per week		573	563	549	567	557	532	489
6	Gross earnings per train mile		7.01	5.99	6.58	6.56	6.38	6.08	5.61
7	Total working expenses (in thousands of rupees)		69,86,68	71,09,03	69,70,08	72,60,06	74,61,94	75,43,61	71,23,43
8	Working expenses per mean mile worked		17,992	18,405	17,680	18,003	17,939	18,177	18,177
9	Working expenses per train mile		4.24	4.38	4.03	4.00	3.93	3.99	3.92
10	Percentage of working expenses to gross earnings	Percent	60.45	52.60	62.04	61.39	62.77	65.02	69.66
11	Net earnings (in thousands of rupees)	Rs.	45,28,52	43,50,16	43,55,58	43,56,13	44,24,88	40,50,38	32,33,57
12	Net earnings per mile open		11,780	10,951	10,838	11,483	11,077	9,493	75,43
13	Net earnings per train-mile		3.37	2.61	2.50	2.55	2.41	2.08	1.68
14	Percentage of net earnings on total capital outlay (item 2)	Percent	6.19	5.61	5.41	5.56	5.32	4.76	3.72
15	Passenger train miles (in thousands) Train-miles.		85,061	90,541	74,967	79,599	83,694	89,561	90,012
									85,281

\* Represents figure of capital at charge

Main results of working of all Indian Railways treated as one system—contd

	Yearly	1934-35	1935-36	1936-37	1937-38	1938-39	1939-40	1940-41	1941-42
16	Goods train miles (in thousands) Train-miles	59 965	57,411	57,388	59 874	† 51,436	60,295	59,330	48,352
17	Mixed train miles (in thousands), "	29,461	30,886	29,717	30 684	† 30,878	31,952	31,093	30,014
18	Total, including miscellaneous train miles (in thousands)	163,610	163 258	170,720	170,658	† 185,459	190,140	184,090	167,367
19	Unit-mileage of passengers (in thousands)	19,010,350	20,331,762	20,386,250	21,704,687	22,097 136	23 053,000	20 485,229	18 086,518
20	Freight ton mileage of goods (in thousands)	31 208 891	19 900 018	20,374,679	21,902 223	21,889,177	21,524 687	20,408 477	18,346,705
21	Average miles a ton of goods was carried	6 373 4	249 2	237 4	43 9	241 0	245 4	24 47	246
22	Average rate charged for carrying a ton of goods one mile	4 00	6 33 1	6 12	6 03	6 24	6 14	6 06	6 15
23	Average miles a passenger was carried	107 7	107 7	117 1	131 4	133 8	153 7	164 4	183 1
24	1st class	† 38 0	38 6	42 0	48 1	48 4	49 9	53 5	60
25	2nd class	† 47 0	45 8	45 4	348 9	42 8	42 4	40 9	40 3
26	3rd class	† 34 1	33 4	33 7	34 2	35 1	35 8	35 0	35
27	Total	† 34 5	33 0	33 1	34 8	35 6	36 3	35 6	35 7
28	Average rate charged per passenger per mile	† 22 0	20 8	19 1	17 0	17 0	16 2	16 4	17 3
29	1st class	† 9 12	9 51	8 90	7 84	7 94	7 73	7 70	8 28
30	2nd class	† 4 06	4 92	4 68	4 27	4 18	4 02	4 10	4 23
31	3rd class	† 3 47	3 47	3 85	3 25	3 10	3 02	3 11	3 18
32	Total	† 3 74	3 75	3 59	3 47	3 32	3 21	3 21	3 33

\* Based on tons originating † Based on passengers originating, Season and 'season' tickets are included under separate classes

Mileage of Railway Lines in India open for Traffic at end of year

Railways	1922-23.	1923-24.	1924-25.	1925-26.	1926-27.	1927-28.	1928-29.	1929-30.	1930-31.
<b>STATE LINES</b>									
Aden	20	20	29	29	29	29	29	33 29	19
Aluavar Dandeti (Provincial)*	19	10	10	10	19	19	19	19	19
Alon Y E U	14	27	27	27	40	40	40	40	40
Anuppur-Manendragarh	874	874	874	474	874	913	90	40	03
Assam Bengal	210	210	210	210	210	210	210	1 104	1 131
Bangalore Barhag*†	1,922	1 968	2 013	2 059	2 201	2,201	2,147	2 227	2 418
Bombay Nagpur*	21	21	21	21	21	21	21	21	21
Bombay, Baroda & Central India*	2 852	2 852	2 852	2 852	2 852	2 852	2,912	2,958	1,035
Bombay, Baroda & Central India*	30	30	30	30	30	30	30	30	30
Bombay, Baroda & Central India*	1,580	1,580	1,580	1,580	1,580	1,580	1,580	1,580	1,580
Bombay, Baroda & Central India*	80	80	80	80	80	80	80	80	80
Bombay, Baroda & Central India*	42	42	42	42	42	42	42	42	42
Bombay, Baroda & Central India*	2,479	2,481	2,485	2,485	2,485	2,485	2,485	2,485	2,485
Bombay, Baroda & Central India*	1 892	1 892	1 892	1 892	1 892	1 892	1 892	1 892	1 892
Bombay, Baroda & Central India*	217	217	217	217	217	217	217	217	217
Bombay, Baroda & Central India*	2,606	2 616	2 672	2 672	2 672	2 672	2 672	2 672	2 672
Bombay, Baroda & Central India*	124	124	124	124	124	124	124	124	124
Bombay, Baroda & Central India*	3	3	3	3	3	3	3	3	3
Bombay, Baroda & Central India*	62	60	60	60	60	60	60	60	60
Bombay, Baroda & Central India*	40	48	48	48	48	48	48	48	48

\*\* Worked by a Company

(a) Includes 16 70 miles of mixed (5'-6" and 3'-3 1/2") gauge line between Barhwal and Barabanki and also 2 18 miles of the O &amp; R Railway metre-gauge line at Benares.

(b) Includes Agra Delhi Chhapra, Bikaner-Kotah Bhopal Itarsi (a part of this line is owned by the Bhopal Durbar) and Cawnpore-Banda Railway

† Included under Burma

‡ Closed for traffic from 1st October 1928

(c) Including the mixed gauge line referred to in the note marked with † above, and also 2 18 miles of E 1 Railway metre gauge line at Benares

Mileage of Railway Lines in India open for Traffic at end of year—contd.

Railways.	1922-23	1923-24	1924-25	1925-26	1926-27	1927-28	1928-29	1929-30	1930-31
<i>STATE LINES—contd.</i>									
Kohat-Thal	62	62	62	62	62	62	62	62	61
Kolar Gold fields*		10	10	10	10	10	10	10	107
Lucknow Bareilly*	816	816	816	816	816	816	816	816	812
Madras and Southern Mahratta *	2,550	2,560	2,560	2,560	2,560	2,584	2,672	2,780	1,118
Morappur Hissar *	78	73	73	73	71	72	73	73	72
Moulmein-Ye †	27	27	70	89	89	89	†	†	†
Nagpur*	29	29	29	29	29	29	29	29	28
North Western	4,076	4,076	4,076	4,101	4,432	4,538	4,638	5,517	\$5,625
Panapur-Dacca*	17	17	17	17	17	17	17	17	17
Pardubha-Ranchi*	116	116	116	116	117	117	117	117	116
Prinsep-Tanjavurwings† †	10	10	67	67	67	92	†	†	86
Railpur-Dhamrai *	57	57	57	57	57	57	57	57	57
South Indian*	1,318	1,317	1,317	1,317	1,353	1,508	1,738	1,923	209
Southern Shan States †	87	87	87	86	86	86	†	†	†
Tavanore British section	50	50	50	50	50	50	50	50	50
Tirhoot*	812	816	816	808	808	807	810	808	808
Tripattur-Krishnagiri*	25	26	25	25	25	25	25	25	25
Texas Indus (Kalaash Bannu)	162	162	162	162	162	162	162	162	157
Tumkur-Tirodi Light *	46	47	47	47	47	47	47	47	46
<i>ASSISTED COMPANIES</i>									
Ahmedabad Pataniti	80	80	80	80	80	80	80	80	80
Ahmedpur Kaila	32	32	32	32	32	32	32	32	32

\* Worked by a Company  
 † Worked by Company up to 31st December 1928 and taken over by State from 1st January 1929 and included under Burma.  
 ‡ Includes 61.95 miles of Mirjawa-Dundig section worked by the N. W. Ry. at the cost of the Military Department



Mileage of Railway Lines in India open for Traffic at end of year—contd

Railways.	1922-23	1923-24	1924-25	1925-26	1926-27	1927-28	1928-29	1929-30	1930-31
<b>AMalgated Companies—contd</b>									
Jamshedpur and Durgam	66	66	66	66	66	66	66	66	66
Jamshedpur and Durgam	27	27	27	27	27	27	27	27	27
Jamshedpur and Durgam	133	133	133	133	133	133	133	133	133
Jamshedpur and Durgam	45	45	45	45	45	45	45	45	45
Jamshedpur and Durgam	26	26	26	26	26	26	26	26	26
Jamshedpur and Durgam	24	24	24	24	24	24	24	24	24
Jamshedpur and Durgam	20	20	20	20	20	20	20	20	20
Jamshedpur and Durgam	32	32	32	32	32	32	32	32	32
Jamshedpur and Durgam	46	46	46	46	46	46	46	46	46
Jamshedpur and Durgam	13	13	13	13	13	13	13	13	13
Jamshedpur and Durgam	71	71	71	71	71	71	71	71	71
Jamshedpur and Durgam	60	60	60	60	60	60	60	60	60
Jamshedpur and Durgam	50	50	50	50	50	50	50	50	50
Jamshedpur and Durgam	101	101	101	101	101	101	101	101	101
Jamshedpur and Durgam	80	80	80	80	80	80	80	80	80
Jamshedpur and Durgam	35	35	35	35	35	35	35	35	35
Jamshedpur and Durgam	45	45	45	45	45	45	45	45	45
Jamshedpur and Durgam	25	25	25	25	25	25	25	25	25
Jamshedpur and Durgam	23	23	23	23	23	23	23	23	23
Jamshedpur and Durgam	259	259	259	259	259	259	259	259	259
Jamshedpur and Durgam	53	53	53	53	53	53	53	53	53
Jamshedpur and Durgam	93	93	93	93	93	93	93	93	93
Jamshedpur and Durgam	28	28	28	28	28	28	28	28	28
Jamshedpur and Durgam	79	79	79	79	79	79	79	79	79
Jamshedpur and Durgam	570	570	570	570	570	570	570	570	570
Jamshedpur and Durgam	†	†	†	†	†	†	†	†	†

† Purchased by the State and amalgamated with the North Western Railway  
 ‡ Indian State Lines "Up to 1919-20"  
 (s) shows under "Indian State Lines" Up to 1919-20  
 † This has been purchased by the State and amalgamated with the North Indian Railway  
 ‡ Worked by Indian State  
 † Worked by State Railway  
 ‡ Worked by State Railway



Mileage of Railway Lines in India open for Traffic at end of year—contd.

Railways.	1922-23	1923-24	1924-25	1925-26	1926-27	1927-28.	1928-29	1929-30	1931-32
<b>AMBITED COMPANIES—contd.</b>									
Sutlej Valley		127	127	213	213	213	213	†	
Tanjore District Board*	131	131	131	131	131	131	131	‡	
Tapti Valley *	156	156	156	156	156	156	156		156
Tenali-Repalli *	21	21	21	21	21	21	21	21	21
Tespur-Balpara	20	20	20	20	20	20	20	20	21
Tinnevely-Tiruchendur *	38	38	38	38	38	38	38	38	38
<b>UNASSURED COMPANIES.</b>									
Bengal Provincial	33	33	33	33	33	33	33	33	35
Jagadhr Light	3	3	3	3	3	3	3	3	3
Kutackampannam Lights	24	25	25	25	25	25	27	27	27
Lado and Titak Margherita Colliery	6	6	6	6	6	6	6	6	30
Trivellore Light	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2
<b>INDIAN STATE LINES</b>									
Kadjet Baharehab		47	53	53	53	53	146	146	145
Bahawalnagar-Chollisan							63	63	131
Bangalore-Chik Ballapur Light	39	39	39	39	39	39	39	39	107
Bhavnagar State	253	253	253	254	254	257	307	307	316

\* Worked by a Company.

† Purchased by the State and amalgamated with the North Western Railway

‡ Amalgamated with the South Indian Railway

Mileage of Railway Lines in India open for Traffic at end of year—contd.

Railways.	1922-23	1923-24	1924-25	1925-26	1926-27	1927-28	1928-29	1929-30	1930-31	1931-32
<b>INDIAN STATE LINES—contd.</b>										
Bhopal-Ujjain†	128	113	113	113	113	113	113	113	113	113
Bikaner	498	522	548	559	604	619	699	709	736	875
Bina-Gondia Baran†	147	147	147	147	147	147	147	147	147	147
Bodeli Chota Udaipur	23	23	23	23	23	23	23	23	23	23
Cooch-Behar†	38	38	38	38	38	38	38	38	38	38
Cutch	87	87	87	87	87	87	87	87	87	87
Dholpur State	36	36	36	36	36	36	36	36	36	36
Dhrangadra	40	40	54	54	54	54	54	40	40	40
Godavari's Baroda State	281	291	316	316	316	316	316	316	316	316
Godavari's Nizam's	106	106	106	106	106	106	106	106	106	106
Gondal	250	250	250	250	250	250	250	250	250	250
Gwalior Light †	61	61	61	61	61	61	61	61	61	61
Hindupur (Yenwanpur Mysore Frontier)	50	50	50	50	50	50	50	50	50	50
Hingoli Branch*	291	291	291	291	291	291	291	291	291	291
Hyderabad Godavari Valley*	122	122	122	122	122	122	122	122	122	122
Jalpur State*	16	16	16	16	16	16	16	16	16	16
Jamun and Kashmir†	34	34	34	34	34	34	34	34	34	34
Jodhpur	40	40	40	40	40	40	40	40	40	40
Jodhpur-Panipat†	28	28	28	28	28	28	28	28	28	28
Jodhpur	609	609	609	609	609	609	609	609	609	609
Junagad State	141	141	141	141	141	141	141	141	141	141
Kanpur Chashran†	22	22	22	22	22	22	22	22	22	22
Karauli Kothandam	37	37	37	37	37	37	37	37	37	37
Khediya-Jhuni†	64	64	64	64	64	64	64	64	64	64
Kolar District	29	29	29	29	29	29	29	29	29	29
Kolhapur*	70	70	70	70	70	70	70	70	70	70
Ladakh-Dhuri Jakh†										

\* Worked by a Company

† Worked by State Railway Agency

‡ Worked by Indian State

Mileage of Railway Lines in India open for Traffic at end of year—continued

Railways	1921-22	1922-23	1923-24	1924-25	1925-26	1926-27	1927-28	1928-29	1929-30	1930-31
<b>INDIAN STATE LINES—continued</b>										
Mohat-Batuli	15	15	15	15	15	15	15	15	15	116
Morvi	98	98	98	90	90	102	102	102	102	287
Mysore	204	204	203	203	203	206	205	205	205	354
Prabandhi Pudi	27	27	27	27	27	27	27	27	27	30
Tarikere Narasimharajapur Light	58	58	58	58	58	58	58	58	58	39
Nagda-Ujjain*	330	330	330	330	330	330	330	330	330	330
Nizam's Guaranteed State (b)										
Othamandal*	27	27	27	27	27	27	27	27	27	27
Perakimedi Light*	25	25	25	25	25	25	25	25	25	25
Pelud-Dumby*	34	34	34	34	34	34	34	34	34	34
Piprot-Davagad Baria	25	25	25	25	25	25	25	25	25	25
Pigar-Bhars Light	41	41	41	41	41	41	41	41	41	41
Portblades State	38	38	38	38	38	38	38	38	38	38
Rajolpa*	108	108	108	108	108	108	108	108	108	108
Rajpura-Bhatinda †	6	6	6	6	6	6	6	6	6	6
Saugli*	109	117	117	117	145	145	145	145	145	145
Secunderabad-British Frontier										
Sikind-Rajpur	65	64	65	65	65	65	65	65	65	65
Solanur-Cochin*	98	96	96	96	96	96	96	96	96	96
Tiruvareore (Indian Seaboard)	67	67	67	67	67	67	67	67	67	67
Unalpur-Cattargath										
Vitharabad Tidar										
Foreign Lines										
Porulam-Kavilam*	15	15	15	15	15	15	15	15	15	15
Pondicherry*	51	51	51	51	51	51	51	51	51	51
West of India Portuguese*										
Grand Total	37,246	37,618	38,099	38,270	38,579	39,040	39,712	40,950		

\* Worked by a Company

† Worked by State Railway Agency

\*\* Included with Jodhpur Railway

†† Included with Dholpur State

(b) Although shown under Indian State Lines this is a Company's Line guaranteed by an Indian State

# Mines and Minerals.

Total value of Minerals for which returns of Production are available  
for the years 1929 and 1930

	1929 (£1=	1930 (£1=	Increase	Decrease	Variation per cent
	Rs 13 4)	Rs 13 5)			
Coal	6 668 591	6 861 134	192 543		+2 9
Petroleum	4,800,448	3,888 727		911 721	-18 9
Gold	1,542 109	1,384 090		158 019	-10 2
Lead and lead-ore (a)	1,845 661	1 345,051		499 590	-27 1
Manganese-ore (b)	1,571 030	1 200,286		370 744	-23 6
Building materials	1,121,032	1 098 035		22,997	-2 2
Salt	844,400	945,508	99 408		+11 8
Silver	802 734	571 005		231 729	-28 9
Nica (c)	784 092	562 054		222 038	-28 3
Copper-ore and matte	485,529	521 008	37,474		+7 9
Iron-ore	484,420	360 928		123,492	-25 5
Tin-ore	447,567	337 544		110,223	-24 6
Zinc concentrates	408 985	190 615		218,343	-53 3
Tungsten-ore	113 193	134 065	20 872		+18 4
Chromite	62,818	64 256	1 438		+2 3
Nickel speiss	47,670	53 794	6,120		+12 9
Saltpetre (c)	71 720	55 445		18 275	-25 6
Ilmenite	28 662	32 983	4 391		+15 4
Clays	40,638	28 224		12 362	-30 4
Antimonial lead	25 157	26,296	1,139		+4 6
Jadette (c)	36 280	16 187		20,093	-55 4
Refractory materials	7 208	15 484	8 281		+114 9
Steatite	2,153	10 266		5 267	-74 0
Ruby, sapphire and spinel	13 544	9 711		3,840	-28 4
Gypsum	8,784	8 408		376	-4 3
Magnetite (d)	9 885	6 277		3,598	-36 3
Diamonds	9 485	5 373		4 112	-43 4
Zircon	10 800	4 991		5,814	-53 8
Ochre	4 095	3 951		144	-3 5
Barytes	1 697	3 671	1 974		+116 3
Fuller's earth	1 917	2,396	478		+24 9
Bauxite	5 899	1 490		3,909	-72 4
Apatite	15	266	251		+166 7
Corundum	304	162		142	-46 7
Monazite	1,800	140		1 660	-92 2
Soda	44	109	65		+147 7
Asbestos	1,206	88		1,118	-92 7
Amber	454	64		400	-88 1
Agate	597			597	
Bismuth	28	24	1		+4 3
Graphite	87			87	
Garnet		13	13		
Serpentine	6	6			
Antimony-ore	74	4		70	-94 6
Borax	2			2	
Total	22,328 636	19,700 238	374 448	2,952,901	-11 1
			-2,578,453		

(a) Excludes antimonial lead. (b) Export & b values (c) Export values. (d) Revised

The feature which stands out most prominently in a survey of the mineral industries of India is the fact that until recent years little has been done to develop those minerals which are essential to modern metallurgical and chemical industries, while most striking progress has been made in opening out deposits from which products are obtained suitable for export, or for consumption in the country by what may conveniently be called direct processes. In this respect India of to-day stands in contrast to the India of a century ago. The European chemist armed with cheap supplies of sulphuric acid and alkali, and aided by low sea freights and increased facilities for internal distribution by the spreading network of railways has been enabled to stamp out, in all but remote localities the once flourishing native manufactures of alum, the various alkaline compounds, blue vitriol, coppers, copper, lead steel and iron, and seriously to curtail the export trade in nitre and borax. The reaction against that invasion is of recent date. The

high quality of the native-made iron, the early anticipation of the processes now employed in Europe for the manufacture of high-class steels, and the artistic products in copper and brass gave the country a prominent position in the ancient metallurgical world, while as a chief source of nitre India held a position of peculiar political importance until, less than forty years ago the chemical manufacturer of Europe found among his by-products, cheaper and more effective compounds for the manufacture of explosives.

With the spread of railways, the development of manufactures connected with jute, cotton and paper, and the gradually extended use of electricity the demand for metallurgical and chemical products in India has steadily grown. Before long the stage must be reached at which the variety and quantity of products required, but now imported will satisfy the conditions necessary for the local production of those which can be economically manufactured only for the supply of groups of industries.

### COAL

Most of the coal raised in India comes from Singareni in Hyderabad, and in Central Provinces the Bengal and Bihar and Orissa—Gondwana mines but there are a number of smaller coal fields. Outside Bengal and Bihar and Orissa the most important mines are those at another

*Provincial production of Coal during the years 1929 and 1930.*

Province	1929	1930	Increase	Decrease
	Tons	Tons	Tons	Tons
Assam	322,515	3,9 040	36 525	
Baluchistan	10 222	10,894		328
Bengal	5 965 104	6 310 528	341 424	
Bihar and Orissa	15 133 144	10,084 455		68 710
Central India	205 132	193 223		11 899
Central Provinces	882 381	905 888	73,507	
Hyderabad	810 870	812,296		8 677
Punjab	43 186	50 619	7 453	
Rajputana	30 275	80,123		1.2
Total	23,418 734	23 803,043	468 989	84,675

Value of Coal produced in India during the years 1929 and 1930.

	1929			1930		
	Value (£l=Rs 13-4)		Value per ton	Value (£l=Rs 13 5)		Value per ton
	Rs	£		Rs	£	
Assam	40 85 704	304 893	12 10 8	38,89 492	288,111	10 18 4
Baluchistan	1,43,089	10,675	8 13 1	1,22 049	9 107	7 11 9
Bengal	2 23 49 786	1,705 203	3 13 8	2 49 46 910	1 547,919	3 15 2
Bihar and Orissa	5 37,64,323	4,012 263	3 8 10	5 52 33 360	4 091 360	2 10 8
Central India	7 89 192	58 820	3 13 6	7 88 754	58 276	4 1 2
Central Provinces	37 07 085	278 048	4 4 3	40 89,080	302 909	4 4 6
Hyderabad (a)	35 31 253	263,523	4 5 3	30 88 547	223 781	3 12 10
Punjab	2 89 895	21 634	6 11 6	3,07,399	22,770	6 1 2
Rajputana	1 99 842	14 914	5 10 8	1 60 232	11 869	4 9 0
Total	8 93 59 124	6 668 591		9 26 23 323	6 861 134	
Average			3 13 6			3 14 0

(a) Estimated

The export statistics for coal during 1930 show a large decrease of over 264 000 tons reversing the increase in the previous year of over 100 000 tons, the total exports of coal and coke falling from 726,610 tons to 461 188 tons 1 283 tons of the latter being coke (see Table 8). The largest portion of this decrease in exports is due to Hongkong which took only some 62 000 tons as against some 196,000 tons in the previous year. As before the major portion of the exports went to Ceylon, which, however, took 84,000 tons less than during the previous year. Exports to the Straits Settlements (including Labuan), and to the Philippine Islands and Guam showed substantial decreases. The only country to show any increase was the United Kingdom, which took 27 587 tons against 110 tons in the previous year. Other countries absorbed over 12 000 tons less.

This figure of exports although the lowest for the 5 years (1926 to 1930) during which the Indian Coal Grading Board has been established, is nevertheless double those of the five years preceding the establishment of this Board. The present fall must be regarded as a reflection of the bad trading conditions.

Imports of coal and coke did not show during 1930 a parallel fall as they decreased only from 318,060 tons in 1929 to 217 029 tons in 1930. 18,704 tons of the latter consisted of coke (see Table 10). This slight fall is mainly the balance of a fall of some 14 000 tons in imports from the United Kingdom balanced by an increase of some 11 000 tons from South and Portuguese East Africa. The total imports are now less than half those of the pre-war quinquennium and a comparison of pre-war imports and exports with the figures from 1926 to 1930 shows that the depression in the Indian coal industry, which continued till nearly the end of 1928 can no longer be looked upon as

attributable to the competitive effect of foreign imported coal. The average surplus of exports over imports during the years 1926 to 1930 was in fact, greater than the surplus during the pre-war quinquennium.

Labour in the Coal Mining Industry

The average number of persons employed in the coalfields during the year showed a moderate increase (2 5 per cent) accompanying the small increase in production (1 6 per cent). The average output per person employed, therefore showed a slight decrease to 129 1 tons in contrast with the advances of recent years which have been 110 5 tons for 1922, rising to 113 1 tons for 1926 122 8 tons for 1927 125 5 tons for 1928 and 130 4 tons for 1929. Except for 1929 however the figure for 1930 is higher than any previously recorded, these higher figures are due partly to an increased use of mechanical coal-cutters and partly to concentration of work. During the past few years a large number of collieries have been shut down and the labour absorbed in the remainder. This concentration permits of a proportional reduction of the supervising staff resulting in a larger tonnage per head. There was an increase in the number of deaths by accident from 212 in 1929 to 227 the latter figure is however better than the annual average for the quinquennium 1919 1923, which was 274 and only slightly above the annual average for the quinquennium 1924 1928 which was 218. In addition it relates to a production which is over 3 million tons in excess of the average for 1919 1923 and nearly 1½ million tons in excess of the average for 1924 1928. The death rate was 1 2 per thousand persons employed in 1930 the same as the figure for the previous year, the average figure for the period 1919 1923 was 1 86 and for the period 1924 1928 was 1 16.

IRON ORE

Bengal and Bihar and Orissa are the only provinces in India in which iron ore is mined for smelting by European methods. Iron smelting, however, was at one time widespread in district in India and there is hardly a district

away from the great alluvial tracts of the Indus, Ganges and Brahmaputra in which slag heaps are not found. The primitive iron smelter finds on difficulty in obtaining sufficient supplies of ore from deposit that no European Ironmaster

would regard as worth his serious consideration. Early attempts to introduce European processes for the manufacture of pig-iron and steel were recorded in 1830 in the South Arcot District. Since that date various other attempts have been made but none proved a success before that now in operation near Barakar in Bengal. The site of the Barakar Iron Works was originally chosen on account of the proximity of both coal and ore supplies. The outcrop of iron stone shales between the coal bearing Barakar and Raniganj stages stretches east and west from the works and for many years the clay ironstone nodules obtainable from this formation formed the only supply of ore used in the blast furnaces. Recently magnetite and hematite have been obtained from the Manbhum and Singhbhum districts, and the production from the last named district has largely replaced the supplies of ore hitherto obtained near the iron works. The Bengal Iron and Steel Company, Limited, have now given up the use of ores obtained from the neighbourhood of Barakar and Raniganj and are now obtaining most of their ores from the Kolhan Estate Singhbhum. Some years ago the Bengal Iron Steel Co., Ltd. secured two deposits of iron-ore in Saranda (Singhbhum) forming parts of two large hill masses known as Nodu Bari and Buda Bari respectively. Recent prospecting in this part of Singhbhum has led to the discovery of numerous additional deposits of iron-ore, the extension of which has been traced into Keonjhar and Bonal States in Orissa, a total distance of some 40 miles in a S. E. W. direction. At Pansira Bari, a portion of Nodu Bari, the deposit has been opened up and now feeds the Barakar ironwork. Pansira Bari rises to over 2,500 feet above sea level, the low ground on the west side being at about 1,100 feet above sea-level. The upper most 400 to 450 feet of this hill has now been opened up, and the workings indicate the existence of a deposit about a quarter of a mile long, perhaps 400 feet thick and proved on the dip to be about 500 feet. The ore body appears to be interbedded with the Dharwar slates, from which it is separated by banded hematite-jaspers. The ore itself is high-grade micaceous hematite often lateritized at the outcrop. Cross cuts

into the interior of the deposit show that the hematite becomes very friable not far below the outcrop. In fact the characteristics of this ore including the surface lateritization, are almost exactly reproduced in the iron-ore deposits of Goa and Ratnagiri. The Tata Iron and Steel Company at Sakoli possesses slightly richer and purer ore-bodies in the Raipur district, supplies of ore are at present drawn from the deposits in Mayurbhanj. The ore-deposits have all been found to take the form of roughly lenticular leads or bodies of hematite, with small proportions of magnetite in close association with granite on the one hand and granitic rocks on the other.

The production of iron ore in India is still steadily on the increase, India is now, in fact the second largest producer in the British Empire, and yields place only to the United Kingdom. Her output is of course still dwarfed by the production in the United States (over 60 million tons) and France (over 40 million tons), her reserves of ore are however not much less than three-quarters of the estimated total in the United States, and there is every hope that India will in the early future take a much more important place among the world's producers of iron ore.

In 1930 however the prevailing depression was reflected in a decrease in the Indian output over the previous year of 23.8 per cent amounting to 578,930 tons. The figures shown against the Keonjhar and Mayurbhanj States in the Table given here-with represent the production by the United Steel Corporation of Asia Ltd and the Tata Iron and Steel Co. Ltd respectively. Of the total production of 1,099,435 tons shown against Singhbhum 391,508 tons were produced by the Tata Iron and Steel Co., Ltd. from their Naomundi mine 241,404 tons by the Bengal Iron Co., Ltd. from their Pansira, Afta and Macellan mines, and 447,786 tons by the Indian Iron & Steel Co., Ltd. from their mines at Gua. The remaining 18,737 tons were produced by another firm. The output of iron-ore in Burma is by the Burma Corporation Limited and is used as a flux in lead smelting.

Quantity and value of Iron ore produced in India during the years 1929 and 1930

	1929			1930		
	Quantity	Value (£1=Rs 13 4)		Quantity	Value (£1=Rs 13 4)	
<b>Bihar and Orissa—</b>	Tons	Rs	£	Tons	Rs	£
Keonjhar	187,203	7,48,812	55,882	24,909	31,136	2,306
Mayurbhanj	759,876	22,79,825	170,121	659,392	19,78,176	146,532
Bambalpur	21	145	11	6	45	3
Singhbhum	1,890,245	81,62,727	236,034	1,099,435	28,20,248	194,092
<b>Burma—</b>	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)
Northern Shan States	46,140	1,84,560	13,773	33,458	1,88,832	9,913
Central Provinces	713	2,140	160	225	2,778	206
Myore	44,356	1,13,222	8,449	31,500	1,06,350	7,876
<b>Total</b>	<b>2,428,655</b>	<b>64,91,235</b>	<b>494,420</b>	<b>1,849,625</b>	<b>48,72,527</b>	<b>360,928</b>

(a) Estimated

In contrast to the preceding year there was a slight fall in the total output of iron and steel by the Tata Iron & Steel Co., at Jamshedpur. The production of pig-iron fell from 722,980 tons in 1928 to 695,523 tons in 1929 but there were increases in the production of steel (including steel rails) from 410,923 tons in 1929 to 427,035 tons in 1930, and of ferro-manganese from 3,680 tons in 1929 to 4,575 tons in 1930. The production of pig-iron by the Bengal Iron Co. fell from 194,860 tons in 1929 to 108,929 tons in 1930, their output of products made from their pig-iron in 1930 amounted to 3,153 tons of sleepers and chairs, and 34,838 tons of pipes and other castings, against 11,153 tons and 32,445 tons respectively, in 1929. The Indian Iron & Steel Co. decreased their production of pig-iron from 451,059 tons in 1929

to 354,772 tons in 1930. The output of pig-iron by the Mysore Iron Works fell from 21,482 tons in 1929 to 20,668 tons in 1930. The total production of pig-iron in India fell from 1,391,541 tons in 1929 to 1,175,323 tons in 1930.

**Exports of Pig-iron.**—With the decrease in the production of pig-iron in India recorded above, the quantity exported fell slightly from 548,881 tons in 1929 to 502,629 tons in 1930. Japan is still the principal consumer of Indian pig-iron, but the proportion fell from 70 per cent. of the total exports in 1929 to 40 per cent. in 1930. The United Kingdom and the United States of America both took substantially increased amounts. There was a fall in the export value per ton of pig-iron from Rs 45 7 (53 41) in 1929 to Rs 41 8 (52 06).

## MANGANESE ORE.

This industry was started some thirty years ago by quarrying the deposits of the Visagapatam district, and from an output of 674 tons in 1892, the production rose rapidly to 92,008 tons in 1900 when the richer deposits in the Central Provinces were also attacked, and are now yielding a larger quantity of ore than the Visagapatam mines. The most important deposits occur in the Central Provinces, Madras, Central India, and Mysore—the largest supply coming from the Central Provinces. The use to which the ore is put are somewhat varied. The peroxide is used by glass manufacturers to destroy the green colour in glass making, and it is also used in porcelain painting and glazing for the brown colour which it yields. The ore is now used in the manufacture of ferro-manganese for use in steel manufacture. Since 1904, when the total output was 150,190 tons, the progress of the industry has been remarkable owing to the high prices prevailing.

**Record Output in 1927.**—Before the year 1926, the record production of manganese in India took place in the year 1907, when 908,291 tons were raised. In 1926 the output rose to 1,014,938 tons, valued at £2,560,357, f.o.b. Indian ports, the rise in output was, however, accompanied by a decrease in value. In 1927 the production rose to the highest yet recorded figure of 1,129,323 tons, accompanied by a rise in value to the peak figure of £2,844,287, f.o.b. Indian ports. During the year 1928, the upward tendency of manganese was not maintained, the output falling to 978,449 tons, valued at £2,811,201 f.o.b. Indian ports. In 1929, the upward tendency was not maintained the output falling to 978,449 tons valued at £2,198,956 f.o.b. Indian ports. In 1929, the output rose again slightly to 984,370 tons, but the value fell heavily to £1,571,080, and in 1930 the output fell substantially to 829,846 tons with a heavy fall in value to £1,300,136. The decrease totalling 164,333 tons, was distributed over all producing districts and states, except Bandur State which showed an increase of some 5,000 tons. One new producer appeared on the scene, namely Bonal State

in Bihar and Orissa, with an initial production of 165 tons.

The continued fall in the price of manganese-ore from 1924 to 1930 is to be correlated with the fact that from 1924 to 1927 the rate of increase of the world's production of manganese-ore was much greater than the rate of increase in the world's production of pig-iron and steel. And although there was a fall in the world's output of manganese-ore in 1929, there was a very large increase in 1930, greater than was justified by the increased production of iron and steel in that year, and it is evident that the world's available supplies of manganese-ore are now much in excess of requirements. Russia, by non-economic methods of exploitation and finance, is able to place large quantities of ore on the market at a price well below both the critical figure of 18 0 pence referred to above and also below any revised figure allowing for the fall in index figures. The large deposits of high-grade manganese-ore discovered near Postmasburg in South Africa are also being developed, and it may be anticipated that eventually South Africa will secure a substantial portion of the world's market. It is not surprising, therefore, that in spite of the apparent prosperity of the Indian manganese industry in 1929 and 1930 as judged from figures of production and export, yet by 1930 the industry as a whole had arrived at a stage of relative depression, causing many operators to cease work.

The present chief sources of production of manganese-ore are now India, Russia, the Gold Coast, and Brazil, whilst substantial supplies of ore are forthcoming from Egypt and Czechoslovakia.

There is a steady consumption of manganese-ore at the works of the three principal Indian iron and steel companies, not only for use in the steel furnaces of the Tata Iron and Steel Company and for the manufacture of ferro-manganese, but also for addition to the blast-furnace charge in the manufacture of pig-iron. The consumption of manganese-ore by the Indian iron and steel industry in 1930 amounted to 46,099 tons, against 47,435 tons in 1929.



Quantity and value of Manganese-ore produced in India during 1929 and 1930

	1929		1930	
	Quantity	Value l.o.b. at Indian ports	Quantity	Value l.o.b. at Indian ports
	Tons	£	Tons	£
<b>Bihar and Orissa—</b>				
Bonai State			165	171
Keonjhar State	53,483	62,338	37,358	38,751
Singbhum	22,698	38,965	11,203	17,644
<b>Bombay—</b>				
Belgaum	8,866	14,877	2,356	3,711
Chitrots Udaipur	9,418	15,658	3,934	5,080
North Kanar	6,345	10,721	4,500	7,087
Panch Mahals	56,326	96,093	36,542	57,553
<b>Central Provinces—</b>				
Balaghat	233,105	482,350	220,018	370,364
Bhandara	156,525	286,962	150,133	252,724
Chhindwara	29,814	54,559	27,170	45,735
Nagpur	172,559	316,558	153,023	260,965
<b>Madras—</b>				
Bellary	10,886	9,131	3,470	2,646
Chidappah			20	38
Bandur State	140,604	121,367	145,961	111,336
Vizagapatam	24,533	29,716	12,213	11,236
<b>Mysore—</b>				
Chitaldrug	667	611	241	195
Shimoga	38,436	35,233	13,233	14,779
Tumkur	718	669	278	222
<b>Total</b>	<b>994,279</b>	<b>1,671,030</b>	<b>829,946</b>	<b>1,200,236</b>

Exports, including the quantities exported from Mormugao in Portuguese India, fell from 564,489 tons in 1929 to 778,026 tons in 1930

## GOLD

The greater part of the total output of gold in India is derived from the Kolar gold field in Mysore. During the last decade the production of this mine reached its highest point in 1905 when 616,758 ounces were raised. In 1906 the quantity won was 565,208 ounces and this figure fell to 338,096 ounces in 1907. The figures for the latter years reveal a small improvement. The Nizam's mine at Hutti in Hyderabad comes next, but at a respectable distance, to the Kolar gold field. This mine was opened in 1908. The only other mines from which gold was raised were those in the Dharwar district of Bombay and the Anantapur district of Madras. The Dharwar mines gave an output of 2,903 ounces in 1911 but work there ceased in 1912. The Anantapur mines gave their first output of gold during the year 1910, the amount being 2,532 ounces, valued at Rs 1,51,900. Gold mining was carried on in the

North Arcot district of Madras from 1893 till 1900, the highest yield (2,854 ounces) being obtained in the year 1898. The Kyaukpadaung mine in Upper Burma was worked until 1903, when the pay chute was lost and the mine closed down. In 1902 dredging operations were started on the Irrawaddy river near Myittha, and 216 ounces of gold were obtained in 1904. The amount steadily increased from year to year and reached 8,445 ounces in 1909, but fell in subsequent years until in 1922 it was no more than 24 oz. The small quantity of gold produced in the Punjab, the Central Provinces, and the United Provinces is obtained by washing. Gold washing is carried on in a great many districts in India, but there is no complete record of the amount obtained in this way. The average earnings of the workers are very small, and the gold thus won is used locally for making jewellery.

Quantity and value of Gold produced in India during the years 1929 and 1930

	1929			1930			Labour
	Quantity	Value (£l=Rs 13 4,		Quantity	Value (£l=Rs 13 5)		
	ozs.	Rs.	£	ozs.	Rs.	£	
<i>Bihar &amp; Orissa—Singhbhum</i>	90 0	1,500	112	30 0	1,500	111	10
<i>Burma—Katha</i>	23 5	1,420	106	44 8	3 225	239	1
<i>Upper Chinai</i>	12 6	1,102	82	14 8	1 325	91	(a)
<i>Kashmir</i>							
<i>Mysore</i>	56 3	2,700	201				
<i>Punjab</i>	363 741 4	2,06 57 238	1,541 085	329 133 9	1 86 78,794	1,383 615	17,312
<i>United Provinces</i>	1 9	108	8	6 9	867	27	34
	8 7	200	15	1 9	100	7	8
<b>Total</b>	<b>363,869 4</b>	<b>2 06,64,268</b>	<b>1,542 109</b>	<b>329 332 3</b>	<b>1 86,85 211</b>	<b>1 384 090</b>	<b>17 360</b>

(a) Not available

## PETROLEUM

Petroleum is found in India in two distinct areas—one on the east, which includes Assam, Burma and the islands off the Arakan coast. This belt extends to the productive oil fields of Sumatra, Java and Borneo. The other area is on the west, and includes the Punjab and Baluchistan, the same belt of oil bearing rocks being continued beyond the borders of British India to Persia. Of these two the eastern area is by far the most important and the most successful oil fields are found in the Irrawaddy Valley. Yenangyaung is the oldest and most developed of these fields. Native wells have been at work here for over 100 years, and to 1886, prior to annexation of Upper Burma the output is estimated to have averaged over 2 million gallons a year. Drilling was begun in 1887. The Yenangyaung field yielded a very small supply of petroleum before 1891, in which year drilling was started by the Burma Oil Company. Singu now holds the second place among the oil-fields of India. Petroleum was struck at the end of 1901 and in 1903, 5 million gallons were obtained. In 1907 and 1908 the production of this field was 43 million gallons, and after a fall to 81½ million gallons in 1910 it rose to 56½ million gallons in 1912. Several of the islands off the Arakan coasts are known to contain oil deposits but their value is uncertain. About 20 000 gallons were obtained from the eastern Barong Island near Akyab and about 27,000 gallons from Bami Island in the Kyaukpada district during 1911. Oil was struck at Minbu in 1910, the production for that year being 18 320 gallons

which increased to nearly 4 million gallons in 1912. The existence of oil in Assam has been known for many years and an oil spring was struck near Makum in 1867. Nothing more, however, was done until 1883, and from that year up till 1902 progress was slow. Since that year the annual production has been between 2½ and 4 million gallons.

On the west, oil springs have been known for many years to exist in the Rawalpindi and other districts in the Punjab. In Baluchistan geological conditions are adverse and though some small oil springs have been discovered attempts to develop them have not hitherto been successful.

The world's production of petroleum in 1926 amounted to nearly 150 million tons, of which India contributed 0.72 per cent. In 1927, this figure jumped to some 172 million tons, of which the Indian proportion on a practically stationary production, fell to 0.64 per cent. In 1928, there was another substantial rise in the world's production which reached the figure of over 181 million tons. In 1929 there was another jump to over 202 million tons but in 1930 the world's production fell to about 193½ million tons. The United States alone showed a fall greater than the total fall. Decreases were also shown by Mexico, Peru, Columbia, Argentina, Poland and Japan. But all other producers including India showed an increase in production, the most important increase being shown by Russia, Roumania, and Persia. The United States contributed

65 per cent. Of the world's supply in 1930, Venezuela 9.7 per cent and Russia 9.6 per cent. In 1923, India contributed 0.64 per cent, which fell to 0.60 per cent in 1929 and rose to 0.62 in 1930 her position on the list of petroleum producing countries fell from 11th in 1929 to 15th in 1930 her place being taken by Trinidad.

Although petroleum statistics indicate that it is becoming more and more difficult to maintain the output of India (including Burma) at the high levels reached in 1919 and 1921, when peak productions of well over 205 million gallons were reached the production thereafter falling to 281,115,909 gallons in 1927, yet the production during 1928 reached the figure of 305,942,711 gallons, in 1929 the figure of 305,145,093 gallons and in 1930 the figure of 311,080,108 gallons, the last total being the highest ever recorded. The increase in 1930 represents the balance of a very large proportionate increase in the production of Assam to a figure not previously approached, and of a small recovery in the output of Burma, against a very serious fall in the output of the Punjab. This small total increase in output in 1930 was accompanied

by a large decrease in value amounting to Rs. 1,12,25,197 (£ 911,751) or 19 per cent. The increase in output recorded in 1923, 1929 and 1930 to a higher peak, is a reflection of the marked increase in the output of Assam from 1.8 per cent in 1919, to 6.4 per cent. of the total in 1923 and 15 per cent. of the total output in 1930, which has roughly neutralised the fall in the output of Burma during the same period and this year also the heavy fall in the output of the Punjab.

The Yenangyang field of Upper Burma the most highly developed field in the Indian Empire, again shows a small decline in output. In 1924, it succeeded in showing an increase of nearly 64 million gallons, but this temporary arrest in the inevitable decline was more than neutralised by a drop in 1925 of over 21½ million gallons. In 1928, the drop amounted to 14½ million gallons, in 1927 to 23 million gallons in 1928 to 11 million gallons, 1929 to one million gallons and in 1930 to 2 million gallons. It is interesting to note that the production in Yenangyang still includes oil derived from the old Burmese hand-dug wells.

Quantity and Value of Petroleum produced in India during the years 1929 and 1930

	1929			1930		
	Quantity	Value (£1=Rs 13 4)		Quantity	Value (£1=Rs 13 5)	
	Gals	Rs	£	Gals	Rs.	£
<b>Assam—</b>						
Badarpur	2,036,275	5,09,066	37,900	2,841,381	7,10,345	52,618
Digboi	31,497,054	53,78,408	401,373	43,958,666	75,08,043	556,151
Masimpur	5,340	1,340	100	520	130	10
Patharia				3,314	828	61
<b>Burma—</b>						
Akyab	1,980	914	68			
Kyaukpada	15,034	12,890	1,022	14,616	12,277	984
Minbu	5,815,252	12,41,798	92,672	5,038,476	6,18,782	60,648
Singn	91,481,726	1,04,89,867	1,450,736	95,368,470	1,54,97,376	1,147,954
Thayetmyo	746,221	1,53,572	11,834	508,811	61,869	4,664
Upper Chinthein	2,796,580	2,09,742	15,962	2,558,098	3,14,357	19,879
Yenangyang (including Lanywa)	17,606,935	27,52,710	280,575	19,377,276	40,37,572	299,079
Yenangyang	134,936,816	2,98,10,484	2,150,051	132,968,223	2,16,96,713	1,507,386
<b>Punjab—</b>						
Attok	19,208,880	47,02,320	356,375	7,662,200	19,15,550	141,893
<b>Total</b>	<b>305,145,093</b>	<b>6,43,23,009</b>	<b>4,800,448</b>	<b>311,080,108</b>	<b>5,24,97,313</b>	<b>3,886,727</b>

*Imports of Kerosene Oil into India during the years 1929 and 1930*

	1929			1930		
	Quantity	Value (£1=Rs. 13 4)		Quantity	Value (£1=Rs. 13 5)	
From—	Gals.	Rs	£	Gals.	Rs.	£
Russia	7 877 464	38,80,501	285,865	11 407,382	56 61 482	419,369
Georgia	30 197 585	1,62,36,619	1,211,688	19,156,236	1,03,48 121	766,527
Azerbaijan	4 905,842	26 90 837	200,308	15,076,590	75 06,223	558,017
Peru	23,321,758	1 19 18 640	830,451	25 964 620	1,33,20,872	987,361
Straits Settlements (including Labuan)	9 020,855	47,23,576	352,506	5,063,601	17 02,056	126,078
Borneo	2,770,200	15,96,922	119,173	1,388,338	11,90,870	88,213
United States of America	23,549 183	1,43,87,465	1 073 691	23,750 508	1 50 45,779	1 114 502
Other Countries	2,258 214	11 52,880	86 086	8,592,127	43,85,623	324,861
Total	103,300,553	5 65,37,530	4,219,218	103,489,396	5,91 60,523	4,382,923

*Imports of Fuel Oils into India during the years 1929 and 1930*

	1929			1930		
	Quantity	Value (£1=Rs 13 4)		Quantity	Value (£1=Rs 13 5)	
From—	Gals	Rs	£	Gals	Rs	£
Peru	82,735,530	1,67,17 599	1 247 582	72,703,338	1,33,45,060	1,025,560
Straits Settlements (including Labuan)	10,331,896	22,13,486	165,185	9,571,245	19,32,115	143,129
Borneo	15,796,690	31,60,037	235,324	24 084,140	51,90 332	384,469
Other countries	102,444	18,505	1,381	1,222,492	4,87,815	36,134
Total	114,966,020	2,21,09,627	1,649,972	107,582,265	2,14,55,322	1,589,282

**Amber, Graphite and Mica**—Amber is found in very small quantities in Burma. Graphite is found in small quantities in various places but little progress has been made in mining except in Travancore. The total output in 1929 was 39 tons. India has for many years been the leading producer of mica, turning out more than half of the world's supply. In 1914, owing to the war, the output was only 38 189 cwts compared with 43 650 cwts in 1913. Owing to necessary restrictions with regard to the export of mica the output fell off considerably in the year 1915, but subsequent demand in the United Kingdom for the best grade of ruby mica led to a considerable increase in production during the following years.

There was a slight fall in the declared production of mica from 53 231 cwts, valued at Rs 26 50 756 (£198 489) in 1929 to 52 727 tons valued at Rs 26 68 986 (£197,703) in 1930. This is the highest production yet recorded, with the exception of that of 1918 (54 710 cwts) and 1929. The output figures are incomplete, and a more accurate idea of the size of the industry is to be obtained from the export figures. In the years 1928 and 1929 the quantity exported was more than double the reported production whilst in both the years 1926 and 1927 also the export figure was approximately double the reported production figure. In 1930 the recorded exports were, however, only some 57 per cent in excess of the reported production.

The United States of America and the United Kingdom, which are the principal importers of Indian mica, absorbed 41.7 per cent and 34.6 per cent, respectively, during 1929, and 28.9 per cent and 46.4 per cent during 1930. Germany took 8.6 per cent and 9.4 per cent, respectively, of the total quantities exported during the years 1929 and 1930. The average value of the exported mica increased slightly from Rs 90.5 (£4.7) per cwt. in 1929 to Rs 91.5 (£4.8) per cwt. in 1930. The exports fell from 116 075 cwts in 1929 valued at £764,092 to 82 009 cwts valued at £669,054. This is the lowest total value recorded since 1923 when the value of the mica exports was £689,485.

The difference between exports and production is generally attributed to theft from the mines. If this be the only explanation, we must assume that during the three years prior to 1930 there has been as much mica stolen as won by honest means. Early in 1928 a bill was introduced into the Legislative Council of Bihar and Orissa the purpose of which was an attempt to reduce the losses on this account by licensing miners and dealers; the bill was, however, rejected. In March, 1930, however, a similar bill to regulate the possession and transport of and trading in mica was passed and from the figures presented as analysed above it appears that this bill may already have produced a good effect.

**Tin, Copper, Silver and Lead**—A considerable increase in the production of tin-ores in Burma has again to be reported for 1930, during which the output amounted to 4,270.9 tons valued at Rs 45,54,747 (£337,314) in the preceding year. The decrease in the value per ton is, of course, due to the fall in the price of the metal. This increase in output is mainly

the balance of a very large increase from Mawoh in the Southern Shan States, and a smaller decrease in the output of Mergui. Milling operations were suspended at Mawoh in August 1927 pending the installation of additional plant and further development. Milling was resumed in February 1930 and this explains the large increase. The figure for 1930 includes 1,260 tons from Mawoh, calculated to be the proportion of tin-ore in 2,193 tons of concentrates derived from mixed wolfram-scheelite-cassiterite—these concentrates are assumed to contain 43 per cent of wolfram and 57 per cent of cassiterite. There is no reported output of block tin.

Imports of unwrought tin increased slightly from 55 353 cwts valued at Rs 80,95 974 (£604,177) in 1929 to 30 739 cwts valued at Rs 52 35,676 (£461 754) in 1930, over 96 per cent of these imports came from the Straits Settlements. Wrought tin to the extent of 423 cwts valued at Rs 80 661 (£2,271) was also imported into India during 1930.

In contrast with the increases in the production of silver from the Bawdwin mines of Upper Burma, amounting to 1,400 291 ozs recorded during the previous four years 1925 to 1929, 1929 and 1930 were marked by decrease; amounting to 124 211 ozs and 226 277 ozs respectively. These relatively small decreases in quantity were accompanied by a small fall of value in 1929 and a very marked fall in 1930. The output of silver obtained as a by-product from the Kolar gold mines of Mysore showed a trivial increase.

The production of lead-ores at the Bawdwin mines of Burma increased from 468,072 tons in 1929 to 529 814 tons in 1930 but the total amount of metal extracted decreased, from 80 233 tons of lead (including 1 900 tons of antimonial lead) valued at Rs 2 60 00,613 (£1,665 717) in 1929 to 79 780 tons (including 1 700 tons of antimonial lead) valued at Rs 1,85,04 6 6, (£1 370 712). The quantity of silver extracted from the Bawdwin ores fell from 7 280 517 ozs valued at Rs 1 07 81,482 (£800 657) in 1929 to 7 054 206 ozs valued at Rs 78,87 074 (£569,457) in 1930. The value of the lead per ton fell from Rs 311.6 (£23.2) in 1929 to Rs 232.1 (£17.2) in 1930 whilst the value of the silver fell from Rs 17.7 (£2 408) per oz. in 1929 to Rs 15.1 (£10 374) in 1930. The ore reserves in the Bawdwin mine, as calculated at the end of June 1930, totalled 4 265 665 tons (against 4 140 960 tons at the end of June 1929) with an average composition of 25.5 per cent., of lead, 15.8 per cent., of zinc, 0.68 per cent of copper, and 20.4 ozs silver per ton of lead. Included in this reserve are 223,000 tons of copper-ore.

**Zinc**—A monograph on zinc ores issued by the Imperial Institute in 1917 says that during the past fifty years zinc ores have received but little attention in India, and no production was recorded until 1918. The production of zinc concentrates by the Burma Corporation Limited, in the Northern Shan States fell from 68,435 tons valued at Rs 54,80,084 (£408,968) in 1929 to 57 620 tons valued at Rs 25 75,309 (£190,516) in 1930. The heavy fall in value per ton reflects the world-wide depression. The exports during 1930 amounted

to 64,800 tons valued at Rs 64,80 075 (£480,005) against 67,408 tons valued at Rs 65,00,990 (£507,532) in the preceding year

**Gem Stones**—The only precious and semi-precious stones at present mined in India are the diamond, ruby, sapphire, spinel, tourmaline, garnet, rock-crystal, agate, cornelian, jadeite and amber. The production of diamonds in Central India fell from 1 027 3 carats valued at Rs 1,27,101 (£9,485) in 1929 to 1,321 2 carats valued at Rs 72,533 (£5,372). Of this latter production 1,197 3 carats were produced in Panna State and the remainder in Charkhari, Ajaigarh and Biljaur.

A severe decline in the output from the Mogok ruby mines of Upper Burma in 1924, followed in 1925 by a marked drop in value, bore witness to a serious decline in the industry. The Burma Ruby Mines, Limited ultimately decided to go into liquidation, and the mines were offered for sale in September 1928. The skeleton organisation left in charge of the mines, however, made good use of its opportunities with the result that the value of the output in 1928 exceeded that of the previous year by over a lakh of rupees. This encouraging result was effected by a rigorous economy and an extension

of a system of co-operation with local miners, and was assisted by some good finds of sapphires in the Kyauingwin mine—the only one still worked by European methods.

During 1927, however, production fell in value by over 1½ lakhs of rupees, due mainly to a decrease in the value of the sapphires and spinels produced there having been a slight increase in the value of the rubies. During 1928, there was another very large decline in value, amounting to over a lakh of rupees, due to a severe drop in the value of the sapphires produced as before, there was a slight increase in the value of the rubies. The value of the 1929 production was slightly above that of 1928, due to a considerable increase in the value of the rubies found, largely balanced by another large fall in the value of sapphires produced. In 1930 there was a further substantial fall in production and in total value though the value per carat of the sapphires produced is the highest recorded for many years. Judging from reports in the *Rangoon Times* it is due to the opening up by the Burma Ruby Mines Ltd. of the new Pagoda mine at Kathe leading to the find of a fine sapphire of 630 carats and a star sapphire of 293 carats. The find of a ruby of 100 carats was also reported.

## SALT

There was a slight increase in 1930 in the total output of salt amounting to some 2 000 tons a very substantial increase of 128,202 tons from Aden, with a small increase from Bombay and Sind, being largely neutralised by substantial falls in the output of Madras (79 462 tons) and Northern India (80 395) and a slight fall in Burma. Imports of salt into India increased substantially by 81,000 tons, the major portion of the increase being due to Italian, East Africa, with smaller increases from Germany, Egypt and Spain. Decreases were shown by the United Kingdom and Aden.

Quantity and value of Salt produced in India during the years 1929 and 1930

	1929			1930.		
	Quantity	Value (£1=Rs. 13 4)		Quantity	Value (£1=Rs 13 5).	
		Tons	Rs		Tons.	Rs
Aden	246,243	17,03,958	127,161	874,446	42,69,192	316,236
Bombay and Sind	609,884	29 79 094	222,390	518,376	25 75,400	190,770
Burma	23,820	6 41,092	47,843	19 223	3,11 458	23,071
Gwalior (a)	21	1 081	77	25	1 115	83
Madras	421,208	24,84,220	185,539	841,756	19,53,961	144,738
Northern India	507,918	30,03,570	261 460	457,523	36,30 223	268 910
Total	1,709 099	1 13,14,965	844,400	1,711 348	1,87,41,409	848,803

(a) Figures relate to official years 1929-30 and 1930-31.

## Imports of Salt into India during the years 1929 and 1930

	1929			1930.		
	Quantity	Value (£1=R. 13 4)		Quantity	Value (£1=R. 13 5.)	
From—	Tons	R.	£	Tons	R.	£
United Kingdom	72,863	17 55,579	131,013	51,552	11,19 135	82 899
Germany (a)	60,489	14,28,495	106,455	95,161	20 75,909	156,778
Spain	54,871	11,07 026	82,614	71 115	15,09,302	111,800
Aden and Dependencies.	230 415	48,57 968	325,221	211 245	34 03,223	252,091
Egypt	104,223	21,39,687	159 678	123,512	21,36,796	156,261
Italian East Africa	57,080	11,27 672	84 155	123,189	19,08,442	141,366
Other countries	37,494	7,36,220	54,240	12,855	2,05,404	15 215
Total	607 277	1,36,41,215	943,378	688,629	1,32,58,801	915 430

(a) Revised.

**Bibliography**—Report of the Chief Inspector of Mines in India, under the Indian Mines Act (VIII of 1901) for 1930, by the Chief Inspector of Mines Report on the Mineral Production of India during 1929 by L. Leigh Farmer, Officiating Director, Geological Survey of India. Note on the Mineral

Production of Burma in 1928 Monographs on Mineral Resources published by the Imperial Institute Quinquennial Review of the Mineral Production of India for the years 1924-1928 (Records of the Geological Survey of India, Vol LXIV)

## Stock Exchanges.

There are about 446 Share and Stock Brokers in Bombay. They carry on business on the Brokers Hall, bought in 1899 from the funds of the Share and Stock Brokers Association formed to facilitate the negotiations and the sale and purchase of Joint Stock securities promoted throughout the Presidency of Bombay. Their powers are defined by rules and regulations framed by the Board of Directors and approved by the general body of Brokers. The Board has the power to fix the rates in times of emergencies. The official address of the secretary is Dalal Street, Fort, Bombay.

At first the admittance fee for a broker was Rs 5 which was gradually raised to Rs. 7,000. The fee for the Broker's card has increased and it was recently sold by public auction for Rs. 21,800. In 1921 a number of cards were sold at Rs. 40,000 each and the proceeds were

employed to purchase an adjoining building for the extension of the business. This building was pulled down and the extension was completed last year. The present value of the card is about Rs. 7,000. The rules of the Association were revised in October 1916 and from the New Year the purchaser of shares has to pay the stamp and transfer fee instead of the seller. There are two classes of Exchange Brokers Europeans and Indians, the latter being certified for recognition by the native Stock Exchange Business in Government Paper and all other Trustees' Authorized Securities is carried on under the rules of the Bombay Stock Exchange, but in the street outside the hall.

In November 1917 a second Stock Exchange was opened in Bombay, with its headquarters in Apollo Street, known as the *Bombay Stock*

**Exchange, Ltd.** This separate Exchange no longer functions older body it was revived in 1922 It has ceased to function again

**Committee of Enquiry**—In 1923 the Government of Bombay appointed a Committee to enquire into the constitution, government, customs, practices, rules, regulations and methods of business of the Native Share and Stock Brokers Association of Bombay and to investigate any such complaints of the public and to make any such enquiries with reference to any of the aforesaid matters or any other matter appertaining to the aforesaid Association as the Committee may deem proper and thereafter with a view to protect the investing public against the interested or irregular control of business to formulate such definite proposals for the future constitution, control, direction and regulation of the aforesaid Association as the Committee may deem proper

The Committee issued a report early in 1924 signed by all the members save one who appended a minority report The majority report made several important recommendations for reform notably one aimed at the prevention of corners and another for facilitating the handling of legitimate complaints against the brokers on the part of the public The Association however, adopted the minority report which leaves the constitution and practice of the Exchange very little modified

In the middle of the year 1925 there was heavy speculation in certain millicrises The market was tremendously overvalued, the usual crisis ensued leading to the temporary closing of the Exchange and the suspension of all dealings and a public agitation for thorough reform arose The brokers were at first unwilling, to yield to this demand But a threat of Government intervention and control altered their attitude In the end, they submitted new draft rules under which wild speculation will be discouraged and the recurrence of such crisis as that indicated above will be unlikely

For many years the Calcutta Share Market met in the open air in business quarters and was under no control except that of market custom In 1908 the Calcutta Stock Exchange Association was formed, a Representative Committee came into existence and the existing customs were focused into rules drawn up for the conduct of business Public confidence grew rapidly and the rules regarding membership and business underwent drastic changes to suit advancing conditions The Great War having given an impetus to Indian Industries, was responsible for an astoundingly large volume of business in the market which culminated in a boom

In June 1928 the Association was incorporated into a Limited Company under the Indian Companies Act 1913 1920 with an authorised capital of Rs 3 lakhs divided into 300 fully paid up shares of 1,000 each Accounts are made up annually up to 30th September At the present moment the number of shares subscribed is 220, each firm owning, and being entitled to own only one share

The total number of members including partners and assistants of member firms is a little above 500 The Committee has restric-

ted the further sale of new shares until it deems it necessary to revise its decision, exemption being made in the case of a partner dissociating from an existing firm Anyone intending to become a member is required to purchase a share from a member and the admission fee charged by the Association is Rs 5,000 The conduct of members and of business is controlled by bye-laws customs and usages being fully honoured The market customs differ from those of most other Stock Exchanges, since there are no settlement days delivery is due the second day after the contract is passed, and sales of securities are effected for most part under bank transfers It has not got jobbers like the London Stock Exchange but the brokers mostly combine the function of dealers The principle business transacted is connected with the shares in Jute Mills, Coal Companies, Tea Companies registered in India miscellaneous industrial concerns (such as paper, flour, etc.) Railway Companies and Debentures the latter representing those of industrial concerns and Trusts Investment Securities namely Municipal, Port Trust and Improvement Trust Debentures

A general meeting of the shareholders annually elects a Committee which elects several Sub Committees and Hon. Office Bearers—the President two Joint Hon. Treasurers and the Hon. Secretary The Committee is empowered to do all work on behalf of the Association which in its turn delegates powers to the Sub Committees and the Hon. Office Bearers The Committee also adjudicates in disputes between members thus enabling the members to avoid law Courts in most cases

**Committee for 1933** Kadamnathi Khandelwal B. A. J. I. I., President J. S. Raywood C. C. Montgumery C. V. (Secretary) J. N. K. (Joint Secy) L. Lal (Joint Secy) Mahalaxmi Sonthalia (Joint Secy) Ramchandra Narayan Mahalaxmi Jaganmohan Chatterjee (Joint Secy) Barabhai Sen Shambhu Nath Dutt (Joint Secy) Mohan Dutt M. S. C., (Joint Secy) and Basant Lal (Chairman)

**Joint Honorary Treasurers**—Raj Ramchandran Nathany Bahadur and Gurdal Seal

**Joint Secretary**—Satya Ranjan Mitra B. A., J. I.

The Stock Exchange has its own building at 7 Lyons Range This building—one of the finest specimen of its kind—was opened on 6th July, 1928, by Sir Stanley Jackson, the Governor of Bengal The ground floor is utilised for the Association Hall where members meet between 12 noon and 5 p.m. This floor also contains the offices of the Association a well equipped library and several retiring places for the benefit of the members The upper three floors are tenanted by members offices

The Madras Stock Exchange situated at No. 9 Broadway consists of about 100 Members of which 25 are working Members It was opened on 6th April 1920 and deals principally in Mill shares Business is regulated by rules drawn up by the Directors There is a Board of arbitration There is an admittance membership card of Rs 1,000 and an annual subscription of Rs 100 The original 100 members were elected by the first Directors and each of the working members have deposited a security of Rs 3,000



## Chambers of Commerce.

Modern commerce in India was built up by merchants from the west and was for a long time entirely in their hands. Chambers of Commerce and numerous kindred Associations were formed by them for its protection and assistance. But Indians have in recent years, taken a large and growing part in this commercial life. The extent of their participation varies greatly in different parts of India, according to the natural proclivities and genius of different races. Bombay, for instance, has led the way in the industrial and commercial regeneration of the new India, while Bengal, very active in other fields of activity, lags behind in this one. Arising from these circumstances we find Chambers of Commerce in Bombay, Karachi, Calcutta Madras and other important centres, with a membership both European and Indian but along with these have sprung up in recent years certain associations such as the Bombay Indian Merchants Chamber and Bureau, of which the membership is exclusively Indian. These different classes of bodies are in no sense hostile to one another and constantly work in association.

The London Chamber of Commerce in 1921, realizing the increasing attention demanded by the economic development of India, took steps to form an 'East India Section' of their organization. The Indian Chambers work harmoniously with this body but are in no sense affiliated to it, nor is there at present any inclination on their part to enter into such close relationship because it is generally felt that the Indian Chambers can themselves achieve their objects better and more effectively than a London body could do for them and on various occasions the London Chamber or the East India Section of it have shown themselves out of touch with what seemed locally to be immediate requirements in particular matters.

A new movement was started in 1913 by the Hon. Sir Fazulbhoy Currimbhoy Ibrahim, a leading millowner and public citizen of Bombay which aims at effecting great improvement in strengthening Indian commercial organization. Sir Fazulbhoy's original plan was for the formation of an Indian Commercial Congress. The proposal met with approval in all parts of India. The scheme was delayed by the outbreak of war but afterwards received an impetus from the same cause and the first Congress was held in the 1915 Christmas holiday season, in the Town Hall, Bombay. The list of members of the Reception Committee showed that all the important commercial associations of Bombay were prepared to co-operate actively.

The Congress was attended by several hundred delegates from all parts of India. Sir (now the Hon. Sir) D. K. Wacha, President of the Bombay Indian Merchants Chamber, presided as Chairman of the Reception Committee, at the opening of the proceedings and the first business was the election of Sir Fazulbhoy Currimbhoy as the first President. The Congress resolved upon the establishment of an Associated Indian Chamber of Commerce, and elected a Provisional Committee empowered to

take the necessary steps to get the Association registered and to enrol members and carry on work. The Congress also approved of the draft constitution.

The following are the principal paragraphs of a Memorandum of Association and Statement of Objects of the new Associated Chamber as approved by the Congress —

I. The name of the Chamber will be 'THE ASSOCIATED INDIAN CHAMBER OF COMMERCE'

II. The Registered Office of the Chamber will be in Bombay

III. The objects for which the Chamber is established are —

- (1) To discuss and consider questions concerning and affecting trade, commerce, manufactures and the shipping interests at meeting of delegates from Indian Chambers of Commerce and Commercial Associations or Bodies and to collect and disseminate information from time to time on matters affecting the common interests of such Chambers or Associations or Bodies and the commercial manufacturing and shipping interests of the country
- (2) To attain those advantages by united action which each Chamber or Association or body may not be able to accomplish in its separate capacity
- (3) To organize Chambers of Commerce, Commercial Associations or Bodies in different trade centres of the Country
- (4) To convene when necessary the Indian Commercial Congress at such places and at such times as may be determined by a Resolution of the Chamber

The Articles of Association provided "There shall be an annual meeting of the Associated Indian Chamber held at Bombay on a date to be fixed by the Executive Council in the month of February," or at some other time, and "semi-annual or special meetings may be convened by the Executive Council or on the requisition of one-third of the total number of members addressed to the Secretary."

The organization languished for lack of support for some years until a number of merchants especially interested in Currency and Exchange questions revived it in 1925 at Delhi and 1927 at Calcutta, the initiative in the new activities hailing like the first movement, from Bombay. The Commercial Congress held in Calcutta on 31st December 1926 and 1st and 2nd January 1927 decided upon the formation of a Federation of Indian Chambers of Commerce and agreed to the registered office of this body being "at the place where the President for the year has his headquarters or where he directs it to be located." Among the objects for which the Federation is established are the following —

- (a) To promote Indian businesses in matters of inland and foreign trade, transport, industry and manufactures finance and all other economic subjects.

- (b) To encourage friendly feeling and unanimity among business community and associations on all subjects connected with the common good of Indian business
- (c) To enter into any arrangement with any Government or authority supreme municipal local or otherwise that may seem conducive to the Federation's objects or any of them and to obtain from any such Government or authority all rights concessions and privileges which the Federation may think it desirable to obtain and to carry out, exercise and comply with any such arrangements, rights privileges and concessions
- (d) To sell or dispose of the undertaking of the Federation or any part thereof for such consideration as the Federation may think fit and in particular for shares debentures or securities of any other company having objects altogether or in part similar to those of this Federation
- (e) To take or otherwise acquire and hold shares in any other company having objects altogether or in part similar to those of this Federation
- (f) To undertake and execute any trusts the undertaking of which may seem to the Federation desirable either gratuitously or otherwise
- (g) To draw make accept discount, execute and issue bills of exchange promissory notes, bills of lading warrants debentures and other negotiable or transferable instruments or securities

The Rules provide for two classes of members viz., numbers consisting of Chambers of Com-

merce (Subscription Rs 300) and others consisting of Commercial Associations (Subscription Rs 150)

The following are the Committee of the Federation for 1932 —

*President* — Mr Walchand Hirchand

*Vice-President* — Mr Nalin Ranjan Sarkar

*Members of the Executive Committee* — Mr G D Birla (Indian Chamber of Commerce Calcutta) Mr Purshottamdas Thakurdas, M. C. S. M. A. (Indian Merchants Chamber Bombay) Lala Shri Ram (Delhi Factory Owners Federation Delhi) Mr B. Das, M. A. (Bihar & Orissa Chamber of Commerce Patna) Mr Kasturbhai Lalbhai (Ahmedabad Millowners Association Ahmedabad) Mr M. I. Dahanukar (Maharashtra Chamber of Commerce, Bombay) Mr Fakirjee Cowasjee (Butlers & Shippers Chamber, Karachi) Mr R. K. Shammukham Chetty M. L. A. (Indian Chamber of Commerce Coimbatore) Mr H. C. S. Lalljee (The Indian Salt Association Bombay) Mr M. Mohamed Ismail Saib (Southern India Skin & Hide Merchants Association Madras) Mr J. O. Ghose (Indian Tea Planters Association Jalpaiguri)

*Honorary Treasurers* — Mr D. P. Khaitan (Indian Chamber of Commerce, Calcutta) Mr R. L. Nopany (Jute Balers Association Calcutta)

*Co-opted Members* — Mr M. A. Master, Bombay Sir Chunilal V. Mehta, F. C. S. I., Bombay Mr A. L. Ojha Calcutta Mr H. P. Bagaria, Calcutta. Lala Padampat Singhania, Cawnpore It. P. S. Sodha, Lahore

*Secretary* — Mr D. G. Mulherkar

*Office Address* — Phoenix Building Ballard Estate, Bombay

*Telegraphic Address* — Unclaimed

## BENGAL

The Bengal Chamber of Commerce was founded in 1834. Its headquarters are in Calcutta. Other societies connected with the trade and commerce of the city are the Royal Exchange of the Bengal Bonded Warehouse Association the Calcutta Trades Association, the Bengal National Chamber of Commerce and the Marwari Chamber of Commerce. The Bengal Chamber is registered with a declaration of membership of 900. Its objects are the usual purposes connected with the protection of trade "in particular in Calcutta." There are two classes of members. Permanent (Chamber and Associated) and Honorary

Merchants bankers, shipowners, representatives of commercial railway and insurance companies, brokers, persons and firms engaged in commerce, agriculture, mining or manufacture and joint stock companies or other corporations, formed for any purpose or object connected with commerce, agriculture mining or manufacture, and persons engaged in or

connected with art, science or literature may be elected as permanent members of the Chamber

The following are the office bearers of the Chamber for the year 1931-32 —

*President* — Mr H. O. Bantall (Messrs Bird & Co)

*Vice-President* — Mr J. Min. Austin, M. L. C. (Jardine Skinner & Co)

*Committee* — Mr H. H. Burn M. L. C. (McLeod & Co) Mr R. D. Compton (Mercantile Bank of India Ltd) Mr S. D. Gladstone (Gladstone Wyllie & Co) Mr J. B. Henderson (Hickinbotham & Co) Mr V. B. D. Jural (Bengal-Nagpur Railway) Mr D. J. Lockie (James Finlay & Co Ltd), Mr Richard Smith M. L. A. (Burmah-Shell Oil Storage & Distributing Co of India Ltd)

The Secretary of the Chamber is Mr D. K. Connison. Assistant Secretary, Mr A. O. Daniel

The following are the public bodies (among others) to which the Chamber has the right of

\*returning representatives and the representatives returned for the current year  
*The Calcutta of State*—The Hon. Mr. F. C. Bonthall

*The Bengal Legislative Council*—Mr. Henry Bickmore (Birminghams), Mr. H. H. Burn (Mr. Lead & Co.), Mr. G. W. Leeson (MacNeill & Co.), Mr. John Austin (Lardner Skinner & Co.), Mr. W. H. Thompson (Bengal Telegraph), Mr. W. C. Worthington (Statesman)

*The Calcutta Port Trust*—Mr. J. P. Cunningham (Turner Morrison & Co. Ltd.), Mr. B. D. Gladstone (Gladstones Architects & Co.), Mr. J. S. Henderson (MacKinnon MacKenzie & Co. Ltd.), Mr. G. W. Leeson (McNeill & Co. Ltd.), Mr. K. J. Macdonald (Glasgow Wylie & Co.), Mr. J. Holdway, (James Finlay & Co. Ltd.)

*The Calcutta Municipal Corporation*—Mr. N. C. Bilton (Bengal Telephone Co. Ltd.), Mr. J. Campbell Forrester M.C. (Mr. A. C. Ghosh (Burmah Shell)), Mr. N. D. Harris (Imperial Chemical Industries Co. Ltd.), Mr. H. A. Jule (W. Haworth & Co.), Mr. J. Selby Bowman (Englishman Ltd.)

*The Board of Trustees for the Improvement of Calcutta*—Mr. W. H. Thompson M.C. (Bengal Telephone Co. Ltd.)

*The Bengal Boiler Commission*—Mr. H. Cow (Burn & Co. Ltd.), Mr. H. H. Reynolds M.C. (Ind.) M.C. Mr. J. Williamson, M.C. (Ind.) M.C.

*The Bengal Smoke Nuisance Commission*—Mr. C. A. John Henderson M.C. (Martin & Co.) M.C. Mr. X. M. M. M. M. (Ind.) M.C. Mr. G. Y. Robertson

The Chamber elects representatives to various other bodies of less importance, such as the committee of the Calcutta Sailors Home and to numerous subsidiary associations. The following are the recognized associations of the Bengal Chamber of Commerce—

Calcutta Wheat and Seed Trade Association, Indian Jute Mills Association, Indian Tea Association, Calcutta Tea Traders' Association, Calcutta Fire Insurance Association, Calcutta Import Trade Association, Calcutta Marine Insurance Association. The

Wine Spirit and Beer Association of India, Indian Mining Association, Calcutta Baled Jute Association, Indian Paper Makers Association, Indian Engineering Association, Calcutta Jute Fabrica Shippers' Association, Calcutta Hydraulic Press Association, Jute Fabric Brokers Association, Baled Jute Shippers' Association, Calcutta Jute Dealers' Association, Calcutta Hides and Skins Shippers' Association, Calcutta Sugar Importers' Association, and Calcutta Accident Insurance Association.

The Chamber maintains a Tribunal of Arbitration for the determination settlement and adjustment of disputes and differences relating to trade business, manufactures, and to customs of trade, between parties all or any of whom reside or carry on business personally or by agent or otherwise in Calcutta, or else where in India or Burma, by whomsoever of such parties the said disputes and differences be submitted. The Secretary of the Chamber acts as the Registrar of the Tribunal, which consists of such members or assistants to members as may, from time to time annually or otherwise be selected by the Registrar and willing to serve on the Tribunal. The Registrar from time to time makes a list of such members and assistants.

The Chamber also maintains a Licensed Measurers Department controlled by a special committee. It includes a Superintendent (Mr. R. Ellis), Head Office Manager (Mr. G. G. Smith) and six Assistant Superintendents (Messrs. J. G. Smyth, A. H. Mathews, G. G. G. Smyth and C. H. Bowden, J. B. Y. Hentrey and R. Perry, and the staff at the time of the last official returns consisted of 100 officers. The usual system of work for the benefit of the trade of the port is followed. The Department has its own provident fund and compassionate funds and Measurers Club. The Chamber does not assist in the preparation of official statistical returns. It publishes weekly the *Calcutta Press Current*, and also publishes a large number of statistical circulars of various descriptions in addition to a monthly abstract of proceedings and many other journals on matters under discussion.

## INDIAN CHAMBER OF COMMERCE, CALCUTTA

The Indian Chamber of Commerce was established in November 1925 to promote and protect the trade, commerce and industries of India and in particular the trade commerce and industries in or with which Indians are engaged or concerned, to aid and stimulate the development of trade, commerce and industries in India with capital principally provided by or under the management of Indians, to watch over and protect the general commercial interests of India or any part thereof, and the interests of persons in particular the Indians engaged in trade, commerce or industries in India to adjust controversies between members of this Chamber to arbitrate in the settlement of disputes arising out of commercial transactions between parties willing or agreeing to

abide by the judgment and decision of the Tribunal of the Chamber, to promote and advance commercial and technical education and such study of different branches of Art and Science as may tend to develop trade, commerce and industries in India, to provide regulate and maintain a suitable building or room or suitable buildings or rooms for a Commercial Exchange in Calcutta and to do all such other things as may be conducive to the development of trade, commerce and industries, or incidental to attainment of the above objects or any of them.

There are two classes of Members local and non-local. The local Members pay an annual subscription of Rs. 100 and the Non-local Members

bers Rs 50. Merchants, Bankers, Ship owners, representatives of commercial, transport or insurance companies, brokers and persons engaged in commerce, agriculture, mining or manufacture, and persons engaged in or connected with art, science or literature who are Indians shall be eligible for election as members of the Chamber.

The following constitute the Managing Committee of the Chamber for the year 1932—

*President*—Mr Shrodkisen Bhattar

*Senior Vice-President*—Mr A I Ojha

*Vice-President*—Mr R J Nopany

*Members*—Mr C D Birla, Mr D P Khaitan

Mr Anandji Haridas, Mr G J Mehta

Mr R J Purohit, Mr N J Puri, Mr W

C Banerjee, Mr Mohanlal Lalimbhai, Mr

J R L Modi, Mr Kanallal Jatin, Mr

Salaula Gangjee, Mr C S Ramswami

Mr J P Dutta, Mr Habib Mohamed

and Dr A Sanval

*Secretary*—Mr M P Gandhi M A F F F S

F F S

The following Associations are affiliated with the Chamber—Indian Sugar Mills Association, Jute Balers Association, Indian Product Association, East India Jute Association, Indian Merchants Association, Calcutta Jute Merchants Association, Calcutta Transit Association, Bengal Jute Dealers Association, Gunny Traders Association and Shareholders Association.

The Indian Chamber of Commerce also appointed in 1927 a Tribunal of Arbitration to arbitrate in all disputes relating to various trades. With a view to cover the varying nature of disputes arising in different trades, separate panels of Arbitration are appointed on the Tribunal of Arbitration for each of the following trades—(1) Jute, (2) Gunny, (3) Piece-goods and Yarn, (4) Iron and Steel, (5) Coal and Minerals, (6) General.

Chamber's representatives on—

*Calcutta Port Commissioners*—Mr G L Mehta

*Bengal Nagpur Railway Advisory Committee*

Mr Anandji Haridas

*East Indian Railway Advisory Committee*

Mr D P Khaitan

*Eastern Bengal Locomotive Advisory Committee*—

Mr R Chakravarty

*Board of Apprenticeship Training*—

Mr A L Ojha

*Railway Rates Advisory Committee*—Messrs

Anandji Haridas, R P Bagaria, G D

Birla, Salaula Gangjee and D P Khaitan

*Calcutta Society for the Prevention of Cruelty*

to Animals—Mr Narayandas Bajoria

*Bengal Constabulary Force*—Messrs D P

Khaitan, Anandji Haridas and N Babu

ally

*Bengal Pilgrage Dues Committee*—Mr K J

Purohit

*Chamber's Auditors*—Messrs S R Badliwal

& Co.

### INTERNATIONAL CHAMBER OF COMMERCE, INDIAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE BOMBAY

The Indian National Committee of the International Chamber of Commerce was established for the following purposes in the year 1928—

- (a) To participate in the promotion of the objects for which the International Chamber of Commerce hereinafter called the "International Chamber" is established, namely
- (i) To facilitate the commercial intercourse of countries
- (ii) To secure harmony of action on all international questions affecting finance, industry and commerce
- (iii) To encourage progress and to promote peace and cordial relations among countries and their citizens by the co-operation of business men and organisations devoted to the development of commerce and industry

The Indian National Committee has on its roll 40 commercial bodies as Organisation Members and 40 commercial firms as Associate Members.

*OFFICE-BEARERS FOR THE YEAR 1932*

*President*—Sheth Kasturba Lalbhai Ahmedabad

*Vice-President*—Lala Shri Ram Delhi

*Members of the Executive Committee*—Mr Walchand Hirachand (Maharashtra Chamber of Commerce, Bombay), Mr Furthotandas The-

kurdas, K. C. N. M. N. (Federation of Indian Chambers of Commerce and Industry), Mr G B Birla (Federation of Indian Chambers of Commerce and Industry), Mr D P Khaitan (Indian Chambers of Commerce Calcutta), Mr Jamal Mahomed Bakh M. A. (Southern India Chamber of Commerce Madras), Mr Fakirjee Cowasjee (Buyers and Shippers' Chamber, Karachi), Mr Nafisi Ranjan Sarkar (Bengal National Chamber of Commerce, Calcutta), Mr Chunilal B Mehta (Bombay Bullion Exchange Bombay), Mr A. L. Ojha (Indian Mining Federation Calcutta), Mr M. A. Master (Indian National Steamship Owners' Association Bombay), Mr B. N. Chopra (U. P. Chamber of Commerce, Cawnpore), Raja Ratna Sheeth Bhadralal D. Amin (Baroda Millowners Association Baroda).

*Co-opted Members of the Committee*—Mr B Das M. A. (Behar & Orissa Chamber of Commerce Patna), Mr R. K. Shanmukham Chetty M. A. (Indian Chamber of Commerce, Coimbatore), Lala Jaswantral Churamall (Karachi Indian Merchants Association Karachi), Mr Subh Chandra Ghose, Calcutta, Liout P. S. Sodhbans (Indian Chamber of Commerce Lahore).

*Ex-officio Members of the Committee*—Mr D. S. Rukar London, Mr K. P. Mehta London (Representatives of the I. N. C. on the Council of the International Chamber).

*Honorary Treasurer*—Mr R. L. Nopany  
*Honorary Secretary*—Mr J. K. Mehta, M. A.  
*Office Address*—"The Ecstasy", 51, Murlan Road, Fort, Bombay 1.

## BOMBAY

The object and duties of the Bombay Chamber as set forth in their Memorandum and Articles of Association, are to encourage a friendly feeling and unanimity among commercial men on all subjects involving their common good, to promote and protect the general mercantile interests of this Presidency to collect and classify information on all matters of general commercial interest, to obtain the removal, as far as such a Society can of all acknowledged grievances affecting merchants as a body, or mercantile interests in general to receive and decide references on matters of usage and custom in dispute, recording such decisions for future guidance, and by this and such other means as the Committee for the time being may think fit, assisting to form a code of precedents for simplifying and facilitating business to communicate with the public authorities, with similar Associations in other places and with individuals, on all subjects of general mercantile interests, and to arbitrate between parties willing to refer to, and abide by, the judgment of the Chamber.

The Bombay Chamber was established in 1886, under the auspices of Sir Robert Grant who was then Governor of the Presidency, and the programme described above was embodied in their first set of rules. According to the latest returns the number of Chamber members is 179. Of these numbers 19 represent banking institutions, 13 shipping agencies and companies, 3 firms of solicitors, 3 railway companies, 11 insurance companies, 15 engineers and contractors, 127 firms engaged in general mercantile business.

All persons engaged or interested in mercantile pursuits desirous of joining the Chamber and disposed to aid in carrying its objects into effect are eligible for election to membership by ballot. The Chamber member's subscription is Rs 800. Gentlemen distinguished for public services, or eminent in commerce and manufactures, may be elected honorary members and as such are exempt from paying subscription. Any stranger engaged or interested in mercantile pursuits and visiting the Presidency may be introduced as a visitor by any Member of the Chamber inserting his name in a book to be kept for the purpose, but a residence of two months shall subject him to the rule for the admission of members.

## Officers of the Year

The affairs and funds of the Chamber are managed by a committee of nine ordinary members, consisting of the President and Vice-President and seven members. The committee must, as a rule, meet at least once a week and the minutes of its proceedings are open to inspection by all members of the Chamber subject to such regulations as the committee may make in regard to the matter. A general meeting of the Chamber must be held once a year and ten or more members may requisition, through the officers of the Chamber a special meeting at any time, for specific purpose.

The Chamber elects representatives as follows to various public bodies—

The Council of State—one representative  
Legislative Council of the Governor of Bombay two representatives.

Bombay Municipal Corporation, one member elected for three years.

Bombay Improvements Committee, one member, elected for two years.

Board of Trustees of the Port of Bombay, five members, elected for two years.

The following are the officers of the Chamber for the year 1933-34 and their representatives on the various public bodies—

*President*—W G Lely Esq MLC

*Vice President*—J A Halseall Esq

*Committee*—T K Cunningham, Esq, J J

Throckmorth, Esq, S Fuchman Esq,

J F Macdonnell Esq, J C Fender Esq,

W M Petrie Esq, Albert Raymond Esq,

*Secretary*—R J F Sullivan Esq

*Asst Secretary*—H Royal Esq

*Representatives on—*

*Council of State* The Honble Mr E Miller

*Bombay Legislative Council*—J B Graves,

Esq MLC W G Lely Esq MLC

*Bombay Port Trust*—W I Clement, Esq,

G H Cooke, Esq, T K Cunningham Esq,

W G Lely Esq, B C Hald, Esq,

*Bombay Improvements Committee* R H

Parker Esq

*Bombay Municipal Corporation* Alwyn Kara

Esq

*Sydenham College of Commerce Advisory Board.*

N B Golder, Esq, and A G Gray Esq

*Bombay Smoke Nuisance Commission*

R H F Milne Esq

*Persian Gulf Lights Committee* J C Reed

Esq

*St George's Hospital Advisory Committee* F

B Thornely Esq

*Governor's Hospital Fund* C N Moberly,

Esq, CIE

*Indian Central Cotton Committee* Sir Joseph

Kay, Kt

*Empire Cotton Growing Corporation* R P

Scott Esq

*Back Bay Reclamation Scheme—Standing*

*Advisory Committee and Lay-out Committee*

Sir Joseph Kay Kt

*Bombay Development Department—Special*

*Advisory Committee* A M Reith Esq

*Auxiliary Force Advisory Committee*—Sir

Joseph Kay, Kt

*Ex-Services Association* W G Lely Esq

(Ex-officio)

*Bombay Seamen's Society* B J F Sullivan,

Esq

*Federation of Chambers of Commerce of the*

*British Empire* Sir Malcolm Hogg, Kt

*Railway Advisory Committee—*

G I F. L. A. Halseall Esq

B B & C I L. A. Halseall, Esq

*Bombay Telephone Company Ltd* G L

Winterbotham, Esq

*Railway Rates Advisory Committee* F G

Travers, Esq, L A Halseall Esq, J

F Macdonnell Esq., The Hon Mr E Miller

*Government of Bombay Road Board*

The Honble Mr E Miller

## Special Work.

One of the most important functions performed by the Chamber is that of arbitration in commercial disputes. Rules for this have been in existence for many years and have worked most satisfactorily. The decisions are in all cases given by competent arbitrators appointed by the General Committee of the Chamber and the system avoids the great expense of resort to the Law Courts.

A special department of the Bombay Chamber is the Statistical Department, which prepares a large amount of statistical returns connected with the trade of the port and of great importance to the conduct of commerce. The department consists of fourteen Indian clerks who, by the authority of Government work in the Customs House and have every facility placed at their disposal by the Customs authorities. They compile all the statistical information in connection with the trade of the port, in both export and import divisions, which it is desirable to record. No other Chamber in India does similar work to the same extent.

The Bombay Chamber publishes a Daily Arrival Return which shows the receipts into Bombay of cotton, wheat and seeds, and a Daily Trade Return which deals with trade by sea and shows in great detail imports of various kinds of merchandise and of treasure while the same return contains particulars of the movements of merchant vessels.

The Chamber publishes twice a week detailed reports known as Import and Export manifests, which give particulars of the cargo carried by each steamer to and from Bombay.

Three statements are issued once a month. One shows the quantity of exports of cotton seeds and wheat from the principal ports of the whole of India. The second gives in detail imports from Europe, more particularly in regard to grey cloth, bleached cloth, Turkey red and scarlet cloth, printed and dyed goods, fancy cloth of various descriptions, woollens, yarns, metals, kerosene oil, coal, aniline dyes, sugar, matches, wines and other sundry goods. The third shows, classified, the number of packages of piece-goods and yarns imported by individual merchants.

The "Weekly Return" issued by the Chamber shows clearances of a large number of important designations of merchandise. A return of "Current Quotations" is issued once a week, on the day of the departure of the English mail, and shows the rates of exchange for Bank and Mercantile Bills on England and Paris, and a large quantity of general banking and trade information.

The annual reports of the Chamber are substantial tomes in which the whole of the affairs of the Chamber and the trade of the port during the past year are reviewed.

The Chamber has also a Measurement Department with a staff of 10, whose business is that of actual measurement of exports in the docks before loading in steamers. Certificates are issued by these officers with the authority of the Chamber to shippers and ship agents as to the measurement of cotton and other goods in bales or packages. The measurers are in attendance on the quays whenever there are goods to be measured and during the busy

season are on duty early and late. The certificates granted show the following details:—

- (a) The date, hour and place of measurement.
- (b) The name of the shipper,
- (c) the name of the vessel,
- (d) the port of destination,
- (e) the number and description of packages
- (f) the marks,
- (g) the measurement, and in the case of goods shipped by boats;
- (h) the registered number of the boat,
- (i) the name of the tidal.

Certificates of weight and of origin are also issued by the Chamber.

## Associated Chamber of Commerce of India

HEAD OFFICE LOCATED IN CALCUTTA FOR 1933

President, The Hon. Sir E. C. Benthall

## Millowners' Association, Bombay

The Millowners' Association, Bombay was established in 1875 and its objects are as follows:—

- (a) To encourage friendly feeling and unanimity amongst millowners and users of steam water and/or electric power on all subjects connected with their common good.
- (b) To secure good relations between members of the Association.
- (c) To promote and protect the trade, commerce and manufactures of India in general and of the cotton trade in particular.
- (d) To consider questions connected with the trade, commerce and manufactures of its members.
- (e) To collect and circulate statistics and to collect, classify and circulate information relating to the trade, commerce and manufactures of its members.

Any individual partnership or company owning one or more mill or mills or one or more press or presses or one or more spinning or other factory or factories actuated by steam, water, electric and/or other power is eligible for membership, members being elected by ballot. Every member is entitled to one vote for every complete sum of Rs 50 paid by him as annual subscription.

The membership of the Association in 1932 numbers 82.

The following is the Committee for 1933:—

H. F. Mody Esq., M.L.A., (Chairman), Ahmed  
F. F. Currimbhoy, Esq., (Vice Chairman),  
Sir Vasa Wadia, K.C.S.I., The Hon'ble  
Sir Dinshaw R. Wacha Kt., Sir Munno  
bhai Ramji Kt., Sir Cusrow Wadia Kt.  
C.I.E. Sir N. B. Saklatvala Kt. C.I.E.  
T. V. Boddoley, Esq., F. H. Dinshaw  
Esq. A. Geddis Esq., H. H. Lakin, Esq.,  
Lalji Narani Esq., H. F. Milne, Esq.,  
Jehangir B. Petit, Esq., M.L.O., Ratansi  
D. Morariji, Esq., Albert Raymond, Esq.,  
S. D. Saklatvala, Esq., H. H. Savar, Esq.,  
F. Stones Esq., C.B.E., Madhavji D. Thackersey Esq., and T. Maloney, Esq.,  
(Secretary)

The following are the Association's Representatives on public bodies:—

Legislative Assembly Mr H. F. Mody  
M.L.A.

**Bombay Legislative Council Mr J B****Petit****Bombay Port Trust Mr A Goddiss****City of Bombay Improvement Trust Mr****A F Currimbhoy****Victoria Jubilee Technical Institute Mr****Jehangir B Petit and Mr V N****Chandavakar****Bombay Stocks and Securities Commission****Messrs J D Fomber and W A Suther****land****Advisory Board of Sydenham College of****Commerce and Economics Mr T V****Baddeley****Central Cotton Committee Mr S D Sakin****vala****Development of Bombay Advisory Com****mittee Mr Jehangir B Petit****G I P Railway Advisory Committee Mr****A & J T Railway Advisory Committee****Mr H P Mody****Bombay Municipal Corporation Mr H P****Mody****University of Bombay Mr Jehangir****B Petit****Royal Institute of Science Mr H P Mody**

The Office of the Association is located at

2nd Floor, Patel House, Churchgate Street Fort,

Bombay, and the telephone number is 25360

**Milowners Mutual Insurance Association, Ltd**

The Milowners Mutual Insurance Association, Ltd was registered on 30th June 1924 as a Company limited by guarantee. The registered office of the Association is located in Patel House, Churchgate Street, Fort Bombay.

The objects of the Association are—  
(a) The mutual insurance of members of the Company against liability to pay compensation or damages to workmen employed by them or their dependants for injuries or accidents fatal or otherwise, arising out of and in the course of their employment, (b) the insurance of members of the Company against loss or damage by or incidental to fire, lightning etc., and (c) to reinsure or in any way provide for or against the liability of the Company upon any assurances granted or entered into by the Company and generally to effect and obtain re-insurances, counterinsurances and counter guarantees, etc. etc.

The Association consisted of 59 members on 1st October, 1932.

All members of the Milowners Association are eligible for admission to the Mutual Company. Non members are also eligible for membership of the Mutual, provided their application is approved by the Committee of the Milowners Association.

The affairs of the Mutual Insurance Association are under the control of a Board of Directors.

The present Directors are—

Mr A Goddiss (Chairman).

The Hon'ble Sir Munrobandas Ramji Kt, Sir Ness Wadia, Kt & C.L.E., Sir Joseph Kay, Kt., Mahant D Morariji Esq Sir Caswar Wadia, Kt, C.L.E., S D Sakdevia, Esq., F Stone, Esq., O.B.E., and B K. Mantri Esq., B.A., Barrister at-Law, Secretary of the Association.

**Indian Merchants' Chamber**

The Indian Merchants Chamber was established in the year 1907. Its objects are—

- (a) To encourage friendly feeling and an amity among business community on all subjects connected with the common good of Indian merchants
- (b) To secure organised action on all subjects relating to the interests of the Indian business community directly and indirectly
- (c) To promote the objects of the Indian business community in matters of inland and foreign trade shipping and transport, industry and manufacture banking and insurance
- (d) To collect and disseminate statistical and other information securing the promotion of the objects of the Chamber and to make efforts for the spread of commercial and economic knowledge
- (e) To take all steps which may be necessary for promoting, supporting or opposing legislation or other action affecting the aforesaid interests by the Government or any Department thereof or by any local body or bodies and in general to take the initiative to secure the welfare of the business community in all respects
- (f) To make representations to Local, Central or Imperial authorities Executive or Legislative on any matter affecting trade commerce, manufacture or shipping banking or insurance
- (g) To undertake by arbitration the settlement of commercial disputes between merchants and businesses and also to provide for arbitration in respect of disputes arising in the course of trade, industry or transport and to secure the services of expert technical and other men to that end if necessary or desirable
- (h) To advance and promote commercial and technical education and to found and support establishments and institutions for such purposes
- (i) To undertake special enquiries and action for securing redress for local grievances of any branch of trade or industry as also all such other action as may be conducive to the extension of trade commerce or manufacture or incidental to the attainment of the above objects
- (j) To secure the interests and well being of the Indian business communities abroad
- (k) To secure, wherever possible, organised and co-ordinated action on all subjects involving the interests of members including regulating conditions of employment of industrial labour in various industries represented by the members of the Organisation

- (iv) To nominate delegates and advisers etc. to represent the employers of India at the Annual International Labour Conference of the League of Nations
- (viii) To take up, consider and formulate ideas on the subjects which are on the Agenda of each International Labour Conference
- (ix) To take all steps which may be necessary for promoting, supporting or opposing recommendations or conventions of the International Labour Conference

(7) And generally to do all that may be necessary in the interests of the realisation of the above objects of the Chamber directly or indirectly

There are three classes of members —

(1) Ordinary, (2) Patrons and (3) Honorary

(1) There are three classes of ordinary members —

(a) Residents of Bombay and its suburbs who will have to pay Rs 75 as annual subscription, but joint stock companies will have to pay Rs 100 per year

(b) Non-resident members who will have to pay Rs 35 as annual subscription

(c) Associations which will have to pay Rs. 125 as annual subscription

**Admission Fee** — All the ordinary members and patrons pay Rs 100 as admission fee which is credited to a capital fund of the Chamber and not expended on revenue account except with the consent of the general body

(2) Patrons — Indian firms or individual Indian merchants can join as Patrons. Firms will have to pay Rs 5,000 and individuals Rs 2,500 as donation the proceeds of which will be credited to a capital fund which shall not be expended on revenue account but the interest whereof shall be taken to revenue account

(3) Honorary members — Gentlemen distinguished for public services or eminent in commerce and manufactures or otherwise interested in the aims and objects of the Chamber may be elected as Honorary members by a General Meeting of the Chamber on the recommendation of the Committee and as such shall be exempted from paying subscriptions. They shall not be entitled to vote at any meeting of the Chamber nor shall they be eligible to serve on the Committee

Any Indian gentleman firm or association engaged in mercantile pursuits or interested in trade and commerce desirous of joining the Chamber shall be eligible for membership

The following bodies are connected directly and indirectly with the Chamber —

The Grain Merchants Association (which is a member).

The Bombay Rice Merchants Association.  
The Bombay Yarn, Copper and Brass Native Merchants' Association

The Bombay Shroff Association  
The Bombay Pearl Merchants and Jewellers Association

The Bombay Bullion Exchange Ltd  
The Japan and Shanghai Silk Merchants Association Bombay  
The Suez Merchants Association  
The Maharashtra Chamber of Commerce Bombay

The Bombay Grain Dealers Association, Bombay

The Bombay Glass Bangles Merchants Association Bombay

The Bombay Iron Merchants Association  
The Chamber of Income Tax Consultants

The Indian National Steamship Owners Association

The Seeds Traders Association  
The Indian Insurance Co. Association

The Karim Merchants Association  
The Indian Match Manufacturers Association

The Coal Merchants Association  
The 94ardeshi Market Committee

Shree Mahajan Association  
The Gum Merchants Association

The Viceroy's Association  
The Society of Indian Accountants and Auditors

Under the Montagu-Chelmsford Reforms, the Chamber has the right of electing one representative on the Indian Legislative Assembly and one on the Bombay Legislative Council. The Chamber also has the right to elect five representatives on the Bombay Port Trust, one representative on the Bombay Municipal Corporation and one representative on the Improvement Committee

The following are the Office bearers of the Indian Merchants' Chamber for the year 1933 —

**MANAGING COMMITTEE FOR THE YEAR 1933**

**President** — Mr. Behram N. Karanjia  
**Vice-President** — Mr. Mann Subedar

**MANAGING COMMITTEE**

**President** — Sir Bhimobhudas Ramji Kt  
**Vice-President** — Sheth Nathuradas Vasanji Kt

**MEMBERS**

Mr. A. D. Shroff  
Mr. Raji Naranji

Sir Ginnid V. Mehta KCSI  
Mr. Dhiraajlal (Mou)

Mr. V. M. Mundas  
Mr. V. N. Panchbanswala

Mr. Jai A. D. Narsaji  
Mr. M. C. Ghia

Mr. Minaldas B. Mehta  
Mr. Houshahoy A. Jaljee

Mr. J. C. Setalvad  
Mr. Mann Subedar

Professor Mohral B. Davar  
Sir Purnatandas Bhakurdas Kt CIE, MBE

Mr. Purnatani Jivandas  
Mr. Fakhrmahomed L. L. Bajaj

Mr. H. P. Mody  
Mr. Jethabhai Kallani

Mr. Aboobakar Abdulrehman  
The Hon. ble Shirdar Sir Sulaiman Cassim Haji

Mitha Kt CIE OBE  
Mr. Vithaldas Kallani

Mr. Vithaldas Damodar Govindji  
Mr. Keshavprasad O. Desai

**CO OPTED**  
Sir Cowasji Jehangir (Jr.) KCSI

Professor Khushal T. Shah.  
Mr. Lachmandas H. Daga.



The Rice Merchants Association (Mr Mathanadas (Metan))  
 The Grain Merchants Association (Mr Velji L. Napon)  
 The Indian Insurance Companies Association (Mr K. S. Ramachandran Iyer)  
 The Bombay Yarn (Copper and Brass Native Merchants Association (Mr Santalchand G. Shah))  
 The Seeds Traders Association (Mr Ratilal M. Gandhi)  
 The Iron Merchants Association (Mr Vanmalidas H. Pandya)  
 The Bombay Shroff Association (Mr Mohanlal A. Parikh)  
 The Japan and Shanghai Silk Merchants Association (Mr Behram N. Karanjia)  
 The Maharashtra Chambers of Commerce (Mr D. S. Khatkar)

## EX OFFICIO

Mr Lakshmidas B. Talwar (Bombay Port Trust)  
 Mr Bhawanji Arjan Khinji (Bombay Port Trust)  
 Raja Bahadur Govindlal Shrivastava (Bombay Municipality)  
 Mr E. R. Hirji Behedin (Bombay Improvement Committee)  
 Mr Chaudhri B. Mahta (Indian Central Cotton Committee)  
 Mr Gordhandas G. Morarji (G. I. P. Railway Local Advisory Committee)  
 Mr R. P. Masani (B. E. & C. I. Railway Advisory Committee)  
 Mr Kapilram H. Vakil (Royal Institute of Science Advisory Committee)  
 Mr M. A. Master (Governing Body of the I. M. T. S. Dufferin)  
 Mr Nagindas T. Master (Bombay University Senate)  
 Mr J. K. Mehta, M.A. (Secretary)  
 Mr A. H. Maru, B.Sc. (Econ.), Dip. Econ. (Geneva) F.R.E.S. (London), (Asst. Joint Secretary)

The following are the Chamber's representatives on various public bodies —

Indian Legislative Assembly — Mr Purohitandas Thakurdas, Kt. O.R.E., M.B.E.  
 Bombay Legislative Council — Mr Lalji Narajji.

Chamber's Representatives on the Board of Trustees of the Bombay Port — Mr Purohitandas Thakurdas, Kt. Mr Lakshmidas Rowji Talwar, Mr A. D. Shroff, Mr Ratilal M. Gandhi and Mr Gordhandas Gokaldas Morarji.

Chamber's Representative on the Bombay Municipal Corporation — Raja Bahadur Govindlal Shrivastava.

### Bombay Piece-Goods Native Merchants Association

The objects of the Association are as follows —  
 (a) To promote by creating friendly feelings and unity amongst the merchants, the business of the piece-goods trade in general at Bombay and to protect the interest thereof. (b) To remove as far as it will be within the powers of the Association to do so, all the trade difficulties of the piece-goods business and to frame such line of conduct as will facilitate the trade. (c) To collect and assort statistics relating to piece-goods and to correspond with public bodies on matters affecting trade, and which may be deemed advisable for the protection and advancement of objects of the Association or any of them and (d) to hear and decide disputes that may be referred to for arbitration.

The following are the office-bearers for the current year —

Chairman — Mr Manmohandas Ramji Kh., J.P.  
 Deputy Chairman — Mr Harjivan Velji  
 Secretary — Mr Maganlal Harjivandas Gandhi, M.A., LL.B.  
 Hon. Treasurer — Mr Jethabhai Kallanj

### Grain Merchants' Association

The object of this body is "to promote the interests of the merchants and to put the grain and oil-seeds trade on a sound footing. It is an influential body of large membership. The office holders for the current year are as follows —

Chairman — Mr Velji Lakshamsi, M.A., LL.B.  
 Vice-Chairman — Mr Ratansi Hirji.  
 Hon. Secretary — Mr Lakshamsi Ghelebbhai  
 Secretary — Mr Uttamram Ambaram M.A., LL.B.

The address of the Association is 262, Masjid Bunder Road, Mandvi Fort, Bombay.

## MAHARASHTRA CHAMBER OF COMMERCE

The Maharashtra Chamber of Commerce was started in September 1927 with the object of establishing friendly relations among merchants and factory-owners of Maharashtra, safeguarding their interests against measures likely to affect them adversely, collecting financial, industrial and trade statistics, and disseminating information thereabout amongst members of the Chamber.

Membership of the Chamber is confined to merchants and factory-owners belonging to the City of Bombay, Bombay Suburban District, Poona, Sholapur, Satara, Ratnagiri, Kolaba,

Nasik, Ahmednagar, Thana and East and West Khandesh and Belgaum and Indian States adjoining these districts.

President — Mr Walchand Hirchand

Vice-Presidents — Mr Hanumantrao Ramnath, Mr B. Laxman Vishwanath Pophale, Mr M. L. Dahanukar.

Secretary — Mr D. V. Kelkar, M.A.

The offices of the Chamber are in the Phoenix Building, Graham Road, Ballard Estate, Bombay.

## KARACHI.

The objects and duties of the Karachi Chamber of Commerce are set forth in terms similar to those of Bombay. Qualifications for membership are also similar. Honorary Membership may be conferred by the Committee upon "any gentleman interested in the affairs and objects of the Chamber." All new members joining the Chamber pay Rs 750 entrance fee and the monthly subscription is Rs 18. The subscription to the Chamber's periodical returns is at present fixed at Rs 7-8-0 per month. The affairs of the Chamber are managed by a committee of ten members consisting of a Chairman, Vice-Chairman and eight members elected at the annual general meeting of the Chamber as early in the year as possible. The Chamber elects a representative on the Bombay Legislative Council, four representatives on the Karachi Port Trust, two on the Karachi Municipality and two on the North Western Railway Advisory Committee. Karachi. There were 66 members of the Chamber in January 1933. The following were the officers in 1932—

**Chairman**—Mr G. H. Rasthor (Forbes Forbes Campbell & Co., Ltd.)

**Vice-Chairman**—Mr H. S. Begg Withers O.B.E. (Burnah Shell Oil Storage & Distributing Co. of India, Ltd.)

**Members of Committee**—Mr J. W. Anderson (Graham & Laidlaw Co. (India) Ltd.), Mr W. H. Cartlough (Bombay Co. Ltd.), Mr J. B. Hawtorn O.B.E. (North Western Railway), Mr F. A. Johnson (National Bank of India Ltd.), Mr A. S. Miersch (Kall Brothers Ltd.), Mr W. Beld (David Sassoon & Co. Ltd.), Mr L. J. Lamson (Mackinnon Mackenzie & Co.) Mr C. Voegel, (Volkart Brothers)

**Representatives on the Bombay Legislative Council**—Mr J. Humphrey, O.B.E.

**Representatives on the Karachi Port Trust**—Messrs O. N. Taitton, W. D. Young, G. H. Rasthor, A. S. Miersch O.B.E.

**Representatives on the Karachi Municipality**—Mr L. V. Walker and Mr B. Sumner

**Representatives on the North Western Railway Local Advisory Committee Karachi**—Messrs G. H. Rasthor and W. B. Boscack

**Ag. Secretary**—Mr H. M. Gouss

**Ag. Public Measurer**—Mr J. G. Smith

The following are the principal ways in which the Chamber gives special assistance to members—The Committee take into consideration and give an opinion upon questions submitted by members regarding the custom of the trade or of the Port of Karachi. The Committee undertake to nominate arbitrators and surveyors for the settlements of disputes. When two members of the Chamber or when one member and a party who is not a member have agreed to refer disputes to the arbitration of the Chamber or of an arbitrator or arbitrators nominated by the Chamber the Committee will undertake to nominate an arbitrator or arbitrators, under certain regulations. Similarly, the Chamber, under certain regulations, will undertake to appoint an arbitrator or arbitrators for the settlement of disputes in which neither of the parties are members of the Chamber. A public measurer is appointed under the authority of the Chamber to measure pressed bales of cotton wool, hides and other merchandise arriving at or leaving the port.

## MADRAS

The Madras Chamber of Commerce was founded in 1835. All merchants and other persons engaged or interested in the general trade commerce and manufactures of Madras are eligible for membership. Any assistant signing a firm or signing *per-pro* for a firm is eligible. Members who are absent from Madras but pay their subscriptions may be represented in the Chamber by their power-of-attorney as honorary members, subject to ballot. Honorary members thus elected are entitled to the full privileges of ordinary members. Election for membership is by ballot at a general meeting, a majority of two-thirds of the recorded votes being necessary to secure election. Every member pays an entrance fee of Rs 100 provided that banks, corporate bodies and mercantile firms may be represented on the Chamber by one or more members and are liable for an entrance fee of Rs. 100 once in ten years each. The subscriptions must not exceed Rs. 300 per annum, payable quarterly in advance, subject to reduction from time to time in accordance with the state of the Chamber's finances. Absentees in Europe pay no subscription and members temporarily absent from Madras pay one rupee per month. Honorary members are admissible to the Chamber on the usual conditions. Members becoming inactive cease to be members but are eligible for re-election without repayment of the entrance donation.

The Chamber undertakes arbitrations and surveys, the granting of certificates of origin and the registration of trade marks. One of the rules for the last named is that no trade mark or ticket shall be registered on behalf of an Indian firm trading under a European name.

The following publications are issued by the Chamber—Madras Price Current and Market Report, Tonnage Schedule and Madras Landing Charges and Harbour Dues Schedule.

There are 58 members and 4 Honorary Members of the Chamber in the current year and the Officers and Committee for the year are as follows—

**Chairman**—Mr K. Kay

**Vice-Chairman**—Mr F. Birley M.L.C.

**Committee**—Mr G. N. Lawrence, Mr G. L. Orchard, Mr D. B. Scott, Mr W. O. Wright.

The following are bodies to which the Chamber is entitled to elect representatives and the representatives elected for the year—

**Madras Legislative Council**—Mr F. Birley, M.L.C.

**Madras Port Trust**—Messrs G. A. Bambridge, R. D. Dennington, D. M. Reid and W. O. Wright.

**Corporation of Madras**—Messrs. D. M. Reid, A. W. Hutton and F. H. James, M.L.C.

**Federation of Chambers of Commerce of the British Empire**—Sir Gordon Fraser Secretary G. Gomperla.

## SOUTHERN INDIA.

The Southern India Chamber of Commerce established in 1909 has its Registered Office in Madras. The objects of the Chamber are those usual for such bodies concerning the promotion of trade especially in the Madras Presidency and the interests of members. Special objects are stated to be—

To maintain a Library of books and publications of commercial interest so as to diffuse commercial information and knowledge amongst its members.

To establish Museums of commercial products or organise exhibitions either on behalf of the Chamber or in co-operation with others.

There are two classes of members permanent and honorary. The usual conditions as to eligibility for election prevail.

The Chamber is a member of the Federation of Indian Chambers of Commerce, the Indian Chamber of Commerce in Great Britain and the Indian National Committee of the International Chamber of Commerce Paris.

The Chamber registers trade marks, holds survey and arbitrations and issues certificates of origin.

The right of electing two representatives to the Madras Port Trust was accorded to the Chamber by the Madras Port Trust Amendment Act 1915. Members of the Chamber hold seats in the Madras Legislative Council and the Chamber has also been accorded the right of electing a representative to that body.

Under the Madras City Municipal Act, 1919 the Chamber has the right of electing two Councillors to the Madras Corporation. Under the State Aid to Industries Act, 1923, the Chamber has the right to elect one member to the Board of Industries.

The Chamber also sends its representatives to the Road Board, the Town Planning Trust, the Provincial Cotton Committee, Visagapatnam Harbour Works Committee, the Advisory Committee of the South Indian and Madras and Southern Mahratta Railways, the Madras University, the Government Institute of Commerce Advisory Council, Madras, the Social Hygiene Council (Madras Branch), the Annamalai University, State Technical Scholarship Board, Governing Body of the Training Ship Dufferin, Advisory Committees of the Government Rayaparam and Ophthalmic Hospital and Madras Electric Supply and Tramways Advisory Committee, Income tax Board of Referees and Indian Institute of Accountants.

The Chamber has 422 members on the roll and has its own building. Several Associations in the City of Madras and Chambers of Commerce Upcountry have been affiliated to this Chamber.

**President**—Mr Jamal Mahomed Saib, M.L.A.

**Vice-Presidents**—Dewan Bahadur Govindas Chathoorbhujadas and Mr C Gopal Meeson.

**Honorary Secretaries**—Yusuf Saib and V K Chetty.

**Assistant Secretary**—P R. Nair, B.A., B.Com.

## NORTHERN INDIA.

Northern India Chamber of Commerce, C & M Gazette Building, The Mall, Lahore.

**Chairman** D W Tensdale.

**Vice Chairman** Hon'ble Rai Bahadur L Ram Saran Das, C.I.E., M.C.S.

**Committee** Mr B C L Bean Mr Hinda Saran, Rai Bahadur Bawa Dingo Singh, Mr W H Grice Mr F H Guest Mr L Harrison & Co. Mr C G C Ruston, Mr J T H Rickford Mr H J Ruston, Mr Saparam Singh Chawla, Mr L R Sahni, Dewan Bahadur Dewan Krishna Kishore Chakrwal.

**Chamber Members** Spedding Dingo Singh & Co, Lahore, Gillanders Arbuthnot & Co, Lahore. Civil and Military Gazette, Lahore. Allahabad Bank Ltd, Lahore, Dhusanth Shoo pershad, Lahore. Bird & Co, Lahore. H J Ruston, Lahore. Col E H Cole, C.B. & Co, Okara. General Electric Co (India) Ltd, Lahore. Benala Estate Benala, B G G A (Punjab) Ltd, Khanawal. Bharat Insurance Co Ltd, Lahore. Jallo Basin Factory, Lahore. National Bank of India Ltd, Lahore. Attock Oil Co, Ltd., Rawalpindi, Central Bank of India Ltd, Lahore. E B Mehta Hams Sons, Lahore. Murree Brewery Co, Ltd, Rawalpindi. Ganesha Flour Mills Co, Ltd, Lyallpur, Mahar Singh Saparam Singh Chawla, Lahore. North Western Railway, Lahore, Punjab Cotton Press Co, Ltd, Lahore. Wash Stone & Lime Quarry, Ltd, Wash, Lahore. Electric Supply Co, Ltd, Lahore. Imperial Bank of India, Lahore. Parkash Bros, Lahore. Basant Ram and Sons, Lahore. Grindlay & Co,

Ltd, Lahore. Conventur Farm, Montgomery. Imperial Tobacco Co of India Ltd, Lahore. Sir Dava Kishan Kaul & Sons, Lahore. Rawalpindi Electric Power Co, Ltd, Rawalpindi. Lakshmi Insurance Co, Ltd, Lahore. Punjab Forest Department, Lahore. Indian Midland Fruit Farm, Benala Khurd. Volkart Bros, Lahore. Owen Roberts & Co, Ltd, Lahore. Lateral Ltd, Multan. Rai Sahib Munshi Gulab Singh & Sons, Lahore. B E Hermann and Mohatta Ltd, Lahore, Lloyds Bank Ltd, Lahore. Burmah Shell Oil Storage and Distributing Co of India, Ltd, Lahore. Michael Martin & Co, Lahore. Imperial Chemical Industries (India) Ltd, Lahore. Anugra Valley State Co, Ltd, Lahore. B. Brentford, & Co, Ltd, Lahore. Anugra Cement (India) Ltd, Lahore. Andrew Yule & Co, Ltd, Lahore. Rai Sahib Jai Chand & Co, Rawalpindi, Minnesa (India) Ltd, Lahore, Buckwell & Co, Ltd, Lahore, Punjab Portland Cement Ltd, Wash, Dist. Attock. A F Ferguson & Co, Lahore. Officer in Charge Military Farms, Okara. Dist. Montgomery, Dyer Messin & Co, Ltd, Bolan Brewery P O, Utiar Chuan Lapur & Sons, Lahore.

**Honorary Members**—Lt.-Col K A Appleby O.B.E., Mr J Fairley, Mr D Mills B.Sc. (Agril.), C.I.E. I.A.S.

**Secretary**—H J Martin.

**Tel. Address**—'Commerce'

**Telephone**—2237.

## UPPER INDIA

The Upper India Chamber of Commerce is concerned with trade commerce and manufactures in the United Provinces and has its registered office at Cawnpore. Members are elected by the Committee, subject to confirmation by the next general meeting of the Chamber. Gentlemen distinguished for public service, or eminent in commerce or manufactures, may be elected honorary members of the Chamber by the members in a General Meeting and such shall be exempted from paying any subscription to the Chamber. There is no entrance fee for membership, but subscriptions are payable as follows:—A firm company or association having its place of business in Cawnpore, Rs. 800 a year; an individual member resident or carrying on business in Cawnpore, Rs. 800; firms or individuals having their places of business or residence outside Cawnpore pay half the above rates, but the maintenance of a branch office in Cawnpore necessitates payment of full rates.

The affairs and funds of the Chamber are managed by a Committee of ten members which has power to constitute Local Committees of from four to seven members each at trade centres where membership is sufficiently numerous to justify the step. Such Local Committees have power to communicate only with the Central Committee.

The Chamber appoints arbitration Tribunals for the settlement and adjustment of disputes when invited, to do so, members of the Tribunal being selected from a regular printed list of arbitrators.

The Chamber has in the present year 64 members, two honorary members and seven affiliated members.

The following are the officers:—

Upper India Chamber of Commerce Committee.—*President* Mr A. I. Calcutt, (The British India Corporation Ltd.) *Vice President*—Mr J. Gavin Jones, (The Cawnpore Chemical Works Ltd.) *Members*—Mr J. Gray, (Messrs. Begg, Sutherland & Co. Ltd.) Mr G. A. Lewis, (The British India Corporation Ltd.) Mr K. G. Nicoll, (The National Bank of India Ltd.) Mr Rami Varma, (Cawnpore) Mr K. I. D. Price, (The Mulr Mills Co. Ltd.) Mr J. Harker, (The British India Corporation, Ltd.) Mr Jang Bahadur Mirhousra, (Messrs. Munni Lal & Sons) and Mr P. (I. Moore, (Messrs. Begg, Sutherland & Co. Ltd.) *Representatives on the United Provinces Legislative Council*—Mr E. M. Souter M.L.C. (Messrs. Ford & Macdonald Ltd.) The Hon. Mr I. P. Srivastava M.S.C. Cawnpore.

*Secretary*—Mr J. G. Ryan M.B.E., V.D.  
*Head Clerk*—Babu L. N. Ghosal

## PUNJAB.

The Punjab Chamber of Commerce has its head quarters at Delhi and exists for the care of mercantile interests on the usual lines in the Punjab, the North West Frontier Province and Kashmir. The Chamber has Branches at Amritsar and Lahore. Membership is by ballot and is restricted to Banks, Merchants (wholesale), Railways and proprietors of large industrial interests. The entrance fee is Rs. 100 and the rate of subscription Rs. 180 per year. The Chamber returns one member to a seat on the Reformed Punjab Legislative Council jointly with the Punjab Trades Association, and shares representation in the Indian Legislative Assembly with other Chambers which are members of the Associated Chambers of Commerce of India and Ceylon. In the seat allotted to the Associated Chambers the Chamber is a member of the Federation of Chambers of Commerce, London. The Chamber is represented on the Municipal Corporation of Delhi as well as on the N. W. Railway Advisory Committee, Lahore.

The Managing Committee meets at Delhi and Lahore and the following are office bearers:—  
*Mr W. Robertson Taylor, Chairman*, (The East

India Carpet Co. Ltd. Amritsar. Khan Sahib S. M. Abdulla, *Deputy Chairman*, (Messrs. S. M. Fazal Lallahi, Delhi). Rai Bahadur I. Mukerjee M.C. (Messrs. P. Mukerjee & Co. Ltd. Delhi). Mr B. J. M. MacLennan M.A. (Murrah-Shell Oil Storage and Distribution Co. of India Ltd. New Delhi). Mr V. E. Gray, (Messrs. R. J. Wool and Co. Ltd. Delhi). Mr F. D. Hall, (Lloyds Bank Ltd. Delhi). Mr J. Livingston, (Messrs. Gwynn Brothers Ltd. Delhi). Lala Hari Ram, (The Delhi Cloth & General Mills Co. Ltd. Delhi). Mr U. R. Son B.N. (The Lankar News Agency, Ltd. Delhi). The Hon. Rai Bahadur Lala Ram Narain B.A. C.I.C. (The Mala Ram Cotton Mills, Lahore). Mr Attab Rai, (The Rangelee Factory, Lahore (cont.)). Mr H. H. Hebble, (Messrs. Bird & Co. Delhi). Mr V. J. Dean, (North Western Railway, Delhi). Mr Lachmi Narain, (Messrs. I. D. Lachmi Narain, Amritsar). Mr Moti Ram Mehra, (Messrs. Moti Ram Mehra & Co. Amritsar). Mr W. Cole, (The New Egerton Woollen Mills Co., Dhariwal).

*Secretaries*—Messrs. A. F. Ferguson & Co., Chartered Accountants, Delhi.

## UNITED PROVINCES.

The number of members on register is 114 (93 Local and 21 Mofussil). All the important commercial and industrial interest of the Provinces of Agra and Oudh are represented —

**President** — R. B. B. Vikramajit Singh  
M.L.O. B.A., LL.B.

**Vice-President** — R. S. B. Gopi Nath Proprietor Messrs Gopinath (Bhanganal and L. Hanu Kumar Newatia Proprietor Messrs Ramkumar Rameshwardas Lawnpore

**Secretary** — L. Rameshwar Prasad Bagla M.L.A. Proprietor Messrs Gopinath, Lawnpore

**Joint Secretary** — Mr. A. L. Gupta B.A., LL.B.,

Proprietor Messrs Saligram Kallomal, Lawnpore

**Members of Committee** — Mr. Dwarka Prasad Singh, Mr. Hiralal Ahanna, Mr. B. P. Srivastava, I.D. Vardhula Esq., L. Moti Lal, J. Durga Prasad Dalima, L. Kedarnath Murarka, L. Jawahar Lal Jainy, Mr. Kanjit Singh, Mr. C. L. Moha, L. Hari Sharker, Hagla, L. Saligram, Mr. W. C. de. Nomanha (Junior), L. Mahundi Lal, Garg, L. Chund Lal, Maheshari and B. S. L. Bhargwan Das

**Assistant Secretary** — B. N. Chopra Esq. A.I.C.S.

**Hard Assistant** — Mr. S. B. London B. Com. (A.I.C.S.)

## BURMA

The Burma Chamber of Commerce with headquarters at Rangoon exists to encourage friendly feeling and unanimity among commercial men on all subjects involving their common good, to promote and protect trade, commerce and manufactures and, in particular, the general mercantile interests of the province, to communicate with public authorities, associations and individuals on all matters, directly or indirectly affecting these interests, and to provide for arbitration between parties willing to refer to, and abide by, the judgment of arbitrators appointed by the Chamber. The following are affiliated bodies —

Burma Fire Insurance Association  
Burma Marine Insurance Agents Association  
Rangoon Import Association  
Burma Motor Insurance Agents Association  
Burma Planter's Association

The Chamber elects representatives to the following Public Bodies —

Council of State.  
Burma Legislative Council  
Rangoon Port Trust Board  
Rangoon Corporation.

Victoria Memorial Park Trustees  
Foster Institute Committee  
Burma University Council.  
Rangoon Development Trust  
Police Advisory Board.

Accountancy Classes Advisory Board, Rangoon

Advisory Committee Constituted under the Auxiliary Force Act, 1920

Rangoon General Hospital Advisory Committee

Local Railway Advisory Council

Rangoon Water Supply Committee  
Bishop Rignandant Home Board

All British corporations, companies, firms or persons engaged or interested in mercantile pursuits, such as merchants, bankers, ship-owners and brokers or who are connected with agriculture, mining, manufactures, insurance, railways, commerce, art, science or literature shall be eligible to become Chamber Members. Every non-British concern or person, similarly engaged or interested as indicated above shall be eligible for election as an Associate Member. The annual subscription of each Chamber Member shall be Rs. 400 per annum and of each Associate Member Rs. 350 per annum. An entrance fee of Rs. 150 is payable by each new Member. Officials and others indirectly connected with the trade of the province or who may have rendered distinguished service to the interests represented by the Chamber may be elected by the Committee either on their own motion or on the suggestion of two Members as Honorary Members of the Chamber. Honorary Members are not required to subscribe to the funds of the Chamber.

The Chamber undertakes arbitrations in addition to its ordinary work. It does not publish any statistical returns.

**Secretary** — B. P. Cristall Esq.

**Representative on the Council of State.** — Hon'ble Mr. J. B. Glass

**Representatives on the Burma Legislative Council.** — R. T. Sturgesham, Esq., M.L.C.

**Representatives on the Rangoon Port Trust Board.** — M. L. Burnet, Esq., J. B. Glass, Esq., The Hon'ble Mr. E. B. Harper and C. G. Wodehouse Esq.

*Representative on the Rangoon Corporation—*  
A A Bruce Esq

*Victoria Memorial Park Trustees—*H C  
McEwan Esq

*Pastor Institute Committee—*H C McFwon  
Esq

*Burma University Council—*H B Prior,  
Esq, M.A.

*Rangoon General Hospital Advisory Com-  
mittee—*A T Stewart Esq

*Police Advisory Board—*F A Malcolm Esq

*Rangoon Development Trust—*The Hon'ble  
Mr J B Glass

*Bishop Bigandet Home Board—*The Hon'ble  
J B Glass

*Accountancy Classes Advisory Board—*L.  
Baird Esq

*Local Railway Advisory Council—*A A Bruce  
Esq

*Rangoon Water Supply Committee—*O G  
Wodhouse Esq, A T McGreath, Esq, and  
C Lane Esq.

*Advisory Committee constituted under the Anti-  
Kerry Forces Act, 1920—*J H Fairley Esq

## COCANADA.

The Cocanada Chamber of Commerce was established on 29th October 1888.

The following are the members of the Chamber which has its headquarters at Cocanada, the chief port on the Coromandel Coast north of Madras—

*Members—*The Coromandel Co Ltd, Ripley & Co, Innes & Co, Wilson & Co, Gordon Woodroffs & Co (Vidua) Ltd, Northern Circars Development Co and Burnah Shell Oil Storage and Distributing Co of India, Ltd

### MEMBERS OF THE COMMITTEE

Mr S A Theasman (*Chairman*)

" S Reilly

C D T Shorrie

, G M Lake (*Secretary*)

The rules of the Chamber provide that by the term member be understood a mercantile firm or establishment, or the permanent Agency of a mercantile firm or establishment, or a society of merchants carrying on business in Cocanada or other place in the Districts of Kistna, Godavari, Vizagapatam and Ganjam and duly elected according to the Rules of the Chamber, and that all such be eligible but only members resident in Coca-

nada can hold office. Members are elected by ballot. The Committee, when called upon by disputing members or non members of the Chamber, give their decision upon all questions of mercantile usage and arbitrate upon any commercial matter referred to them for final judgment. In either case a minimum fee of Rs 15 must accompany the reference with Rs 5 from a non member and Rs 1 from a member as payment for the Chamber's Seated Certificate.

The Committee consisting of 3 members including the Chairman, is elected by ballot at the general meeting in January in each year for a term of 12 months. The entrance fee for each member, whose place of business is in Cocanada, is Rs 100 and for each member whose place of business is elsewhere is Rs 50. The subscription for each member whose place of business is in Cocanada is Rs 120 per annum, payable quarterly and for each member whose place of business is elsewhere is Rs 60 per annum, payable in advance. The Committee usually meets once a month on the penultimate Thursday and the general body meets on the last Thursday.

A Fortnightly Circular of current rates of produce, freights and exchange is drawn up by the Committee.

## DEPARTMENT OF COMMERCIAL INTELLIGENCE AND STATISTICS

The Department of Statistics was reabsorbed into the Department of Commercial Intelligence with effect from the 1st December 1922. The joint department has its office at No. 1, Cornhill House Street, Calcutta, the headquarters of the Director-General. It embraces two distinct classes of work: (a) the collection and dissemination of information connected with overseas trade which may be of use to Indian firms and (b) the compilation and publication of All-India statistics. Among the important publications for which the Director-General is

responsible are the following annual volumes: Review of the Trade of India, Statement of the Foreign Sea-borne Trade and Navigation of British India, Statistical Abstract for British India, Agricultural Statistics, Estimates of Area and Yield of Principal Crops and Indian Customs Tariff. The department also publishes a weekly Journal—The Indian Trade Journal—the principal features of which are: (a) Information as to tariff changes in foreign countries which affect Indian interests (b) notices of tenders called for and contracts

placed by Government Departments and public bodies, (e) crop reports and forecasts, (f) Government orders, communications and other notifications affecting trade, (g) analysis of India trade statistics, (h) market reports, prices and trade movements of the staple exports and imports, (i) trade enquiries for securing trade introductions, (A) summaries of the leading features of consular and other trade reports, and (f) abstracts of the proceedings of the various Chambers of Commerce in India.

The Department also administers the **COMMERCIAL LIBRARY AND READING ROOM** located at No 1, Council House Street, Calcutta. This was at first a small departmental library used for the purpose of answering enquiries but in 1918 the Government of India agreed to the formation of a combined technological library of reference in Calcutta in place of the separate libraries attached to the Departments of Commercial Intelligence, Statistics, and Patents and Designs, and the resultant Commercial Library

and Reading Room was placed under the administrative control of the Director-General. It has now been expanded into a first-class technical library containing over 12,291 volumes on different subjects of commercial, economic and industrial interest as well as Indian and foreign statistical publications, and over 400 technical and commercial journals and market reports. Ordinarily books are consulted in the Library, but they are also available on loan upon deposit of value throughout India.

The Department works in close co-operation with Directors of Industries and other Government Departments in India, with the Indian Trade Commissioners in London and Hamburg with His Majesty's Trade Commissioners in India and the Dominions and with Consular Officers in various parts of the world. And the yearly increase in its correspondence shows that it is steadily being used more and more both by firms in India and by overseas firms interested in Indian exports.

## THE BRITISH TRADE COMMISSIONER SERVICE IN INDIA

The British Trade Commissioners in India are part of the world wide Commercial Intelligence Organisation of the Imperial Government. The Department of Overseas Trade London, which is the headquarters of this organisation, is a joint department of the Board of Trade and the Foreign Office and was created in 1917 with the specific object of stimulating the overseas trade of the United Kingdom by securing commercial information from all parts of the world by disseminating it to British manufacturers and exporters, by undertaking such special constructive activities as may be found possible and by assisting traders in the removal of their difficulties. The Department has nothing to do with the regulation of trade. It passes no measures and makes no restrictive or regulative orders. Briefly, the policy on which it is based is the policy of assistance without interference.

The Department of Overseas Trade maintains a network of trained and experienced Commercial Intelligence Officers throughout the world, who forward a constant supply of commercial information to London and provide local assistance in the promotion of British economic interests. Those overseas officers who are stationed in the British Empire are members of the Trade Commissioner Service while foreign countries are served by the Commercial Diplomatic Service forming part of the British Diplomatic Missions and by the Consular Service.

Sir (then Mr) Thomas M. Alcock, C.B.E. was appointed His Majesty's Senior Trade Commissioner in India in January 1918 and opened an office in Calcutta in March of that year. For five years, owing to the pressing need for economy in the Public Service, he was singlehanded in covering this vast territory. In 1923, however, H.M.'s Government sanctioned the opening of an office in Bombay and the creation of an additional Trade Commissioner's post in Calcutta. Mr W. D. M. Clarke holds the appointment of H.M.'s Trade Commissioner at Bombay and in 1930

Mr R.B. Willmot was appointed as H.M.'s Trade Commissioner at Calcutta. The territory is now divided between the Calcutta and Bombay posts and this development allows the Senior Officer to travel almost continuously to any part of India which may call for his attention and to devote his time to some of the broader political economic problems which are becoming so important in view of the changing political conditions in India.

**Functions of Commissioner.**—The primary duty of the British Trade Commissioner comprises the collection of information in regard to opportunities that may arise within his territory for securing and developing trade by British manufacturers and merchants, both in the United Kingdom and other parts of the British Empire. He is therefore enjoined carefully to watch and report from time to time to the Board of Trade and the Governments of the Dominions concerned on all matters affecting the trade, industry and commerce of his area. His general functions are to maintain cordial relations with the governing authorities of his area, to enter into personal relations with the Chambers of Commerce, Trade Associations, and similar bodies, and with the principal representative importers and local manufacturers, to visit the principal commercial centres, to report upon foreign competition on financial and trade conditions, and new legislation affecting trade to make an annual general report on the conditions and prospects of trade in his area, and to furnish special reports and monographs on particular questions which are likely to be of interest to British manufacturers and exporters. He is also expected to supply a regular flow of commercial information of all kinds to his department, to maintain an active correspondence with firms in the United Kingdom or the Dominions who wish to extend their trade with his area and to give all possible assistance to the representatives of British firms who may visit his territory.

Every effort is made by His Majesty's Trade Commissioners to keep in touch with British representatives and agents in India. The offices are equipped with a complete range of directories and reference books of all kinds and information is available with regard to such matters as tariff conditions, port dues and charges through out the world, etc. A library consisting of over 1,000 catalogues of the leading British manufacturers is maintained in Calcutta and Bombay and firms desiring information with regard to specific manufacturers of particular machinery or processes are invited either to call personally or to communicate their requirements in writing. It is hoped that local exporters and buyers will co-operate by making a more extended use of the information available in the offices and by bringing to the attention of the British Trade Commissioners any cases where the interests of exporters from the United Kingdom or the Dominions may be adversely affected by foreign competition or otherwise.

For many years British traders have deplored the fact that there have not been available officials with commercial experience who could help them in solving their difficulties and in meeting foreign competition. As a rule these complaints elicited the Consuls of other countries and invited the attention of Government to their many virtues. In response to this agitation the greatest care has been taken by the British Government to select, as their trade officers Overseas, men of sound commercial training and experience who have acquired some reputation in their respective spheres, and a comprehensive and businesslike organization has been built up at the Department of Overseas

Trade London, to deal with the information sent home. It now rests with the British mercantile community both at home and also Overseas, to co-operate freely and frankly with the Trade Commissioners and to recognize the work they are doing in the Imperial interest by assisting them with such information and particulars with regard to foreign competing goods, conditions of trade, etc., as they are able to afford.

#### II M & TRADE COMMISSIONERS IN INDIA

##### Calcutta—

Mr Thomas M Ainscough C B E  
His Majesty's Senior Trade Commissioner  
in India and Ceylon.  
Mr R. B Willmot  
His Majesty's Trade Commissioner at  
Calcutta  
Post Box No 683 Fairlie House Fairlie  
Place  
Telegraphic Address— Tradecom Cal-  
cutta  
Telephone No Calcutta 104"

##### Bombay—

Mr W D M Clarke  
His Majesty's Trade Commissioner at  
Bombay  
Post Box No 815, 3 Willet Road Bolland  
Estate  
Telegraphic Address—" Tradecom Bombay"  
Telephone No — Bombay 23095

##### Ceylon—

Imperial Trade Correspondent  
The Principal Collector of Customs  
Colombo

## THE INDIAN CENTRAL COTTON COMMITTEE

The Indian Cotton Committee of 1917-18, a full summary of whose report appears on pages 291-294 of the Indian Year Book of 1922 reviewed the position of cotton growing in India very thoroughly and made a series of recommendations for the improvement of cotton growing and marketing which have proved to be of the greatest value. One of their recommendations was that a permanent Indian Central Cotton Committee should be established to promote the welfare of the cotton growing industry generally to advise the Government of India and Local Governments in regard to matters of cotton policy especially with reference to legislation for the prevention of malpractices and similar matters.

The Indian Central Cotton Committee was appointed by resolution of the Government of India in April 1921, and worked as an advisory body until 1923. Another recommendation of the original Committee was that a cotton cess should be levied to provide funds for the work of the Central Cotton Committee and for agri-

cultural and technological research on cotton. The Cotton Cess Act was passed in 1923 and at the same time the Central Cotton Committee was incorporated and its membership enlarged in order to make it fully representative of all sections of the industry. Its constitution and present membership is as follows:—

**President, Ex officio**—Dewan Bahadur Sir T. Vijayaraghavacharya, K.C.S. Vice-Chairman Imperial Council of Agricultural Research, Simla or Delhi.

**The Expert Adviser to the Imperial Council of Agricultural Research in Agricultural matters Simla or Delhi ex officio**

**Representing the Agricultural Department, Madras**—S. V. Ramamurthy Esq., I.C.S., Director of Agriculture

**Representing the Agricultural Department Bombay Presidency**—The Director of Agriculture Bombay Presidency, Poona



*Representing the Agricultural Department U.P.*—  
P. H. Richards, Esq., I.A.S. Entomologist to  
Government, United Provinces, Cawnpore

*Representing the Agricultural Department  
Punjab*—The Director of Agriculture, Punjab  
Lahore

*Representing the Agricultural Department, O.P.*—  
F. J. Pymen Esq., C.I.E. I.A.S., Director of  
Agriculture, Central Provinces, Nagpur

*Representing the Agricultural Department  
Burmah*—F. D. Odell, Esq., I.A.S., Deputy  
Director of Agriculture

*Member, ex-officio*—The Director-General of  
Commercial Intelligence and Statistics, 1, Council  
House Street, Calcutta

*Representing the East India Cotton Association*—Sir Furahottamdas Thakurdas, Kt., C.I.E.  
M.B.E., c/o Narandas Bajaram & Co, Navsari  
Chambers, Fort, Bombay

*Representing the Bombay Millowners Association*—S. D. Saklatvala Esq., c/o Messrs  
Tata Sons Ltd Bombay House Bruce Road  
Fort Bombay

*Representing the Bombay Chamber of Commerce*—Sir Joseph A. Kay Kt. (Vice-President)  
c/o Messrs W. H. Brady & Co, Ltd, Church  
gate Street, Fort, Bombay

*Representing the Indian Merchants' Chamber  
Bombay*—Chunilal B. Mehta, Esq. 51, Marwadi  
Bazar, Sheikh Memon Street, Bombay 2

*Representing the Karachi Chamber of Commerce*—  
J. O. G. Barnes, Esq., c/o Messrs Balli Bros.,  
21, Ravulin Street, Fort Bombay

*Representing the Ahmedabad Millowners  
Association*—Sheth Naranlal Jivandas, Shabbang,  
Ahmedabad

*Representing the Tuticorin Chamber of  
Commerce*—J. Vonesch, Esq., c/o Messrs  
Volpert Brothers, Ballard Estate, Fort, Bombay

*Representing the Upper India Chamber of  
Commerce*—J. Tinker, Esq., Cawnpore Cotton  
Mills Co, Cawnpore

*Representing the Empire Cotton Growing  
Corporation*—W. Roberts, Esq., c/o The  
British Cotton Growing Association (Punjab),  
Lid Khaneval, Punjab

*Commercial Representative, Central Provinces*—  
Y. G. Deshpande Esq., B.A., LL.B., Pleader,  
Amraoti C.P.

*Commercial Representative Madras*—Robert  
Lee, Esq., c/o Messrs. Binny & Co, Madras.

*Commercial Representative Punjab*—Khan  
Bahadur Sardar Habibullah M.L.C., Davis Road  
Lahore

*Commercial Representative, Bengal*—Nallin  
Banjan Sarkar, Esq., Hindusthan Bldgs., & A,  
Corporation Street, Calcutta

*Co-operative Representative*—Sardar Sampu  
raa Singh, Hony Secretary to the Central  
Co-operative Bank, Ltd, Lyallpur Punjab

*Representing Cotton Growers, Madras*—The  
Hon. Mr. V. C. Vellingiri Gounder  
Vellaikinar, Near Coimbatore

*Representing Cotton Growers Madras*—M.  
B. R. K. Sarabha Reddi Esq., M.L.C.,  
Cumlum, Karnool District, Madras Presidency

*Representing Cotton Growers Bombay Presi-  
dency*—Rao Bahadur Bhimbhai Racheodji  
Nalk, M.L.C., Sagrapura, Surat.

*Representing Cotton Growers, Bombay Presi-  
dency*—Rao Saheb Chinbasappa Shidramappa  
Shirhatti Managing Director, Co-operative  
Cotton Sale Society Hubli

*Representing Cotton Growers United Provinces*—  
Khan Bahadur M. ulvi Mohammad Qasid  
Rahman Khan M.L.C., Liabiganj, Tahsil  
Arauli District Aligarh

*Representing Cotton Growers United Provinces*—  
Rao Bahadur Rao Bikram Singh M.L.C.,  
Pisawah District Aligarh (U.P.)

*Representing Cotton Growers, Punjab*—Major  
D. Vaarman Benala Estate Benala Khurd,  
Montgomery Dist Punjab

*Representing Cotton Growers Punjab*—Mian  
Nurullah M.L.C.

*Representing Cotton Growers, C.P. & Berar*—  
Rao Bahadur M. G. Deshpande, Honorary  
Magistrate Nagpur C.P.

*Representing Cotton Growers, C.P. & Berar*—  
M. P. Kolhe Esq. B.A., LL.B. M.L.C., Post  
Jadgaon via Yeotmal Berar

*H. H. H. The Nizam's Government, Hyderabad  
Deccan*—B. A. Collins Esq. C.I.E., I.C.S.  
Director General and Secretary to Government,  
Department of Commerce and Industries

*Representing Baroda State*—O. V. Sane Esq.,  
M.Sc. (Wiscn), Director of Agriculture, Baroda  
State, Baroda.

*Representing Gwalior State*—Hiralal H.  
Pandya, Esq. Agricultural Adviser to Gwalior  
Government, Gwalior

*Representing Rajputana & Central India  
States*—F. E. Jackson Esq. M.D.A. (Hons.)  
Dip. Ag. (Camb.), Director Institute of Plant  
Industry, Indore

#### ADDITIONAL MEMBERS NOMINATED BY THE GOVERNOR-GENERAL IN COUNCIL

*Central Provinces, Nagpur*—D. N. Mahta  
Esq., Economic Botanist for cotton, Central  
Provinces, Nagpur

*Agricultural College, Poona*—Dr W. Burns,  
D.Sc., I.A.S., Economic Botanist to Govern-  
ment and Principal

*Representing the Mysore State*—Dr L. C.  
Colman C.I.E. Director of Agriculture, Mysore  
State, Bangalore

*Cotton Specialist, Coimbatore*—M. B. Esq. V.  
Ramanatha Iyer Avergal,

Representing the Holkar State—C. B. Palshetkar, Esq., Member for Industries and Commerce Government of H. H. the Maharaja Holkar, Indore

W. J. Jenkins, Esq., M.A., B.Sc. I.A.S., Chief Agricultural Officer in Sind Karachi

Representative of Indian Merchants Association, Karachi—Girdharilal B. Kotak, Esq., B.A., of Messrs. Kotak & Co. Nagpur Road, Karachi

Raj Sahib Ram Prasad Singh, Assistant Economic Botanist to Government, U.P., Cawnpore

Mohammed Athar Ali, Esq., M.A., Advocate 131 Abulghani Lucknow

Gulam Muhammad Khan, Representative of Cotton Growers, Sind, Jamshidar, Rawlani, Via Mirpur Khas.

Tala Sher Khan, Representative of Cotton Millowners of Delhi.

Delhi Cloth and General Mills, Delhi

Secretary—Mr. P. H. Rama Reddy, M.A., B.Sc.

I. A. S. Director, Technological Laboratory—Dr. Nazir Ahmad, M.S. I.I.T.

Publicity Officer—Mr. R. D. Khatri, M.A. Agri. (Oxon.) Post (Ind.) Dip. Agri. (Oxon.) Post Grad. Res. I.I.T. (Oxon.)

Office—Valcan House, Nicol Road Ballard Estate, Bombay

From the commencement the Central Cotton Committee took steps to deal with the various malpractices reported by the original Committee which by spoiling the reputation of the Indian cottons and rendering them less valuable for spinning purposes were reducing the returns of the grower and causing great economic loss to the country at large.

The Cotton Transport Act passed in 1923 enables any Local Government with the consent of its Legislative Council to notify definite areas of cotton for protection and to prevent the importation of cotton from outside the area except under license. Prior to the passing of the Act inferior cottons were imported in large quantities into the staple cotton tracts for purposes of adulteration and the reputation of several valuable cottons had been ruined by this abuse. The Act has now been applied to the most important staple cotton areas of the Bombay and Madras Presidencies and of the Baroda, Rajpura, Chhota Udepur and Hyderabad States and with excellent results.

More recently the Cotton Ginning and Pressing Factories Act (XII of 1925) has been passed which provides for a certain measure of control of ginning and pressing factories and especially for the marking of all bales of cotton pressed with a press mark and serial number which enables them to be traced to their origin. This Act, with the minimum of official interference, places the cotton trade in a position itself to deal with abuses and should lead to a very marked improvement in the quality of Indian cottons.

The Central Cotton Committee has also devoted considerable attention to constructive action for the improvement of the marketing of cottons and to bringing to the notice of the trade both in India and abroad those improved varieties which have now reached a commercial scale and has carried out some important en-

quiries into the financing of the cotton crop up-country and primary cotton marketing. As an instance of the progress in cotton growing which has been made since 1917 it may be stated that since that date approximately half a million bales of cotton of about 1 staple have been added to the Indian crop by the work of the Agricultural Departments. In general it may be said that the Committee affords a common meeting ground for representatives of all sections of the cotton trade and of the cotton-growing industry thus enabling a number of problems to be tackled from every point of view and definite progress made towards their solution.

**Research Studentships.**—The Committee has also instituted a scheme of research studentships to enable distinguished graduates of Indian Universities to undertake research on cotton problems under the direction of experienced research workers in India. Six to eight such studentships are awarded every year.

**Statistics.**—By the efforts of the Committee great improvement has been effected in cotton statistics. The compilation of statistics relating to the raw cotton received and of raw cotton consumed in the spinning mills in the British provinces and in the States of Hyderabad, Mysore, Baroda, Gwalior and Indore the establishment of statistical returns relating to the number of bales of raw cotton pressed weekly in every Province and many of the Indian States and the revival of the rail home trade returns of cotton for trade blocks are some of the results already achieved by the Committee in this direction.

**Research.**—By means of the Cotton Cess the Committee is provided with funds for the promotion of research. It maintains in Bombay a fully equipped technological laboratory which includes a complete experimental spinning plant and a scientific laboratory for research on the cotton fibre. This laboratory provides Agricultural Departments with complete and authoritative reports on the spinning value of new cottons thus providing a much needed facility. In addition it is now possible to undertake research work on a number of questions connected with the spinning qualities of cotton which have not been touched in the past. The Laboratory is unique in that it is probably the only institution of its kind which approaches the subject primarily from the stand point of the grower.

The Committee contributes the greater part of the funds for the Indore Institute of Plant Industry which is a Central Agricultural Research Institute for cotton where many problems of fundamental importance are being studied.

In addition by means of grants-in-aid to Agricultural Departments it has provided for special investigations on problems of general applicability which would otherwise have been left untouched through lack of staff and funds. Such schemes are in operation in all major cotton-growing provinces and now number twenty-two.

His Excellency the Viceroy (Lord Reading) when he visited Bombay in December 1924 and formally opened the Committee's Spinning Laboratory laid great stress on the importance and value of the Committee's work.



## The Textile Industry.

India has been the home of the cotton trade from the earliest times. Its cotton, known as white wool, was well known to the ancients and its cloth was familiar to the West in the days of the overland route. The name Calico comes from the fine woven goods of Calicut, and the products of the Dacca handlooms are still remarkable as the finest muslins human skill can produce.

### Indian Cotton.

The exports of Indian cotton began to assume importance with the opening of the sea route. They received an immense stimulus during the American Civil War, when the close blockade of the Confederate ports produced a cotton famine in Lancashire, and threw the English spinners back on India for their supply of raw material. When the war broke out the shipments of Indian cotton were 523,000 bales but during the last year of the war they averaged 973,000 bales. Most of this cotton was sold at an enormously inflated price and

induced a flow of wealth into Bombay, the great centre of the trade, for which there was no outlet. The consequence was an unprecedented outburst of speculation known as the

Share Mania, and when the surrender of Lee re-opened the Southern Ports widespread ruin followed. It is estimated that the surplus wealth brought into the country by the American Civil War aggregated £95 millions. Since then the cultivation of Indian cotton, although interrupted by famine, has steadily increased. For the last season for which returns are available, 1931-32, the total area in all territories reported on was computed at 23,622,000 acres and the total estimated output was 4,014,000 bales of 400 lbs. as compared with 3,872,000 acres and 5,231,000 bales in 1930-31.

Bombay, the Central Provinces and Hyderabad are the chief producing centres. The following table gives the rough distribution of the cotton. The figures are the estimated figures for the past season, and are not exact, but they indicate the distribution of the crop —

Provinces and States	1931-32 (Provisional Estimates)	
	Acres in Thousands	Bales of 400 lbs. (In thousands)
Bombay (a)	6.14	1,900
Central Provinces and Bihar	4.088	184
Punjab (a)	2,547	618
Madras (a)	255	428
United Provinces (a)	786	218
Burma	2.8	34
Bengal (a)	7.0	17
Bihar and Orissa (b)	68	14
Assam	87	15
Ajmer Merwara	27	11
North-West Frontier Province	18	4
Delhi	4	2
Hyderabad	3,644	608(c)
Central India	1,187	123
Baroda	603	136
Gwalior	632	76
Rajputana	436	61
Mysore	83	9
<b>Total</b>	<b>23,622</b>	<b>4,064</b>

(a) Including Indian States

Note — A bale contains 400 lbs. of cleaned cotton

(b) Excluding certain feudatory states which report an area of 29,000 acres as against 30,000 acres last year. The yield is estimated at 7,000 bales which is practically the same as in last year.

(c) Calculated on the new basis adopted this year.

EXPORTS OF RAW COTTON FROM INDIA  
(In thousands of bales of 400 lbs.) to various Countries for year ending 31st March —

Countries	1928-29	1929-30	1930-31	1931 1932
United Kingdom	241	270	281	
Other parts of the British Empire	7	7	6	
Total British Empire	248	277	287	
Japan	1 610	1,640	1,686	
Italy	884	393	382	
France	204	253	232	
China (exclusive of Hongkong, etc.)	404	566	605	
Belgium	347	341	317	
Spain	76	80	106	
Germany	324	344	309	
Austria				
Other Countries	115	176	122	
Total, Foreign countries	3,464	3 793	3 639	
TOTAL	3 712	4 070	3 926	

Bombay is the great centre of the cotton trade. The principal varieties are Dhollera, Brooch, Gomras (from the Benars), Dharwar and Coomplas Brooch is the best cotton grown in Western India. Hinganghat cotton, from the Central Provinces, has a good reputation. Bengale is the name given to the cotton of the Gangetic valley, and generally to the cottons of Northern India. The Madras cottons are known as Westerns, Coomadas, Colabatores and Tinnevely. The best of these is Tinnevely. Cambodia cotton has been grown with success in Southern India, but it shows a tendency to revert. The high prices of cotton realised of recent years have given a great impetus to cultivation. Government have also been active in improving the class of cotton produced, by seed selection, hybridisation and the importation of exotic cottons. Although these measures have not with a considerable measure of success, they have not proceeded far enough to lighten the

whole output, which still consists for the most part of a short-staple early maturing variety suitable to soils where the rainy season is brief.

Reference has been made to the popularity of the Indian handloom cloths in the earliest days of which we have record. This trade grew so large that it excited alarm in England, and it was killed by a series of enactments, commencing in 1701, prohibiting the use or sale of Indian calicoes in England. The invention of the spinning jenny and the power loom and their development in England converted India from an exporting into an importing country, and made her dependent on the United Kingdom for the bulk of her piece-goods. The first attempt to establish a cotton mill in India was in 1838, but the foundations of the industry were really laid by the opening of the first mill in Bombay in 1856. Thereafter, with occasional set backs from famine, plague and other causes, its progress was rapid.

The following statement shows the quantity (in pounds) of yarn of all counts spun in all India for the twelve months April to March, in each of the past 4 years —

	1928-29	1929 30	1930 31	1931 32
<b>BRITISH INDIA.</b>				
Bombay Presidency	529 85 900	487,229 325	475,944,062	549,038 671
Madras	69 088,343	74,507 412	76,692,341	87 675 691
Bengal	30,009 250	37 052 844	37,762,714	37 620 878
United Provinces	60,328,347	76,418,402	85,048,325	89,217,562
Ajmer-Merwara	4,992,240	5,695,294	6,002,939	6,962,180
Punjab	8,016,856	3,717 307	4 081,790	5 171 435
Delhi	14,819,170	18,441 539	19 580,778	24,471,890
Central Provinces and Berar	44,057 064	45,110 508	45,102 511	44,142,990
Burma	2,047,814	2,575,574	3 266,790	3,268 696
<b>TOTAL</b>	557,662,489	730,801,887	753,481,346	848,159,268
<b>FOREIGN TERRITORY</b>				
Indian States of Indore, Mysore, Baroda, Nandgaon, Bhavnagar, Hyderabad, Wadhwa, Gwalior (Ujjain), Kolhan gurh, Cambay, Kolhapur, Cochin Rajkot (a) and Pondicherry	90,620,815	102,607,626	113,613,312	115,247,864
<b>GRAND TOTAL</b>	648,283 337	833 409,513	867 044 558	966 406,632

(a) Figures for Rajkot are being reported from January 1930

The spinning of yarn is to a large degree centred in Bombay the mills of that province producing nearly 64 per cent of the quantity produced in British India. The United Provinces of Agra and Oudh and Madras produced lark about 10 per cent while Bengal and the Central Provinces produced 44 and 53 per cent. Bihar where the production is as yet very limited.

BOMBAY ISLAND

Here is a detailed statement of the quantity (in pounds) and the counts, or numbers, of yarn spun in Bombay Island —

	1927-28	1928-29	1929-30	1930-31	1931-32
Nos 1—10	61,759,076	62,435,744	65,085,403	53,538,496	52,499,182
.. 11—20	131,023,571	61,806,986	105,891,861	100,812,483	121,121,630
.. 21—30	107,482,226	47,048,768	85,715,968	82,764,969	104,772,651
.. 31—40	12,379,694	8,566,511	13,074,238	22,671,169	29,478,014
Above 40	5,028,497	3,133,697	4,628,807	10,493,889	12,911,822
Wastes, &c	1,173,798	6,61,027	870,909	525,637	784,546
<b>TOTAL</b>	<b>318,746,862</b>	<b>153,752,593</b>	<b>283,216,744</b>	<b>270,906,635</b>	<b>321,589,843</b>

AHMEDABAD

The corresponding figures for Ahmedabad are as follows —

	1927-28	1928-29	1929-30	1930-31	1931-32
Nos 1—10	2,324,475	2,409,907	2,957,262	2,774,584	1,897,390
.. 11—20	39,903,359	39,409,182	48,393,118	48,006,659	55,517,079
.. 21—30	55,662,155	53,194,408	63,127,227	58,322,363	60,911,481
.. 31—40	9,622,451	12,639,915	15,390,621	17,155,503	19,617,636
Above 40	3,595,278	4,084,963	5,809,594	10,647,819	14,420,396
Wastes, &c					
<b>TOTAL</b>	<b>111,112,716</b>	<b>116,718,480</b>	<b>135,776,822</b>	<b>137,107,928</b>	<b>162,363,961</b>

YARN SPUN THROUGHOUT INDIA

The grand totals of the quantities in various counts of yarn spun in the whole of India including Native States, are given in the following table —

	1927-28	1928-29	1929-30	1930-31	1931-32
Nos 1—10	105,383,183	78,387,734	105,477,320	112,588,158	116,985,016
.. 11—20	338,810,894	303,135,880	387,822,398	400,150,619	445,114,890
.. 21—30	263,071,135	213,018,246	271,753,294	250,455,666	293,955,596
.. 31—40	33,757,097	37,488,197	46,362,781	60,748,714	71,073,075
Above 40	11,141,821	10,021,045	15,378,339	27,510,821	34,061,363
Wastes, &c.	6,170,243	6,720,242	6,709,381	6,792,771	6,286,192
<b>TOTAL</b>	<b>806,940,373</b>	<b>648,283,397</b>	<b>828,409,013</b>	<b>855,246,074</b>	<b>966,406,632</b>

In the early days of the textile industry the energies of the millowners were largely concentrated on the production of yarn both for the China market, and for the handlooms of India. The increasing competition of Japan in the China market, the growth of an indigenous industry in China and the uncertainties introduced by the fluctuations in the China exchanges consequent on variations in the price of silver compelled the millowners to cultivate the Home market. The general tendency of recent years has been to spin

higher counts of yarn, importing American cotton for this purpose to supplement the Indian supply, to erect more looms, and to produce more dyed and bleached goods. This practice has reached a higher development in Bombay than in other parts of India and the Bombay Presidency produced in 1931 32 nearly 76 per cent. of the cloth woven in India. The United Provinces produces 62 per cent. the Central Provinces 36 per cent. and Madras 36 per cent. Grey and Bleached goods represent nearly 80 per cent. of the whole production.

## ANALYSIS OF WOVEN GOODS.

The following brief extract is taken from the statement of the quantity (in pounds and their equivalent in yards) and description of woven goods produced in all India, including Native States —

	1928-29	1929-30	1930-31	1931-32
Grey and Bleached piece-goods—				
Pounds	330 925 376	421 758 613	460 325 143	560 016 204
Yards	1,409 022 563	1,814 920 801	2,093 490 340	2 311 104 406
Coloured piece-goods—				
Pounds	162 175 808	125 958 896	117 518 225	178 621 286
Yards	483 676 103	604 009 124	557 642 795	678 780 696
Grey and coloured goods other than piece-goods—				
Pounds	3 330 900	4 536 020	3 176 086	3 237 696
Dozens	780 000	1 101 778	779 385	8 311 344
Hosiery—				
Pound	1 480 991	1 923 016	1 667 834	1 974 144
Dozens	418 800	478 335	499 933	562 360
Miscellaneous—				
Pounds	4 403 519	4,655,744	4,225 199	5,302 410
Cotton goods mixed with silk or wool—				
Pound	3,211 762	3 360 526	3 443,498	3,045 221
Total—				
Pounds	445 528 506	562 058 731	590 335 923	672 256 961
Yards	1,893 263,665	2,418 979 925	2,561 133 935	2 986 891 101
Dozens	1 234 817	1 737 182	1 272 541	1 458 704

## BOMBAY WOVEN GOODS

The output of woven goods during the three years in the Bombay Presidency was as follows —

The weight (in pounds) represents the weight of all woven goods the measure in yards represents the equivalent of the weight of the grey and coloured piece goods.)

	1928-29	1929-30	1930-31	1931-32
Pounds	284,067,132	376 413 149	392,057,330	469 247,935
Yards	1,293 989 878	1 724 925 190	1 829 793 378	2 186,801 219
Dozens	640 677	960 219	631 704	656 462

The grand totals for all India are as follows —

	1928-29	1929-30	1930-31	1931-32
Pounds	445 528 506	562 058 731	590 335 923	672 256 961
Yards	1,893 263,665	2,418 979 925	2,561 133 935	2,986 891 101
Dozens	1,234 817	1,737 182	1,272 541	1,458 704

Progress of the Mill Industry

The following statement shows the progress of the Mill Industry in the whole of India

Years ending 30th June	Number of Mills	Number of Spindles.	Number of Looms	Average No of Hands Employed Daily	Approximate Quantity of Cotton Consumed	
					Cwts.	Bales of 502 lbs
					Not stated	Not stated
1877	61	12,44,200	10,360	Do	Do	Do
1878	63	12,89,706	10,643	Do	Do	Do
1879	55	14,52,794	14,018	42,914	9,36,547	2,67,586
1880	54	14,61,690	13,502	44,410	10,76,708	3,07,671
1881	57	15,18,006	13,707	46,430	13,26,461	3,78,969
1882	65	16,20,814	14,172	48,467	13,91,467	3,97,561
1883	67	17,00,888	15,373	53,476	15,97,946	4,56,586
1884	79	20,01,667	16,262	60,567	18,59,777	5,31,366
1885	87	21,45,646	16,537	67,186	20,48,621	5,96,749
1886	95	22,61,561	17,465	74,463	22,51,214	6,43,204
1887	103	24,21,290	18,516	76,942	25,41,966	7,26,276
1888	114	24,88,851	19,496	82,379	27,54,437	7,86,082
1889	124	27,62,618	21,661	91,598	31,10,289	8,88,654
1890	137	32,74,196	23,112	1,02,721	35,29,617	10,08,462
1891	124	33,51,694	24,531	1,11,015	41,26,171	11,78,906
1892	139	34,02,232	25,444	1,16,161	40,80,783	11,69,938
1893	141	35,75,917	28,186	1,21,500	40,98,628	11,71,008
1894	142	36,40,730	31,164	1,30,461	42,78,778	12,22,678
1895	143	38,09,929	30,328	1,38,669	46,93,999	13,41,714
1896	155	39,42,946	37,270	1,46,432	49,32,613	14,09,318
1897	173	40,65,616	37,684	1,46,366	55,63,276	15,06,976
1898	185	42,69,720	38,013	1,43,964	51,84,648	14,61,328
1899	189	47,25,833	39,060	1,62,108	56,61,165	16,75,190
1900	193	49,45,763	40,124	1,61,189	59,56,732	16,57,352
1901	193	50,96,986	41,180	1,72,363	47,31,090	13,51,740
1902	192	50,06,065	42,544	1,61,031	61,77,683	17,65,038
1903	192	50,43,297	44,092	1,61,399	30,47,690	17,39,340
1904	191	51,14,121	45,837	1,64,779	61,00,931	17,44,766
1905	197	51,63,496	50,189	1,63,277	65,77,354	18,79,244
1906*	217	52,79,696	52,668	2,08,616	70,82,306	20,23,516
1907	224	53,33,275	58,436	2,06,696	69,80,595	19,80,170
1908	241	57,50,020	67,920	2,21,190	69,70,250	19,91,540
1909	259	60,53,231	76,409	2,36,924	78,81,500	21,09,000
1910	263	61,95,071	82,725	2,18,624	67,72,535	19,25,010
1911	263	63,57,460	86,362	2,30,649	68,70,791	19,06,886
1912	269	64,63,929	88,951	2,43,417	71,76,487	20,59,102
1913	272	66,96,862	94,136	2,68,766	73,86,036	20,90,016
1914*	271	67,78,995	1,04,179	2,66,276	75,00,941	21,43,196
1915*	272	68,48,744	1,08,009	2,66,446	73,59,212	21,02,672
1916*	266	68,39,877	1,10,268	2,74,861	76,92,014	21,97,718
1917*	263	67,58,997	1,14,621	2,76,771	76,93,574	21,98,164
1918*	262	66,51,871	1,16,484	2,82,227	72,99,673	20,85,078
1919*	216	66,69,680	1,18,221	2,93,277	71,54,805	20,44,289
1920*	253	67,63,876	1,19,012	3,11,076	66,33,113	19,52,318
1921*	257	68,70,004	1,27,763	3,12,176	74,20,865	21,01,289
1922*	266	73,31,110	1,34,620	3,43,723	77,12,360	22,03,540
1923*	333	70,27,938	1,44,794	3,47,880	75,30,943	21,51,698
1924*	336	83,13,273	1,51,485	3,56,987	72,12,118	19,17,748
1925*	377	85,10,633	1,54,262	3,67,877	77,90,085	22,26,310
1926*	334	87,14,168	1,59,464	3,73,506	73,86,844	21,13,284
1927*	336	87,02,760	1,61,952	3,74,623	84,80,942	24,17,412
1928*	335	87,24,372	1,60,532	3,60,021	70,34,297	20,09,782
1929*	344	89,07,004	1,74,992	3,48,125	75,64,081	21,61,106
1930*	345	91,24,768	1,79,250	3,84,022	90,07,999	25,78,714
1931*	339	93,11,978	1,82,429	3,95,475	92,16,116	26,33,176
1932*	340†	95,01,647	1,86,407	4,03,760	1,02,32,714	29,23,632

\* Year ending 31st August

† Does not include 24 Mills in course of erection



## The Jute Industry.

Considering its present dimensions the jute industry of Bengal is of very recent origin. The first jute mill in Bengal was started at Elahra in 1856, and the first power-loom was introduced in 1859. The original output was 8 tons per day. In 1908 it had grown to 2,800 tons per day, it is now 6,000 tons per day, and it shows every indication of growing and expanding year by year. Another interesting thing about the jute industry of Bengal is that although it is practically a monopoly of Scotsmen from Dundee, the industry itself owes its inception to an Englishman. The founder of the industry was George Acland, an Englishman, who began life as a middleman in the navy, and was for some years in the East India Marine Service. He quitted this service while still a young man, and engaged in commercial pursuits in Ceylon, where he was successful. Later on he turned his attention to Bengal, and arriving in Calcutta about 1855 he got into touch with the management of the paper works, then at Serampore, where experiments were being tried with country grasses and fibre plants to improve the quality or cheapen the manufacture of paper. This seems to have suggested to Acland the manufacture of rees, and in 1854 he proceeded to England, with a view to obtaining machinery and capital in order to manufacture goods from that material. During this trip he visited Dundee and while there Mr John Kerr, of Douglas Foundry, suggested to him the importing of machinery into Bengal "where the jute comes from and spins it there." This suggestion bore fruit, for shortly afterwards Acland placed orders with Kerr for a few systems of preparing and spinning machinery, and returned to India the same year accompanied by his two sons and a few Dundee mechanics who were to assist him in erecting and operating the first jute mill in Bengal. This, as has been stated, was at Elahra, the site of the present Wallington mill, near Serampore and here, in 1855, the first machine spun jute yarns were made. As so frequently happens the pioneer got very little out of his venture. After several ups and downs the Acland interest in the Elahra mill ceased in 1867, and the company which Acland had formed in 1854 was wound up in 1868.

**Power looms.**—The pioneer's example was followed by Mr George Henderson of that silk firm, and in 1859 the Borneo Jute Co. was launched under his auspices. To this company is due the credit of introducing the power-loom for jute cloth. Unhindered by the financial difficulties which had burdened the Aclands, the Borneo Jute Co. made rapid progress, doubling their works in 1864, and clearing their capital twice over. In 1872 the mills were turned into a limited liability company, the present "Barnagore Jute Factory Co., Ltd." Four other mills followed in succession—Goudipore, Seragunge, and Inusa Jute Mills.

"From 1866 to 1874," writes Mr David Wallace in "The Romance of Jute," "the five mills excepting the Elahra mill simply coined money and brought the total of their looms up to 1,350." To illustrate the prosperity of the industry at this period we may take the dividends paid by the Barnagore

Company. On the working of their first half year, a 15 per cent. interim dividend was declared, which seemed to justify the enormous capital at which the company was taken over from the Borneo Company, and shares touched 68 per cent. premium. The dividend for the first year, ending August 1874, was 25 per cent., for 1874, 20 per cent., and for 1875, 10 per cent. Then came a change. The investing public had forgotten the effect of the Fort Canning bubble, and the condition of the jute industry in 1872-73 seeming to offer a better return than coal or tea, both of which had just enjoyed a boom, it was only necessary to issue a prospectus of a jute mill to have all the shares snapped up in the course of an afternoon.

In 1872-73 three new companies were floated locally—the Fort Gloster, Budge and Sibpore, and two Borneo companies, the Champdany and Bamanagur, all of which commenced operations in 1874. In 1874-5 eight other mills were launched—the Howrah Oriental (now Union), Asiatic (now Scotch), Chit, Bengal Freezing and Manufacturing Co. (now the Bellaghata-Barnagore branch mill), Rustumjee (now the Central), Ganges (registered in England), and Hastings, owned by Messrs Birkmyre Bros., of Greenock fame—in all thirteen new companies, coming on all of a heap and swelling the total looms from 1,260 up to 2,500. This was too much of a strain for the new industry, and for the next ten years all the mills had a severe struggle. The older ones all survived the ordeal, but four of the new concerns—the Oriental, the Asiatic, the Bengal Freezing and Manufacturing Co. and the Rustumjee—became moribund, to appear again later on under new names and management. Fort Gloster also suffered badly.

Between 1875 and 1882 only one new mill was put up. This was Kamarbhaty promoted by Messrs. Jardine, Skinner & Co., which came into being in 1877, as the result of Dr Barry's visit to Calcutta in 1876, when he transferred the agency of the Gouripore Co. from Messrs. Jardine, Skinner & Co. to his own firm. This mill, together with additions made by some of the other mills, brought the total looms up to 5,160 in 1882. By the end of 1885 the total was further augmented by the Hooghly, Titagarh, Victoria and Kankasarah mills, bringing the number of looms at work up to 6,700. From this period on to 1894 no new mill came into existence except the Calcutta Twist Mill, with 2,400 spindles, once merged into the Wallington branch of the Champdany Co. Between 1896 and 1908 the following new mills were started—The Gordon Twist Mill with 1,800 spindles (now acquired by Anglo India), Khardah, Gondolpara (French owned), Alliance, Anzheon, Anglo-India, Standard, National, Delta (which absorbed the Seraj Gunge), and the Khulna. A half of four years witnessed large extensions to the existing mills, and within such the following series of new mills, besides further heavy extensions—Dalkrish, Alexandria, Rajshahi, Lawrence, Madhane, Belvedere, Lucknow, Kelvin and Northbrook. The last decade has seen the construction of Hakumchand Birin, Shree Hanuman, Ugaibhat, Frenchand and Agarpore Mills which—with the exception of the last named—are under Indian ownership.

## Progress of the Industry

THE record of the jute industry may well be said to be one of uninterrupted progress. The following statement shows quinquennial averages from the earliest year for which complete information is available with actuals for each year from 1917-18 up to 1926-27 and the figures in brackets represent the variations for each period, taking the average of the quinquennium from 1879-80 to 1883-84 as 100 —

	Number of mills at work.	Authorized Capital (in lakhs of Rs.)	Number (in thousands) of		
			Persons employed daily (average)	Looms.	Spindles
Average—					
1879-80 to 1883-84	21 (100)	270 7 (100)	38 8 (100)	5 5 (100)	88 (100)
1884-85 to 1888-89	24 (114)	341 6 (126)	52 7 (136)	7 (127)	138 4 (157)
1889-90 to 1893-94	28 (134)	402 6 (149)	64 3 (166)	8 3 (161)	172 6 (196)
1894-95 to 1898-99	31 (148)	522 1 (193)	86 7 (223)	11 7 (213)	244 8 (276)
1899-1900 to 1903-04	36 (171)	680 (251)	114 2 (294)	16 2 (285)	334 6 (380)
1904-05 to 1908-09	46 (219)	960 (355)	165 (425)	24 8 (451)	510 5 (580)
1909-10 to 1913-14	60 (286)	1,209 (448)	208 4 (537)	38 7 (809)	661 8 (786)
1914-15 to 1918-19	78 (368)	1,408 6 (519)	259 3 (668)	50 7 (722)	821 2 (933)
1917-18	76 (362)	1,429 5 (528)	266 (668)	40 5 (728)	834 (948)
1918-19	76 (362)	1,477 2 (546)	275 5 (719)	40 (737)	839 9 (964)
1919-20	76 (362)	1,545 5 (579)	280 4 (729)	41 0 (741)	859 3 (478)
1920-21	77 (367)	1,623 5 (712)	288 4 (758)	41 8 (745)	869 9 (908)
1921-22	81 (386)	2,122 4 (784)	289 4 (748)	43 0 (782)	908 3 (1,032)
1922-23	98 (460)	2,324 7 (869)	321 2 (828)	47 5 (863)	1,008 1 (1,140)
1923-24	89 (424)	*2,385 8 (881)	330 4 (851)	49 0 (891)	1,044 4 (1,185)
1924-25	90 (424)	*2,218 8 (818)	341 7 (881)	50 3 (914)	1,087 6 (1,211)
1925-26	90 (429)	2,134 7 (788)	331 3 (856)	50 5 (918)	1,063 7 (1,209)
1926-27	93 (448)	2,119 8 (783)	333 6 (860)	51 0 (927)	1,083 8 (1,231)
1927-28	93 (443)	*2,119 7 (783)	335 8 (865)	52 2 (949)	1,105 6 (1,250)
1928-29	96 (452)	*2,126 6 (785)	343 8 (886)	52 4 (953)	1,118 1 (1,259)
1929-30	98 (466)	2,188 6 (807)	348 2 (890)	53 9 (980)	1,140 4 (1,290)

\* Revised

The production of the mills has increased to a still greater extent. The following figures show the exports of jute manufactures and the declared values for the same periods. The value of jute manufactures exported by sea in 1924-25 was over thirty-three times as great as the average value of the export in the period 1879-80 to 1883-84 —

	Jute manufactures.		Value in lakhs of Rs.
	Gunny bags in millions of number	Gunny cloths in millions of yards.	
1879-80 to 1883-84	54 9 (100)	4 4 (100)	124 9 (100)
1884-85 to 1888-89	77 (140)	15 4 (380)	182 9 (183)
1889-90 to 1893-94	111 5 (203)	41 (932)	236 2 (233)
1894-95 to 1898-99	171 2 (312)	132 (4,186)	518 (418)
1899-1900 to 1903-04	206 5 (376)	427 2 (9,700)	826 5 (602)
1904-05 to 1908-09	257 8 (469)	608 (15,864)	1,447 7 (1,154)
1909-10 to 1913-14	339 1 (618)	970 (2,045)	2,024 8 (1,621)
1914-15 to 1918-19	667 6 (1,210)	1,156 (26,273)	4,019 3 (3,218)
1919-20	342 7 (624)	1,275 1 (28,980)	5,001 5 (4,004)
1920-21	533 9 (987)	1,367 7 (33,800)	5,293 4 (4,273)
1921-22	346 7 (716)	*1,207 5 (28,000)	2,996 5 (2,419)
1922-23	344 2 (637)	1,254 3 (31,860)	4,049 4 (3,253)
1923-24	418 7 (782)	1,348 7 (30,852)	4,223 3 (3,383)
1924-25	425 1 (774)	1,454 2 (33,065)	5,148 8 (4,122)
1925-26	425 0 (774)	1,461 2 (33,211)	5,752 1 (4,606)
1926-27	449 0 (818)	1,503 1 (34,161)	5,297 3 (4,222)
1927-28	453 1 (843)	1,552 7 (35,289)	5,321 8 (4,260)
1928-29	497 6 (906)	1,508 2 (35,440)	5,656 4 (4,523)
1929-30	522 3 (961)	1,650 0 (37,511)	6,168 7 (4,180)
1930-31	434 0 (790)	1,270 9 (28,831)	3,148 8 (2,521)

Until the outbreak of war the exports by sea of raw jute were marked by increases from year to year although the increase was very much less than that in the case of manufactures. During the war years exports declined very considerably. The cessation of the war stimulated the export trade and in 1919-20 the export showed an increase, as compared with the average of the war quinquennium (1914-15 to 1918-19). In the following two years, the export recorded a decrease and in 1922-23 they again made a recovery and amounted to 578,000 tons

It again declined to Rs. 66. In 1921-22 the price rose to Rs. 73 at the end of September, but fell back again to Rs. 56 at the end of November and recovered at Rs. 54 at the close of the year

Average price of jute ordinary,  
per bale of 400 lbs

Jute, raw, ton	
Average 1879-80 to 1883-84	375,000 (100)
" 1884-85 to 1888-89	445 000 (119)
" 1889-90 to 1893-94	500,000 (133)
" 1894-95 to 1898-99	615,000 (164)
" 1899-1900 to 1903-04	635,000 (169)
" 1904-05 to 1908-09	755,000 (201)
" 1909-10 to 1913-14	765,000 (204)
" 1914-15 to 1918-19	664,000 (177)
Year 1919-20	592,000 (158)
" 1920-21	472,000 (125)
" 1921-22	408,000 (109)
" 1922-23	578,000 (155)
" 1923-24	620 000 (165)
" 1924-25	604,000 (162)
" 1925-26	647 000 (173)
" 1926-27	708 000 (189)
" 1927-28	802,000 (214)
" 1928-29	898,000 (239)
" 1929-30	807,000 (215)
" 1930-31	620 000 (165)

The total quantity of jute manufactures exported by sea from Calcutta during the year 1922-23 was 668,000 tons as against 639,000 tons in the preceding year and 608,500 tons in the pre-war year 1918-19. The values of these exports amounted to Rs. 40.28 lakhs or an increase of Rs. 10.36 lakhs over the preceding year and Rs. 12.08 lakhs over the pre-war year. The shipments of gunny bags were valued at Rs. 15.32 lakhs and of gunny cloth Rs. 24.24 lakhs as against Rs. 13.56 and Rs. 15.52 lakhs respectively in the preceding year and Rs. 13.48 and Rs. 15.58 lakhs in the pre-war year.

The price of raw jute reached a very high point in 1904-07, the rate being Rs. 65 per bale. In 1907-08 it dropped to Rs. 42 per bale, and the fall was accentuated in 1908-09 and 1909-10 the price having declined to Rs. 34 and Rs. 31, in 1917-18 it dropped to Rs. 33-8-0 but rose again in 1919-20 up to Rs. 77-8-0. In 1920-21 it dropped to Rs. 65 but rose again to Rs. 86

Average price of jute ordinary, per bale of 400 lbs	
1879-80 to 1883-84	Rs. 23 8 0 (100)
1884-85 to 1888-89	23 3 2 (99)
1889-90 to 1893-94	32 6 5 (138)
1894-95 to 1898-99	30 12 0 (131)
1899-1900 to 1903-04	32 1 7 (137)
1904-05 to 1908-09	44 18 6 (191)
1909-10 to 1913-14	51 0 10 (217)
1914-15 to 1918-19	50 8 5 (214)
1919-20	38 8 0 (164)
1920-21	60 0 0 (255)
1921-22	77 8 0 (330)
1922-23	63 0 0 (268)
1923-24	73 0 0 (310)
1924-25	55 0 0 (234)
1925-26	89 2 0 (378)
1926-27	124 2 10 (528)
1927-28	83 5 9 (353)
1928-29	73 8 4 (318)
1929-30	76 13 9 (327)
1930-31	66 11 2 (284)
1931-32	42 9 0 (180)

The average prices of gunny cloth have been as follows —

Price of Hessian cloth

10½ x 40" per 100 yds

The average prices of gunny cloth have been as follows —	
1879-80 to 1883-84	Rs. 10 7 11 (100)
1884-85 to 1888-89	8 0 7 (77)
1889-90 to 1893-94	10 6 6 (98)
1894-95 to 1898-99	5 11 8 (98)
1899-1900 to 1903-04	10 2 10 (97)
1904-05 to 1908-09	11 14 1 (112)
1909-10 to 1913-14	12 12 2 (122)
1914-15 to 1918-19	23 5 7 (222)
1919-20	38 8 0 (314)
1920-21	33 0 0 (314)
1921-22	28 0 0 (267)
1922-23	20 8 0 (190)
1923-24	14 8 0 (138)
1924-25	21 12 0 (209)
1925-26	10 18 0 (100)
1926-27	22 9 0 (214)
1927-28	24 3 0 (228)
1928-29	19 9 0 (186)
1929-30	21 13 3 (206)
1930-31	22 12 10 (212)
1931-32	17 4 9 (165)
1932-33	12 1 7 (115)

The 1930 crop — The final figures of output for the three provinces work out as follows —

PROVINCE	YIELD IN BALES	
	1931	1930
Bengal (including Cooch Behar & Tripura States)	5 002,700	9,908,000
Bihar and Orissa	† 367,200	† 470,000
Assam	196 000	618 800
Total	5,566,000	11 254 800

PROVINCE	AREA IN ACRES	
	1931	1930
Bengal (including Cooch Behar & Tripura States)	1 613 700	3 062 300
Bihar and Orissa	148 800	238 000
Assam	99 800	192 000
Total	1 861,500	3 492 300

† Including Nepal

The Indian Jute Mills Association now one of the most important, if not the most important, of the bodies affiliated to the Bengal Chamber of Commerce, was started under the following circumstances — In 1886 the existing mills, finding that, in spite of the constant opening up of new marks, working results were not favourable, came to an agreement with the late S. E. J. Clarke Secretary to the Chamber of Commerce as trustee, to work short time. The only mills which stood out of this arrangement were the Hooghly and Serajgunge. The first agreement, for six months dating from 15th February 1886 was subsequently renewed at intervals without a break for five years up to February 15, 1891. The state of the market at the time of the renewal dictated the extent of the short time which varied throughout the five years between 4 days a week 9 days a fortnight and 5 days a week. Besides short time 10 per cent of the spinning looms were shut down for a short period in 1890. An important feature of this agreement was a mutual undertaking by the parties not to increase their spinning power during the currency of the agreement, only a few exceptions being made in the case of a few incomplete new mills.

The present officials of the Association are —  
Chairman — Mr J. Nime

Members of Committee — Mr Sheekisarn Bhatter, Mr C. G. Corper M.L.C. Mr F. Graham Mr D. J. Lockie Mr G. A. Mowen and Mr J. E. Walker

Working days — With the introduction of the electric light into the mills in 1896, the

working day was increased to 15 hours, Saturday included which involved an additional amount of cleaning and repairing work on Sundays. In order to minimise this Sunday work and give them a free Sunday an agitation was got up in 1897 by the Mill European assistants to have the engines stopped at 2 or 3 p.m. on Saturdays. The local Government took the matter up but their action went no further than applying moral suasion, backed by a somewhat half-hearted threat. The Mill Association held meetings to consider the question and the members were practically agreed as to the stilt of early closing on Saturdays, but, *moreo* could not trust themselves to carry it out without legislation. Unfortunately the Government of India refused to sanction the passing of a Resolution by the provincial Government under the Factory Act and the matter was dropped. Only a year or two ago the Jute Mills Association in despair brought out an American business expert, Mr J. R. Parks to advise them on the possibility of forming a jute trust with a view to exercising some control over the production and price of jute. Mr Parks came and wrote a report which the Association promptly pigeon holed because the slump was over and the demand was so prodigious that there was no need to worry about the price of jute.

The working agreements referred to above have been followed by others differing in points of detail but with the same object in view namely the restriction of production. During the past 10 years a policy of curtailment of



## THE WOOL INDUSTRY

Wool exported from India consists not only of wool grown in India itself, but of imports from foreign sources, these latter coming into India both by land and by sea. Imports by sea come chiefly from Persia, but a certain quantity from Persia also comes by land, while the main imports are from Afghanistan Central Asia, Tibet and Nepal. Quetta, Shikarpur, Amritsar and Multan are the main collecting centres for wool received by land from Afghanistan and Persia whence it is almost invariably railed to Karachi for subsequent export overseas.

**Imports and Exports.**—A considerable amount of wool is imported annually from Tibet, and in normal years, from Afghanistan imports of raw wool in 1931-32 amounted to 6.7 million lbs. valued at Rs. 31 lakhs showing a marked increase compared with the previous year. Australia and Persia were the two important sources of supply. Australia sent 2.9 million lbs. and Persia a little under 2 million lbs.

**Production in India.**—The production of wool in India is estimated at 60 million lbs. the estimate being arrived at from the available figures of the number of sheep in the country and their estimated yield per fleece, the average quantity of wool yielded per sheep per annum being taken at only 2 lbs.

All Indian wools are classed in the grade of carpet wools and it is correct to say of perhaps fully half the breeds of sheep found on the plains of India that they yield a kind of hair rather than of wool. They are reared chiefly on account of the mutton, and the fleece has been generally regarded as of subsidiary interest. In many respects, in actual fact, the Indian plains sheep approximate more nearly to the accepted type of the goat rather than of the sheep. Short remarks in his manual on Indian cattle and sheep particularly with respect to the Madras type, that they "resemble a greyhound with tucked up belly, having some coarseness of form, the feet light, the limbs bony, sides flat and the tail short."

**Mill manufacture.**—The number of woollen mills at work in British India in 1902 was three, with an authorised capital of Rs. 28,50,000, and employing 23,800 spindles and 624 looms. The number of persons employed

in the industry then was 2,550 and the quantity of woollen goods produced 2,148,000 lbs. At the end of 1917 the number of mills had risen to five, with an authorised capital of Rs. 2,56,50,000 employing 36,808 spindles and 1,155 looms. The weight of goods produced then was 9,744,264 lbs. and the number of persons employed 7,824. With regard to Indian States, there was one mill in Mysore in 1902 with a capital of Rs. 6,00,000 employing 1,480 spindles and 45 looms. The quantity of goods produced was 1,138,000 lbs. and the number of persons employed 297. In 1907 there was still only the one mill working in an Indian State—the authorised capital had been increased to Rs. 15,00,000, the quantity of goods produced to 1,724,087 lbs. and the number of persons employed to 563. Three of the mills manufacture all classes of woollen and worsted goods, the remainder manufacturing blankets only. The existence of these mills in India proved of great service to Government in the meeting of war requirements, and they were all employed to their fullest capacity in supplying army demands for great coat cloth, serge puttees, blankets and hosiery. Their total capacity, however, was not sufficient to meet the full requirements of the army, and consequently their supplies had to be supplemented by large imports from home. The bulk of the wool used by the Indian mills is Indian wool, although it is supplemented to some extent by the importation of merinos and cross-breeds from Australia for the manufacture of the finer classes of goods. Their market for manufactured goods is almost entirely in India itself.

**Blanket weaving and carpet manufacture** are carried on in various parts of the country notably in the Punjab and the United Provinces. Woollen pile carpets are made in many of the jails. Amritsar had a considerable trade at one time in weaving shawls from pscham, the fine under fleece of the Fivdan goat, but its place has been taken to some degree by the manufacture of shawls from imported worsted yarns, but more generally by the manufacture of carpets of a fine quality which find a ready sale in the world market. This work is done entirely on hand looms and the carpets fetch a high price.

**Bibliography.**—Notes on wool in India. By A. H. Silver and J. K. Mukha, Govt. Press, Calcutta, (1919).

## Silk.

In the early days of the East India Company the Indian silk trade prospered greatly, and various sub-tropical races of the silkworm were introduced. But the trade gradually declined for the following reasons—

In the seventeenth and eighteenth centuries India's chief competitor in the silk trade was the Levant Company. Successful efforts, however, were made to acclimatise in Europe one or two races of a temperate worm, procured from China and Japan. When sericulture became part of the agriculture of France and Italy, a quality of silk was produced entirely different from that of India and Turkey, and its appearance created a new demand and organised new markets.

All subsequent experience seems to have established the belief that the plains of India, or at all events of Bengal are never likely to produce silk that could compete with this new industry. On the lower hills of Northern India, on the other hand, a fair amount of success has been attained with this (to India) new worm, as, for example, in Dehra Dun and Kashmir. In Manipur, it would appear probable that *Bombyx mori*, possibly obtained from China, has been reared for centuries. The caprice of fashion has, from time to time powerfully modified the Indian silk trade. The special properties of the *borah* silk were formerly much appreciated but the demand for them has now declined. This circumstance, together with defective systems of rearing and of hand reeling and weaving, accounts largely for the present depression in the mulberry silk trade of India.

**Mulberry feeding worms.**—Sir George Watt states that in no other country does the necessity exist so pressing as in India to treat the subject of silk and the silk industries under two sections, *viz.* *Bombycidae*, the domesticated or mulberry feeding silkworms, and *Saturniidae*, the wild or non-mulberry feeding worms. In India the mulberry worm (*Bombyx Mori*) has been systematically reared for many centuries, there being six chief forms of it. In the temperate tracts of India various forms of *Morus alba*, (the mulberry of the European silk producing countries), are grown specially as food for the silkworm. This is the case in many parts of the plains of Northern India, Baluchistan, Afghanistan, Kashmir, and along the Himalayas at altitudes up to 11,000 feet. The other species even more largely grown for the Indian silkworm is *M. Indica* of which there are many distinctive varieties or races. This is the most common mulberry of Bengal and Assam as also of the Nilgiri hills.

India has three well known purely indigenous silkworms, the *tasar*, the *muga* and the *eri*. The first is widely distributed on the lower hills more especially those of the great central tableland, and feeds on several jungle trees. The second is confined to Assam and Eastern Bengal, and feeds on a laurel. The third exists in a state of semi-domestication, being reared on the castor-oil plant. From an art point of view the *muga* silk is the most interesting and attractive, and the cocoon can be reeled readily. The

*eri* silk on the other hand is so extremely difficult to reel that it is nearly always carded and spun—an art which was practised in the Khasi Hills of Assam long before it was thought of in Europe.

**Experiments and results.**—Numerous experiments have been made with a view to improving sericulture in India. French and other experts are agreed that one of the causes of the decline of the silk industry in India has been the prevalence of diseases and parasites among the worms, the most prevalent disease being pebrine. M. Lafont, who has conducted experiments in cross breeding, believes that improvement in cross breeding will be obtained as soon as the fight against pebrine and other diseases of the worms is taken up vigorously by the producers of seed and the rearers of worms, while improvement in the quality of the cocoons will be obtained by rearing various races, pure and cross breeds.

In Kashmir and Mysore satisfactory results have been obtained. In the former State sericulture has been fostered on approved European principles with Italian reeling machinery, seed being imported annually on a large scale. In 1897 in Mysore Mr. Tata, after selecting a plantation and site for rearing houses, sent to Japan for a Superintendent and trained operatives. The Mysore authorities have made a grant of Rs 8,000 a year to the Tata firm in return for instruction given to the people of Mysore in Japanese methods of growing the mulberry and rearing the insects. The products of the Mysore State are exported to foreign countries from Madras. The work of the Salvation Army is also noteworthy in various parts of India. They have furnished experts, encouraged the planting of mulberry trees and subsidised several silk schools. The draft prospectus has been issued of a silk farm and institute to be started at Simla under the auspices of the Salvation Army. The Lieut.-Governor of the Punjab has permitted the school to be called after his name, and the Punjab Government made a grant of Rs 2,000 towards the expenses. Sir Durabi Tata has also made a donation of Rs 1,000. The Bengal Silk Committee under the guidance of some French experts have conducted cross breeding experiments with a view to establish a multi voltine hybrid of European quality. There is a Government sericultural farm at Berhampore where it is said, a pure white multi voltine of silk worm is reared. The results of the Bengal Committee's labours may be summed up as follows:—the only really effective method of dealing with the problem is to work up gradually to a point at which the whole of the seed cocoon necessary for the province will be supplied to rearers under Government supervision, and to establish gradually a sufficient number of large nurseries throughout the silk districts of the province.

In 1915 there was issued by the Agricultural Research Institute, Pusa, a *Bulletin* (No. 48 of 1915) entitled *First Report on the Experiments carried out at Pusa to improve the Mulberry*

**Silk Industry.** In a short Preliminary note, Mr. Bainbridge Fletcher (Imperial Entomologist) explains that the object of the Bulletin is to place on record some of the more important experiments which were commenced at Pusa, in the year 1910 and have since been carried on in the endeavour to fix a superior multivoltine race of the Mulberry Silkworm which would not degenerate and which would yield silk better both in quality and outturn than that supplied by the multivoltine races which are reared at present.

**Central Nurseries.**—The report of the Agriculture Department, Bengal for the year ending June 30, 1913, gives an account of a scheme which has been devised with the object of reclaiming the silk industry. The aim of the scheme is gradually to establish throughout the silk districts a sufficient number of central nurseries with rearing houses and thus enable the whole of the seed cocoons required in the province to be supplied under Government supervision. It is believed that this is the only really effective method of dealing with the problem. A number of the existing smaller nurseries were closed during 1912 and others are being converted into enlarged and improved central nurseries with rearing houses complete. The ultimate success of the scheme depends

largely on the willingness of the rearsers to pay an adequate price for pure seed.

A pamphlet was published in 1912, by Mr. M. N. De, Sericultural Assistant at Pusa which contains practical hints on improved methods which are recommended to be used for reeling mulberry silk in Bengal and other silk producing districts. It has been found that, by the provision of two small pulleys to the ordinary Bengal type of reeling machine, superior thread can be obtained, the cost of the extra apparatus is merely nominal (five or six annas per machine) whilst the suitability of the machine for cottage workers is maintained. By attention to such simple points as the siting and storage of cocoons and the temperature and quality of the water used in the reeling pans great improvements can be effected in most silk centres in Bengal and other districts.

**Exports of Silk.**—As a result of the war the trade has shown in some degree signs of revival from its decadent condition, both as regards its volume and value. The value of exports during 1915 is improved by Rs. 12 lakhs to Rs. 274 lakhs of which raw silk accounted for Rs. 24 lakhs. In 1916 17 the total exports rose to Rs. 544 lakhs. In 1911 12 exports of raw silk and silk manufactures amounted to Rs. 2,34 lakhs in value, compared with Rs. 10.08 lakhs in the previous year.

## Indigo

Indigo dyes are obtained from the Indigofera, a genus of Leguminosae which comprises some 300 species, distributed throughout the tropical and warm temperate regions of the globe, India having about 40. Western India may be described as the headquarters of the species, so far as India is concerned, 25 being peculiar to that Presidency. On the eastern side of India, in Bihar, Bengal, Assam and Burma, there is a marked decrease in the number of species but a visible increase in the prevalence of those that are met with.

There is evidence that when Europeans first began to export the dye from India, it was procured from the Western Presidency and shipped from Surat. It was carried by the Portuguese to Lisbon and sold by them to the dyers of Holland and it was the desire to obtain a more ample supply of dye stuff that led to the formation of the Dutch East India Company and so to the overthrow of the Portuguese supremacy in the East. Opposition to indigo in 17th century Europe was keen owing to its interference with the wool industry, but it was competition to obtain indigo from other sources than India that led to the first decline of the Indian indigo industry in the middle of the eighteenth century, when the cultivation of indigo in the West Indies had been given up—partly on account of the high duties imposed upon it and partly because sugar and coffee were found to be more profitable—the industry was revived in India, and, as one of the many surprises of the industry, the province of Bengal was selected for this revival. It had no sooner been organized, however, than troubles next arose in Bengal itself through

misunderstandings between the planters, their cultivators and the Government, which may be said to have culminated in Lord Macaulay's famous *Memoirandum* of 1837. This led to another migration of the industry from Lower and Eastern Bengal to Tirhut and the United Provinces. Here the troubles of the industry did not end, for the researches of the chemical laboratories of Germany threatened the very existence of any natural vegetable dye. They first killed the madder dye of Europe, then the safflower, the lac and the *ai* dyes of India, and are now advancing rapidly with synthetic indigo, intent on the complete annihilation of the natural dye. Opinions differ on many aspects of the present vicissitude, meantime the exports from India have seriously declined, and salvation admittedly lies in the path of cheaper production both in cultivation and manufacture. These issues are being vigorously faced and some progress has been accomplished, but the future of the industry can scarcely help being described as of great uncertainty. The issue is not the advantage of new regulations of land tenure but one exclusively of natural versus synthetic indigo. (See *Watt's Commercial Products of India*.) In this connection it may be noted that increases in the price of coal in England, due to labour difficulties, have greatly strengthened the position of natural indigo. In February 1915 a conference was held at Delhi when the possibility of assisting the natural indigo industry was considered from three points of view—agricultural, research and commercial. The agricultural or botanical side of the question is fully discussed by Mr. and Mrs. Howard of Pusa in *Bulletins* Nos. 51 and 54 of



the Agricultural Research Institute. Other aspects of the question were fully examined last year in the *Agricultural Journal of India* by Mr. W. A. Davis, Indigo Research Chemist to the Government of India. An Indigo Cess Bill was passed in the Imperial Legislative Council in 1918. It provides for a cess on indigo exported from India for the scientific investigation of the methods of cultivation and manufacture of indigo, the proceeds of the cess being received and expended by Government.

**Decline of the Industry**—Since synthetic indigo was put upon the market, in 1897, the natural indigo industry of India has declined very rapidly, apart from slight recoveries in 1908-09 and 1911-12, the decline continued without a break until the revival due to the impossibility of obtaining artificial dyes in sufficient quantities during the war.

The total yield in 1931-32 was estimated at 11,000 cwts. The exports, which are no longer of much importance, amounted only to 799 cwts.

## OILS AND OIL CAKES.

Oilseeds ranked seventh among India's exports in 1931-32 and represented 9.86 per cent of the total value of exports. The total exports of oilseeds fell from 1,037,000 tons valued at Rs. 17.86 lakhs in 1930-31 to 988,000 tons valued at Rs. 14.59 lakhs. Details of oilseeds exported during 1931-32 appear in the section of the Year Book dealing with exports.

A pamphlet on the subject which was published by the Commercial Intelligence Department points out that it is both economically and industrially unsound for India to export her oil seeds instead of manufacturing the oils and oil cakes in India. It allows other countries to reap the manufacturers' profits and at the same time deprives Indian agriculture of the great potential wealth, as cattle-food and manure, contained in the oil cakes. An immense quantity of oil is, as a matter of fact, already manufactured in this country by more or less crude processes. Village oil mills worked by bullocks and presses worked by hand exist in all parts of the country and supply most of the local demand for oil. There has also been a great increase in recent years in the number of oil mills worked by steam or other mechanical power. These crush all the commoner oil seeds and development has been especially marked in the case of mustard oil, castor oil and groundnut oil. In spite of all this there has been a perceptible diminution in the export of oil from India, particularly of coconut oil and linseed oil, and an increase in the export of oil seeds, which is particularly marked in the case of copra and groundnuts. The situation created by the war has naturally led to too much discussion of the possibility of developing on a large scale the existing oil-milling industry in India.

There are three difficulties with which any proposal to develop in India an oil-milling industry on a great scale is faced. In the first place, there exist high protective tariffs in European countries which encourage the export from India of the raw material rather than the manufactured product. Secondly, there is a better market for the oil cake in Europe than in India and the freight on oil seeds is less than the freight on cake. Thirdly, it is much easier and less expensive to transport oil seeds by sea than it is to transport oil. While this has been the position in the European markets, Indian-made oils, other than coconut oil, have made enough headway in Eastern markets to suggest the possibility of a development of those markets.

The problem of finding a market for oil cakes is equally important. The value of oil cakes is much better appreciated in Europe than in India. The Indian cultivator is prejudiced against the use of machine-made cake as a cattle food or as manure because he considers that it contains less oil and therefore less nourishment than the village-made cake. He is therefore unwilling to buy it except at a reduced price. His prejudice on this point has no justification in fact since experts are agreed that mill cake is a better food for cattle than village-made cake. Even when the mill cake contains less oil than the village cake, there is still more oil in the cake than cattle can digest. The excess of oil in the village cake where it exists, is a drawback and not an advantage to the use of the cake as food. A considerable amount of demonstration work has been done by the Agricultural Departments of Government in order to remove the cultivator's prejudice and there is said now to be an increasing demand for most classes of mill cake.

## Tea.

Among plantation crops in India tea is the most important. The indigenous tea plant growing in a wild condition was first discovered in Assam about 1820. It soon drew the attention of the East India Company, which after some enquiries started an experimental garden in 1835. After working for five years it was handed over to the Assam Company. It may be

said, however that the foundations of the present tea industry were laid between 1855 and 1868. Since the latter date the growth of the industry has been phenomenal and in less than a hundred years the British Empire has become the tea garden and tea-shop of the world.

The following table shows the growth of the industry since 1875 —

*Progress of the Industry*

Year	Area under tea in 000 acres	Production in 000 000 lbs	Year	Area under tea in 000 acres	Production in 000 000 lbs
1875-79 (average)	173	34	1925	672	335
1880-84	241	57	1926	679	364
1885-89	307	90	1927	690	361
1900-1904	500	196	1928	702	372
1910	583	249	1929	712	401
1915	594	352	1930	802	391
1920	654	322	1931	807	394

It will be seen from the above table that during the last fifty years while the area under tea has risen by over 300 per cent, the production has increased more than ten times. Assam and Bengal are the two most important centres of the tea industry in India. Assam alone accounts for more than half the total production.

The following table shows the various centres of the industry in the country and their relative importance —

Provinces	Area under crop 000 acres	Production 000 lbs	Average daily working strength (permanent and temporary)
<b>Assam —</b>			
Surma Valley	145	73 784	156 439
Assam Valley	286	185 167	400,995
<b>Total</b>	<b>430</b>	<b>258 951</b>	<b>557 434</b>
<b>Bengal —</b>			
Darjeeling	61	23 009	65,522
Jalpaiguri	128	86,427	125,682
Chittagong	6	1,517	5,746
<b>Total</b>	<b>195</b>	<b>109,953</b>	<b>196 899</b>
<b>Madras —</b>			
Nilgiris	32	11 403	30,759
Malabar	12	6,493	12 632
Coimbatore	22	9,700	27,217
Others	*	34	44
<b>Total</b>	<b>67</b>	<b>27 630</b>	<b>70,652</b>
<b>Coorg</b>	<b>*</b>	<b>169</b>	<b>620</b>
<b>Punjab</b>	<b>10</b>	<b>1,930</b>	<b>10,995</b>
<b>United Provinces</b>	<b>6</b>	<b>1,489</b>	<b>3 871</b>
<b>Bihar and Orissa</b>	<b>4</b>	<b>863</b>	<b>2 903</b>
<b>Total British India</b>	<b>712</b>	<b>400,965</b>	<b>843 623</b>
<b>Indian States</b>	<b>77</b>	<b>32,083</b>	<b>86,849</b>
<b>Total India</b>	<b>789</b>	<b>432,998</b>	<b>930,472</b>

\* Less than 500 acres

Although India produces such large quantities of tea its consumption of tea is comparatively very little, about 57 million lbs. as compared with 221 million lbs in the United Kingdom and the consumption per head is only 18 lb as compared with 920 lbs in the United Kingdom.

The low domestic consumption, however, enables India to export large quantities to other countries the principal among which is the United Kingdom. It is estimated that India supplies about 40 per cent of the world demand of this commodity.

The following table explains briefly the position as regards the export of tea from India —

Year	Amount exported (million of lbs.)	Value in lakhs of rupees.	Col 3 as percentage of value of total exports
1	2	3	4
1926-27	349	29.04	9
1927-28	322	32.45	10
1928-29	380	26.69	8
1929-30	377	26.01	8
1930-31	356	23.56	
1931-32	341	19.44	

The following figures show the proportion of exports of tea from India by sea sent to different parts of the world to the total exports —

	1928-29 per cent	1929-30 per cent
To United Kingdom	83.0	84.2
To East of Europe	2.0	2.2
To Asia	5.8	3.8
To America	5.7	5.8
To Australia	1.6	1.3
To Africa	1.9	2.7
	100	100

A considerable quantity of Indian tea imported into the United Kingdom is normally re-exported to other foreign countries.

The year 1931 was one of the most critical through which the tea industry has passed since its early difficulties. From 1923 to 1927 the prices obtained for tea were good but in 1928 a decline set in, and in 1929 and 1930 prices fell further still. The price of Indian common tea particularly fell more than that of others. While as compared to 1923 all tea fluctuated in the London market within a range of 25 per cent Indian common tea fell by about 50 per cent.

The following table gives the average wholesale prices of tea in Mining Lane from 1922-30, in pence per lb —

Average Wholesale Prices of Tea, in Mining Lane, 1922-30, in Pence per lb

Year	North India	South India
1922	15.46	14.00
1923	18.76	18.14
1924	19.92	19.02
1925	17.08	17.62
1926	19.36	19.00

Year	North India	South India
1927	19.01	18.88
1928	16.49	15.40
1929	15.72	15.85
1930	14.49	14.52

The following table shows the variations in the average prices of Indian tea sold at auction sales in Calcutta and the index numbers of these prices with base 1901-02 to 1910-11 100 —

	Average price at auction sales	
	Price per lb As p	Index Number
1901-02 to 1910-11	6.0	100
1927-28	14.10	247
1928-29	11.4	189
1929-30	9.11	163

Tea prices experienced a catastrophic slump towards the end of the 1930-31 tea season the average price realised at the last auction of the year having been 5 as 10 p. In the first sale during 1931-32, however, the average price realised was 8 as 6 p. This advance was however primarily due to the predominance of better grades in the invoices offered for sale and did not last. Prices fluctuated violently and declined steadily until 4 as 8 p per lb was reached by the middle of February 1932. There was a slight rally at the end of February when the quotation touched 5 as 1 1/2.

The fall in tea prices greatly affected the profits of tea companies. The following table which shows the profit per acre of 65 tea companies gives an idea of the effect on profits of the fall, in prices —

*Profit per Acre of 65 Indian Tea Companies*

	1913	1924	1928	1929
Average profit per mature acre	£ 6-10-7	£ 15-2-0	£ 10-0-0	£ 6-9-0
Average profit in pence per lb	2 6	6 4	3 84	2 26
Average crop per mature acre	599 lbs	560 lbs	625 lbs	684 lbs

It is quite clear from the above table that although the yield per acre has considerably increased the profits per acre are actually lower than in 1913.

The main reasons of the slump in the tea industry are over-production and intense competition, particularly from Java and Sumatra in order to counteract the adverse influence of the former an agreement to restrict output, was reached early in 1930 by associations of tea-growers. For India and Ceylon the degree of restriction to be undertaken varied according to the quality of the tea produced being greater for the lower qualities than for the finer.

Latest available reports show that tea-stocks in the world markets are still far too high to see a spectacular return to prosperity.

During the year 1931-32 there was a considerable fall in the wages of workers on tea plantations. The average wages of men, women and children in the Assam Valley were Rs 12 8-5 9-8-7 and 6-15 8 respectively as compared with Rs 14 0-11 10-12-7 and 7 4-7 respectively in 1930-31. In the Surma Valley the average earnings fell from Rs 9-7 2 to Rs 7-14-11 in the case of men Rs 10-5 to Rs 6-1 1 in the case of women and Rs 6-3-6 to Rs 4 9-1 in the case of children.

Under the Ottawa agreement Indian Tea has been granted preference by Great Britain and this may to some extent minimise the competition of Java and Sumatra tea in the British market.

Apart from the slump in tea prices, the year 1931 was a very eventful one from the point of view of the tea industry in another direction. It was during this year that the Royal Commission on Labour published their monumental report. The recommendations contained therein are very vital to the future welfare of the industry and the principal amongst them have therefore been reproduced below —

(1) No further legislation making a breach of contract of service a criminal offence should be countenanced.

(2) The power conferred by section 3 of the Assam Labour and Emigration Act to prohibit recruitment in Assam in particular localities should be withdrawn immediately and no barrier should be set up to prevent free movement of labour from one part of India to another.

(3) The Assam Labour and Emigration Act should be repealed and a new measure set up in its place.

(4) The Assam Labour Board should be abolished.

(5) The Government of India should appoint a Protector of Immigrants in Assam to look after the interests of emigrants from other Provinces who have not yet settled in Assam.

(6) Every future assisted emigrant to an Assam tea garden should have right after the first three years to be repatriated at the employers expense.

(7) A worker dismissed before the expiry of the three years should be entitled to repatriation at the expense of the employer dismissing him unless it is established that the dismissal was due to wilful misconduct.

(8) The establishment of statutory wage fixing machinery if practicable is desirable, and there are reasons for believing that if proper methods are adopted a practicable scheme can be devised.

(9) Before legislation is undertaken, one enquiry should be undertaken as to the most suitable form of machinery the actual rates paid and the variation in these rates between district and district and garden and garden.

(10) Maternity benefits should be provided for by legislation.

(11) The employment, either directly or with their parents of children before the age of 10 years should be prohibited by law.

(12) Boards of Health and Welfare should be established under statute for convenient planting areas.

Some of the above recommendations have already been taken up by the Government of India for legislative or administrative action.

## Coffee.

Such historical evidence as is available on the subject shows that coffee was first introduced into India from Mecca as early as the 16th Century. The first coffee garden was planted by a European about 1840 but the industry thus started did not flourish till 1860.

The production of coffee in India is mostly confined to the South. The area under coffee in 1930 (including plantations of less than 10 acres) was 1,68,000 acres, an increase of 14 per cent over the figures for 1925 and the production during the year was 8,52,000 cwts as compared with 2,72,000 cwts in 1925.

The total exports of coffee decreased from 20,000 cwts in 1925-26 to 150,000 cwts in 1926-27, but in 1927-28 there was a sharp rise to 2,77,000 cwts. In 1928-29 and 1929-30 the shipments again declined and amounted to 1,98,000 cwts and 1,84,000 cwts respectively. The principal countries to which Indian coffee was exported were, as usual, the United Kingdom and France.

Not only does India export coffee in large quantities but it also imports it chiefly from Java, Ceylon and the Straits Settlements which it re-exports to Mascot Territory, Iraq and the Bahrain Islands.

The following table gives the figures of the production and exports of Indian coffee —

*Production and Export of Indian Coffee in thousands cwts*

12 Months ending June 30th	Production	Export	Surplus available for Home consumption.
1925	272 1	251 9	20 2
1928	317 5	260 9	56 5
1929	247 8	142 6	105 2
1930	352 0	243 0	109 0

Making allowance for the re-exports from India of imported coffee, the consumption of Coffee in India in 1930 was approaching four times the amount consumed in 1925.

The total reported production of cured coffee during 1930-31 was 8½ million lbs. as against 39 million lbs. in the previous year. Exports declined from 295,000 cwts in 1930-31 to 156,000 cwts in 1931-32. Local consumption of Indian coffee which has been expanding expanded still further owing to the restrictions on imported coffee. As regards exports the United Kingdom and France which constitute the principal markets, both reduced their respective off-takes very considerably and required 44,000 and 43,000 cwts respectively instead of 78,000 cwts and 103,000 cwts a year ago. The total value of the exports of coffee was Rs. 94 lakhs in 1931-32 as against Rs. 1,92 lakhs in 1930-31.

The daily average number of persons employed in the coffee plantations in 1929-30 was returned

at 92,504 of whom 55,972 were permanently employed and 36,532 temporarily employed as compared with 94,863 persons (44,744 garden and 19,084 outside labour permanently employed and 31,027 temporary outside labour) in 1928-29.

The general trade depression did not fail to affect the coffee industry but in addition to the general slump in trade there was an additional factor which depressed coffee prices and this was the exceptionally heavy crops of Brazilian coffee. Since the year 1925 there has been a general downward trend in coffee prices but until the end of 1929 the fall was comparatively slow but since then it has been very rapid. This will be clearly seen from the fact that while the average wholesale price of Indian coffee in London was 140s. in 1928 and 127s. in 1929 it fell to 84s. in 1930.

The declared value per cwt of coffee was Rs. 60-11-9 in 1931-32 as against Rs. 65-8-1 in 1930-31.

## INDIAN TOBACCO

The tobacco plant was introduced into India by the Portuguese about the year 1606. As in other parts of the world, it passed through a period of persecution, but its ultimate distribution over India is one of the numerous examples of the avidity with which advantageous new crops or appliances are adopted by the Indian agriculturist. Five or six species of *Nicotiana* are cultivated, but only two are found in India, namely, *N. Tabacum* and *N. rustica*. The former is a native of South or Central America, and is the common tobacco of India. About the year 1829 experiments were conducted by the East India Company towards improving the quality of leaf and perfecting the native methods of curing and manufacturing tobacco. These were often repeated, and gradually the industry became identified with three great centres, namely, (1) Eastern and Northern Bengal (more especially the District of Rangpur), (2) Madras, Trichinopoly, Dindigul, Coconada and Calicut in Southern India, and (3) Rangoon and Moulema in Burma. Bengal is the chief tobacco growing Province, but little or no tobacco is manufactured there. The chief factories are near Dindigul in the Madras Presidency, though, owing to the imposition of heavy import duties on the foreign leaf used as a cigar wrapper, some cigar factories have been moved to the French territory of Pondicherry.

The question of improving the quality of Indian tobacco has received the attention of the Botanical section of the Agricultural Research Institute, Poona, and three Memoirs have been published recording the results of investigations in that direction. The immediate problem at Poona is the production of a good cigarette tobacco. Many attempts have been made in the past to introduce into India the best varieties of cigarette tobacco from America, but the results have been disappointing. It is now hoped to build up by hybridization new kinds of tobacco, suited to Indian conditions of growth, which possess in addition the qualities necessary to obtain a better price.

**Area under Cultivation.**—The cultivation of tobacco is very widespread in Burma. The two main varieties are called "Burmese tobacco" and "Havana tobacco." Of the Burmese tobacco there are two main varieties "Seywet-gyi, the large-leaved variety and "Seywet gyan, a smaller leaved variety with

pointed leaves. The former yields a heavier crop, but the latter gives better quality. There is always a great demand on the market for both the Havana and the Burma tobacco. The smooth leaves of the Havana plant are used for the wrappers and the coarser Burmese leaf for the filling.

The most important tobacco tracts in British India are—(1) the Coimbatore and Dindigul tract of Madras, where the *Uet-Kappal* and *Wava Kappal* varieties are largely grown, the former supplying the Trichinopoly cigar (4) the Godavari Delta of Madras (44) the Rangpur tract of Bengal (50) the Districts of Bihar and Orissa (5) Guzerat in Bombay and (15) the delta tract of Burma.

The season for harvesting varies in different localities ranging from December to June, but the bulk of the crop is harvested during the months of February, March and April. The leaves when quite dry, are assorted and placed in heaps in stacks to ferment. They are then tied into bundles of 25 or 30, a useless leaf being employed for tying each bundle. The leaves are laid perfectly flat the bundles being fan-shaped. In this condition they are baled, the beam like ends projecting outwards. By varying the degree of fermentation of the leaves, different qualities of tobacco are obtained. A black variety is used in India for cake tobacco, and this is the most common product, but a certain amount of yellow leaf is grown for cigar making.

**Exports.**—Exports of unmanufactured tobacco declined by 9 per cent in quantity from 28 million lbs 1930-31 to 25.4 million lbs in 1931-32 and by 17 per cent in value from Rs 97 lakhs to Rs 81 lakhs. In the United Kingdom notwithstanding a reduced consumptive demand Indian tobacco gained public favour with the increasing popularity of Empire grown tobacco and the shipments advanced from 10 million lbs to 11 million lbs. There were however decreases in the exports to Aden, the Straits Settlements and the Nether lands which fell by 1 million lbs each to 4.1 and 1 million lbs respectively. An interesting development of the trade is the rapid increase in purchases by China which absorbed 3 million lbs in 1931-32 as compared with 1 million lbs in the preceding year while Japanese requirements slightly declined to 3.7 million lbs.

## The Cocaine Traffic.

The form of cocaine chiefly used in India is *Cocculus hydrochloricus*. The salt forms light shining crystals with a bitterish taste, and is soluble in half its weight of water. The alkaloid cocaine—of which this is a salt—is obtained from the dried leaves of the *Erythroxylon* Cocaine which grows in Bolivia, Peru, Java, Brazil and other parts of South America. The leaves are most active when freshly dried and are much used by the Natives as a stimulant. Tea made from them has a taste similar to green tea and is said to be very effectual in keeping people awake. In India the Coca plant seems never to have been cultivated on a commercial scale. It has been grown experimentally in the tea districts of Ceylon, Bengal and Southern India and has been found to produce a good quality and quantity of cocaine. As the plant has not been seriously cultivated and as there is no possibility for the present of the drug being manufactured in India no restrictions have as yet been placed on its cultivation.

**Spread of the habit.**—The cocaine traffic in India which seems to be reaching an alarming proportion in spite of legislation and strict preventive measures is of comparatively recent growth, though it is impossible to estimate how widespread it was in 1903 when the Bombay High Court for the first time decided that cocaine was a drug included within the definition of an intoxicating drug in the Bombay Abkari Act. Since that date the illegal sale of cocaine in India has largely increased and the various provincial Excise Reports bear witness to the spread of the "Cocaine habit." The consumers of the drug, which is notoriously harmful, are to be found in all classes of society and in Burma even school children are reported to be its victims, but in India as in Paris the drug is mostly used by prostitutes or by men as an aphrodisiac. The habit has spread chiefly to those classes which are prohibited by religion or caste rules from partaking of liquor and the well-known Indian intoxicating drugs.

**Smuggling.**—So far as the cases already detected show the persons who smuggle the drug by sea from Europe and places outside India, into India, are chiefly sailors, stewards, firemen and sometimes engineers and officers of foreign ships. The ports through which cocaine enters India are Bombay, Karachi, Calcutta, Madras, Marseilles and Pondicherry. The main inland distributing centres are Delhi, Lucknow, Meerut, Lahore, Multan, Surat and Ahmedabad. Delhi especially is notorious for the cocaine trade. Great ingenuity is employed in smuggling cocaine through the Custom houses. It is packed in parcels of

newspapers, books, toys and piece-goods and in trunks which have secret compartments. The retail trade in the towns is very cunningly organized and controlled. In addition to the actual retailers there is a whole army of watchmen and patrols whose duty is to shadow the Excise and Police officials and give the alarm when a raid is contemplated. During the War several cases of importation of Japanese cocaine were detected, the importers being Japanese and Chinese sailors. The original marks on the packets and phials are usually destroyed so that the name of the manufacturing firm may not be found out.

The Review of the Customs Administration in India for 1930-31 states that during the year a total of 1734½ grains of cocaine were seized by the Customs authorities, of which 1792 ounces were valued at approximately Rs 1,80,000.

The amount seized is either given to Hospital in India or destroyed. It is no longer possible to buy cocaine from any betel-nut seller as it was ten years ago but scores of cases in the Police Courts show that the retail trade thrives, though to a diminished extent in Bombay. High profits ensure the continuance of the trade.

**The Law in regard to Cocaine.**—This varies in different provinces. A summary of the law in Bombay is as follows. No cocaine can be imported except by a licensed dealer and importation by means of the post is entirely prohibited. The sale, possession, transport and export of cocaine are prohibited except under a license or permit from the Collector of the District. A duly qualified and licensed Medical practitioner is allowed to transport or remove 20 grains in the exercise of his profession, and as far as 6 grains may be possessed by any person if covered by a bona fide prescription from a duly qualified Medical practitioner. The maximum punishment for illegal sale, possession, transport, etc., under Act V of 1878 as amended by Act XII of 1912 is as follows: Imprisonment for a term which may extend to one year or fine which may extend to Rs. 2,000 or both and on any subsequent conviction imprisonment for a term which may extend to 2 years or fine which may extend to Rs. 4,000 or both. The law in Bombay has been further amended so as to enable security to be taken from persons who have been convicted of cocaine offences. The new Act also contains a section for the punishment of house owners who let their houses to habitual cocaine sellers.

## The Opium Trade.

Mention opium and half the Western world directs its thought to India, as though India were a most unscrupulous producer of the most noxious drug on earth. Refer to the League of Nations' proceedings in regard to opium and again, mainly under the leadership of American representatives one finds India and the Government of India held up to humanity as traffickers in opium and as thereby obstacles to making the world a better place to live in. In fact, neither India nor the Government of India has anything to be ashamed of in its opium history. Whatever may be the case in other countries, centuries of inherited experience have taught the people of India discretion in the use of the drug and its misuse is a negligible feature in Indian life. Abuse of its properties is rarer in India than the abuse of alcohol in Western countries. So much for the internal position.

The record as regards exports is equally clean. India has never driven hard bargains to secure the sale of the product overseas. Where it has been thought the reason is its superiority over other supplies because of the stringent regulations by which its manufacture has always, under the British authorities, been regulated in India in order to secure the purity and cleanliness of the finished product. Directly any importing country has expressed a desire to have the trade reduced the Government of India have responded by stiffening their restrictions on export. There have in recent years mainly at the instance of America, been numerous international conferences with a view to making opium and drugs derived from it more difficult to obtain and in every case it has been found that India had already given the lead in the special regulations which it was proposed to lay down.

**The China Trade**—The classic case of Indian restriction of her export opium trade is provided by China. There is a long history of Indo-Chinese negotiations on the subject, but it is unnecessary to go further back into those than 1911. On 8th May of that year there was drawn up between India and China an agreement under which the Government of India assented to (1) the payment of an import duty three times the existing amount in return for the promised abolition of provincial taxes, (2) the partial closure of China to Indian opium by provinces, including not only stoppage of transit passes, but also treaty port closure, Shanghai and Canton excepted, (3) the total extinction of trade before 1917 on proof of total cessation of opium production in China, and (4) revision of the agreement on due notice by either party. This agreement, as its terms indicate, was on the side of China the outcome of a professed desire to stamp out the opium trade and opium consumption in her midst. And on her side China, in the agreement, undertook, among other things, to reduce production in China *pari passu* with the reduction of exports from India.

In addition to the limit to the China trade imposed by the agreement, the Government of India undertook in order to lessen the danger of smuggling into China, and as an earnest of their desire to assist that country, strictly to

confine the remainder of Indian opium export to the legitimate demands of the non-China markets. A figure was elaborately calculated for these markets and India drastically cut her non China exports down to it in 1911. In subsequent years she progressively reduced the permissible export limit and in 1913 she stopped exports to China altogether.

The financial sacrifice thereby undertaken by India in order to help the Chinese in their professed desire for reform amounted to many millions sterling a year. China never carried out her side of the bargain. She is still demonstrably the greatest opium producing country in the world and the only effect of the reduction and eventual abolition of imports from India is better trade for Chinese opium producers and merchants and largely increased imports of opium into China from Persia and Turkey.

**Agreements observed by India**—The Government of India have carried to the letter their side of the 1911 agreement. They have gone further. Not only were exports to China stopped and exports to non China countries in the East limited in accordance with the agreement with China but exports to non China countries have, on the voluntary initiative of India been subjected to successive restraining agreements with the countries concerned. The Government of India introduced, with effect from 1st January 1923 a certificate system recommended by the League of Nations, whereby all exports of opium must be covered by certificates from the Government of the importing country that its consignment is approved and is required for legitimate purposes. The pressure exerted by the League of Nations in this regard was not pressure upon the Government of India but upon the Governments of the importing countries and so far as India was concerned the new system was welcomed because it removed from the shoulders of the Government of India all responsibility in regard to opium consumption in the importing countries and laid it upon their own respective Governments. In 1926, in order to fulfil the spirit of her international agreements, India decided, though she was in no way bound by their letter to do so to reduce her exports to Far Eastern countries for other than medical and scientific purposes by 10 per cent yearly so as to extinguish them altogether by December 1935, and effect has been given to that policy at considerable financial sacrifice. India is the only country that has made any considerable sacrifices of the kind.

**International Aspect of the Problem**—It was only during the processes and negotiations by which the Indian opium export trade to China was being suppressed that the Opium question began to assume a widely international aspect. This happened on the initiative of the U.S.A., at whose instance an International Opium Commission met at Shanghai in 1909 and formulated a series of recommendations for the suppression of opium smoking and the regulation of the use of opium and morphia. The United States thereafter advanced a further proposal for an International Conference at The Hague. This met on 21 December 1911.



and finally drew up a convention on the subject, the terms of this document presented no new ideas to the Government of India. Their provisions India had long observed. As regards morphia and cocaine with which the Hague Conference concerned itself the uses of these drugs in India had long been subject to exceedingly strict regulations. But these two drugs, the use of which for other than medical purposes invariably takes the form of dangerous vice, were becoming a menace to the world. They were not included within the scope of the proposals submitted by the U.S.A. for the consideration of the Conference. It was mainly owing to pressure by the Government of India that they were included within the terms finally signed and the rigid and universal application of the articles of the Convention which apply to them would rid the world of the drug evil.

As regards prepared opium, that is to say smoking opium India does not and never has exported it and the sale of it in India is prohibited. No opium is exported from India to the United States of America. None has been exported to Great Britain by private merchants since 1916. Exports to Great Britain are strictly limited to medicinal requirements and go officially from the Government of India to the British Government. Nor is Indian opium exported to any other country in Europe.

**Indian Uses of Opium.**—There is a fundamental difference between the problem in India, and that in foreign countries, particularly in America and Europe. America and Europe are principally concerned with the problem of the vicious consumption of cocaine and morphia and it is on the experience of the abuse of these drugs in those countries that much of the condemnation of Indian policy is based. It is accepted that the consumption of opium in America and Europe is in effect hardly less disastrous than that of morphia and cocaine. And the reason is that to Americans and Europeans opium is an unaccustomed drug. The habit of its use being both new and strange to them, it is never used to moderation but always abused and the results have no relation to the result of moderate opium eating in India. The fact appears to be that peoples acquire a tolerance to drugs to the use of which they are long habituated. Opium has been used in India since the 16th century at least. The method of use is eating and in India generally speaking eating seems to do little if any harm. Smoking, which is the habit of the Far Eastern races, rather than of the Indian races, seems to do much more harm in India than eating while on the other hand where smoking is in ordinary use competent authorities (e.g., the Royal Commission on opium in Malaya) think eating to be more harmful than smoking.

The Government of India have fully participated in the different International Conferences on the drug question and responded to the obligations which her assent to their conclusions has placed upon her in regard to home consumption. But the principal effect upon India of these International discussions has been to draw the fresh attention of her Government and people to the opium situation in her midst, to cause consultations on the subject between the Government of India and the Indian Legislature and to produce what may be described

as considerable intelligent progress in the development of those regulations upon the use of opium which are time honoured.

**The Commission of 1895.**—Despite all this, the principles of Indian internal opium policy essentially remain, subject to certain changes of scientific opinion in regard to medicinal uses those laid down by a Royal Commission which was appointed by His Majesty a Government mainly as a result of the activities of the Society for the Suppression of the Opium Trade, in 1898, to inquire into all the circumstances connected with the production and sale of Indian opium. The Society which was largely instrumental in bringing about the institution of the inquiry, recorded its opinion that the appointment of the Commission constituted the greatest and most solid forward step that the movement for the suppression of the opium trade has yet made and considered that the Royal Commission was as fair minded and impartial a tribunal as the Society could have desired to hear its case. The results of the inquiry were published in 1895 in seven volumes.

The Royal Commissioners examined with the greatest care the problem of opium consumption in India and in brief they found that it was not only subject to careful regulation but was governed by longstanding and admirable disciplinary habits among the people. Excessive use, they found, was exceptional, and condemned by public opinion. As regards the legal restriction of its use to medical needs, they advised that Government could do no more than limit the extent of cultivation and hold a monopoly of manufacture and wholesale supply and that to draw a line in popular opinion between medical uses and those not strictly so describable would be impracticable. They agreed that the mass of Indian opinion was opposed to prohibition as an unnecessary restriction on individual liberty and interference with established customs and habits. Apart from the religious question they found Indians generally to consider the use of alcohol to be more objectionable, more injurious and more disgraceful.

The Government of Lord Hardinge in a Despatch to His Majesty a Government in 1911 and that of Lord Reading, in a despatch dated 24th March, 1921, both in the same words took their stand on the conclusion of the Royal Commission that the opium habit as a vice scarcely exists in India, that opium is extensively used for non-medical and quasi-medical purposes, in some cases with benefit and for the most part without injurious consequences, that the non-medical uses are so interwoven with the medical uses that it would not be practicable to draw a distinction between them in the distribution and sale of the drug and that it is not necessary that the growth of the poppy and the manufacture and sale of opium in British India should be prohibited except for medical purposes. The despatch of Lord Hardinge a Government was approvingly quoted by Lord Reading's Government a few years ago. It has long been recognised that any attempt to eradicate by law the use of opium would be open to all the objections involved in bureaucratic interference with popular custom. Bating it is largely quasi medical, it is used for the prevention cure and alleviation of disease as a prophylactic as an anodyne and as the commonest and most

treasured household medicine of the people to whom qualified medical assistance is inaccessible. It is also taken as a tonic and as a restorative to lessen or avert fatigue and in other ways in which, when moderately used it is relatively innocuous.

**Present Policy.**—The current attitude and policy of the Government of India were lately explained in their behalf to the League of Nations at Geneva. Their representative declared that any genuine measure of reform initiated by a Provincial Minister in connection with it would receive encouragement and support from the Central Government and showed that the policy of that Government is and has been one of non-interference with the moderate use of raw opium whether the object of the consumer be some real or supposed physical benefit or merely the indulgence of the almost universal desire of human beings, particularly those whose occupations involve exposure or severe bodily exertion for a stimulant or narcotic. Excessive indulgence in it, and always has been the desire of Government to express

Opium is under the current Indian constitution a Provincial Transferred Subject. Nevertheless, owing to the jealous watching and criticism by observers in every continent, the Government of India called an official All India Conference which was opened at Simla by Lord Irwin on 5th May 1930 to consider the question of certain areas where opium consumption was alleged to be unduly high. This followed on the prosecution of special provincial inquiries by committees set up by the Local Governments at the special instance of His Majesty's Government. The conference after an exhaustive discussion of the phenomena presented by the various areas selected for investigation and in the light of the personal knowledge of the representatives of the different Provinces and of the reports of the local committees concluded that it appeared that certain parts of Assam and Calcutta might correctly be regarded as having excessive consumption and that Orissa and the Peshawar District of the Punjab might be held to provide cases for further inquiry. In other cases the Conference considered that there was no evidence of prevalent excess. But they gave a series of examples to show that there were simple explanations showing harmless causes for what appeared to be excessive consumption in many places.

While speaking at the Second Geneva Opium Conference on 10th January 1925 Lord Cecil stated that he had seen figures apparently taken from a report made by the United States Treasury, to the effect that consumption was greater in America than in India. The estimate framed by the Advisory Committee of the League of the annual requirements of opium for strictly medicinal and scientific purposes is 600 milligrammes or 5.25 grains per capita which is roughly equivalent to 6 Indian annas per 10,000. The Health Committee of the League opined that this could be reduced to 450 milligrammes or 3.94 grains in countries possessing a well developed medical service. The consumption per capita in British India during 1924-25 worked out at 17.2 grains per head. The rate of consumption has certainly fallen since the compilation of this published figure. The amount includes veterinary uses and these are extensive, though to secure statistics of the quantity of opium given to animals is impossible. Allowance also has to be made for the poor morphine content of Indian opium, which is about 0 per cent. at 90 deg. consistence and the limited number of medical practitioners trained on Western lines to administer strictly measured doses. Lord Cecil's statement at the League of Nations was received with extreme criticism by Mr Porter of the American delegation. Mr Porter said the American statistics cited had been disavowed and that Lord Cecil's observations were a vile slander upon the people of the United States. Lord Cecil apologized and withdrew his statement. But Mr Frederick Wallis, Commissioner of Correction New York writing in the Current History Magazine for February 1925, showed the annual per capita consumption in Russia to be one grain in Germany 2 grains in England 3 grains in France 4 grains and in the United States 36 grains. In Current History for March 1925 Mr Wallis defended this last figure and said that in view of the smuggling into the United States it would appear to me that the consumption would be much larger than the Government officially gave as 36 grains.

Opium policy has on several occasions during the past few years come under discussion in the Central Indian Legislature and in regard to it the Government of India and the non-official members of the Legislature have been in accord.

## GLASS AND GLASSWARE

The total value of the imports of glass and glassware amounted to Rs. 1,25,14,000 as compared with Rs. 1,10,10,000 in 1930-31 and Rs. 1,52,10,000 in 1932-33. All the descriptions under this head without exception recorded decrease. Of the principal countries participating in this trade, Ceylon showed the greatest percentage decline with her supplies falling in value from Rs. 38 lakhs to Rs. 27 lakhs which was less than one third of what she had realised in 1929-30. Japan retained the foremost position in the trade but the value of her supplies fell from Rs. 65 lakhs to Rs. 42 lakhs.

**Manufacture of Glass in India.**—Glass was manufactured in India in centuries before Christ and Pliny makes mention of Indian Glass as being of superior quality. As a result of recent archaeological explorations a

number of small crude glass vessels have been discovered indicative of the very primitive stage of the industry. But no further traces of ancient Indian Glass industry as such survive yet it is certain that by the sixteenth century it was an established industry producing mainly bangles and small bottles. The quality of the material was inferior and the articles turned out were rough. Beyond this stage the industry had not progressed until the nineteenth of the last century. Manufacture of glass in India on modern European lines dates from the nineties of the last century when some pioneer efforts were made in the line. Since then a number of concerns have been started, a number of them have failed while some are still clinging to life owing to war conditions. They mainly devote themselves to the manufacture

of bangles and lampware side by side with bottle-making on a small scale. This, therefore, is the criterion which determines the two well defined classes of the industry in its present stage, (1) indigenous Cottage Industry and (2) the modern Factory Industry.

(1) The indigenous Cottage Industry which is represented in all parts of the country, but has its chief centres in Firozabad District of U. P., and Belgam District, in the South, is mainly concerned with the manufacture of cheap bangles made from glass cakes or blocks made in larger factories. The industry is at present in a flourishing state and supplies nearly one third of the Indian demand for bangles. The quality has been improved by the discovery of new glazing processes and for the present the turnover in this line has gone up to 20 lakhs of rupees a year. But these bangles have now to face a very hard competition from Japan whose 'silky' bangles are ousting the old type Indian ones.

(2) The modern Factory type of organization of this industry is just in its infancy at present. The existing factories either stop at producing glass cakes for bangles as in Firozabad or simple kind of lampware and bottles. With the existing state of knowledge and machinery in India they can neither produce sheet and plate glass, nor do they pretend to manufacture laboratory or table glass. Artistic glassware is out of the question and the private capitalists who have to run their concerns mostly with commercial ends do not think it worth their while to spend money and labour on it. War caused a great decrease in volume—though not so much in value which was much increased—of the imports of the lampware etc., and in order to meet the Indian demand for them, new factories were started and old revived, which produced only cheap and simple kind of lampware and bottles on small scale. The total production of these Indian Glass Works has not been exactly estimated but it is generally supposed that they were able to meet in these war years nearly half the Indian demand for this kind of glassware. There are at present 14 factories engaged in the production of lampware, of which two or three only produce bottle and carboys also. The chief centres for the former kind are Bombay, Jubbulpore, Allahabad and Bijnor and Ambala, while bottles are only manufactured at Naini and Lahore, and recently at Calcutta.

During the later years of the war period a number of Glass Works were opened in the Bombay Presidency and adjoining districts local manufacture having been stimulated by the cessation of imports of German, Austrian and Belgian glass.

**Causes of failure.**—Records of the earlier ventures have shown that the failures in some cases were due in part at least to preventable causes, prominent among which were (1) Lack of enlightened management (2) Lack of proper

commercial basis, as in some cases the proprietors had a number of other more larger concerns to look to. (3) Bad selection of site. An ideal site for a Glass Factory would be determined by the (a) nearness of quarries and fire-clay, (b) nearness of fuel, and (c) by the nearness of market. At least two must be present. In some concerns, two were absent: (4) Specialisation was lacking, some factories in their initial stages trying to manufacture three or four different kinds of glassware simultaneously like lampware, bottles, and bangles etc. (5) Paucity of sufficient fixed capital for initial expenses for machinery or other improvements or even in some cases for running the concern in the beginning.

But beyond these there are certain real and special causes that contributed to the failure of some of these and hinder the progress of the rest. Chief among them are (1) The industry is in its infant stage and hence such failures are but incidental. (2) No expert guidance in this line, there is a lack of men and good literature. (3) Paucity of skilled labour of higher type. The present Indian workmen in this line and blowers are few in number and illiterate. They, therefore, master the situation and are untrained able to management. (4) Heavy cost of good fuel, the works usually being situated where good sand and quartz can be obtained, and consequently, in most cases, at a great distance from the coal fields. (5) To a certain extent, competition from Japan and European countries.

Alkali used is almost entirely of English manufacture being Carbonate of Soda 98.99% in a powdered form. This alkali has almost completely taken place of the various Alkaline Earths formerly employed by the Glass Bangle manufacturers as the latter cannot be used in the manufacture of glass which is to compete with the imported article. These points must be carefully noted for future guidance.

The industry developed considerably under war conditions but in peace times, in this transition stage, immediate efforts must be made in the direction of what the Indian Industrial Commission say in their Report (Appendix E), viz. "The Glass Industry, even in its simplest form is highly technical and can be efficiently carried on only by scientifically trained managers and expert workmen. The present stage has been reached by importing men, only partially equipped with the necessary qualifications, from Europe and Japan, and by sending Indian students abroad to pick up what knowledge they can. The glass industry is a closed trade and its secrets are carefully guarded, so that the latter method has not proved conspicuously successful."

**Bibliography.**—Indian Industries Commission Report (Appendix), Indian Munitions Board, Industrial Handbook, etc. 'Notes on Glass Manufacture' By C. S. Fox (Bulletin No. 29 of Indian Industries and Labour 1922)

## HIDES, SKINS AND LEATHER.

India's local manufactures of skins and leather have steadily increased in recent years. Prior to the outbreak of war, the trade in raw hides in this country was good, there was a large demand for hides, and prices ruled high. On the declaration of war, the trade which had up till then been brisk was seriously dislocated. Exports to enemy countries especially to the great emporium of Indian hides, Hamburg, were stopped, and exporters had to find new markets for the raw material. The raw hide business of India had up to that time been largely, if not quite entirely, in the hands of German firms or firms of German origin and Germany had the largest share of India's raw hides. In the four months before the outbreak of war she took 39 per cent of the total exports. In 1912-13 she took 32 per cent and in 1913-14, 33 per cent. Germany still takes the major share of India's raw hides while America takes the bulk of goat skin exports. Shipments of tanned hides go mostly to Great Britain.

The trade in hides and skins was even smaller than in the preceding year, the total value falling from Rs. 11.74 lakhs to Rs. 8.92 lakhs or a decline of 24 per cent. The reasons for this decline are the same as in the preceding year, namely the trade depression which led to a reduction in the demand especially in the demand for raw hides and skins. Details are given in the Export Section of the Year Book.

**Conditions of the Trade.**—The trade in hides and skins and the craft in leather manufacture are in the hands either of Mahomedans or of low caste Hindus and are on that account participated in by a comparatively small community. The traffic is subject to considerable fluctuations concomitant with the vicissitudes of the seasons. In famine years for instance the exports of untanned hides rise to an abnormal figure. The traffic is also peculiarly affected by the difficulty of obtaining capital and by the religious objection which assigns it to a position of degradation and seclusion. It has thus become a monopoly within a restricted community and suffers from the loss of competition and popular interest and favour.

**Uses of Indian Hides.**—The fifteenth report of the Imperial Economic Committee states that Indian hides both raw and partially tanned, are largely used for the upper leather of boots, partially tanned skins are used for fancy leather articles, bookbinding and for covering the small rollers used in cotton mills for drawing the thread. Raw sheepskins are used for similar articles and also for gloves. They are exported mostly to Germany, France and Italy. Raw goatskins are used almost entirely in the manufacture of glace kid, of which commodity the United States is the chief producer. Eighty-five per cent of exports of Indian raw goatskins are sent direct to the United States. The consumption of glace kid in the United Kingdom has remained stationary during the last five years none the less production up to 1928 increased somewhat and exports have slightly grown.

The chief markets for Indian raw hides are in Central and Southern Europe, Hamburg being an important distributing centre. Directly after the war an effort was made to direct more of this trade to the United Kingdom but it has drifted back to Germany. The assortment and grading of raw hides exported from Calcutta

before the war, largely the result of the work of German firms established there, had reached a high standard. After the war the trade became somewhat disorganised from a variety of causes, among which may be cited fiscal changes, the entry into the trade of new and at first inexperienced firms, the increased cost of arranging for supervision at up country points. It has, however, been recovering its reputation.

**Protecting the Industry.**—The report of the Industrial Commission pointed out that the principal difficulty at present in the hides and leather industry was the lack of organisation and expert skill. Government action to foster the industry was first taken in September 1919 when a Bill was introduced in the Imperial Legislative Council further to amend the Indian Tariff Act, 1904. The effect of this Bill was officially described as follows: "It is to impose an export duty of 15 per cent on hides and skins with a rebate of 10 per cent on hides and skins exported to other parts of the Empire, and there tanned. Its object is to ensure that our hides and skins shall be converted into fully tanned leather or articles of leather so far as possible in India and falling this in other parts of the Empire instead of being exported in a raw state for manufacture in foreign countries." Sir George Barnes who was in charge of the Bill and described the tanning industry as one of the most promising Indian industries explained that: "the present position is that we have in India at the present time some hundreds of tanneries for the tanning of hides, a large number of which have come into existence in order to satisfy military requirements during the war. We have in fact the foundations of a flourishing tanning industry, but there is reason to fear that it may tend to dwindle and disappear with the diminution of military requirements. If some other support is not given. We want to keep this industry alive, and we believe that in this case protection in the shape of a 15 per cent export duty is justifiable and ought to be effective. It is clearly just also that the same measure of protection should be extended to the tanners of skins whose business, as I have already stated, was injured by the necessities of the war. Though Indian tanneries have enormously increased in number during the past three years, they can only deal with a comparatively small proportion of the raw hides and skins which India produces, and it is to the advantage of India and the security of the Empire generally that this large surplus should, so far as possible be tanned within the Empire, and with this end in view the Bill proposes a 10 per cent rebate in respect of hides and skins exported to any place within the Empire. I should add that it is proposed to limit by notification the benefit of this rebate to hides and skins actually tanned within the Empire and Indian hides and skins re-exported from an Empire port for the purpose of being tanned abroad will not be entitled to any rebate."

**Indigenous methods.**—India possesses a large selection of excellent tanning materials such as *Acacia* pods and bark, Indian *sumach*, the *Tanner's* *cuscuta*, *Mangroves*, and *Myrsinols*. By these and such like materials and by various methods and contrivances, hides and skins are extensively cured and tanned and the leather worked up in response to an immense, though purely local, demand.

## INDIAN INVENTIONS AND DESIGNS

A handbook to the Patent Office in India which is published by the Government Press Calcutta, gives the various Acts, rules, and instructions bearing on the subject together with hints for the preparation of specifications and drawings, hints for searchers and other valuable information that has not hitherto been readily accessible to the general public in so convenient a form. In the preface the Controller of Patents and Designs explains the scope of the Patent laws in India and indicates wherein they differ from English law and procedure.

The foundation of patent legislation throughout the world lies in the English Statute of Monopolies which was enacted in 1623, the 21st year of King James the First. In part this Act has been repealed, but the extant portion of the more important section 6 is as follows—

Provided also that any declaration before mentioned shall not extend to any letters patent and grants of privilege for the term of fourteen years or under, hereafter to be made of the sole working or making of any manner of new manufactures within this realm to the true and first inventor and inventors of such manufactures, which others at the time of making of such letters patent and grants shall not use, so as also they be not contrary to the law nor mischievous to the State by raising prices of commodities at home, or hurt of trade, or generally inconvenient the said fourteen years to be accomplished from the date of the first letters patent or grants of such privilege hereafter to be made, but that the same shall be of such force as they should be if this Act had never been made and of none other.

The existing Indian Patent Law is contained in the Indian Patents and Designs Act 1911 as amended in 1930 and the Rules of 1912. The Patent Office does not deal with trade marks or with copyright generally in books, pictures, music and other matters which fall under the Indian Copyright Act 1912 of 1914. There is in fact no provision of law in British India for the registration of Trade Marks which are protected under the Merchandise Marks Act (IV of 1889) which forms Chapter LVIII of the Indian Penal Code.

On the whole, Indian law and procedure closely follow that in the United Kingdom for the protection of inventions and the registration of designs, as they always have done in matters of major interest. One main difference exists however as owing to the absence of provision of law for the registration of trade marks India cannot become a party to the International Convention under which certain rights of priority are obtainable in other countries.

The first Indian Act for granting exclusive privileges to inventors was passed in 1856, after

an agitation that had been carried on fitfully for some twenty years. Difficulties arising from an uncertainty as to the effect of the Royal Prerogative prevented earlier action, and, owing to some informalities the Act itself was repealed in the following year. In 1859 it was re-enacted with modifications, and in 1872 the Patents and Designs Protection Act was passed. The protection of Inventions Act of 1883, dealing with exhibitions, followed, and then the Inventions and Designs Act of 1888. All these are now replaced by the present Act of 1911.

The existing Acts extend to the whole of British India including British Baluchistan and the Santhal Parganas. This of course includes Burma but it does not embrace the Native States. Of the latter Hyderabad (Deccan), Mysore, Gwalior, Baroda, Travancore, Marwar, Cochin, Kashmir, and Jamu have ordinances of their own for which particulars must be obtained from the Government of the States in question as they are not administered by the Indian Patent Office in Calcutta. A patent granted in British India does not extend to the United Kingdom or to any other British Possession but under the reciprocal arrangement an applicant for an Indian patent has 12 months prior to the United Kingdom, Australia, Canada, New Zealand, the Irish Free State, the Union of South Africa and Ceylon a *vice versa* privilege. The object of the Act of 1911 was to provide a simpler more direct and more effective procedure in regard both to the grant of patent rights and to the subsequent enforcement and operation. The changes made in the law need not here be referred to in detail. They gave further protection both to the inventor by providing that his application should be kept secret until acceptance and to the public by increasing the facilities for opposition at an effective period. At the same time a Controller of Patents and Designs was established with power to dispose of many matters previously referred to the Governor General in Council and provision was made for the grant of a sealed "patent" instead of for the mere recognition of an exclusive privilege. The provisions of the Act follow with the necessary modifications those of the British Inventions and Designs Act of 1907.

**New Legislation.**—Part I (Patents) of the Act of 1911 has been further amended by Act VII of 1930 and includes the following—

If an Application comprises more than one invention the additional inventions may be made the subject matter of additional applications bearing the same date as the original application.

The term of the Patent will be 16 years instead of 14 years.

Patent of Addition will be granted on the original patent without the payment of additional renewal fees but the additional patent will expire with the date of the original patent.

Fresh provisions are made for the use of an invention by Government

Government will grant licences to the public on application if the patentee refuses to do so on reasonable terms

Several other facilities are given under the Indian Amended Act of 1930 on the lines of the present British Patent Act.

The period of opposition to the grant of a patent has been extended to 4 months from the date of the notification of the Acceptance of the application, instead of 3 months. The provisions contained in the Indian Patents and Designs Rules, as regarded divisional applications in respect of inventions covered by the original application and divided therefrom, have been amplified and embodied in the Act itself. Section 10 has been amended to empower the Controller to decide disputes about proceeding with the applications for patents that may occur between the applicants and third parties, or between joint applicants among themselves

The time for appeal to the Governor-General in Council has been extended to 3 months, instead of 2 months from the date of the decision appealed against. A new Section 21A has been provided relating to secret patents. A new Section 35A has been provided for giving relief in suits for infringement of patents in respect of valid claims despite the existence of invalid claims in the specification

The definition has been altered as to the person entered on the Register as the grantee or proprietor of the patent. Section 78A (4) has been amended to enable British India to enter into reciprocal arrangement with the Indian States

The definition of the term 'Design' has been altered and the time for applying to secure for the registration in India, the priority date of the application in the United Kingdom or other parts of the British Empire, has been extended to 6 months

Printed Specification of applications for patents, which have been accepted (8 annas per copy), may be seen free of charge, together

with other publications of the Patent Office at the following places —

AMERDABAD	R O Technical Institute
ALLAHABAD	Public Library
BANGALORE	Indian Institute of Science
BARODA	Department of Commerce and Industry
BOMBAY	Record Office
"	Victoria Jubilee Technical Institute, Matunga
"	The Bombay Textile and Engineering Association, No 1A, Sussex Road, Parel
CALCUTTA	Patent Office, No 1, Council House Street
"	Bengal Engineering College, Shdipur
SAWYPORE	Office of the Director of Industries, United Provinces.
CHITURAN	Office of the Commissioner, Burdwan Division
CHITTAGONG	Office of the Commissioner, Chittagong Division
DACCA	Office of the District Board, Dacca
DELHI	Office of the Deputy Commissioner
HYDERABAD	Industries and Commerce Department of His Highness the Nizam's Government
KARACHI	Office of the City Deputy Collector
LARORE	Punjab Public Library
LONDON	The Patent Office, 25 Southampton Buildings, W C
MADRAS	Record Office, Egmore
"	College of Engineering
MYSON	Office of the Secretary to Government, General and Revenue Department
NAGPUR	Victoria Technical Institute
POONA	College of Engineering
RANCHI	Office of the Director of Industries, Bihar & Orissa
RANGOON	Office of the Revenue Secretary, Government of Burma
ROORKEE	Thomason College
SHOLAPUR	Office of the Collector

# ABSORPTION OF GOLD (both coin and bullion) IN INDIA (in lakhs of Rupees)

	AVERAGE OF 5 YEARS ENDING										1929-30	1930-31	1931-32	1932-33	1933-34	1934-35	1935-36	1936-37
	1927-28					1928-29												
	1927-28	1928-29	1929-30	1930-31	1931-32	1927-28	1928-29	1929-30	1930-31	1931-32								
1 Production (2)	2,01	2,95	2,40	3,56	2,89	2,31	2,18	2,15	2,07	1,87	1,87	1,87	1,87	1,87	1,87	1,87	1,87	1,87
2 Imports	5,48	15,00	16,85	25,79	(a) 9,58	33,08	18,14	21,23	11,23	13,24	13,24	13,24	13,24	13,24	13,24	13,24	13,24	13,24
3 Exports	3,23	6,82	7,50	4,64	(a) 3,01	18	4	2	1	49	49	49	49	49	49	49	49	49
4 Net imports (i.e., 2-3)	2,25	8,18	9,35	21,15	(a) 6,57	33,50	18,10	21,20	14,22	12,76	12,76	12,76	12,76	12,76	12,76	12,76	12,76	12,76
5 V.L. addition to stock (14-13)	4,26	9,13	12,76	31,51	10,26	15,75	20,28	33,33	16,29	14,62	14,62	14,62	14,62	14,62	14,62	14,62	14,62	14,62
6 Bullion held in mint and foreign branches (15-14)																		
7 Increase (+) or decrease (-) in stock held in mint and foreign branches (16-15)	66	12,38	6,37	19,11	10,93	25,79	29,76	32,22	32,27	34,18	34,18	34,18	34,18	34,18	34,18	34,18	34,18	34,18
8 Net absorption	+61	+2,67	-3,25	+4,47	-1,03	+4,95	17,44	+2,46	+5	+1,91	+1,91	+1,91	+1,91	+1,91	+1,91	+1,91	+1,91	+1,91
9 Progressive total of additions to stock	61,66	1,01,19	1,02,81	2,77,15	3,72,61	6,51,53	8,75,08	9,08,41	7,14,70	7,20,32	7,20,32	7,20,32	7,20,32	7,20,32	7,20,32	7,20,32	7,20,32	7,20,32
10 Net progressive absorption	61,19	89,51	1,39,31	2,50,04	3,55,89	6,25,15	8,15,38	8,68,20	6,32,44	6,95,15	6,95,15	6,95,15	6,95,15	6,95,15	6,95,15	6,95,15	6,95,15	6,95,15

Notes.—The quintennial average figures are inserted only for comparative purposes. The progressive total of additions to stock (Item 9) and net progressive absorption (Item 10) are calculated on the annual figures and are not based on these averages. Item 9 is the sum of the yearly figures in Item 8 and Item 10 the sum of the yearly figures in Item 8.

(1) Exports gold imported and exported on behalf of the Bank of England.

(2) Figures are for calendar year ending 31st December.

(3) Net exports.

According to the report by Mr. N. Mukarji, Actuary to the Government of India, contained in the Indian Insurance Year Book 1931, the number of companies subject to the provisions of the Indian Life Assurance Companies Act of 1912 and the Indian Insurance Companies Act of 1928 is 277, of which 180 companies are constituted in India and 147 companies are constituted outside India. Of the 180 Indian companies, 88 are established in the Bombay Presidency, 24 in Bengal, 20 in the Madras Presidency, 14 in the Punjab, 7 in Delhi, 2 each in the United Provinces, the Central Provinces, Ajmer and Burma and 1 in Baroda. Of the 147 non-Indian companies 71 are constituted in the United Kingdom, 31 in the British Dominions and Colonies, 18 in the Continent of Europe, 13 in the United States of America, 9 in Japan and 5 in Java.

Most of the Indian companies carry on life assurance business only. They are 92 in number and of the remaining 88 Indian companies, 18 carry on life business along with other insurance business and 20 carry on insurance business other than life. As regards non-Indian companies, most of them carry on insurance business other than life. Out of the total number of 147 non-Indian companies, 124 carry on insurance business other than life, 9 carry on life business only and 14 carry on life business along with other insurance business. Of the latter 23 companies 26 are constituted in the United Kingdom, 6 in the British Dominions and Colonies and 1 in Germany.

The total new life assurance business effected in India during 1930 amounted to 145 thousand policies assuring a sum of nearly 27½ crores and yielding a premium income of 1½ crore of which the new business done by Indian companies amounted to 106 thousand policies assuring a sum of about 15½ crores and having a premium income of nearly a crore. The share of the British companies in respect of new business assured is 4 crores of the Dominion and Colonial companies about 7½ crores and of the single German company ½ crore.

The average sum assured under the new policies issued by Indian companies is Rs. 1,484 and under those issued by non-Indian companies Rs. 2,970 and the average annual premium per Rs. 1,000 sum assured is Rs. 54 in the case of Indian companies and Rs. 59 in the case of non-Indian companies.

The total life assurance business effected in India and remaining in force at the end of 1930 amounted to 717 thousand policies assuring a total sum of 154 crores including reversionary

bonus additions and having a premium income of very nearly 8 crores. Of this the share of Indian companies is represented by 514 thousand policies assuring a sum of 88 crores and having a premium income of over 4 crores.

Most of the Indian companies now transact life assurance business on the scientific principle but there are still some which carry on business on the dividing plan under which the sum assured is not fixed but depends on the division of a portion of each year's premium income amongst the claims arising in that year. The Government of India Actuary says in his latest annual report that the main defect of dividing insurance business is that policy holders in each class are charged the same rate of premium of subscription irrespective of their age on admission ranging even in some cases from 18 to 60 years.

Life assurance business of this nature is not only unsound but is apt to lend itself to the practice of fraud on the part of policyholders and agents and later on by the company. Before the Act of 1912 was passed there were numerous companies which transacted life assurance business on the dividing plan and most of them came to grief. Of such companies which were in existence at the time of the passing of the Act the majority have disappeared and some have stopped insuring policies on the dividing plan. A few new companies have taken up this dividing insurance business and it will not be long before they realise their mistake.

Some Indian life offices have extended their operations outside India, mostly in British East Africa and in the Near East. The total new sums assured by these offices outside India in 1930 amounted to 82 lakhs and the average sum assured under each policy was Rs. 2,754.

A striking feature of the Indian companies is (says the Government of India Actuary in his report for the year 1931) the almost negligible amount of business done by them under annuity contracts, while in the case of the non-Indian companies annuity contracts constitute an appreciable portion of their total life assurance business. Even the small amount of annuity business the Indian companies were getting in the past is gradually decreasing. Evidently annuity contracts have not yet found favour with Indians in general.

The life assurance business of Indian companies which steadily increased during ten years up to 1929 received a setback in 1930 owing to the general financial depression. The following table shows the new business effected since 1921 in each year and the total business remaining in force at the end of the year.

Year	New business written during the year	Total business remaining in force at the end of the year
1921	5,47 lakhs.	34 crores
1922	5,64 "	59 "
1923	5,85 "	42 "
1924	6,69 "	47 "
1925	8,15 "	53 "
1926	10,85 "	60 "
1927	12,77 "	71 "
1928	15,41 "	80 "
1929	17,29 "	80 "
1930	16,50 "	80 "



The net income of the Indian companies under their life assurance business from premiums and interest amounted to 5½ crores in 1930 and was in excess of ½ crore over the corresponding income of the previous year. Claims amounted to 1½ crore and exceeded the previous year's figure by a little over 11 lakhs. Claims by death showed an increase nearly 11½ lakhs and claims by survivorship a slight decrease of less than ½ lakh.

The life assurance funds increased by nearly 2 crores during 1930 and amounted to 20½ crores at the end of that year. The average rate of

interest earned on the life funds during the year was a little less than 5½ per cent or short the same as in the previous year.

The Post Office Insurance Fund was instituted by the Government of India in 1883 for the benefit of the postal employees but gradually admission to it has been thrown open to almost all classes of Government servants who are employed on civil duties.

The following are some of the important particulars relating to the business of the Fund during the two years 1929-1930 and 1931—

Year ending 31st March	New business effected during the year		Total business remaining in force at the end of the year		Total income	Life Assurance fund at the end of the year
	Number of policies.	Total sums assured	Number of policies	Total sums assured and bonuses		
1929	7,592	1,43,41,000	64,474	13,02,47,000	68,17,000	3,64,44,000
1930	8,894	1,49,56,000	71,479	14,17,31,000	69,56,000	4,02,80,000
1931	9,710	1,50,38,000	79,055	15,32,85,000	76,05,000	4,46,45,000

**Fire Marine and Miscellaneous Insurance Business.**—The net Indian premium income of all companies under insurance business other than life assurance during 1930 was over 2½ crores of which the Indian companies share was over ½ crore and that of the non-Indian companies nearly 2½ crores. The total amount is composed of—

1,46 lakhs from fire

51 lakhs from marine, and

87 lakhs from miscellaneous insurance business

The Indian companies received—

25 lakhs from fire,

10 lakhs from marine and

26 lakhs from miscellaneous insurance business

The total assets of Indian companies amount to 27 crores of which the stock exchange securities form the bulk. These securities are shown in the account at a net value of 19½ crores. Mortgage loans on policies and on stocks and shares are shown at about 3½ crores, land and house property still valued at 1½ crore, deposits cash and stamps are shown at ½ crore, agents' balances and other outstanding items at over 1½ crore and loans on personal security and other miscellaneous assets at nearly ½ crore. Investments of Indian companies outside India amount to 3½ crores.

## Customs Tariff.

General import duties are levied for fiscal purposes and not for the protection of Indian industries. But the tariff has been modified with a view to admitting free or at favourable rates articles the cheap import of which was considered necessary in the interests of the country. Thus certain raw materials, manures, agricultural implements and dairy appliances, are admitted free. Machinery, printing materials etc., are assessed at 2½ per cent. and iron and steel railway material and ships at 10 per cent. High duties are imposed on tobacco, liquors and matches.

**Re imports.**—Articles of foreign production on which import duty has been once paid if subsequently exported are on re import exempted from duty on the following conditions —

The Collector of Customs must be satisfied —

- (1) of the identity of the articles ;
- (2) that no drawback of duty was paid on their export
- (3) that the ownership has not changed between the time of re export and subsequent re import
- (4) that they are private personal property re-imported for personal use not mer-  
chandise for sale
- (5) that not more than three years have passed since they were re-exported

Duty is, however, charged on the cost of repairs done to the articles while abroad which should be declared by the person re importing the articles in a form which will be supplied to him at the time of re importation.

To facilitate identification on re importation an export certificate giving the necessary particulars should be obtained from the Customs Department at the time of shipment of the articles which should be tendered for examination.

This concession of free entry on re importation is not extended for the benefit of Companies, or Corporate Bodies.

**Drawbacks.**—When any goods, capable of being easily identified which have been imported by sea into any Customs port from any foreign port and upon which duties of Customs have been paid on importation are re exported by sea from such Customs port to any foreign port or as provisions or stores for use on board a ship proceeding to a foreign port seven eighths of such duties shall except as otherwise hereinafter provided be repaid as drawback.

Provided that, in every such case, the goods be identified to the satisfaction of the Customs Collector at such Customs port and that the re export be made within two years from the date of importation, as shown by the records of the Customs House or within such extended

term as the Chief Customs Authority, or Chief Customs Officer on sufficient cause being shown in any case determines provided further that the Chief Customs Officer shall not extend the term to a period exceeding 3 years.

When any goods, having been charged with import duty at one Customs port and thence exported to another are re exported by sea as aforesaid drawback shall be allowed on such goods as if they had been so re exported from the former port.

Provided that, in every such case, the goods be identified to the satisfaction of the Officer in Charge of the Customs House at the port of final exportation and that such final exportation be made within three years from the date on which they were first imported into British India.

No drawback shall be allowed unless the claim to receive such drawback be made and established at the time of re export.

No such payment of drawback shall be made until the vessel carrying the goods has put out to sea, or unless payment be demanded within six months from the date of entry for shipment.

Every person or his duly authorised agent, claiming drawback on any goods duly exported shall make and subscribe a declaration that such goods have been actually exported and have not been re imported and are not intended to be re imported at any Customs port and that such person was at the time of entry onwards and shipment and continues to be entitled to drawback thereon.

**Merchandise Marks.**—Importers into India especially from countries other than the United Kingdom would do well to make themselves acquainted with the law and regulations relating to merchandise marks. In Appendix II will be found the principal provisions of the Indian Merchandise Mark Act, 1889 and connected Acts and the notifications issued there under. The following summary of the regulations in force does not claim to be exhaustive. For those seeking more complete information a reference is suggested to the Merchandise Marks Manual which is published under the authority of the Government of India and obtainable of all agents for the sale of Indian Government publications.

Life-longments or offences may be classified conveniently under four heads —

- 1 Counterfeit trade marks,
- 2 Trade descriptions that are false in respect of the country of origin,
- 3 Trade descriptions that are false in other respects, and
- 4 Lengths not properly stamped on piece goods.

NOTE 1.—In the expression *ad valorem* used in these Schedules the reference is to 'real value' as defined in section 80 of the Sea Customs Act, 1878 (VIII of 1878) unless an article has a tariff value assigned to it.

NOTE 2.—Tariff values are based on the ordinary trade description of each article and cover all reduced grades and mixtures unless they are separately provided for.

NOTE 3.—In this publication the expression 'standard rate of duty' means in the case of articles included in Parts VIII and IX of the Statutory Tariff, the standard rate of duty as opposed to the preferential rate, and in the case of other articles the ordinary rate of duty including surcharges, if any.

The following details of the Indian Customs Tariff are published by Courtesy of the Government of India

### Schedule II—(Import Tariff)

Serial No.	No. in the Statutory Schedule.	Names of Articles	Per	Tariff Value	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—	
						The United Kingdom	A British Colony
1	27	L—Food, Drink and Tobacco FISH		Rs & p	Such rate or rates of duty not exceeding more than 10 per cent as the Government may in Council say by notification in the Gazette of India, from time to time prescribe * plus 84 per cent <i>Ad valorem</i>		
		FISH, SALTED wet	Indian maund of 82½ lbs avoirdupois weight		Rs 3-8		
1A	214	FISH, SALTED, dry	cwt	<i>Ad valorem</i>	30 per cent		Rs 1-8 20 per cent.
1B	161	FISH UNFLEATED dry <i>Tariff value—</i> Bombay	cwt	9 8 0			

\* The rate on the 1st January, 1998, and until further notice is annas 9½

Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued

Serial No.	No in the Statutory Schedule	Names of Articles	Per	Tariff Values	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—	
						The United Kingdom	A British Colony
		<b>L—Food, Drink and Tobacco—contd</b>		<b>Rs &amp; p</b>			
2	65	FEE not otherwise specified		<i>Ad valorem</i>	25 per cent		
3	66	FISHWAYS including singly and codlle and shadfin		<i>Ad valorem</i>	2½ per cent		
24	27A	FRUITS AND VEGETABLES	cat		Rs 1 4		
4	182	CUMMARS			30 per cent		20 per cent.
		FRUITS AND VEGETABLES all sorts fresh dried, salted or preserved, not otherwise specified, including vanilla beans †	cat				
		<b>Tariff values—</b>					
		Almonds without shell	cat	50 0 0			
		Almonds kagazi Persia in the shell		10 0 0			
		Almonds in the shell Persian		10 4 0			
		Cashews or cayoo kernels unskinned		28 0 0			
		Cashews, Swatiz Dutch India and					
		Slam—					
		Unskinned	thousand	6½ 0 0			
		Unhusked		100 0 0			
		Cocoanuts Maldives		21 0 0			
		Cocoanuts other		3½ 0 0			
		Dates dry in bags—					
		Bahra (Iraq) dates	cat	10 0 0			
		All other sorts		8 0 0			
		Dates wet in bags, baskets and bundles		8 0 0			
		Dates wet packed in other receptacles		9 0 0			
		Figs dried Persian		6 8 0			
		Figs dried, European		12 8 0			
		Garlic		7 8 0			
		Pistachio nuts		40 0 0			
		Kalabs red Persian Gulf		7 4 0			

† Under Government of India Finance Department (Central Revenues) Notification No 14 dated the 9th April 1932 as amended by Notification No 63 dated the 20th August 1932, raw cashew nuts are exempted from payment of import duty

Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued.

Serial No	No. in the Statutory Schedule	Name of Article	Unit	Tariff Value	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—	
						The United Kingdom	A British Colony
5	68	<b>I Food Drink and Tobacco—contd</b> GRAIN PULSE AND FLOUR Flour except sago flour		Rs a p	Wheat flour—Rs. 2.8 per cwt. all others 2.5 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>		
6	11	<i>Tariff value—</i> Cassava or Tapioca flour GRAIN AND PULSE including broken grain and pulse, but excluding flour (see serial No 5 and 7)	cwt	Rs "	Wheat Rs. 2 per cwt. all others --free		
7	13	SAGO FLOUR			free.		
8	215	ALB AND BEER	In barrel, or other container containing 27 oz or more per imperial gallon, containing less than 27 oz, but not less than 20 oz per bottle		Rs 1.2	fourteen annas	two annas and four pies

### Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued

Serial No	No in the Statutory Schedule	Names of Articles	Per	Tariff Values	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—	
						The United Kingdom	A British Colony
8	215	I—Food, Drink and Tobacco— <i>contd</i>  LIQUORS— <i>contd</i>  ALE AND BEER— <i>contd</i>	In bottles containing less than 13½ oz. nit not less than 40 oz. per bottle	Rs a p	One anna and six pies	One anna and two pies	
			In bottles containing less than 6½ oz. bar not less than 5 oz. per bottle		Nine pies	Seven pies	
			In other containers per Imperial gallon		Rc 18	Rc 128	
9		WATER	In barrels or other containers containing 2½ oz. or more per Imperial gallon		Fifteen annas		
		WATER—cider and other fermented liquors except ale and beer					

Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued

Serial No.	No in the Statutory Schedule	Names of Articles	Per	Tariff Values	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—	
						The United Kingdom	A British Colony
9	23	1.—Wine, Brandy and Tobacco—could LIQUORS—could PORTER, older and other fermented liquors, except ale and beer	In bottles containing less than 27 oz, but not less than 20 oz, per bottle In bottles containing less than 13½ oz, but not less than 10 oz, per bottle In bottles containing less than 6½ oz, but not less than 5 oz, per bottle In other containers, per imperial gallon	Rs 2 p	Two annas and six pies One anna and three pies Seven and half pies Rs 1 4		
10	29	DENATURED SPIRIT Tariff value— Spirit from Java denatured before clearing	Imperial gallon	Ad valorem. 0 13 9	94 per cent		

Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued

Serial No.	No in the Statutory Schedule	Names of Articles.	Per	Tariff Value	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—	
						The United Kingdom	A British Colony
11	30	<b>I.—Food Drink and Tobacco—contd</b> <b>LIQUORS—contd</b> Spirits (other than denatured spirit)— (1) Brandy gin whiskey and other sorts of spirits not otherwise specified including wines containing more than 42 per cent of proof spirit	Imperial gallon of the strength of London proof	Rs 2 1	Rs 37 8		
		(2) Liqueurs cordons, mixtures and other preparations containing spirit not otherwise specified in such a manner as to indicate that the strength is not to be tested (4) not so entered					
		<b>PROVIDED THAT—</b> (4) the duty on any article included in this item shall in no case be less than the duty which would be charged if the article were included in Part I of the Statutory Schedule (i.e., 25 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> ); (5) where the unit of assessment is the Imperial gallon of the strength of London proof the duty shall be assessed in proportion as the strength is greater or less than London proof					
			Imperial gallon	Rs 50			
			Imperial gallon of the strength of London proof	Rs 37 8			



Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued.

Serial No	No in the Statutory Schedule	Names of Articles	Per	Tariff Values	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—	
						The United Kingdom	A British Colony
12	216	Food Drink and Tobacco— <i>contd</i>		Rs a p			
		Spirits—					
		(1) Brandy—					
		(2) entered in such a manner as to indicate that the strength is not to be tested	Imperial gallon		Rs 50		Rs 45
		(a) not so entered	Imperial gallon of the strength of London proof		Rs 37 8		Rs 38-12
		(2) Drugs and medicines containing spirit—					
		(3) entered in such a manner as to indicate that the strength is not to be tested	Imperial gallon		Rs 40	Rs 36	Rs 36
		(4) not so entered	Imperial gallon of the strength of London proof		Rs 29	Rs 26	Rs 26
		(3) Perfumed spirits	Imperial gallon				
		(4) Rum	Imperial gallon of the strength of London proof		Rs 60	Rs 52-8	
					Rs 37 8		Rs 38-12

Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued.

Serial No	No in the Statutory Schedule	Names of Articles	For	Tariff values	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—	
						The United Kingdom	A British Colony
12	216	<b>I—Food Drink and Tobacco—<i>contd.</i></b> <b>LIQUORS—<i>contd.</i></b> <b>SPRITS—</b> PROVIDED THAT— (a) on any article chargeable under this item with the lower rate of duty, the duty levied shall in no case be less than 20 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> and on any article chargeable under this item with the higher rate of duty the duty levied shall in no case be less than 80 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> (b) where the unit of assessment is the Imperial gallon of the strength of London proof, the duty shall be increased or reduced in proportion as the strength is greater or less than London proof <b>WINE</b> not containing more than 42 per cent proof spirit— (1) Champagne and other sparkling wines (2) Other sorts <b>PROVISIONS AND OILMAN'S STORES</b> COCOA AND CHOCOLATE other than confectionery COFFEES, canned or bottled FISH (canned,	Imperial gallon Imperial gallon	Rs a p	Rs 1 1/2 Rs 7 8	20 per cent 20 per cent 20 per cent	20 per cent 20 per cent 20 per cent
13	31						
14A	163			Ad valorem	20 per cent	20 per cent	20 per cent
14B	164			Ad valorem	20	20 per cent	20 per cent
14C	165			Ad valorem	30	20 per cent	20 per cent

Schedule II.—(Import Tariff)—continued

Serial No	No in the Category Schedule	Names of Articles	Per	Tariff Values	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the articles in this produce of—	
						The United Kingdom	A British Colony
		<b>I.—Food Drink and Tobacco—contd</b>		<b>Rs &amp; p</b>			
14D	166	FRUIT JUICES —contd		Ad valorem	30 per cent	20 per cent	20 per cent.
14E	167	FRUITS AND VEGETABLES, canned or bottled		Ad valorem	30 "	20 "	20 "
		<i>Tariff value—</i> China canned fruit	case of 4 dos	8 0 0			
14F	168	Milk, condensed or preserved, including milk cream.		Ad valorem	30 "	20 "	20 per cent.
14G	169	SAGO (excluding sago flour) and Tapioca		Ad valorem	30 "		
		<i>Tariff value—</i> Cassava, Tapioca or Sago (whole)	cwt	7 0 0			
14H	170	CHIFFED OR BOTTLED PROVISIONS, not other wise specified.		Ad valorem	30 "	20 per cent.	
		<i>N.B.—For tariff values under this item see those marked with an asterisk (*) under Serial No 14 I below</i>					
14I	60	PROVISIONS AND OILMAN'S STORES AND GROC- ERIES, all sorts not otherwise specified, including also the following articles if can- ned or bottled, namely, bacon, ham, bi- suits, cakes, butter, vegetable product cheese, farinaceous and patent foods, glass sausages, jams and jellies, lard, pickles, chutneys, sauces and condiments		Ad valorem	25 "		





Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued.

Serial No.	No in the Schedule	Names of Articles	Per	Tariff Values	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—	
						The United Kingdom	A British Colony
		<b>I—Food, Drink and Tobacco—contd</b>					
17	213	CONTROLLINERY SUGAR.		Rs 1 p			
18	157	SUGAR AND SUGAR-CANDY excluding confectionery	cwt	Ad valorem	50 per cent Rs 9-1	40 per cent	
19	219	TEA	lb		Five annas		Three annas.
20	220	OTHER FOOD AND DRINK LOPTEE NOT OTHERWISE SPECIFIED		Ad valorem	25 per cent plus one anna per pound		25 per cent.
21	1	HOPS			Free		
22	34	MOTASSES Tariff values— Molasses— (i) Imported in bulk by tank steamer (ii) otherwise imported	cwt	1 13 0 2 5 0	51½ per cent		
23	34A	SACCHARINE (except in tablets) and such other substances as the Government may by notification in the Gazette of India declare to be of a like nature or use to Saccharine	lb		Rs 6-4-0		
23A	34B	SACCHARINE TABLETS		Ad valorem	18½ per cent or Rs 6-4 per pound of sac- charine contents, whichever is higher		

Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued

No in the Statutory Schedule	Names of Articles	Per	Tariff Values	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—	
					The United Kingdom	A British Colony
24	I—Food, Drink and Tobacco— <i>contd.</i> OTHER FOOD AND DRINK— <i>contd.</i> SALT, excluding Salt exempted under serial No 25	Indian maund of 82½ lbs avoirdupois weight	Rs p	The rate at which excise duty is levied for the time being leviable on salt manufactured in the United Kingdom or in any place where the import takes place.		
25	SALT IMPORTED INTO BRITISH INDIA AND ISSUED IN accordance with rules made with the previous sanction of the Governor General in Council, for use in any process of manufacture, also salt imported for the manufacture of chemicals, with the sanction of the Government of Bengal to manufacturers of glass, stoneware, also salt imported into any port in the provinces of Bengal and Bihar and Orissa and issued, in accordance with rules made with the previous sanction of the Governor General in Council, for use in curing fish in those provinces (For the General duty on salt, see Serial No 24)			4½ annas per maund if manufactured outside India Free		
26	ALL OTHER SORTS OF FOOD AND DRINK NOT OTHERWISE EXEMPTED		Ad valorem	25 per cent		

\* The rate of excise duty on the 1st January, 1923, and until further notice is Rs 1 9-0

Schedule II.—(Import Tariff)—*continued*

No in the Statutory Schedule	No in the Statutory Schedule	Name of Articles	Per	Tariff values	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the product or manufacture of—	
						The United Kingdom.	A British Colony
		<b>I—Food Drink and Tobacco—<i>contd.</i></b>					
		<b>TOBACCO</b>					
27	37	CIGARS		Rs a p	112½ per cent		
28	37A	CIGARETTES OF VALUE— (a) not exceeding Rs 10-8 per thousand† (b) exceeding Rs 10-8 per thousand	thousand thousand	Ad valorem	Rs 10-10 Rs 15		
		<b>NOTE.</b> —For the purposes of this item, value means real value as defined in Section 30 of the Sea Customs Act, 1878, provided that the deduction allowed under clause (c) of that section shall be calculated in all cases as if the cigarettes were classified under sub-items (a)					
29	221	TOBACCO UNMANUFACTURED	lb		Rs 2		Rs 1 8.
30	36	ALL OTHER SORTS OF TOBACCO MANUFACTURED	lb		Rs 5-12		
		<b>II—Raw Materials and produce and articles mainly unmanufactured</b>					
		COAL, COKE AND PATENT FUEL					
31	39	Coal, Coke and Patent fuel	ton		Ten annas		

† Under Government of India, Finance Department (Central Revenues) Notification No. 41 dated the 9th April 1928, cigarettes of value not exceeding Rs 6 per thousand are liable to import duty at Rs 8-8 per thousand, provided that for the purposes of this reduction, no cigarettes of which the real value is ascertainable under clause (c) of Section 30 of the Sea Customs Act, 1878, shall be deemed to have a value not exceeding Rs 6 per thousand if before detection is made on account of the import duties payable, the wholesale cash price, less trade discount referred to in that clause exceeds the sum of Rs 1-4-0



**Schedule II.—(Import Tariff)—continued**

No. in the Statutory Schedule.	Name of Article	Per	Tariff values	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—	
					The United Kingdom	A British Colony
2A	II.—Raw materials and produce and articles mainly unmanufactured—contd. DYES AND COLOURS BARKS for tanning		Rs. & p.	Free		
10B	GUMS, RESINS AND LAC STICK OR NEED LAC			Free		
17.	GUMS, ARABIC, Benjamin (raw and cowrie) and Dammar (including unrefined latex) and rosin Tariff values— Dammar latex, unrefined Gum Arabic other than ground Gum Benjamin, raw Gum Benjamin, cowrie Gum Dammar (or Copal) Rosin	cwt " " "	Ad valorem  6 4 0 24 0 0 25 0 0 58 4 0 25 0 0 9 8 0	30 per cent		20 per cent
74	GUMS, RESINS AND LAC all sorts not other- wise specified Tariff values— Gum Annamida Gum Benzoin Gum Gualton (cowrie myrrh) Gum gellanum or Frankincense Gum Perdan (lake) Myrrh	cwt "	Ad valorem  30 0 0 20 0 0 11 0 0 10 8 0 20 0 0	25 per cent		
3	HIDES AND SKINS RAW HIDES AND SKINS raw or salted			Free		

Schedule II — (Import Tariff) — continued

Serial No.	No in the Nomenclature Schedule.	Names of Articles	Per	Tariff values	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—	
						The United Kingdom.	A British Colony
		II.—Raw materials and produce and articles mainly unmanufactured—cont		As a p			
		METALLIC ORES AND SCRAP IRON OR STEEL FOR RE-MANUFACTURE.		As valorem	154 per cent		
35	58	IRON or STEEL, old					
		<i>Tariff value—</i>					
		Iron or Steel, old	cwt	1 0 0	Free		
36	4	METALLIC ORES, all sorts except ochres and other pigment ores					
		OILS					
37A	172	THE FOLLOWING NATURAL ESSENTIAL OILS, namely, citronella, cinnamon, and citrus mon leaf		As valorem	30 per cent.	30 per cent	30 per cent.
		<i>Tariff value—</i>					
		Citronella oil, natural, from Ceylon —Sri Lanka, China, Japan and the Far East.	lb	1 6 0			
37B	173	NATURAL ESSENTIAL OILS, ALL SORTS NOT otherwise specified		As valorem	30 per cent	30 per cent.	
		<i>Tariff value—</i>					
		Cassia oil, natural from Ceylon, Sumatra, China, Japan and the Far East	lb	1 0 6			
37C	174	ESSENTIAL OILS, synthetical		As valorem	30 per cent	30 per cent	
37D	175	FISH OIL including whale oil		As valorem	30 per cent	30 per cent.	

## Schedule II.—(Import Tariff)—continued.

No. in the Statutory Schedule.	No. in the Statutory Schedule.	Names of Articles	Per	Tariff values	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—	
						The United Kingdom	A British Colony
28A	40	<b>II.—Raw materials and produce and articles mainly manufactured—contd</b>  OILS—contd  KEROSENE, also any mineral oil other than kerosene and motor spirit which has its flashing point below one hundred degrees of Fahrenheit's thermometer by Abel's close test	Imperial gallon	Rs 2 p	Three annas and nine pies		
28B	40A	MOTOR SPIRIT	Imperial gallon		Ten annas		
28C	41	<b>MINERAL OILS—</b>  (1) which has its flashing point at or above two hundred degrees of Fahrenheit's thermometer and is ordinarily used for the batching of jute or other fibre,  (2) which has its flashing point at or above one hundred and fifty degrees of Fah- renheit's thermometer, and is such as is not ordinarily used except as fuel or for some sanitary or hygienic purposes  <b>Tariff value—</b> Mineral oil which has its flashing point at or above one hundred and fifty degrees of Fahrenheit's thermometer, and is such as is not ordinarily used except as fuel or for some sanitary or hygienic purposes, if imported in bulk	ton	Rs 15-10   Ad valorem, 12½ per cent.   42 8 0			

Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued.

No. in the Statutory Schedule.	Names of Articles	P. or	Tariff Value*	Standard rate of Duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—	
					The United Kingdom	A British Colony
36 D	222 ii—Raw materials and produce and articles mainly unmanufactured—contd. OILS—contd. LUBRICATING OIL that is, oil such as is not ordinarily used for any other purpose than lubrication excluding any mineral oil which has its flashing point below two hundred degrees of the Fahrenheit thermometer by API's close test	Imperial gallon	Rs a p	Two annas and six pice	Six pice	
36 A	223 THE FOLLOWING VEGETABLE NON ESSENTIAL OILS namely coconut groundnut and linseed Tariff value— Coconut oil Linseed oil raw or boiled		Ad valorem	3, per cent		25 per cent
36 B	224 VEGETABLE NON ESSENTIAL OILS, not other wise specified.	cwt Imperial gallon	1, 8 0 2 4 0 Ad valorem.	35 per cent	25 per cent	25 per cent
40	75 ALL SORTS OF AROMATIC AND MINERAL OILS not otherwise specified, and the following Na- tural Essential Oils, namely almond, berga- mote, gaultheria camphor, cloves, eucalyptus, lavender, lemon, orange and pepper mint Tariff value— Gaultheria oil natural from Ceylon, Straits, China, Japan and the Far East Peppermint oil natural from Ceylon, Straits, China, Japan and the Far East	lb	1 0 0 8 0 0	25 per cent		

Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued

No. in the Statutory Schedule.	No in the Statutory Schedule.	Name of Articles	Per	Tariff Values	Standard rate of Duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—	
						The United Kingdom	A British Colony
41	6	II—Raw materials and produce and articles mainly manufactured—contd SEEDS		Rs a p	Free		
41A	176	ON-ARED IMPORTED INTO BRITISH INDIA BY SEA FROM THE TERRITORIES OF ANY PRINCE OR CHIEF IN INDIA		Ad valorem	30 per cent		20 per cent
42	76	ONARANS, non-essential, all sorts not other wise specified, including copra or coconut kernel Peanut oil— Copra or coconut kernel	cwt	10 0 0	35 per cent		
43	178	SEEDS all sorts not otherwise specified		Ad valorem	30 per cent		20 per cent
43A	6A	TALLOW, STERINE AND WAX		Ad valorem	25 per cent		
44	77	BEEHIVE TALLOW ALL SORTS OF STEARIN, WAX, GREASE AND ANIMAL FAT not otherwise specified	lb	0 8 6 0 6 8 0 2 11	Free		
45	41A	Vegetable wax, other than carnauba wax TEXTILE MATERIALS COTTON, raw	cwt pound	29 0 0	25 per cent		

\* Under Government of India, Finance Department (Central Revenues) Notification No 14, dated the 9th April 1932, oil seeds are exempted from payment of import duty for a period of three years from 17th October, 1931.

Schedule II.—(Import Tariff)—continued

No in the Statutory Schedule	Names of Articles	Per	Tariff Values	Standard Rate of Duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—	
					The United Kingdom	A British Colony
44A	II—Raw materials and produce and articles mainly unmanufactured		As a p			20 per cent
44	REAL AND ALON TIRE		As valorem	30 per cent		
	TEXTILE MATERIALS the following —		As valorem	Raw hemp—18½ per cent; all other—25 per cent		
	SILK WASTE, and raw silk including cocoons	cwt	16 0 0			
	raw fax hemp, jute and all other unmanu-	lb	12 0 0			
	factured textile materials not otherwise	"	2 8 0			
	specified	"	2 12 0			
	Textile waste—	"	4 4 0			
	Hemp, raw	"	3 4 0			
	Silk, raw—	"	4 0 0			
	(a) Bohara	"	3 5 0			
	(b) Chittora	"	7 0 0			
	(c) Chittora	"	6 0 0			
	(d) Chittora	"	6 0 0			
	(e) Chittora	"	6 0 0			
	(f) Chittora	"	6 0 0			
	(g) Chittora	"	6 0 0			
	(h) Chittora	"	6 0 0			
	(i) Chittora	"	6 0 0			
	(j) Chittora	"	6 0 0			
	(k) Chittora	"	6 0 0			
	(l) Chittora	"	6 0 0			
	(m) Chittora	"	6 0 0			
	(n) Chittora	"	6 0 0			
	(o) Chittora	"	6 0 0			
	(p) Chittora	"	6 0 0			
	(q) Chittora	"	6 0 0			
	(r) Chittora	"	6 0 0			
	(s) Chittora	"	6 0 0			
	(t) Chittora	"	6 0 0			
	(u) Chittora	"	6 0 0			
	(v) Chittora	"	6 0 0			
	(w) Chittora	"	6 0 0			
	(x) Chittora	"	6 0 0			
	(y) Chittora	"	6 0 0			
	(z) Chittora	"	6 0 0			
47	WOOL, RAW and wool tops			Free		
48	WOOD AND TIMBER					
49	FRUITWOOD		As valorem	21 per cent		
49	WOOD AND TIMBER, all sorts, not otherwise specified, including all sorts of ornamental wood		As ex ore	25 per cent		
119	THE CHURN and parts and fittings thereof		As valorem	25 per cent		

## Schedule H—(Import Tariff—continued)

No in the Schedule	Names of Articles	Per	Tariff Values	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of —	
					The United Kingdom	A British Colony
	<b>II—Raw materials and produce and articles mainly unmanufactured—contd</b>					
	<b>MISCELLANEOUS</b>					
	<b>CANES AND BATTANS</b>					
	<i>Tariff values—</i>					
	Canes—					
	Malacca	100 pieces	26 0 0	25 per cent		
	Chinthy		0 0 0			
	Pitta monniah		0 0 0			
	Manan		17 8 0			
	Manan		15 0 0			
	Peko all kinds ~					
	Not exceeding 10 feet in length		55 0 0			
	Exceeding 10 feet in length		80 0 0			
	Tobake	cwt	21 0 0			
	Battans—					
	Chair	cwt	16 12 0			
	Basket		7 8 0			
	Outera		00 0 0			
	Inserts		40 0 0			
				Free		
80	<b>CHINA GLAZ</b>					
	<b>COWS AND SHEEP</b>					
	<i>Tariff values—</i>					
	Corriedale, best, common	cwt	4 10 0	25 per cent		
	Corriedale, yellow, superior quality	"	4 12 0			
	Corriedale, maddie	"	10 4 0			
	Corriedale, Saubhill	"	87 0 0			
	Mother-of-pearl, sacre	"	21 4 0			
	Sakalia	lb	99 0 0			
	Tortoise-shell	"	6 0 0			
	Tortoise-shell, nakh	"	2 0 0			
81						
82						
83						
84						
85						
86						
87						
88						
89						
90						
91						
92						
93						
94						
95						
96						
97						
98						
99						
100						

## Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued

Serial No	No. in the Statutory Schedule	Names of Articles	Per	Tariff Values	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—	
						The United Kingdom	A British Cohort
62	179	<p>11.—Raw materials and produce and articles mainly manufactured—<i>contd.</i></p> <p>MISCELLANEOUS—<i>contd.</i></p> <p>Iron, unmanufactured</p> <p>Tools—</p> <p>Elephant tusks (other than hollow centres and points), each weighing 20 lb. in weight and below centres and points each weighing 10 lb. and over</p> <p>Elephant tusks (other than hollow centres and points), not less than 10 lb. and not exceeding 20 lb. each and hollow, centres and points each weighing less than 10 lb.</p> <p>Elephant tusks each less than 10 lb. (other than hollow, centres, and points)</p> <p>Sea-cow or moose tooth each not less than 4 lb.</p> <p>Sea-cow or moose tooth, each not less than 3 lb. and under 4 lb.</p> <p>Sea-cow or moose tooth, each less than 3 lb.</p>	<p>cwt</p> <p>"</p> <p>"</p>	<p>Ex a p</p> <p>Ad valorem, 30 per cent</p> <p>300 0 0</p> <p>500 0 0</p> <p>400 0 0</p> <p>250 0 0</p> <p>275 0 0</p> <p>220 0 0</p> <p>150 0 0</p>	<p>30 per cent</p>		<p>50 per cent</p>
63	9	<p>MANURES, all sorts, including animal bones and the following chemical manures—</p> <p>Basic sulfate of ammonia, nitrate of soda, nitrate of potash, nitrate of am- monia, sulfate of potash, nitrate of lime, lime, urea, nitrate of lime, calcium cyan- amide, ammonium phosphates, mineral phosphates and mineral superphosphates</p>			Free		



Schedule II.—(Import Tariff)—continued.

Sl. No. in the Statutory Schedule.	Names of Articles	For	Tariff Values	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—	
					The United Kingdom.	A British Colony
54	<p><b>II.—Raw materials and produce and articles mainly manufactured—except MISCELLANEOUS—except.</b></p> <p>PARCHMENT, insect and imported mount, and Pearl, uncut.</p> <p>PARCHMENT, insect and imported cut (see Serial No 54)</p> <p>RAGS AND OTHER PAPER MAKING MATERIALS, excluding wood pulp</p> <p>RUBBER STUFFS, rubber seeds and raw rubber</p> <p>ALL OTHER RAW materials and produce and articles mainly unmanufactured, not otherwise specified.</p> <p><b>III.—Articles Wholly or Mainly Manufactured.</b></p> <p><b>APPAREL.</b></p> <p>AWAKES, including hats, caps, bonnets and headgear, whether used as head or clothing, including uniforms and accessories, except gold or silver thread or lacettes, articles made of silk or silk mixtures or of artificial silk or artificial silk mixtures, uniforms and accessories exempted from duty under Serial No 60, and boots and shoes, excluding also waterproofed clothing</p>	Ex a p	Ad valorem	Free		
55				25 per cent		
56				Free		
57				Free		
58		Ad valorem	25 per cent			
59				30 per cent	20 per cent	20 per cent

\* Under Government of India, Finance Department (Central Revenue) Notification No 14, dated the 9th April 1932 unmanufactured Mica is exempt from payment of import duty

Schedule II.—(Import Tariff)—continued

Serial No.	No. in the Statutory Schedule	Names of Articles	Per	Tariff Values	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—	
						The United Kingdom	A British Colony
III.—Articles wholly or mainly manufactured in the United Kingdom							
39A	325	BOOTS AND SHOES composed mainly of leather		As a D Ad valorem	80 per cent or 500 annas per pair, whichever is higher	80 per cent or 500 annas per pair, whichever is higher	
39B	41B	BOOTS AND SHOES not otherwise specified		Ad valorem	25 per cent or 50 annas per pair, whichever is higher	25 per cent or 50 annas per pair, whichever is higher	
	41C	UPPER PARTS OF SHOES unless entirely made of leather		Ad valorem	25 per cent, or 25 annas per pair, whichever is higher	25 per cent, or 25 annas per pair, whichever is higher	
40	41	UNIFORMS AND ACCOUTREMENTS Appertain- ing thereto imported by a public servant for his personal use			Free		
61	227	ARMS AMMUNITION AND MILITARY EXPLOSIVES		Ad valorem each	50 per cent Rs 18 13 plus 10 per cent ad valorem or 50 per cent ad valorem, which ever is higher	40 per cent Rs 18 13 or 40 per cent ad valorem whichever is higher	
61A	42	ARMED TO THE EXTENT SPECIFIED IN Serial No. 64— (1) Barrels, whether single or double, for firing gas, gas and air rifles, gas and air guns, gas and air pistols, and gas and air pistols, not otherwise specified (2) Main springs and magazine springs for gas guns, gas pistols, and gas rifles	each		Rs 18 13 or 12% ad valorem whichever is higher		

Schedule II--(Import Tariff)--continued

Sl. No.	No. in the Statutory Schedule	Names of Articles	Per	Tariff Values	Standard rate of Duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—	
						The United Kingdom	A British Colony
61B	42	III.—Articles wholly or mainly manufactured— <i>contd</i>  ARMS, AMMUNITION AND MILITARY STORES— <i>contd</i> Subject to the exemptions, <i>cito—contd</i>  (3) Gun stocks and breech blocks they will carry (4) Revolver-cylinders, for each cartridge (5) Actions (including action and water) breech bolts and their heads, locking pieces, and locks for muzzle loading arms (6) Machines for making loading, or closing cartridges for rifled arms (7) Machines for capping cartridges for rifled arms	each "	Rs & p	Rs 3-12 1/2 1 s or 2 1/2 % ad valorem 50 per cent 50 per cent 50 per cent 50 per cent		
62	125	GUNPOWDER for cannons, rifles guns, pistols and sporting purposes		Ad valorem	50 per cent		
63	133	SAVE WHERE OTHERWISE SPECIFIED all articles which are arms or parts of arms within the meaning of the Indian Arms Act, 1878 (excluding springs used for air-guns) all tools used for cleaning or putting together the same, all machines for making, loading, closing or capping cartridges for arms other than rifles and all other parts of arms, ammunition and military stores and any articles which the Governor General in Council may, by notification in the Gazette of India, declare to be ammunition or military stores for the purposes of this Act		Ad valorem	50 per cent		



Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued

Port No	No in the Statutory Schedule	Names of Articles	Per	Tariff Values	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—	
						The United Kingdom	A British Colony
64— contd	12— contd	<b>III.—Articles wholly or mainly manufactured—contd</b> <b>ARMS AMMUNITION AND MILITARY STORES—contd</b> (c) The following ARMS, etc.— <i>contd</i> (c) Swords for presentation as army or volunteer prizes. (d) Arms, ammunition, and military stores imported with the sanction of the Government of India for the use of any portion of the military forces of a State in India being a unit notified by the Government of India under the Indian Extension Act, 1918. (e) Morris tubes and patent ammunition imported by officers commanding British and Indian regiments or volunteer corps for the instruction of their men.* <b>ORNAMENTS</b> ARMS of an obsolete pattern possessing only an antiquarian value as music and theatrical and fancy dress swords, provided they are virtually useless for offensive or defensive purposes and are intended for use as articles of domestic, agricultural and industrial purposes. <b>EXPLOSIVES</b> , namely, blasting gunpowder, blasting gelatine, blasting dynamite, blasting roborita, blasting toulas and all other sorts, including detonators and blasting fuzes †		Rs & p			
65	86A			Ad valorem	25 per cent		
66	86			Ad valorem	25 per cent		

\* Under Government of India Finance Department (Central Revenue) Notification No. 14, dated the 9th April 1932, 25 inch Adams's rifles imported by officers commanding a unit of the Army in India for the instruction of their men are also exempt from payment of import duty.

† Under Government of India, Finance Department (Central Revenue) Notification No. 14, dated the 9th April 1932 certain specified explosives specially adapted for use in dangerous coal mines are exempt from payment of import duty.



Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued

Serial No.	No in the Explanatory Schedule.	Names of Articles.	Per	Tariff Values	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—	
						The United Kingdom.	A British Colony
		III.—Articles wholly or mainly manufactured— <i>cont.</i> CHEMICALS, DRUGS AND MEDICINES — <i>cont.</i>		Ra. a. p.			
72— <i>cont.</i> III.	141B— <i>cont.</i>	HEAVY CHEMICALS, ETC.— <i>cont.</i> *(2) Acid, sulphuric *(4) Aluminium sulphate or hydrated alu- minium sulphate, including alu- mino-ferric and alum cake— containing not more than 0.01 per cent of iron, containing more than 0.01 per cent of iron *(5) Copper sulphate or hydrated copper sulphate. (6) Magnesium chloride (7) Magnesium sulphate or hydrated magnesium sulphate— containing not more than 50 per cent of magnesium sulphate containing more than 50 per cent of magnesium sulphate *(8) Sodium sulphate or hydrated sodium sulphate— containing not more than 50 per cent of sodium sulphate containing more than 50 per cent of sodium sulphate (9) Sodium sulphate or hydrated sodium sulphate	cwt  cwt cwt. cwt cwt cwt cwt cwt cwt cwt cwt	Rs 1 9-0.  Rs 1 0-3 Rs 0-11 8 Rs. 3-12-0. Rs. 0-8-9 Rs 1 9-0 Rs 8-20 Rs 0-7 6. Rs 1 0-3 Rs 1-12-9			

\* These are assessable under Item 74B/161

Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued

Bottled No	No in the Statutory Schedule	Names of Articles	Per	Tariff Values	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—	
						The United Kingdom	A British Colony
73— contd.	141B— contd.	<b>III.—Articles wholly or mainly manufactured in India.</b> <b>CHEMICALS, DRUGS AND MEDICINES.</b> —contd. <b>HEAVY CHEMICALS AND—contd.</b> †(10) Zinc chloride or zinc chloride solution Provided that the duty on any article included in this item shall in no case be less than the duty which would be levied if the article were included in Part V of the Statutory Schedule (i.e. 25 per cent ad valorem)	cwt	Rs. 2 p	Rs 5-0-8.		
73 74	14B 233	<b>SULPHUR.</b> The following CHEMICALS, namely, cadmium sulphide, cobalt oxide, selenium, uranium oxide and zinc oxide		As valorem	25 per cent	15 per cent	15 per cent
74A	89	The following CHEMICALS drugs and medicines namely acetic carbolic, citric and oxalic acids, naphthalene, potassium chlorate and potassium cyanide, bicarbonate of soda, borax, sodium alkali, arsenic, calcium chloride, pyrene, ferri-magnesium and zinc compounds are otherwise specified above. <b>Amfetidin, cocaine, saccharin and stearic.</b> <b>Tariff values—</b> Arsenic (China mass) Borax, granular powdered or crystalline (in bulk) Calcium carbide Calcium chloride Calcium or potash Nitre Sodium bicarbonate Sodium chloride (in liquid form) Sulphur (king) Amfetidin coarse (king)		As valorem	25 per cent		
			cwt	47 0 0 10 8 0 14 0 0 24 0 0 17 6 0 7 10 0 61 0 0 20 0 0			

\* Alum (namely potash alum, soda alum and ammoniac alum)

† These are assessable under item 74A/89.





Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued

Serial No	No in the Statutory Schedule	Names of Articles	Per	Tariff Values	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—	
						The United Kingdom	A British Colony
74B— contd	181— contd	III.—Articles wholly or mainly manufactured— <i>contd</i> CHEMICALS, DRUGS AND MEDICINES Chemicals drugs and medicines, all sorts not otherwise specified— <i>contd</i> Tariff values— China root (Guthrie) rough China root (Guthrie) scraped Guthrie Galangal, China Salap	cwt " " "	Rs a p 5 4 0 13 8 0 28 8 0 48 0 0 11 4 0 170 0 0			
75	42	COAL TINS Shipping wagons and the like conveyances designed for use on light rail track, if adapted to be worked by manual or animal labour and if made mainly of iron or steel, and of any component parts made of iron or steel (a) If of British manufacture	ton		Rs 26-4 or 21-4 per cent ad valorem, which ever is higher Rs 26-4 or 21-4 per cent ad valorem, which ever is higher, plus Rs 18-12 per ton		20 per cent
76A	182	(b) If not of British manufacture  CARRIAGES and carts which are not me- chanically propelled, not otherwise specified and cycles (other than motor cycles) in ported, entire or in sections and parts and accessories thereof, excluding rubber tyres and tubes		Ad valorem			

Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued.

Serial No.	No in the Statutory Schedule	Names of Articles.	Per	Tariff Values	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—	
						The United Kingdom	A British Colony
		III.—Articles wholly or mainly manufactured— <i>contd.</i> <b>CONVEYANCES—contd.</b>		Rs a p			
76	229	MOTOR CAMS including taxicabs and articles (other than rubber tyres and tubes) adapted for use as parts and accessories thereof provided that such articles as are ordinarily also used for other purposes than as parts and accessories of motor vehicles included in this item or in Serial Nos 76A and 76B shall be treated at the rate of duty specified for such articles		<i>Ad valorem.</i>	37½ per cent	80 per cent	
76A	42A	MOTOR CYCLES and motor scooters and articles (other than rubber tyres and tubes) adapted for use as parts and accessories thereof except such articles as are also adapted for use as parts and accessories of motor cars		<i>Ad valorem</i>	37½ per cent		
76B	230	MOTOR OMNIBUSES, chassis of motor omnibuses, motor vans and motor lorries, and parts of mechanically propelled vehicles and accessories thereof specified including rubber tyres and tubes, and parts and accessories of motor vehicles included in this item as are also adapted for use as parts and accessories of motor cars		<i>Ad valorem</i>	25 per cent	17½ per cent.	
77	87	TRUCKS, passenger lifts and all other sorts of conveyances not otherwise specified and component parts and accessories thereof, also motor vans and motor lorries imported complete		<i>Ad valorem.</i>	25 per cent		



Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued

Serial No.	No in the Statutory Schedule	Names of Articles	Per	Tariff Values.	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—	
						The United Kingdom	A British Colony
		<b>III.—Articles wholly or mainly manufactured—contd.</b>		<b>Rs &amp; p</b>			
		<b>CUTLERY HARDWARE, IMPLEMENTS AND INSTRUMENTS—contd.</b>					
70	129	KNIVES, other than cutlery and surgical instruments, plated with gold or silver *		<i>Ad valorem</i>	50 per cent		
80	123	CLOCKS and Watches and parts thereof		<i>Ad valorem</i>	50 per cent.		
81	231	Ornaments plated with gold or silver		<i>Ad valorem</i>	50 per cent	40 per cent	
81A	183	Curcary, all sorts not otherwise specified The following Dairy and Poultry Farming Appliances, namely cream separators, milk-making machines, milk sterilising or pas- teurising plant, milk straining and cooling apparatus, churns, butter dryers, butter workers, milk-bottle fillers and cappers, apparatus specially designed for testing milk and other dairy produce, and in- struments for testing the quality of the appliance for which they are imported and that they cannot ordinarily be used for other than dairy and poultry farming pur- poses		<i>Ad valorem</i>	50 per cent	20 per cent	
82	16			<i>Ad valorem</i>	Free		
82A	184	Thermometers		<i>Ad valorem</i>	50 per cent	20 per cent	
82B	232	Incandescent lighting bulbs		<i>Ad valorem</i>	50 per cent	40 per cent	

\* Under Government of India, Finance Department (Central Revenue) Notification No. 14, dated the 9th April 1932, articles of imitation jewellery (including buttons and other fasteners) which consist of, or include, base metal plated with gold or silver and in which the proportion of precious metal to total metallic contents is less than 1.6 per cent, are liable to duty at 25 per cent *ad valorem*.

Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued

Serial No.	No in the Statutory Schedule.	Name of Article.	Per	Tariff values	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—	
						The United Kingdom.	A British Colony
88	186	<p><b>III.—Articles wholly or mainly manufactured—could</b></p> <p><b>CUTLERY, HARDWARE IMPLEMENTS AND INSTRUMENTS—could</b></p> <p>The following <b>Electrical Instruments</b> Apparatus and Appliances, namely:—                      (a) Electrical Control Gears and switches (including switch boards, fuses and fuses cut-outs), and other electrical making devices of all sorts and descriptions, designed for use in circuits of less than ten amperes and at a pressure not exceeding 250 volts and regulations for use with motors designed to consume less than 187 watts, bare or insulated copper wire and cables any size or of which not being necessarily designed as a part to bear a set of strain or tension, and of less than one eighth inch in diameter, and wires of a square inch, and wires and cables of other metals of not more than equivalent conductivity and line humblers, including also cleats, connectors, leading in tubes and the like, of types and sizes such as are ordinarily used in connection with the transmission of power for other than industrial purposes, and the parts thereof.</p> <p>(b) All other sorts of electrical instruments, apparatus and appliances not otherwise specified, excluding telegraphic and telephonic</p>	Rs & p	Ad valorem	30 per cent	20 per cent	

Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued

Serial No	No in the Statutory Schedule.	Names of Articles	Per	Tariff values	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—	
						The United Kingdom	A British Colony
		<b>III—Articles wholly or mainly manufactured <del>abroad</del>.</b>		<i>Rs a p</i>			
		<b>OUTLERY HARDWARE, IMPLEMENTS AND INSTRUMENTS—<del>contd</del></b>					
82A	90	The following <b>ELECTRICAL INSTRUMENTS</b> , apparatus and appliances, namely, telegraphic and telephonic instruments, apparatus and appliances for electric signalling, and all such lights, various outlery, and ball apparatus and switch boards designed for use in circuits of less than ten amperes and at a pressure not exceeding 250 volts *		<i>Ad valorem</i>	25 per cent		
84	99	The following <b>HARDWARE</b> , ironmongery and tools, namely agricultural implements not otherwise specified, buckets of tinued or galvanized iron, and pruning knives		<i>Ad valorem</i>	25 per cent		
84A	185	<b>HARDWARE</b> ironmongery and tools all sorts not otherwise specified including machine screw machines but excluding machine tools and agricultural implements		<i>Ad valorem</i>	30 per cent	20 per cent.	

\* Under Government of India Finance Department (Central Revenue) Notification No 14, dated the 9th April 1932, the following wireless apparatus is liable to duty at 25 per cent *ad valorem*.—

- (i) apparatus for wireless reception (excluding apparatus specially designed for the reception of broadcast wireless and apparatus of the description specified in clause (ii) and component parts of such apparatus, when imported under cover of a certificate issued by the Director General of Post and Telegraphs to the effect that he is satisfied that the apparatus is for use in connection with wireless communication)
- (ii) apparatus for wireless reception incorporated in a single unit with transmitting apparatus
- (iii) wireless transmission apparatus and component parts thereof
- (iv) Provided that nothing shall be deemed to be a component part of apparatus for wireless telegraphy or telephony for the purpose of this exemption unless it is essential for the working of such apparatus and has been given for that purpose some special shape or quality that would not be essential for its use for any other purpose

Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued

British No	No in the Secondary Schedule	Names of Articles	Per	Tariff values	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—	
						The United Kingdom	A British Colony
		<b>III.—Articles wholly or mainly manufactured—<i>contd.</i></b>		<b>Ex a p</b>			
		<b>GUNNERY HARDWARE IMPLEMENTS AND INSTRUMENTS—<i>contd.</i></b>					
		<i>Tariff values—</i>					
		Crown coats	gross.	0 9 6	Free		
35	17	INSTRUMENTS, apparatus and appliances imported by a passenger as part of his personal baggage and in actual use by him in the exercise of his profession or calling					
36	180	The following MUSICAL INSTRUMENTS namely, complete organs and harmoniums and records for talking machines		<i>Ad valorem</i>	50 per cent		
36A	233	MUSICAL INSTRUMENTS and parts thereof, all sorts not otherwise specified		<i>Ad valorem</i>	50 per cent	40 per cent	
36B	91	OPTICAL INSTRUMENTS, apparatus and appliances		<i>Ad valorem</i>	25 per cent		
37	59	TELEGRAPHIC INSTRUMENTS and apparatus, and parts thereof imported by or under the order of, a Railway Administration		<i>Ad valorem</i>	15 per cent		
38	18	WATER-LOOMS, sugar mills, sugar centrifuges, sugar pumells, oil presses and parts thereof, when constructed so that they can be worked by manual or animal power, and pans for boiling sugar-cane juice.			Free		



Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued.

Serial No.	No. in the Statutory Schedule	Names of Articles	Per	Tariff values	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—	
						The United Kingdom	A British Colony
		<b>III.—Articles wholly or mainly manufactured abroad</b>		<b>Rs a p</b>			
		<b>CUTLERY, HARDWARE, IMPLEMENTS AND INSTRUMENTS—contd.</b>					
38A	234	WIRELESS RECEPTION INSTRUMENTS and apparatus and component parts thereof including all electric valves, amplifiers and loud speakers which are not specially designed for purposes other than wireless reception and are not distinct parts of and imported along with instruments or apparatus so designed *		<i>Ad valorem</i>	50 per cent	40 per cent	
80	137	INSTRUMENTS, apparatus and appliances, other than electrical all sorts not otherwise specified, including photographic, scientific, philosophical and surgical		<i>Ad valorem</i>	30 per cent	20 per cent	
90	138	DYES AND COLOURS CUTCH AND GAMBUR, all sorts		<i>Ad valorem</i>	30 per cent		30 per cent.
		<i>Tariff value—</i>					
		Gambier, block and cube	cwt	16 0 0	-		
		Gambier in flakes or circular pieces	"	41 0 0			
90A	58A	DYES derived from coal tar and coal tar derivatives, used in any dyeing process		<i>Ad valorem</i>	10 per cent		

\* Under Government of India, Finance Department (Central Revenues) Notification No 14, dated the 9th April 1932, the following wireless apparatus liable to duty at 2½ per cent *ad valorem*

Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued

Serial No	No in the Sensory Schedule.	Name of Articles	Per	Tariff values	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—	
						The United Kingdom	A British Colony
		III—Articles wholly or mainly manufactured— <i>contd</i>		Rs a p			
		DYES AND COLOURS— <i>contd</i>					
		Tariff values—					
		Alizarine, indigo—					
		(a) not exceeding 15 per cent	cwt	65 0 0			
		(b) over 15 per cent, not exceeding 20 per cent	"	80 0 0			
		(c) exceeding 20 per cent	"	100 0 0			
		Alizarine, dry—					
		(a) not exceeding 40 per cent	lb	1 10 0			
		(b) exceeding 40 per cent	"	3 4 0			
		Congo red	"	0 14 0			
		Compound dyes of the naphthol group—					
		(a) Resorcinol	"	6 0 0			
		(b) Resorcinol	"	9 0 0			
		(c) Resorcinol	"	4 8 0			
		(d) Other salts	"	2 4 0			
		Vale—					
		(a) Indigo	"	1 9 0			
		(b) Carbazole blue	"	4 0 0			
		(c) Other sorts—	"	4 0 0			
		(d) Fuchs	"	15 0 0			
		(e) Powder	"	1 7 0			
		Sulphur black	"	0 14 0			
		Resorcinol yellow	"	0 14 0			
		Resorcinol of concentration of 15 per cent or less	"	0 14 0			
		Rhodamine of concentration of 15 per cent or less (Carbazoles)	"	0 7 6			
		Aniline salts	"	2 0 0			
		All others	"	2 0 0			

Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued

Serial No	No in the Statutory Schedule.	Names of Articles	For	Tariff values.	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the articles are the produce or manufacture of—	
						The United Kingdom	A British Colony
90B	92	III—Articles wholly or mainly manufactured—contd  DYES AND COLOURS—contd  DYING AND TANNING SUBSTANCES all sorts not otherwise specified.  <i>Tariff values—</i> Cochineal Guaiacum, Penlar	.	Rs a p  <i>Ad valorem</i>  1 2 6 52 12 0  <i>Ad valorem</i>	25 per cent.    25 per cent.		
91	93	The following PAINTS, Colours and Painters material, namely barites, reduced dry red lead and white lead, moist white lead reduced dry zinc white and moist zinc white turpentine turpentine substitute and var nish not containing dangerous petroleum within the meaning of the Indian Petro- leum Act, 1899 Plumbago and graphite	lb cwt				
91A	190	PAINTS colours and painters materials all sorts not otherwise specified, including paints, solutions and compositions contain- ing dangerous petroleum within the mean- ing of the Indian Petroleum Act, 1899		<i>Ad valorem</i>	30 per cent.		20 per cent
91B	199	PAINTS colours and painters materials all sorts not otherwise specified, including paints, solutions and compositions contain- ing dangerous petroleum within the mean- ing of the Indian Petroleum Act, 1899		<i>Ad valorem</i>	30 per cent	30 per cent	
		<i>Tariff values—</i> Cattle fish bone Chamge Vermilion, Canton	cwt lb box of 90 bundles.	4 0 0 1 6 0 230 0 0			

Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued

No in the Statutory Schedule	Name of Articles.	Per	Tariff value	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—	
					The United Kingdom	A British Colony
	<b>III—Articles wholly or mainly manufactured—contd</b>		<b>Rs &amp; p</b>			
	<b>FURNITURE AND CABINETWARE</b>					
92	Furniture and cabinetware of all materials excluding mouldings		<i>Ad valorem</i>	30 per cent	20 per cent	
	<b>GLASSWARE, EARTHENWARE AND PORCELAIN</b>					
93	EARTHENWARE pipes and sanitary ware		<i>Ad valorem</i>	25 per cent		
93A	EARTHENWARE, china and porcelain, all sorts not otherwise specified		<i>Ad valorem</i>	30 per cent.	20 per cent	
94	GLASS AND GLASSWARE, lacquered ware, all sorts except glass bottles and beer and false pearls (see Serial No 1206)		<i>Ad valorem</i>	25 per cent		
	<b>Tariff rates—</b>					
	Acetated water bottles empty—					
	Cold seltzer—	gross				
	Under 10 ozs		25 0 0			
	10 ozs		26 0 0			
	Over 10 ozs		28 0 0			
	Crown cork pattern—					
	7 ozs and under		14 8 0			
	Over 7 ozs up to and including 10 ozs		16 4 0			
	Over 10 ozs		17 0 0			

Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued

Serial No	No in the Statutory Schedule.	Names of Articles.	Per	Tariff value	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—	
						The United Kingdom	A British Colony
		III—Articles wholly or mainly manufactured <i>in situ</i>		Rs & p			
		HIDES AND SKINS AND LEATHER.					
95	95	HIDES AND SKINS not otherwise specified, and the following leather manufactures namely saddlery, harness, trunks and bags		Ad valorem	25 per cent		
95A	103	SKINS tanned or dressed unwrought leather leather cloth including artificial leather and other manufactures of leather not otherwise specified		Ad valorem	30 per cent	20 per cent	
		MACHINERY					
96	59A	MACHINERY, namely, such of the following articles as are not otherwise specified — (1) prime-movers, boilers, locomotive engines and tenders for the same portable engines (including power-driven road rollers, fire engines and tractors) and other machines in which the prime-mover is not separable from the operative parts, (2) machines and sets of machines to be worked by electric steam water, fire or other power not being manual or animal labour, or which before being brought into use require to be fixed with reference to other moving parts		Ad valorem	10 per cent		

Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued

Serial No	No in the Statutory Schedule	Names of Articles	Per	Tariff values	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—	
						The United Kingdom	A British Colony
96— c74— 12	59A	<p>III—Articles wholly or mainly manufactured—<i>contd</i></p> <p>MACHINERY—<i>contd</i></p> <p>(3) apparatus and appliances not to be operated by manual or animal labour, which are designed for use in an industrial process and are indispensable for its operation and have been given in that purpose would not be essential for their use for any other purpose,</p> <p>(4) control gear, self-acting or otherwise and transmission gear designed for use with machinery above specified, including belting of all kinds (other than cotton hair and gears) and driving chains but excluding driving ropes not made of cotton,</p> <p>(5) bare hard-drawn electrolytic copper wires and cables and other electrical wires and cables insulated, not and bare, troughs, conduits and ladders designed as parts of a transmission system and the fittings thereof</p> <p><b>NOTE</b>—The term Industrial system, used in sub-clause (5) means an installation designed to be employed directly in the performance of any process or series of processes necessary for the manufacture, production or extraction of any commodity</p>					

**Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued**

Serial No	No in the Schedule Subsidiary	Names of Articles	Per cent	Tariff values	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—	
						The United Kingdom	A British Colony
59B		<p>III—Articles wholly or mainly manufactured—<i>contd</i></p> <p>MACHINERY—<i>contd</i></p> <p>The following textile machinery and apparatus by whatever power operated namely, heads, head ends and head knitting needles, reeds and shuttles, warp and weft preparation machinery and accessories, bobbins and spindles, cones, Jacquard machines and frames, harness looms, Jacquard cards, punch cards, punching plates for Jacquard cards, varying mills, multiples, box dials, solid border dials, tape dials, swivel dials, tape looms, wool carding machines, wool spinning machines, hosiery machinery, cord mat shearing machines, color fibre wiflowing machines, head knitting machines, dobby cards, latices and legs for dobbies, wooden frames and looms, silk throwing and reeling machines, cotton yarn reeling machines, spinning machines, doubling machines, silk twisting machines, cotton spinning machines, card cutting machines, harness building frames, card harnesses, drawing and drawing books, sewing thread balls making machines, multi-needle sewing machines, cotton quilting machinery, hand bolters, mail eyes, lianets, comb boards and comb board frames, take-up motions, temples and pickers, picking bands, picking sticks, printing machines, roller cloth, clearer cloth, sliding flannel and roller tables</p>		<i>Ad valorem.</i>	10 per cent		

Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued

No in the Nomenclature Schedule.	Names of Articles.	Per	Tariff value.	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce of manufacture of	
					The United Kingdom	A British Colony
88	III—Articles wholly or mainly manufactured— <i>concl</i>  MACHINERY— <i>concl</i>  Printing and Lithographic Material, namely presses, lithographic plates, composing sticks, galleys, inlaying tables, lithogra- phic stones, rollers, rollers, rollers, pills, rollers, rollers, rollers, rollers, rollers and highly polished copper or zinc blocks specially prepared for making process blocks, roller moulds, roller frames and stocks, roller composition, lithographic map rollers, standing screw and hot presses, galley presses, proof presses, arming presses, copper plate printing presses, rolling pres- ses, ruling machines, ruling pen making machines, lead cutters, rule cutters, slug cutters, type casting machines, type setting and casing machines, paper in rolls with slide perforations to be used for further perforations for separating, rule making machines, rule making machines, burning machines, stereotyping apparatus, paper folding machines, paging machines and clarified liquid glue but excluding ink and paper	Rs & p	As shillings	10 per cent		
89	Component Parts of Machinery, as defined in Serial Nos 96, 97 and 98, namely, such parts only as are essential for the working of the machine or apparatus and have been given for that purpose some special shape or quality which would not be essential for their use for any other purpose		As shillings	10 per cent		



Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued.

Serial No.	No in the Secondary Schedule	Names of Articles	Per	Tariff values.	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of	
						The United Kingdom	A British Colony
		<p>III—Articles wholly or mainly manufactured abroad</p> <p>MACHINERY—continued</p> <p>Provided that articles which do not satisfy this condition shall also be deemed to be component parts of the machines to which they belong if they are essential to its operation and are imported with it in such quantities as may appear to the Collector of Customs to be reasonable</p>		Rs a p			
99A	43A	Corro, hair and canvas ply belting for machinery		Ad values	6½ per cent		
99B	43B	Rubber insulated Copper Wires and Cables so core of which other than one specially designed as pilot conductor, and of less than one-eighth inch of diameter, inch, whether made with any additional insulating or covering material or not		Ad values	6½ per cent		
100	104	MACHINERY and component parts thereof, meaning machines or parts of machines to be worked by manual or animal labour, not otherwise specified, and any machines (except such as are designed to be used exclusively in industrial processes) which require for their operation less than one-quarter of one horse power		Ad values	50 per cent		50 per cent

Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued

No in the Statutory Schedule.	Names of Articles	Per	Tariff values	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of	
					The United Kingdom	A British Colony
1014 1015	III—Articles wholly or mainly manufactured—contd					
	METALS, IRON AND STEEL					
	IRON alloys					
236 143	IRON ANGLE channel and tee— (a) fabricated, all qualities— (i) of British manufacture	ton	Rs a p	30 per cent	10 per cent	
	(ii) not of British manufacture	ton	Ad valorem	Rs. 20-4 or 21-4 per cent below, which- ever is higher Rs. 20-4 or 21-4 per cent, as the case may be above, which- ever is higher plus Rs. 13-12 per ton		
1016	(b) not fabricated, kinds other than galva- nized, tinned or lead-coated and other than Crown or superior qualities— (i) of British manufacture	ton		Rs. 23 12 Rs. 37-8		
	(ii) not of British manufacture	ton	Ad valorem	20 per cent	10 per cent.	
236	IRON ANGLE, channel and tee not otherwise specified.	ton				
	Tariff values— Angle, channel and tee— Crown and superior qualities, not galvanized, tinned or lead-coated Other kinds not fabricated, if galvanized, tinned, or lead-coated	ton "	210 0 0 210 0 0			

Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued.

No in the Sundry Schedule	Names of Articles.	Per	Tariff value	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce of manufacture of	
					The United Kingdom	A British Colony
101d	144 III—Articles wholly or mainly manufactured—contd. METALS, IRON AND STEEL—contd. IRON, common bar not galvanised, tinned or lead-coated if not of any shape and dimen- sion specified in clause (e) or clause (c) of Serial No 103e—	ton	Rs a p			
	(i) of British manufacture	ton		Rs 32-3		
101e	235 IRON BAR AND ROD not otherwise specified Tariff value— Rs 100 per ton— Qualities superior to Grade A of the British Engineering Standard Assoc- iation Grade A of the British Engineering Standard Association and Crown quality and intermediate qualities— Over ½ inch in diameter or thick- ness ½ inch and under in diameter or thickness Common if galvanised, tinned or lead coated.	ton	As valorem	20 per cent	10 per cent.	
101f	236 IRON, pig Tariff value— Iron, pig	ton	As valorem	20 per cent	10 per cent	
			75 0 0			

Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued

Serial No.	No. in the Statutory Schedule	Names of Articles.	Per	Tariff values.	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of	
						The United Kingdom	A British Colony
101 <sup>f</sup>	235	III—Articles wholly or mainly manufactured—contd. METALS, IRON AND STEEL.—contd. IRON rice bowls Tariff value— Iron rice bowls		Rs a p			
102 <sup>a</sup>	237	STEEL, angle and tee if galvanized tinned or lead-coated. Tariff value— Angle and tee, if galvanized tinned or lead-coated, not fabricated	cwt	Ad valorem 18 0 0 Ad valorem	20 per cent 20 per cent	10 per cent 10 per cent	
102 <sup>b</sup>	151	STEEL, angle and tee not otherwise specified (see Serial No 102 <sup>a</sup> ) and beam, channel, rod, rough and piling— (a) fabricated— (i) of British manufacture	ton	210 0 0			
		(ii) not of British manufacture	ton	Rs 20 4 or 211 per cent, ad valorem, whichever is higher			
		(b) not fabricated— (i) of British manufacture (ii) not of British manufacture	ton	Rs 20 4 or 211 per cent, ad valorem, whichever is higher			
102 <sup>c</sup>	237	Grey bar and rod the following kinds— (a) shapes specially designed for the reinforcement of concrete, if the smallest dimension is under $\frac{1}{4}$ inch,	ton ton	Ad valorem	20 per cent	10 per cent.	- - -

Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued

Serial No.	No in the Main Schedule.	Names of Articles.	Per	Tonnage value	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of	
						The United Kingdom	A British Colony
		<p>III—Articles wholly or mainly manufactured—<i>contd.</i></p> <p><b>METALS, IRON AND STEEL—<i>contd.</i></b></p> <p>(b) all shapes and sizes of—            (i) of alloy, crucible, shear, blister            or tin steel, or            (ii) galvanized or coated with other            metals, or            (iii) planished or polished, including            bright steel shafting            (c) other qualities, if of any of the follow-            ing shapes and sizes—            (i) rounds not over 7/16 inch dia-            meter,            (ii) squares not over 7/16 inch side,            (iii) flats, if under 1 inch wide and            (iv) not over 1 inch thick,            (v) flats not under 8 inches wide            and not over 1 inch thick            (vi) ovals, if the dimension of the            major axis is not less than twice            that of the minor axis,            (vii) all other shapes, any size  <i>Tariff values—</i>            Bar and rod—            Galvanized or coated with other metals,            all shapes and sizes            Planished or polished, including bright            steel shafting, all shapes and sizes            (see Serial No. 152)            (i) of British manufacture            (ii) not of British manufacture</p>	ton " ton ton	210 0 0 200 0 0		Rs a p	
1022	152	STEEL, BAR AND ROD, not otherwise specified (see Serial No. 152)					Rs 32 8 Rs 46-4

Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued.

No. in the Schedule	No. in the Statutory Schedule.	Names of Articles.	Per	Tariff value.	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of	
						The United Kingdom	A British Colony
		III.—Articles wholly or mainly manufactured abroad		Rs a p			
		METALS, IRON AND STEEL.— <i>contd.</i>					
102r	247	STEEL (other than bars) alloys, crucibles, shear, blower and tub		Ad valorem	30 per cent	10 per cent	
102f	247	STEEL (other than bars) made for springs and cutting tools by any process		Ad valorem	30 per cent	10 per cent	
102g	247	STEEL, ingots, blooms and billets, and slabs of a thickness of 1½ inches or more		Ad valorem	30 per cent	10 per cent	
102h	153	STEEL Structures, fabricated partially or wholly, not otherwise specified, if made mainly or wholly of steel bars sections, plates or sheets, for the construction of buildings, bridges, tanks, wall curbs, truss beams, towers, and other structures or for parts thereof, but not including building hardware (see Serial No. 844) or any other articles specified in Serial Nos 76A, 76B, 77, 94, 96 or 139—					
		(5) of British manufacture	ton		Rs 26-4 or 21½ per cent, ad valorem, which ever is higher		
		(44) not of British manufacture	ton		Rs 26-4 or 21½ per cent, ad valorem, which ever is higher plus Rs. 15-15 per ton.		

Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued.

Serial No.	No. in the Exhaustive Schedule	Name of Articles.	Per	Tariff values	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of	
						The United Kingdom	A British Colony
		III—Articles wholly or mainly manufactured— <i>contin.</i>		Rs. s. p.			
1028	184	METALS, IRON AND STEEL.— <i>contd.</i> STEEL tinplates and tin-coated sheets including tin taggers and cuttings of such plates, sheets or taggers.	ton		Rs. 60		
1028a	236	IRON or Steel anchors and cables		Ad valorem	20 per cent	10 per cent.	
1028b	146	IRON or Steel bolts and nuts, including hook bolts and nuts for roofing and fish bolts and nuts	cwt		Rs. 2 18		
1028c	236	IRON or STEEL expanded metal		Ad valorem	20 per cent	10 per cent	
1028d	236	IRON or STEEL hoops and strips		Ad valorem	20 per cent	10 per cent	
1028e	145A	IRON or STEEL, <i>strips</i>	cwt		Rs. 2 8.		
1028f	236	IRON or STEEL, nails and washers, all sorts not otherwise specified		Ad valorem	20 per cent	10 per cent.	
		<i>Tariff values—</i> <i>Nails, and washers—</i>					
		Nails, rose, dock, and fish headed	cwt	14 0 0			
		Nails, bullock and horse shoe	"	38 0 0			
		Washers, black, structural	"	9 0 0			





**Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued**

No. in the Schedule	No. in the Schedule	Names of Articles	Per	Tariff value.	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of	
						The United Kingdom.	A British Colony
1034	236	III—Articles wholly or mainly manufactured in Great Britain— METALS, IRON AND STEEL—cast IRON or BRASS pipes, and other also fittings thereof; castings, valves, elbows, flanges, plugs, tubes, sockets, and the like, excluding pipes, tubes and fittings thereof otherwise specified IRON or BRASS plates or sheets (including cuttings, discs and circles) not under 4 inch thick and not of cast iron— (a) fabricated, all qualities— (b) of British manufacture	ton	Rs. 2. p. As valorem	20 per cent	10 per cent	
1035	147	(c) not of British manufacture	ton		Rs. 26-4 or 21½ per cent, whichever is higher Rs. 26-4 or 21½ per cent, ad valorem, which- ever is higher, plus Rs. 18-12 per ton.		
1036	236	(d) not fabricated, chequered and ship, tank, bridge and common qualities— (e) of British manufacture IRON or BRASS plates and sheets (including cuttings, discs and circles) not under 4 inch thick not otherwise specified whether fabricated or not. Tungsten— Plates and discs and circles not under 4 inch thick— Boiler—fire-box and special qualities, not fabricated Galvanised, plain, not fabricated	ton ton ton	As valorem.	Rs. 25 Rs. 45 30 per cent	10 per cent	
			ton	240 0 0			
			"	205 0 0			

Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued

Serial No	No in the Secondary Schedule	Names of Articles.	Per	Tariff value	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of	
						The United Kingdom	A British Colony
1024	296	III.—Articles wholly or mainly manufactured outside— METALS, IRON AND STEEL—contd. IRON or STEEL sheets (including cuttings, discs and circles) under $\frac{1}{2}$ inch thick, whether fabricated or not, if coated with metals other than tin or zinc	ton	Rs. 4. p Ad valorem	20 per cent	10 per cent	
1027	146	IRON or BRASS sheets (including cuttings, discs and circles) under $\frac{1}{2}$ inch thick— (a) fabricated— (b) galvanized* (c) all other sorts not otherwise specified (see Serial No. 1085)— of British manufacture  not of British manufacture	ton	Rs. 41 4 or 21 1/2 per cent, as valorem, whichever ever is higher  Rs. 48-12 or 21 1/2 per cent, as valorem, whichever ever is higher  Rs. 48-12 or 21 1/2 per cent, as valorem, whichever ever is higher Plus Rs. 82 6 per ton	20 per cent		
		(b) not fabricated, all sorts not otherwise specified— of British manufacture not of British manufacture	ton ton		Rs. 45-12. Rs. 78-12		

\* Under Government of India, Commerce Department Notification No. 260-T (127) dated the 30th December 1930, as amended by Notification No. 200-T (137), dated the 21st March 1931, and Notification No. 260-T (135) dated the 30th March 1932, and read with section 4 of the Indian Finance (Supplementary and Extending) Act, 1931, fabricated galvanized iron or steel sheets (including cuttings, discs and circles) under  $\frac{1}{2}$  inch thick are liable to duty at Rs. 51 4 per ton or 21 1/2 per cent of valorem, whichever is higher, till the 31st March 1933.

Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued

Serial No.	No in the Statutory Schedule.	Names of Articles	Per	Tariff values	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of	
						The United Kingdom	A British Colony
108e	146A	III—Articles wholly or mainly manufactured in India— METALS, IRON AND STEEL—contd. IRON or STEEL sheets (including cuttings, discs and circles) under $\frac{1}{2}$ inch thick, galv anized, not fabricated— of British manufacture— (i) if made from Indian sheet bar *	ton	Rs a p	Rs 30.		
		(ii) if made from sheet bar other than Indian sheet bar *	ton		Rs 58		
109e	146	IRON or STEEL Railway Track material— A. Rails (including tramway rails the heads of which are not grooved)— (a) (i) 30 lbs per yard and over (ii) 24 lb-plates therefor (b) under 30 lbs per yard, and 24 lb plates therefor— if of British manufacture if not of British manufacture	ton ton ton		Rs 88 Rs 10-4 Rs 7-8 or 12½ per cent of value, whichever is higher		

\* Imported into the U. K. after 23rd December 1932.

Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued

Serial No.	No. in the Statutory Schedule	Names of Articles.	Per	Tariff values.	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of	
						The United Kingdom.	A British Colony
10294	150	<p><b>III—Articles wholly or mainly manufactured in Great Britain.</b></p> <p><b>NETTLE, IRON AND STEEL—contd.</b></p> <p>Iron or steel rails, heavy track material—contd.</p> <p>B Switches and crossings including struts, bars and other component parts, and switches and crossings including stretcher bars and other component parts for tramway rails the heads of which are not grooved—</p> <p>(i) for rails 80 lbs per yard and over</p> <p>(ii) for rails under 80 lbs per yard—of British manufacture</p> <p>not of British manufacture</p>	ton	Rs 17-8 or 21½ per cent, as higher, which ever is higher.	Rs 17-8 or 21½ per cent, as higher, which ever is higher.		
			ton		Rs 38-4 or 21½ per cent, as higher, which ever is higher.		
			ton		Rs 38-4 or 21½ per cent, as higher, which ever is higher.		
			ton		Rs 12-8 or 12½ per cent, as higher, which ever is higher.		
		C Sleepers, other than cast iron	ton		Rs 32-8		
		D Sillies (other than dogpiles) and ties— not of British manufacture	ton		Rs 46-4		
		E Dogpiles	ton		Rs 2-13		
		F Glue, casters, keys, distance pieces and other fastenings for use with iron or steel sleepers	cwt.		Rs 2-8		

Schedule II—(Import Tariffs)—continued.

Serial No.	No. in the Statutory Schedule.	Names of Articles.	Per	Tariff values	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of	
						The United Kingdom	A British Colony
		<b>III.—Articles wholly or mainly manufactured—<i>contd.</i></b>		<b>Ex a p</b>			
1029	236	<b>METALS, IRON AND STEEL—<i>contd.</i></b> Iron or Steel Railway track materials not otherwise specified, including bearing plates cast from alabaster and lever boxes.		<i>Ad valorem</i>	20 per cent	10 per cent.	
1030	236	Iron or Steel Railway track materials not otherwise specified, including rails, fish plates, fish bars, switches, castings and like iron materials of alabaster and steel specially adapted for railway tracks.		<i>Ad valorem</i>	20 per cent	10 per cent	
1031	236	Iron or Steel barbed or stranded fencing wire and wire-rope.		<i>Ad valorem</i>	20 per cent	10 per cent.	
1032	149	Iron or Steel— (a) wire, other than barbed or stranded (b) fencing-wire wire-rope or wire-netting and wire pulleys	ton		Rs. 45		
1033	236	Iron or Steel (other than bar or rod) specially designed for the construction of bridges.		<i>Ad valorem</i>	20 per cent	10 per cent	
1034	149A	Iron or Steel, the construction of which involves the use of machinery of any ship or other vessel intended for inland or harbour navigation, which has been assembled abroad, taken to pieces and shipped for reassembly in India.	ton		Rs. 22-12 or 24 per cent, <i>ad valorem</i> , whichever is higher		
		Provided that articles suitable under this item shall not be deemed to be dutiable under any other item.					

Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued

No in the Statutory Schedule	Names of Articles	Per	Tariff values.	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of	
					The United Kingdom	A British Colony
104	III—Articles wholly or mainly manufactured— <i>omitted</i> .  METALS, IRON AND STEEL— <i>omitted</i> .  All sorts of Iron and Steel and manufactures thereof not otherwise specified Tariff values— Iron and Steel castings or drums— When imported containing kerosene and motor spirit, namely— Cans tinued, of four gallons capacity Cans or drums, not tinued, of two gallons capacity— (a) with faucet caps (b) ordinary Drums of four gallons capacity— (a) with faucet caps (b) ordinary	can  can or drum  drum "	Ra. & p  Ad valorem,  0 8 0  1 8 0 0 6 0 2 8 0 1 8 0	30 per cent	30 per cent.	
105	METALS, OTHER THAN IRON AND STEEL.  CURRENCY coin of the Government of India. Gold bullion and coin and gold sheets and plates which have undergone no process of manufacture subsequent to rolling GOLD PLATE, gold leaf and gold manufac- tures, all sorts not otherwise specified SILVER bullion and coin, not otherwise speci- fied, and silver sheets and plates which have undergone no process of manufacture sub- sequent to rolling Silver plate and silver manufactures, all sorts not otherwise specified			Free. Free		
106						
107		ounce	Ad valorem	50 per cent		
107A				Seven annas and six pice		
108			Ad valorem.	50 per cent.		

Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued

Serial No.	No in the Summary Schedule.	Names of Articles	For	Tariff values	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of	
						The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.
		III—Articles wholly or mainly manufactured— <i>continued</i> .		Rs a p			
		METALS, OTHER THAN IRON AND STEEL.					
106A	164A	SILVER thread and wire (including so-called gold thread and wire mainly made of silver) and silver leaf, including also imitation gold and silver thread and wire, lametta and metallic sprandles and articles of a like nature, of whatever metal made.	ton	Ad valorem	62½ per cent		
108 110	39A 90A	Tin, block			Rs 312-8 Free		
111	196	ZINC unwrought including cakes ingots, tiles other than boiler tiles) hard or soft slabs and plates, (cast, drawn and sheet, and broken stock.		Ad valorem	30 per cent.	20 per cent.	
		METALS and manufactures thereof namely— (a) Aluminium—drives, sheets and other manufactures not otherwise specified. (b) Brass, bronze and similar alloys wrought and manufactures thereof not otherwise specified. (c) Copper wrought and manufactures of copper, all sorts not otherwise specified. (d) German silver including nickel silver (e) Lead wrought—the following articles, namely, pipes and tubes and sheets other than sheets for tea chests (f) Zinc or spelter wrought or manufac- tured not otherwise specified					
		Tariff rates— Aluminium drives Aluminium sheets, plain	lb	0 10 0 0 9 0			

\* Under Government of India, Finance Department (Central Revenues) Notification No 14, dated the 9th April 1929, all items included in this  
item are liable to duty at 50 per cent *ad valorem*

**Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued**

Serial No.	No in the Exhaustive Schedule	Names of Articles.	Per	Tariff values.	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the articles in the preceding or manufacture of	
						The United Kingdom.	A British Colony
1111	106	III—Articles wholly or mainly of iron or steel, and of METALS, OTHER THAN IRON AND STEEL—contd. Metal and manufactures thereof—contd. Tareff values— Aluminium articles Aluminium sheets, plates Brass, Patent or yellow metal, sheets and sheeting, weighing 1 lb or above per square foot, and brasses, and plates. Brass, patent or yellow metal, circles weighing 1 lb. or above per square foot. Copper, sheets, plates and sheeting Copper, circles Copper, foil or damask, plain, white, 10 to 11 in x 4 to 5 in Copper, old or new, plain, coloured, or painted, 14 in x 6 in AND SOME OF METALS OTHER THAN IRON AND STEEL, and manufactures thereof, not otherwise specified including sawnrough ings, blocks and bars of aluminium, brass copper, copper brasses and lead sheets for the tea chests. Tareff values— Brass, patent or yellow metal (including gun metal) ingots Brass, patent or yellow metal (including gun metal) old Copper, brasses Copper, old	cwt " " " hundred leaves " cwt " "	0 10 0 0 9 0 29 0 0 33 0 0 34 0 0 39 0 0 1 4 0 1 4 0 Ad valorem 25 per cent 20 0 0 18 0 0 34 0 0 34 0 0			
1111	96						

\* Under Government of India, Finance Department (Central Revenues) Notification No 14, dated the 2nd April 1922, radium is exempted from the payment of Import duty.



Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued

Serial No.	No in the Statutory Schedule.	Names of Articles.	Per	Tariff values.	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty in the article is the produce or manufacture of	
						The United Kingdom.	A British Colony
112	197	III.—Articles wholly or mainly manufactured in— Czechoslovakia—Czech. METALS OTHER THAN IRON AND STEEL—except Copper, pigs, tiles, ingots, castings, bristles, and shims. Lead, pig. Quicksilver	lb " "	27 8 0 11 0 0 3 8 0	30 per cent.	20 per cent.	
		PAPER, PASTEBOARD AND STATIONERY		Ad valorem			
112	197	PAPER INCLUDING CHROMO, MARBLE, PLETT POSTER AND STEREO PRINTING PAPER ARTICLES including paper and paper mache pasteboard, mill board, and cardboard all paper other than bookbinding, and machinery parts (including gears and cogs), book, blank advertising calendars, sheet or card almanacs and calendars, Christmas, Easter, and other cards, including cards in booklet form, including also waste paper but excluding paper and stationery otherwise specified	lb	0 1 3	30 per cent.	20 per cent.	
		Tariff values— Printing paper (excluding chrome, marble, flint, poster and stereo) in which the mechanical wood pulp amounts to not less than 70 per cent of the fibre content, glazed or unglazed, fine or heavy Paper or card for wrapping paper— Machine-glazed Machine-glazed weaving Machine-glazed or unglazed, and suitable for envelope and imitation kraft	lb " "	0 1 3 0 1 3 0 1 3			

Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued

No in the Statutory Schedule.	Names of Articles.	Per	Tariff values	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of	
					The United Kingdom	A British Colony
113	III—Articles wholly or mainly manufactured— <i>could</i> PAPER, PAPERBOARD AND STATIONERY— <i>could</i>  PRINTED PAPER (excluding chrome, marble, lust, poster and stereo) all other articles contain no mechanical wood pulp or in which the mechanical wood pulp amounts to less than 70 per cent of the fibre content.	lb	Rs. s p	One anna and three pice.		
114	WRITING PAPER—  (a) Ruled or printed forms (including letter paper with printed headings) and account and manuscript books and the binding thereof  (b) All other sorts	lb		One anna and three pice or 25 per cent ad valorem whichever is higher  One anna and three pice 25 per cent.		
99	PRINTING PAPER, all sorts, not otherwise specified which contain mechanical wood pulp amounting to not less than 70 per cent of the fibre content, and Strawboards, all sorts.	lb	Ad valorem			
115	Tariff sub- Strawboards, not lined	cwt.	5 0 0	Free		
116	TRADE CARDS and advertising circulars printed on paper, book, or parcel post Packing Straps, which are used in unlined			Free		
116 A	PAPER MONEY			Free		

Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued

No. in the Statutory Schedule	Name of Articles.	Per	Tariff values.	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of	
					The United Kingdom	A British Colony
117	III—Articles wholly or mainly manufactured—contd. RAILWAY PLANT AND ROLLING STOCK 68 RAILWAY MATERIALS for permanent-way and rolling-stock, namely, sleepers, other than iron and steel, and fastenings therefor, bearing plates, chains, interlocking apparatus, brake-gear, slanting axle, couplings and springs, signals, turn-tables, weigh-bridges, carriages, wagons, tricycles, rail-removers, scooters, rollers, trucks, shoe-lifts, jacks, and other mechanical appliances, imported by or under the orders of a railway administration		Ad valorem	15½ per cent.		
117	69 Provided that for the purpose of this entry 'railway' means a line of railway subject to the provisions of the Indian Railways Act, 1900, and includes a railway constructed in a State in India and also such tram ways as the Governor-General in Council may, by notification in the Gazette of India, specially include therein		Ad valorem.	15½ per cent.		
118	69A Provided also that articles of machinery as stated in Para 68 or No 69 shall not be deemed to be wholly manufactured in India for the purposes of this entry. COUNTRIES PLANT OR RAILWAY MATERIALS as defined in Serial No 117 namely, such parts only as are essential for the working of railways and have been given for that purpose some special shape or quality which would not be essential for that use for any other purpose Provided that articles which do not satisfy this condition shall also be deemed to be component parts of the railway material to which they belong, if they are essential to its operation and are imported with it in such quantities as may appear to the Collector of Customs to be reasonable		Ad valorem	15½ per cent.		

Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued

Serial No.	No in the Statutory Schedule	Names of Articles	Per	Tariff values	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of	
						The United Kingdom	A British Colony
110	450	<p>III.—Articles wholly or mainly manufactured—contd.</p> <p>YARNS AND TEXTILE FABRICS</p> <p>ARTIFICIAL SILK YARN AND TRIMMINGS</p> <p>COTTON FIBRE-GOODS (other than fens of not more than nine yards in length)—</p> <p>(a) plain grey, that is, not bleached or dyed in the piece, if imported in pièces which either are without woven head flags or contain say length of more than nine yards which is not divided by transverses woven headings—</p> <p>(i) of British manufacture</p> <p>(ii) not of British manufacture*</p> <p>(b) others—</p> <p>(i) of British manufacture</p> <p>(ii) not of British manufacture†</p> <p>COTTON TWIST AND YARN, and cotton sewing or darning thread</p>		Rs & p	18½ per cent		
120	155			Ad valorem		25 per cent or 4½ annas per pound whichever is higher	
				Ad valorem		31½ per cent or 4½ annas p o r pound, which ever is higher	
121	44			Ad valorem		25 per cent	
				Ad valorem		31½ per cent	
				Ad valorem		4½ per cent or 1½ annas per lb, whichever is higher	
121	196			Ad valorem		30 per cent	20 per cent.

\* Assessable at 75 per cent or 6½ annas per lb, whichever is higher

† Assessable at 75 per cent.

Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued.

Serial No.	No in the Statutory Schedule	Names of Articles	Per	Tariff values	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of	
						The United Kingdom	A British Colony
		III.—Articles wholly or mainly manufactured—contd.		Rs. a p			
		YARNS AND TEXTILE FABRICS—contd.					
122	22	SECOND-HAND or used gunny bag or cloth made of jute		Free			
123	223	WOOLLEN CARPETS, floor rugs, hosey, piece goods, shawls and other manufactures of wool not otherwise specified, including felt †		Ad valorem	35 per cent	25 per cent	
124	199	WOOLLEN YARNS for weaving and knitting wool		Ad valorem	30 per cent	20 per cent	
125	45B	YARN (excluding cotton yarn) such as is ordinarily used for the manufacture of clothing for machinery		Ad valorem	6½ per cent		
126	100	YARNS AND TEXTILE FABRICS, that is to say Cotton, jute, wool, silk, flax, hemp, and other natural fibres, all other manufactures of cotton, wool, silk, flax, hemp, and other natural fibres, goods not otherwise specified		Ad valorem	25 per cent		
127		Flax, twist and yarn, and manufactures of flax					
128		Towels not in the piece					
		Hemp manufactures					
		Hosey, excluding articles made of silk or artificial silk					
		Jute, twist and yarn, and jute manufactures excluding second hand or used gunny bags or cloth					
		Silk yarn, hosiery and wares and silk thread					
		Woolen blankets and rugs other than floor coverings					
		All other sorts of yarns and textile fabrics, not otherwise specified					

† Under Government of India. Finance Department (Central Revenue) Notification No 14, dated the 9th April 1932, woollen waste and rags are exempt from payment of import duty

Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued.

Serial No.	No in the Statutory Schedule	Names of Articles	Per	Tariff Values	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of	
						The United Kingdom	A British Colony
		III—Articles wholly or mainly manufactured—could		Ba. a p.			
	45	YARNS AND TEXTILE FABRICS—could		Ad valorem.	30 per cent. or 4 annas per square yard whichever is higher		
124	100A	Artificial silk pieces other than tents of not more than 9 yards in length		Ad valorem	25 per cent		
		Six or artificial silk goods used or required for medical purposes, namely—silk or artificial silk ligatures elastic silk or artificial silk hose, elbow pieces, thigh pieces knee caps, leggings socks, antelae, stockings, suspensory bandages, silk or artificial silk, abdominal belts, silk or artificial silk, umbilical tubes and coils silk or artificial silk					
125	45A	Six or artificial silk materials that is to say— (a) fabrics composed in part of some other textile than silk or artificial silk and in which any portion other of the warp or of the weft but not of both is silk or artificial silk (b) fabrics not being silk or artificial silk on which silk or artificial silk is superimposed such as embroidered fabrics (c) articles made from such fabrics and not otherwise specified (see Serial No. 124) Provided that the duty on items of both more than 9 yards in length or fabric exceeding in width (a) and (b) shall be 35 per cent. ad valorem (c) shall be 25 per cent. ad valorem		Ad valorem	35 per cent. or 2 annas 3 plus per square yard whichever is higher		
		IV—For tariff values under this item see those marked with an asterisk (*) under Serial No. 125 below		Ad valorem	35 per cent		

\* Under Government of India, Commerce Department Notification No. 541 T. (214), dated 24d 89th August 1932, cotton piece-goods assembled under this sub-head are liable to duty at 50 per cent. ad valorem or 45 annas per pound, whichever is higher, till the 31st March 1933.

Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued

Serial No.	No in the Statutory Schedule	Names of Articles	Per	Tariff values	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of	
						The United Kingdom	A British Colony
126	122	<p>III.—Articles wholly or mainly manufactured—<i>goods</i></p> <p>YARNS AND TEXTILE FABRICS—<i>goods</i></p> <p>MANUFACTURES OF SILK or artificial silk not otherwise specified.*</p> <p><i>Tariff values—</i></p> <p>SILK piece-goods (white or coloured, plain or figured, all lengths and all widths) and other manufactures of silk from Japan and China (including Hongkong)</p> <p><i>Japan—</i></p> <p>Pa, all kinds, including Habutai, Thera, Jussan and Makin, and including striped, printed, woven so-called (i.e., woven weaves work or Khabo embroidery), and bound and rinsurubis but excluding all kinds of Shioji or Shin Pa</p> <p>Satin, Taffetas, and Kobaks, all kinds, including striped, printed, weaves or Khabo embroidery and woven work or Khabo embroidery</p> <p>Tsuri, all kinds</p> <p>Yarins (gold embroidered)</p> <p>Fagi and Bocki, all kinds</p> <p>Francis, printed and woven so-called (i.e., woven weaves work or Khabo embroidery), including Gien and Gien, all kinds, and all kinds of Shioji or Shin Pa</p>	lb	Rs & p. As unknown	50 per cent		
				10 12 0			
			"	10 12 0			
			"	15 0 0			
			"	10 0 0			
			"	5 0 0			
			"	15 4 0			

\* Under Government of India, Finance Department (Central Revenue) Notification No. 14, dated the 9th April 1932, intransigent manufactures of artificial silk are liable to duty at 25 per cent ad valorem.

Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued

Serial No	No in the Statutory Schedule	Names of Articles	Per	Tariff values	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of	
						The United Kingdom	A British Colony
153	153	<p>III—Articles wholly or mainly manufactured—contd.</p> <p>YARNS AND TEXTILE FABRICS—contd.</p> <p>SILK or artificial silk piece goods, &amp;c.—contd.</p> <p>Tariff values—contd.</p> <p>Open crepe all kinds</p> <p>Diaperies and China silk satins</p> <p>Embossed crepe—</p> <p>(a) Pa or Habutai</p> <p>(b) Other kinds</p> <p>* Girdon and silk mixed satins</p> <p>embroidered</p> <p>* Cotton and silk mixed satins, other kinds</p> <p>Cotton and silk mixed hosiery</p> <p>* Cotton and silk mixed Fugi and Borel, all kinds.</p> <p>Silk Fungi</p> <p>China (including Hongkong but excluding Canton)</p> <p>Corded, all kinds, excepting white cord.</p> <p>Crepe, gauze, and paj all kinds</p> <p>Fugi and Borel, all kinds</p> <p>N.B.—The tariff values marked with an asterisk (*) are also applicable to silk mixtures under Serial No 125 above</p>	lb " " " " " " " " " " " "	Rs a p 9 8 0 14 8 0 31 0 0 38 0 0 14 0 0 4 8 0 25 0 0 4 0 0 4 0 0 3 0 0 12 0 0 5 8 0			

\* Under Government of India, Commerce Department Notification No 941 F (164), dated the 20th August 1933, cotton piece-goods assembled under this sub-head are liable to duty at 50 per cent, ad valorem or 64 annas per pounce, whichever is higher till the 31st March 1933.



Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued.

No. in the Statutory Schedule	Name of Articles	Per	Tariff values	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of	
					The United Kingdom	A British Colony
	III.—Articles wholly or mainly manufactured in India		Rs a p			
	MISCELLANEOUS					
127	AREOPHONES, areoplane parts, areoplane en- gines, areoplane engine parts and rubber tyres and tubes used exclusively for areo- planes		Ad valorem	2½ per cent		
128	ART, the following works of—(1) statutory and monuments intended to be put up for the public benefit in a public place and (2) monuments of a public character intended to be put up in a public place including the materials used or to be used in their construction, whether worked or not		Free			
129	ART, works of, excluding those specified in Serial No 128 and Serial No 155		Ad valorem	25 per cent		
130	ASBESTOS MANUFACTURES, not otherwise specified.		Ad valorem	50 per cent	20 per cent	
131	ASTAR		Ad valorem	25 per cent		
132	THE following glass making materials, namely, flint and gold and covered crucibles for glass making		Ad valorem	25 per cent	15 per cent	
133	BARBERS, beads and false pearls		Ad valorem	25 per cent		
134	Tariff values— Celluloid beads— Unstained, plain, flat, with border and without border and grooved but ex- cluding double border and double grooved and those under ½ inch (½ 3 lines) width	dux pairs.	0 12 0			

Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued.

No. in the Statutory Schedule	Names of Articles	Per	Tariff values	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of	
					The United Kingdom.	A British Colony
180	III—Articles wholly or mainly manufactured— <i>contd.</i>		Rs. & p.			
	MISCELLANEOUS— <i>contd.</i>					
	Celluloid (rubber) rings excluding coils	doz. pairs	0 8 8			
	Celluloid rings, all colours	"	0 5 0			
	Glass bangles—					
	Chase—					
	Vinohli and paschal	100 pairs	2 0 0			
	Brecock, Jaid and fancy all kinds	"	4 0 0			
	Rajawarath, all kinds	"	6 0 0			
	Jasper—					
181	Brass or brass, all colours—					
	Fancy (including all kinds of Vats and signs, but excluding hexagonal bangles)	doz. pairs	0 1 9			
	Fancy hexagonal	"	0 1 0			
	All others	"	0 0 9			
	Hollow or tube, all colours	"	0 2 2			
	Somerkhada (gobals)—					
	Containing gold in their composition	"	1 0 0			
	All others	"	0 2 3			
	Books printed, including covers for printed books, maps, charts, and plans, proofs, music manuscripts, and illustrations type cast made for binding in books					
	Envelopes, all sorts					
182	The following Building and Engineering materials namely, bricks, chalk, lime and clay					
24						
201						
103						

Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued

No. in the Statutory Schedule	Names of Articles.	Per	Tariff values.	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of	
					The United Kingdom	A British Colony
123 A	III—Articles wholly or mainly manufactured—contd MISCELLANEOUS—contd Building and Engineering materials, all sorts not of iron steel or wood not otherwise specified, including cement (excluding Port- land cement other than white Portland cement) tiles other than glass tiles and firebricks not being component parts of any article included in Serial No 96 or No 117 BUTTONS metal GLAZERS CHROMATOGRAPH FILMS not exposed CHROMATOGRAPH FILMS, exposed Teryf series— Exposed standard positive films new or used COILS FIBRES, cut yarn and coil mats and mat- ting Teryf series— Coil fibre Coil yarn CORDAGE, rope and twine of vegetable fibre other than jute and cotton not otherwise specified COAK manufactures not otherwise specified FINISWORKS specially prepared as danger or distress lights for the use of ships.					
124	202		As a p	30 per cent	20 per cent	
125	203		As elsewhere	30 per cent	20 per cent	
126	104		As elsewhere	35 per cent	20 per cent	
127	240		As elsewhere	25 per cent	15 per cent	
128	134A		As elsewhere	37½ per cent		
129	204	foot	0 4 6	30 per cent		20 per cent.
130	205	cwt	4 4 0 13 0 0 As elsewhere	30 per cent	20 per cent	
131	206		As elsewhere	30 per cent	20 per cent	
132	106A		As elsewhere	25 per cent		

Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued.

Serial No	No in the Statutory Schedule	Names of Articles	Per	Tariff values.	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of	
						The United Kingdom	A British Colony
138	135	<b>III—Articles wholly or mainly manufactured—cont.</b> <b>MISCELLANEOUS—cont.</b> FISH WORKS not otherwise specified (see Serial No 138) FURNITURE, tables and apparatus, not otherwise described, for steam-sailing, rowing and other vessels GLUE, all sorts other than clarified liquid glue IVORY, manufactured not otherwise specified JEWELLERY AND JEWELS LIGHT SHIPS Matches, undipped splints and veneers— (a) In boxes containing on the average not more than 100 matches. (2) In boxes containing on the average more than 100 matches * (b) Undipped splints such as are ordinarily used for match making (c) Veneers such as are ordinarily used for making boxes, including boxes and parts of boxes made of such veneers	Gross of boxes For every 25 matches or fraction thereof in each box, per gross of boxes. lb lb	Rs a p As valorem As valorem As valorem As valorem As valorem Rs 1 14 Seven annas and six ples * Seven annas and six ples Five annas and seven and half ples Seven annas and six ples.	50 per cent 25 per cent 80 per cent 50 per cent 50 per cent Free 20 per cent		
139	136						
140	137						
141	138						
142	139						
143	140						
144	141						
145	142						
146	143						
147	144						

\* Under Government of India, Finance Department (Central Revenue) Notification No 14, dated the 29th April 1922, articles of imitation jewellery (including buttons and other fasteners) which consists of or includes base metal plated with gold or silver and in which the proportion of precious metal to total metallic contents is less than 15 per cent are liable to duty at 25 per cent ad valorem.

Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued

No in the Statutory Schedule	Names of Articles	Per	Tariff values	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of	
					The United Kingdom	A British Colony
	III.—Articles wholly or mainly manufactured— <i>contd.</i> MISCELLANEOUS— <i>contd.</i>		lb. & p.			
144	MATS AND MATTINGS not otherwise specified		<i>Ad valorem</i>	25 per cent		
145	NEWSPAPERS, <i>dd.</i> , in boxes and bags		<i>Ad valorem</i>	25 per cent		
	<i>Tariff values—</i> Old newspapers in boxes and bags	cwt	8 14 0			
146	OLLONES		<i>Ad valorem</i>	25 per cent		
147	OIL CLOTH AND FLOOR CLOTH		<i>Ad valorem</i>	30 per cent	20 per cent	
148	PLANKS—Engine and Boiler—all sorts not otherwise specified		<i>Ad valorem</i>	30 per cent	20 per cent	
149	PREPARANT, not otherwise specified		<i>Ad valorem</i>	25 per cent		
	<i>Tariff values—</i> Gowls, trucked and untrucked Kapurachi (sawdust) Pitch leaves (pachouli) Rose-flowers, dried	cwt " "	58 0 0 12 0 0 12 0 0 18 0 0			
150	PRYON and tar		<i>Ad valorem</i>	25 per cent		
	<i>Tariff values—</i> Coal pitch Stockholm pitch Stockholm tar	cwt " "	2 12 0 14 0 0 18 0 0			
151	POLISHES and compositions		<i>Ad valorem</i>	25 per cent		

Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued.

Serial No.	No in the Statutory Schedule	Names of Articles	Per	Tariff values.	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of	
						The United Kingdom	A British Colony
152	241	III—Articles wholly or mainly manufactured—contd		Rs a p			
153	46D	MISCELLANEOUS—contd					
153	46	PORTLAND CEMENT excluding white Portland cement	ton	Ad valorem	Rs. 18-4 10 per cent.	Rs. 12-12	
154	54	PAINTS and PRINTER'S TYPE	lb	Ad valorem	One anna and three pice 2½ per cent.		
155	138	The following printing material, namely leads, brass rules, wooden and metal quoins, galleys, sticks and galleys and metal furniture		Ad valorem	60 per cent.		
156	55	PAINTS, Engravings and Pictures (including photographs and picture post cards) not otherwise specified		Ad valorem	2½ per cent.		
157	243	RAWM for the withering of tea leaf		Ad valorem	Free		
158	210	ROPE, cotton		Ad valorem	90 per cent.		
159	84	RUBBER TYRES and tubes and other manufactures of rubber, not otherwise specified excluding apparel and boots and shoes.		Ad valorem	10½ per cent.		
		Sails and other vessels for inland and har- bour navigation including steamers, launch- es, boats and barges imported entire or in sections		Ad valorem			
		Provided that articles of machinery as defined in Serial No 96 or No 99 shall when separately imported, not be deemed to be included hereunder					

Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued

No. in the Statutory Schedule	No. in the Statutory Schedule	Names of Articles.	Per	Tariff values	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of	
						The United Kingdom	A British Colony
		III—Articles wholly or mainly manufactured— <i>contd.</i>		Ex a d			
		MISCELLANEOUS— <i>contd.</i>					
139 A	116	SLATE PENCILS		Ad valorem	25 per cent		
	232A	Gold or gold plated pen nibs		Ad valorem	50 per cent	40 per cent	
140	248	SHAGBARK requisites excluding tobacco and matchos.		Ad valorem	50 per cent	40 per cent	
151	116	SOAP		Ad valorem	25 per cent.		
		Tariff value—					
		Soft soap	cwt	18 0 0			
151 A	242	SOAP, toilet		Ad valorem	35 per cent	25 per cent.	
152	240	STARCH AND FANTA			Free		
152 A	240	STONE PREPARED AS FOR ROLL METALLING			Free.		
153	118	STONE AND MARBLE, and articles made of stone and marble but excluding stone prepared as for road metalling		Ad valorem	25 per cent		

Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued

Serial No	No in the Statutory Schedule	Names of Articles	Per	Tariff Values	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—	
						The United Kingdom	A British Colony
164	211	III—Articles wholly or mainly manufactured— <i>except</i> MISCELLANEOUS— <i>except</i> Toys, games, playing cards and requisites for games and sports, birdshot, toy cannons, air guns and air pistols for the time being excluded in any part of British India from the operation of all the prohibitions and directions contained in the Indian Arms Act, 1878, and bows and arrows, <i>except</i> native— <i>except</i> Birdshot		Rs a p			
165	244			Ad valorem	30 per cent	20 per cent	
166		WOOD PULP	cwt	Ad valorem	50 per cent	40 per cent	
167	180	All other articles wholly or mainly manufactured not otherwise specified	ton	Rs. 56-4			
168	180	IV—Miscellaneous and Unclassified		Ad valorem	25 per cent		
169	25	ANIMALS, living, all sorts		Ad valorem	Free		
170	245	DIVERGENTS		Ad valorem	40 per cent		37½ per cent
171		Tea, <i>except</i> — Reducible (husked) Raw, or boiled whole, from Goa Raw, or boiled whole, from Straits Dutch East Indies and Siam Raw, whole, from Ceylon Raw, split (sun-dried) from Ceylon Boiled, split or sliced	cwt	12 12 0			
172			"	10 0 0			
173			"	12 0 0			
174			"	27 0 0			
175			"	16 0 0			



Schedule II—(Import Tariff)—continued

No. in the Tariff	No. in the Statutory Schedule	Name of Articles	Per	Tariff Values	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate or duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—  The United Kingdom.  A British Colony
166	121	IV—Miscellaneous and Unspecified— <i>contd.</i> CORAL		Rs & p		
166	57	FONDS, bean and pollards		Ad valorem	25 per cent	
166	26A	Insignia and badges of official British and Foreign Orders		Ad valorem	2½ per cent	
166	25B	PLANTS, living, all sorts		Free	Free	
170	26	Specimens Models and Wall Diagrams illus- trative of natural science, and medals and antique coins		Free	Free	
171	212	Umbrellas including parasols and sunshades, and fittings therefor		Ad valorem	20 per cent	
		<i>Tariff values—</i>				
		Umbrella ribs other than nickel-plated, brass-plated, steel or metal tipped— Solid Ferus all sizes— From Japan	dozen sets of 8	1 4 0		
		From other countries— Solid, 24, 25 and 27 inches	dozen sets of 12	2 4 0		
		Solids, 16, 19 and 21 inches	dozen sets of 9	2 8 0		
				1 2 0		
172	123	All other articles not otherwise specified, including articles imported by post		Ad valorem	25 per cent	

Schedule III—(Export Tariff)

Sl. No. in the Schedule	Names of Articles	Per	Tariff Values	Duty
1	RAW JUTE— (1) Outlings	Bale of 400 lb	Rs a p	Rs a p 1 4 0
2	(2) All other descriptions JUTE MANUFACTURES, when not in actual use as coverings, receptacles or bindings, for other goods— (1) Sacking (cloth bags, twist, yarn, rope and twine)* (2) Hosiery and all other descriptions of jute manufactures not otherwise specified †	" Ton of 2,240 lbs "		4 8 0 20 0 0 38 0 0
3	HIDES AND SKINS		Ad valorem.	5 per cent
4	RAW HORSE AND SKINS : Twelve species— If exported from Burma— (1) Antelope (2) Dry salted hides— (a) Cows (including calf skins) (b) Buffaloes (including calf skins) (3) Wet salted hides— (a) Cows (including calf skins) (b) Buffaloes (including calf skins) (4) Sheep skins	lb " " "	0 2 0 0 1 0 0 2 0 0 2 0 0 1 0 0 1 0 0 7 0 0 6 0	

\* Under Government of India, Finance Department (Central Revenue) Notification No 14, dated the 9th April 1932, bagging for raw cotton used from jute, weighing not less than 1½ lb per square yard and having a total of not more than 250 warp and weft threads per square yard is liable to duty at Rs 4-8 per ton.

† Under Government of India, Finance Department (Central Revenue) Notification No 14, dated the 9th April 1932, jute bags such as are used for packing, are exempt from payment of export duty provided that the Customs Collector is satisfied that they are useless for any purpose to which they are put.

Under Government of India, Finance Department (Central Revenue) Notification No 14, dated the 9th April 1932, hides and skin cuttings and headings such as are used for shoe-making, are exempt from payment of export duty.

## Schedule III—(Export Tariff)—concluded

No. in the Schedule.	Names of Articles.	Per	Tariff Values.	Duty
	<p>If exported from any place in British India other than Burma—</p> <p>(1) <i>Arched and air-dried hides</i>—</p> <p>(a) Cows (including calf skins) { Framed Unframed</p> <p>(b) Buffaloes (including calf skins) { Framed Unframed</p> <p>(2) <i>Dry salted hides</i>—</p> <p>(a) Cows (including calf skins)</p> <p>(b) Buffaloes (including calf skins)</p> <p>(3) <i>Wet salted hides</i>—</p> <p>(a) Cows (including calf skins)</p> <p>(b) Buffaloes (including calf skins)</p> <p>(4) Goat and Kid skins</p> <p>(5) Sheep skins</p> <p>RICE</p> <p>4 RICE, husked or unhusked, including rice flour but excluding rice bran and rice dust which are free</p>	<p>Lb</p> <p>,</p> <p>,</p> <p>"</p> <p>"</p> <p>Piece</p> <p>"</p> <p>Indian maund of 82½ lbs avoirdupois weight.</p>	<p>Rs s p</p> <p>0 5 6</p> <p>0 3 6</p> <p>0 4 0</p> <p>0 2 6</p> <p>0 4 0</p> <p>0 2 3</p> <p>0 2 6</p> <p>0 2 0</p> <p>1 0 0</p> <p>0 5 0</p>	<p>Two annas and three pies,</p>

## Finance.

The gradual evolution of the present financial organisation of India is in many respects a reflection of her constitutional development. Those who take a broad view of the history of Federal States—and by whatever name it may be called India must in the political structure be a Federal State—nothing is more impressive than the ebb and flow in what may be called the adjustment of Federal and State rights. There is a constant variation in the powers of the central government and the federal components though in India we use the terms "Government of India and Provincial Governments" to describe them. In the earliest days of British rule, the Provinces, and especially the older Presidencies were for all practical purposes independent of the central government and responsible only to the authority sitting in London. After the middle of the nineteenth century the process was reversed, and the Government of India was all powerful controlling the Provinces down to the smallest items of their expenditure. This centralisation reached its highest point during the long Viceroyalty of Lord Curzon, who was so jealous of his supreme authority that he sought to deprive the Presidency Governments of their right to correspond direct with the Secretary of State for India. This system was found too heavy in the days of his successors, and a continuous process of devolution set in. In the matter of finance the measures took the form of longer term contracts with the Provincial Governments, and later in the assignment of definite heads of revenue to the Provincial Governments, thus removing the dual authority and responsibility which had clogged progress. A much clearer cut was made when the great reform scheme embodied in the Government of India Act of 1919 was passed. Here, for all practical reasons Provincial finance was entirely separated from the finances of the Government of India, and with one reservation the Local Governments were made masters in their own financial houses. The reservation arose from the circumstance that the funds of the Government of India did not then permit them to do entirely without contributions from the Provinces. These contributions were fixed in the shape of definite sums, which the Provincial Governments had to find from their own resources and pay to the Government of India in cash. They varied between Province and Province, on a scale which at first sight seemed inequitable, but which had a definite logical basis. The total of these contributions was a little less than ten crores of rupees. This was admittedly a temporary expedient to last only so long as was necessary for the Government of India to reduce its post-war expenditure and develop its revenues to the point when they would balance without drawing from the Provinces. They were an open score, each Province claiming that it paid an undue proportion of the total contribution and that it was starved in consequence. There was no possibility of adjusting these differences, so the contributions were reduced as fast as the finances of the Government of India permitted. They finally disappeared from the Budget in 1928-29.

But this did not end the discussion, indeed it was only the first phase. A large issue remains, and despite the extinction of the Provincial contributions the finances of some of the Provinces are in an unsatisfactory state. Broadly the issue may be put in this way. The Government of India has taken the growing heads of revenue those which issue from taxes on income and customs. The Provinces are left with resources which are either almost static, like land revenue, or which are actually declining, as with excise where steps are being taken to reduce the consumption of alcoholic liquor in response to the strong Indian sentiment towards prohibition. At the same time the Provinces are confronted with the great growing sources of expenditure, like those on education and sanitation which bulk largely in Provincial budgets. The burden is heaviest in the industrial provinces, such as Bombay and Bengal. The standard of living is high, wages and costs are a good deal above those of the agricultural provinces. This means an expensive administration. On the other hand the industrial progress which induces this costlier administration pours all its taxable product into the coffers of the Government of India. Rules made to give Bombay and Bengal some share in the Income Tax receipts have been inoperative in practice. Whilst therefore relief is felt at the abolition of the Provincial Contributions under the 1919 settlement, it is felt that this does not go far enough, and there is still this pressure for some share in the revenues from the taxes on income which it is believed, alone can put the industrial Provinces on a satisfactory basis.

The financial organisation was, of course, reviewed as part of the work of the Round Table Conference. A sub-committee of the Federal Structure Committee was appointed under the chairmanship of Lord Peel to examine the question of federal finance and the principles embodied in the sub-committee's report were endorsed by the parent Committee as a suitable basis. A Federal Finance Committee with Lord Eustace Percy as Chairman was appointed at the end of 1931 to subject to the test of figures the suggested classification of revenues by the Peel Committee and to estimate the probable financial position of the Federal and of the Provincial Governments under the proposed scheme. In the course of their report the Federal Finance Committee said that the transfer to the Provinces of taxes on income though defensible in principle would leave the Centre in deficit. Therefore the Peel Committee suggested a method of transferring to each Province a percentage of the share of income tax estimated to be attributable to it. But in view of the incomplete data on which the estimates were made a special review is said to be necessary at the time federation is established in order to fix the initial percentages. A strict allocation on a percentage basis would still leave some Provinces in deficit and so as to right their finances the committee suggested spreading the charge over the other Provinces by giving them back less in income tax than they were entitled to.

Regarding possible new sources of revenue Federal or Provincial, the Federal Finance Committee reported as follows —

#### Federal

**Excise on Tobacco.**—The present position in regard to this tax appears to be that a substantial revenue may be expected from a system of vend licenses and fees, but that an excise duty imposed in the near future could not be relied on to yield a substantial revenue. There is general agreement that such a duty could not be imposed on the cultivator and it is doubtful whether a duty on the manufactured product could be successful while manufacture continues to be so largely carried on in small establishments and even as a domestic industry. Vend licenses and fees can obviously be imposed only by the Governments of the Units and their imposition by the Provincial Governments is now being encouraged by the Government of India. The difficulties in the way of a federal excise may be overcome in course of time but it would be unsafe for us to rely on this in the near future.

**Excise on Matches.**—The imposition of an excise duty on matches is already under active consideration, and we feel justified in contemplating the existence of such a duty from the outset of federation. We are advised that the probable net yield of the tax for all India at a reasonable rate, with due allowance for reduced consumption, would be about 3 crores, of which at least 2.50 crores would be raised in British India.

**Other Excises.**—It is possible that other excise duties may occupy an important place in the fiscal policy of India in the future but we do not feel warranted in relying upon the introduction of such measures in the early years of federation.

**Monopolies.**—We have examined the suggestion, made at the Round Table Conference, that federal revenues should be augmented by a few selected monopolies. From the fiscal point of view it is only in very special circumstances that a monopoly, whether of production, manufacture or sale, is to be preferred to an excise duty as a means of raising revenue. Except in so far as the proposals already noticed in regard to tobacco may be regarded as a monopoly, we can suggest no new commodity to which the monopoly method could be applied with advantage. The manufacture of arms and explosives, which has been suggested as a possible monopoly, is already subject to license. Public utility monopolies stand on rather a different footing but the only new federal monopoly of this kind that has been suggested to us is broadcasting, the revenue from which must be entirely problematical.

**Commercial Stamps.**—In the Peel Report it was observed that "There is much to be said for federalising Commercial Stamps on the lines of various proposals made in the past," but no definite recommendation was made. We have examined this suggestion, but on the whole we cannot recommend it, at least as an immediate measure.

The yield of certain stamp duties which might be placed in this category was, in 1930-31, slightly more than one crore. This was a sub-normal year and the normal yield should be somewhat higher. In 1930-31 about 40 per cent of the yield was received by Bombay (one-eighth of this being attributable to Sind), 27 per cent by Bengal and 12 per cent by Madras. The loss of revenue resulting from the federalisation of these duties would therefore be unevenly distributed, and their federalisation would not ease the problem of distributing income tax.

Further there are obvious difficulties in the way of separating stamp duties into two classes, commercial and non-commercial. It could only be done by means of a schedule and a large element of purely arbitrary selection would be involved. The simple constitutional solution would be to class all stamp duties as provincial sources of revenue.

We have given some attention to the question, considered by the Federal Structure Committee whether the Provincial Governments should be given power also to fix the rates of duty on all stamps or whether legislation on this subject should be reserved, wholly or partially to the Federal Government. We suggest that the Federal Government should retain the power to legislate on behalf of the Provinces in regard to those stamp duties which are the subject of legislation by the Central Government at the date of federation. The duties which are now the subject of central legislation are those on acknowledgments, bills of exchange, share certificates, cheques (not now dutiable), delivery orders in respect of goods, letters of allotment of shares, letters of credit, insurance policies, promissory notes, proxies, receipts and shipping orders. We understand that proposals have been under consideration for adding other duties to this list and would suggest that, if any such additions are contemplated that should be made before the establishment of the Federation.

We ought to add, in this connection that difficulties already arise in estimating the share of each Province in the proceeds from the sale of postage stamps for use on taxed documents, and these difficulties may be expected to lead to considerable friction with the Provincial Governments unless a more satisfactory system can be devised.

Finally, in proposing that the proceeds of commercial stamps should be assigned to the Units we have to some extent been influenced by a doubt whether the problems arising from the imposition of federal stamp duties in the States might not be disproportionate to the revenue involved. We do not, however, wish to prejudge the possibility that as part of the general federation settlement with the States, it might be found desirable to include these duties among the sources of federal revenue. This consideration might well outweigh the reasons which have led us to recommend that commercial stamps should not be made a source of federal revenue.

**Corporation Tax.**—From the financial point of view, it seems clear that if a corporation tax was imposed on companies registered in the States on the same basis as the present sugar tax on companies in British India, the yield at present would be negligible.

### Provincial.

**Taxation of Tobacco.**—We have already dealt briefly with this question and have suggested that the taxation of tobacco, otherwise than by excise on production or manufacture should rest with the Units but that the Federal Government should be given the right to impose a general federal excise. This distinction is, we think, justified by the fact that *ex Approditi* the introduction of excise duties on manufacture will be difficult if not impossible until manufacture becomes more highly industrialised, and as that development takes place an excise levied at the factory by one Unit of the Federation would be a tax on consumers in other Units. It will be seen from our later proposals in regard to powers of taxation that the federalisation of tobacco excise would not preclude the Federal Government from assigning the proceeds to the Units, if it so desired.

There is, unfortunately, no material which would enable us to estimate the yield of any of these forms of taxation. The provincial taxes will take some time to mature but eventually they may be expected to form at least a very useful additional source of provincial revenue.

**Succession Duties.**—Bombay is we believe the only Provincial Government which has attempted legislation for the imposition of succession duties and the attempt was unsuccessful. We understand that even that Government would have preferred that legislation should have been undertaken by the Government of India. We propose elsewhere that succession duties should be classed among taxes leviable by the Federal Government for the benefit of the Units, but clearly the facts would not justify reliance on them as a source of revenue in the near future.

**Terminal Taxes.**—We have been asked to weigh the issues which arise from the proposal to introduce terminal taxes generally as an additional source of revenue for the Provinces. As the arguments for and against this proposal have been so fully set forth in previous reports, it scarcely seems necessary to re-state them here. The feature of such taxation which has impressed us most seriously is its operation as, in effect, a surcharge on railway freights. Where municipal octrois are in force, there appears to be a tendency to substitute for the general levy of dues on all goods entering the municipal boundaries the simpler alternative of a terminal tax collected at the railway station and there is already a danger that this habit may result in diversion of traffic to the roads. We therefore recommend that, if terminal taxes are to be regarded as a permanent part of the financial structure, they should be imposed by the Federal Legislature for the benefit of the Units. Such terminal taxes as are already in existence (mainly as municipal taxes) will fall into much the same category as other taxes claimed as

federal which, at the time of federation are being levied by certain Units, but though it may be necessary for this reason to authorise the municipalities and Provinces concerned to continue to raise these taxes, they should be allowed to do so only within limits laid down by the Federal Legislature. Assam and Bihar and Orissa are the two Provinces which, having few or no municipal taxes of the kind at present, are most desirous of deriving provincial revenue from this source. While we do not rule out the possibility of terminal taxes in these two Provinces and elsewhere as a temporary expedient, in view of the practice which has grown up in various parts of India we are not prepared to regard terminal taxes as a normal source of revenue.

**Taxation of Agricultural Income.**—We have not considered the broad issues of policy involved in the taxation of agricultural incomes, but we have considered as we were commissioned to do, the more limited question of the possibility of empowering individual Provinces, if they so desire to raise or appropriate the proceeds of a tax on agricultural incomes. In view of the close connection between this subject and land revenue, we agree that the right to impose such taxation should rest with the Provinces. For the same reason, we think that this right should be restricted to the taxation of income originating in the Province concerned. There will presumably be no difficulty in drafting into the constitution a definition of agricultural income which has so long been recognised in Indian income-tax law and practice.

We are not prepared to express a final opinion as to whether agricultural and non-agricultural income should be aggregated for the purpose of determining the right of the assessee to exemption and the rate of taxation to which he is liable on either section of his income, and we doubt whether any provision need be inserted in the constitution on this point since we are advised that in practice, it would scarcely be possible for either the Federal or a Provincial Government to take into consideration income not liable to taxation by it except with the consent and co-operation of the other Government.

We are aware of no reliable data for estimating the yield of such taxation.

**Conclusions.**—In this survey of possible sources of additional revenue, we have deliberately left out of account the question whether or to what extent it would be possible to increase the yield of existing taxes. We have confined ourselves to an examination of new sources, and in this field the results of our survey are not encouraging. We have found that such provincial taxes as appear to be within the sphere of practical policies in the immediate future cannot be relied on to yield any substantial early addition to provincial revenues. In using the phrase 'practical policies,' we are not, of course, expressing an opinion as to whether this or that tax ought or ought not to be imposed, or even as to whether it is or is not likely to be imposed by the legislatures of autonomous Provinces when these are constituted. We are only noting the fact that the opposition to certain forms of taxation, or the difficulty of their imposition,

is still so great that they are not likely to be adapted soon enough to influence the financial situation at the time when the Federation comes into being. In the federal sphere the excise on matches is the only tax which we feel justified in taking into account as an immediate reinforcement of federal revenues.

**Railway Finance.**—The year 1924-25 was marked by a step of great importance in the better organisation of Indian finance. As is explained in detail under the section Railways (v) the Government of India is a great railway owner. It owns and operates itself a very large proportion of the railway system through what are called State Railways. It is the principal shareholder in other lines which are leased to Companies which operate them. Prior to the year in question, the railway finances were incorporated in the general finances of the country. The effects of this were unfortunate. As the finances of a State are not managed on commercial lines, the railways were not conducted on commercial principles. Then the annual allotments to railway expenditure were not determined by the needs of the railways themselves, but by the amount at the disposal of the Government of India. The evil effects of this

policy were forcibly exposed in the report of a strong committee of investigation, usually called after the name of its chairman, the Acworth Committee, which recommended the entire separation of the Railway Budget from the general finances. Some delay occurred in giving effect to this recommendation, but it was carried out in the year 1924-25. The basis of the settlement was complete separation of finance, a definite annual contribution from the railway revenues to the general revenues, and the creation of a Standing Finance Committee of the Legislative Assembly to review estimates of railway expenditure before they are placed before the Assembly. The railway contribution was settled on the basis of one per cent on the capital at charge, plus one-fifth of the surplus profits further, if after the payment of the contribution so fixed the amount available for transfer to Railway Reserves exceeds the sum of Rs. 2 crores, one-third of the excess should be paid to the General Revenues. The effects of this change are expected to yield to the General Revenues a fixed contribution from the railway property instead of a varying figure destructive of accurate budgeting, and to give to the railways the usufruct of their operation and secure management and development on commercial principles.

## I RECENT INDIAN FINANCE

The year 1924 marked a distinct and very important stage in the finances of India. Those who have studied the history of Indian finance will remember the general trend of the country's balance sheet. Up to the outbreak of the war it was a record of very careful finance, with a general surplus of revenue over expenditure, all such surpluses, save when they were in the nature of windfalls going to the avoidance of debt. Throughout the war the finances were carefully handled and with certain moderate increases in taxation the accounts were made to balance. But commencing in 1919 a lamentable change came over the situation. The wanton invasion of India by Afghanistan meant a war which cost the exchequer directly some 21 crores of rupees. For was this all? Whilst the military resistance of Afghanistan to the Indian forces was contemptible, and Kabul lay open to easy seizure if it had been thought worth while to occupy it, the effect of this attack was to set a large part of the North-West Frontier afloat and to thrust on the Government of India a series of costly expeditions. When these were completed, there remained the necessity of establishing a new Frontier system to take the place of that which collapsed in 1919. This, especially in the notoriously troublesome country of Waziristan (a v. Frontier) involved the occupation of certain dominating posts and of connecting them with each other and with the advanced military stations of India by a series of very expensive roads. This abnormal expenditure dislocated the financial equilibrium of the whole country. Nor is it possible to acquit the Finance Department of the Government of India in the difficult post-war period of a relaxation of that close control of expenditure which in previous years had balanced the accounts, even in the years of famine and plague. The result was that the accumulated deficits of the Government of

India reached the very high figure of Rs. 100 crores. This led to two results.

**Retrenchment and Taxation.**—Owing to the insistent demand for retrenchment the Government of India appointed in 1922 a retrenchment committee on the model of the Geddes Committee which overhauled the extravagant post-war expenditure of the British Government. This committee is generally called after its chairman, the Inchcape Committee. It sat in 1923 and presented a report which recommended reductions in expenditure which amounted in the aggregate to Rs. 18 crores.

Financial equilibrium was established and a surplus realised in the Budget of 1923-24.

**Statement comparing the actual Revenue and Expenditure of the Central Government since 1921-22**

Year	Revenue	Expenditure	In lakhs of Rupees	
			Surplus (+) Deficit (—)	
1921-22	1,15.21	1 38 40	—27.65	
1922-23	1,21.41	1 41 88	—15.12	
1923-24	1,25.17	1 27 16	+ 2.23	
1924-25	1 35.04	1 28 68	+ 1.66	
1925-26	1 35 38	1 35 08	—3.11	(a)
1926-27	1 31 70	1 35 77	—4.07	(a)
1927-28	1 27 04	1 32 22	—5.18	(a)
1928-29	1 28 24	1 24 88	+ 3.36	
1929-30	1 32 60	1 28 68	—3.92	
1930-31	1 24 67	1 40.01	—11.58	
1931-32	1 30 62	1 25 48	—11.75	
1932-33	1 27.13	1 18 12	+ 8.17	
(Revised)				
1933-34	1 24.52	1 17.28	+ 4.2	
(Budget)				

(a) Whole surplus placed to provision for reduction or avoidance of debt.

## II. THE PRESENT FINANCIAL POSITION

The year 1929-30 marked a considerable change in the finances of the Government of India, synchronising with a change in the control of this Department. When Sir Basil Blackett took charge of the finances in 1922-23, the position was difficult. The war deficits had not been worked off and the provincial contributions hung like a millstone round the organisation. He was therefore driven to agree to the doubled salt duty which brought serious political troubles in its train. But thereafter the position improved. The next five years may be said to have been a period of comparative ease. Recurrent surpluses allowed the gradual extinction of the provincial contributions, the doubling of the salt tax was reversed, and a period of constructive work set in. The main features of this period were a great improvement in the technique of the financial organisation and a great expansion in capital expenditure without any proportionate increase in the total debt. But this was accomplished only by drawing heavily on the balances of the Government, and postponing the payment of, or not providing for the payment of the interest on the Post Office Savings Certificates which in India take the place of the National Savings Certificates in Great Britain. This was the position when Sir George Schuster taking office as Finance Member, presented his first Budget in February 1929.

Actually the financial year 1928-29 when provincial contributions to the Central Exchequer ceased, closed with an uncovered deficit of Rs. 22 lakhs after the whole of the balance to the credit of the Revenue Reserve Fund had been drawn upon. Nevertheless the Finance Member was able to present another balanced Budget without increasing taxation and aided by a windfall, the bringing into account of a large sum held by India at credit of the German Liquidation Account under the Treaty of Versailles the year 1929-30 closed with an even balance. By a curious coincidence the amount received by the Government of India as the result of the decisions arrived at by The Hague Conference was Rs. 156 lakhs, and exactly balanced the deficit which would otherwise have arisen.

**The Budget of 1930-31**—From the foregoing it will be seen that the strain caused by the remission of provincial contributions was proving too much for the Government of India's finances. The Finance Member did not increase taxation in the 1929-30 Budget because he wished to see if the revenues would naturally increase sufficiently to bridge the gap. They did not, and as we have already noted, he would have found himself with a deficit of Rs. 156 lakhs had it not been for the Reparations windfall. But when he came to present the Budget for 1930-31 the unsatisfactory state of the country's revenues had to be squarely faced. In submitting the estimates for the year Sir George Schuster said he had to take into account several unfortunate factors including the civil

disobedience campaign threatened by the All India Congress, the serious blow given to confidence by talk of repudiation of debts in the resolutions passed by the Congress at its Lahore session, and the not very bright prospects of world trade. The net result was that, so far as the main heads of revenue were concerned a net growth of no more than Rs. 5 lakhs was anticipated. On the other side of the shield the Finance Member said he had to provide for deterioration in the main Commercial Departments—Railways and Posts and Telegraphs to the extent of Rs. 90 lakhs—essential new services and demands—Rs. 146 lakhs—net addition to interest on deadweight debt, Rs. 107 lakhs—special provision for bonus on Post Office cash certificates Rs. 88 lakhs—increase in provision for reduction of avoidance of debt—Rs. 27 lakhs—Budget deficit of 1929-30—Rs. 90 lakhs—total Rs. 567 lakhs. Deducting Rs. 5 lakhs due to the net improvement in revenue there was thus a gap to be filled of Rs. 562 lakhs. The Finance Member proposed reductions in the civil estimates and in military expenditure amounting in all to Rs. 142 lakhs, leaving a deficit of Rs. 420 lakhs. To meet this deficit the following items of new taxation were announced—

Excise duty on kerosene raised from one anna to one anna six pice, import duty reduced from two annas six pice to two annas three pice.  
Estimated yield Rs. 35 lakhs

Import duty on sugar raised by Rs. 1½ per cwt.  
Estimated yield Rs. 180 lakhs

Duty of four annas per ounce on silver  
Estimated yield Rs. 100 lakhs

Duty on cotton piecegoods raised from 11 to 15 per cent with an additional duty of 5 per cent to be levied on non-British cotton goods for which a separate Tariff Bill would be introduced.  
Estimated yield Rs. 126 lakhs

The total yield from the new taxes was estimated at Rs. 510 lakhs but as it was proposed to reduce the import duty on rice by one-quarter, the Budget estimates anticipated a surplus of Rs. 70 lakhs.

**Assembly and Preference**—The proposal to raise the import duty on cotton piecegoods consisted of two parts. The first was the raising of the import duty on all cotton goods from 11 to 15 per cent *ad valorem* for revenue purposes. This was effected in the Finance Bill by a change in the import tariff. To provide the special additional protection a separate Cotton Textile Industry (Protection) Bill was introduced by the Commerce Member. It provided for the imposition, for protective purposes, of an additional 5 per cent. *ad valorem* import duty, with a minimum of 2½ annas a pound on plain grey goods, on all cotton piecegoods from outside the United Kingdom, this protective duty to be in force for three years only and an undertaking to be given that its effects should be examined by the Tariff Board before the end of the



**Trinamian** The differentiation in favour of Great Britain was adopted as a convenient means of classification for the purpose in view which was to impose a protective duty on goods competing with Indian mill products and to leave those goods not competing with them. To have imposed the new duty on all goods would have been to lay a heavy burden on the consumer without producing a particle of benefit for the Indian manufacturer. Political extremists vehemently opposed the protective differential duty because it nominally gave advantage to Great Britain and put forward an amendment to make it applicable to all imported goods. Government declined to make the change in their proposals on the ground that a general duty would impose a colossal further burden on the consumer without serving any useful purpose. Government on the other hand accepted an amendment from Moderate political critics, abolishing the differentiation in so far as it affected plain grey goods in regard to which there was shown to be competition between British and Indian mills. This amendment the Assembly adopted by 32 votes to 42 in preference to the extremist amendment. The Bill was also passed by the Council of State. The Assembly made only one substantial cut in the appropriation grants demanded by Government. That was the reduction of the grant required for the Army Department from Rs 547,000 to one rupee. When the remaining grant for one rupee was submitted to the House the President declared that he heard none about it and that therefore that also was cut. The grant was restored by the Governor General. The annual Finance Bill was passed without serious amendment.

**The 1931-32 Budgets**—India, in common with other countries of the world, felt the full force of the economic blizzard which began in 1930 and attained its maximum the following year. The net result from the Government of India's point of view was the introduction during 1931 of two Budgets, the ordinary Budget in the spring of the year and a supplementary Budget containing fresh taxation proposals in September. When Sir George Sutherland faced the Legislative Assembly at the end of February, he had a sorry tale to tell. Trade depression, coupled with civil disobedience movement, had completely vitiated the estimates made for 1930-31. These estimates showed a surplus of Rs 86 lakhs, the revised estimates worked up to a deficit of Rs 18.55 crores, which the Finance Member said would remain uncovered and would be added to the unproductive debt. The main items of deterioration as compared with the Budget can be summarised as follows—

	Lakhs
Important revenue heads, viz., Customs, Taxes on Income, Salt and Opium (net)	12.10
Posts and Telegraphs (including the Indo-European Telegraph Department)	69
Finance headings, viz., Debt service, Currency and Mint	2.38
Other heads	8
<b>Total Rs</b>	<b>14.48</b>

Turning to the estimates for 1931-32, the Finance Member said they must show a fall in tax revenue, as compared with the current Budget estimates, of no less than Rs 12.16 crores, including a drop of Rs 8 crores in Customs and 4½ crores in income tax. The total deterioration under Finance headings was Rs 37½ lakhs and on commercial departments Rs 118 lakhs. This meant a total deterioration of Rs 12.10 crores as compared with the Budget estimates for the current year, and as those provided for a surplus of Rs 86 lakhs the net deficit would be Rs 17.24 crores. To meet this deficit the Finance Member announced a cut of Rs 17½ lakhs in army expenditure and retrenchment to the extent of Rs 98 lakhs in civil expenditure, making a total saving of Rs 27½ lakhs. The estimated deficit was reduced thereby to Rs 14.51 crores which he proposed to cover by fresh taxation.

**New Taxation Proposals**—His proposals were grouped under two heads, Customs and Income Tax. Referring to the first the Finance Member said. The heads in respect of which I propose alterations of the substantive tariff itself are liquors, sugar, silver bullion, biscuits, spices and exposed cinematograph films. The liquor duties are to be enhanced appreciably, the duty on beer and the like is at present undoubtedly low relatively to those on other alcoholic beverages and will be raised by about 66 per cent above the present level, while those on wines and spirits (except denatured spirit and spirit used in drugs and medicines) will be raised by between 30 and 40 per cent. The duty on silver bullion I propose to increase from 4 to 8 annas per ounce. The other items mentioned will be transferred from the general rate of duty (now 15 per cent *ad valorem*) to the 'luxury' rate at 80 per cent. Of the surcharges, we have at a stroke added to the 10 per cent. schedule a surcharge of 2½ per cent., to the general or 15 per cent. schedule one of 5 per cent., and to the 'luxury' or 80 per cent. schedule one of 10 per cent. By far the most important of these surcharges is that 5 per cent. on the general revenue schedule of 15 per cent., and connected with this, I must mention a feature of particular importance. We propose for this purpose to treat the basic duty of 15 per cent. on cotton piece-goods on the same lines as the general 15 per cent. schedule and to place the surcharge of 5 per cent. on these goods also. The surcharge on the 15 per cent. schedule is expected to yield 50 lakhs for cotton piece-goods and 2.63 lakhs for other goods. Coming now to the schedule of non-protective special duties here we have made additions appropriate to the general scheme, and I need only mention specially the surcharges that I propose to levy upon kerosene and motor spirit. Both customs and excise duty on kerosene are to be raised by 9 pice per gallon, while motor spirit is to bear a surcharge of 2 annas per gallon. Finally, I must explain my proposals as regards sugar. The position is special, because, while I am now proposing an increase in the duty for revenue purposes, we had received, just when my budget proposals were on the point of completion, the recommendations of the Tariff Board for

the protection of sugar. Summarised, the Board's recommendations are—(1) a basic duty of Rs 4-4-0 per cwt on all classes of sugar, including sugar candy, to be imposed for 15 years, (2) an additional duty of Rs 1 per cwt on all classes of sugar to be imposed for the first 7 years, (3) power to be taken to add 8 annas per cwt to the duty at any time if the landed price of sugar at Calcutta ex-duty falls below Rs 4 per maund, (4) no protective duty on molasses. My own proposals for revenue purposes had been very close to this for I had actually contemplated an extra duty round about Rs 1 to Rs 1-8-0 per cwt. What I have now included is an increase of Rs 1-4-0 per cwt. on all grades of sugar. This, as I have said, must be regarded purely as a revenue measure pending consideration of the Tariff Board's recommendations. The combined effect of all these proposals as regards Custom duties will be to produce an additional revenue next year of 9 82 crores. We shall also obtain about 50 lakhs more from the increased import duties on galvanized pipes and sheets which the House discussed on 28th January last. This will raise the additional yield to 9 82 crores. Incidentally, the new duties, which will operate from 1st March, and the increased duties on galvanized pipes and sheets, which came into force on 30th December, will add to our revenue for the current year a sum estimated at 88 lakhs, thus reducing the current year's deficit to 12 88 crores.

**Increased Income Tax.**—Dealing with his proposed new tax on incomes, the Finance Member said: The taxable minimum income for income-tax—Rs 2,000—will not be lowered. The rate of tax on the lowest zone up to Rs 4,999 will be raised by 4 pies. The rates on higher grades up to Rs 49,999 will be raised in some cases by 5 pies, in some cases by 6 pies, and in the highest of these grades by 7 pies. At present the highest rate is reached at Rs 40,000. It is now 19 pies. I propose a rate of 25 pies on incomes from Rs 40,000 to Rs 99,999, and a maximum rate of 26 pies on incomes of Rs 1 lakh and over. The estimated yield of these increases is 5,07 lakhs gross or, deducting 22 lakhs on account of increased refunds, 4,84 lakhs net. In addition to this, I propose certain changes as regards super-tax. At present all assesses except Hindu undivided families are allowed a deduction of Rs 50,000 in computing the income liable to super-tax. This will be lowered to Rs 30,000 except for Hindu undivided families and companies, which will be allowed, as at present, a deduction of Rs 75,000 and Rs 50,000 respectively. In the new zone, Rs 30,000 to Rs 50,000 the super-tax rate will be 3 pies. Above Rs 50,000 the graduated scales will be increased by 2 pies throughout. The flat rate for companies will be 1 anna as at present. These changes will yield, it is estimated, 46 lakhs. Thus the total estimated additional net revenue from taxes on income will be 5 crores. Briefly they will add an extra charge of about 3 to 5 per cent on all incomes. The rates of additional tax have been so adjusted as to produce, in the final result, an evenly graduated scale of burden increasing as the income increases, and this object must be borne in mind in interpreting our proposals. The

total yield from the proposed changes in Customs duties and taxes on income thus amounts to Rs 14 82 crores, as against which the gap to be filled is Rs 14 51 crores, so that I am left with a small surplus of Rs 31 lakhs.

**Silver Duty.**—Referring to silver, the Finance Member said—It is necessary for me to make a special reference to the proposed increase in the tax on silver because this has a general bearing on the whole question of our policy in relation to silver and its effect on the world position. The increase of two annas an ounce which we are proposing is estimated to produce 78 lakhs from the import duty and 7 lakhs from the excise or 85 lakhs in all. In itself it is a clearly justifiable form of raising revenue as part of the general plan designed to meet the situation which confronts us this year. The only possible objection to it might be based on broad grounds, that is to say, on a fear that it might tend to check consumption of silver in India and thus further weaken the price of silver to the disadvantage not only of India but of the whole world. We have given the fullest weight to this consideration, but with the very moderate increase in the duty which we now propose we do not think that the fear is justified. Similar apprehensions were expressed in certain quarters last year when we imposed the duty of 4 annas. But although this weakened the price for a few days, the market almost immediately recovered, and in spite of the duty and of the great decline of India's purchasing power, the consumption of silver in the current year is keeping up to the normal level. In fact, we anticipate a consumption taking all sources of supply into account, of between 100 and 110 million ounces. India's consumption should not therefore this year be seriously affected by the increased duty, while as regards helping to maintain the price of silver, we are prepared to consider action in other ways. I announced in my budget speech last year that the Government of India would be prepared to co-operate with other silver interests if any practical scheme could be devised for controlling the production of new silver and the sale of and new existing stocks. Unfortunately, the only response to my offer has been on the lines indicated in certain utterances which have appeared in the press by representatives of the main producing interests in America. In general, these gentlemen propose that their own production of new silver should remain unrestricted, but that Governments and others who hold large stocks of silver should refrain from realising their holdings, and leave the world's markets free for the new production. Now, whatever criticisms non-official members in this House may have made in the past on our policy of selling silver, I am sure that they would not expect the Government of India to part with the country's rights by acceding to any such one-sided arrangement. The demand that the Government of India should refrain from selling is, indeed, an astonishing proposition when the facts are studied. For, in fact, the whole world depends on India as a consumer. In the five years ending March 31, 1930, India absorbed about 540 million ounces of silver or 108 million ounces per annum. According to present indications her absorption,

even in the current year, will be up to this average, so that the total absorption in 6 years will be about 650 million ounces. As against this, the Government of India have sold out of their own holdings a total of only about 90 million ounces since 1923. Yet it is suggested that even this moderate realisation is to stop, and that India is to stand aside and keep her

own home market free to absorb the production from the Mines of Mexico and the United States. This is a clearly unacceptable idea, and however anxious we may be—as indeed we are—to help, we must, as a condition of co-operation, secure fair consideration of India's interests. In the meanwhile, we must retain a free hand

### WAYS AND MEANS.

The Ways and Means position was explained as follows in the 1933-34 Budget speech

	(In crores of rupees)			(In crores of rupees)	
	Budget, 1932-33	Revised, 1932-33		Budget, 1932-33	Revised, 1932-33
<b>Liabilities.</b>			<b>Resources</b>		
Railway Capital outlay	4 15	81	Revenue surplus	2 15	2 17
Other Capital outlay	1 50	1 52	Rupee loans (net)	14 50	80 11
Provincial drawings	10 02	5 64	Sterling loans (net)	8 00	12 67
Discharge of permanent debt	26 58	49 48	Post Office cash certificates and savings bank	7 00	14 35
Discharge of treasury bills—			Other unfunded debt	4 71	3 67
(a) with the public	7 51	19 53	Appropriation for reduction or avoidance of debt	6 82	6 84
(b) In the Paper Currency Reserve		14 89	Depreciation and Reserve Funds	52	— 91
Repayment of Ways and Means advances		9 50	Reduction of cash balances	6 96	4 28
Loans and advances by Central Government	26	76			
Other transactions	06	1 52			
	<u>50 65</u>	<u>123 18</u>		<u>50 66</u>	<u>123 16</u>

**Reception by the Assembly.**—Strong opposition was manifested in the Assembly to the new income tax and super tax rates, and on the plea that Government's duty was to retrench expenditure still further an amendment was passed reducing the proposed revenue from this source by Rs 240 lakhs. Government found themselves unable to accept this cut, and the Finance Bill was returned to the Assembly

by the Governor General with the recommendation that it should be passed with an amendment to the Finance Member's original scheme involving a reduction in the lowest grades of income tax and leaving the higher grades untouched. The estimated decrease in revenue was about a crore of rupees compared with nearly two and a half crores created by the Assembly's vote. The following were the rates recommended by the Governor-General.—

In the case of every individual, Hindu undivided family, unregistered firm and other association of individuals not being a registered firm or a company —

	Rate
When the total income is less than Rs 2,000	As
When the total income is Rs 2,000 or upwards, but is less than Rs 5,000	Six pies in the rupee
When the total income is Rs 5,000 or upwards but is less than Rs 10,000	Nine pies in the rupee
When the total income is Rs 10,000 or upwards, but is less than Rs 15,000	One anna in the rupee
When the total income is Rs 15,000 or upwards, but is less than Rs 20,000	One anna and four pies in the rupee
When the total income is Rs 20,000 or upwards, but is less than Rs 30,000	One anna and seven pies in the rupee
When the total income is Rs 30,000 or upwards, but is less than Rs 40,000	One anna and eleven pies in the rupee
When the total income is Rs 40,000 or upwards but is less than Rs 1,00,000	Two annas and one pie in the rupee
When the total income is Rs 1,00,000 or upwards	Two annas and two pies in the rupee
In the case of every company and registered firm whatever its total income	Two annas and two pies in the rupee.

The Bill in its recommended form was, however, rejected by the Assembly by 60 votes to 56, and was sent to the Council of State where it was passed. It became law on being certified by the Governor General. The gap of Rs 105 lakhs caused by the amended income tax figures was partly filled by reduction of military expenditure to the extent of Rs 60 lakhs and by Rs 15 lakhs cut in civil expenditure.

Other cuts made by the Assembly and accepted by Government included token reductions of Rs 100 in the demands for Customs, Income Tax, Executive Council and Army Department. Two cuts of Rs one lakh and Rs 100 were made in the Railway Board demand and were accepted.

**Supplementary Budget.**—It soon became evident that the worsening of the trade depression had seriously vitiated the revenue estimates in the February budget, and in September Sir George Schuster came before the Legislative Assembly

with a Supplementary Finance Bill. The Finance Member said that the returns for the first five months indicated that they would fall short of their budget estimates for customs by at least Rs 10 crores, the heaviest reductions being under cotton piece-goods, sugar, silver, spirits and liquor, excise on motor spirit, iron and steel and in the late export duty, while they expected a deficit of Rs. 1½ crores on income-tax. Income from Railways and Posts and Telegraphs showed a similar decline. The total deterioration in income amounted to Rs. 11.23 crores in tax revenue, Rs. 5.48 crores on commercial departments, Rs. 2.29 crores in general finance headings, Rs. 33 lakhs under extraordinary receipts and Rs. 33 lakhs under other heads. As the budget provided for a small surplus of Rs. 1 lakh on the basis of the present estimates there would be a net deficit of Rs. 19.55 crores. Putting the deficit for the current year and next year together they had a gap to fill of Rs. 39.05 crores. He proposed

to deal with the situation on three distinct lines, firstly, to reduce expenditure; secondly, to impose an emergency out in salaries; and thirdly, to impose fresh taxation. Retrenchment measures in civil expenditure he estimated would save about Rs.80 lakhs in the current year, and Rs.250 lakhs next year, while military expenditure next year would be curtailed by Rs.450 lakhs. A ten per cent cut in pay in both civil and military departments would lead to a saving of Rs. 60 lakhs in the current year and Rs.190 lakhs next year. Turning to new methods of raising revenue the Finance Member said his first proposal would be an immediate increase in the salt revenue by abolishing the credit system, which would mean that the revenue would be increased by a crore of rupees each year on this account. The main plank of his new taxation proposals was to put a temporary surcharge on all existing taxes with the exception of Customs export duties, the surcharge being 25 per cent on the existing rates in each case. He proposed that the surcharge for the current year in income-tax should only be 12½ per cent, but it would be collected at this rate on the whole year's income. Government held that in the present emergency they were justified in reducing the income-tax exemption limit and imposing a small tax of four pias in the rupee on incomes between Rs. 1,000 and Rs.2,000 per annum. Dealing with special increases and new taxes, the Finance Member said: "We propose to increase the import duty on artificial silk piece-goods from 20 to 40 per cent, and on artificial silk yarn from 10 per cent, to 15 per cent. We also propose to increase the duty on brown sugar from Rs.6-12-0 to Rs.7-4-0 per cwt. This follows the Tariff Board's recommendation. As regards boots and shoes, we propose that there should be imposed as an alternative to the 20 per cent duty a minimum of 4 annas per pair. The duty will thus be 20 per cent, or 4 annas a pair, whichever is the higher. We also propose to increase the duty on camphor and on electric bulbs from 20 to 40 per cent. As regards all these articles the surcharge will be levied on the increased duty.

"Then there are three items formerly on the free list on which we think it justifiable to impose a small duty on revenue grounds. The result of the surcharges imposed in last Budget and proposed now is that the level of the general revenue tariff has been increased from 15 to 25 per cent. There is, therefore some justification for adding a 10 per cent duty to articles hitherto free. We propose to put duties of 10 per cent on machinery and dyes, and of ½ anna per lb on raw cotton. I must expect criticism of these duties especially from the cotton mills, and I must acknowledge that their imposition may appear to be in some ways inconsistent with previous policy. The justification must be the need for revenue, while as regards the cotton mills we may claim that on balance their position will be improved by our surcharge proposals, for under these the import duties on cotton piece-goods will be increased by one quarter. This more than offsets the burden of ½ anna per lb on goods made from imported cotton, and affords an effective answer to possible criticisms on the grounds to which I have referred. I have one more word to say as regards the income-tax proposals. In connecting the cut to be applied to the salaries

of Government officials we considered what total reduction of their emoluments could fairly be imposed. If the general rate of reduction is to be 10 per cent., that represents what we think fair, and further increases of income-tax were to be added, that would go beyond the reasonable limit. We therefore propose that increases of income-tax both by way of surcharge on existing rates or by way of imposition of a tax for the first time on salaries from Rs.1,000 to Rs.2,000 should be merged in any general cut which we are imposing or which the Provincial Governments may impose.

The Finance Member's final proposal was to increase the postage for inland letters to 1½ annas instead of 1 anna and for postcards to 9 pias instead of 6 pias. That enhancement was expected to produce Rs.75 lakhs in a full year and go a long way to cover the deficit of Rs.92 lakhs in the working results of the Posts and Telegraphs Department which would be left even if the recommendations of the Posts and Telegraphs Accounts Enquiry Committee were accepted.

**Need for Solvency**—The net result for the current year was an estimated increase in taxation of Rs.711 lakhs which, together with Rs.27 lakhs from increased postal charges and Rs.100 lakhs from salt revenue, meant, with retrenchment measures, an improvement of Rs.898 lakhs as against an estimated deficit of Rs.19.54 crores. They would thus close the year with a deficit of Rs.10.17 crores. On the other hand, in 1932-33 they would feel the full benefit of the retrenchment measures and the extra taxation, making a total improvement of Rs.24.72 crores against an estimated deficit of Rs.19.50 crores. They should thus close the year with a surplus of Rs.5.23 crores. The combined result of the two years would be a deficit of Rs.4.94 crores, which they were justified in regarding as covered by making during this period of exceptional stress a reduction of about Rs.247 lakhs in each year for the provision for reduction or avoidance of debt. The net administrative expenditure would, according to their plans, proceed as follows —

1930-31	Rs.79.97 crores.
1931-32	Rs.74.96 crores.
1932-33	Rs.55.94 crores.

Concluding his speech Sir George Schuster said: "I referred at the outset of my speech to the danger, now that we are divorced from a gold standard, of any inflationary action for the purposes of meeting the current expenditure of the Government. If once that process starts, it may be impossible to save the country from a complete collapse of its currency. That has been the experience of all countries whose currencies collapsed after the War. They all went through the same process. Budgetary deficits, met first by borrowing, then a reluctance of the public to subscribe to government loans or treasury bills, then recourse to the note-printing press and inflation to provide funds to meet current public

expenditure then collapse in confidence in the currency, notes printed faster and faster until the amounts reached astronomical figures, and finally the complete disappearance of any value to the currency at all. We want to erect a solid barrier against the possibility of India getting on to that slippery slope. That is the essential justification for our proposals. We have heard much talk in the last days about the disappearance of our currency reserves. But no currency can be large enough to stand up against a lack of confidence in the currency. Reserves are only valuable to tide over temporary difficulties. The real safeguard must be confidence in the soundness of a country's financial situation. If a country meets current expenditure with current revenue, and if further, it has a favourable balance of trade, then it can face all the vicissitudes of fortune with confidence and its actual currency reserves are of minor importance.

**Assembly Opposition.**—The Finance Member's statement and fresh taxation proposals came as a shock to the Assembly and strong opposition to certain sections of the Bill was manifested from the start. Most of the non-official members maintained that larger cuts in expenditure should be made, instancing the need for still further retrenchment in the Army demands. When the Bill was discussed clause by clause a motion was carried placing mill machinery etc. again on the free import list and the proposal to increase postal rates was rejected. Amendments to the income tax increases were carried omitting the reduction of the minimum taxable income from Rs. 2,000 to Rs. 1,000, and making the 25 per cent surcharge levied during 1932-33 applicable only to incomes over Rs. 10,000 per annum. When the discussion finished the Bill was returned to the Assembly with a recommendation by the Governor-General that it should be passed in its original form. Lord Willingdon pointed out that the amendments made by the Assembly would reduce the expected revenue by Rs. 4 crores over eighteen months and added, "I am satisfied that I cannot consistently with my responsibilities allow this deficiency to remain uncovered." The Bill as amended was, however, rejected by the Assembly by 68 votes to 48. It was taken to the Council of State where it was passed and was thereafter certified as law by the Governor-General.

**The 1932-33 Budget.**—Presenting the 1932-33 budget on March 7th, 1932, the Finance Member explained that the circumstances were somewhat unusual. The supplementary budget had been introduced only six months earlier. He did not, therefore, propose to ask the House at the present stage to approve any extensions or modifications of the plan for raising revenue put forward in September 1931. On the basis of the supplementary budget in September it was hoped to reduce the deficit for the current year to Rs. 10 17 crores and for the following year to realise a surplus of Rs. 523 lakhs but experience had made it necessary to revise these estimates. A deterioration in the figures by about Rs. 3 crores was to be allowed for each year and it was anticipated that the current

year would close with a deficit of Rs. 15 5 crores and that the surplus for 1933-34 would be Rs. 2 15 crores. The Finance Member reminded the House that for the current year and the next year combined no less than Rs. 13 71 crores was being provided from revenue for reduction or avoidance of debt.

**Revenue Estimates.**—The budget estimates for customs receipts in 1932-33 were put at Rs. 415 lakhs less than in the previous year in spite of the increased duties imposed by the emergency budget and which were expected to bring in an additional revenue of Rs. 64 crores. The main deterioration occurred under the heads of sugar, silver, cotton piecegoods and liquors. Referring to the revenue from the commercial departments the Finance Member said that no contributions from the railways were expected either in the current year or the next. As regards Posts and Telegraphs the loss in working in the coming year was expected to be about Rs. 16 lakhs.

**Expenditure Estimates.**—The total civil and net military expenditure in 1932-33 was estimated at Rs. 67 90 lakhs which was Rs. 11 84 lakhs less than for 1930-31 and Rs. 796 lakhs less than the current budget. On the subject of retrenchment the Finance Member said:

For the present I would remind Honourable Members of the following broad facts, when they compare what we have achieved with the recommendations of the various Retrenchment Committees. The total recommended by the four civil Sub-Committees was Rs. 4 90 lakhs, and we have against this achieved economies of Rs. 4 32 lakhs or nearly 87 per cent.—before allowing for terminal charges which, of course, the committees did not take into account."

I would mention two other striking results in this connection. The first is the actual reduction in Expenditure. I have already given the figures from the accounts showing a reduction of 11.84 lakhs for Civil and Military Expenditure (excluding Posts and Telegraphs) since 1930-31. The position may also be stated in another way. If Honourable Members will look at the analytical table which is included in the Financial Secretary's memorandum (which is prepared now on a slightly different basis from that which I circulated in September) they will find that what I may describe as the net controllable administrative expenditure, civil and military (which excludes the cost of collection of taxes and of the administration of salt and Posts and Telegraphs expenditure) has been brought down from just over Rs. 76 crores in 1930-31 to just over Rs. 64 crores for 1932-33, a reduction of about 16 per cent."

The second fact is of a more distressing nature, but it indicates the magnitude of the effect which we have made. In pursuance of the retrenchment campaign the following appointments in the Civil Departments (including Posts and Telegraphs) have been or will shortly some

under reduction so far as information is at present available—

Gazetted officers	299
Ministerial establishment and other superior establishment	5 279
Inferior establishment	1 488
Total	7,068

Army Expenditure—On the subject of military expenditure the Finance Member said—

In September last I informed the House that His Excellency the Commander-in-Chief had agreed, as the Army's contribution in the national emergency to accept a cut of Rs 54 crores on his 1931-32 budget. I have now only to say that His Excellency has made good his undertaking in full, and that the estimate for the military budget in 1932-33 excluding again the special grant for the Territorial Force, stands at 48 65 crores.

Honourable Members will find among their budget documents an Army Department paper giving a detailed account of the methods by which this reduced figure has been reached. The total reduction which is raised to 54 crores to allow for certain unavoidable new items such as the establishment of the Indian Sandhurst, is made up of first 1 40 crores from cuts in pay, secondly, 3 10 crores from retrenchment measures in recurrent expenditure and thirdly, 1 crore from postponement of progress with the special re-equipment programme. It is necessary to appreciate the exact significance of these savings. To take the first—the cut in pay, this except for certain categories of British Army personnel (in regard to whom the reduction following what has been done in England is permanent), represents the general 10 per cent cut which we have imposed on all Government servants, and, as we have undertaken that this cut will be restored as soon as conditions permit most of this part of the reduction must be regarded as purely temporary. Turning to the second class, the retrenchment in recurrent expenditure, this to some extent is accounted for by special temporary savings, such as the eating down of stocks and postponement of essential buildings. As regards the third class, the postponement of the re-equipment programme, this cannot be regarded as permanently cancelled. It does, however represent special non-recurring expenditure, and when conditions permit it will be necessary to consider special means for financing the completion of this programme.

The significance of these remarks may be indicated in the following way. As regards the cut in pay, when the general cut of 10 per cent is removed this will automatically throw back on to the Army a recurrent liability of 1.23 lakhs—(1.40 less 17 which is a permanent cut). As regards the retrenchment in normal expen-

diture about 65 lakhs of this represents savings which are not in the strict sense recurrent. About 30 lakhs represents drafts on stocks, etc and 45 lakhs postponement of the provision for buildings which are regarded by the Army Department as essential. As regards the postponement of the re-equipment programme, the one crore saved on this for next year may have to be found later by some form of special non-recurring provision. The Army authorities have throughout made it clear that they have only agreed to postponement in order to help in meeting the present national emergency, and that the permanent cancellation of these measures could not—consistently with maintaining the efficiency of the Army—be effected.

His Excellency the Commander-in-Chief has given an assurance that he will not relax his efforts to secure further reductions to recurrent expenditure both by pressing on with measures already accepted, and by developing any further lines that may present themselves, but he has made it clear that he does not see any hope of being able to find economies in normal expenditures that is to say economies from measures other than the reduction of fighting troops which raises quite different issues, which can go near to balancing the burden of 1.23 lakhs which would arise from restoring cuts in pay combined with the disappearance of the 65 lakhs of special savings on recurrent expenditure from next year. In support of this he points out that in spite of the intensive examination of all sources of economy both by his own officers and by the Retrenchment Committee it was only possible to work up to the present reduction of 54 crores by reducing troops at a saving of 35 lakhs. Further although provision has been made in the estimates for 1932-33 for some rise in the prices of food grains as compared with those prevailing in 1931-32, the rates now taken are still far below the recent normal level and, if prices should rise to and be stabilised at something like the 1929 level, this event though welcome on general grounds, would mean an automatic increase in the military estimates. On these considerations His Excellency wishes it to be made clear that he cannot regard the budget figure of 48 65 crores as representing a new standard level of standing charges and that the normal cost of the Forces at their present strength when the cut in pay is restored must be recognised to be about 48 crores even if the prevailing low prices for grain etc, continue. I have thought it right to let Honourable Members know the conclusions which His Excellency has drawn from the facts of the present situation and I can only add that the Government will continue to press for all possible efforts to secure further recurrent economies and that the campaign for retrenchment will not be regarded as finally closed with the achievements of this year.

The 1932-34 Budget.—In introducing the budget, the Finance Member summarised the results for the two previous years. The results for 1931-32 had turned out to be Rs. 4 crores better than anticipated in the budget speech and the account for the year showed a deficit after providing nearly Rs. 7 crores for the reduction of debt of Rs. 11½ crores. For the

year 1932-33 the latest revised estimates indicated that the surplus would be Rs. 217 lakhs of Rs. 2 lakhs more than was estimated. He continued to estimate revenue for 1933-34—particularly customs revenue—is in view of the completely uncertain and abnormal conditions, a task of quite unprecedented difficulty. Indeed I may say that accurate estimation is impossible in these circumstances and for the reasons which I have explained, we have thought that the most reasonable course is to assume that the general position next year will be the same as for the current year neither better nor worse and in particular that India will be able to maintain the same purchasing power for commodities imported from abroad.

**Customs.**—The assumption however that the value of imports will be maintained does not necessarily imply that the value of the import duties will also remain the same.

I have already explained the special position as regards sugar, showing how the present development of the Indian industry is affecting our revenue. On these considerations we think it necessary to allow for a drop of one crore in receipts from the sugar import duties which will not be offset by any increase under other heads.

In regard to cotton piece-goods also, for reasons which I have explained, we think it necessary to regard the revenue from import duties—at least on Japanese goods—as to some extent abnormal and not likely to be repeated. Here therefore we have allowed for a drop of 80 lakhs.

As against these reductions we have thought it safe to count on a small revenue (25 lakhs) from silver imports—because having closed the gap in our land customs line on the Burmese frontier through which a large trade in silver from China was suddenly developing in the course of the last year we think it reasonable to expect a moderate resumption of dutiable imports.

Making allowance for these and other minor variations, our customs revenue estimates for next year are put at 51.25 lakhs showing a reduction of 104 lakhs from the revised estimates of the current year.

The position as regards net receipts may be summarised as follows—

	Revenue (Lakhs)
Budget Estimate, 1932-33	52.31 27
Revised Estimate, 1932 33	52.28 55
Budget Estimate 1933-34	51.24 60

**Debt Service.**—Regarding the service of debt the Finance Member said—

In the first place as regards interest payments, the reductions shown are satisfactory, namely, 204 lakhs as compared with 1931-32 and 51 lakhs as compared with the revised estimate for 1932-33. I must however explain that the full result of the conversion operations recently undertaken is not yet revealed. The

results indeed of the latest operation were not known at the time our estimates had to be compiled, but apart from this there are other special reasons. Although our main conversion scheme has been directed to substituting one form of permanent debt for another, the process has been a continuous one which is not yet completed, and the first actual result in the current year has been to reduce treasury bills held by the public and the Paper Currency Reserve by approximately Rs. 34 crores. Current rates for treasury bills had fallen so low that this aspect of the conversion actually represents, initially at least, an increase in the interest charges. It must be remembered, however that this large reduction in our treasury bills outstanding is not only a sound operation in itself, but by strengthening the Government position enables it to reduce interest rates both for the remaining volume of treasury bills and for its permanent debt.

**Civil Expenditure.**—The budget estimate of Civil expenditure for the current year (1932-33) is, excluding military expenditure expenditure on Commercial departments and Debt service was 20.65 lakhs. Our revised estimate now gives the figure as 20.89 lakhs. There is thus an apparent increase of 24 lakhs. But a closer examination shows that this increase does not denote any increase in real expenditure and indeed that the economy in recurrent expenditure has been greater than that which we promised. The figure of expenditure as shown in our accounts has had to be increased because special items amounting in all to 68½ lakhs but the great bulk of which do not denote real expenditure have had to be included.

Under the other heads of real expenditure we shall have achieved during this year economies of Rs. 45 lakhs more than we promised. It may be remembered that in my budget speech in March last I stated that broadly speaking, against a total retrenchment in expenditure of Rs. 499 lakhs recommended by the four civil sub-committees, Government had achieved economies of 433 lakhs or nearly 87 per cent before allowing for terminal charges which the committees did not take into account. The results according to the revised estimate for the current year which I have just given show that the actual economies achieved in normal expenditure amount to 45 lakhs more than this that is to say, to a total of 478 lakhs, or nearly 96 per cent of the amount recommended by the retrenchment committees.

Turning to the estimates of expenditure under these civil heads for next year, I am glad to be able to report a still further improvement. As compared with the current year with its budget estimate of 20.65 lakhs and the revised estimate of 20.89 lakhs the estimates for 1933-34 are 20.63 lakhs, that is to say a reduction of 26 lakhs on the current year in spite of the following facts: first, that we have allowed for reducing the cut in pay to 5 per cent thereby incurring extra charges of 23 lakhs on these particular civil heads, secondly that we have to meet the normal increments in the scale pay which still involve an annual addition of something like 15 lakhs and thirdly that we have to meet new obligatory expenditure



amounting to about 17 lakhs the nature of which I shall shortly explain. If all these items are taken into account it will be seen that the total of the net reductions otherwise effected under the normal heads of expenditure amount to not less than 98 lakhs. Honorable Members may say that they are not concerned with this figure but only with the saving of 36 lakhs actually effected, but I have given these explanations in order to show how we are continuing the retrenchment effort and what a constant effort is required 'merely to prevent expenditure from growing'.

**Military Expenditure.**—When I turn to the provision for the Military or Defence Budget the results are equally, or even more, satisfactory. For the current year (1932-33) allowing for the full effects of the 10 per cent cut in pay, the net budgetary allotment was Rs 46 74 crores. For next year the net expenditure provided for in the estimates, after allowing for an extra charge of Rs. 52½ lakhs due to the reduction in the cut in pay to 5 per cent is Rs 46 20 crores. That is to say although the pay bill is increased by Rs. 52½ lakhs the net expenditure is to be reduced by Rs 54 lakhs.

#### Financial Summary 1933-34.

	Rs lakhs	
REVENUE—	Better	Worse
<i>Customs.</i> —(Reduction due to fall allowed for in imports of sugar and cotton piece-goods)		1.04
<i>Income-tax.</i> —(Increase due to removal of exemption from sur charge on Government ser vans)	58	
<i>Salt.</i> —(Reduction mainly due to termination of temporary increase in receipts on termination of credit system)		1.63
<i>Opium</i>	25	
<i>Finances heads.</i> —Net changes including additional expenditure of 1 on account of part restoration of cut in pay		15
<i>Commercial departments.</i> —Net revenue		11
<i>Miscellaneous.</i> —(Reduction of 30 due to no provision being included in next year's estimates for Gain by Exchange)		45
EXPENDITURE—		
<i>Military Civil heads.</i> —Net reduction effected in spite of part restoration of pay cut costing 79½ lakhs under these heads as compared with the revised estimates (This net reduction together with the reduction of 5 under Irrigation and Currency and Mint taken on the revenue side gives a total reduction of 90 as mentioned in para. 61)	85	
Total	163	858

As a result of the changes thus summarised the net deterioration for next year is estimated at 17½ lakhs, and thus the surplus of 217 lakhs shown in the revised estimate for the current year will be reduced to surplus of 42 lakhs.

**The Cut in Pay.**—Concerning the Government's decision to restore half the cut in pay the Finance Member said that the total cost was Rs 108 lakhs.

As against this the Central budget will recover as a result of the withdrawal of the exemption of income tax surcharges and the tax on incomes below Rs 2,000 from Government officials—not only officials paid against the Central budget but officials of the Railways and officials serving under the Provincial Governments—a net increase in income tax receipts of 58 lakhs.

The net cost of the proposal to the Central Government is thus 55 lakhs.

**Changes in Duties.**—The budget announced changes in the import duties on boots and shoes and artificial silk goods. Explaining these the Finance Member said

Special taxes going beyond the ordinary 25 per cent surcharge, viz a specific minimum duty on boots and shoes and enhanced rates of duty on artificial silk manufactures, were imposed on these two classes of articles in the Emergency Act of 1931, and these have proved excellent revenue producers. We estimate the yield from the duty on boots and shoes during the current year at Rs 27 lakhs, while the year's yield from artificial silk manufactures may be roughly estimated at nearly 14 crores. In the revenue estimates for 1933-34 I have assumed that these two taxes will bring in as much revenue next year as in the current year but it would not be safe to reckon on such a result if the duties were left unchanged. I will explain the reason for this.

First, in the case of boots and shoes, establishments have been set up in India for the production of shoes made from imported canvas uppers and imported rubber soles. Both of these constituents pay duty at no more than the standard revenue rate, and the result is that by this very simple process of merely assembling in India what are really foreign manufactures the amount of duty paid by importers is very greatly reduced. The Bill proposes, therefore to apply to uppers for boots and shoes a minimum specific duty at half the rate applicable to complete boots and shoes. This will do much to safeguard the revenue, while it will at the same time leave some slight margin of advantage to the local assembly plant as compared with the importer of the complete article. Leather uppers, which in any case could not be cheap enough to fall within the scope of the minimum specific duty are excluded for the technical reason that the *ad valorem* duty to which they are liable is, owing to the operation of the Ottawa Trade Agreement, different from that applicable to other uppers.

**Rayon Goods.**—"I now come to the second group of proposals which relate to artificial silk goods and to mixtures in which either silk or artificial silk may be included. The existing rate for mixtures is, owing to the operation of surcharges, 34½ per cent. This item was introduced as providing an intermediate rate between that applicable to silk and that applicable to the other textile ingredient, whatever it may be, with which the silk is mixed. With the raising of the duty on non-British cotton piece-goods to 50 per cent by the notification of last August, a new situation has been created, for manufacturers of such goods can escape this special duty by introducing at a trifling expense a very small quantity of silk or artificial silk into the warp or weft of cotton goods, and thus secure assessment at the lower rate of 3½ per cent applicable to mixtures—a result which would not only involve loss of revenue but would impair the operation of the protective policy of the Government. We have rejected a proposal that the mixed rate should be raised to 50 per cent, since that would be unfair to all the remaining classes of silk or artificial mixtures where the duty is still an intermediate one and have resorted instead to the device of a minimum specific duty.

"While a change in the duty on mixtures has been necessary for these reasons, it has also appeared desirable to us to guard against any falling off from the very satisfactory revenue that we have been receiving from the higher *ad valorem* duties on pure artificial silk goods, the imports of which are 33 per cent. Japanese. Such losses might occur either through a further fall in prices of Japanese goods, or through a decline in the volume of imports. We are also not able to leave out of consideration the possibility that to some extent competition of these goods, no less than of mixtures when imported at very cheap rates, may impair the effectiveness of the special protective duties on cotton piece-goods. Here again merely to raise the *ad valorem* rate would not only be a dangerous device from the revenue point of view, but would also be unfair to the manufacturers of the more expensive article in countries other than Japan, and for both these reasons we have in this case also resorted to the device of a minimum specific duty.

"The duties which we propose in both these cases have been carefully worked out in the light of the objectives to be attained, and they are 4 annas per square yard for pure goods and 2 annas 2 pies for mixtures. (I may here note that in the case of both these proposals no distinction is made between silk and artificial silk. I have already explained why this must be so in the case of mixtures. In the case of pure goods, although the arguments in favour of imposing the specific duty for pure artificial silk goods do not apply to pure silk goods, nevertheless in practice it is highly unlikely that the duty which we have proposed will ever come into operation with silk goods, while it is desirable on administrative grounds to maintain the duty on silk goods and artificial

silk goods at the same level. We are therefore nominally extending the minimum to silk goods also. We do not think that these specific duties should be applied to fente, which, as in the case of cotton fente, will remain liable to the ordinary *ad valorem* duty.)

"The value per square yard of the classes of piece goods concerned can only be estimated, since the trade is recorded in linear yards, but on the best estimate that can be made we calculate that with present prices the *ad valorem* incidence of the proposed duties will, in the case of pure artificial silk goods, be 100 per cent on the Japanese and from 26 to 32 per cent on others, while on silk and artificial silk mixtures the average incidence will be 47 per cent on Japanese goods and from 32 to 36 per cent on others. In regard to mixtures I would remind the House that we are here mainly concerned with a possible abuse of the mixture definition so as to pass off what should really be called cotton goods as mixtures in which case the *ad valorem* incidence of the specific duty would be very much higher.

"Finally I may say that we are making one more slight change and taking this opportunity to round off to 35 per cent the present duty on mixtures which, owing to the operation of the two surcharges has reached the uncomfortable figure of 34½ per cent.

**Duty on Cheques.**—Announcing the re-imposition of the stamp duty on cheques the Finance Member said—

"The House will remember that the stamp duty on cheques was abolished with effect from the 1st July 1927 on the recommendation of the Currency Commission of 1926. It was hoped that the abolition of the duty in India would lead to a wide adoption of cheques as a means of payment and thereby to a desirable encouragement of the banking habit. The actual results however have not been encouraging and from enquiries made the Government of India believe that the remission of the duty has not had much effect. The report of the Indian Central Banking Enquiry Committee tends to confirm this belief as it found that the most serious obstacle to the growth of the cheque habit in the country was the illiteracy of the people. We therefore felt that we had no strong grounds on which to resist the demand which has been pressed upon us by various Provincial Governments that the stamp duty should be reimposed in order to help their revenue. We estimate that the proceeds in a full year will be about seven lakhs of which the greater share will go to Bombay and Bengal."

#### Assembly Decision.

The assembly threw out the proposal for a stamp duty on cheques and by 59 votes to 23 carried a resolution to reduce the rate of income tax from 4 pies to 2 pies on incomes between Rs. 1,000 and Rs. 1,500.

*Statement showing the interest-bearing obligations of the Government of India, outstanding at the close of each financial year.*

	31st March 1928	31st March 1929	31st March 1930	31st March 1931	31st March 1932	31st March 1933.
<b>In India—</b>						
Loans	372 25	390 73	405.10	417 24	422 70	445 91
Treasury Bills in the hands of the public	7 59	4 00	26 04	55 28	47.54	28.00
Treasury Bills in the Paper Currency Reserve	31 94	39 15	29 21	5 89	49 66	35 28
<b>Total Loans etc.</b>	<b>411 78</b>	<b>433 88</b>	<b>470 35</b>	<b>478 51</b>	<b>520 40</b>	<b>510 19</b>
<b>Other Obligations—</b>						
Post Office Savings Banks	32 67	34 49	37 13	37 03	38 22	43 54
Cash Certificates	30 70	32 30	35 00	38 43	44 59	54 53
Provident Funds etc.	55 82	60 52	65 41	70 23	72 86	76 55
Depreciation and Reserve Funds	25 48	31 09	30 18	21 36	17 51	16 85
Provincial Balances	10 48	10 43	10 21	8 09	3 82	4 96
<b>Total Other Obligations</b>	<b>155 15</b>	<b>168 83</b>	<b>177 93</b>	<b>175 27</b>	<b>177 00</b>	<b>195 19</b>
<b>Total in India</b>	<b>566 93</b>	<b>602 71</b>	<b>648 28</b>	<b>653 78</b>	<b>704 40</b>	<b>705 38</b>

Statement showing the interest-bearing obligations of the Government of India, outstanding at the close of each financial year—condd

	31st March 1928	31st March 1929	31st March 1930	31st March 1931	31st March 1932	31st March 1933
<i>In England—</i>						
Loans	272 32	283 31	289 08	315 97	313 00	315 03
War Contribution	17 28	16 72	16 72	16 72	16 72	16 72
Capital value of liabilities under- going redemption by way of terminable railway annuities	54 79	53 35	51 86	50 32	48 72	47 06
India bills			6 00	4 65		
Provident Funds, etc	19	43	2 64	70	80	92
<b>Total in England</b>	<b>344 58</b>	<b>353 81</b>	<b>365 15</b>	<b>387 76</b>	<b>379 84</b>	<b>380 32</b>
Equivalent at 1s 6d. to the Rupee	459 44	471 75	486 20	517 01	506 45	507 10
<b>Total interest bearing obligations</b>	<b>1,026 37</b>	<b>1,074 46</b>	<b>1,136 48</b>	<b>1,171 96</b>	<b>1,213 63</b>	<b>1,212 48</b>
<i>Interest yielding assets held against the above obliga- tions—</i>						
(i) Capital advanced to Railways	668 60	700 69	730 79	745 29	750 73	751 54
(ii) Capital advanced to other Commercial Departments	20 60	21 81	22 70	23 41	23 75	24 49
(iii) Capital advanced to Provinces	136 34	137 52	142 60	149 14	153 64	171 79
(iv) Capital advanced to Indian States and other interest-bearing loans	13 91	15 59	17 66	19 60	20 29	21 05
<b>Total interest-yielding assets</b>	<b>829 45</b>	<b>875 51</b>	<b>913 74</b>	<b>937 44</b>	<b>958 41</b>	<b>968 47</b>
Cash, bullion and securities held on Treasury account	24 26	28 34	45 36	25 13	41 42	36 62
<b>Balance of total interest-bearing obligations not covered by above assets</b>	<b>172 66</b>	<b>170 61</b>	<b>177 38</b>	<b>199 34</b>	<b>213 80</b>	<b>206 69</b>

## General Statement of the Revenue and Expenditure.

	Accounts, 1931-32	Revised Estimate 1932-33	Budget Estimate, 1932-34
	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.
<b>REVENUE—</b>			
<b>Principal Heads of Revenue—</b>			
Customs	48,43,63,536	52,28,55,000	51,24,60,000
Taxes on Income	17,48,73,074	17,70,00,000	18,23,00,000
Salt	8,67,02,206	10,88,00,000	8,76,00,000
Opium	3,07,41,638	84,00,000	1,40,00,000
Other Heads	2,10,24,350	1,80,74,000	1,80,00,000
<b>TOTAL PRINCIPAL HEADS</b>	<b>76,76,97,781</b>	<b>83,22,31,000</b>	<b>81,32,58,000</b>
Railways Net Receipts (as per Railway Budget)	33,61,55,768	33,40,90,000	33,89,45,000
Irrigation Net Receipts	12,79,461	1,67,000	14,000
Posts and Telegraphs Net Receipts	16,83,697	35,65,000	20,61,000
Interest Receipts	2,40,04,982	1,82,67,000	1,82,00,000
Civil Administration	94,44,523	90,52,000	82,00,000
Currency and Mint	1,78,61,705	2,40,75,000	1,77,88,000
Civil Works	24,61,745	30,02,000	21,65,000
Miscellaneous	1,56,91,018	83,17,000	67,34,000
Military Receipts	4,12,74,230	3,84,78,000	4,81,67,000
Provincial Contributions and miscellaneous adjustments between Central and Provincial Governments			
Extraordinary Items	21,43,213	1,79,000	
<b>TOTAL REVENUE</b>	<b>1,21,04,06,714</b>	<b>1,27,13,08,000</b>	<b>1,24,52,16,000</b>
<b>DEBIT</b>	<b>11,74,73,277</b>		
<b>TOTAL</b>	<b>1,33,39,38,991</b>	<b>1,27,13,08,000</b>	<b>1,24,52,36,000</b>
<b>EXPENDITURE—</b>			
Direct Demands on the Revenue	4,17,59,125	4,23,02,000	4,16,04,000
Forest and other Capital Outlay charged to Revenue	66,241	2,83,000	2,34,000
Railways Interest and Miscellaneous Charges (as per Railway Budget)	33,61,55,768	33,40,90,000	33,89,45,000
Irrigation	21,51,572	5,33,000	4,74,000
Posts and Telegraphs	25,37,302	86,22,000	9,12,20,000
Debits Services	19,72,39,304	18,13,97,000	17,67,36,000
Civil Administration	12,17,55,022	9,08,02,000	9,56,32,000
Currency and Mint	76,09,273	60,04,000	64,19,000
Civil Works	2,20,77,703	1,83,78,000	1,63,92,000
Miscellaneous	4,34,15,220	4,24,45,000	4,11,78,000
Military Services	36,88,74,230	50,83,78,000	50,61,67,000
Miscellaneous adjustments between the Central and Provincial Governments			
Extraordinary Items	2,98,111	98,85,000	1,00,00,000
		15,02,000	8,74,000
<b>TOTAL EXPENDITURE CHARGED TO REVENUE</b>	<b>1,33,39,38,991</b>	<b>1,24,96,23,000</b>	<b>1,24,10,55,000</b>
<b>SURPLUS</b>		<b>2,16,80,000</b>	<b>41,61,000</b>
<b>TOTAL</b>	<b>1,33,39,38,991</b>	<b>1,27,13,08,000</b>	<b>1,24,52,16,000</b>

## THE LAND REVENUE.

The principle underlying the Land Revenue system in India has operated from time immemorial. It may be roughly formulated thus—the Government is the supreme landlord and the revenue derived from the land is equivalent to rent. On strictly theoretical grounds, exception may be taken to this statement of the case. It serves, however, as a substantially correct description of the relation between the Government and the cultivator. The former gives protection and legal security. The latter pays for it according to the value of his holding. The official term for the method by which the Land Revenue is determined is "Settlement." There are two kinds of settlements in India—Permanent and Temporary. Under the former the amount of revenue has been fixed in perpetuity, and is payable by the landlord as distinguished from the actual cultivator. The Permanent Settlement was introduced into India by Lord Cornwallis at the close of the eighteenth century. It had the effect intended of converting a number of large revenue farmers in Bengal into landlords occupying a similar status to that of landowners in Europe. The actual cultivators became the tenants of the landlords. While the latter became solely responsible for the payment of the revenue to the Government, the advantage of holding from the State. This system has prevailed in Bengal since 1793 and in the greater part of Oudh since 1859. It also obtains in certain districts of Madras.

## Temporary Settlements

Elsewhere the system of Temporary Settlements is in operation. At intervals of thirty years, more or less, the land in a given district is subjected to a thorough economic survey on the basis of the trigonometrical and topographic surveys carried out by the Survey Department of the Government of India. Each village area, wherever the Temporary Settlement is in vogue, has been carefully mapped, property-boundaries accurately delineated, and records of rights made and preserved. Under the Permanent Settlement in Bengal the occupant does not enjoy these advantages. The duty of assessing the revenue of a district is entrusted to Settlement Officers, members of the Indian Civil Service specially delegated for this work. The duties of a Settlement Officer are thus described in Strachey's *India* (revised edition, 1921)—"He has to determine the amount of the Government demand and to make a record of all existing rights and responsibilities in the land. He has a staff of experienced subordinates, almost all of whom are natives of the country, and the settlement of the district assigned to him is a work which formerly required several years of constant work. The establishment of agricultural departments and other reforms have however led to much simplification of the Settlement Officer's Proceedings, and to much greater

rapidity in the completion of the Settlements. All the work of the Settlement Officer is liable to the supervision of superior officers, the arrangements proposed by him require the sanction of the Government before they become finally binding, and his judicial decisions may be reviewed by the Civil Courts. It is the duty of the settlement officer to make a record of every right which may form the subject of future dispute, whether affecting the interests of the State or of the people. The intention is to alter nothing, but to maintain and place on record that which exists.

## The Two Tenures.

Under the Temporary Settlement land tenures fall into two classes—peasant-holdings and landlord-holdings, or *Ryotwari* and *Fewdardari* tenures. Broadly speaking, the difference between the two in a fiscal sense is that in *Ryotwari* tracts the *ryot* or cultivator pays the revenue direct in *Fewdardari* tracts the landlord pays on a rental assessment. In the case of the former, however, there are two kinds of *Ryotwari* holdings—those in which each individual occupant holds directly from Government, and those in which the land is held by village communities, the heads of the village being responsible for the payment of revenue on the whole village area. This latter system prevails in the North. In Madras, Bombay, Burma and Assam, *ryotwari* tenure is on an individual basis, and the Government enters into a separate agreement with every single occupant. The basis of assessment on all classes of holdings is now more favourable to the cultivator than it used to be. Formerly what was believed to be a fair average sum was levied on the anticipated yield of the land during the ensuing period of settlement. Now the actual yield at the time of assessment alone is considered, so that the cultivator gets the whole of the benefit of improvement in his holding subsequently brought about either by his own enterprise or by "unearned increment." The Government, however, may at a new settlement re-classify a holding so as to secure for itself a fair share in an increment that may have resulted from public works in the vicinity, such as canals and railways, or from a general enhancement of values. But the principle that improvements effected by private enterprise shall be exempt from assessment is now accepted by the Government and provided for in definite rules.

## Incidence of the Revenue.

The incidence of the revenue charge varies according to the nature of the settlement, the class of tenure, and the character and circumstances of the holding. Under the Permanent Settlement in Bengal Government derive rather less than Rs. 6,000,000 from a total rental estimated at Rs. 12,000,000. Under Temporary

Settlements, 80 per cent. of the rental in the case of *Zamindari* land may be regarded as virtually a maximum demand. In some parts the impost falls as low as 25 and even 20 per cent. and only rarely is the proportion of one-half the rental exceeded. In regard to *Zamindari* tracts it is impossible to give any figure that would be generally representative of the Government's share. But one-fifth of the gross produce is the extreme limit, below which the incidence of the revenue charge varies greatly. About sixteen years ago the Government of India were invited in an influential signed memorial to fix one-fifth of the gross produce as the maximum Government demand. In reply to this memorial and other representations the Government of India (Lord Curzon being Viceroy) issued a Resolution in defence of their Land Revenue Policy. In it was stated that "under the existing practice the Government is already taking much less in revenue than it is now invited to exact and the average rate is everywhere on the down grade." This Resolution, together with the statements of Provincial Governments on which it was based, was published as a volume. It is still the authoritative exposition of the principles controlling the Land Revenue Policy of the Government of India. In a series of propositions claimed to be established by the Resolution the following points are noted:—(1) In *Zamindari* tracts progressive moderation is the key note of the Government's policy, and the standard of 80 per cent. of the assets is more often departed from on the side of deficiency than excess. (2) In the same areas the State does not hesitate to interfere by legislation to protect the interests of the tenants against oppression at the hands of the landlords. (3) In *Zamindari* tracts the policy of long-term settlements is being extended, and the proceedings in connection with new settlements simplified and cheapened. (4) local-taxation (of land) as a whole is neither immoderate nor burdensome. (5) over-assessment is not as alleged, a general or widespread source of poverty, and it cannot fairly be regarded as a contributory cause of famine. At the same time the Government laid down as principles for future guidance:—(a) large enhancements of revenue when they occur, to be imposed progressively and gradually, and not *per saltum*, (b) greater elasticity in revenue collection, suspensions and remissions being allowed according to seasons, variations and the circumstances of the people (c) a more generous resort to reduction of assessments in cases of local deteriorations.

#### Protection of the Tenants.

In regard to the second of the five propositions noted above, various Acts have been passed from time to time to protect the interests of tenants against landlords, and also to give greater security to the latter in possession of their holdings. The Oudh Tenancy Act of 1886 placed important checks on enhancement of rent and eviction, and in 1900 an Act was passed enabling a landowner to entail the whole or a portion of his estate, and to place it beyond the danger of alienation by his heirs. The Punjab Land Alienation Act

passed at the instance of Lord Curzon, embodied the principle that it is the duty of a Government which derives such considerable proportion of its revenue from the land, to interfere in the interests of the cultivating classes. This Act greatly restricted the credit of the cultivator by prohibiting the alienation of his land in payment of debt. It had the effect of arresting the process by which the Punjab peasantry were becoming the economic serfs of money lenders. A good deal of legislation affecting land tenure has been passed from time to time in other provinces and it has been called for more than once in Bengal where under the Permanent Settlement (in the words of the Resolution quoted above), "so far from being generously treated by the *Zamindars*, the Bengal cultivator was rack rented impoverished, and oppressed."

#### Government and Cultivator

While the Government thus interferes between landlord and tenant in the interests of the latter its own attitude towards the cultivator is one of generosity. Mention has already been made of the great advantage to the agricultural classes generally of the elaborate systems of Land Survey and Records of Rights carried out and maintained by Government. In the Administration Report of Bombay for 1911-12, it is stated—"The Survey Department has cost the State from first to last many lakhs of rupees. But the outlay has been repaid over and over again. The extensions of cultivation which have occurred (by allowing cultivators to abandon unprofitable lands) have thus been profitable to the State no less than to the individual whereas under a *Zamindari* or kindred system the State would have gained nothing. However much cultivation had extended throughout the whole of 30 years' leases. On the other hand, the system is of advantage to the State in reducing settlement operations to a minimum of time and procedure. In the collection of revenue the Government consistently pursues a generous policy. In times of distress, suspensions and remissions are freely granted after proper inquiry."

Land revenue is now a provincial head of revenue and is not shown in the All-India accounts. It may be taken roughly at £28 million as compared with £84 million said to have been raised annually by Aurangzeb from a much smaller Empire.

The literature on the subject is considerable. The following should be consulted by readers who require fuller information:—*"Land Revenue Policy of the Indian Government,"* 1902 (Superintendent of Government Printing), Baden Powell's *"Land Systems of British India,"* Sir John Strachey's *"India, its Administration and Progress, 1911,"* (Macmillan & Co.), M. Joseph Chailley's *"Administrative Problems of British India,"* (Macmillan & Co., 1910), and the Annual Administration Reports of the respective Provincial Governments.

## EXCISE.

The Excise revenue in British India is derived from the manufacture and sale of intoxicating liquors, hemp drugs, toddy and opium. It is a common place amongst certain sections of temperance reformers to represent the traffic in intoxicating liquors as one result of British rule. There is, however, abundant evidence to show that in pre-British days the drinking of spirituous liquors was commonly practised and was a source of revenue.

The forms of intoxicating liquor chiefly consumed are country spirit, fermented palm juice, beer made from grain, country brands of rum, brandy, etc., locally manufactured malt beer and imported wine, beer and spirits. Country spirit is the main source of revenue, except in the Madras Presidency, and yields about two-thirds of the total receipts from liquors. It is usually prepared by distillation from the Khovra flower, molasses and other forms of unrefined sugar, fermented palm juice and rice. In Madras a very large revenue is derived from fresh toddy. The British inherited from the Native Administration either an uncontrolled Out-Still System or in some cases a crude Farming System and the first steps to bring these systems under control were the limitation of the number of shops in the area farmed and the establishment of an improved Out-Still System under which the combined right of manufacture and sale at a special shop was annually granted. This of course was a kind of control, but it only enabled Government to impose haphazard taxation on the liquor traffic as a whole by means of vend fees. It did not enable Government to graduate the taxation accurately on the still head duty principle nor to insist upon a standard of purity or a fixed strength of liquor. Moreover for political and other reasons the extent of control could not at first be complete. There were tribes of aborigines who regarded the privilege of making their own liquor in their private homes as a long established right and who believed that liquor poured as libations to their god should be such as had been made by their own hands. The introduction of any system amongst those peoples had to be worked very cautiously. Gradually as the Administration began to be consolidated the numerous native pot-stills scattered all over the country under the crude arrangements then in force began to be collected into Central Government enclosures called Distilleries, thus enabling Government to perfect its control by narrowing the limits of supervision, and to regularise its taxation by imposing a direct still-head duty on every gallon issued from the Distillery. Under Distillery arrangements it has also been possible to regulate and supervise thoroughly the manufacture of its liquor and its disposal subsequent to leaving the Distillery by means of a system of transport passes, establishment supervision, improved distribution and vend arrangements.

## Various Systems.

The Out-Still System may be taken to include all systems prior in order of development to the imposition of Still-head duty. Briefly

stated the stages of development have been—First farms of large tracts, Second farms of smaller areas. Third farms of the combined right to manufacture and sell at particular places without any exclusive privilege over a definite area, Fourth farms of similar right subject to control of means and times for distilling and the like. The Provincial Governments have had to deal with the subject in different ways suited to local conditions, and so the order of development from the lower forms of systems to the higher has not been always everywhere identical in details. Yet in its essence and main features the Excise Administration in most provinces of British India has progressed on uniform lines the key note lying in attempts, where it has not been possible to work with the fixed duty system in its simplest forms, to combine the farming and fixed duty systems with the object of securing that every gallon of spirit should bear a certain amount of taxation. The Out-Still System has in its turn been superseded by either the Free-supply system or the District Monopoly system. The Free-supply system is one of free competition amongst the licensed distillers in respect of manufacture. The right of vend is separately disposed of. The District monopoly system on the other hand is one in which the combined monopoly of manufacture and sale in a district is leased to a farmer subject to a certain amount of minimum still-head duty revenue in the monopoly area being guaranteed to the State during the term of the lease.

The recommendations of the Indian Excise Committee of 1905-06 resulted in numerous reforms in British India, one of them being that the various systems have been or are gradually being superseded by the Contract Distillery System under which the manufacture of spirit for supply to a district is disposed of by tender the rate of still head duty and the supply price to be charged are fixed in the contract and the right of vend is separately disposed of. This is the system that now prevails over the greater portion of British India. The other significant reforms have been the revision of the Provincial Excise Laws and Regulations, and the conditions of manufacture, vend, storage and transport, an improvement in the quality of the spirit, an improved system of disposal of vend licences, reductions and re-distributions of shops under the guidance and control of Local Advisory Committees and gradual enhancement of taxation with a view to checking consumption.

Since the issue of the report of the Excise Committee 1905-06, no less than 213,000 square miles of territory were transferred from the out-still to the distilling system. In 1905-06 89 per cent of the total excise area and 88 per cent of the population of that area were served by out-stills, the proportions in 1912-13 were only 15 and 8 per cent respectively.

Excise has now been made over entirely to the Provincial Governments, and the duties



vary from province to province. The governing principle in fixing these rates is the highest duty compatible with the prevention of illicit distillation. In the Bombay Presidency the issue of spirit to all country spirit shops has been rationed on the basis of consumption for the year 1930-31. From that consumption reduced to proof gallons. 10 per cent. is deducted in the case of shops in Bombay City and 8 per cent. elsewhere and the ration is then fixed for each shop according to the issue in the corresponding month of 1930-31. This is the most important step taken by the new Government to reduce consumption. Two large distilleries in the Presidency have been placed entirely under Government management, thus partially superseding the Contract Distilling system.

Sap of the date, palmyra, and coconut palms called toddy, is used as a drink either fresh or after fermentation. In Madras and Bombay the revenue is obtained from a fixed fee on every tree from which it is intended to draw the liquor and from shop license fees. In Bengal and Burma the sale of shop licenses is the sole form of taxation. Country brands of rum, and so-called brandies and whiskeys, are distilled from grape juice, etc. The manufacture is carried out in private distilleries in various parts of India. A number of breweries has been established, mostly in the hills, for the manufacture of a light beer for European and Eurasian consumption. The uniform fee of 4 annas per gallon is levied all over India at the time of issue.

Foreign liquor is subject to an import duty at the tariff rates, which are set out in the Customs Tariff (p. 4). It can only be sold under a license.

Since the war Brandy and Whisky have been manufactured in considerable quantities at Benode.

The base used is the Mhowra flower. It is drunk in big bowls as a substitute for German spirit, and is excised at tariff rates.

**Drugs.**—The narcotic products of the hemp plant consumed in India fall under three main categories, namely, ganja or the dry flowering tops of the cultivated female hemp plant *channa*, or the resinous matter which forms an

active drug when collected separately, and *bhanga*, or the dried leaves of the hemp plant whether male or female cultivated or uncultivated. The main features of the existing system are restricted cultivation under supervision, storage in Bonded Warehouses, payment of a quantitative duty before issue, retail sale under licenses and restriction on private possession. Licenses to retail all forms of hemp drugs are usually sold by auction. The sale of *channa* has been prohibited in the Bombay Presidency except Bhihi from the 1st April 1923.

**Opium.**—Opium is consumed in all provinces in India. The drug is commonly taken in the form of pills, but in some places, chiefly on social and ceremonial occasions, it is drunk dissolved in water. Opium smoking also prevails in the City of Bombay and other large towns. The general practice is to sell opium from the Government Treasury, or a Central Warehouse, to licensed vendors. The right of retail to the public is sold by annual auction in one or several sanctioned shops. Further legislation against opium smoking in clubs and dens is now under contemplation.

The revenue from opium is derived mainly from exports of what is called provision opium to foreign countries and from the sale to Provincial Governments of excise opium for internal consumption in India. The entire quantity is now exported under the system of direct sales to Foreign and Colonial governments, the system of auction sales in Calcutta to traders for export to foreign countries having been stopped with effect from 7th April 1926. In no case are exports permitted without an import certificate by the Government of the country of import as prescribed by the League of Nations.

It has been decided to reduce the total of the opium exported since the calendar year 1923 by 10 per cent. annually in each subsequent year until exports are totally extinguished at the end of 1935.

Excise opium is sold to Provincial Governments for internal consumption in India at a fixed price based on the cost of production. This opium is retailed to licensed vendors at rates fixed by the Provincial Governments and varying from Province to Province.

## SALT.

The salt revenue was inherited by the British Government from Native rule, together with a miscellaneous transit dues. These transit dues were abolished and the salt duty consolidated and raised. There are four great sources of supply, rock salt from the Salt Range and Khet Mines in the Punjab, brine salt from the Sambhar Lake in Rajputana, salt brine condensed on the borders of the lesser Rann of Cutch; and sea salt factories in Bombay, Madras and at the mouth of the Indus.

The Salt Range mines contain an inexhaustible supply. They are worked in chambers excavated in salt strata, some of which are 250 feet long, 41 feet wide and 250 feet high. The Rajasthan supply chiefly comes from the Sambhar Lake where brine is extracted

and evaporated by solar heat. In the Rann of Cutch the brine is also evaporated by solar heat and the product is known as *Saragira* salt. Important works for the manufacture of that salt were opened in Dhrangadhra State in 1923. In Bombay and Madras sea water is let into shallow pans on the sea-coast and evaporated by solar heat and the product sold throughout India. In Bengal the damp climate together with the large volume of fresh water from the Ganges and the Brahmaputra into the Bay of Bengal render the manufacture of sea-salt difficult and the bulk of the supply, both for Bengal and Burma, is imported from Liverpool, Germany, Africa, Bombay and Madras.

Broadly, one-half of the indigenous salt is manufactured by Government Agency, and the remainder under license and *quads* systems,

In the Punjab and Rajputana the salt manufacturing is under the control of the Northern India Salt Department a branch of the Commerce and Industry Department. In Madras and Bombay the manufacturing is under the supervision of Local Governments. Special treaties with Native States permit of the free movement of salt throughout India, except from the Portuguese territories of Goa and Damann on the frontiers of which patrol lines are established to prevent the smuggling of salt into British India. From 1888-1903 the duty on salt was Rs. 2-8 per maund of 82 lbs. In 1903, it was reduced to Rs. 2, in 1905 to Rs 1-8-0, in 1907 to Rs 1 and in 1916 it was raised to Rs 1 4-0. The successive

reductions in duty have led to a largely increased consumption, the figures rising by 35 per cent between 1903-1908. In 1923 the duty was doubled bringing it again to Rs. 2-8. In 1924 it was reduced to Rs. 4-0. The duty remained at Rs 1 4-0 from March 1924 to 30th September, 1931. It was raised to Rs 1 8-0 with effect from 30th September 1931. Prior to 17th March, 1931, the excise duty and import duty on salt were always kept similar, but by the Indian Salt (Additional Import Duty) Act, XIV of 1931, the import duty on foreign salt was fixed at Rs 1-8-6 from 17th March 1931 and it was again raised to Rs 1 13 6 from the 30th September 1931.

## CUSTOMS

The import duties have varied from time to time according to the financial condition of the country. Before the War they were five per cent., in the days of financial stringency which followed they were raised to 10 and in some cases 20 per cent. In 1875 they were reduced to five per cent. but the opinions of Free Traders, and the agitation of Lancashire manufacturers who felt the competition of the Indian Mills, induced a movement which led to the abolition of all customs dues in 1882. The continued fall in exchange compelled the Government of India to look for fresh sources of revenue and in 1894 five per cent. duties were re-imposed, yarns and cotton fabrics being excluded. Continued financial stringency brought piece-goods within the scope of the tariff, and after various expedients the demands of Lancashire were satisfied by a general duty of 3½ per cent. on all woven goods—an import duty on goods by sea, an excise duty on goods produced in the country. The products of the hand-loom are excluded. These excise duties are intensely unpopular in India, for reasons set out in the special article dealing with the subject. In 1916-17, in order to meet the deficit threatened by the loss of the revenue on opium exported to China, the silver duty was raised from 5 per cent. to 4d. an ounce, and higher duties levied on petroleum, tobacco, wines, spirits, and beer. These were estimated to produce £1 million annually.

The Customs Schedule was completely recast in the Budget of 1916-17 in order to provide additional revenue to meet the financial disturbances set up by the war. The general import tariff, which had been at the rate of 5 per cent *ad valorem* since was raised to 7½ per cent *ad valorem*, except in the case of sugar, as India is the largest producer of sugar in the world the import duty on this staple was fixed at 10 per cent. There was also a material curtailment of the free list. The principal articles of trade which was not touched was cotton manufactures. For the past twenty years the position has been that cotton twists and yarns of all kinds are free of duty while a duty at the rate of 3½ per cent. is imposed on woven goods of all kinds whether imported or manufactured in Indian mills. The Budget left the position as it stood. The Government of India would have been glad to see the tariff raised to 5 per cent. without any corresponding alteration of the excises, but were over-ruled by the Cabinet on the ground that this controversial matter must come up for discussion after the war. Finally

the Budget imposed export duties on tea and jute. In the case of tea the duty was fixed at Rs 1-5-0 per 100 lbs., in the case of jute the export duty on raw jute was fixed at Rs. 2-4-0 per bale of 480 lbs., approximately equivalent to an *ad valorem* duty of 5 per cent. Manufactured jute was charged at the rate of Rs. 10 per ton on packing and Rs 16 per ton on Henslans.

The Customs Tariff was further materially modified in the Budget for 1917-18. In the previous year an export duty on jute was imposed at the rate of Rs 2-4-0 per bale of 480 lbs. In the case of raw jute and Rs 10 per ton on packings, and Rs 16 per ton on Henslans these rates were doubled, with a view to obtaining an additional revenue of £500,000. The import duty on cotton goods was raised from 3½ per cent. to 7½ per cent. without any alteration in the Excises, which remained at 3½ per cent. This change was expected to produce an additional revenue of £1,000,000. The question of the Excises was left untouched, for the reason, amongst others, that the Government could not possibly forego the revenue of £220,000, which it was expected to produce. With these changes in operation the revenue from Customs in 1920-21 was Rs 22,37,20,000.

The Customs Tariff was further raised in the Budget of 1921-22 in order to provide for the big deficit which had then to be faced. The general *ad valorem* duty was raised from 7½ to 11 per cent., a special duty was levied on matches of 15 annas per gross boxes in place of the existing *ad valorem* duty of 7½ per cent. the duties on imported liquors was raised to 3 annas per degree of proof per gallon, the *ad valorem* duty of 7½ per cent. was raised to 20 per cent. In the case of certain articles of luxury, the import duty on foreign sugar was increased from 10 to 15 per cent. and the duty on manufactured tobacco was raised by 50 per cent. The Customs duties were further increased in the Budget of 1923-24. The Government proposals in this direction have been described in an early passage. They were to raise the general Customs duty from 11 to 15 per cent., the cotton excise duty from 3½ per cent. to 7½ per cent., the duty on sugar from 15 to 25 per cent., a duty of 5 per cent. on imported yarn, a rising duty on machinery, iron, steel and railway material from 2½ per cent. to 10 per cent. together with the general duty on articles of luxury from 20 per cent. to 30 per cent. In the course of the passage of the Budget through the Legislature the cotton excise duty was

retained at 2½ per cent., the duty on machinery was retained at 24 per cent., and the duty on cotton piece-goods at 11 per cent., the other increases being accepted. In 1925 the Cotton Excise duties were finally abolished. Full details with regard to the customs duty are set out in the section on Indian Customs Tariff (q v). The Customs duties have been repeatedly raised in recent Budgets both as a protective measure and for revenue purposes. The latest duties will be found in detail in the Financial Section of the Year Book. The estimated revenue from the Customs in 1933-34 is Rs. 50,27 crores.

The Senior Collectors were Covenanted Civilians specially chosen for this duty, before the introduction of the Imperial Customs Service in

1908. Since that date, of the five Collectors at the principal ports (Calcutta, Bombay, Madras, Rangoon, and Karachi) three are ordinarily reserved for Members of the I. C. S. (i.e., "Covenanted Civilians"). The other two are reserved for members of the Imperial Customs Service.

Assistant Collectors in the Imperial Customs Service are recruited in two ways. (a) from members of the Indian Civil Service—3 vacancies, and (b) by the Secretary of State—19 vacancies. There are in addition a few Gazetted Officers in what is known as the Provincial Customs Service. These posts are in the gift of the Government of India, and are usually filled by promotion from the subordinate (in the Government sense of the word) service. The subordinate staff is recruited entirely in India.

### INCOME TAX.

The income tax was first imposed in India in 1880, in order to meet the financial allocation caused by the Mutiny. It was levied at the rate of four per cent. or a little more than 0·4d. in the pound on all incomes of five hundred rupees and upwards. Many changes have from time to time been made in the system, and the present schedule was consolidated in the Act of 1886. This imposed a tax on all incomes derived from sources other than agriculture which were exempted. On incomes of 2,000 rupees and upwards it fell at the rate of five pice in the rupee, or about 1½d. in the pound on incomes between 500 and

2,000 rupees at the rate of four pice in the rupee or about 5d. in the pound. In March 1903 the minimum taxable income was raised from 500 to 1,000 rupees. The income-tax schedule was completely revised, raised, and graduated in the Budget of 1916-17 in the general scale of increased taxation imposed to meet the deficit arising out of war conditions.

Since then the process has been almost continuous and in every financial difficulty the authorities turn to the Income Tax as a means of raising fresh revenue. The last revision was in the Supplementary Finance Bill of 1931, when the scale was fixed as follows —

#### (RATES OF INCOME-TAX)

A. In the case of every individual Hindu undivided family unregistered firm and other association of individuals not being a registered firm or company —

	RATE
(1) When the total income is less than Rs 2,000	<i>Six pice</i> in the rupee
(2) When the total income is Rs. 2,000 or upwards, but is less than Rs 5,000	<i>Six pice</i> in the rupee
(3) When the total income is Rs 5,000 or upwards, but is less than Rs 10,000	<i>Nine pice</i> in the rupee.
(4) When the total income is Rs. 10,000 or upwards, but is less than Rs 15,000	<i>One anna</i> in the rupee
(5) When the total income is Rs 15,000 or upwards, but is less than Rs 30,000	<i>One anna and four pice</i> in the rupee.
(6) When the total income is Rs. 20,000 or upwards but is less than Rs 30,000	<i>One anna and seven pice</i> in the rupee
(7) When the total income is Rs 30,000 or upwards but is less than Rs 40,000	<i>One anna and eleven pice</i> in the rupee.
(8) When the total income is Rs 40,000 or upwards but is less than Rs 100,000	<i>Two annas and one pice</i> in the rupee
(9) When the total income is Rs 100,000 or upwards	<i>Two annas and two pice</i> in the rupee
B. In the case of every company and registered firm whatever its total income	<i>Two annas and two pice</i> in the rupee

*N.B.*—Additional tax (Sur-charge) for the financial year—

1931-32	at 12½ per cent
and	
1932-33	at 25 per cent

over the rates prescribed by the Indian Finance Act, 1931, except in cases of income between Rs 1,000 to Rs 1,999

Tax at 2 pice on incomes between Rs 1,000 to Rs 1,999 for the year 1931-32 and

Tax at 4 pice for the year 1932-33 on the same income

The surcharge was continued in the budget of 1933-34, as resolved by the assembly the rate of incomes between Rs 1,000 & Rs. 1,500 was reduced from 4 pice to 2 pice

## RATES OF SUPER-TAX

In respect of the excess over thirty thousand of total income —

	RATE.
(1) In the case of every company—	<i>Nil</i>
(a) In respect of the first twenty thousand rupees of such excess	<i>Nil</i>
(b) for every rupee of the remainder of such excess	One anna in the rupee
(c) for every rupee of the remainder of such excess	One anna in the rupee
(2) (a) In the case of every Hindu undivided family —	
(i) in respect of the first forty-five thousand rupees of such excess.	One anna and three pies in the rupee
(ii) for every rupee of the next twenty-five thousand rupees of such excess	<i>Nil</i>
(b) In the case of every individual, unregistered firm and other association of individuals not being a registered firm or a company —	
(i) for every rupee of the first twenty thousand rupees of such excess	Nine pies in the rupee
(ii) for every rupee of the next fifty thousand rupees of such excess	One anna and three pies in the rupee
(c) In the case of every individual Hindu undivided family unregistered firm and other association of individuals not being a registered firm or a company	
(i) for every rupee of the next fifty thousand rupees of such excess	One anna and nine pies in the rupee
(ii) for every rupee of the next fifty thousand rupees of such excess	Two annas and three pies in the rupee
(iii) for every rupee of the next fifty thousand rupees of such excess	Two annas and nine pies in the rupee
(iv) for every rupee of the next fifty thousand rupees of such excess	Three annas and three pies in the rupee
(v) for every rupee of the next fifty thousand rupees of such excess	Three annas and nine pies in the rupee
(vi) for every rupee of the next fifty thousand rupees of such excess	Four annas and three pies in the rupee
(vii) for every rupee of the next fifty thousand rupees of such excess	Four annas and nine pies in the rupee
(viii) for every rupee of the next fifty thousand rupees of such excess	Five annas and three pies in the rupee
(ix) for every rupee of the next fifty thousand rupees of such excess	Five annas and nine pies in the rupee
(x) for every rupee of the remainder of such excess	Six annas and three pies in the rupee

The head of the Income-Tax Department of a province is the Commissioner of Income-tax who is appointed by the Governor-General in Council. The rest of the income-tax staff in a province are subordinate to him and they are appointed and dismissed by him. His power of appointment and dismissal is, under section 5 (4) subject to the control of the Governor-General in Council," but the Governor-General in Council exercises this control through the local Government.

The estimated yield of Income-tax in 1932-34 is Rs 17,38.17

## HISTORY OF THE COINAGE

The Indian mints were closed to the un restricted coinage of silver for the public from the 26th June 1893, and Act VIII of 1893, passed on that date, repealed Sections 19 to 21 of the Indian Coinage Act of 1870, which provided for the coinage at the mints for the public of gold and silver coins of the Government of India. After 1893 no Government rupees were coined until 1897, when, under arrangements made with the Native States of Bhopal and Kashmir, the currency of those States was replaced by Government rupees. The re-coinage of these rupees proceeded through the two years 1897 and 1898. In 1899 there was no coinage of rupees but in the following year it seemed that coinage was necessary, and it was begun in February 1900, the Government purchasing the silver required, and paying for it mainly with the gold accumulated in the Paper Currency

Reserve. In that and the following month a crore of rupees was coined and over 17 crores of rupees in the year ending the 31st March 1910 including the rupees issued in connection with the conversion of the currencies of Native States. From the profit accruing to Government on the coinage it was decided to constitute a separate fund called the Gold Reserve Fund as the most effective guarantee against temporary fluctuations of exchange. The whole profit was invested in sterling securities, the interest from which was added to the fund. In 1906 exchange had been practically stable for eight years, and it was decided that of the coinage profits devoted to this fund, six crores should be kept in rupees in India, instead of being invested in gold securities. The Gold Reserve Fund was then named the Gold Standard Reserve. It was ordered in 1907 that only

one-half of the coinage profits should be paid into the reserve, the remainder being used for capital expenditure on railways. The Gold Standard Reserve was called into action before the year 1907-08 was out. Exchange turned against India, and in March 1908, the Government of India offered bills on the Secretary of State up to half a million sterling, while the Secretary of State sold £1,000,000 Consols in order to meet such demands. During April to August, further sterling bills were sold for a total amount of £5,055,000. On a representation by the Government of India, the Secretary of State agreed to defer the application of coinage profits to railway construction until the sterling assets of the Gold Standard Reserve amounted to £25,000,000. On the outbreak of the war in August 1914 the Reserve was drawn upon to meet the demands for sterling remittances, and Government offer to sell £1,000,000 of Bills weekly.

#### Gold

Since 1870 there had been no coinage of double mohurs in India and the last coinage of single mohur before 1918 in which year coinage was resumed, was in the year 1891-92.

A Royal proclamation was issued in 1918 establishing a branch of the Royal Mint at Bombay. It stated:—Subject to the provision of this proclamation the Bombay Branch Mint shall for the purpose of the coinage of gold coins be deemed to be part of the Mint, and accordingly, (a) the Deputy Master of the Bombay Branch Mint shall comply with all directions he may receive from the Master of the Mint whether as regards the expenditure to be incurred or the returns to be made or the transmission of specimen coins to England or otherwise and (b) the said specimen coins shall be subject to the trial of the pyx under section 15 of the Coinage Act, 1870, so that they shall be examined separately from the coins coined in England or at any other branch of the Mint, and (c) the Deputy Master of the Bombay Branch Mint and other officers and persons employed for the purpose of carrying on the business of the Branch Mint may be appointed, promoted, suspended and removed and their duties assigned and salaries awarded and in accordance with the provisions of section 15 of the Coinage Act, 1870. Pending the completion of the arrangements at the Branch Royal Mint, power was taken by legislation to coin in India gold coins of the same weight and fineness as the sovereign. Altogether 2,409,708 pieces of these new coins of the nominal value of Rs 3.16.45.545 were struck at the Bombay Mint. The actual coinage of sovereigns was begun in August, 1918, and 1,295,572 sovereigns were coined during the year. This branch of the Royal Mint was closed in April, 1919, owing to difficulties in supplying the necessary staff.

The Indian Currency Act of 1927 established a new ratio of the rupee to gold. It established this ratio at one shilling and six pence by enacting that Government would purchase gold at a price of twenty-one rupees three annas ten pies per tola of the gold in the form of bars containing not less than forty tolas and would sell gold or, at the option of Government, sterling, for immediate delivery in London at the same price after allowing for the normal cost of transport from Bombay to London. A rate of one shilling and five pence forty-nine

sixty-fourths was notified as Government's selling rate for sterling to meet these obligations.

With the receipt of large consignments of gold, the Bombay Mint made special arrangements for the refining of gold by the chloride process and at the end of the year 1919-20 the Refinery Department was capable of refining a daily amount of 6,000 ounces of raw gold. The Refinery turned out 10,82,466 fine tolas of refined gold in 1920-21.

#### Silver

The weight and fineness of the silver coins are —

	PURE SILVER grains	ALLOY grains	TOTAL grains.
Rupee	165	15	180
Half rupee	82½	7½	90
Quarter-rupee or 4-anna piece	41½	3½	45
Half of a rupee or 2 anna piece	20½	1½	22½

One rupee = 165 grains of fine silver

One shilling = 80½ grains of fine silver

One rupee = shillings 2 0489

#### Copper and Bronze

Copper coinage was introduced into the Bengal Presidency by Act XVII of 1855 and into the Madras and Bombay Presidencies by Act XXII of 1844.

The weight of the copper coins struck under Act XXIII of 1870 remained the same as it was in 1835. It was as follows —

	Grains
	troy
Double pie or half-anna	200
Pice or quarter-anna	160
Half-pice or one-eighth of an anna	80
Pis being one-third of a pice or one-twelfth of an anna	33½

The weight and dimensions of bronze coins are as follows —

	Standard weight in grains troy	Diameter in millimetres.
Pice	75	25.4
Half pice	37½	21.15
Pis	25	17.45

#### Nickel

The Act of 1906 also provides for the coinage of a nickel coin. It was directed that the nickel one-anna piece should henceforth be coined at the Mint and issue. The notification also prescribed the design of the coin, which has a waved edge with twelve scallops, the greatest diameter of the coin being 21 millimetres and its least diameter 19.8 millimetres. The desirability of issuing a half-anna nickel coin was considered by the Government of India in 1906 but after consultation with Local Governments it was decided not to take action in this direction until the people had become thoroughly familiar with the present one-anna coin. The two-anna nickel coin was introduced in 1917-18; and the four-anna and eight-anna nickel coins in 1919. The eight-anna nickel is now being withdrawn from circulation.

## The Currency System.

The working of the Indian currency system which has commanded a large amount of public attention since 1898, was forced to the front in 1930, as the result of measures taken to stabilise the exchange value of the rupee after the fluctuations caused by the war. These assumed so

much importance and they continue to bulk so largely in all Indian economic questions, that we propose to give here a short summary of the Indian currency system in non-technical language.

### I. THE SILVER STANDARD

Prior to 1893 the Indian currency system was a mono-metallic system, with silver as the standard of value and a circulation of silver rupees and notes based thereon. But with the opening of new and very productive silver mines in the United States of America the supply of silver exceeded the demand and it steadily rose in value. The result was that the gold value of the rupee which was nominally two shillings, fell continuously until it reached the neighbourhood of a shilling. These disturbances were prejudicial to trade, but they were still more prejudicial to the finances of the Government. The Government of India has to meet every year in London a substantial sum in the form of payment of interest on the debt, the salaries of officials on leave, the pensions of retired officials, as well as large payments for stores required for State enterprises. As the rupee fell in its gold value the number of rupees required to satisfy these payments rose. The total reached a pitch which seriously alarmed the Government, which felt that it might be called upon to raise a sum in rupees which would necessitate a considerable increase in taxation, which should be avoided if possible. It was therefore decided to take measures to raise and fix the gold value of the rupee for the purposes of exchange.

**Closing the Mints.**—The whole question was examined by a strong committee under the presidency of Lord Herschell, whose report is commonly called the Herschell Report. It was decided in 1893 to close the mints to the unrestricted coinage of silver. This step led, as was intended, to a gradual divergence between the exchange value of the rupee and the gold value of its silver content. Government ceased to add rupees to the circulation. Rupees remained unlimited legal tender and formed the standard of value for all internal transactions. Since Government refused and no-one else had the power to coin rupees, as soon as circumstances led to an increased demand for rupees, the exchange value of the rupee began to rise. By 1898 it had approached the figure of one shilling and four pence. Meantime, in response to the undertaking of Government to give notes or rupees for gold at the rate of fifteen rupees to the pound sterling, gold began to accumulate in the Paper Currency Reserve. These purposes having been attained, a second committee was appointed under the chairmanship of Sir Henry Fowler to consider what further steps should be adopted in the light of these conditions. The report of the Fowler Committee as it was called marked the second stage in Indian currency policy.

### II THE NEW STANDARD.

The Fowler Committee rejected the proposal to re-open the Mints to the free coinage of silver. They proposed that the exchange value of the rupee should be fixed at one shilling and four pence, or fifteen rupees to the sovereign. They further suggested that the British sovereign should be made a legal tender and a current coin in India, that the Indian mints should be thrown open to the unrestricted coinage of gold, so that the rupee and the sovereign should freely circulate side by side in India. The goal which the Committee had in view was a gold standard supported by a gold currency. Now under the condition which compelled the Government of India to give either rupees or rupee notes for gold tendered in India at the rate of fifteen rupees to the sovereign it was impossible for the rate of exchange to rise above one shilling and four pence, save by the fraction which covered the cost of shipping gold to India. But if the balance of trade turned against India, it was still possible for the rate of exchange to fall. To meet this the Fowler Committee recommended that the profits on selling rupees should not be absorbed in the general revenue, but should be set aside in a special reserve, to be called the Gold Standard Reserve. Inasmuch as the cost of selling rupees was approximately eleven pence halfpenny, and they were sold to the public at

one and four pence, the profits were considerable, they were to have been kept in gold, so as to be freely available when required for the support of exchange.

**A 16 pence Rupee.**—The Government of India professed to accept all the recommendations of the Fowler Committee, actually only a portion of them was put in practice. The official rate of exchange was fixed at one and four pence. The sovereign and the half sovereign were declared unlimited legal tender in India. But after a first attempt when sovereigns soon came back to the treasury, no effort was made to support the gold standard by a solid gold currency. The gold mint was not set up. The Gold Standard Reserve was established, but, instead of holding the Reserve in gold, it was invested in British securities. These practices gave rise to conditions which were never contemplated by the Fowler Committee. Reference has been made to the Home Charges of the Government of India which at the time amounted to about seventeen millions sterling a year. These are met by the sale of what are called Council Bills. That is to say, the Secretary of State, acting on behalf of the Government of India, sold Bills against gold deposited in the Bank of England in London. These Bills when presented

in India were cashed at the Government Treasuries. Now if the Secretary of State sold Council Bills only to meet his actual requirements, it follows that the balance of trade in favour of India over and above this figure would be liquidated, as it is in other countries, by the importation of bullion or by the creation of credits. It is a fact that owing to the failure of the policy of encouraging an active gold circulation to support the gold standard, gold tended to accumulate in India in embarrassing quantities. In 1904 therefore the Secretary of State declared his intention of selling Council Bills on India without limit at the price of one shilling fourteen pence one-eighth—that is to say gold import point. The effect of this policy was to limit the import of gold to India, for it was generally more convenient to deposit the gold in London and to obtain Council Bills against it, than to ship the gold to India. Nevertheless as the Egyptian cotton crop was very largely financed in sovereigns it was sometimes cheaper and more convenient to ship sovereigns from Egypt, or even from Australia, than to buy Council Bills. Considerable quantities of sovereigns found their way into India and circulated freely, particularly in the Bombay Presidency, the Punjab and parts of the Central Provinces.

**Starting Remittances.**—This system worked until 1907-08. A partial failure of the rains in India in 1907, and the general financial stringency all over the world which followed the American financial crisis in the autumn, caused the Indian exchange to become weak in November. This was one of the occasions contemplated in a different form, by the Fowler Committee when it proposed the formation of the Gold Standard Reserve. There had been very heavy coining of rupees in India and the amount in the Reserve was ample. But the Reserve was in securities not in gold, and was therefore not in a

liquid form, nor was the time an opportune one for the realisation of securities. Moreover the authorities did not realise that a reserve for use in times of emergency. It had been assumed that in times of weakness it would be sufficient for the Secretary of State to stop selling Council Bills, and it would firm up, meaning he would finance himself by drawing on the funds in the Gold Standard Reserve. But it was apparent that the stoppage of the sales of Councils was not enough, there was an insistent demand for the export of gold, or the equivalent of gold. The Government of India refused and exchange fell to one and threepence twenty three thirty-seconds. Ultimately the authorities had to give way. It was decided to sell in India a certain quantity of sterling bills on London at one and threepence twenty nine thirty-seconds, representing gold export point and the equivalent of the export of gold. These were met in London from the funds in the Gold Standard Reserve. Bills to the extent of between eight and nine millions sterling were sold, which regularised the position and the Indian export trade recovered. Thus were gradually evolved the main principles of the Indian currency system. It consisted of silver rupees and rupee notes in India, with the sovereign and half sovereign unlimited legal tender at the rate of fifteen rupees to the sovereign, or one and fourpence. The rate of exchange was prevented from rising above gold import point by the unlimited sale of Council Bills at gold point in London, it was prevented from falling below gold point by the sale of Sterling Bills (commonly called Reverse Councils) at gold export point in India. But it was not the system proposed by the Fowler Committee for there was no gold mint and only a limited gold circulation, some people invented for it the novel term of the gold exchange standard a term unknown to the law of India. It was described by one of the most active workers in it as a 'limping standard

### III THE CHAMBERLAIN COMMITTEE

This brings us to the year 1918. There were many critics of the system. Some hankered for a return to the open mints, others objected to the practice of unlimited sales of Council Bills as forcing rupees into circulation in excess of the requirements of the country. But the general advantages of a fixed exchange were so great as to smother the voices of the critics and the trade and commerce of the country adjusted itself to the one and fourpenny rupee. But there gradually grew up a formidable body of criticism directed against the administrative measures taken by the India Office. These criticisms were chiefly directed at the investment of the Gold Standard Reserve in securities instead of keeping it in gold in India, at a raid on that reserve in order temporarily to relieve the Government of the difficulty of financing its railway expenditure, at the transfer of a solid block of the Paper Currency Reserve from India to London, at the holding of a portion of the Gold Standard Reserve in silver in order to facilitate the coining of rupees, and at the unlimited sales of Council Bills at rates which prevented the free flow of gold to India, thus forcing token rupees into circulation in quantities in excess of the require-

ments of the country. The cumulative effect of this policy was to transfer from India to London an immense block of India's resources, aggregating over seventy millions where they were lent out at low rates of interest to the London bankers, whilst India was starved of money until at one point money was not available for loans even against Government securities and the bank rate was artificially high. All these things were done, it was contended, on the other side of a small Finance Committee of the India Office, from which all India's influence was excluded, and on which London banking influence was supreme. The India Office for long ignored this criticism, until it was summarised in a series of articles in *The Times* and public opinion was focussed on the discussion through the action of the India Office in purchasing a big block of silver for coining purposes from Messrs. Montagu & Co, instead of through their recognised and constituted agents, the Bank of England. The Government could no longer afford to stand aloof and yet another Currency Committee was appointed under the chairmanship of Mr. Austen Chamberlain. This is known as the Chamberlain Committee.

**New Measures**—The conclusions of this Commission were that it was unnecessary to support the Gold Standard by a gold currency that it was not to the advantage of India to encourage the internal use of gold as currency, that the internal currency should be supported by a thoroughly adequate reserve of gold and sterling, that no limit should be fixed to the amount of the Gold Standard Reserve one-half of which should be held in gold, that the silver branch of the Gold Standard Reserve should be abolished, that Reverse Councils should be sold on demand, that the Paper Currency should be made more elastic, and that there should be two Indian representatives out of three on the Finance Committee of the India Office. The Com-

mittee dealt in conclusively with the accumulation of excessive balances in London, the general tenor of their recommendations being 'not guilty, but do not do it again.' They gave a passing commendation to the idea of a State Bank. Sir James Beggie, the only Indian banker on the Committee appended a vigorous minute of dissent, in which he urged that the true line of advance was to discourage the extension of the token currency by providing further facilities for the distribution of gold when increases to the currency became necessary, including the issue of an Indian gold coin of a more convenient denomination than the sovereign or the half sovereign.

#### IV CURRENCY AND THE WAR

The report was in the hands of the Government of India shortly before the outbreak of the war. Some immediate steps were taken, like the abolition of the silver branch of the Gold Standard Reserve, but before the Government could deal entirely with the temporary recommendations of the Commission the war broke out. The early effects of the war were precisely those anticipated. There was a demand for sterling remittance which was met by the sale of Reverse Councils, £8,707,000, being sold up to the end of January 1915. There was withdrawal from the Post Office Savings Banks, and a net sum of Rs 8 crores was taken away. There was some lack of confidence in the Note issue and a demand for gold. Notes to the extent of Rs 10 crores were presented for encashment and the Government were obliged to suspend the issue of gold. But these were transient features and did not demand a moratorium, confidence was soon revived and Exchange and the Note issue continued strong. The difficulties which afterwards arose were from causes completely unanticipated by all students of the Indian currency. They arose from an immense balance of trade in favour of India, caused by the demand for Indian produce for the United Kingdom and the Allies and the decline in the export trade from these countries, a heavy expenditure in India on behalf of the British Government, and a phenomenal rise in the price of silver. If we take the three years 1915-17 to 1918-19 the balance of trade in favour of India was £5 millions a year above the corresponding years of the previous quinquennium. The disbursements in India on behalf of the Government of the United Kingdom and the Allies were by December 1919 £240,000,000. This balance of trade and expenditure for Imperial purposes could not be financed either by the import of the precious metals owing to the universal embargo on the movement of gold and silver nor by credits in India. It could be financed only by the expansion of the Note issue, against sterling securities in the United Kingdom chiefly Treasury Bills, and the issue of coined

rupees. But simultaneously there was a reduction in the output of the silver mines of the world coinciding with an increased demand for the metal. The price of silver in 1915 was 37½ pence per standard ounce. In May 1919 it was 58 pence, on the 17th December of that year it was 78 pence. The main difficulties in India were not therefore the prevention of the rupee from falling below the ratio of 15 to one, but to keep it within any limits and to provide a sufficiency to meet the demand.

**Rise in Exchange**—The measures adopted by the Government of India in these emergency days were to bring exchange under rigid control, confining remittance to the finance of articles of national importance. The next step was to raise the rate for the sale of Council Bills so that silver might be purchased at a price which would allow rupees to be coined without loss. The following table shows how rates were raised from one shilling fourpence to two shillings fourpence—

Date of Introduction	Minimum Rate for Immediate Telegraphic Transfers
3rd January 1917	1 4½
28th August 1917	1 5
12th April 1918	1 6
18th May 1919	1 8
12th August 1919	1 10
15th September 1919	2 0
22nd November 1919	2 2
12th December 1919	2 4

#### V THE 1919 COMMITTEE.

The effect of these measures however was to tighten the currency policy pursued from 1893 to 1915, the main object of which was to stabilise the rupee at one and fourpence. The war being over, a Committee was appointed to advise in regard to the future of Indian exchange and

currency. It sat in 1919 and reported towards the end of the year. Its main recommendations are summarised below—

(1) It is desirable to restore stability to the rupee and to re-establish the automatic working of the Indian currency system.



(cc) The reduction of the fineness or weight of the rupee, the issue of 2 or 3-rupee coins of lower proportional silver content than the present rupee, or the issue of a nickel rupee are expedients that cannot be recommended.

(cid) The maintenance of the convertibility of the note issue is essential, and proposals that do not adequately protect the Indian paper currency from the risk of becoming inconvertible cannot be entertained.

(ce) The rise in exchange, in so far as it has checked and mitigated the rise in Indian prices, has been to the advantage of the country as a whole, and it is desirable to secure the continuance of this benefit.

(c) Indian trade is not likely to suffer any permanent injury from the fixing of exchange at a high level.

If, contrary to expectation, a great and rapid fall in world prices were to take place and if the costs of production in India fail to adjust themselves with equal rapidity to the lower level of prices, then it might be necessary to consider the problem afresh.

(cf) The development of Indian industry would not be seriously hampered by a high rate of exchange.

(cvi) The gain to India of a high rate of exchange for meeting the Home charges is an incidental advantage that must be taken into consideration.

(cvi) To postpone fixing a stable rate of exchange would be open to serious criticism and entail prolongation of Government control.

(cvi) The balance of advantage is decidedly on the side of fixing the exchange value of the rupee in terms of gold rather than in terms of sterling.

(a) The stable relation to be established between the rupee and gold should be at the rate of Rs 10 to one sovereign, or in other words at the rate of one rupee for 11.30.016 grains of fine gold, both for foreign exchange and for internal circulation.

(a) If silver rises for more than a brief period above the parity of 2s (gold) the situation should be met by all other available means rather than by impairing the convertibility of the note issue.

Such measures might be (a) reduction of sale of Council Bills (b) abstention from purchase of silver, (c) use of gold to meet demands for metallic currency. If it should be absolutely necessary to purchase silver, the Government should be prepared to purchase even at a price such that rupees would be coined at a loss.

(a) Council Drafts are primarily sold not for the convenience of trade but to provide for the Home charges in the wider sense of the term. There is no obligation to sell drafts to meet all trade demands, but, if without inconvenience or with advantage the Secretary of State is in a position to sell drafts in excess of his immediate needs, when a trade demand for them exists there is no objection to his doing so, subject to due regard being paid to the principles governing the location of the reserves.

Council Drafts should be sold as now by open tender at competitive rates, a minimum rate being fixed from time to time on the basis of the sterling cost of shipping gold to India. At present this rate will vary but when sterling is again equivalent to gold, it will remain uniform.

The Government of India should be authorised to announce, without previous reference to the Secretary of State on each occasion, their readiness to sell weekly a stated amount of Reserve Councils (including telegraphic transfers) during periods of exchange weakness at a price based on the cost of shipping gold from India to the United Kingdom.

(a) The import and export of gold to and from India should be free from Government control.

(a) The statutory minimum for the metallic portion of the Paper Currency Reserve should be 40 per cent of the gross circulation.

As regards the fiduciary portion of the reserve the holding of securities issued by the Government of India should be limited to 20 crores. The balance should be held in securities of other Governments comprised within the British Empire, and of the amount so held not more than 10 crores should have more than one year's maturity and all should be redeemable at a fixed date. The balance of the invested portion above these 30 crores should be held in short-dated securities, with not more than one year's maturity issued by Government within the British Empire.

The sterling investments and gold in the Paper Currency Reserve should be revalued at 2s to the rupee. The depreciation which will result from this revaluation, cannot be made good at once, but any savings resulting from the rise in exchange will afford a suitable means of discharging this liability in a limited number of years.

(a) With a view to meeting the seasonal demand for additional currency, provision should be made for the issue of notes up to five crores over and above the normal fiduciary issue as loans to the Presidency Banks on the security of export bills of exchange.

**Minority Report.**—The main object of the Committee it will be seen was to secure a stable rate of exchange, without impairing the convertibility of the Note issue and without debasing the standard silver rupee in India or substituting another coin of inferior metallic content, which would be debasement in another form. In order to attain these ends it was imperative to fix a ratio for the rupee in relation to gold which would ensure that the Government was able to purchase silver for coining purposes without more than temporary loss. For reasons given in the report they fixed this point at two shillings gold. All other recommendations are subsidiary thereto. But in this they were not unanimous. An important member of the Committee Mr Dadiba Dalal, of Bombay, appended a minority report in which he urged the adoption of the following course:—

(a) The money standard in India should remain unaltered, that is the standard of the sovereign and gold mohur with rupees related thereto at the ratio of 15 to 1.

(b) Free and unfettered imports and exports by the public of gold bullion and gold coins.

(c) Free and unfettered imports and exports by the public of silver bullion and silver coins.

(d) The existing silver rupees of 165 grains of the silver at present in circulation to continue full legal tender.

(e) As long as the price of silver in New York is over 92 cents, Government should not manufacture silver rupees containing 165 grains fine silver.

(f) As long as the price of silver is over 92 cents Government should coin 2 rupees silver of less of reduced fineness compared with that of the present silver rupee and the same to be unlimited legal tender.

(g) Government to sell Council Bills by competitive tenders for the amount defined in the Budget as required to be remitted to the Secre-

tary of State. The Budget estimate to show under separate headings the amount of Council Bills drawn for Home Charges, for Capital Outlay and Discharge of Debt. Council Bills to be sold for Government requirements only and not for trade purposes, except for the purpose mentioned in the next succeeding recommendation.

(h) Revenue drafts on London to be sold only at 1s 320-324. The proceeds of Revenue drafts to be kept apart from all other Government funds and not to be utilised for any purpose except to meet drafts drawn by the Secretary of State at a rate not below 1s 43-32d per rupee.

## VI. THE TWO SHILLING RUPEE

The fundamental recommendation of the Committee was that the rupee should be linked to gold and not to sterling, in view of the decline in the value of sterling that it should be linked at the rate of two shillings instead of the standard value, one and fourpence. All other recommendations were ancillary to this. But it is very important to bear in mind the twofold problem which confronted the Committee. It would be quite easy to fix any low ratio provided the paper currency were made inconvertible, or the rupee debased to such a point that the Government in providing rupee currency, were independent of the price of silver. But if the convertibility of the rupee were to be maintained and if the rupee were not to be debased, it was essential that the new ratio should be one at which the Government could reasonably rely on purchasing without loss the silver necessary to meet the heavy demands for rupees in India. For reasons set out in the Report, the Committee came to the conclusion that the Government could reckon on purchasing silver for coining at a little under two shillings gold, and that powerfully influenced them in fixing the new ratio at two shillings gold.

**The Report Adopted.**—The Currency Committee's Report was signed in December 1919, but it was not until February 1920 that action was taken thereon. In the first week of that month a Notification was issued in India accepting the principal recommendations in the Report and notifying that the necessary official action would be taken thereon. This action covered a wide field, but for the sake of clarity in this narrative we shall concentrate on the main issue, the changing of the official monetary standard from fifteen rupees to the sovereign to ten rupees to the sovereign and its effect on Indian currency and trade. That may be summarized in a sentence. A policy which was avowedly adopted to secure fixity of exchange produced the greatest fluctuations in the exchanges of any solvent country, and widespread disturbance of trade, heavy losses to Government and brought hundreds of big traders to the verge of bankruptcy.

**Financial Confusion.**—This result was produced by many causes. It has been explained above that the essential features of the Indian currency system are the free sales of Council Bills at gold export point in London to prevent exchange from rising above the official standard and the sale of Reserve Councils in India at gold export point to prevent exchange from falling below the official standard. Now when the

Currency Report was signed the Indian exchanges were practically at two shillings gold. But between the signing of the Report and the taking of official action, there was a sensational fall in the sterling exchange as measured in dollars, the dollar sterling rate, inasmuch as America was the only free gold market, being the dominating factor in the situation. Consequently the Indian exchanges were considerably below the two shillings gold rate when the Notification accepting the Currency Committee's Report was issued. The Indian exchanges were two shillings and fourpence, and weak at that. The gold rate was about two shillings ninepence. There was an immediate and prodigious demand for Reserve Councils to take advantage of this high rate of exchange, the market rate jumped up to two shillings eightpence.

**Effect of the Rise.**—The effect of a rise in exchange has been well described in the words of the Currency Committee's Report: "It is that a rising exchange stimulates imports and impedes exports; the effect of a falling exchange is the reverse."

Now when the official notification of the two shilling rupee was made the Indian export trade was weak. The great consuming markets of Great Britain and America were glutted with Indian produce. The continent of Europe, which was starved of Indian produce and in urgent need of it, had not the wherewithal to pay for it nor the means of commanding credit. The only Indian staples which were in demand were foodstuffs, and as the rains of 1920 failed over a wide area, the Government were not able to lift the embargo on the export of foodstuffs, save to a limited extent in the case of wheat. On the other hand the import trade was strong. Orders had been placed for machinery and other manufactured goods during the war and after the Armistice for delivery at the discretion of manufacturers. These began to come forward.

**Difficulties Accentuated.**—In accordance with the principles laid down by the Currency Committee these difficulties were accentuated by the action of Government in raising exchange by an administrative act. The weak export trade was almost killed. At the same time the temptation of a high exchange gave powerful stimulus to the import trade and orders were placed for immense quantities of manufactured goods, in which textiles filled a prominent place. Afterwards other forces intervened which accentuated the difficulties of the situation. There was a severe commercial crisis in Japan and this

checked the export of Indian cotton. Japan is the largest buyer of Indian cotton and when her merchants not only stopped buying but began to re-sell in the Indian markets, the trade was severely shaken and stocks accumulated at a great rate. Even before the 1920 crop came into the market the stocks in Bombay were double those in the corresponding period of the previous year. The expectations of a revival in the buying power of the Continent which were held in many quarters were disappointed and throughout the year there was a heavy balance of trade against India which made the stabilisation of exchange at the high rate attempted a hopeless proposition.

**Confession of Failure.**—Government struggled long against these conditions in the desperate hope that a revival of the export trade would come to their assistance, but they were further handicapped by the variations of the sterling-dollar exchange, which at one time took the rate for Reverse Councils to two shillings tenpence half penny. They sold two millions of Reverse Councils a week, then five millions then dropped down to a steady million. But their policy only aggravated the situation. In addition to arresting the export trade and stimulating the import trade at a time when the precise converse was demanded their action created an artificial movement for the transfer of capital from India to England. Large war profits accumulated in India since 1914 were hurriedly liquidated and transferred to England. Then the difference between the Reverse Council rate and the market rate, which on some occasions was several pence, induced gigantic speculations. The Exchange Bank set aside all their available resources for the purpose of bidding for Bills and at once sold their allotments at substantial profits. Considerable groups of speculators pooled their resources and followed the same course. In this way the weekly biddings for the million of Reverse Councils varied from a hundred and 20 millions to a hundred and thirty millions and the money market was completely disorganised. The biddings assumed such proportions that it was necessary to put up fifty lakhs of rupees to obtain the smallest allotment made, five thousand pounds and Reverse Councils and the large profits thereon came under the entire control of the Banks and the wealthy speculators. Various expedients were tried to remedy the situation but without the slightest effect.

**Sterling for Gold.**—The first definite break from the recommendations of the Currency Committee came at the end of June, when the Government announced that instead of trying to stabilise the rupee at two shillings gold they would aim at stabilising it at two shillings sterling, leaving the gap between sterling and gold to be closed when the dollar-sterling rate became par. The effect of this was to alter the rate at which Reverse Councils were sold from the fluctuating rate involved in the fluctuations of dollar-sterling exchange to a fixed sterling rate, namely, one shilling elevenpence nineteen thirty seconds. But this had little practical effect. The biddings for Reverse Councils continued on a very big scale, and the market rate for exchange was always two pence or three pence below the Reverse Council rate. This practice continued until the end of September, when it was officially declared

that Reverse Councils would be stopped altogether. Exchange immediately slumped to between one and six pence and one and seven pence, and it continued to range between these narrow points until the end of the year. The market made its own rate, it made a more stable rate than the efforts of Government to attain an administrative stability.

**Other Measures.**—Apart from the effort to stabilise exchange, which had such unfortunate results, the policy of Government had certain other effects. During the year all restrictions on the movement of the precious metals were removed, in accordance with the recommendations of the Currency Committee. This included the abandonment of the import duty on silver, always a sore point with Indian bullionists. Legislative action was taken to alter the official ratio of the sovereign from fifteen to one to ten to one. Due notice of this intention was given to holders of sovereigns and of the gold mohurs which were coined as an emergency measure in 1918 and they were given the option of tendering them at fifteen rupees. As the gold value of these coins was above fifteen rupees only a limited number was tendered although there was extensive smuggling of sovereigns into India to take advantage of the premium. These measures were adopted to give greater elasticity to the Note issue. Under the old law the invested portion of the Note issue was fixed by statute and it could be altered only by altering the law or by Ordinance. An Act was passed fixing the metallic portion of the Paper Currency Reserve at fifty per cent of the Note issue the invested portion being limited to Rs 20 crores in Indian securities and the balance in British securities of not more than twelve months currency. The invested portion of the Paper Currency Reserve was revalued at the new rate of exchange and an undertaking was given that the profits on the Note issue would be devoted to writing off the depreciation, as also would be the interest on the Gold Standard Reserve when the total had reached £40 millions. Further, in order to give greater elasticity to the Note issue power was taken to issue Rs 5 crores of emergency currency in the busy season against commercial bills. These measures save the alteration of the ratio were generally approved by the commercial public.

**Results.**—It remains to sum up the results of these measures. In a pregnant sentence in their report the Currency Committee say that whilst a fixed rate of exchange exercises little influence on the course of trade, a rising exchange impedes exports and stimulates imports, a falling exchange exercises a reverse influence. Here we have the key to the failure of the currency policy attempted. At the moment when it was sought suddenly and violently to raise the rate of exchange by the introduction of the new ratio of two shillings gold, the export trade was weak and the import trade in obedience to the delivery of long deferred orders was strong. The very principle enunciated by the Currency Committee wrecked the policy which they recommended. The rising rate of exchange scotched the weak export trade and gave a great stimulus to imports. Unexpected forces, such as the financial crisis in Japan, the loss of buying power on the Continent, and the movement for the transfer of capital from India to England at the

artificially high rate of exchange stimulated these forces but they had their origin in the attempt by administrative action artificially and violently to raise the rate of exchange. If let alone, the natural fall in exchange would have tended to correct the adverse balance of trade, the official policy exaggerated and intensified it. The effects on Indian business were severe. Exporters found themselves loaded with produce for which there was no foreign demand; importers found themselves loaded up with imported goods bought in the expectation of the continuance of a high rate of exchange delivered when it had fallen one and fourpence from the highest point reached. Immense losses were incurred by all importers. The Government sold £55 millions of Reserve Councils before abandoning

their effort to stabilise exchange at the new ratio the loss on these—that is the difference between the cost of putting the funds down in London and in bringing them back to India—was 15 to 20 crores of rupees. Government sold £54 millions of gold without breaking or seriously affecting the premium on gold. The Secretary of State in the absence of any demand for Council Bills was able to finance his expenditure in England only through the lucky chance of heavy expenditure on behalf of the Imperial Government for the forces in Mesopotamia—this expenditure being made in India and set off by payments in London. The only advantage we saw considerable contraction of the Note issue and the silver token currency.

## VII COMMISSION OF 1925-26

These unfortunate experiments induced a period of great caution in dealing with Indian currency. The currency quacks having had their way and proved their ignorance went out of the field, and the wholesome policy of leaving Exchange alone to find its natural level followed. Left alone Exchange established itself round about the old rate of fifteen to one, that is one shilling and fourpence to the rupee. Meaningful great improvements were made in the organisation of Indian credit. The three Presidency Banks were merged in the Imperial Bank of India, a State Bank in all but name, and the Bank entered into a contract with Government to open a hundred new branches in the first five years of its existence. The Bank consolidated and strengthened and widened Indian credit. The metallic backing of the Paper currency was strengthened and the fiduciary portion of the Reserve brought within usable proportions. Greater elasticity was established in the currency by the power to issue emergency currency up to Rs. 12 crores against commercial paper endorsed by the Imperial Bank when there is a slight need of money and the practice of also issuing emergency currency against sterling in England. The Government of India now purchases sterling in India to meet its Home Charges when the conditions are favourable instead of relying entirely on the sales of Council Bills in London. A notable feature in Exchange history was the rise of Exchange, of its own strength above the one and fourpenny figure. Towards the close of 1924 it gradually rose to one shilling and sixpence and stayed there.

At this figure Exchange was maintained by Government though the state of trade might have led to a higher figure. But as the wholly artificial ratio of the two shilling rupee remained on the statute book the demand for an authoritative inquiry to fix the ratio of the rupee to gold or sterling was insistent and a Committee was appointed in the autumn of 1925. Of this Commander Milford Young was chairman, with Sir Henry Strakosch as the chief gold export. The personnel of the Committee was strong. It criticised India on the ground that the Indian membership was inadequate and that the individuals selected were not authoritative, a resolution was passed in the

Assembly hostile to the whole body. Nevertheless the Committee arrived in India in November 1925 and took residence in Delhi, Bombay and Calcutta. It sailed for England in February 1926 and resumed its hearings in London and reported on July 1st 1926.

The main recommendations of this Committee are summarised in the actual report in the following terms and they are virtually reproduced in order that they may be above question—

(1) The ordinary medium of circulation should remain the currency note and the silver rupee; and the stability of the currency in terms of gold should be secured by making the currency directly convertible into gold, but gold should not circulate as money.

(2) The necessity of unity of policy in the control of currency and credit for the achievement of monetary stability involves the establishment of a Central Banking system.

(3) The Central Banking functions should be entrusted to a new organisation referred to as the Reserve Bank.

(4) Detailed recommendations are made as to the constitution and functions and capacities of the Bank.

(5) The outlines of a proposed charter are recommended to give effect to the recommendations which concern the Reserve Bank.

(6) Subject to the payment of limited dividends and the building up of suitable reserve funds the balance of the profits of the Reserve Bank should be paid over to the Government.

(7) The Bank should be given the sole right of note issue for a period of (say) 20 years. Not later than five years from the date of the charter becoming operative Government notes should cease to be legal tender except at Government Treasuries.

(8) The notes of the Bank should be full legal tender and should be guaranteed by Government. The form and material of the note should be subject to the approval of the Governor General in Council. A suggestion is made as to the form of the note.

(sc) An obligation should be imposed by statute on the Bank to buy and sell gold with out limit at rate determined with reference to a fixed gold parity of the rupee but in quantities of not less than 400 fine ounces no limitation being imposed as to the purpose for which the gold is required.

(sd) The conditions which are to govern the sale of gold by the Bank should be so framed as to free it in normal circumstances from the task of supplying gold for non-monetary purposes. The method by which this may be secured is suggested.

(se) The legal tender quality of the sovereign and the half-sovereign should be removed.

(sf) Government should offer 'on tap' savings certificates redeemable in 3 or 5 years in legal tender money or gold at the option of the holder.

(sg) The paper currency should cease to be convertible by law into silver coin. It should however be the duty of the Bank to maintain the free interchangeability of the different forms of legal tender currency and of the Government to supply coin to the Bank on demand.

(sh) One rupee notes should be introduced and should be full legal tender.

(si) Notes other than the one rupee note should be legally convertible into legal tender money i.e. into notes of smaller denomination or silver rupees at the option of the currency authority.

(sj) No change should be made in the legal tender character of the silver rupee.

(sk) The Paper Currency and Gold Standard Reserves should be amalgamated and the proportions and composition of the combined Reserve should be fixed by statute.

(sl) The proportional reserve system should be adopted. Gold and gold securities should form not less than 40 per cent. of the Reserve subject to a possible temporary reduction with the consent of Government on payment of a tax. The currency authority should strive to work to a reserve ratio of 50 to 60 per cent. The gold holding should be raised to 20 per cent. of the Reserve as soon as possible and to 25 per cent. within ten years. During this period no favourable opportunity of fortifying the gold holding in the Reserve should be allowed to escape. Of the gold holding at least one half should be held in India.

(sm) The silver holding in the Reserve should be very substantially reduced during a transitional period of ten years.

(sn) The balance of the Reserve should be held in self liquidating trade bills and Government of India securities. The 'created' securities should be replaced by marketable securities within ten years.

(so) A figure of Rs 50 crores has been fixed as the liability in respect of the contractibility of the rupee circulation. Recommendations are made to secure that an amount equal to one-fifth of the face value of any increase or decrease in the number of silver rupees in

issue shall be added to or subtracted from this liability and the balance of profit or loss shall accrue to or be borne by the Government revenues.

(spa) The Issue Department of the Reserve Bank should be kept wholly distinct from its Banking Department.

(spb) The Reserve Bank should be entrusted with all the remittance operations of the Government. The Secretary of State should furnish in advance periodical information as to his requirements. The Bank should be left free at its discretion to employ such method or methods of remittance as it may find conducive to smooth working.

(spc) During the transition period the Government should publish a weekly return of remittances made. A trial should be made of the system of purchase by public tender in India.

(spd) The cash balances of the Government (including any balances of the Government of India and of the Secretary of State outside India) as well as the banking reserves in India of all banks operating in India should be centralised in the hands of the Reserve Bank. Section 23 of the Government of India Act should be amended accordingly.

(spe) The transfer of Reserve assets should take place not later than 1st January 1929 and the Bank's obligation to buy and sell gold should come into operation not later than 1st January 1931.

(spf) During the transition period the currency authority (i.e. the Government until the transfer of Reserve assets and the Bank thereafter) should be under an obligation to buy gold and to sell gold or gold exchange at its option at the gold points of the exchange. This obligation should be embodied in statutory form of which the outline is suggested.

(spg) Stabilisation of the rupee should be effected forthwith at a rate corresponding to an exchange rate of 1s 6d.

(sph) The stamp duty on bills of exchange and cheques should be abolished. All forms, in the English language and the vernacular in parallel, should be on sale at post office.

(spi) Measures should be taken to promote the development of banking in India.

(sps) Every effort should be made to remedy the deficiencies in the existing body of statistical data.

**A Minute of Dissent**—Whilst all the members of the Commission signed the report one of their number Sir Purnanand Thakorda, did not subject to a minute of dissent. In the first part of this Minute Sir Purnanand Thakorda subjected the long correspondence between the Government of India and the India Office on currency policy to a detailed analysis. The conclusions to which he came were that through out the Government of India had striven for a system following the Fowler Report—a gold standard based on a gold currency, and that their efforts were unassisted by successive Secretaries of State, who had in view something which was often called the Gold

Exchange Standard but which was in effect no standard at all. On the question of the Gold Standard he stressed the importance of the free movement of gold in India, but subject to this condition accepted the Gold Bullion Standard recommended by his colleagues. As for the proposed Reserve Bank Sir Purnbotandas whilst recognising that the scheme proposed might be the ideal to be attained in process of time thought that the best immediate course was to develop the Imperial Bank into a central bank for India. The chief point of difference with his colleagues was however the ratio.

Dealing with the ratio of the rupee to gold Sir Purnbotandas said that in September 1924 the rate was approximately one and fourpence gold. At that time the Government was pressed to stabilise at the then ratio and thus legally to restore the long current legal standard of money payments. This he declined to do and by limiting the supply of currency the ratio was raised to one and sixpence gold by April 1925. He declined therefore to attach any importance to a ratio reached by such measures. Providing to analyse the course of prices and wages he combated the conclusion of his colleagues that prices had adjusted themselves in a preponderant degree to one shilling and sixpence. For these reasons he recommended that the rupee should be stabilised at the rate which was current for nearly twenty years namely one and fourpence. His conclusions were summarised in the following terms—

I look upon the question of the ratio in this Report as being no less important than the question of the standard to be adopted for the Indian currency system. I am convinced that if the absolute necessity of the free inflow of gold which I have emphasised is recognised and steps taken to ensure it the gold bullion standard proposed will be the correct one and the likelihood of its breaking down under the strain of any convulsions in the future will be as remote as it can reasonably be. But I have very grave apprehensions that if the recommendation of my colleagues to stabilise the rupee at £s 6d is accepted and acted upon India will be faced during the next few years with a disturbance in her economic organisation the magnitude of which is difficult to estimate but the consequences of which may not only hamper her economic development but may even prove disastrous. Such a disturbance and its consequences my colleagues do not foresee to-day. But the possibility of their occurring cannot be ignored. Until adjustment is complete, agriculture threatens to become unattractive and less remunerative than it is to-day and industries will have to undergo a painful process of adjustment, an adjustment which will be much to their cost and affect not only their stability and their progress, but in certain cases, their very existence. And should Nature leave in store for India a couple of lean years after the four good harvests that we have had, during the period of forced adjustment to a rate of £s 6d the steps that the Currency Authority will have to take to maintain exchange at this rate may deplete

the gold resources of the country to an extent that may seriously shake the confidence of the people in the currency system recommended.

**A Survey**—The official summary of the report given above does not however convey an idea of the far reaching proposals embodied therein. These can be appreciated only if they are examined in close relation to the currency system of India in its various phases since 1899. This was done in an article contributed to *The Bankers' Magazine* by Sir Stanley Reed which was recognised to be a fair presentation of the position. The main features thereof are reproduced below. There is here some re-treading of the path laid out in the introductory section, but this is unavoidable if the full bearing of the measures proposed by the Commission are to be appreciated. After describing the standard in force Sir Stanley Reed asked—

What was the standard thus established? It is generally described in London as the Gold Exchange Standard. That status was never claimed for it by its principal protagonists, the late Sir Lionel Alabaster who described it as a floating standard. The Royal Commission declares that in truth in so far as it amounted to a definite standard at all it was a standard of sterling exchange. Later this shows that the automatic working of the exchange standard is thus not adequately provided for in India and in fact has been. The fundamental basis of such a standard is provision for the expansion and contraction of the volume of currency. Under the Indian system contraction is not, and never has been automatic.

However the standard limped along until the third year of the war. The exchange value of the rupee was steadily depreciated in relation to the ratio Indian trade and industry developed. From the narrow standpoint of profit and loss the investment of the reserves instead of keeping them in gold resulted in a considerable gain to the finances estimated in 1925 at £17,902,460. But it had three great disadvantages. It did not inspire public confidence. It placed the Indian currency at the mercy of the silver market which was on occasion deliberately cornered against it and it left the control of currency to the Government divorced from the control of credit by the Imperial Bank of India. On this the Commission make a very suggestive comment when allowance has been made for all misunderstandings and misapprehensions the fact remains that a large measure of distrust in the present system is justified by its imperfections.

There is I think an inadequate appreciation of the influence on the Indian currency and exchange of the war and the action taken there after. The first break in the permanent ratio of one shilling and fourpence did not occur until 1917 when the full effect of depreciation on the silver market was revealed. Taced by the unprecedented rise in the price of silver the Government of India had either to raise the price of Council Drafts or the abandon the

convertibility of the Note Issue. While it took the former aim to have the price of Council Drafts followed the price of silver. The effect of this would have been transitory, but for the attempt in 1920, on the advice of the Haldane-Smitth Committee, to stabilise the rupee at a new ratio of two shillings gold when all gold prices were crashing. It is easy to be wise after the event but if the Government had followed silver down as it followed silver up there is no room to doubt that the rupee would have returned to its permanent ratio with no more disturbance than was inevitable under war conditions. However this was not done. The vain effort to stabilise the new ratio was abandoned in September 1920 and the two shilling rupee has since been a legal fiction. Left free from administrative action the rupee fell below one shilling and shillings sterling and one shilling gold in 1921. Since under the influence of good harvests it has climbed upwards and has been in the neighbourhood of one shilling and sixpence gold in the past twelve months. But it is not always realised in London that under these vicissitudes the Indian standard has legally perished. In the words of the report 'The stability of the gold value of the rupee is thus based upon nothing more, at a vital time, than a policy of the Government and at present that policy can be found defined in no notification or undertaking by the Government. It has to be implied from the acts of the Government in relation to the currency and those acts are subject to no statutory regulation or control.'

The responsibility allotted to the Commission was not therefore the mere stabilisation of the rupee but the establishment of a standard which would command reasonable confidence in India to link the rupee to that standard and to provide for its statutory control, autonomy of working and stability, to bring the control of currency and of credit under a single authority and to fix the Indian currency and exchange system from the dominance of the silver market. In short it was to establish the rule of law in place of the practice of administrative discretion.

**Scheme for Gold Currency**—In the course of their inquiries in India the Commission had placed before them a scheme for the immediate establishment of a gold bullion standard and its early conversion into the gold standard supported by the gold currency with a large body of Indian opinion has insistently demanded. The scheme was presented by the officials of the Finance Department but it is known to be the work of the Finance Member Sir Basil Blackett, whose work in India is of the greatest value.

The essential features of this Scheme were the undertaking of a statutory obligation by Government to buy and sell gold bullion in 400 or more as soon as sufficient gold was available to put a gold coin in circulation after a period tentatively fixed at five years to undertake to give gold coin in exchange for notes and rupees and after a further period also tentatively fixed at five years, make the silver rupee legal tender only for sums up to a small fixed amount. The scheme involved the

disposal of 200 crores of silver rupees, or 667 million fine ounces in ten years the acquisition in all of £108 millions of gold and the establishment of credits in London or New York. The cost was estimated at one and two-thirds crores of rupees per annum during the first five years and thereafter from two thirds of a crore to 2 1/2 crores.

This scheme is subjected by the Commission to a detailed examination and rejected on grounds which are convincing. The main grounds for this decision are that the estimates of the amount and time of the gold demand are uncertain and the absorption by India of this £108 millions of gold in addition to the normal absorption for the arts, boards, etc., would powerfully react on the supplies of credit, the rate of interest and gold prices throughout the world. The reaction on the silver market from the dethronement of the rupee and realisation of this large quantity of silver bullion would be even more marked, with severely prejudicial effects on the silver hoards of the people of India and the exchanges with China, where India still does a large business. Moreover the capacity to raise the required credits is doubtful and the cost is placed by the India Office at Rs 3 crores a year.

The evidence of the highest financial authorities in London and New York established beyond doubt that it is not in the interests of India to precipitate any currency reform that would violently disturb the gold and silver markets, however desirable that reform might be in itself. Also that whilst London working in close harmony with New York, would strain every nerve to supply India with the funds she might require for her own development, it could hardly be expected to provide credits for a scheme which would upset the gold and silver markets. But whilst on these grounds the Commission were not able to endorse Sir Basil Blackett's scheme there is no doubt that they were profoundly influenced by it in their own recommendations. The ultimate avoidance of a policy which promises a cure for India's currency ills is therefore in large measure due to the courage and resolution with which the Finance Authorities in that country faced them.

**A Gold Bullion Standard**—The currency system recommended by the Commission is a gold bullion standard. They propose that an obligation shall be imposed by statute on the currency authority to buy and sell gold without limit at rates determined with reference to a fixed gold parity of the rupee but in quantities of not less than 400 fine ounces no limitation being imposed as to the purpose for which the gold is required. The essence of this proposal is that the ordinary medium of circulation in India should remain as at present the currency note and the silver rupee, and that the stability of the currency in terms of gold should be secured by making the currency directly convertible into gold for all purposes, but that gold should not circulate as money. It must not circulate at first, and it need not circulate ever. In breaking aside from any idea of a sterling exchange or gold exchange standard, the Commission were powerfully influenced by two factors—the necessity for safeguarding the

Indian system from the price of silver rising above the existing rate of the rupee, and the desirability of establishing confidence by giving the country not only a real, but conspicuously visible link between the currency and gold.

This reasoning is eminently sound and the scheme in its broad outline should command the understating support not only of India but of all interested in Indian trade. India will have nothing to do with any exchange standard. Its experience has been too painful. Proposals to that end would be rejected by the legislature and prolong the currency controversy. It is desired to close the gold bullion standard satisfies all the country's real needs. True, it will not give it the gold mint and the gold currency which have long been demanded. It involves the demoralisation of the sovereign to which a sentimental infatuation attaches. But whilst it does not do these things it keeps the door open. No-one contends that a gold standard and a gold currency are immediately practicable. The most rapid progress thereto is embodied in Sir Basil Blackett's scheme which is full of uncertainties and risks. But when the gold reserves are strengthened to the requisite point, the proposals leave India perfectly free to decide through her legislature where a gold currency is worth the expense.

We must, however, face the obligation which a gold bullion standard imposes on the currency authority in India. Indeed the Commission do not attempt to hark to it. The obligation is to convert the currency, not merely into foreign exchange but into metallic gold and it is an obligation that is not, as formerly, conditional and circumscribed, but absolute and unlimited. Nevertheless it has been undertaken by every other country that has adopted an effective gold standard and we have satisfied ourselves that the present resources in the form of reserves at the disposal of the Government of India are adequate to enable the currency authority safely to undertake the obligation with the measures of fortification, and at the time, which we specify. It is important therefore to examine the reserves and the procedure thereat.

The reserves held for the purpose of maintaining the value of the token currency are twofold—the Paper Currency Reserve and the Gold Standard Reserve. Their constitution on April 30 1925 (the date taken by the Commission) was as follows—

#### Paper Currency Reserve

	Rs (Crores)
Silver coin	77 0
Silver bullion	7 7
Gold coin and bullion	22 8
Rupee securities	57 1
Sterling securities	21 0
	<hr/> 185 1

(The gold coin and bullion and the sterling securities are converted at the legal fiction ratio of two shillings per rupee.)

The Gold Standard Reserve amounts at present to 240,000,000 invested in Gold and in British Treasury Bills and other sterling securities.

In theory the two reserves fulfil entirely different functions. The Paper Currency Reserve is the backing for the Note issue. The Gold Standard Reserve, accumulated from the profits on coinage, is designed to maintain the external value of the rupee. In practice these sections are closely interlocked and the first line of defence in the event of a demand for remittance from India is the gold in the paper currency reserve. This invisible line of demarcation will disappear if the Commission's proposals are adopted. The Commission are justified in recommending that the two shall be amalgamated. Their further proposals are that the proportions and composition of the combined Reserve should be fixed by statute, that gold and gold securities should form not less than 40 per cent of the whole with 50 to 60 per cent, as the ideal, and that the holding of gold which now stands at about 12 8 per cent should be raised to 20 per cent, as soon as possible, and to 25 per cent in ten years. Generally they are of opinion that during this period no favourable opportunity of fortifying the gold holding in the Reserve should be allowed to escape.

This proposal to bring the combined Reserve under statutory control is, as an arguable case could be made out for the thesis that the currency difficulties of India have arisen in the main from the decision of Lord Curzon's Government not to invest the official acceptance of the Fowler Report with legislative authority. The strengthening of the gold reserves is in entire accord with Indian needs.

**The Ratio.**—The majority of the Commission Sir Purnohandas Thakordas being the only dissentient recommend that the rupee be stabilised in relation to gold at a rate corresponding to an exchange rate of one shilling and sixpence to the rupee. Round this point controversy in India will be concentrated. It is worth while to refresh our memories of the history of the ratio. The Fowler Committee recommended that the rupee should be permanently stabilised at one shilling and fourpence. The Secretary of State for India accepted their recommendations without qualification. The rupee was substantially steady at this point until August 1917.

One principle advanced in Sir Dadabhai Naoroji's prophetic minority report in 1919 that the legal standard of money payments should be, and usually is, regarded as less open to repeal or modification than any other legislative Act, will command general acceptance. But when Sir Dadabhai went on to suggest that the Government of India might have avoided this measure by larger borrowings in India and encouraging investment abroad, he was on ground where no one in touch with Indian conditions can follow him. In the circumstances of the day the Government had no alternative to raising the rate of exchange save in declaring the rupee inconvertible which during the war would have been disastrous. I must reiterate the belief that the real mischief was done not when the rate of exchange was raised to meet the rise in silver but when it was not lowered. Silver fell the attempt to stabilise the rupee



at the two shilling rate caused the Government of India large losses and inflicted a terrible blow on trade, after it was abandoned in September, 1920 the rupee fell below one shilling and threepence sterling and one shilling gold. Thereafter under the influence of a succession of abundant harvests it recovered. In 1923 it was one shilling and fourpence sterling. In October, 1924, one and sixpence sterling and one and four gold. With the rise in the pound to gold parity the rupee reached one and sixpence gold in June, 1925, and has remained there.

It is not I think open to doubt that if the vain attempt to stabilise the rupee at two shillings had not been made in 1920 or if advantage had been taken of its return to one and four the permanent standard might have been re-established without undue disturbance. Sir Purnohandas Thakordas asserts in his minute of dissent that the Executive had made up their minds to work up to a one shilling and sixpence rate long before this Commission was appointed to examine the question. Indeed, they have proceeded to us the issue in this regard as a *fait accompli*, achieved by them not having hesitated by manipulation to keep up the rate even while we were in session. I cannot conceive of any parallel to such a procedure in any country.

It is to my mind a great misfortune that the opportunity of restoring the permanent rate of one and four was not seized when it offered. Not because there is any special sanctity in a ratio as such but because there is a sanctity in the legal standard of money payments. If this had been done the Commission's scheme would have received practically unanimous support in India as it is a violent controversy will rage round this secondary issue, obscuring the great merit of the Commission's basic recommendation a true gold standard, statutory in its composition and automatic in action, with the consequence of the currency and credit authorities. However, we have to deal with facts as we find them. The majority of the commission base their recommendation on the 'conviction which has been formed and cumulatively reinforced during the progress of our inquiry that at the present exchange rate of about one shilling and sixpence prices in India have already attained a substantial measure of adjustment with those in the world at large and as a corollary that any change in the rate would mean a difficult period of readjustment involving widespread economic disturbance which it is most desirable in the interests of the people to avoid, and which would in the end be followed by no countervailing advantage. Sir Purnohandas Thakordas, in a closely reasoned minute of dissent, supported by a wealth of figures, avers—and to my mind with conclusive force that the adjustments are far from complete and cannot be completed in regard to wages without disastrous labour disputes. Both sides admit that their conclusions are weakened by the unreliability of the Indian index figures.

The truth, I suggest, lies between these two contentions. There have been very substantial adjustments to one shilling and sixpence no ratio could be operative for over a year without inducing this result. But it is clear that the adjustments, especially in regard to wages in

Western India are not complete. In the matter of the individualness of the agricultural classes of India, we want per cent of the whole population there has been no adjustment not in relation to the land revenue but in regard to Government. The ratio therefore cannot be determined as a question of academic principle but is a matter of expediency.

Here it seems to me the decisive factor is the economic consequences of a return to one shilling and fourpence. There is no half way house the rate must be either the *de facto* one of one and sixpence, or the old permanent ratio of one and fourpence. The change would be immediate not a matter of weeks or months but of hours or minutes. There would be an immediate rise in prices of twelve and a half per cent with a consequent reduction of real wages by that proportion there would be convulsive disturbances of the foreign trade there would be violent speculation. I omit all calculation of the effect of the lower rate on the finances of the Government of India, because this is an influence which has been overvalued in the past, it is infinitesimal in comparison with the industrial and commercial interests involved. No one who realises the sensitiveness of the Indian market, and the proneness to speculation can contemplate these violent disturbances without a feeling akin to dismay. The balance of advantage lies with stabilisation at one and six, the controversy which must ensue is part of the price to be paid for the neglect to re-establish the permanent ratio when it was practicable.

**The Currency Authority**—A feature in the Indian currency system little appreciated in Great Britain is the predominance of the Government. The Commission lay special stress on the disabilities this entails. India is *perhaps the only country, among the great trading countries of the world in which the Government exercises direct control over currency in general and over the note issue in particular.* The banking and currency reserves of the country are thus separated. The Government controls the currency. The credit situation is controlled as far as it is controlled at all, by the Imperial Bank.

A volume might be written on this subject and on the controversy, the prejudice, and political harm which it involved. However, there is no useful purpose to be served by raking amongst these ashes though the curious will find much food for thought in the historical retrospect drawn entirely from official sources which forms the first part of Sir Purnohandas Thakordas's minute of dissent. The Commission propose to establish harmony between these hitherto diverse interests—though there has been a close working arrangement between the Government and the Imperial Bank of recent years, and the Government has developed the note issue with skill and enterprise—by the establishment of a new Reserve Bank. A detailed scheme for the constitution and working of the Bank understood to be the handiwork of Sir Henry Strakosck, is embodied in the Report. The Reserve Bank, with a capital of five crores of rupees is to have the sole right of the note issue the responsibility for maintaining the stability of the currency, the custody of the cash balances of the Government and

the duty of carrying through its remittances. It is to act generally as a bank of the banks and its principal function will be to re-discount bankable bills held by the commercial banks. Subject to the payment of limited dividends and the building up of suitable reserve funds the balance of the profits is to be paid over to the Government in return for making over the note issue and the reserves the Government is to nominate the managing governor and deputy managing governor and three members of the Board—five members from a Board of fourteen. In order to free the Bank from political pressure the Commission think it desirable to provide that no person shall be appointed President or Vice President of a Local Board or shall be nominated as a member of the Central Board if he is a member of any of the legislatures.

The main principle underlying this recommendation is not open to question. It is of paramount importance to remove the Indian currency system from official management and to link the control of currency with the control of credit. This involves the establishment of a Central Bank. But it is not the complete essential far from it.

India is sometimes spoken of as the sink for the precious metals. So long as she chiefly absorbed silver the West looked on with benevolent approval. Now she is turning, to gold the attitude is different. Indian capital is sometimes described as inadequate and timid. But critics do not realize that the banking organization of the country is so hopelessly inadequate that hundreds of millions of people have no secure refuge for their store of value other than gold and silver hidden in their own possession. The Exchange Bank cling to the asport. The indigenous banks follow their example. The Imperial Bank is the only organisation which can carry reliable credit facilities into the interior. The old Presidency Banks were lamentably slow in extending this responsibility. The pace has been quickened and as the price of the free use of the Government advances the Imperial Bank was called upon to open a hundred new branches. The total number of its branches is yet only a hundred and sixty four, and it was stated by a competent banking authority in evidence before the Commission that India needed at least five thousand.

This extension of banking facilities is of transcendental importance. In an address to the University of Delhi last year Sir Basil Blackett committed himself to a remarkable statement.

To some it may sound fantastic in view of this historic habit—reliance on external capital—to talk of India not supplying the whole of her own capital requirements but also becoming a lender of capital for the development of other countries. Yet I believe firmly that given the necessary development of banking and credit facilities and goodwill and readiness to profit by the counsel and assistance of European businessmen, the time is not very far distant when India will be doing both these things. India would seem by nature to be destined to be a creditor country. If only her people will it so. But Indian resources will not be mobilised without the vehement development of branch banks.

As matters stand this work can only be done by the Imperial Bank and though it is moving it is with desperate slowness. There are one or two features common to most of the hundred new branches it has opened. They attract deposits they facilitate the investment habit but they do not pay. To many who are in close touch with Indian conditions it seems that any measure which would weaken the capacity of the Imperial Bank to prosecute this unromantic but imperatively necessary work by the diversion of the Government balances to the Indian Reserve Bank or the division of these balances between the two banks would be a retrograde measure. There are other considerations. The amount of re-discounting to be done in India is not large as the Exchange Banks which finance the export trade re-discount in London which is always likely to be the cheaper market. The number of men in India qualified to act on the directorate of banks is small. Are there enough to constitute the reliable directorate for two great banking institutions? The Commission rather glow over these difficulties. They think that the Reserve Bank will be able to spare for the Imperial Bank sufficient funds from the Government balances to enable it to prosecute the work of opening new branches also that a bill market will rapidly develop. But their arguments wear an aspect of special pleading. How ever the issue can be put in a nutshell India must have a Central Bank. It is found impossible to develop, even as a temporary measure the Imperial Bank into a Central Bank then there must be a Reserve Bank on the lines sketched in the Report. But if a new Reserve Bank is established it is essential that provision shall be made for the Imperial Bank to enjoy the free use of a sufficient share of the Government balances to enable it vigorously to develop banking facilities in the interior and this obligation should be made compulsory.

**The Note Issue**—If for the war there was a considerable and growing circulation of sovereigns. On the outbreak of hostilities these disappeared as currency the actual currency of India is a token the silver rupee and another token the note convertible into rupees. Ever since the breakaway from the accepted gold standard this obligation has imposed serious difficulties on the currency. It drove it into the very heavy coinage which followed recovery from the famine of 1899-1900. It compelled heavy purchases of silver which invariably rose in price as the Government came into the market and it placed the Indian currency system as occurred during the war, at the mercy of the silver market. The maintenance of the convertibility of the note into silver rupees of the present fineness is only possible so long as silver does not rise above 48d an ounce. The removal of this anomalous provision the Commission say is an essential step in Indian currency reform which must be taken sooner or later. No opportunity for the termination of this obligatory convertibility is likely to be so favourable at the present when by making the notes convertible into gold bars for all purposes a more solid right of convertibility is attached to them than they have ever had since silver ceased to be a reliable standard of value. Both propositions can be accepted in their entirety.

The rise in the volume of the paper currency is one of the most remarkable features in Indian financial history. It developed from no change in the status of the note itself. It was always convertible on demand but from increased facilities for the encashment of notes beginning with the introduction of universal notes of small denomination and steadily progressing as export duty was gained. We can therefore endorse the conclusion of the Commission that the best way to foster the use of currency notes is to establish confidence in their practical convertibility and this confidence has been secured not so much by a legal obligation to encash them at currency offices as by making rupees readily available to the public at centres where there is a demand for them. There has been another factor in popularising the note which commands less attention. The rise in prices made the rupee an unsuitable medium for large commercial transactions, from the bulk and weight of the amount of currency required.

The Commission therefore proposes that whilst the legal obligation to convert into rupees all the notes in circulation shall remain this obligation should not attach to the new notes to be issued by the Central Bank, and coincidentally the one rupee note which had acquired great popularity before it was discontinued on the ground of economy shall be retained. The legal obligation on the Central Bank will be to give legal tender money either notes of smaller denominations or silver rupees at its option but it will be the duty of the Bank to supply rupees freely in such quantities as may be required for circulation and of the Government to furnish the Bank with such coin. The currency position is such that the change in the legal status of the note will be unfelt. India is suffering from a surplus of rupees the total volume of which is estimated at approximately Rs. 400 crores. There are Rs. 85 crores of silver coin and bullion in reserve. The whole tendency will be in the direction of a return of rupees to the reserve rather than to an appetite therefor. Not only will there exist the fullest capacity to supply rupees on demand, but there will be a positive inducement to the currency authority to encourage a demand for rupees in order to get rid of its redundant stock. It is clear that the present opportunity of freeing the currency authority from the dependence on the silver market which has hampered India for so many years is exceptionally favourable and should be seized without hesitation.

The reception of the Report followed very closely the lines indicated as probable in the article in *The Bankers' Magazine* which we have quoted extensively above. There was a considerable protest strongest in Western India but abated in other parts of the country, against the proposal to stabilise the rupee at one shilling and sixpence and a demand for a reversion to one and fourpence. There was particularly in Bombay a reluctance to agree to the establishment of the Reserve Bank, coupled with the desire that the Imperial Bank of India should be re-constituted in order to make it the Central Bank, with the functions proposed to be re-vested to the Reserve Bank. These voices were so loud that they overbore the consideration of the basic recommendations of the Report, a true gold standard and the establishment of an organ-

isation which would back currency with credit. In Bombay there was started a Currency League with branches in other parts of India, whose main efforts were directed to the ratio and to the idea that the legal ratio should be one and four, not one and six.

In August 1926 the Government published the text of a Bill designed to fix the ratio at one and six, and to support it by the sale of bullion on the lines laid down in the Report. At the request of a large body of opinion in the Legislative Assembly which urged that there had not been time to study the Report and that the papers were not available the discussion of this measure was postponed until the 1927 session. On November 18th the Government of India issued a notification to the following effect—

After considering the report of the Royal Commission on Indian Currency and Finance the Secretary of State for India in Council in agreement with the Government of India is prepared to accept as a whole the recommendations of the Commission subject to such further consideration of details as may prove to be necessary. The necessary legislation to give effect to these recommendations will be introduced in the Indian Legislature during the forthcoming session.

The new Ratio—So far from doing the discussion this notification intended it. Feeling ran high on the subject of the ratio, considerable interests in the country being convinced that one shilling and sixpence was a higher rate than the manufacturing and agricultural industries could bear without prolonged and disastrous readjustment. These found strong expression when the Bill to give effect to the new rate was brought before the Legislative Assembly in February March 1927. The Indian Currency Bill was however accepted by the Assembly by a small majority and adopted by the Council of State. It established the ratio of one shilling and sixpence by enacting that the Government would purchase gold at a price of twenty-one rupees three annas ten pices per tola of fine gold in the form of bars containing not less than forty tolas and would sell gold or at the option of Government sterling for immediate delivery in London at the same price after allowing for the normal cost of transport from Bombay to London. A rate of one shilling fivepence forty nine sixths was notified as Government's selling rate for sterling to meet these obligations.

Exchange has since remained stable at the one and sixpenny rate but the proposal to establish a Reserve Bank for the control of Currency has not matured owing to differences between the Government and the Legislature as to the exact form of the Bank. World trade depression in the last few years made it increasingly difficult for the Government of India to maintain the statutory ratio but their difficulties were solved when Great Britain went off the Gold standard in September 1931, and the rupee was linked to sterling. By the end of the year exports of commercial gold from India had begun to show their effects, and on December 30 the T. T. rate had risen to 1/8  $\frac{1}{2}$ , compared with 1/5  $\frac{1}{2}$  on September 18.

The characters of the Reserves which are the backbone of the Indian currency system are shown below—



*Details of the balance of the Gold Standard Reserve on the 31st March 1932***In England—**

Estimated value on the 31st March 1932, of the sterling securities of the nominal value of £ 270,000 (as per details below)	£	19,094,637
Gold {	In kind	2,15,334
	In India	27,13,000
Cash at the Bank of England		29
<b>TOTAL</b>		<b>30,000,000</b>

**Details of investments—**

	Face value
British Treasury Bills	4,220,000
Treasury 4 per cent Bonds 1931-33	8,00,000
Treasury 4 per cent Bonds 1932-34	1,00,000
Treasury 4 per cent Bonds 1933-35	2,50,000
Treasury 4 per cent Bonds 1934-36	250,000
War Loan 5 per cent 1929-47 stock	1,000,000
<b>TOTAL</b>	<b>10,500,000</b>

**THE RESERVE BANK.**

An essential part of the scheme formulated by the Currency Commission was the formation of a Reserve Bank to take over the Note Issue, custody of the Government remittances and act as a true banker's bank. The Commission pointed out that India was one of the few great countries where the control of currency was divorced from the control of credit, and where Government carried out immense financial transactions through its own agency and proposed the Reserve Bank as the apex of the new financial system.

The Government accepted these recommendations and in January 1927 introduced a Bill to give effect to the Commission's advice. They proposed a shareholders bank with a commercial directorate tempered by Government nominees, and a new agreement with the Imperial Bank freeing it from some of the restrictions imposed. The Bill was referred to a Select Committee when a marked divergence of opinion was manifested. A majority of the Committee carried recommendations for the transference of a shareholders bank into a State Bank with a strong element of directors selected by the legislatures. This changed Bill was before the legislature in September and was withdrawn by the Government for further consideration. It being understood that the Secretary of State for India objected to the drastic changes made in the original scheme.

These objections to the original scheme have been summarised under the following heads: That a Reserve Bank in charge of the credit and currency should be responsible to the legislature; that only a State Bank would carry the confidence of the people; that a Reserve Bank does not require much capital, and therefore

there was no need to create a body of share holders; and that if a bank with share capital was created, there was the risk of it falling under the domination of foreign capitalists or of Indian capitalists in the big cities.

The real ground of objection was the first: the legislature sought to make the Bank responsible to the legislature, that opened the great question whether the Reserve Bank should be commercial or political.

**The New Bill.**—After conferring with the authorities in London the Finance Member published in January 1928 the draft of an entirely new Bill. On the main point it was uncompromising. It provided for a shareholders bank with a capital of five crores of rupees, and it entirely excluded political interest in the management by stipulating that members of the legislatures were precluded from becoming directors. On all other points it sought to meet the objections to the original scheme. The provisions in this respect governed the directorate and the qualifications for shareholders. As these are important they are set out here—

**The Shareholders.**—(1) The original share capital of the Bank shall be five crores of rupees divided into shares of one hundred rupees each, which shall be fully paid up.

(2) No amount in excess of twenty thousand rupees shall be issued to any one person or to any two or more persons jointly and no person shall be allowed to acquire an interest in the share capital of the Bank, whether held in his own right, or held jointly with others or held partly in his own right and partly jointly with others to a value in excess of twenty thousand rupees.

(3) Separate registers of shareholders shall be maintained at Bombay, Calcutta, Madras, Bangalore and Delhi and a separate issue of shares shall be made in each of the areas served by those registers, as hereinafter defined and shares shall not be transferable from one register to another save in accordance with conditions to be prescribed by the Governor-General in Council.

(4) A shareholder shall be qualified to be registered as such in any area in which he is ordinarily resident or has his principal place of business in India but no person shall be registered as a shareholder in more than one register or as a holder of an interest in the share capital of a total nominal value exceeding twenty thousand rupees and no person who is not—

(a) domiciled in India or

(b) a British subject ordinarily resident in India, or

(c) a company registered under the Indian Companies Act, 1913 or a society registered under the Co-operative Societies Act, 1912 or a scheduled bank or a corporation or company incorporated by or under an Act of Parliament or any law for the time being in force in any of His Majesty's dominions and having a branch in British India, shall be registered as a shareholder or be entitled to payment of any dividend on any share.

**Management.**—The essential clauses of the Bill relating to the management of the Bank are—

The general superintendence of the affairs and business of the Bank shall be entrusted to a Board of Directors which may exercise all powers and do all such acts and things as may be exercised or done by the Bank and are not by this Act expressly directed or required to be done by the Bank in general meeting.

Save as expressly provided in this Act—(a) no person may be a Director who is not or has not at some time been—(i) actively engaged in agriculture, commerce, finance or industry or (ii) a director of any company as defined in clause (2) of section 2 of the Indian Companies Act, 1913, or of a corporation or company incorporated by or under any law for the time being in force in any place outside British India and (b) no person may be a Director who is—(i) a government official or (ii) an officer or employee of any bank or (iii) a director of any bank, other than a registered society as defined in clause (c) of section 2 of the Co-operative Societies Act, 1912.

The election or appointment as Director of any person who is a member of the Indian Legislature or of a local Legislature shall be void unless within one month of the date of his election or appointment he ceases to be such member and if any Director is elected or nominated as member of any such Legislature he shall cease to be a Director as from the date of such election or nomination as the case may be.

The Board shall consist of the following Directors, namely—(a) a Governor and two Deputy Governors to be appointed by the Governor-General in Council after consideration of any recommendation made by the Board in that behalf (b) four Directors to be nominated by the Governor-General in Council (c) two Directors to be elected by the Associated Chambers of Commerce (d) two Directors to be elected by the Federation of the Indian Chambers of Commerce (e) one Director representing the interests of agriculturists to be elected by provincial co-operative banks holding shares to the nominal value of not less than five thousand rupees (f) eleven Directors to be elected on behalf of the shareholders on the various registers, (g) one government official to be nominated by the Governor-General in Council.

The shareholders registered on the various registers shall elect delegates for the purpose of electing Directors to represent them on the Board and the numbers of delegates shall be as follows namely—(a) for the Bombay register—twenty-four members (b) for the Calcutta register—twenty-four members (c) for the Madras register—ten members (d) for the Bangalore register—ten members (e) for the Delhi register—twenty-four members.

The election of delegates for the shareholders on a register shall be held once in every five years at a convenient time before the expiry of the term of office of the retiring Directors for the election of whose successors the delegates are to be elected.

(5) Delegates shall hold office for a period of five years.

**Reception of the Bill.**—When the Bill was published many of those who were opposed to the original scheme seemed to be chary of committing themselves to an opinion. But the general attitude may be fairly indicated in these terms. By those who accepted the idea of a shareholders bank the Bill was regarded as a considerable improvement inasmuch as it safeguarded the country against either alien or capitalist control and gave every part of the country and every important interest representation on the directorate. Those who wanted a State or in other terms a political bank stood fast in their opposition and objected the scheme root and branch. There was further evidence that the original Bill having passed through Select Committee and been discussed in the legislature it was unconstitutional to withdraw it and substitute a fresh measure the correct procedure they maintained was for the original Bill as amended by the Select Committee and the legislature to be proceeded with. The Bill failed to secure the support of the Legislature and was withdrawn. A new Reserve Bank measure is now under consideration in connection with the inauguration of the Federal constitution.

## Trade

India is pre-eminently an agricultural country, and that fact dominates the course of its trade. The great export staples are the produce of the soil—what seeds cotton and jute. If we look back on the course of Indian trade over a long period of years we shall note a striking development towards stability. In the days that are past, the outturn of the soil was subjected to periodic shocks from famines arising from the failure of the rains when the export trade in these staples dwindled to small proportions. But the spread of irrigation has produced a great change and though no doubt in future heavy losses may be incurred from the weakness of the monsoons, they are never likely to be as catastrophic as in such years as 1896-97 and 1899-1900. Well over thirty per cent. of the culturable area of the Punjab is under irrigation, and huge new works are in progress to utilise the waters of the Sutlej and of the Indus in Sind. Whilst these great works have been carried out or are in progress to spill on the land the floods of the snowfed rivers of the North, other works of a less imposing character have safeguarded the arid tracts of the South. A chain of storage lakes arrests the rains of the Western Ghats and through canals spreads them over the parched lands of the Deccan. The rivers of the South like the Cauvery are being harnessed to preserve their flood waters for Madras. All over India irrigation works, large and small, are being restlessly pressed forward and their effect is to give a far greater stability to Indian agriculture.

The destination of these surplus crops is another factor of importance. The great customer for Indian cotton is Japan, and to a lesser extent the Continent of Europe. Continental Europe is also a large buyer of her oilseeds and another produce and of her hides and skins. Whilst the United Kingdom is the great market for tea and wheat, foreign countries are very important facts in the Indian export trade, therefore India had a vital interest in the economic recovery of Europe. When the post war boom collapsed it hit India hard and

for a year or two the export trade reeled under the shock. The progress of the Dawes Plan and the measures taken under the League of Nations to assist Austria and Hungary back to industrial health had a special bearing on the prosperity of India, they have been elements of importance in inducing her recovery of prosperity.

But whilst India is pre-eminently an agricultural country she ranks at the International Labour Office at Geneva as one of the great industrial countries of the world. Her manufacturing industries are few in number and are concentrated in a few areas, but they are of great importance. The largest is the cotton textile industry which has its home in the town and island of Bombay with important subsidiary centres at Ahmedabad, Sholapur and Nagpur. Next in importance is the jute industry. Raw jute is a virtual monopoly of Bengal and the jute mills are concentrated in and near Calcutta. The metallurgical industry is of more recent growth. The principal centre is Jamshedpur, the seat of the works of the Tata Iron and Steel Company where subsidiary industries have sprung up to utilise the products of the blast furnaces and mills. A very large proportion of the jute manufactures is exported. The cotton textile industry has lost a considerable part of its export trade to Japan, the Far East and East Africa, the mills find their principal outlet in India itself and even there they are subject to severe competition from Japan and China. The iron and steel industry is for the most part a home industry, though large quantities of Indian pig iron are shipped to the Far East, and in some years to the western ports of North and South America. Therefore whilst India is still in the main an agricultural country, three-quarters of her population drawing their sustenance from the soil her manufacturing industries are of large and growing importance and their prosperity every year affects in an increasing degree the general prosperity of the people.

## I.—GENERAL.

**Agricultural conditions in India.**—The monsoon of 1931 was on the whole well distributed but at a few places heavy rains resulted in floods causing damage to the crops. Averaged over the plains of India, the total rainfall during the monsoon period was only 4 per cent. above the normal. During the retreating period of the monsoon the rainfall was normal or nearly so in Burma, Assam, the North West Frontier Province, Mysore and the Punjab but excessive elsewhere. Taking the year as a whole the total rainfall was within 25 per cent. of the normal except in Sind where it was in large defect and in Bihar, Bombay

and West Rajputana where it was in moderate excess. The season may thus on the whole, be regarded as fairly good from the agricultural standpoint. A good yield was obtained for the rice crop of 1931-32, except in Burma and the total production exceeded the previous year's plentiful harvest by 2 per cent. Sugarcane also gave a record yield which was 21 per cent. above that of 1930-31. The wheat crop of 1930-31 most of which was moved during the year under review was also satisfactory, having exceeded the average of the preceding five years by 8 per cent. Following on two very large crops in succession in 1929 and 1930, the area under

jute was considerably reduced in 1931 and the outturn amounted to only 16 lakhs of bales which is about half the average outturn during the preceding five seasons. The cotton crop of 1931-32 was the lowest since 1931-22 the production being 22 per cent less than in 1930-31. Among the oilseed crops, castor seed gave an increased production in 1931-32 while sesamum and groundnut gave smaller outturns being 12 and 14 per cent less than that of 1930-31. The production of linseed was practically the same as in the preceding season while that of rape and mustard showed a decrease as compared with 1929-30.

**Industrial situation in India.**—During the year 1931 a greater number of industrial disputes occurred in India a larger number of workmen were involved and consequently the loss on man working days was much higher than during the preceding year. The worst sufferers were the

cotton mills in Bombay and in the Madras Presidency and the jute mills in Bengal. The important strikes of the year occurred in the Hastings Jute Mills, Midnapore, Hooghly, the Madras Mills in the Madras Presidency and the Solapur Mills and the Swadeshi Mills in the Bombay Presidency. The first quarter of the year 1932 has not been marked by any improvement in the situation for during this quarter also there have been frequent labour strikes in cotton and woollen mills in Bombay, Madras and the Central Provinces.

**Volume of Trade.**—The following figures have been compiled to show the value of imports and exports of merchandise on the basis of the declared values in 1922-23. These statistics are necessarily approximate but they are sufficiently accurate to afford a fairly reliable measure of the course of trade.

(In crores of Rupees)

	1913-14	1922-23	1923-24	1924-25	1925-26	1926-27	1927-28	1928-29	1929-30	1930-31	1931-32
Import	183	138	120	137	143	156	181	190	189	167	143
Exports	144	214	240	250	240	228	218	260	263	295	200
Total trade in merchandise excluding re-exports	437	352	360	387	383	384	429	450	452	362	343

The table shows a serious retrogression from the record level attained in the preceding year indicating as it does a decline of Rs. 40 crores in 1931-32 prices in the total trade in merchandise (excluding re-exports). The fall in the value of imports (of private merchandise) in 1931-32 as compared with 1930-31 was Rs. 35.42 lakhs and as compared with 1929-30 Rs. 114.43 lakhs. The fall in the value of exports in the year under review over the previous year and over 1929-30 was Rs. 65.09 lakhs and Rs. 167.36 lakhs respectively. Thus the fall in the case of exports was far greater than in the case of imports. This is due to the fact that the prices of agricultural commodities and raw materials which form the bulk of India's exports fell to a much greater extent than the prices of manufactured goods which form the bulk of India's imports. Had it not been for the fact that an enormous quantity of gold was exported in the year under review the balance of trade in favour of India would have dwindled down to a very negligible figure indeed. Exports of gold and silver to the extent of Rs. 62.61 lakhs however changed the situation and converted a disastrously low balance into the largest

favourable balance since 1925-26. This fall in the value of exports as has been already explained was due to the disastrous fall in the prices of agricultural products. The reason of the fall in the value of imports however is not quite so obvious but two main causes clearly suggest themselves the first being the reduced purchasing power of the consumers in India and the second the economic boycott. It is difficult however to allocate satisfactorily the share of the decline due to each of these factors.

**Prices in India.**—Prices in India followed the general collapse elsewhere. The Calcutta wholesale price index number for September 1929 was 145. By September 1931 it had fallen to 91, a fall of over 36 per cent. From September 1931 rupee prices rose to some extent in Calcutta and the index number went up to 98 in December. This partially reflected the depreciation of the rupee in terms of gold. For a time the rupee appreciated to some extent after December and the index number fell slightly, being 94 in March 1932. Since the close of the financial year the fall has been even greater and in June 1932 the index number went to the



lowest figure on record and was 86. Thus, since September 1929 rupee prices have fallen by nearly 40 per cent. In September 1931 the percentage fall was highest in the case of olefines which amounted to 55 per cent followed closely by wheat and hides and skins 53 per cent and tea and cotton raw with a fall of 51 and 49 per cent respectively. The fall in the case of jute raw was 43 per cent. On the other hand the fall in the case of cotton manufactures was only 27 per cent in the case of metals only 19 per cent and of sugar and other commodities 18 and 36 per cent respectively. If however we take June 1932 for comparison the greatest fall is in the case of hides and skins which have fallen by 66 per cent and are worth a third of what they were in September 1929. The fall in the case of olefines and raw jute amount to 59 and 68 per cent respectively whereas in the case of rice and tea the fall is 53 per cent. Raw cotton shows a fall of 48 per cent and wheat of 41 per cent. The fall in the case of jute manufactures is however only 44 per cent that in the case of cotton manufactures only 29 per cent while metals and sugar showed a fall of 21 and 12 per cent respectively. Thus it will be seen that the fall is very great in the case of agricultural commodities and raw materials but comparatively small in the case of manufactured articles. It follows therefore that the price of India exports fell considerably more than the price of her imports and this difference obviously has a very great bearing on the foreign trade of the year.

**Imports.**—The total value of the imports of merchandise into British India in 1931-32 amounted to Rs. 130 crores and that of the exports to Rs. 101 crores. Compared with the values recorded in 1930-31, these figures represent a decline of Rs. 38 crores or of 23 per cent in the case of imports and of Rs. 66 crores or 29 per cent in that of exports. On the import side the year witnessed a further substantial reduction in India's demand for imported textiles. The fall in the imports recorded under the textile group amounted to one of Rs. 6 crores on a total of Rs. 41 crores recorded in 1930-31. The decline during the year under review was thus 14.5 per cent, but coming on top of the heavy fall (amounting to Rs. 37 crores) of 1930-31 it meant a net recession to the extent of 45 per cent in comparison with the import value for 1929-30. As in the previous years the decline under textiles was primarily the effect of a reduction in the imports of cotton piecegoods the total receipts of which amounted to 776 million yards valued at Rs. 14.97 lakhs as compared with 890 million yards valued at Rs. 20.06 lakhs in 1930-31. All the principal descriptions of cotton piecegoods except white hosiery their respective shares in this heavy decrease grey goods declining by 118 million yards and coloured by 24 million yards, white goods on the contrary improved by 8 million yards in quantity although even in this case there was a recession as far as values are concerned to the extent of Rs. 88 lakhs. As is to be expected the retrogression in the trade in cotton piecegoods was mainly due to the falling off in consignments from the United Kingdom notably of grey goods imports of which from that source alone showed a reduction of 83 million yards. Imports of

cotton twist and yarn recorded a slight improvement in quantity from 29.1 million lbs. to 31.6 million lbs. but despite of this quantitative increase the value fell from Rs. 3.08 lakhs to Rs. 2.99 lakhs. There were reductions under some of the other important items included in the textile group—viz. of Rs. 26 lakhs under silk raw and manufactured and of Rs. 49 lakhs under wool and woollens but there was an increase of Rs. 41 lakhs under artificial silk (including yarn and goods of artificial silk mixed with other materials). The imports of raw cotton further rose from 58,000 tons to 70,000 tons concurrently with the progressive decline under piecegoods. Next in order of magnitude in the decline noticed above in regard to the textile group was the reduction in imports under the metal group which amounted to Rs. 6.14 lakhs. It is, however, interesting to note that if along with this group are included in one composite head such items as machinery and millwork hardware, cutlery implements and instruments as also vehicles, the aggregate decline under this head would mount up to about Rs. 14 crores. Imports of iron and steel declined from 614,200 tons to 471,000 tons in quantity and from Rs. 10.89 lakhs to Rs. 6.32 lakhs in value. It may be of importance to mention that despite of the general depression in this line of trade the percentage share of the United Kingdom in the total imports of iron and steel showed a slight improvement. There was a decline of Rs. 3.42 lakhs under machinery and mill work notwithstanding improvements in certain directions such as cotton and sugar machinery. The value of hardware imported declined from Rs. 3.60 lakhs to Rs. 2.61 lakhs. Imports of motor vehicles declined from Rs. 4.9 lakhs to Rs. 2.89 lakhs, the number of motor cars imported having fallen from 12,600 to 7,200 and that of omnibuses from 8,900 to 4,400. Concurrently with this reduction under motor vehicles there was a falling off in the imports of rubber manufactures the value of which amounted to Rs. 2.21 lakhs as against Rs. 2.55 lakhs recorded in the preceding year. The sugar trade remained in the doldrums throughout the year the imports having declined from just above 1 million tons valued at Rs. 10.96 lakhs to a little above half a million tons valued at Rs. 6.17 lakhs. It is interesting that despite of this unprecedented slump in sugar imports beet sugar was able to show an increase from 78,000 tons valued at Rs. 87 lakhs to 118,000 tons valued at Rs. 1.25 lakhs. Consignments of mineral oils fell from 242 million gallons valued at Rs. 10.48 lakhs to 217 million gallons valued at Rs. 9.04 lakhs but the decline under this head would have been greater had it not been for a further increase of 4 million gallons under petroleum etc. imports of which amounted to 12.7 million gallons as compared with 8.8 million gallons in 1930-31 and 4.7 million gallons in 1929-30.

**Exports.**—On the export side the outstanding factor was the slump in the raw cotton trade. Exports of raw cotton fell off from 3,926,000 bales to 2,369,000 bales in quantity and from Rs. 46 crores to Rs. 23 crores in value partly as a result of the depression in the world cotton industry and partly as a result of the higher parity ruling for Indian cotton in the Indian market. There was a relatively small decline

under cotton manufactures the total value of the exports having fallen by Rs 40 lakhs to Rs 4.82 lakhs. Despatches of twist and yarn declined from 23.6 million lbs. to 22 million lbs. Exports of cotton piecegoods improved from 98 million yards to 105 million yards but the gain on the quantity side was more than counterbalanced by the fall in prices which sent down the total declared value from Rs 3.2 lakhs to Rs 3.4 lakhs. 4 millions in the world market still remained adverse to any improvement in the rate but in consequence the downward movement in the export trade in jute continued. The decline in the value of raw and manufactured jute exported amounted to one of Rs 12 crores. Shipments of raw jute declined from 1,470,000 bales to 1,385,000 bales in quantity and from Rs 13 crores to Rs 11 crores in value. Packages of gunny bags receded from 434 millions valued at Rs 1 crore to 480 millions valued at Rs 11 crores and those of gunny cloth from 1.7 million yards valued at Rs 17 crores to 1.62 million yards valued at Rs 10 crores. Lower foodgrains the value of the shipments declined from Rs 20.88 lakhs to Rs 20.37 lakhs although the total quantity exported remained unchanged at 2,614,000 tons. Exports of wheat which had amounted to 106,500 tons in 1930-31 dropped to 21,200 tons in 1931-32. Shipments of rice advanced in quantity from 2,279,000 tons to 2,377,000 tons but on account of the low level of prices for foodstuffs in the world markets the value declined heavily by Rs 7.83 lakhs to Rs 18.14 lakhs. The tea trade had also a critical year and this was reflected in the shipments of tea which fell by 14.7 million lbs. to 341.5 million lbs. in quantity and by Rs 4.12 lakhs to Rs 19.44 lakhs in value. Shipments of olefins amounted to 108,600 tons valued at Rs 14.69 lakhs which meant a decline of 5 per cent in quantity and of 18 per cent in value in comparison with the exports of the preceding year. The decline was mainly due to a falling off in exports of linseed from 2,70,000 tons to 1,40,000 tons (groundnut and rapeseed however showed increases of 71,000 and 21,000 tons in quantity and of Rs 47 lakhs and Rs 21 lakhs respectively in value. There was a decrease in shipments of hides and skins from 69,000 tons valued at Rs 11.74 lakhs to 40,400 tons valued at Rs 8.92 lakhs. Exports of lac amounted to 404,000 (wt) valued at Rs 1.84 lakhs which represented a decline of 15 per cent in quantity and of 41 per cent in value in comparison with the corresponding figures for 1930-31.

The total value of re-exports amounted to Rs 4.96 lakhs which represented a decline of Rs 48 lakhs in comparison with the value recorded in 1930-31 and of Rs 2.47 lakhs on the basis of that for 1929-30. The year witnessed a further set-back in the re-exports of cotton manufactures (chiefly piecegoods) which dropped from Rs 54 lakhs to Rs 44 lakhs. Shipments of raw skins which constitute one of the major items in the re-export trade of India improved in quantity from 211 tons to 360 tons but the value declined from Rs 1.01 lakhs to Rs .86 lakhs. Re-exports of sugar advanced from 3,400 tons to 5,500 tons. Despatches of raw wool expanded from 5 million lbs. valued at Rs 28½ lakhs to 9 million lbs.

valued at Rs 37 lakhs. As was to be expected this decline in the volume of the re-export trade particularly affected Bombay through which the bulk of the re-export trade of India passes. During the year under review Bombay's share amounted to Rs 2.54 lakhs which meant a reduction of Rs 10 lakhs in comparison with 1930-31 and her percentage share declined slightly from 63 per cent to 61 per cent.

**Balance of Trade.** The visible balance of trade in merchandise and transit for the year 1931-32 was in favour of India to the extent of Rs 90 crores as compared with Rs 78 crores in the preceding year. Rs 35 crores in 1929-30 and the record figure of Rs 100 crores in 1927-28. The transactions in treasure on private account resulted in a net export of treasure amounting to Rs 105 crores as against a net import of Rs 4 crores in 1930-31. Gold showed a net export of Rs 58 crores and silver a net import of Rs 24 crores. Net exports of currency notes amounted to Rs 26 lakhs.

**Tariff Changes.** The changes in the tariff made under the New Industries (Protection) Act, the Textile Industries (Protection) Act, the Indian Customs Act, the Salt (Additional Import Duty) Act, and the Wheat (Import Duty) Act, all of 1931 were dealt with in the preceding pages. Review since then eight Acts have been passed introducing various changes in the tariff.

The Indian Customs (Supplementary and Extending) Act 1931 was passed on the 28th November 1931 but came into force provisionally with effect from the 20th September 1931. By this Act raw cotton duty derived from coarser and coarser derivatives used in any dyeing process and certain classes of machinery were removed from the free list and made liable to duty at the following rates—

Raw cotton—5 pikes per lb. and coarser dyes and machinery—10 per cent *ad valorem*.

The Act also raised the duties on sugar inferior to 23 D 4 but not inferior to 23 D 5 from Rs 8.12 to Rs 7.4 per cent on artificial silk yarn from 10 per cent to 15 per cent *ad valorem* on artificial silk mixtures from 20 per cent to 27½ per cent *ad valorem* on artificial silk piecegoods or other manufactures of artificial silk on cordage and on electric bulbs from 20 per cent to 30 per cent *ad valorem* and on private silk from 5 per cent to 8 per cent *ad valorem*. The Act further prescribed, as an alternative to the existing duty of 20 per cent *ad valorem*, a minimum specific duty of 4 ays per pair on boots and shoes.

A surcharge of 25 per cent of the duty other than chargeable under the Indian Tariff Act 1931 as subsequently amended or under any of the provisions thereof read with any other enactment or with any notification of the Governor General in Council for the time being in force was also imposed on all goods liable to import duty including those mentioned above except raw cotton, certain classes of dyes and colours and machinery and all articles liable to a duty of 2½ per cent *ad valorem*, which are exempt from this surcharge. The surcharge is also leviable on salt, motor spirit, kerosene, and silver which are liable to an excise duty.

**The Heavy Chemical Industry (Protection) Act, 1931**, which was passed on the 1st October 1931 gave effect to some of the recommendations of the Tariff Board in their Reports on the grant of protection to the heavy chemical industry and to the magnesium chloride industry. It removed magnesium chloride from the free list and imposed on this and certain other heavy chemicals protective duties at various rates with the proviso that the duty on any of these articles shall in no case be less than the duty which would be charged if the article were included in Part V of Schedule II to the Indian Tariff Act, 1894 (i.e. 25 per cent *ad valorem* for the time being). These duties will remain in force till the 31st March 1933 except in the case of magnesium chloride which shall have effect up to the 31st March 1930. The Act also provides for the enhancement of the duty on magnesium chloride if at any time during the currency of the Act it is found on enquiry that the protection granted to the magnesium chloride industry has proved ineffective.

**The Wheat Import Duty (Extending) Act, 1932, and the Salt Additional Import Duty (Extending) Act, 1932**, which were passed during March 1932 extended the dates of operation of the temporary customs duty on wheat and wheat flour, and the temporary additional customs duty on salt to the 31st March 1933.

**The Wire and Wire Nail Industry (Protection) Act, 1932**, which was passed on the 5th March 1932 gave effect to the recommendations in the Tariff Board's Report on the grant of protection to the wire and wire nail industry by bringing again under the protective tariff wire other than barbed or stranded fencing wire, wire rope or wire netting, and wire nails and imposing thereon a duty of Rs. 45 per ton. These duties shall have effect up to the 31st March 1934, but they are exempt from the 25 per cent surcharge imposed by the Indian Finance (Supplementary and Extending) Act 1931.

**The Bamboo Paper Industry (Protection) Act, 1932**, which was passed on the 5th March extended the dates of operation of the Bamboo Paper Industry (Protection) Acts of 1920 and 1927 to the 31st March 1930. It also altered from 60 to 70 the maximum percentage of

mechanical wood pulp in the fibre content of printing paper which is assessable at the protective rate under Item No. 155 of Schedule II to the Indian Tariff Act 1894 as subsequently amended, and transferred wood pulp from the free list to the protective tariff by imposing thereon a specific duty of Rs. 45 per ton. This duty shall also remain in force till the 31st March 1930.

**The Sugar Industry (Protection) Act, 1932**, was passed on the 8th April. It transferred sugar and sugar candy, excluding confectionery, from the non-protective special tariff to the protective tariff. The change was more or less formal the only immediate effect being to raise the duty on sugar below 8 D 8 and sugar candy to the same level as that on white sugar i.e. Rs. 7 4 per cwt. The duties on other kinds of sugar having already been enhanced under the Indian Finance Act 1931 and the Indian Finance (Supplementary and Extending) Act 1931. These duties shall in the first instance have effect up to the 31st March 1935 but if at any time during the currency of the Act, it is found after enquiry that foreign sugar is being imported at such a price as to render the existing protection ineffective this rate may be enhanced.

**The Indian Tariff (Wireless Broadcasting) Amendment Act, 1932** was passed to provide funds to enable Government to continue wireless broadcasting in India by increasing the import duty leviable on wireless reception instruments and apparatus and component parts thereof including all electric valves, amplifiers and loudspeakers which are not specially designed for purposes other than wireless reception or are not original parts of and imports of above, with instruments or apparatus so designed, to a special non-protective rate of 50 per cent *ad valorem*. This duty is, however, exempt from the general 25 per cent surcharge.

In addition to the statutory changes mentioned above, the period of operation of the additional protection accorded to iron and steel galvanised sheets and articles made therefrom has been extended to the 31st March 1933 under section 8 (4) of the Indian Tariff Act 1894.

# Imports of Merchandise

885

## II—IMPORTS OF MERCHANDISE.

The following table shows the comparative importance of the principal articles imported into British India —

	IMPORTS					Percentage of total imports of merchandise in 1931-32
	1927-28	1928-29	1929-30	1930-31	1931-32	
Cotton and cotton goods	71 40 10	67 15 14	62 90 88	41 04 57	20 18 61	20 72
Machinery and millwork	16 91 75	18 16 04	18 21 85	14 34 78	10 02 14	8 64
Metals and ores	28 41 68	20 98 84	23 61 01	15 41 26	9 77 65	7 74
Oils	13 02 68	11 68 29	11 68 66	10 92 25	6 72 20	7 60
Sugar	14 00 55	16 08 91	11 77 65	10 06 47	0 18 01	4 84
Vehicles	7 69 37	11 00 00	10 84 73	7 30 53	4 48 47	3 55
Instruments apparatus and appliances	4 46 12	4 01 71	3 38 20	1 77 47	1 60 20	2 02
Provisions and (including) Stone	0 40 00	0 21 24	5 63 61	4 87 79	3 41 26	2 70
Silk raw and manufactures	5 50 78	5 00 67	4 48 45	2 00 02	1 71 36	2 16
Dyes	2 04 65	2 83 11	2 43 31	2 59 00	2 87 65	2 12
Hardware	5 24 42	5 25 18	0 06 05	3 60 28	2 60 01	2 06
Chemicals	2 46 06	2 47 04	2 78 74	2 61 22	2 61 97	2 03
Paper and pasteboard	3 00 62	2 19 05	3 72 11	2 88 74	2 50 24	1 98
Liquors	8 00 90	8 57 16	3 76 83	3 31 76	2 50 86	1 79
Rubber	2 71 07	2 86 13	8 11 67	2 58 24	2 22 28	1 76
Spices	2 47 05	2 04 09	1 57 50	2 54 94	2 08 22	1 65
Drugs and medicines	1 08 28	0 02 13	2 20 11	1 03 04	1 01 11	1 01
Wool raw and manufactures	5 96 82	5 01 87	4 38 45	2 31 11	1 62 06	1 28
Railway plant and rolling stock*	4 76 87	—	—	—	—	—
Fruits and vegetables	2 01 04	1 08 39	1 82 87	1 48 60	1 44 47	1 06
Glass and glassware	2 48 41	2 37 40	2 61 93	1 04 78	1 21 07	0 97
Grain pulses and flour	2 40 70	10 72 81	7 42 07	2 81 63	1 17 61	0 91
Tobacco	2 01 32	2 74 60	2 69 71	1 31 16	8 44 44	7 6
Soap	1 01 37	1 48 10	1 60 68	1 11 08	0 87 02	70
Paints and painters materials	1 54 79	1 44 30	1 46 55	1 74 09	8 75 53	69
Building and engineering materials	1 28 40	1 21 56	1 34 44	1 09 88	83 78	66
Apparel	1 04 44	1 62 90	1 71 34	1 11 17	81 76	05
Salt	1 74 84	1 46 83	1 30 30	1 14 97	71 09	57
Arms ammunition and military stores	70 65	78 64	65 44	64 02	68 48	54
Stationery	01 67	1 01 10	1 07 06	81 25	68 03	54
Boots and shoes	68 90	68 12	87 81	88 05	04 98	51
Wood and timber	81 47	88 40	1 03 54	80 82	60 69	48
Haberdashery and millinery	1 20 55	1 34 07	1 04 26	72 08	54 20	43
Books, printed etc	61 98	66 28	71 82	60 01	53 34	42
Iron chests	71 80	67 47	80 54	64 53	50 22	40
Machinery for machinery	87 30	84 11	90 21	69 62	50 11	40
Folk instruments	62 35	64 01	72 68	68 81	47 80	38
Precious stones and pearls	1 34 47	1 16 83	1 06 06	50 74	45 00	36
Timber	09 00	74 23	63 00	46 68	43 57	35
Animals, living	38 43	55 71	32 42	30 86	42 06	38
Earthenware and porcelain	80 71	78 09	72 34	48 18	38 36	30
Toys and requisites for games	61 82	66 69	64 84	49 06	37 04	29
Manures	47 08	78 67	98 55	67 43	46 05	29
Paper making materials	40 25	41 61	44 05	42 07	30 49	20
Hobbits	62 38	57 19	43 66	31 00	30 16	24
Umbrellas and fittings	39 81	38 05	41 06	31 07	24 25	19
Gums and resins	29 20	24 03	31 02	27 23	20 79	17
Fallow and stearine	38 50	36 37	41 41	20 05	20 69	17
Cutlery	30 62	36 08	37 06	27 73	20 11	16
Furniture and cabinetware	—	—	—	—	—	—
Jewellery also plate of gold and silver	17 24	15 62	26 25	39 34	19 18	15
Flax raw and manufactures	87 09	35 45	33 88	21 60	17 70	14
Coal and coke	02 49	39 10	45 56	34 69	14 28	11
Fish (excluding canned fish)	30 06	25 76	26 31	23 86	18 42	11
Fats and fat goods	24 11	26 68	24 20	18 37	15 78	10
Clocks and watches and parts	27 22	27 01	23 47	16 86	11 21	09
Matches	39 37	17 22	10 89	4 11	1 06	01
All other articles	15 01 86	15 26 61	14 33 09	10 53 89	9 64 81	7 64
TOTAL VALUE OF IMPORTS	249 85 64	268 80 00	240 70 69	164 70 87	126 87 14	100

\* Discontinued from April 1928

## Imports—(continued)

(In thousands of Rupees)

	1926-27	1927-28	1928-29	1929-30	1930-31	Percentage on total imports of mer- chandise in 1930-31
Gums and resins	40 53	39 38	38 05	41 06	31 07	19
Furniture and earthenware	49 68	40 02	36 09	37 66	27 73	17
Tallow and stearine	31 84	38 25	24 03	31 02	27 28	17
Cutlery	41 38	38 00	36 37	41 41	26 05	16
Fish (excluding canned fish)	38 66	36 98	25 76	26 31	23 86	14
Flax raw and manufactures	31 49	37 09	40 45	33 34	21 89	14
Automata fitting	41 65	36 43	35 77	32 42	20 86	12
Jute and jute goods	40 37	41 11	40 18	24 20	18 37	11
Clocks and watches and parts	25 06	27 21	27 61	24 47	16 86	10
Matches	65 60	30 87	17 22	10 89	4 11	02
All other articles	12 83 76	15 01 66	15 26 61	14 31 69	10 03 89	6 39
<b>TOTAL VALUE OF IMPORTS</b>	<b>231,22 08</b>	<b>249 83,64</b>	<b>233 30 00</b>	<b>240 79 09</b>	<b>164,82 09</b>	<b>100</b>

**Cotton Manufactures (Rs. 19 15 Lakhs)**—The total value of the imports of cotton manufactures in the year under review amounted to Rs. 19 15 lakhs as against Rs. 21 25 lakhs in the preceding year and Rs. 59 48 lakhs in 1929-30. Thus there was a decline of 24 per cent. as compared with 1930-31 and 68 per cent. as compared with 1929-30. Imports of cotton twist and yarn amounted to Rs. 4 million lbs. valued at Rs. 2 99 lakhs as against 29 1 million lbs. valued at Rs. 3 08 lakhs in the preceding year and 43 9 million lbs. with a declared value of Rs. 6 00 lakhs in 1929-30. The decline in value as compared with the preceding year was therefore 7 per cent. and 50 per cent. as compared with 1929-30. Imports of piece goods in the year under review were 776 million yards valued at Rs. 14 67 lakhs as compared with 680 million yards value at Rs. 20 05 lakhs in 1930-31 and 1,019 million yards valued at Rs. 50,25 lakhs in 1929-30. The decrease in yardage as compared with the preceding year was therefore 11 per cent. but as compared with 1929-30 it was 69 per cent. These figures show that the further decline in the year under review was of smaller dimensions than the huge fall of the preceding year 1930-31. Naturally this was to be expected as the figures of the preceding year showed the first large effects of such abnormal causes as the reduced purchasing power of the consumers and the boycott. As compared with 1929-30 the last fairly normal year the fall is seen to be of enormous magnitude, both in quantity and value.

The causes which were given in the previous issue of this Review of 1930 to explain the enormous fall in the imports of cotton manufactures in 1930-31 as compared with the preceding year continued in operation in the year under review. In the main they are (a) the lowered purchasing power of the consumer in India and (b) the political situation in the country. Added to these also there were considerable increases in the import tariff on cotton manufactures in the Budget of 1931 and in the emergency Budget of September 1931 and further the

effect of the increased internal production in Indian mills must not be forgotten. It is difficult however by analysis to apportion the separate effect of each of these factors. There is no point in comparing the figures of 1931-32 with those of 1930-31 as the latter was also an abnormal year which suffered from the causes mentioned above. In order therefore to gauge the full effect of these causes in 1930-31 and 1931-32 a comparison may be made of the import figures of the year under review with those of 1929-30 which was the most recent comparatively normal year i.e. the year in which both the lowered purchasing power and the boycott were absent throughout the following paragraphs therefore where the effects are discussed the year 1929-30 will be used for purposes of comparison. If the per centage decline in the case of cotton piece goods imports in the year under review as against 1929-30 is compared with the percentage decline in the case of other articles in general the comparison will give some idea of the effect of the boycott in the case of cotton piece goods imports. Elsewhere it has been seen that the total decline in the value of imports of all commodities into India in 1931-32 as compared with 1929-30 amounted to Rs. 114 43 lakhs or 47 5 per cent. whereas the decline in the case of cotton manufactures for the same period amounted to Rs. 40 83 lakhs or 68 per cent. In comparison with these figures the decline in value under machinery was 40 per cent. under sugar 61 per cent., under metals 59 per cent. under hardware including cutlery and instruments 42 per cent. under vehicles 58 per cent. and under chemical and drugs, etc. 13 per cent. Taking the effects of other causes on the various classes was of the same order of magnitude, it will thus be seen that the magnitude of the decline in value of imports of cotton manufactures was greater than that in the case of other articles. Actually, in the case of sugar the increase in the import tariff was much heavier than for cotton manufactures while vehicles including motor cars are luxury articles and are more sensitive to trade depression.

It may be surmised therefore that the boycott which was aimed most directly at imported cotton piecegoods was responsible for some considerable extent for the reduction of imports under the head of cotton manufactures. On the other hand however there can be no doubt

whatever that a large part of the decline was due to the reduced purchasing power of the consumer in India and a part was probably due to the enhanced customs duties levied on this class of goods in 1931.

The value of the different classes of cotton manufactures imported during the past five years and the pre-war year 1913-14 is set forth below—

	1913-14 (pre war year)	1927-28	1928-29	1929-30	1930-31	1931-32
	Rs (lakhs)	Rs (lakhs)	Rs (lakhs)	Rs (lakhs)	Rs (lakhs)	Rs (lakhs)
Twist and yarn	4.16	6.70	6.20	6.00	8.08	2.90
Piecegoods—						
Grey (unbleached)	25.45	21.21	20.19	20.93	6.87	7.92
White (bleached)	14.29	11.42	15.33	13.27	6.20	5.33
Coloured printed or dyed	17.60	17.52	17.13	16.16	6.82	5.05
Kents of all descriptions	54	94	94	90	16	37
Total Piecegoods	54.14	51.19	52.65	50.26	20.05	18.67
Hosiery	1.20	1.76	1.46	1.44	98	45
Handkerchiefs and shawls	89	17	16	17	5	2
Thread	39	77	71	81	60	54
Other sorts	1.52	92	82	82	59	45
Grand Total	66.90	61.16	63.24	60.40	25.25	19.15

**Cotton Twist and yarn (Rs. 2.90 lakhs).—**The imports of cotton twist and yarn amounted to 31.6 million lbs in quantity and Rs. 3.99 lakhs in value in 1931-32 as compared with 29 million lbs and Rs. 4.08 lakhs in 1930-31 and 45.9 million lbs and Rs. 6.00 lakhs in 1929-30. The quantity of yarn imported in the year under review increased by nearly 31 million lbs as compared with the previous year though there was a decline in value of Rs. 9 lakhs. As compared with 1929-30 however there was a decrease of 12.3 million lbs or 27 per cent the decline in value being over Rs. 3 crores or 50 per cent. The average declared value per lb of yarn imported during the year was Rs. 0.152 as compared with Rs. 1.41 in 1930-31 and Rs. 1.30 in 1929-30. Of the total imports 11.9 million lbs came from the United Kingdom, 19.2 million lbs from China and 6.5 million from Japan. Imports from these countries in 1929-30 were 20—1 million lbs, 10.6 million lbs and 10 million lbs respectively. The imports from the United Kingdom decreased by a little over 8 million lbs as compared with 1929-30 though they showed an increase of about 1½ million lbs as compared with 1930-31. Imports from Japan showed a decline of about 4½ million lbs as compared with 1929-30 and half a million lbs as compared with 1930-31 whereas imports from China showed an increase of 2.7 million

lbs as compared with 1929-30 and 1.5 million lbs as compared with 1930-31. The year therefore still showed a considerable decline in the imports from the United Kingdom as compared with 1929-30 although it showed a slight increase over 1930-31. There was a slight decrease in the case of Japan also but as mills in China are largely owned by Japanese interests the reduction in the case of Japan is of less importance to her as China has increased her exports by about 2½ million lbs compared with 1929-30. Other sources of imports of yarn into India included Italy (112,000 lbs.) and Switzerland (51,000 lbs.). Imports from other countries amounted to 47,000 lbs.

**Cotton piecegoods (Rs. 14.67 lakhs).—**The imports of cotton piecegoods including kents decreased from 1,419 million yards in 1929-30 to 776 million yards in 1931-32 a decline of over 1,100 million yards or 80 per cent. As compared with 1930-31 the decline was only about 100 million yards or 13 per cent. The decrease in value was from Rs. 50 crores in 1929-30 to Rs. 20 crores in 1930-31 and Rs. 14.7 crores in 1931-32 thus showing a drop of Rs. 5.4 crores or 27 per cent from the previous year and a drop of Rs. 35.6 crores or 71 per cent from 1929-30. Compared with the pre-war year 1913-14 the imports of 1931-32 were less by 2,422 million yards. The figures



# Cotton Imports

889

Imports in the year under review in all the three lines declined as compared with the preceding year but the decline was almost negligible in the case of printed and dyed goods as compared with 1929-30 the decline was of considerable dimensions. Under printed goods the quantity imported was 105 million yards as compared with 136 million yards in 1929-30 and 240 million yards in 1929-30. Imports of dyed goods amounted to 91 million yards which was almost the same figure as in 1929-30 but the decline in value was from Rs. 2.60 lakhs to Rs. 2.28 lakhs. As compared with 1929-30 however the decline in quantity and value was 55 million yards and Rs. 2.61 lakhs respectively. Imports of woven coloured goods fell to 25 million yards as compared with 46 million yards in 1929-30 and 132 million yards in 1929-30. The detailed figures relating to the imported piecegoods are given below in millions of yards—

Grey (unbleached)	1913-14 (pre war year)	1929-30	1930-31	1931-32
Diapers, saris and scarves	896.1	701.1	171.0	69.6
Jaconets madras/jammas mulls etc.	150.4	75.0	19.3	2.7
Long cloth and shirtings	545.4	340.1	166.1	133.8
Shirtings	2	14.7	4.1	1.7
Drills and jeans	21.8	13.4	2.4	2.0
Other sorts	10.8	3.2	1.0	1.7
Total	1,574.2	925.5	365.0	249.4

White (bleached)	1913-14 (pre war year)	1929-30	1930-31	1931-32
Diapers, saris and scarves	104.3	43.5	15.4	1.9
Jaconets madras/jammas mulls etc.	307.9	219.7	115.2	155.2
Long cloth and shirtings	115.4	104.1	71.9	79.8
Shirtings	204.7	63.1	25.9	21.5
Drills and jeans	6.7	6.8	4.8	1.1
Checks, spots and stripes	18.1	12.0	3.7	3.8
Wills	8.3	16.8	7.7	3.7
Other sorts	31.0	15.8	8.0	9.7
Total	791.3	471.8	271.8	379.7

Coloured, printed or dyed	1913-14 (pre war year)	1929-30	1930-31	1931-32
Diapers, saris and scarves	115.2	93.0	19.1	8.7
Cambrics etc.	113.6	43.5	20.5	19.7
Shirtings	182.6	105.6	54.7	62.9
Prints and checks	209.7	61.9	33.7	23.0
Drills and jeans	30.0	58.6	33.4	32.9
Checks, spots and stripes	19.7	25.2	12.5	5.1
Twill	31.4	36.6	16.0	17.8
Other sorts	159.8	90.7	55.9	53.1
Total	831.8	488.5	245.7	229.2

Under greys the decreases noticed last year were further increased in the year under review. Imports under diapers went down from 171 million yards to 69 million yards or a fall of 87 million yards. Compared with 1929-30, this meant a fall of 417 million yards. Similarly under longcloth and shirtings there was a decrease of about 33 million yards as compared with the preceding year, or 206 million yards as compared with 1929-30. Jacons on the other hand showed a slight increase on the preceding years

the increase amounting to about 4 million yards. Compared with 1929-30, imports of jacons showed a decline of 29 million yards. Under white goods most of the items showed small increases on the preceding year, whilst against the figure of 1929-30 there were considerable decreases. Imports of jacons showed an increase of 20 million yards on 1930-31, but compared with 1929-30 there was a fall of 55 million yards. Imports under longcloth and shirtings amounted to nearly 60 million yards as against 72 million



yards in the previous year, but as compared with 1929-30 there was a drop of 2½ million yards. On the other hand shuttle-stems and covers as well as mainsail showed declines of 13 million yards and 4 million yards compared with the preceding years. Compared with 1929-30 there was, of course a considerably larger gap in the imports. In coloured goods most of the articles except shirtings and towels showed declines when placed against the figures of the preceding year and as compared with 1929-30. The imports of shirtings and towels under shirtings increased from 5½ million yards to 6½ million yards though compared with 1929-30, the imports showed a fall of 42 million

yards Under twills the increase was from 16 million yards to 18 million yards though the latter figure was nearly half of what was imported in 1929 '30 Imports under dhutis, prints and chintz showed decreases of 10 million yards and 11 million yards respectively whereas imports under cambrics and drills and jeans were almost of the same magnitude as in the preceding year

The percentage shares in 1913-14 and in the past five years, of the United Kingdom and Japan the two principal competitors for the Indian piecegoods import trade in each of the three important classes of piecegoods are set forth below:—

**Percentage shares of the United Kingdom and Japan in the imports of cotton piecegoods**

	1913-14		1927-28		1928-29		1929-30		1930-31		1931-32		
	United Kingdom	Japan	United Kingdom	Japan	United Kingdom	Japan	United Kingdom	Japan	United Kingdom	Japan	United Kingdom	Japan	
Cotton piecegoods—													
Grey	98	8	5	74	4	23	5	69	4	28	8	74	3
White	98	8	5	67	1	0	1	56	1	50	0	21	4
Coloured	92	8	12	54	8	20	4	57	3	60	6	42	4

As in the previous year, the share of Japan in the imports of grey goods lowered. The share of the United Kingdom decreased correspondingly. The share of Japan in grey goods has been increasing rapidly since 1928: when it was only 29 per cent. In 1929-30 it went up to 42.5 per cent. In 1930-31 it has risen to 60 per cent. and in the year under review it reached the striking figure of over 74 per cent. The increase in the Japanese share is largely due to the fact that the Japanese have offered their goods on other hand the share of the United Kingdom has been consistently diminishing in the last five or six years but particularly in the last four years. In 1925-26 the share of the United Kingdom under grey goods was 79 per cent. In 1929-30 it had fallen to 69 per cent. In 1930-31 it dropped to 61 per cent. and in 1930-31 and 1931-32 was much smaller magnitude than in the preceding years the shares in those years being only 59 per cent.

and 24 per cent, respectively. As regards white goods, the share had been making considerable progress in the last three years. In 1929-30 Japan's share in white goods was under 3 per cent. In 1930-31 it had risen to over 10 per cent and in the year under review it had more than doubled itself and was over 21 per cent. On the other hand the share of the United Kingdom declined from 95 per cent in 1929-30 to 74 per cent in 1932-33 and in coloured goods Japan's share was 18 per cent, against 12 per cent for the United Kingdom. Japan's share in the Indian market from the United Kingdom. The share of the United Kingdom dropped to 49 per cent in 1931-32 as compared with 60 per cent in the preceding year and nearly 58 per cent in 1929-30. Japan's share on the other hand was 42 per cent in the year under review as compared with 30 per cent in the preceding year and 12 per cent in 1929-30. The percentage shares of the principal sources in the total imports of piecegoods into India are shown below —

Percentage shares in the total quantities of merchandise imported

[illegible]

The outstanding feature of the table is the definite and continuous trend in opposite directions of the percentage figures of the United Kingdom and of Japan during the past nine years. Japan increased her share from 36.1 per cent in 1929-31 to 47.8 per cent in 1931-32. The share of the United Kingdom on the other hand further declined from 58.8 per cent to 49.4 per cent. Thus the share of the United Kingdom was reduced from 97 per cent in 1918-19 to almost one half of that in 1931-32 whereas Japan from a position of no importance whatever increased her share enormously and is now responsible for only a little less than half the total quantity of piecegoods imported into India.

Of the total quantity of piecegoods imported 29 per cent was received in Bengal in the year under review as compared with 39 per cent in the previous year. The share of Bombay was 22 per cent, those of Sind and Madras which amounted to 20 and 9 per cent in 1930-31 stood at 28 and 8 per cent respectively in the year under review. Similarly there was an increase in the share of Burma to 13 per cent in the year under review as compared with 12 per cent in the preceding year.

**Artificial silk (Rs. 3.44 lakhs).**—The trade under this head increased considerably in quantity as compared with either the preceding year or even with 1929-30 but the value of the trade though more than in 1930-31 was less than that in 1929-30. This of course was due to the great fall in the average declared value of piecegoods which amounted to 4 as 6 p per yard in 1931-32 as compared with 6 as 7 p per yard in the preceding year and 8 as 11 p per yard in 1929-30. Imports of artificial silk yarn in the year under review amounted to nearly 8 million lbs valued at Rs. 82 lakhs as compared with 7.1 million lbs valued at Rs. 81 lakhs in the preceding year and 7.4 million lbs valued at Rs. 99 lakhs in 1929-30. The share of the United Kingdom fell to a little under a million lbs as compared with just over a million lbs last year and 1.4 million lbs in 1929-30. Imports from Italy went down from 4.5 million lbs to 3.9 million lbs whereas imports from the Netherlands went up from three-fourths of a million to a little over a million lbs. Of the total quantity imported Italy contributed 49 per cent the United Kingdom 12 per cent and the Netherlands 13 per cent. The share of France rose considerably from 121,000 lbs to 727,000 lbs.

As regards piecegoods of cotton and artificial silk the outstanding feature as in the previous year was the enormous growth of the imports from Japan under this head. The total imports of these piecegoods in the year under review were 84.6 million yards valued at Rs. 2.52 lakhs as against 51.5 million yards valued at Rs. 2.12 lakhs in the previous year and 58.6 million yards valued at Rs. 3.15 lakhs in 1929-30. The share of Japan in the total imports of 84.6 million yards was 74.6 million yards or 88 per cent. Japan's share in the previous year was only 38.2 million yards and in 1929-30 it was 25 million yards. Thus Japan has trebled her imports in two years.

As has been remarked in the paragraphs about cotton piecegoods Japan was exporting to India pure artificial silk cloth in bright colours and attractive designs and at prices as low as

4 annas to 5 as per yard. At such rates artificial silk piecegoods were replacing the better type of printed and dyed cotton goods. It may be interesting to note that the declared value per yard of Japanese piecegoods of cotton and artificial silk mixed was 4 as 6 p in the year under review as compared with 6 as 4 p in the preceding year and 8 as 11 p in 1929-30. As against this the declared value of the Italian imports under the same head was 4 as 11 p in 1931-32, 6 as 8 p in the preceding year and 7 as 2 p in 1929-30. Similarly the declared value of the imports from the United Kingdom was 9 as 4 p in the year under review as compared with 8 as 6 p in 1930-31 and 9 as 2 p in 1929-30. As a result of the low and attractive prices of imports from Japan the other countries were more or less ousted from the market. The share of Italy declined a little further from 5.6 million yards in 1930-31 to 5.2 million yards whereas in 1929-30 Italy's share was 11.7 million yards. Similarly the share of the United Kingdom declined from 7.2 million yards in 1929-30 to 3.4 million yards in 1930-31 and to 1.6 million yards in 1931-32. The share of Switzerland also declined to a little under 2 million yards as compared with 3.2 million yards in the previous year and 6.8 million yards in 1929-30. The shares of other countries also declined considerably.

**Silk, raw and manufactured (Rs. 2.74 lakhs).**—The imports of raw silk declined from 1.9 million lbs valued at Rs. 88 lakhs in 1930-31 to 1.6 million lbs valued at Rs. 62 lakhs in 1931-32. The predominant supplier of raw silk as usual was China including Hongkong which supplied 1.5 million lbs that is almost the whole of the imports into India. Imports from Japan, the only other source worth mentioning increased from 17,000 lbs in 1930-31 to a little under 34,000 lbs in 1931-32. The imports of silk yarns, holls and warps increased from 1.4 million lbs in 1930-31 to 1.7 million lbs but there was a slight decline in value from Rs. 52 lakhs to Rs. 51 lakhs. Imports in 1929-30 were a little under 2 million lbs valued at Rs. 72 lakhs. This year Italy was the largest supplier accounting for 622,000 lbs valued at Rs. 19 lakhs as compared with 432,000 lbs valued at Rs. 18 lakhs in the preceding year. Imports from China declined from 498,000 lbs valued at Rs. 13 lakhs to 342,000 lbs valued at Rs. 9 lakhs. The share of Switzerland went up from 129,000 lbs valued at Rs. 52 lakhs in 1930-31 to 289,000 lbs valued at Rs. 109 lakhs in 1931-32. The share of Japan went down from 238,000 lbs to 116,000 lbs.

Imports of silk piecegoods increased in quantity from 18.7 million yards in 1930-31 to 19.9 million yards in 1931-32 but compared with 1929-30 the imports were still down by 3 million yards. The value of the imports in the year under review was almost the same as in the preceding year but compared with 1929-30 there was a fall of Rs. 98 lakhs. As usual the bulk of the supplies came from China and Japan which together sent 19.8 million yards or nearly the whole of the imports. China's share was slightly reduced, being 7.8 million yards as compared with 8.4 million yards in the preceding year. Japan's share in the year under review increased considerably on the figures of the preceding year and amounted to 11.7 million yards as against 7.8 million yards

in 1930-31. Her share in 1929-30 was 13.4 million yards.

**Wool, raw and manufactured (Rs 1.92 lakhs).—**There was a decrease of Rs. 69 lakhs in the value of imports under this head as compared with the preceding year and of Rs. 2.66 lakhs as compared with 1929-30. The decrease in the year under review as compared with the preceding year was wholly confined to woollen manufactures. Imports of raw wool increased from 3.1 million lbs. valued at Rs. 18½ lakhs in 1930-31 to 6.7 million lbs. valued at Rs. 31 lakhs in 1931-32. The imports in 1929-30 were also 6.7 million lbs., but the value was Rs. 6½ lakhs. Australia and Persia were the two important sources of supply. Australia sent 2.9 million lbs. valued at Rs. 15 lakhs in 1931-32, as compared with 1.8 million lbs. valued at Rs. 10 lakhs in the preceding year and 2.4 million lbs. valued at Rs. 22 lakhs in 1929-30. The share of Persia was a little under 2 million lbs. valued at about Rs. 5 lakhs as compared with 9 million lbs. valued at Rs. 3 lakhs in 1930-31 and 2.4 million lbs. valued at Rs. 9 lakhs in 1929-30. The United Kingdom sent just under a million lbs. valued at Rs. 8½ lakhs as compared with 4 million lbs. valued at Rs. 5 lakhs in the preceding year. Imports of worsted yarns for weaving were almost the same as in the preceding year amounting to 568,000 lbs. as compared with 569,000 lbs. in 1930-31. The value however declined from Rs. 11 lakhs to Rs. 9 lakhs. Imports of knitting wool went up from 538,000 lbs. in 1930-31 to 739,000 lbs. in 1931-32 though the value showed a slight decline from Rs. 13.3 lakhs to Rs. 14.1 lakhs.

**Imports of woollen piecegoods in 1931-32 decline by over 2 million yards as compared with the preceding year and by nearly 7 million yards as compared with 1929-30.** Imports in the year under review amounted to 5.6 million yards as compared with 7.7 million yards in the preceding year and 12.6 million yards and 16 million yards in 1929-30 and 1928-29 respectively. The decline in value was even greater. In 1928-29 the value of imports was Rs. 2.84 lakhs. In the following year it had fallen to Rs. 2.33 lakhs. In 1930-31 it reached a comparatively low figure of Rs. 1.50 lakhs, whereas in the year under review it had shrunk to Rs. 69 lakhs. Thus while imports had shrunk in quantity to nearly one-third of what they were three years ago the value had declined to nearly one-fourth. Imports from the United Kingdom amounted to 1.5 million yards valued at a little under Rs. 25 lakhs in the year under review as compared with 2 million yards valued at Rs. 48 lakhs in the preceding year. 3.7 million yards valued at Rs. 91 lakhs in 1929-30. Imports from Italy also declined from 2 million yards valued at Rs. 25 lakhs in 1930-31 to 1.4 million yards valued at Rs. 15 lakhs in 1931-32. Imports from France were about the same as last year, a little over 2 million yards but the decline in value was from Rs. 24 lakhs to Rs. 16 lakhs. The shares of Germany, the Netherlands, Belgium and Japan went down in the year under review as compared with the preceding year. The average declared value per yard of the French supplies was 12 as 8 p of those from United Kingdom Rs. 114.8 and from Italy Rs. 11-6.

**Metals and manufactures thereof (Rs. 8.77 lakhs).—**The imports of metals and manu-

factures thereof declined by 251,000 tons or 38 per cent in quantity from 669,000 tons in 1930-31 to 418,000 tons in 1931-32 and by Rs. 6 crores or 39 per cent in value from Rs. 16 crores to Rs. 10 crores. Iron and steel represented Rs. 6½ crores of this total as compared with Rs. 11 crores in 1930-31 and ranked to the fifth place in order of importance among India's imports the first four being cotton manuf. factures, machinery and millwork, mineral oils and raw cotton. If such items as machinery and millwork, hardware, cutlery implements and instruments and vehicles are grouped with metals and manufactures thereof under one head the total value would aggregate Rs. 12½ crores, while the value of yarn and textile fabrics which had prior to 1930-31 formed the next important group among India's imports amounted to Rs. 27 crores in the year under review. In the preceding year the metals group accounted for Rs. 47 crores while the textile head totalled Rs. 33½ crores.

**Iron and steel (Rs. 6.32 lakhs).—**The world's production of both pig iron and steel estimated at 56 million and 70 million tons respectively in 1931 was the lowest recorded since 1922 and showed a fall of 29 per cent in the case of pig iron and of 25 per cent in the case of steel as compared with the preceding year. The depression in the iron and steel industry was universal but the degree to which the different producing countries were affected varied somewhat. In the case of the United Kingdom pig iron production fell by 40 per cent from 6.2 million tons in 1930 to 3.7 million tons in 1931 and, leaving out of account 1921 and 1926—the years of prolonged industrial dispute, was the lowest since the fifteenth century, while steel output declined by 29 per cent from 7.8 million tons to 5.2 million tons, the lowest since the beginning of the present century excepting again the two years referred to above. There were also similar decreases in production in the United States of America and Germany while France, Belgium and Luxemburg showed much smaller declines compared with 1930. Moreover unlike the United Kingdom all the Continental countries succeeded in maintaining a comparatively high rate of exports by reducing their prices to a low level but the suspension of the gold standard by Great Britain in September 1931 brought about a change.

In India the imports of all classes of iron and steel, including pig iron and old iron or steel in 1931-32 were lower than in any year since the close of the War and amounted to 371,000 tons as compared with 614,000 tons in the preceding year representing a fall of 40 per cent. Of these over 206,000 tons were imported during the first half of the year to which the United Kingdom contributed 81,000 tons or 39 per cent and the Continental countries 69 per cent. In the second half of the year the imports were very much reduced and amounted to 155,000 tons but the share of the United Kingdom improved to 51 per cent while there was a corresponding decline in the share of the Continental countries.

**Other metals (Rs. 3.44 lakhs).—**Imports of metals, other than iron and steel, declined from 65,000 tons valued at Rs. 6.08 lakhs in 1930-31 to 47,000 tons valued at Rs. 3.44 lakhs in 1931-32.

there being a decrease under each description of non ferrous metals with the exception of quicksilver a comparatively unimportant item in this group

**Machinery and millwork (Rs 11.57 lakhs)**—Imports of machinery and millwork which are recorded in value only declined by 24 per cent from Rs 15.17 lakhs in 1930-31 to Rs 11.57 lakhs in 1931-32. Allowing for the change in prices, the decline was not so great as the figures seem to suggest. There are however some branches of the trade—mostly cotton and sugar machinery—which showed a distinct advance, thereby indicating an expansion of activity in those selected industries.

There was a noticeable decrease under prime movers, the imports of which fell from Rs. 2.74 lakhs in 1930-31 to Rs. 1.56 lakhs in 1931-32. The loss under this head was chiefly due to smaller importations of railway locomotive engines and oil engines of the industrial type which were valued at Rs. 08 lakhs and Rs. 32 lakhs as compared with Rs. 1.80 lakhs and Rs. 50 lakhs respectively in 1930-31. Despite an increase in the demand for generating plants and other electrical equipments required largely in connection with the hydro-electric schemes of the Punjab which were in progress imports of electrical machinery needed from Rs. 2.89 lakhs to Rs. 2.16 lakhs. Imports of textile machinery declined in value from Rs. 2.88 lakhs to Rs. 2.44 lakhs. As a result of the world economic condition and of the ban on the extension of jute mills imposed by the Calcutta Jute Mills Association, there was a lack of demand for jute machinery imports of which fell steadily from Rs. 1.44 lakhs in 1928-29 to Rs. 81 lakhs in 1930-31 and further to Rs. 32 lakhs in 1931-32. Cotton machinery however showed an improvement. Prices were low for the greater part of the year and some Indian cotton mills particularly in Bombay took this opportunity to carry out schemes which had been in abeyance for a number of years. Imports of cotton machinery rose from Rs. 1.78 lakhs to Rs. 1.03 lakhs.

There was a marked improvement in the imports of sugar machinery which were valued at Rs. 30 lakhs in 1931-32 as compared with Rs. 14 lakhs in the preceding year. The Indian sugar industry was the subject of an enquiry by the Indian Tariff Board and the expectation that a change in Government policy was imminent led to an enormous importation of sugar machinery for factories in India. Imports of other classes of machinery showed noticeable decreases.

**Motor vehicles (Rs 2.30 lakhs)**—As a consequence of the general business depression

the demand for motor cars weakened greatly and the imports during 1931-32 were with the exception of 1921-22 and 1922-23, the lowest recorded in any year during the post-war period. The total imports of motor cars in 1931-32 numbered 7,220 valued at Rs. 1.48 lakhs as compared with 12,001 valued at Rs. 2.58 lakhs in 1930-31. The year falls into two distinct periods—one before and the other after the suspension of the gold standard. The first period which practically covers the first half of the year was one of shrinking trade and increasing competition resulting in a steady decline in the participation of the United Kingdom in the trade to an unprecedentedly low level. The second half though in no way better in respect of the total offshore was clearly defined by a marked improvement of the British proportion to the total importation, which was brought about by the suspension of the gold standard and the linking of the rupee to the pound sterling. Of the total imports numbering 4,245 in the first half of the year, only 17 per cent or 717 cars came from the United Kingdom and 71 per cent or 3,019 from the United States of America and Canada, while in the second half out of a total of 2,975 cars the United Kingdom supplied 1,461 or 49 per cent and the United States of America and Canada together 1,025 or 34 per cent. Taking the year as a whole the proportion of British cars to the total trade advanced from 24 per cent in 1930-31 to 30 per cent in 1931-32. Although the number of such cars imported fell from 2,885 valued at Rs. 71 lakhs to 2,178 valued at Rs. 50 lakhs. The number of cars imported from the United States of America declined from 1,098 valued at Rs. 1.00 lakhs to 1,368 valued at Rs. 61 lakhs and of those from Canada shrank from 3,250 valued at Rs. 54 lakhs to 676 valued at Rs. 10 lakhs. The combined imports from these two countries represented 56 per cent of the total number of cars imported in 1931-32 as compared with 66 per cent in 1930-31 and 69 per cent in 1929-30.

The imports of motor omnibuses, vans, lorries etc. in 1931-32 numbered 4,302 valued at Rs. 67 lakhs as compared with 8,913 valued at Rs. 1.42 lakhs in the preceding year. Of these 62 per cent or 2,685 represented chassis with a total value of Rs. 47 lakhs as against 67 per cent or 5,030 valued at Rs. 1.04 lakhs in 1930-31.

The following table shows the number of all classes of motor vehicles registered in the different provinces of British India up to the end of March 1932.

Number of motor vehicles registered in British India up to 31st March 1932

Provinces	Motor cars, including taxicabs	Motor cycles		Heavy motor vehicles (lorries, buses, etc.)	Total
		including Scooters and Auto wheels			
	Number	Number	Number	Number	
Bengal including Calcutta	85,061	5,080	4,615	44,015	
Bombay City (a)	10,022	5,529	1,010	10,561	
Bombay Presidency (excluding Bombay City and Slad) (a)	10,249	774	52	11,075	
Madras City	12,972	3,113	2,011	18,096	
Madras Presidency (excluding Madras City)	7,609	1,708	6,412	15,728	

Number of Motor Vehicles registered in British India up to 31st March 1932—contd

Provinces	Motor Cars including Taxi cabs	Motor cycles including Scooters and Auto-wheels	Heavy motor vehicles (Trucks, buses, etc.)	Total
	Number	Number	Number	Number
United Provinces	13 076	2 068	5 707	19,851
Punjab	12 307	4 346	8 066	24 709
Burma (a)	12 117	1 377	7 505	21 059
Rihar and Orissa	10 657	1 434	2 596	14 687
Central Provinces	9 550	799	1,804	6 155
Sindh	1 952	480	641	2 953
Delhi	6 260	1 158	1 504	8 922
North West Frontier Province	3 479	1 434	2 425	7 238
Ajmer Merwar	635	167	210	1 012
Assam (b)	1 980	206	2 478	4 664
Total	139 226	24 012	46 888	210 726

(a) Represent numbers of motor vehicles actually running up to 31st March 1932

(b) Relate to the year ended 31st December 1931

**Hardware (Rs. 2.61 lakhs).**—The value of the total imports of hardware amounted to Rs. 2.61 lakhs in 1931-32 as compared with Rs. 3.60 lakhs in the preceding year and was much below the pre-war figure of Rs. 3.17 lakhs. Despite low prices, the demand slackened and this lack of demand was due to lack of purchasing power on the part of the consumers who resorted to hand to mouth buying.

**Mineral Oils (Rs. 9.04 lakhs).**—Imports of all kinds of mineral oils into India declined from 242½ million gallons valued at Rs. 10.48 lakhs in 1930-31 to 216½ million gallons valued at Rs. 9.04 lakhs in 1931-32. This represented a fall of 11 per cent in quantity and of 14 per cent in value. With the exception of petrol, all the other important descriptions of mineral oils registered decrease. Of the total quantity of mineral oils imported in 1931-32 kerosene oil represented 40 per cent fuel oils 47 per cent and lubricating oils 7 per cent as compared with 41.44 and 11 per cent respectively in 1930-31.

Imports of sugar of all sorts excluding molasses decreased from 901,000 tons in 1930-31 to 516,000 tons in 1931-32 thus showing a decline of 385,000 tons or 43 per cent. The decline in value was from Rs. 10.54 lakhs to Rs. 6.01 lakhs or 43 per cent. Imports of sugar 23 D & above decreased from 728,000 tons to 365,000 tons. The main fall was in the imports from Java which amounted to 336,000 tons as compared with 715,000 tons in the preceding year. Imports from the United Kingdom went up slightly from 1,230 tons to 3,600 tons. Imports from Ceylon decreased from nearly 6,000 tons to a little under 1,000 tons. Imports from China including Hong Kong decreased from nearly 5,000 tons to a little under 4,000 tons.

The total amount of beet sugar imported during the year was 113,000 tons as compared with 78,000 tons in the preceding year. Imports from most of the countries showed increase. Russia sent 68,000 tons in the year under review as compared with 43,000 tons in the preceding year. The share of the United Kingdom increased from 7,000 tons to 19,000 tons and that of Germany from 11,000 tons to 15,000 tons.

On the other hand the share of Hungary went down from 14,000 tons to less than a thousand tons. The bulk of the imports of beet sugar during the year was received in Rind and Bombay.

**Provisions (Rs. 3.41 lakhs).**—Under this comprehensive head which covers a large variety of articles such as canned and bottled provisions, farinaceous and patent foods, condensed milk, biscuits and cakes, confectionery, bacon and ham, cheese, jams and jellies, pickles and sauces, butter, corns and chocolate, langkas, gird, lard and vinegar the total value of the imports recorded showed a further decline from Rs. 4.88 lakhs in 1930-31 to Rs. 3.41 lakhs during the year under review.

**Chemicals (Rs. 2.57 lakhs).**—The total imports of chemicals (excluding chemical manures and medicines) in 1931-32 were valued at Rs. 2.57 lakhs a decline of Rs. 4 lakhs in comparison with 1930-31. Sodium compounds accounting for 47 per cent of the total imports of chemicals as against 45 per cent in 1930-31 amounted to 1,515,000 cwts valued at Rs. 1.21 lakhs as compared with 1,507,000 cwts valued at Rs. 1.17 lakhs in the preceding year. Imports of sodium carbonate amounted to 1,016,000 cwts (Rs. 82 lakhs) as compared with 1,052,000 cwts (Rs. 54½ lakhs) the United Kingdom as usual remaining the chief source of supply. The total consumption of caustic soda drawn chiefly as in previous years from the United Kingdom, Germany and the United States of America rose from 231,900 cwts valued at Rs. 27 lakhs to 281,400 cwts valued at Rs. 32 lakhs. Imports of acids declined from 56,000 cwts to 29,000 cwts in quantity and from Rs. 10 lakhs to Rs. 9 lakhs in value. The bulk of this decline is accounted for by a reduction under sulphuric acid from 13,500 cwts to 5,500 cwts.

**Drugs and Medicines (Rs. 1.31 lakhs).**—The total value of drugs and medicines imported recorded a fall of 2 per cent from Rs. 1.94 lakhs in 1930-31 to Rs. 1.91 lakhs in 1931-32.

**Paper and Pasteboard (Rs. 2.46 lakhs).**—The total imports of paper and pasteboard declined from 1,294,000 cwts valued at Rs. 2.87 lakhs to 1,191,000 cwts valued at Rs. 2.60 lakhs, of which 1,015,900 cwts (Rs. 2.24 lakhs) represented paper of all kinds as against 1,984,000 cwts (Rs. 2.60 lakhs) in the preceding year.

Imports of printing paper amounted to 616 000 cwts valued at Rs 80 lakhs as compared with 668 000 cwts. valued at Rs 90 lakhs in 1930-31. Newsprint paper declined from 411 000 cwts to 309 000 cwts in quantity and from Rs 52½ lakhs to Rs 44½ lakhs in value. Other kinds of printing paper also recorded a decrease from 252 000 cwts valued at Rs 46 lakhs to 217 000 cwts valued at Rs 3½ lakhs.

**Liquors (Rs 2.7 lakhs)**—There was a further decline in the imports of liquor the total quantity imported having fallen by 21 per cent. from 7.3 million gallons in 1930-31 to 5.7 million gallons in 1931-32, and the value by 32 per cent from Rs 4.32 lakhs to Rs 2.7 lakhs. Of the total quantity of liquors imported, ale, beer and porter accounted for 98 per cent, spirit 21 per cent and wines only 3 per cent. Imports of ale, beer and porter fell from 4 610 000 gallons to 3 725 000 gallons.

**Salt (Rs. 72 lakhs)**—The imports of foreign salt by sea into British India declined by 36 per cent in quantity from 704 000 tons in 1930-31 to 451 000 tons in 1931-32 and by 47 per cent in value from Rs 1.1 lakhs to Rs 72 lakhs. With the exception of Aden the most important source of supply all the other countries sent much less than in the preceding year. Of the total quantity imported in 1931-32 nearly 314 000 tons or 70 per cent came from Aden as compared with 189 000 tons or 27 per cent of the total in the preceding year. The increase in Aden's share was due to the additional duty of 4 as 6p per pound imposed on non-Indian salts by the Salt (Additional Import Duty) Act of 1931. Germany reduced her supplies from 97 000 tons to 26 000 tons, Spain from 67 000 tons to 4 000 tons and the United Kingdom from 42 000 tons to 26 000 tons. There were also smaller receipts from Italian East Africa and Egypt which amounted to 67 000 tons and 16 000 tons respectively as against 134 000 tons and 139 000 tons in 1930-31.

**Dyeing and Tanning Substances (Rs 2.68 lakhs)**—Imports of dyeing and tanning substances continued to advance the total value amounting in 1931-32 to Rs 2.68 lakhs an increase of Rs 9 lakhs in comparison with 1930-31 and of Rs 24 lakhs in comparison with 1929-30. (Natal dyer representing the bulk of the imports under this head showed an increase from 17.6 million lbs valued at Rs 2.23 lakhs to 17.9 million lbs valued at Rs 2.83 lakhs).

**Spices (Rs. 2.68 lakhs)**—There was a further decline in the total imports of spices which in 1931-32 amounted to 1 270 000 cwts valued at Rs 2.08 lakhs as against 1 947 000 cwts valued at Rs 2.56 lakhs in 1930-31. The bulk of the year's decline is to be attributed to a falling off in the imports of betelnuts from

1 190 000 cwts (Rs 1.89 lakhs) in 1930-31 to 1 101 000 cwts (Rs 1.45 lakhs).

**Glass and Glassware (Rs. 1.22 lakhs)**—The total value of the imports of glass and glassware amounted to Rs 1.22 lakhs as compared with Rs 1.65 lakhs in 1930-31 and Rs 2.52 lakhs in 1929-30. All the descriptions under this head without exception recorded decreases. Of the principal countries participating in this trade Czechoslovakia showed the greatest percentage decline with her supplies falling in value from Rs 36 lakhs to Rs 3 lakhs which was even less than one third of what she had realised in 1929-30. Japan retained the foremost position in the trade but the value of her supplies fell from Rs 5.3 lakhs to Rs 4.3 lakhs.

**Tobacco (Rs. 84 lakhs)**—Imports of unmanufactured tobacco almost wholly meant for consumption in the local factories amounted to 2.8 million lbs as compared with 1.6 million lbs in 1930-31 but they were still 1.8 million lbs less than the quantity received in 1929-30. Foreign cigarettes continued to lose in public favour and imports declined from 3.1 million lbs valued at Rs 1.32½ lakhs to 1.4 million lbs valued at a little below Rs 53 lakhs.

**Precious Stones and Pearls (Rs. 45 lakhs)**—The value of precious stones and pearls must have declined from Rs 1.10 lakhs in 1929-30 to Rs 60 lakhs in 1930-31 and further to Rs 45 lakhs in 1931-32. Of these diamonds accounted for Rs 32 lakhs and pearls most for Rs 10½ lakhs as compared with Rs 48 and Rs 11 lakhs respectively in 1930-31. The imports of other precious stones are comparatively small being valued at Rs 2 lakhs in 1931-32 as against Rs 3 lakhs in the three preceding years.

**Cement (Rs. 41 lakhs)** Imports of cement showed a further decline from 112 000 tons to 88 000 tons in quantity and from Rs 6½ lakhs to Rs 41 lakhs in value. The bulk of the consignments during the year came as usual from the United Kingdom, supplies from which source amounted to 45 000 tons (Rs 20½ lakhs) as against 64 000 tons (Rs 36 lakhs) in 1930-31. There was also a falling off in the contribution of Japan which had steadily been on the increase in recent years from 37 000 tons valued at Rs 13 lakhs to 29 000 tons valued at Rs 9½ lakhs. Among other countries Germany and Belgium showed noticeable decreases.

**Coal (Rs. 11 lakhs)** Imports of foreign coal declined by 64 per cent in quantity from 1.6 million tons in 1930-31 to 56 000 tons in 1931-32 and by 61 per cent in value from Rs 28 lakhs to Rs 11½ lakhs. The imports from Natal were considerably reduced with the result that the United Kingdom had the largest share in the total importations of the year.

The following table shows the sources of imports of foreign coal during the past five years —

	1927-28	1928-29	1929-30	1930-31	1931-32
	Tons	Tons	Tons	Tons	Tons
United Kingdom	52 000	39 000	19 000	23 000	24 000
Natal	155 000	105 000	197 000	121 000	23 000
Japan	6 000	1 000	1 000	1 000	1 000
Portuguese East Africa	36 000	21 000		5 000	
Australia	9 000	1 000	2 000	1 000	4 000

**Matches (Rs. 4 lakhs).—**The Indian match industry sheltered by high tariff, is now able to meet India's domestic requirements and imports of foreign matches are insignificant. Only 105,000 gross of match boxes were imported in 1931-32 as compared with 397,000 gross in 1930-31 and 13½ million gross valued at Rs. 2.04 lakhs in 1921-22 when the local industry was not developed and when lower duties prevailed.

### III.—EXPORTS OF MERCHANDISE

The following table shows the comparative importance of the principal articles exported from British India.—

#### EXPORTS

(In thousands of Rupees)

	1927-28	1928-29	1929-30	1930-31	1931-32	Percentage on total exports of merchandise in 1931-32
Jute raw	30 69 26	32 84 02	27 17 38	12 88 47	11 18 81	7 16
Jute manufactures	53 56 43	55 70 40	51 82 58	51 50 44	21 02 42	14 08
Cotton raw and waste	43 10 61	66 60 10	65 60 35	46 72 65	28 74 10	15 26
Cotton manufactures	8 67 23	7 79 56	7 18 67	5 21 84	4 81 83	3 09
Grain pulse and flour	42 92 03	33 09 42	34 79 16	29 68 10	20 87 18	13 07
Tea	32 43 49	26 00 44	26 00 64	23 55 98	19 43 74	12 47
Seeds	26 69 30	29 63 52	28 46 76	17 96 18	14 58 83	9 98
Metals and ores	8 97 08	8 01 03	10 33 06	7 94 04	5 47 10	3 51
Leather	9 19 36	9 44 32	8 16 24	6 39 11	5 35 20	3 48
Hides and skins raw	8 80 94	9 56 08	7 98 27	5 46 63	8 60 71	2 34
Wool raw and manuf						
factures	5 33 38	5 90 71	6 88 54	8 23 27	3 86 73	2 16
Paraffin wax	2 42 40	2 45 54	2 17 89	2 81 83	2 31 74	1 40
Oilseeds	3 14 10	3 84 18	3 11 02	2 08 05	2 00 68	1 29
Lac	6 08 86	8 64 26	6 04 72	3 13 74	1 83 94	1 13
Coffee	2 31 92	1 89 25	1 45 40	1 01 68	94 50	61
Fruits and vegetables	1 05 42	96 15	90 62	79 75	90 32	56
Spices	2 89 96	1 58 80	1 96 89	1 27 19	87 25	56
Dyeing and tanning substances	1 60 70	1 18 05	1 11 57	1 08 23	8 69 4	56
Opium	1 09 09	1 57 42	1 42 00	1 22 07	86 93	56
Tobacco	1 08 13	1 29 47	1 05 42	1 03 65	88 42	56
Wood and timber	1 65 73	1 76 86	1 80 07	1 40 47	78 47	56
Coal	1 13 75	1 06 27	1 04 68	88 56	75 36	48
Fodder bran and pollards	1 36 74	1 44 03	1 18 63	76 76	75 14	48
Oils	76 43	71 83	72 06	47 24	37 33	37
Coal and coke				49 35	54 91	30
Fish (excluding canned)	37 13	78 24	73 81	68 38	54 24	35
Bones for manufacturing purposes	62 41	62 92	75 27	71 25	46 14	29
Rubber raw	2 37 09	1 90 83	1 78 68	1 29 73	44 58	29
Provisions and oilman's stores	61 21	64 48	60 40	49 95	39 50	25
Meat	62 84	90 47	1 03 09	67 59	39 36	23
Manures	65 60	58 84	49 68	51 30	33 30	25
Hemp raw	80 83	87 62	68 33	39 80	26 90	17
Drugs and medicines	34 63	41 61	49 45	30 02	23 10	15
Mix for brushes and brooms	29 63	26 92	28 15	25 51	20 43	13
Animals, living	46 87	39 95	36 80	26 00	14 90	10
Brickies	16 18	15 04	14 26	10 98	11 66	07
Saltpetre	12 13	9 00	8 87	7 52	10 58	07
Apparel	23 82	17 42	24 58	16 12	10 33	07
Cordage and rope	18 52	16 02	14 10	10 45	8 54	06
Building and Engineering materials other than of iron, steel or wood	14 64	15 15	14 90	10 39	7 47	06
Candles	12 55	9 33	10 81	6 46	4 05	03
Tallow, stearine and wax	11 10	7 97	7 95	7 38	3 79	02
Silk, raw and manuf						
tured	42 69	32 17	32 31	10 06	3 34	02
Sugar	7 81	5 48	3 68	2 51	1 92	01
Horns, tips, etc	9 18	7 06	7 53	3 54	1 86	01
All other articles	5 16 15	4 67 82	4 54 43	3 71 77	2 94 35	1 89
TOTAL VALUE OF EXPORTS	3 19 15 35	3 80 12 70	3 10 80 55	2 20 46 26	1 55 88 86	100

**Cotton (Rs 22.45 lakhs)**—In Indian cotton crop of the season 1931-32 was estimated at 4,064,000 bales of 400 lbs each as compared with 5,284,000 bales in the preceding year. The American crop of 1931 was estimated at 17,096,000 bales of 500 lbs gross weight (equivalent to 21,370,000 bales of 400 lbs each) as compared with 15,932,000 bales of 500 lbs for 1930. The output of Egyptian cotton for 1931-32 was 1,536,000 bales of 400 lbs each as compared with 2,001,000 bales in 1930-31.

The increased demand from the Indian mill industry for home cotton coupled with an extraordinarily short crop left a smaller quantity of raw cotton available for export to foreign countries in the year under review as compared with the preceding year. The increase in parity as has been explained above also discouraged exports to some extent as foreign consumers tried as far as possible, to substitute American Cotton for Indian cotton. Thus according to the trade returns of Japan, import of American cotton into Japan increased from 200,000 tons in 1930-31 to 465,000 tons in 1931-32, whereas the total imports of Indian cotton declined from 246,000 tons to 208,000 tons in the same period. The Continental countries also took

less of Indian cotton for similar reasons. Exports of Indian cotton in 1931-32 amounted to 2,369,000 bales as compared with 3,036,000 bales in 1930-31. This is the lowest figure of export in the post-war period except for 1920-21. The value of the exports amounted to Rs 23.46 lakhs as compared with Rs 46.13 lakhs in the preceding year. Japan as usual was India's biggest customer but her share amounted to only 1,080,000 bales valued at Rs 11 crores as compared with 1,686,000 bales valued at Rs 21 crores in the preceding year. China the next biggest customer took 457,400 bales valued at Rs 4.52 lakhs as compared with 605,500 bales valued at Rs 7.41 lakhs. The United Kingdom took 184,400 bales valued at Rs 1.94 lakhs as compared with 280,800 bales valued at Rs 3.00 lakhs in the preceding year. Exports to Italy dwindled from 361,900 bales valued at Rs 3.77 lakhs in 1930-31 to 183,500 bales valued at Rs 1.62 lakhs in 1931-32. Exports to Belgium, France and Spain declined from 217,500, 231,000 and 106,100 bales to 120,800, 80,600 and 4,200 bales respectively. The following statement gives the monthly exports of Indian cotton during the last five years together with the pre-war average—

## Exports of Indian cotton in bales of 400 lbs

(In thousands of Rupees)

	Pre war average 1909-14	1927-28	1928-29	1929-30	1930-31	1931-32
April	903,800	226,100	3,10,000	186,300	424,700	307,300
May	248,800	200,600	97,800	404,900	341,700	383,400
June	218,900	240,300	304,900	482,200	244,500	260,600
July	190,100	180,400	286,200	318,700	258,900	312,900
August	110,300	201,600	216,000	271,400	260,700	259,900
September	75,300	152,800	191,200	111,400	286,800	111,200
October	66,600	88,300	254,000	176,100	223,700	111,900
November	101,400	99,500	175,700	207,200	226,900	185,900
December	158,200	193,700	272,300	297,000	367,000	191,400
January	319,800	400,600	400,200	452,700	478,900	166,000
February	318,300	423,800	566,300	491,500	431,300	159,700
March	296,800	384,800	559,500	608,300	438,900	168,200
TOTAL	2,407,300	2,686,200	3,711,700	3,470,100	3,920,000	2,869,200

**Cotton Manufactures (Rs 4.32 lakhs)**—The value of yarn exported declined from Rs 1.58 lakhs in 1930-31 to Rs 1.28 lakhs, a decline of Rs 30 lakhs. Exports to Iraq, Syria and Persia showed increases whereas to Greece, European Turkey, Aden and Djibouti, Siam, China and Egypt showed declines.

The exports of Indian piecegoods slightly increased from 98 million yards to 105 million yards though the value showed a decline of Rs 8 lakhs to Rs 3.24 lakhs. The largest single customer for Indian piecegoods was Persia which took 20 million yards valued at Rs 48 lakhs as compared with 13 million yards

valued at Rs 34 lakhs in the previous year. The revival of the trade with Persia is a welcome feature of the year under review. The share of Britain though smaller in quantity than Persia's, was higher in value, her takings amounting to 17.1 million yards valued at Rs 70 lakhs as compared with 17.6 million yards valued at Rs 73 lakhs in the previous year. Exports to Iraq also showed an increase, as in the case of Persia and amounted to nearly 13 million yards valued at Rs 37 lakhs in the year under review as compared with 9 million yards valued at Rs 29 lakhs in the preceding year. Exports to the Straits Settlements declined further to 9 million yards valued at Rs 48 lakhs as compared with 11 million yards valued at Rs 62 lakhs



On the other hand the takings of Arabia the Bahrein Islands and Fanganika Territory showed increases from 4 8, 2 4 and 10 1 million yards to 6 2 4 5 and 10 7 million yards respectively. The share of the other countries showed declines.

Detailed figures of exports for the past three years compared with 1913 14 are given below—

	1913 14 (pre-war year)	1929-30	1930-31	1931 32
	Million yards	Million yards	Million yards	Million yards
Grey and bleached piece-goods—				
Shirtings	2 2	2 5	3 9	4 1
Chardars and duties	7 6	4 0	2 3	2 8
T cloth and domestics	21 6	2 0	1 3	6
Drills and jeans	6	3	1	1
Other sorts	12 2	7 4	2 8	1 7
TOTAL	44 2	16 2	10 2	8 6
Coloured piece-goods	45 0	117 2	87 5	95 8
TOTAL PIECE-GOODS	89 2	133 4	97 7	104 6

**Jute and Jute manufactures (Rs 33.11 lakhs)**—The total area under jute in 1931 was 1 582 000 acres as compared with 3 492 000 acres in 1929. The yield of the 1931 crop was estimated to be 5 6 million bales as against 11 3 million bales estimated for the preceding year. The total weight of raw and manufactured jute exported during the year amounted to 1 250 000 tons or 136 000 tons less than in the preceding year. The total value declined from nearly Rs 45 crores in 1930 31 to a little over Rs 33 crores in 1931 32, a drop of over Rs 11 crores. Raw jute accounted for 34 per cent of the value and jute manufactures 66 per cent as compared with 29 and 71 per cent respectively in the preceding year. The following statement compares the quantities exported during 1913 14 and each of the past three years—

	1913 14	1929-30	1930 31	1931 32
Jute (in thou sand tons)	784	907	620	557
Bags (in million)	360	523	434	389
Cloth (in million yards)	1 061	1 651	1 271	1 021

The quantity of raw jute exported was 1 per cent less than in the preceding year and 24 per cent less than in the pre-war year 1913 14. Exports of gunny bags declined in number from 434 millions to 389 millions and of gunny cloth from 1 271 million yards to 1 021 million yards.

The total exports of raw jute declined from 3 470 000 bales valued at a little under Rs 13 crores to 3 285 000 bales valued at a little over Rs 11 crores. Germany had yielded her position as the largest customer to the United Kingdom. Exports to Germany amounted to 733 000 bales valued at Rs 2 44 lakhs as compared with 946 000 bales valued at Rs 3, 89 lakhs in the preceding year. The share of the United Kingdom

had gone up considerably from 604 000 bales valued at Rs 2 23 lakhs in 1930 31 to 862 000 bales valued at Rs 3 11 lakhs in 1931 32. Exports to France amounted to 261 000 bales valued at Rs 69 lakhs as compared with 408 000 bales valued at Rs 1 85 lakhs in the preceding year. The takings of the United States of America amounted to 274 000 bales valued at Rs 91 lakhs in the year under review as compared with 297 000 bales valued at Rs 1 04 lakhs in 1930 31. The share of Belgium also declined to 257 000 bales valued at Rs 84 lakhs in 1931 32 as compared with 268 000 bales valued at Rs 99 lakhs in 1930 31. On the other hand the shares of Spain, Italy, China, Japan, the Argentine Republic and Brazil showed slight increases. Exports to other countries generally showed decline.

**Foodgrains and Flour (Rs 29.37 lakhs)**—Exports under this head equalled exactly in quantity those of last year though owing to lower prices there was a considerable decrease in the total value. The total quantity of food grains and flour exported amounted to 2,614,000 tons in both the years. The value however declined from Rs 29 88 lakhs in 1930 31 to Rs 29 37 lakhs in 1931 32. Exports of rice increased from 2 279 000 tons to 2 372 000 tons. On the other hand consignments of wheat declined from 197 000 tons to 20,000 tons. Shipments of wheat flour also declined from 47 000 tons to 43,000 tons. Shipments of pulses showed an increase of 11 000 tons to 93 000 tons. Exports of barley and jowar and bajra amounted to 27 000 and 50,000 tons as compared with 1 000 and 7,000 tons respectively in the preceding year.

There were practically no exports of maize.

**Tea (Rs 19.44 lakhs)**—The total production of tea in India in 1931 was estimated at 394 million lbs as compared with 391 million lbs in 1930, 43 million lbs in 1929 and 404 million lbs in 1928. As usual Assam contributed the largest share, namely 243 million lbs, or 62 per cent of the total output and Southern India 57 million lbs or 14 per cent. Production

in Assam increased by 10 million lbs whereas production in the rest of Northern India decreased by about 9 million lbs. The total area under tea in 1931 was 807 100 acres as against 803 900 acres in 1930. The total shipments of tea during the year showed a decrease of 4 per cent in quantity and 17 per cent in value. Only 608 000 lbs of green tea were exported during the year, the balance of 341 million lbs consisted of black tea. Exports to the United Kingdom totalled 291 million lbs valued at Rs 17 crores as compared with 299 million lbs valued at Rs 20 crores in the preceding year. The share of the United Kingdom was 85 per cent of India's total exports as compared with 84 per cent in the preceding year. Re-exports of Indian tea from the United Kingdom were 50 million lbs in 1931-32 as in the preceding year. Stocks in London amounted to 139 million lbs at the end of the year as compared with 157 million lbs in the preceding year. Re-exports of Indian tea from the United Kingdom to the Irish Free State amounted to 17.8 million lbs in 1931-32 as compared with 18.6 million lbs in 1930-31. Re-exports to Russia amounted to 3.8 million lbs in the year under review as compared with 4.9 million lbs in the preceding year. Direct shipments to Russia showed a

considerable decline from 6.3 million lbs in 1930-31 to 1.5 million lbs in 1931-32. Thus the total exports of Indian tea to Russia decreased from 11.1 million lbs in 1930-31 to 7.9 million lbs in 1931-32. From the London market other European countries took Indian tea to the extent of 10.8 million lbs as compared with 19.5 million lbs in 1930-31. Re-exports from the United Kingdom to the United States of America increased from 7.2 million lbs in 1930-31 to 7.9 million lbs in 1931-32. Direct shipments to the United States of America were almost the same as in the preceding year being 10.0 million lbs as against 9.9 million lbs. Thus the total exports to the United States of America increased from 17.1 million lbs to 17.9 million lbs. Re-exports from the United Kingdom to Canada and Newfoundland increased from 6.4 million lbs in 1930-31 to 6.9 million lbs in 1931-32. Direct shipments to Canada also showed an increase from 10.2 million lbs to 14.1 million lbs. Exports to China receded from 1.7 million lbs to 1.2 million lbs. Exports to Australia showed a considerable fall from 4.5 million lbs to 2.5 million lbs and to Egypt from 3.6 million lbs to 1.3 million lbs. Exports to Persia declined by more than 50 per cent from 4.3 million lbs to 2 million lbs.

## Exports of tea by sea to foreign countries

	1900-01	1911-12	1926-27	1927-28	1928-29	1929-30	1930-31	1931-32
	lbs (1 000)	lbs (1 000)	lbs (1 000)	lbs (1 000)	lbs (1 000)	lbs (1 000)	lbs (1 000)	lbs (1 000)
From Northern India (Calcutta and Chittagong)	217 931	301 403	304 927	315 109	309 845	326 365	307 147	296 204
From Southern India (Madras Ports)	13 990	25 840	42 994	46 744	49 321	49 671	48 546	45 901
From Bombay, Sind and Burma	1,743	11 227	1 472	781	476	800	117	923
TOTAL	233 664	338 470	349 264	361 614	359 602	376 634	355 230	341 518

**Oilseeds (Rs. 14.59 lakhs).**—The total exports of Indian oilseeds declined from 1 037 000 tons valued at Rs 17.86 lakhs in 1930-31 to 968 000 tons valued at Rs 14.59 lakhs in 1931-32 and showed a decrease of 4 per cent in quantity and of 18 per cent in value. World supplies were abundant and generally in excess of requirements. The Indian trade had therefore to withstand competition of excessive production of oil producing materials in other countries. It will be seen from the table on the margin that while exports of linseed and cotton seed were much smaller than in the preceding year there were increases under groundnuts, rapeseed, sesamum and castor seed.

The following are the quantities of oilseed exported in recent years—

	Pre-war average	1928-29	1929-30	1930-31	1931-32
	(Thousands of tons)				
Linseed	379	249	257	120	
Rapeseed	273	44	35	54	
Groundnuts	212	714	601	672	
Castor	714	196	91	104	
Cotton	240	68	41	12	
Sesamum	110	11	1	12	
Copra	31				
Others	85	14	18	14	
TOTAL	1 403	1 195	1 037	968	

**Hides and Skins (Rs. 8.92 lakhs).**—The trade under this head was even smaller than in the preceding year, the total value falling from Rs. 11.74 lakhs to Rs. 8.92 lakhs or a decline of 24 per cent. The reasons for this decline are the same as in the preceding year, namely the trade depression which led to a reduction in the demand especially in the demand for raw hides and skins. The average declared value for raw hides and skins declined from Rs. 0-8-8 to Rs. 0-7-9 per lb. whereas in the case of tanned hides and skins the decline was from Rs. 1-4-3 to Rs. 1-7-10 per lb. Shipments of raw hides and skins during the year amounted to 89,600 tons valued at Rs. 8.66 lakhs as compared with 4,300 tons valued at Rs. 5.47 lakhs in the preceding year. Exports of raw hides declined from 22,800 tons valued at Rs. 1.78 lakhs in 1930-31 to 15,600 tons valued at Rs. 91 lakhs in 1931-32 and this represented 40 per cent. in quantity of the total exports of raw hides and skins as against 60 per cent. in the preceding year. Exports of raw skins declined both in number and weight as compared with the preceding year and amounted to 49 per cent. of the total tonnage of raw hides and skins exported as compared with 49 per cent. in 1930-31. Exports of raw skins amounted to 16,500 tons valued at Rs. 2.74 lakhs in the year under review as compared with 18,800 tons valued at Rs. 3.63 lakhs in the preceding year. Exports of tanned or dressed hides and skins decreased from 17,700 tons valued at Rs. 6.27 lakhs in 1930-31 to 15,800 tons valued at Rs. 4.26 lakhs in 1931-32. Exports of tanned hides declined from 11,500 tons valued at Rs. 2.60 lakhs in 1930-31 to 10,900 tons valued at Rs. 2.13 lakhs in 1931-32. There was also a decline in tanned skins from 6,200 tons to 6,500 tons, the decline in value being from Rs. 3.66 lakhs to Rs. 3.14 lakhs.

**Lac (Rs. 1.84 lakhs).**—A shrinkage in the demand from the consuming markets arising out of curtailed manufacturing operations and competition from synthetic materials was a feature of the lac trade. The total exports of lac declined by 15 per cent. in quantity from 547,900 cwts. in 1930-31 to 464,000 cwts. in 1931-32 and by 41 per cent. in value from Rs. 3.14 lakhs to Rs. 1.84 lakhs, the decrease being noticeable principally in the case of manufactured lac (i.e. shellac and button lac) which formed the bulk of the exports.

**Raw Wool (Rs. 2.77 lakhs).**—The trade in raw wool showed an improvement the exports rising from 30 million lbs. to 41 million lbs. in quantity and from Rs. 2.61 lakhs to Rs. 2.77 lakhs in value. Of the total quantity shipped the United Kingdom took 35 million lbs. or 85 per cent. as compared with 27 million lbs. or 90 per cent. in the preceding year while the remainder went mainly to the United States of America. Besides Indian wool a fairly large quantity of foreign wool of Tibetan and Central Asian origin imported across the frontier, is re-exported from India.

**Oils (Rs. 57 lakhs).**—The total exports of oils were valued at Rs. 57 lakhs in 1931-32 as compared with Rs. 47 lakhs in 1930-31. As usual the trade was practically confined to essential and non-essential vegetable oils, animal and mineral oils forming a very small

proportion of the total trade. Shipments of vegetable oils advanced from 1,140,000 gallons valued at Rs. 44 lakhs to 1,900,000 gallons valued at Rs. 30 lakhs in 1931-32. Exports of castor oil more than doubled in quantity.

**Metals and Ores (Rs. 5.47 lakhs).**—The total exports of ores consisting largely of manganese ore fell from 524,000 tons valued at Rs. 2.42 lakhs in 1930-31 to 236,000 tons valued at Rs. 1.47 lakhs in 1931-32. The reduction in the output of world metallurgical industries seriously affected the demand for manganese. Exports from India were the lowest since 1905-06 and amounted to 215,000 tons compared with 484,000 tons in 1930-31 and the record shipments of 818,000 tons in 1929-30. To every market without exception there was a substantial decline in exports. France usually the largest purchaser reduced her takings from 184,000 tons to 20,000 tons and was followed by the United Kingdom which took only 54,000 tons as against 114,000 tons in 1930-31. Exports to Belgium similarly fell from 78,000 tons to 35,000 tons and those to the United States of America from 49,000 tons to 28,000 tons. There were also smaller shipments to Germany and the Netherlands amounting to 1,800 tons and 2,500 tons as compared with 15,300 tons and 11,500 tons respectively in 1930-31. The export trade in manganese ore was practically confined to Bengal and Bombay the former accounting for 70 per cent. and the latter for 30 per cent. as compared with 49 and 50 per cent. respectively in the preceding year. Shipments of ferruginous manganese ore mostly to Belgium and France, declined from 5,000 tons to 3,000 tons. There were no exports of ferro-manganese during 1930-31 and 1931-32. Exports of pig iron further declined by 28 per cent. in quantity from 439,000 tons in 1930-31 to 351,000 tons in 1931-32 and by 28 per cent. in value from Rs. 1.70 lakhs to Rs. 1.23 lakhs. Both the United Kingdom and the United States of America considerably reduced their purchases from 90,000 tons and 108,000 tons to 69,000 tons and 51,000 tons respectively while Japan raised her requirements from 161,000 tons to 188,000 tons. Among other countries Germany took 18,000 tons or 2,000 tons more than in the preceding year while China and Hongkong together required 15,000 tons or 5,000 tons less than in 1930-31. The following table shows the production of pig iron and steel in India during the past three years—

	In thousand tons		
	1920-30	1930-31	1931-32
Production of pig iron	1,876	1,140	1,070
(Ingots) " steel	581	625	602
Production of finished steel	412	434	450

**Other Exports.**—Other important exports from India including paraffin wax (Rs. 232 lakhs), oilseeds (Rs. 201 lakhs), Coffee (Rs. 943 lakhs), raw rubber (Rs. 45 lakhs), spices (Rs. 24 lakhs), measures (Rs. 33 lakhs), skins (Rs. 87 lakhs), teakwood (Rs. 67 lakhs), dyestuffs and tanning substances (Rs. 87 lakhs), unmanufactured tobacco (Rs. 61 lakhs).

## Index Numbers of Prices.

The Director General of Commercial Intelligence Calcutta publishes every year an addendum to the publication Index Numbers of India Prices 1861-1926 which brings up-to-date (1) the unweighted index numbers of 28

exported articles (2) the unweighted index numbers of 11 imported articles (3) the general unweighted index number for 39 articles and (4) the weighted index numbers of 100 articles on base 1873-100

The following table contains these index numbers since the year 1925 —

Year	Exported articles 28 (unweighted)	Imported articles 11 (unweighted)	General Index No for all (39) Articles (unweighted)	Weighted Index No (100) Articles equated to 100 for 187.
1925	229	211	227	265
1926	225	191	216	260
1927	209	185	202	258
1928	212	171	201	261
1929	216	170	203	254
1930	177	167	171	213
1931	125	140	124	

Besides the above wholesale price index numbers the Director General of Commercial Intelligence Calcutta compiles a wholesale price index number for Calcutta while the Bombay Labour Office compiles similar statistics for Bombay and Karachi.

The following table gives these index numbers since 1925

*Wholesale price index numbers for Calcutta, Bombay and Karachi*

Year	Calcutta	Bombay	Karachi
1925	159	163	161
1926	148	149	140
1927	148	147	137
1928	145	146	137
1929	141	145	133
1930	116	128	108
1931	96	109	95
1932	91	109	99

About the end of the year 1929 there began a sharp decline in wholesale prices which continued during the year 1930 and 1931. During 1932 although wholesale prices were slightly lower than in 1931, the fluctuations were within narrow limits.

The various Provincial Governments publish in their respective Gazettes fortnightly and monthly statements of retail and wholesale prices of certain important commodities. In addition to these however some of the Provincial Governments also publish working class cost of living index numbers. Such index numbers are being published regularly every month for the following centres, for Bombay, Ahmedabad and Sholapur by the Labour Office of the Government of Bombay, for Nagpur and Jabalpur by the Department of Industries Central Provinces and Berar for seven centres in Bihar and Orissa by the Department of Industries Bihar and Orissa, and for Rangoon by the Office of the Director of Statistics and Labour Commissioner, Burma. Rangoon

The Bombay working class cost of living index number with base July 1914-100 stood at 110 in December 1932, the average for the year being 109. The Ahmedabad cost of living index number with base August 1926 to July 1927-100 stood at 76 in December 1932 while

the Sholapur cost of living index number with base February 1927 to January 1928-100 stood at 71 in December 1932. The Nagpur cost of living index number on base January 1927-100 was 60 in December 1932 while the Jabalpur index on the same base was 57. For Rangoon four different index numbers with base 1913-100 are compiled for (a) Burmese (b) Tamils Telugus and Oriyas (c) Hindustanis and (d) Chittagonians. The index number in December 1932 for these were 92, 92, 93 and 89 respectively.

The catastrophic fall in prices which commenced at the end of 1929 continued also during 1931 although with less vigour than in 1930. In 1932 prices ruled at a slightly lower level than in 1931.

The inadequacy as also the general unreliability of Indian price statistics has been the subject of comment by many committees and commissions of enquiry and the majority of the Indian Economic Enquiry Committee of 1925 made many suggestions for the improvement of price statistics and advocated the passing of a Census and Statistics Act. This latter suggestion was also endorsed by the Whitley Commission on Indian Labour and the Government of India have already taken up the consideration of the subject.

## Air Routes : London-Alexandria-Karachi.

### TIME TABLE OF THE JOURNEY

The route and time-table of the Imperial Airways mail service between England and India has always been subject to many changes

At the time of going to press the following route and time-table hold good —

#### Eastbound

		Time (Local Standard)	Day
London	Croydon	dep 12 30	Sat
Paris		dep 21 30	
Paris to Brindisi			Sun
Brindisi		arr 09 07	Mon
"		dep 11 30	"
Athens		arr 16 30	
"		dep 07 00	Tues
Alexandria		dep 13 20	"
Cairo		dep 17 30	"
Gaza		dep 05 01	Wed
Rutbah Wells		dep 09 45	"
Baghdad		dep 13 00	"
Basra		arr 16 00	
"		dep 06 30	Thurs
Koweit		dep 08 50	
Bahrain		dep 12 50	
Sharja		arr e'vng	
"		dep 06 20	Fri
Gwadar		dep 18 30	"
Karachi		arr 16 45	"

#### Westbound

Karachi		dep 08 30	Wed
Gwadar		dep 12 45	"
Sharja		arr e'vng	
"		dep 06 30	Thurs
Bahrain		dep 10 30	"
Basra		arr e'vng	
"		dep 02 00	Fri
Baghdad		dep 05 45	"
Rutbah Wells		dep 09 15	"
Gaza		dep 13 00	"
Cairo		dep 19 30	
Alexandria		arr 22 00	
"		dep 08 00	Sat
Athens		arr 14 15	
"		dep 07 30	Sun
Brindisi		arr e'vng	
Paris		dep 09 00	Tues
London, Croydon		arr 11 30	"

The fares from Karachi are as follows — to Baghdad, £24 to Athens £89 to London £95 The through fare from Karachi to London allows for a weight of 100 kilos (221 pounds) per passenger, and a passenger is entitled to free conveyance of luggage to the extent of the difference between his own weight and the 221 pounds mentioned above The rate for excess luggage is just over twelve shillings per kilo Children in arms are weighed with and carried under the same tickets as their mothers or nurses, and other children are charged full fare

The Tata Air Mail Service operates between Karachi Bombay and Madras as an extension of the Imperial Airways service

#### Africa and the Far East

Several new air services which are of considerable importance to India have been inaugurated, and of these the most notable is the England Africa service which connects with the England India service at Cairo and provides an entirely new route between Delhi and South Africa

Other important air lines recently established are the French service between Paris and Saigon and the Dutch service between Amsterdam and Batavia, both of which pass through Baghdad and Karachi

Baghdad, in particular is developing rapidly in importance and it is said not without reason that it will soon become the Clapham Junction of the air This will certainly be the case if the projected services from Persia and Russia materialise

The proposed extension of the England India air mail to Australia is expected to be brought into partial operation in July 1933

## The Indian Stores Department.

**Current Rules of Working.**—In addition to earlier orders of the same kind, Government in 1930 under pressure from the Public Accounts Committee of the Legislative Assembly issued orders that the purchase of all classes of stores handled by the Department which may be obtainable in India in conformity with the rules for the supply of articles for the public service, by the undermentioned departments and officers should in future invariably be entrusted to the Stores Department—

Indian Posts and Telegraphs Department,  
Director Geological Survey of India  
Chief Inspector of Mines in India  
Chief Inspector of Explosives with the Government of India  
Controller of Printing and Stationery India (except Printing and Stationery stores),  
Controller of Patents and Designs  
Director-General of Observatories  
Principal Indian School of Mines,  
Director of Civil Aviation in India  
P W D Delhi Province (except special articles of furniture and fittings)  
Superintending Engineer P W D Sindh and  
Department of Industries and Labour Sindh

Similar orders were issued 1931-32 issued by the Finance Department to the Auditor General and the Central Board of Revenue by the Department of Industries and Labour to the Private Secretary and Military Secretary to His Highness the Maharaja and by the Department of Education in Health and Lands to the officers under their control. The Imperial Council of Agricultural Research the Legislative Department and the Legislative Assembly Department also agreed to obtain their requirements through the Stores Department and the Railway Department made substantial additions to the list of stores the purchase of which is entrusted to the Department.

Revised Rules to regulate the purchase of stores (other than printing and stationery stores) by all departments and officers of the Central Government and of the Provinces other than Governors Provinces came into effect on 1 January 1931 with the object of effecting the policy of Government of making purchases of stores for the public service in such manner as to encourage the development of Industries in India to the utmost possible extent consistently with economy and efficiency. They prescribe that preference in making purchases shall be given in the following order—

First to articles which are produced in India in the form of raw materials or are manufactured in India from raw materials produced in India provided that the quality is sufficiently good for the purpose,

Second to articles wholly or partially manufactured in India from imported materials provided that the quality is sufficiently good for the purpose

Third to articles of foreign manufacture held in stock in India, provided that they are of suitable type and quality requisite,

Fourth to articles manufactured abroad which need to be specially imported

The new rules were calculated materially to widen the scope of operations of the Department

The total value of orders placed by the Department during the year 1931-32, the latest period for which figures are yet available was Rs 9,50,10,000 as compared with Rs 1,76,82,000 during 1930-31. There was thus a decline of 4.4 per cent amounting to Rs 1,68,22,000. The current financial stringency was largely responsible for this but the figures do not represent the full extent of the fall in the level of prices nor does it reveal the full extent to which consuming departments were compelled by the need for economy to reduce their demands. The number of orders received by the Department during the year amounted to 25,210 as compared with 21,233 during the preceding year and the total number of contracts placed amounted to 34,925, against 33,311 placed during 1930-31.

The activities of the Department led to continued decrease in the value of stores purchased through the London Indian Store Department.

The number of firms registered on the books of the Department at the close of 1930-31 as approved contractors was 2,670. The efforts of the Department to resist indigenous industry were continued with remarkable success during the year and at the close of the period the number of firms registered was 3,123.

The final accounts of the Department for 1930-31 closed with a total revenue of Rs 16,00,000 and a total expenditure of Rs 25,94,105, showing a net deficit of Rs 9,93,005. This is Rs 1,18,837 more than the result of the preceding year. The Department has under taken retrenchment measures calculated to save Rs 3,00,000 a year in addition to the amount saved by the 10 per cent cut in salaries of the staff. The Department thus claims to have effected an improvement in its financial position.

The question of definitely declaring the department to be a commercial or service undertaking was under consideration of Government and they decided in January 1930 that it could not for the present be declared a commercial undertaking, as some of its activities were admittedly not of a commercial character and that it should therefore be treated as a public service department.

### Bombay Stamp Duties.

[illegible]

	1 Bombay	2 Ahmedabad Poona & Karachi	Rs a
Where it exceeds Rs 600 but does not exceed Rs 700	22 8	16 8	
Where it exceeds Rs 700 but does not exceed Rs 800	28 0	19 0	
Where it exceeds Rs 800 but does not exceed Rs 900	29 8	21 8	
Where it exceeds Rs 900 but does not exceed Rs 1,000	33 0	24 0	
And for every Rs 500 or part thereof in excess of Rs 1,000	17 8	12 8	
<b>Copy of Extract</b> —If the original was not chargeable with duty, or if duty with which it was chargeable does not exceed 1 Rupee	1 0		
In any other case	2 0		
<b>Counterpart or Duplicate</b> —If the duty with which the original instrument is chargeable does not exceed 1 Rupee			
The same duty as is payable on the original	2 0		
In any other case	0 1		
<b>Delivery Order</b>			
Entry in any High Court of an Advocate or Vakil	500 0		
In the case of an Attorney	500 0		
<b>Instrument</b> —Apprenticeship	10 0		
Divorce	5 0		
Other than Will, recording an adoption or conferring or purporting to confer Authority to adopt	20 0		
<b>Lease</b> —Where rent is fixed and no premium is paid for less than 1 year, same duty as Bond for whole amount, not more than 3 years, same as Bond for average annual rent reserved, over 3 years, same as Conveyance for consideration equal to amount or value of the average annual rent reserved, for indefinite term, same as Conveyance for a consideration equal to the amount or value of the average annual rent which would be paid or delivered for the first ten years if the lease continued so long in perpetuity, same as Conveyance for consideration equal to one fifth of rents paid in respect of first 50 years. Where there is premium and no rent, same as Conveyance for amount of premium premium with rent, same as Conveyance or amount of premium in addition to the duty which would have been payable on the lease if no fine or premium or advance had been paid or delivered.			
<b>Letter</b> —Allotment of Shares	0 2		
Credit	0 2		
License	10 0		
<b>Memorandum of Association of Company</b> —If accompanied by Articles of Association	50 0		
If not so accompanied	50 0		
<b>Notarial Act</b>	2 0		
<b>Note or Memo</b> intimating the purchase of sale—			
(a) Of any Goods exceeding in value Rs 20	0 4		
(b) Of any Stock or marketable Security exceeding in value Rs 20—			
a 2 for every Rs 5,000 or part.			
(bb) Of Government Security—Subject to a maximum of Rs 20, 2 as for every Rs 10,000, or part			
<b>Note of Protest by a Ship's Master</b>	1 0		
<b>Partnership</b> —Where the capital does not exceed Rs 500	5 0		
In any other case	20 0		
Dissolution of	10 0		
<b>Policy of Insurance</b> —			
(1) <i>Sea</i> —Where premium does not exceed rates of Rs, or 1 percent of amount insured	0 1		
In any other case for Rs 1,000 or part thereof	0 1		
(2) <i>Fire</i> —For every Rs 1,000 or part insured, not exd. 6 months	0 2		
Exceeding 6 and not exceeding 12 months	0 4		
If drawn in duplicate, for each part—Half the above rates, for Sea and Time			
(3) <i>Fire</i> —When the sum insured does not exceed Rs. 5,000	0 8		
In any other case	1 0		
In respect of each receipt for any payment of a premium on any renewal of an original policy—One half of the duty payable in respect of the original policy in addition to the amount, if any chargeable under Art 53 (Receipt)			
(4) <b>Accident and Sickness</b> —Against Railway accident, valid for a single journey only	0 1		
In any other case—for the maximum amount which may become payable in the case of any single accident or sickness where such amount does not exceed Rs. 1,000, and also where amount exd. Rs 1,000 for every Rs 1,000 or part	0 2		
(5) <b>Life, or other Insurance, not specially provided for</b> —			
For every sum not exceeding Rs 250	0 2		
Exceeding Rs. 250 but not exceeding Rs 500	0 4		
For every sum insured not exceeding Rs 1,000 and also for every Rs 1,000 or part	0 6		
If drawn in duplicate for each part half the above rates			
<b>Insurance by way of indemnity</b> against Liability to pay damages on account of accidents to workmen employed by or under the insurer or against Liability to pay compensation under the Workmen's Compensation Act of 1923 For every Rs 100 or part payable as premium	0 1		



	Rs. a.	Rs. a.
In case of a re-insurance by one Company with another—1 of duty payable in respect of the original insurance but not less than 1 anna or more than 1 Re		
Policies of all classes of Insurance not included in Article 47 of Schedule 1 of Stamp Act of 1899 covering goods, merchandise, personal effects, crops and other property against loss or damage, are liable to the same duty as Policies of Fire Insurance		
<b>Power of Attorney—</b>		
For the sole purpose of procuring the registration of one or more documents in relation to a single transaction or for admitting execution of one or more such documents	1 0	
When required in suits or proceedings under the Presidency Small Causes Courts Act, 1882	1 0	
Authorizing 1 person or more to act in a single transaction other than that mentioned above	2 0	
Authorizing not more than 5 persons to act jointly and severally in more than 1 transaction or generally	10 0	
Authorizing more than 5 but not more than 10 persons to act	20 0	
When given for consideration and authorizing the Attorney to sell any immovable property—The same duty as a Conveyance for the amount of the consideration		
In any other case, for each person authorised	2 0	
<b>Promissory Notes—</b>		
(a) When payable on demand—		
(i) When the amount or value does not exceed Rs. 250	0 1	
(ii) When the amount or value exceeds Rs. 250 but does not exceed Rs. 1,000	0 2	
(iii) In any other case	0 4	
(b) When payable otherwise than on demand—The same duty as a Bill of exchange for the same amount payable otherwise than on demand		
<b>Protest of Bill or Note</b>	2 0	
<b>Protest by the Master of a Ship</b>	2 0	
<b>Proxy</b>	0 2	
<b>Receipt for value exs. Rs. 20</b>	0 1	
<b>Reconveyances of mortgaged property—</b>		
(a) If the consideration for which the property was mortgaged does not exceed Rs. 1,000—the same duty as a bond for the amount of such consideration as set forth in the Reconveyance.		
(b) In any other case	10 0	
<b>Release—that is to say, any instrument whereby a person renounces a claim upon another person or against any specified property—</b>		
(a) If the amount or value of the claim does not exceed Rs. 1,000—The same duty as a Bond for such amount or value as set forth in the Release		
(b) In any other case	10 0	
<b>Respondent's Bond—The same duty as a Bond for the amount of the loan secured</b>		
<b>Security Bond—(a) When the amount secured does not exceed Rs. 1,000—The same duty as a Bond for the amount secured</b>		
(b) In any other case	10 0	
<b>Settlement—The same duty as a Bond (but in its application to the Cities of Bombay, Ahmedabad, Poona and Karachi the same duty as a conveyance if the property set apart is immovable and the purpose is one other than charitable or religious) for the sum equal to the amount or value of the property—settled as set forth in such settlement</b>		
<b>Revocation of Settlement—The same duty as a Bond (but in its application to the Cities of Bombay, Ahmedabad, Poona and Karachi the same duty as a conveyance if the property set apart is immovable and the purpose is one other than charitable or religious) for a sum equal to the amount or value of the property concerned as set forth in the instrument of revocation but not exceeding ten rupees</b>		
<b>Share-warrant to bearer issued under the Indian Companies Act—One and a half times the duty payable on a conveyance for a consideration equal to the nominal amount of the shares specified in the warrant.</b>		
<b>Shipping Order</b>		0 1
<b>Surrender of Lease—When duty with which lease is chargeable does not exceed Rs. 5—The duty with which such Lease is chargeable</b>		
In any other case		0
<b>Transfers of Shares—One half of the duty payable on a Conveyance for a consideration equal to the value of the share</b>		
<b>Transfer of any Interest secured by a Bond, Mortgage-deed, or Policy of Insurance—If duty on such does not exceed Rs. 10—The duty with which such Bond, etc. is chargeable</b>		
In any other case		10 0
<b>—of any property under the Administrator General's Act, 1874, Section 31</b>		10 0
<b>—of any trust property without consideration from one trustee to another trustee or from a trustee to a beneficiary—Five rupees or such smaller amount as may be chargeable for transfer of shares.</b>		
<b>Transfer of Lease by way of assignment and not by way of under lease—The same duty as a conveyance for a consideration equal to the amount of the consideration for the transfer</b>		
<b>Trust, Declaration of—Same duty as a Bond for a sum equal to the amount or value of the property concerned but not exceeding</b>		
ing		15 0
<b>Warrant for Goods</b>		0 8

## The Indian National Congress.

For a complete history of the movement represented by the Indian National Congress the reader is referred to earlier editions of the Indian Year Book. The Congress was founded in 1885 by Mr Allan Octavian Hume a retired member of the Indian Civil Service and it held its first session in Bombay at Christmas of that year, the fundamental principles of the Congress were laid down to be—

Firstly the fusion into one national whole of all the different and discordant elements that constitute the population of India.

Secondly the gradual regeneration, along all lines, mental, moral, social and political of the nation thus evolved and Thirdly, the consolidation of union between England and India by securing the modification of such of the conditions as may be unjust or injurious to the latter country.

With these objects in view the Congress pursued an uneventful career until 1907. It undoubtedly exercised a great influence in inducing a spirit of national unity amongst the diverse peoples of India, in focussing the chief political grievances and in providing a training ground for Indian politicians. But in 1907 the Extremists, chiefly of the Deccan and the Central Provinces who had for some time chafed under the control of the older generation succeeded in wrecking the Surat session of the Congress and produced a split which had long been seen to be imminent. The senior members of the Congress therefore re-crystallised its creed in definite terms. They laid down that—

The objects of the Indian National Congress are the attainment by the people of India of a system of Government similar to that enjoyed by the self governing members of the British Empire and a participation by them in the rights and responsibilities of the Empire on equal terms with those members. These objects are to be achieved by constitutional means by bringing about a steady reform of the existing system of administration and by promoting national unity, fostering public spirit and developing and organising the intellectual, moral, economic and industrial resources of the country.

For some years following 1907 efforts were made to heal the split and these were without avail until 1910 when a re-united Congress met at Lucknow under the presidency of Babu Anubhai

Charan Muzumdar of Faridpur in Bengal. But the union then effected was purely superficial, the difference between the Moderates and the Extremists was fundamental, the Extremists captured the machinery of the Congress and from the period of the special session held at Calcutta in September 1920 the Congress passed entirely under the domination of Mr Gandhi and his lieutenants. In 1927 the Congress actually adopted independence as the goal of India. In the following two years the Congress made what the extreme leftists described as a climb-down while the Liberals moved towards the left with the result that for a time there appeared to be a commonness of purpose between the Liberals and Congressmen. At its 1928 Session the Congress while adhering to independence agreed to accept Dominion Status if granted by the end of 1929. Things were tending towards a satisfactory settlement when in the latter half of 1929 the Congress insisted on the immediate grant of Dominion Status or an assurance that Dominion Status would be the basis of discussion at the Round Table Conference to be convened in England between representatives of England and the two Indias. Here was the parting of the ways. The Liberals went their way and the Congress its own. In fulfilment of the ultimatum issued at its previous Session the Congress at its 1929 Session, declared for complete independence or Purna Swaraj. Throughout the year 1930 the Congress was engaged in a defiance of the law of the land which it was hoped would help India to attain complete independence. Early next year the Congress actually suspended civil disobedience by virtue of an agreement arrived at with the Government but the fulfilment of the terms of this agreement gave rise to trouble and another agreement was concluded. As a result of this Mr Gandhi on behalf of the Congress actually went to London to take part in the Round Table Conference. While he was away things took a turn for the worse in the country and matters reached a crisis with the birth of the New Year. In 1932 the Government bent all its efforts to making it impossible for the Congress to carry on its subversive activities and succeeded fully in its object. Congress was ruled and all forms of Congress work throughout the country were successfully prevented. In fact as well as in law Congress ceased to exist. It became impossible for Congressmen even to hold their annual sessions in 1932 and in 1933.

## THE NON-CO-OPERATION MOVEMENT.

It was in 1920 that Mr Gandhi, who had only in the previous year unsuccessfully started his Passive Resistance struggles as a protest against the Rowlatt Act conceived his idea of non-co-operation. Originally intended to be a protest against the British policy towards

Turkey the fighting of two other grievances was later on added to its first object, namely the punishment of officials in the Punjab Martial Law regime and the scourging of Swaraj for India. Mr Gandhi and Mr Shaikat Ali were able in 1920 to get the Calcutta Special Congress

to endorse their programme of progressive non-violent non-co-operation which was reiterated by the annual session at Nagpur which on Mr Gandhi's motion, changed its old creed into the attainment by India of Swaraj by legitimate and peaceful means. The stern measures adopted by local Governments led to the imprisonment of a large number of active Congressmen with the result that the Ahmedabad Congress in 1921 made a grim resolve to challenge the repression movement by appointing Mr Gandhi as dictator and by resolving to start a 'No Tax' campaign at Bardoli. The riots in Chauri Chaura in 1922 preceded by the Bombay riots in 1921 during the Prince of Wales visit (see 1923 and 1924 editions of this book) opened Mr Gandhi's eyes to the impossibility of maintaining a non-violent atmosphere under existing conditions. He suspended his proposed civil disobedience campaign, and replaced it by what is known as the Bardoli Programme, which eschewed all the aggressive items of non-co-operation in favour of the promotion of intercommunal unity and khaddar. Soon after Mr Gandhi was arrested for sedition, tried and sentenced to undergo imprisonment for six years (See 1923 and 1924 editions).

This turn of events threw cold water on the enthusiasm of non-co-operators who got discouraged. In order, therefore to sound the country's readiness for aggressive action once more, the All India Congress Committee appointed a Committee, known as the Civil Disobedience Committee in June 1922. The Committee toured the country and in October, 1922 produced two reports, one favouring Council entry to offer obstruction to Government and the other recommending the adoption of the Bardoli Programme. A battle royal ensued between the two parties for two or three years, the Swarajists—or the Co-operators as they were derisively called by the non-co-operators—carrying the day throughout. Every little triumph of the Swarajists meant a diminution of the prestige and influence of the No Changers. This went on for some time until the Belgaum session of the Congress, presided over by Mr Gandhi himself, suspended the non-co-operation programme. Thereby the movement was practically killed and strange to say it received its death blow at the hands of the very author of its being. But the fond parent did not lose heart and bided his time. His chance came in 1928 when the Congress was split into two warring camps. One was ready to accept Dominion Status for India while the other would have nothing short of independence. At the psychological moment Mr Gandhi staged a re-entry into the political arena—he had been but a silent spectator during the five preceding years—and, professing to effect a compromise within the Congress, provided a loophole for the revival of non-co-operation. Although Dominion Status was actually declared in 1929 to be the goal of Indian political progress Mr Gandhi insisted on having it on the spot and when that was naturally refused he returned to his old love non-co-operation and boycott. He had been biding his time, and the astute politician, that he is he reintroduced in December 1929 his formula that had been dead

five years. Indeed the Congress Executive was authorised to give the signal also for a campaign of non-payment of taxes and civil disobedience. Early in 1930 the Congress executive appointed Mr Gandhi as Dictator for all India and gave him power to launch civil disobedience as and when he thought fit. This Mr Gandhi did in March and practically the whole country was set ablaze. There was open defiance of the law all over the land notwithstanding the efforts of the Government to put down illegal activities. The movement waned by the end of the year through sheer exhaustion and civil disobedience was suspended early in 1931 as a result of negotiations between the Viceroy and Mr Gandhi. The year 1931 was a year of negotiations although the discussions centred on alleged breaches of the Viceroy Gandhi understanding. The efforts for peace were carried to the point of inducing Mr Gandhi to participate in the Round Table Conference in London to formulate a constitution for India. All this, however, proved to be a lull in the storm which again broke out in fuller fury early in the New Year. On the ground that the Government had broken the understanding arrived at between the Viceroy and Mr Gandhi the Congress leader declared in favour of a revival of aggressive non-co-operation. The Government however was apparently prepared for it simultaneously with the announcement of the Congress decision the Government set in motion its powerful machinery and grappled with the renewed non-co-operation movement before it had time to take root again. Civil disobedience was scotched before it was born this time. In short the Government killed the non-co-operation movement (See Congress in 1932-33).

### Congress in 1923-31

The career of the Congress between the Belgaum session, when the N C O movement was suspended, and the years 1929-30, when civil disobedience was revived, was comparatively dull. During the first half of 1925 the Congress policy was one of aimless drift. The death of Mr C. R. Das demoralised the Swarajists. Mr Gandhi promptly went to their rescue and at the end of the year the Swarajists political programme was formally adopted by the Calcutta Congress. The 11th session of the Congress which met in Assam during Christmas week in 1926 set its face against the acceptance of ministries or other offices in the gift of the Government—in other words disavowed Responsible Co-operation, a new creed which had sprung up within the Swarajist ranks—and approved of the policy of rejection of budget and refusal of supplies until a response to the national demand was forthcoming.

All this talk and quarrel about the internal affairs of the Congress were set at rest by the non-inclusion of Indians on the personnel of the Royal Commission on Indian Reforms. Most of the leaders fancied that it would be an insult to India if Indians were not appointed members of the Commission. Even moderates, reputed for their sobriety and reasonableness, affected extremism. The Viceroy endeavoured—but in vain—to explain the position to Indian leaders (See Year Book of 1928).

Congressmen of course met during Christmas 1927 and resolved to boycott the Simon Commission, declared independence as the goal of India and offered some solutions for the Hindu-Muslim problem. In the following year the Congress in its plenary session at Calcutta declared specifically though conditionally that Dominion status would be acceptable to India. This it will be recalled marks a return to 1908 when, soon after the Surat split, it was stated that the objects of the Congress were, among other things, the attainment by the people of India of a system of Government similar to that enjoyed by the self-governing members of the British Empire. This, however, proved to be a mere smoke screen raised by Congress tactics to conceal from the world their real intention which was disclosed in December 1929. More about this presently.

The boycott of the Commission was a miserable failure and this reminded the Congressmen of the next duty which the 1927 session had imposed on them, namely the drafting of a Swaraj constitution for India. This they set out to do about the middle of 1928 when representatives of almost all political organisations met in Bombay at the invitation of the Congress Executive and appointed a Committee presided over by Pandit Motilal Nehru to undertake the task.

The Committee consulted various leaders in the country and after two or three months hard labour produced a document which however instead of being an all parties report evoked more controversy than any other proposal in recent years regarding the future of India. An All Parties Convention met at Calcutta for the purpose of receiving and considering the All Parties Committee's report. The Convention adopted the Committee's proposal that India should have the same constitutional status in the community of nations known as the British Empire as the other Dominions with a Parliament having powers to make laws for peace, order and government of India and an executive responsible to that Parliament. The Convention, however, failed to find a solution acceptable to all for the communal question. (See Year Book of 1929).

The Congress which met in Calcutta during Christmas in 1928 under the presidency of Pandit Motilal Nehru was divided into three camps, the advocates of complete independence, those who wanted Dominion status and nothing beyond that, and Pandit Motilal sandwiched between the two with one foot in either camp. This was just the opportunity for which Mr. Gandhi had apparently been waiting and he staged a come back at the psychological moment. He threw in his weight with Pandit Motilal and sponsored a compromise formula. This satisfied neither wing but eventually a resolution was adopted which approved of the Nehru Report as a great step in political advance and, whilst adhering to the Madras resolution on independence, the Congress was prepared, subject to the exigencies of the political situation, to adopt the Nehru constitution if it was accepted by the British Parliament before the expiry of 1929 and if that did not happen the Congress would revive non-violent non-co-operation, Congressmen could, in the meanwhile, carry on propaganda for independence.

The political outlook was gloomy, indeed and there was a clear call for a generous gesture from Britain. Lord Irwin the sympathetic Viceroy saw this and strove his utmost to placate legitimate Indian feeling. He undertook a trip to England on four months leave and had long conversations with the India Office, Chief and the newly formed Labour Cabinet of Britain. He returned in the last week of October and within a few days of his arrival issued from Delhi a statement which has since become famous as the Viceroy's Declaration of October 31, 1929. I am authorised, he said, on behalf of His Majesty's Government, to state clearly that, in their judgment it is implicit in the Declaration of 1917 that the natural issue of India's constitutional progress as there contemplated, is the attainment of Dominion Status. His Majesty's Government announced the British Government's intention to summon a conference of representatives of British India and Indian States to discuss British Indian and All Indian problems to seeking the greatest possible measure of agreement for the final proposals to be placed before Parliament.

The main feature of the Congress session held shortly after was the reassertion of power of Mr. Gandhi. The principal resolution went through successfully and in fulfilment of the Calcutta Congress ultimatum, independence was declared when the New Year was rung in and the Independence flag was hoisted.

Events moved very fast in India in 1930 which has been epochal in the country's political history. On the one hand the British Government took practical measures to devise a constitutional machinery that would place India on the highroad to responsible self-government (see Round Table Conference section) on the other the Congress, the premier political organisation of the country, made a bold bid for complete independence—or Purna Swaraj.

Several factors strengthened the Congress movement in 1930. The worldwide trade crisis, of which India did not escape her share, was responsible for a general feeling of depression and discontent all over the land and the people, as usual, blamed the Government for their sufferings. The Simon Commission's report (see Simon Commission chapter) which was not acceptable to the majority of Indians, added to the prevalent want of faith in the Government's intentions. The Congress exploited this circumstance and chalked out a programme which had a wider appeal than in 1929. The N.C.O. movement ten years ago was confined to the few, the civil disobedience movement of 1930 appealed to the many. That was intellectual, this, popular. At least one of the planks of the present agitation, namely non-payment of land revenue, coincided with the ryots inability to pay owing to falling commodity prices. The breach of the Salt Act boycott of all foreign cloth and of British goods and the no-tax campaign were easier to practise than the boycott of law courts and schools. On the present occasion the Congress captain arranged his field efficiently. Mr. Gandhi, who was appointed Dictator-in-Chief of the Congress, nominated provincial dictators, who,

If arrested were to be succeeded by their respective nominees. Small committees of action known as War councils were set up throughout the land, ready to launch the campaign. The leader gave the signal in April by himself breaking the salt law and people followed his example in several places. When this went on for some time, the police had forcibly to disperse the people engaged in illicit salt manufacture, which led to numerous casualties. And as these demonstrations were staged in public places, they produced great effect on the popular mind. Thousands of arrests were made and jails all over the country were flooded over 54,000 were convicted in the year for offences connected with civil disobedience. People lost their fear for the lathi nor did they hesitate to go to jail. Youth, women and children threw themselves into the movement, thereby lending colour to it and attracting international attention. Prabhat Kheria, or religious-cum political processions, were taken out through public streets, singing Congress songs and broadcasting revolutionary doctrines. Demonstrations leading to breaches of the peace were suppressed by the police which led to further demonstrations and clashes. Some of these as in Sholapur, Peshawar and Chitaur took a very serious turn. Unrest shattered confidence and credit and trade and commerce were paralysed. Import and export figures and railway returns recorded a steady downward trend. Towards the end of the year a veritable deadlock ensued in which people went on breaking laws and the Government continued to suppress their activities while the British Government was striving hard with the help of right thinking and sober-minded Indian leaders, to evolve a formula on which to base the future constitution of India.

Mr. Gandhi occupied the greater part of the stage in 1930. India was good copy in Europe and more so in America, where journals applauded Gandhi. This was his final struggle he declared, and he would not return to his Ashram at Sabarmati if he failed to win Swaraj for India. In his own words he had burnt his boats and set out on the famous march on foot from Ahmedabad to Dandi where he inaugurated his pet movement. He had the satisfaction of seeing a large number of people following his lead, but after his arrest at midnight on May 5 the movement ceased to be non-violent.

#### Civil Disobedience Movement.

In pursuance of the resolution of the Lahore Congress, it was decided by the Congress leaders early in the year to test the strength and willingness of the country to undertake and carry on a programme involving loss, suffering and sacrifice, and with this end in view they organised what has since been called the 'Independence Day' demonstration. The response according to the Congress leaders, exceeded anticipations. Having thus ventilated the new revolutionary policy of the Lahore Congress and satisfied themselves that their methods would obtain general support in the country, the Working Committee appointed at Lahore met at Ahmedabad and decided to inaugurate mass civil disobedience. It appointed Mr. Gandhi as the 'Dictator' of the Congress and gave him full powers to launch, conduct and carry on the movement.

Before taking what he described as his 'final plunge' in politics Mr. Gandhi wrote in first week of March his famous letter to the Viceroy announcing his determination to launch civil disobedience if his demands were not met. They were the famous Eleven Points of Mr. Gandhi—total prohibition, reduction of the rupee ratio to 1s 4d, reduction of the land revenue to at least 50 per cent and making it subject to legislative control, abolition of the salt tax, reduction of the military expenditure to at least 50 per cent to begin with, reduction of the salaries of the higher grade service men to one half of what was to suit the reduced revenue, protective tariff on foreign cloth, the passage of the Coastal Traffic Reservation Bill, discharge of all political prisoners, withdrawal of all political prosecutions, abrogation of section 124 A, of the Regulation of 1818 and the like and permission to all Indian exiles to return, the abolition of the C. I. D. or its popular control and the issue of licences to use fire-arms for self-defence subject to popular control.

The reply sent to Mr. Gandhi by the Private Secretary to the Viceroy regretted that Mr. Gandhi contemplated 'a course of action which is clearly bound to involve violation of the law and danger to the public peace.'

When his impossible demands were turned down Mr. Gandhi outlined a programme of civil disobedience consisting of various items calculated to subvert the Government by breaking certain laws reducing its income from excise and customs duties, including Government servants to resign picketing liquor shops and shops dealing in foreign, particularly British goods, mainly British cloth, and urging the masses not to pay land revenue, chowkidari tax and forest grazing fees. The salt Act was the first target.

After organising his forces in various centres in the country, Mr. Gandhi inaugurated his civil disobedience movement by setting out on a march on foot from his Ashram at Sabarmati with the object of breaking the salt law and defying the Government! 'Dictator' marched through Gujarat making halts en route. This part of the country, where most men, women and children regarded him as an avenger (incarnation of Dett) thanks to the propaganda of Mr. Vallabhbhai Patel, was only too ready to accept his advice. At each one of the halting places a number of Government servants announced their resignations. The people were urged to look out for his signal and carry on the fight even if he was arrested. At the end of three weeks he reached Dandi, a village on the coast near Surat, and on April 6, the fateful day on which the movement was really initiated he picked up salt on the seashore without paying duty. The police did not interfere. His followers started manufacturing salt by heating sea water and the salt so manufactured was sold in small packets all over the country. This was the signal for Congressmen to break the law all over the country simultaneously.

On the first few occasions, the Government merely looked on, but the law-breaking fever spread fast and wide. Eventually the authorities took measures to prevent the manufacture

and sale of illicit salt. They were resisted by Congress volunteers who formed a cordon round the spot where salt was made and defied the police to arrest them. The police arrested them at first, but they could not obviously arrest hundreds of spectators who though not actually engaged in salt making were encouraging the law-breakers jeering at the police and indulging in hostile demonstrations. When these crowds began to indulge in violence against the police the latter had perforce to disperse them by means of the regulation staff known as 'lathi'. This went on for a while without bringing Purna Swami any nearer. Mr. Gandhi found a way out of the rut by declaring that he proposed to raid the salt works at Dharasana near Surat. Similar raids were planned on the salt depot at Wadala in Bombay. Shortly after this however Mr. Gandhi was arrested under the provisions of a century old Regulation and confined during the pleasure of the Government as a state prisoner whose activities were a danger to the Government established by law.

The raids on the salt works at Dharasana and Wadala were carried out repeatedly and hundreds were injured when the police repelled the raid and dispersed the raiders and sympathisers. The advent of the monsoon put an end to salt making and salt depot raids. But other illegal activities were taken up.

The anniversary of a dead leader 'Independence Day' or some such pretext was utilised to organise anti-Government demonstrations. The arrest of persons who were courting arrest was also the occasion for a display of hostility against the Government. Such disturbances occurred in several places and the police had to impose a ban on meetings, processions, demonstrations and the like which invariably disturbed the public peace and led to clashes. Even these prohibitory orders were disobeyed thereby compelling the police to use force. Two such instances occurred in Sholapur and Peshawar. In the former place the police were attacked, constables mobbed and murdered in broad daylight and Government buildings and law courts set on fire. Martial law was introduced and quiet restored after a long time. In Peshawar also rowdy crowds defied the police and even the military. British troops were stoned. People were so much inflamed that it took a number of weeks for the return of normal conditions. It was revealed during the Peshawar disturbances that the Congress propaganda had to some extent interfered with the discipline of a few Indian sepoys.

Nor did the Congress stop here. Thanks to its persistent propaganda, the martial races inhabiting the border were taught to hate the British and to expect the establishment of 'Gandhi Raj' at an early date. A belief that the British administration was weakening spread across the border to the Afridis who carried out a series of raids on Peshawar. Not that these were by any means successful; they were easily repelled and severely punished. But it would not do to allow them to continue in the false belief that they could defy the British Government with impunity. The Government, therefore, took prompt punitive measures and put an end to the raids.

Congressmen living in inland areas stirred up villagers against the Government and persuaded them to refuse to pay dues for grazing cattle in the forests. Forest regulations were broken.

Gujarat where Mr. Gandhi's influence was greatest was the stronghold of the movement for non-payment of land revenue. In all the four districts of Gujarat ryots were persuaded to withhold payment of arrears of the previous years and, later on, of the instalments of the following year.

The no-tax campaign and the seditious appeals calculated to disturb the loyalty of the police and the troops could not be allowed to continue. Similarly the authorities could not look on when Government servants in Gujarat who refused to resign their posts in obedience to the Congress mandate, were subjected to countless hardships in the shape not only of social boycott but also refusal of daily supplies and even of water. In several instances Government servants were coerced and prevented from doing their duty—things were made so hot for them. The activities of the Congress in other spheres also became too mischievous to be tolerated any longer and the Viceroy issued a series of Ordinances. One of these gave power to the Government to confiscate the premises of Congress offices whence baneful doctrines emanated. Refusal of normal supplies and service to Government servants was also made an offence. Later in the year all the Congress and allied bodies were declared unlawful associations under another Ordinance.

One of the main objects of the Congress was to deplete the Government treasury by attacking the excise and customs revenue. Excise was the main source of revenue to most provinces and customs to the central government. It was also intended seriously to affect British industry particularly the Lancashire textile trade. For this purpose systematic picketing of liquor and foreign (especially British) cloth shops was resorted to. This work was reserved for the large number of women who, for the first time in the history of politics in India, joined the movement in response to Mr. Gandhi's appeal. This willing co-operation of the non-commercial community made the task of the women pickets somewhat easy, but in several cases coercion replaced peaceful persuasion and the consuming public were put to untold hardships. The Viceroy issued an Ordinance making picketing accompanied by intimidation or coercion punishable.

The strongest ally of Mr. Gandhi in the spread of the civil disobedience movement was the Indian press, especially the vernacular press. The Viceroy at first revived the Press Act by means of an Ordinance, but when this did not have the desired effect he promulgated the Unauthorised News-sheets Ordinance. This Ordinance helped to suppress seditious propaganda generally but in Bombay city the Congress continued to issue daily a one-page bulletin, despite vigorous efforts by the police to put an end to it.

The upheaval had its own effect on impulsive and immature youths and the year witnessed a large number of revolutionary outrages, in many of which bombs and fire-

arms were used. Police officers were killed and an attempt was made to assassinate the Governor of the Punjab. An armed raid was made on the Chittagong armoury. Many deplored these incidents, but the mischief had been done.

The year 1931, however, opened bright for the end of January, Mr Gandhi was again a free man. His release was a magnanimous gesture on the part of the British Government intended to create a favourable atmosphere in India for the reception of the Premier's statement of 16th January and to give the Congress a fair chance to consider the offer embodied therein. On the very day on which the Premier made his famous pronouncement (See Indian Round Table Conference) leading delegates in London urged the Premier to follow up his statement with a generous gesture in the shape of general amnesty to all political prisoners. Mr MacDonald complied and within a week the principal Congress leaders were released from prison.

They soon met together and considered the Premier's statement which, of course, they deemed unacceptable, although they did not say so publicly. At any rate they refused to go a step further unless the Government ceased its operations against the Congress. A deadlock was again threatened, but, thanks to the good offices of eminent Liberal leaders, negotiations were set on foot between the Government and the Congress. But it was not quite easy for the Congress to switch from non-co-operation straight to co-operation. Its leaders were obsessed by considerations of prestige and a number of insignificant and artificial difficulties were raised.

After prolonged negotiations and bargaining the Congress secured the Government's assent to what has since become famous as the Irwin-Gandhi Pact or the Delhi Pact (See last year's Indian Year Book).

This "truce" was signed on the 5th of March and was hailed all over the country as the dawn of a new era of co-operation. The past was for a time forgotten and there was a lull in political activity. All were eagerly looking forward to the Congress delegates contributing the weight of their influence and experience to the success of the second Round Table Conference. Nevertheless, a strong under current of resentment ran through the ranks of the Congress who openly complained that Mr Gandhi had weakly surrendered to the Government in agreeing to call off the struggle. This feeling which was held by the wild men of the left and impetuous youths, was enhanced by the execution of Bhagat Singh and his accomplices who had been judicially found guilty of murder and other terrorist crimes. The execution was the signal for a furor in the country, much to the chagrin of Mr Gandhi.

It was in this state of feeling that the forty-fifth session of the Congress met at Karachi under the Presidency of Mr Vallabhbhai Patel.

Mr Patel's presidential address to the Congress was more important than the usual addresses of Congress Presidents as it indicated the lines on which Mr Gandhi presented the Congress case at

the Round Table Conference later. "Independence does not exclude the possibility of equal partnership for mutual benefit and dissolvable at the will of either party" declared Mr Patel. He denounced those who urged the severance of the British connection. Britain's help would be of great value to the country. India needed her military skill for her defence and in several other spheres British help would be invaluable to the country. But, power and control, including financial control, must be in the hands of Indians. He declared that the Delhi Agreement was perfectly honourable to both parties. Under its terms, it is open for us to press for purana swaraaj to ask for complete control over our defence forces, foreign affairs, finance, fiscal policy and the like.

The outstanding feature of the Karachi session was the unprecedented outburst of revolutionary sentiment which throughout characterised its proceedings. It was always there but dormant and the execution of Bhagat Singh stirred it up. The revolutionaries particularly from Bengal asserted themselves publicly and a determined effort was made to torpedo the Delhi Pact. The intensity of feeling could be gauged by the action of a few youths who on the arrival of Mr Gandhi went to the length of presenting him with a black flower in token of Bhagat Singh's execution. Thus Mr Gandhi had to work against insuperable odds and it speaks volumes for his great personal influence that he managed to carry the day. This, however, he achieved only by subscribing to a resolution which only half heartedly condemned terrorist outrages, extolling at the same time the terrorists' motives and their "courage and self-sacrifice". In this connection it may be noted that following this resolution a number of revolutionary crimes were perpetrated during the year—the murder of the Inspector-General of Police and a District Magistrate in Bengal, the shooting dead in open court of a District Judge, and the attempt on the life of the Governor of Bombay being some of the most outstanding outrages. Mr Gandhi, of course, repeated—but as is usual with him too late—Commenting on one such outrage he expressed regret at having lent his support to the Bhagat Singh resolution at Karachi and admitted,

We are overdoing the extolling of murderers. So much had the situation got out of control that later in the year he had perforce to make an open appeal to the revolutionaries not to spoil India's cause by terrorist crimes and at least to suspend the cult of the bomb during the period that the Congress was trying his method.

To return to the Karachi Congress. Such was the charm exercised by Mr Gandhi over his followers, sober as well as terrorist, that, in the midst of cries denouncing the Delhi Pact as a surrender, the open session of the Congress almost unanimously ratified it and nominated Mr Gandhi to proceed to the B.T.O. as its representative.

The resolution ran. This Congress, having considered the provisional settlement between the Working Committee and the Government of India, endorses it, but desires to make it clear that its cult of independence remains intact. The Congress delegation will work for this goal so as to give the nation control over the army, external affairs, finance and economic policy and

to have a scrutiny by an impartial tribunal on the financial transactions of the British Government in India and to examine and assess the obligations to be undertaken by India and England—with right for either party to end the partnership at will. Provided, however, that the Congress delegation will be free to accept such adjustments as may be demonstrably necessary in the interests of India, the Congress appoints Mr. Gandhi as its delegate to the R.T.C. with the addition of such representatives as the Working Committee may add later.

Another important resolution passed by the Congress defined 'Purna Swaraj'. This again was a sop to the clamant left wing and its passage gave a clear indication of the way the wind was blowing. The main idea underlying the resolution was the creation of a socialistic state as outlined by Pandit Jawaharlal Nehru in his presidential address to the previous session of the Congress at Lahore. Astute politician that Mr. Gandhi is, he saw in this resolution a formula which would prevent an alternative revolutionary programme from taking the field.

'Purna Swaraj' was defined as a government which would secure certain specified fundamental rights for the people, living wage for the workers, reduction of land revenue, levy of inheritance tax, adult suffrage, free primary education, reduction in military expenditure and in civil servants' salaries, control of key industries etc.

The feeling that prevailed at Karachi char acterised the activities of the Congress throughout the rest of the year—the same restlessness at having to accept the Delhi Pact, the same lip condemnation of terrorism side by side with sympathy with terrorists. The 'War Lords' of the Congress were chafing under the enforced silence and could hardly resist the tendency to create mischief.

It was very easy for them to pick a quarrel with the Government over the implementing of the Delhi Pact. They accused Government of being slow and niggardly in releasing political prisoners. They insisted on the reinstatement of all village officials who had resigned when the Congress campaign was at its height—even in the case of those who had been replaced since. They claimed substantial, if not wholesale remissions of land revenue on the slightest pretext. They bitterly complained against alleged excesses of the police in collecting land revenue. Taking shelter under the withdrawal of the anti picketing ordinance they continued their picketing operations as they did during the civil disobedience movement. This last led to several clashes, notably in Cawnpore where aggressive picketing resulted in serious and prolonged Hindu Muslim rioting—described as a "ghastly holocaust"—involving widespread massacre.

Speaking of the Cawnpore disturbances and the communal tension that they led to, one is reminded of the growing differences between the Congress and the Muslims that were a feature of the year's politics. Ever suspicious of Congress bona fides towards Muslim rights, the Mahomedans kept aloof from the civil disobedience movement and any attempts on the part of Con-

gress leaders to rope them in resulted in a clash. Mr. Gandhi however made repeated attempts to placate the Muslims making numerous offers to meet their demands from time to time. The bulk of the Muslim community was particularly angry with Mr. Gandhi and the Congress for the tactics adopted by them to secure the support of the entire community to an agreed formula. Mr. Gandhi and the Congress sought to make capital of the presence of a few Muslims in the Congress calling themselves Nationalist Muslims. Congress was ready, it was stated, to accept any scheme on which the entire Muslim community including the Nationalist Muslims, put forward and attempts were accordingly made in Bombay, Ahmedabad, Bhopal, Delhi and Simla, in various parts of the year, to evolve a communal formula, but all fell through.

The Congress made two more attempts in July to arrive at a formula and eventually drew up a compromise between undiluted communalism and undiluted nationalism. Joint electorates were to form the basis of representation in the future constitution of India but it was agreed that there should be reservation of seats in the Federal and Provincial Legislatures on the basis of population with the right to minorities to contest additional seats in any province where they were less than 25 per cent. This was of course not acceptable to the Muslims, who, to a man, stood by the Fourteen Points.

Disappointment at the failure to solve the communal tangle rendered the political outlook gloomy and the Congress leaders began to wonder whether any good would result from their participation in the Round Table Conference. Meanwhile those of them who were looking for a fight had succeeded in working up in the country parts, particularly in Gujarat and the U.P., a situation which the Government could hardly tolerate.

In the United Provinces, particularly an agrarian dispute of a purely economic character aggravated by growing trade depression, was turned to political advantage by Congressmen. In the result, although the no-rent campaign being part of the civil disobedience movement was abandoned under the Delhi Pact, it was revived now, nominally as an economic agitation but really as a political weapon. The Government had perforce to take measures to ensure the collection of land revenue, but the Congress protested against them. This was added to the long list of sins and omission and commission of which the Congress accused the Government. Similarly in Gujarat it was alleged that the police were using excessively coercive measures to collect Government dues.

On all these grounds, cumulatively, Mr. Gandhi declared that the Delhi Pact had been broken by the Government and that, therefore, he was released from his obligation thereunder to participate in the Round Table Conference on behalf of the Congress. The civilians have undone the statesman's work. Mr. Gandhi complained. Mr. Gandhi released for publication what he described as a charge-sheet against the Government, who replied with an equally long list of instances in which the Congress agents had broken the Delhi Pact. Lengthy correspondence



passed between Mr. Gandhi and the officers of the Government of Bombay and the Government of India, the main point of which was Mr. Gandhi's demand that the Congress should be recognised as an intermediary between the people and the Government and the Government's firm repudiation of that contention. Numerous interviews took place between Congress leaders and Government officers, all of which unfortunately proved fruitless. This new deadlock again darkened the political horizon but Mr. Gandhi was induced to ask for an interview with the new Viceroy, Lord Willingdon, to "clear up certain misunderstandings."

Then began what were known as the Simla talks. Mr. Gandhi asked for an impartial inquiry into the incidents at Bardoli and once again the Government of India turned it down. Nor was the Congress allowed to negotiate with the Government as a parallel body on an equal footing. Eventually, however, the Government offered to institute a departmental inquiry into the charges made by the Congress against officials in Bardoli and this provided a loophole for the Congress to get out of the awkward corner into which it had placed itself. Affecting to be satisfied with this concession, Mr. Gandhi agreed to go to London.

(The part played by Mr. Gandhi at the E. T. C. is referred to in the "Indian Round Table Conference" section.)

With Mr. Gandhi away conditions worsened in India and his lieutenants continued their activities in defiance of both the Delhi and the Simla Pacts. Very soon an unsatisfactory situation was created in India which found its counterpart in the poor progress made in London towards reaching an agreed formula for the future constitution of India.

Congress propaganda in areas like the North-West Frontier Province, easily susceptible to subversive doctrines resulted in a flare-up. The tribes on and across the Frontier were led to believe that the British authority was on the wane, and Peshawar was actually invaded. The "Red Shirt" movement, organised by a follower of Mr. Gandhi, was assuming menacing proportions and the Government had to act. An Ordinance was promulgated with a view to checking the spread of this movement, and Khan Abdul Gaffar Khan, its author, was deported from the scene of his operations.

Similarly, an Ordinance was issued to check the aggressive no-rent campaign in the United Provinces, and Pandit Jawaharlal Nehru was arrested for disobeying certain orders passed on him under this Ordinance.

The hollowness of the Congress charges was revealed by the findings of the Inquiry Officer who went into the allegations against the police and the Government in Bardoli. He held that there had been no cases of undue coercion and found most of the Congress charges unfounded.

This gloomy situation coincided with the return of Mr. Gandhi on the 28th of December, without having achieved anything substantial at the Round Table Conference beyond re-stating the

impossible Congress demands proclaimed many a time before. The stage was thus set for another political struggle in the country, which began in the first few days of the new year with the arrest of Mr. Gandhi.

### Congress in 1931-32.

The Government had planned out its programme thoroughly and was ready to meet any emergency. Within a few hours of the arrest of Mr. Gandhi the Government issued ordinances of a comprehensive character giving wide powers to the executive to deal with the civil disobedience movement with determination so that there was little scope for escape on the part of Congressmen. The ordinances enabled the executive to arrest any person on mere suspicion and keep him or her in detention up to a period of two months. At the end of this period an order was issued restricting the activities and movements of the suspected person, and when that order was broken the person was convicted for a breach of that order and sentenced to long terms of imprisonment ranging from six months to two years. In certain cases heavy fines were levied in addition. The powers of the magistracy were so revised as to alter the provisions of the Evidence Act and the Code of Criminal Procedure and summary trials became the rule. The power of appeal was much restricted. Powers of search were made wider and the sources from which the Congress movement was financed were unearthed and confiscated by means of extraordinary powers given to the executive in that behalf. The press was restrained by a special ordinance preventing it from carrying on propaganda for the Congress movement in any manner or giving publicity to its activities in any shape or form.

With such wide powers put into operation with extraordinary speed and rigidity Congressmen all over the country were hauled up within the very first week after the issue of the ordinance. In most cases they were rounded up on suspicion arising out of their past conduct. Later on option was given to them to give undertakings about their future behaviour and thereby obtain their release. In some cases the authorities succeeded in securing such undertakings, but in the majority of cases Congressmen remained firm. In the first three months of the operation of the ordinances the jails in almost every province were full to overflowing and special accommodation had to be found for the thousands of prisoners who were incarcerated under the new policy.

The wide and sweeping character of the ordinances had a remarkable effect on the politically minded sections outside the Congress. The first reaction found vent in strong protests against the provisions of the ordinances and more particularly against the indiscriminate manner in which they were put into operation. Appeals were made by the Liberals and Independents to the Government to soften the rigour and to give better treatment to political prisoners.

When the life of the ordinances was about to expire at the end of six months the Government in the centre as well as in the various provinces

acknowledged that they had almost succeeded in scotching the Congress movement but they pleaded that, although the movement had been brought under control the danger of its revival was not absent. It was therefore decided to consolidate all the ordinances into one omnibus ordinance and renew them till the end of December. Before the year closed the Government came forward with Bills both in the centre and in the provinces to put into the form of a statute the more important provisions of the consolidated ordinance. The legislatures in the country had so strong Congress element on account of the boycott of councils adopted by the Congress during the last general election so that the Government did not find much difficulty in getting the ordinance bills passed into statutes. The only concession they made was to limit its duration to one or two years in the different provinces.

After the first flush of the operation of the ordinances the Congress movement gradually weakened. No doubt the Congress had its so-called Emergency Councils and Dictators carrying on civil disobedience activities in a spasmodic manner but it became apparent as the year 1932 advanced that the support from the country became less and less month by month.

Early in the year 1932 an attempt was made to hold the annual session of the Congress at Delhi. Similarly another attempt was made early in 1933 also. On both occasions Pandit Madan Mohan Malaviya came forward to preside. Batches of Congressmen went from different parts of the country to Delhi and Calcutta, respectively, but they were all arrested on leaving their places or before reaching their destination and set free again after the date of the projected session. The Congress claimed that in spite of all this obstruction they held the sessions and passed resolutions reaffirming the civil disobedience movement but the whole thing was practically reduced to a farce. It was really a game of hide and seek. It is not impossible in such large cities like Delhi or Calcutta for a handful of men to meet in spite of the determination of the police to prevent any formal meetings. Such was really the case. When the police were not within sight and before they could come a few men crowded together and passed resolutions. No sooner was this done and in fact, while the session was in progress the police arrived, dispersed the meeting and arrested those who participated in the proceedings.

Notwithstanding the strictest watch of the police, the Congress managed to keep up its publicity by regularly issuing Congress bulletins day after day in different parts of the country and the efforts of the authorities to trace it to its source proved unavailing in some cases. But though the general activities of the Congress were suppressed in all the provinces it kept up its life—certainly in an attenuated form—in important towns like Bombay. In this city the Indian commercial community threw its weight on the side of the Congress and the boycott of British goods was the main channel through which the commercial community worked in Bombay and in other important centres. An attempt was also made to stop the

export of cotton by holding up the cotton market. However, by persuasion combined with coercion, the Bombay Government was able to overcome these activities after a few months.

One side effect of the movement for the boycott of British goods was the riot between Hindus and Muslims in the city of Bombay. It appears that the Muslim community was against the boycott movement and in the attempt to assert its liberty to purchase whatever goods it wanted it came into conflict with the Hindu section of the commercial public. Words led to blows and quarrels led to a riot which lasted nearly two months levying a heavy toll of nearly 400 killed and several thousands wounded.

Thus from very early in the year 1932 the country was in the grip of the civil disobedience movement and the measures which the Government adopted to suppress it. After the Government had put about 75,000 persons in jail all over the country the movement as stated before began to wane and by the end of the year it had nearly disappeared.

About this time politically minded sections in the country began to take up the question of the release of Mr. Gandhi and his fellow prisoners. Public institutions and leaders of different non-Congress political parties pressed upon the Government the desirability of adopting a policy of reconciliation so that a suitable compromise might be constituted for a favourable reception to the scheme of constitutional reform outlined in the White Paper issued early in 1931. The question was raised in the Legislature of the country and debates were initiated, but the Government maintained a firm attitude on this question.

The Government argued that unless Mr. Gandhi and his associates gave a guarantee that the movement would not be started in the near future the authorities could not take the risk of releasing them. The Congress leaders on the other hand it seems though inwardly convinced of the futility of their efforts would not make a humiliating concession of their failure by giving such a guarantee publicly.

In the latter half of 1932 His Majesty's Government published what is known as the Communal Award laying down what it considered to be an equitable settlement of the mutual claims of the different religious sections in the country as regards seats in the legislatures and the proportion in which they should be divided among them. This award was necessitated by the failure of the representatives of different communities to arrive at a common settlement during the first two sessions of the Round Table Conference. In the course of the second R.T.O. the minorities, consisting of the Muslims, the depressed classes and the Anglo Indians, arrived at a mutual settlement known as the Minorities Pact which they claimed, had the support of 46 per cent of the population of India.

When the Award was published it was strongly resented by the Hindu community and by the extreme section of the Muslim community which did not get everything that was claimed for the community. In the Punjab and Bengal, especially, it led to a strong agitation on the part of the Hindus.

A section of public men led by Pandit Malaviya on the one hand and Maulana Shaikat Ali on the other decided to make one more attempt to arrive at a mutual settlement in order to replace the Award as provided in the Award itself. They held what is known as the Unity Conference in Allahabad. For several weeks leaders of different communities met together and tried to hammer out a solution acceptable to all but in the end the whole thing collapsed owing to their failure to solve the Bengal problem. Maulana Shaikat Ali left for America and returned only recently. At the time of writing it is hoped that he with others, will take up the threads where they were left at Allahabad.

Similarly there was great dissatisfaction among the Hindu community about the separate electorates on which basic provision had been made in the Communal Award for the representation of the depressed classes. The Hindus claimed that the depressed classes being but a section of the Hindu community should not be permanently separated from the bulk of the Hindu community. Mr. Gandhi from his prison cell made it a question of conscience and suddenly declared a fast unto death unless the Communal Award was amended in respect of the representation of the depressed classes by means of separate electorates.

This sudden declaration led to a commotion in the country and several leaders gathered together in Poona with the help of Dr. Ambedkar and Rao Bahadur Raja, representing the two rival groups of the depressed classes and the help of representative Hindus like Pandit Malaviya arrived at a formula known as the Poona Pact which was a modification of that portion of the Communal Award which dealt with the representation of the depressed classes. As the crisis in Mr. Gandhi's life was approaching, owing to prolonged fast, the Prime Minister and the British Cabinet lost no time in effecting a modification of the Award as desired by the signatories to the Poona Pact.

It may be mentioned here that the Poona Pact substituted joint electorates with the Hindu community for separate electorates for the depressed classes. In order to ensure that the representatives of the depressed classes carried the confidence of their community with them a division for a primary election by the community itself was evolved. The electorate of the joint Hindu community has to make its choice from among the panel of four candidates for each seat selected by the voters on the list of depressed classes.

An incidental effect of this fast of Mr. Gandhi was that it served to bring him once more in the limelight after months of obscurity. As during the past two or three years the Congress stood for Mr. Gandhi and *vice versa* and as the Government had successfully suppressed the Congress movement, Mr. Gandhi's name and personality receded into the background at least temporarily. This oblivion into which Mr. Gandhi had been forcibly thrust was shattered by the fast unto death, and he became once more the dynamic influence of the previous year. It is true that his activities were confined to the uplift of the depressed classes, but the

contact that he was thereby enabled to establish with the outer world served to hasten his sympathisers. During the fast he was given the option of leaving the jail and choosing his own residence provided he undertook not to take any part in the civil disobedience movement, but Mr. Gandhi did not avail himself of this conditional offer of freedom and continued to remain in jail.

Even after he broke his fast he was permitted to continue his activities for the amelioration of the condition of the depressed classes and to work for the abolition of untouchability from within his prison cell. His agitation for a change in the age long social law among Hindus provoked a counter-agitation on the part of orthodox Hindus who went to the length of suggesting that even if it meant Mr. Gandhi's death they would not surrender an inch. The outburst of social reformist enthusiasm engendered by the fast unto death gradually waned and in certain respects even a set-back ensued. Untouchables' claim for equality with caste Hindus in the matter of entry into temples led to clashes. These circumstances induced Mr. Gandhi to undertake an unconditional fast for twenty-one days. Thus once again Congress leaders and sympathisers have the satisfaction of seeing the author of non-cooperation in the public eye, though in a non-political sphere.

**Indian Princes.**—During the past two or three years the Indian Princes have figured largely in discussions on the future constitutional machinery of British India. They became actively interested in British Indian Reforms with the announcement made by representative Princes at the First Round Table Conference that they would join an All India Federation provided there were adequate safeguards for them. His enthusiasm however waned in 1931 when some prominent Princes began to entertain doubts about the advisability of their joining the Federation. The Congress resolution which set its goal as the establishment of a socialist state and the subsequent pronouncements of Congress leaders including Mr. Gandhi on their intentions if they gained power made the Princes pause before they plunged. The Maharaja of Patiala was the first to come into the open to warn his brother Princes against the dangers to their very existence involved in the Federal Structure Committee's plan. He declared that smaller States were bound to suffer the fate of the smaller German principalities under the Constitution of 1815 and disappear from the map of India. He suggested the advisability of a Union of Indian States directly in relationship with the Crown. He was later followed by other Princes who shared his fears and the view gained in strength that unless adequate guarantees were given for the continued maintenance of their rights and privileges they should not give their consent to join the proposed Federation.

When the Maharaja of Bikaner accepted the idea on behalf of his brother Princes, at the first Round Table Conference, to join the All India Federation no details of the scheme for the entry of the Princes were discussed. When the question was later gone into at the Federal Structure Sub-Committee of the E.I.C. it became evident that the Princes had a number

of mental reservations and conditions precedent to their entry. On their return to India they had mutual consultations and the Maharaja of Patiala became the sponsor of a modified plan of federation namely that instead of each Ruler entering the Federation singly on his own terms the matter should be discussed by the Chamber of Princes and the terms for their entry should be so settled that the Princes as a body should form one group of their own and join the federation only for certain specific purposes and to the extent that they consented to do so.

This gave a new aspect to the whole question. For some time there was difference of opinion between one section of Princes led by the Maharaja of Bikaner and another led by the Maharaja of Patiala.

Later on they arrived at a settlement between themselves and a common plan was evolved which now holds the field. Under this plan the Princes were to settle the terms of entry of all of them. It was also proposed that unless a proportion of over fifty per cent of the States joined no State should join singly. As regards their representation in the two federal Chambers it was found that however widely the legislatures were enlarged seats could not be provided for each one of the 600 odd Indian States. Out of these 600 more than half are what may be called small or minor States. And the larger States like Hyderabad, Mysore and Baroda

naturally objected to be placed on the same level as the smaller States which are no more than mere principalities. Then an attempt was made to give representation to the smaller States on the group system. At the last meeting of the Chamber of Princes held in Delhi in March 1933 the Princes made a serious attempt to bring about a settlement of this question and the Government has now declared that, in the event of the States not arriving at an agreed settlement it would have to give an award in the matter of the allocation of seats in the two Chambers. At the time of writing the question is still pending.

The main anxiety of the States in joining the federation is that their integrity and their rights under treaties should not in any way be affected except to the extent that they voluntarily agree to accede in what are called treaties of accession. They fear that once they enter democratic chambers they will not be able to hold on against the onslaught of democracy and by a process of wearing down they will soon be reduced to the position of mere principalities. It was with this object that the late Jam Sahib of Nawanshar who was the Chancellor of the Chamber of Princes last year, proposed several safeguards for guaranteeing the position of the States against the danger foreshadowed above. The States have now reduced their safeguards into specific proposals to be dealt with by the Joint Parliamentary Committee.

## The National Liberal Federation.

The definite breach between the moderate and extremist elements in the Congress at its special session in Bombay in August 1918 (vide 1919 edition of this book) witnessed the birth of the National Liberal Federation which has since then been the platform of Indian moderate leaders. It held its first session in Bombay in 1918 Sir Surendranath Banerjee presiding. The Federation adopted for its creed the old Congress formula which was set aside by the Nagpur Congress.

Those who had held the Federation in high esteem for its moderation sobriety and balanced judgment suffered a rude shock in 1927 when the Liberal body and its leading lights proved the saying: If you scratch a Liberal you will find an extremist. Liberal leaders bade good bye to their avowed principle of co-operation with the Government when they expressed themselves in favour of a boycott of the Royal Commission on Indian Reforms on the ground that there was no Indian on it.

Thenceforward Liberal politics became negative and barren, and leaders who had enjoyed a reputation for sane thinking came to be regarded as the "wild men" of the Congress. Boycott was the breath of their nostrils, although

they were declaring now and then that the door was still open for Government to "make a gesture of co-operation." Their monotonous stagnation was, however slightly relieved by the efforts at constitution making undertaken at the instance of the Congress. Liberals heartily co-operated in this endeavour and attended the All Parties Conference summoned by the Congress in the latter part of the year. Sir Tej Bahadur Sapru President of the Liberal Federation consented to serve on the Committee appointed by the Conference to draft a constitution for India. After months of toil the Committee produced a constitution according to which India would enjoy the status of the Dominions of the British Empire. The report also offered a solution for the communal dissensions and a formula to govern the relations between British India and the Indian States. It was in a sense a Liberal document for the Liberals were the only group of men in the country who unanimously and unreservedly accepted the entire report.

The plea for the grant of Dominion Status was very strongly urged by Sir Chintamani Bhatnagar President of the 1928 Session of the Liberal Federation who said that the trusteeship of

England was coming, to an end. British had to deal with a people who had attained majority and were demanding, from the so-called trustees their property and also asking for accounts. The British must change their mentality and must realise the feeling that was growing in the country which if not guided properly would swallow everything. This firm attitude on the part of the Liberals whom Government were not slow to recognise as their allies served to hasten the advent of a new era. The changing political situation was exhaustively reviewed at personal interviews between the British Cabinet and the India Office and Lord Irwin who had gone home on four months leave. As a result of these conversations the Viceroy made soon after his return from leave what is now famous as the Proclamation of October 31, 1929. (For details see Congress section)

By the time the Liberals foregathered at Madras, things had moved pretty rapidly in Congress circles. Congress talk of severance of British connection led Liberals to break away from the extremists. Once again the Liberals expressed disapproval of Congress methods. Sir Phiroze Sethna who presided denounced the movement which aimed at the severance of India's connection with the Empire and opposed the campaign of civil disobedience.

The Liberal Party's leaders had a busy time of it throughout the year 1930. They had on the one hand to set their faces against the civil disobedience movement conducted by the Congress and on the other to prepare a strong case for Indian Reforms such as would withstand the attack of diehards in Britain.

Among the British Indian Delegation to the Round Table Conference the Liberal Party had a large representation consisting of twelve members out of 57. These members played a very important part on the various committees of the Conference in London. Two among them, namely Sir Tej Bahadur Sapru and the Rt Hon V. S. Saveri were mainly responsible for guiding and directing the proposals of the Indian Delegation which ultimately formed the basis of agreement at the Conference. On the communal question also the Liberal Delegation strove hard to conciliate the claims of the different minorities and all but succeeded in solving that difficult problem.

The annual session of the Liberal Federation during Christmas had to be postponed owing to the absence of many of its leaders in London and owing to the fact that the discussions at the Round Table Conference had not concluded by then.

The session met in July 1931 under the presidency of Mr O. Y. Chittamani and several resolutions embodying the Liberals' considered views on various aspects of the proposed constitutional reforms were adopted. The President delivered a lengthy but powerful speech in which he strongly criticised the recommendations of the various committees of the Round Table Conference, 'Federation or no federation' he declared, 'we must have responsible government, not less at the centre than in the provinces, and we must have it without

any more delay. He voiced dissatisfaction with the findings of the Defence Sub-Committee of the Round Table Conference and opposed the provision of safeguards in the realm of finance commerce etc as recommended by the respective Committees.

The principal resolutions passed by the Federation demanded that the Federal Executive should be made responsible to the popular Chamber of the Legislature, the residuary powers must be vested with the Central Government, a definite scheme for the Indianisation of the Defence Forces including officers and men within a specified time should be immediately propounded and provision of facilities for the training of Indians for service in all arms of defence so as to complete the process within a specified period should be in charge of a Minister responsible to the Legislature, the future Government of India must have complete freedom to adopt measures for the promotion of basic trades and industries, no special powers must be given to the Governor General and the Governors except in extreme cases of emergency, separate electorates should be done away with and there should be joint electorates with reservation of seats for minorities, there should be no statutory fixation of a majority and the position of all important minorities should be equitably considered in the determination of weightage.

This firm attitude was further stiffened when details of the Round Table Conference scheme began to be worked out both in England and in India in the latter half of 1931.

Early in the year 1932 the personnel of the three committees (envisaged by the second R.T.C.) was announced. The Indian States Committee presided over by the Rt Hon J. C. Davidson dealt with the Indian States only and considered the problems arising out of the federation of the Indian States with British India. Similarly the I.C.S. Committee concerned itself with the financial aspects arising out of the All India federation from the Indian point of view. Neither of these committees included any Indian public men from British India. The most important of the three committees was the Franchise Committee presided over by Lord Lothian. It contained a good number of Indians. The recommendations of the Franchise Committee were practically endorsed by the third R.T.C. But the White Paper containing the proposals of His Majesty's Government for the constitutional reform of India has gone back on these recommendations in important particulars.

While the committees were drafting their reports Sir Samuel Hoare the Secretary of State for India took up the question of constituting the third Round Table Conference. In doing so the British Cabinet at first adopted a plan and procedure radically different from that of the two previous Conferences. The proceedings were to be in camera, the agenda was to be fixed, the number of delegates was considerably cut down, in short the conference method according to political opinion in India, was materially whittled down.

This led to angry protests from the progressive Indian section of the R.T.C. They held meetings and leading members like Sir T. B. Sapru threatened non-co-operation. The Council of the Liberal Party met simultaneously and announced the conditions on which it would co-operate with the Cabinet in the matter of the R.T.C. and called upon the Government to make a public announcement accepting these conditions.

In response to these protests and appeals a slightly more liberal scheme was announced. The Liberal Party complained that the Cabinet had paid no heed to the conditions published by it and the party as such refused to co-operate with the R.T.C. Sir T. B. Sapru and the progressive section which worked with him, however, accepted the modified plan and consented to work in the third R.T.C.

The third R.T.C. met in London about the middle of November and worked at high pressure for nearly a month. Special committees were appointed on two or three important questions. Owing to the shortness of time the whole work was expedited and the session closed just before Christmas with a pronouncement by the Secretary of State on behalf of the Cabinet. In this statement Sir Samuel Hoare foreshadowed the main lines of advance towards the fulfilment of the objective as settled at the first R.T.C.

When the results of the third R.T.C. were known in India they led to protests on the part of the Liberals and other politically minded sections. A manifesto signed by about one hundred leading and influential public men was issued pointing out many defects in the scheme of the Secretary of State. Meetings were organised by a combination of advanced political parties in prominent towns like Bombay, Calcutta, Lahore, Poona, Allahabad and Lucknow for protesting against the proposals of the Secretary of State.

When the White Paper embodying the proposals of His Majesty's Government were actually issued the Liberals began to complain even more bitterly and affirmed that the White Paper proposals were to some extent even more retrograde than the announcement at the Round Table Conference. Even communal parties were not satisfied with it.

The main point of criticism was that the White Paper was based on entire mistrust of the capacity of Indians to bear the burden of responsible government. Consequently, it was argued, it was overweighted with so many checks and safeguards that, in their desire to keep the control of affairs in the hands of Parliament and the Secretary of State by means of the special

powers of the Governor General and the Governor, real responsibility was almost blotted out both in the federal centre and the provinces. Similarly some Liberal leaders contended the reservations in the Central Government in respect of defence, foreign relations, etc. and important deductions from the control of the legislatures, had placed a bar sinister against the evolution towards Dominion Status. As regards finance nearly eighty per cent of the budget was earmarked so that the financial responsibility of the legislature was circumscribed to one-fifth portion of the budget. 'Questions like tariffs, currency exchange and the development of indigenous trade and commerce' some complained, will practically be controlled from Whitehall through the agency of the Governor General in the exercise of his special powers. The scheme does not lay down any time limit for bringing to an end the period of transition, nor does it provide any constituent power for the democratic growth of the constitution with out reference to Parliament.

According to the plan of the British Cabinet, the White Paper was submitted to the two Houses of Parliament for a general debate resulting in the appointment of a Joint Select Committee to report to Parliament on the proposals of the Government. Certain selected Indians were associated with this committee in the matter of examination of the various questions but not in the drafting of the report to Parliament.

Owing to the absence of representatives of the Liberal Party as such in the third R.T.C. the party had no voice in the proceedings of that Conference. When the results of the Conference were known in India the Liberal Party took up the cudgels and besides drawing up a condensed manifesto signed by one hundred leading politicians the Party organised public meetings at various centres.

Similarly when the White Paper was published the Party issued another manifesto and later called a session of the Liberal Federation at Calcutta during the Easter of 1933. Dewan Bahadur Ramachandra Rao, a member of the first two R.T.Cs, presided. Leading Liberals like the Rt. Hon. V. S. Sastri took prominent part in the deliberations. The Federation, after two days' full discussion in committee passed a comprehensive resolution pointing out what in its opinion are defects in the White Paper scheme and suggesting modifications therein so as to render it acceptable to moderate sections in the country. The Liberal Party as such is not represented in the body of Indians chosen to be associated with the Joint Select Committee, nor will the Party as such send any witnesses to give evidence before the Joint Committee.

## The Moslem League.

The All India Moslem League came into being in 1906 out of the universal desire among leading Muslims at that time for an effective organisation to protect their communal interests. With a view to secure separate Muslim representation in the legislative bodies of the land under the Minto Morley scheme of constitutional reforms then under discussion Indian Muslims who had been hitherto keeping aloof from politics organised the League. Its original objects were the promotion of loyalty to British Government, the protection of political and other rights of Muslims and to place their needs and aspirations before Government in temperate language and to promote inter-communal unity without prejudice to the other objects of the League. Muslim opinion slowly advanced and in 1918 the securing of self-government within the British Empire was included in the objects. The League was a powerful and influential body in 1916 and 1917, and what is known as the Lucknow pact of communal representation arrived at between the League and the Congress in 1916 was bodily incorporated in the Government of India Act 1919. The birth of the Khilafat Committee however overshadowed the League which from 1919 had almost disappeared till April 1923 when it met for a brief period under the presidency of the late Mr Bhargava but had to be adjourned for want of a quorum. In 1924, however, some influential Moslem leaders like Mr M. A. Jinnah thought that the Khilafat Committee's functions having ceased in view of the Turkish deposition of the Khalifa decided to revive the League which met under Mr Jinnah's chairmanship at Lahore in May 1924. The Lahore session practically did nothing else save to reorganise the scattered branches of the League. The reconstructed League commanded comparatively less influence. And what little authority it exercised disappeared with the formation in 1923 of the All Parties Muslim Conference. This latter body was representative of the Muslim masses as well as classes in the sense that the Muslim League was not.

**The League in 1923-29**—The 1926 and 1926 sessions of the League were noted for their virility. The Muslims displayed greater allegiance to their communal organisation in proportion to the loyalty of the Hindus to their Mah Sabha. Suspicion and distrust, enmity and open hostility began to prevail between the two communities. Proportionate distribution of the leaves and fishes of office, on the political side, and the questions of the Hindus playing music before mosques and the Mahomedans killing cows, on the religious side, constituted the points of difference which frequently led to inter-communal riots. The situation was regarded with grave concern by serious minded leaders, some of whom under the leadership of Mr Jinnah, met at Delhi early in 1927 and offered, in the name of the Muslims, to surrender their right to communal electorates, provided, among other things, Hind was constituted into a separate province and reforms were introduced in the N. W. Frontier Provinces and Baluchistan. This offer, however, was acceptable neither to

the Hindus nor the Muslim masses who insisted on the continuance of the separate electorates. A schism set in the Muslim League which was accentuated by the announcement of the personnel of the Statutory Commission on Indian Reforms. The non inclusion of Indians on the Commission was construed by a certain section of the Muslims as an insult to India, and those who held this view decided to boycott the Commission. The majority of the community, however, thought otherwise. The gulf between the two sections widened during 1928. 1929 Session served to strengthen the new organisation, the All Parties Muslim Conference. Refusing to walk into Mr Jinnah's parlour the supporters of the All Parties Muslim Conference were engrossed in their constructive work. They were joined by the members of the Shafi section of the League who had come to Delhi in the hope of making up their differences with the Jinnah group but who were sadly disillusioned.

**The All Parties Muslim Conference.**—The publication of the Nehru Report hastened the advent of the All-Parties Muslim Conference. The Conference was called in 1928 to counteract the effect of the Nehru Report and to formulate the Muslim community's demand in regard to the future constitution of India. Notwithstanding the refusal of the Jinnah League to participate in the proceedings, the Conference was attended by almost all the prominent Muslim leaders of the country, including a very large number of the members of the Councils and the Assembly. There was ready agreement on the unsuitability of the Nehru Report, but difference of opinion prevailed with regard to the goal of India. Persons like Mr Mahomed Ali stood for complete independence and, of course, for the boycott of the Commission, while Sir Mahomed Shafi, who had a very large following favoured co-operation with the Commission in the framing of a constitution within the Empire. Things wore a gloomy aspect for a while, but thanks mainly to the tact of the President, the Aga Khan, a compromise was reached whereby the mention either of Dominion status or 'Independence' was omitted from the resolution put before the Conference which demanded merely a federal constitution. Similarly it referred neither to the Simon Commission nor to the Nehru Report, but insisted on compliance with the demands of the Conference by any agency which devised a constitution.

**Muslim Activities in 1931-32**—Unlike the Congress, the Muslim political organisations used to be known for their lethargy except during the week when their annual meetings are held. During the past three or four years however, they displayed unusual activity. This is no doubt due to the summoning of the Round Table Conference to settle the basis of India's future constitution. Unattracted by the negative but spectacular programme of the Congress, the majority of the Muslims appreciated the danger of allowing their case to go by default at the momentous London Conference and took a lively interest in its work before and during its proceed-

ings. Repeated attempts were made throughout 1930, particularly during the latter half, to bring Indian Muslim leaders together for ventilating the community's demands. The credit for this useful activity goes to the All India Muslim Conference, the Muslim League remaining practically inert. In July the Executive Board of the All Parties Muslim Conference met at Simla and formulated the community's demands. The Simon Report was examined and rejected, but the Round Table Conference was welcomed. Those Muslims who had formerly shouted the slogan 'Swaraaj if possible with British connection and without it if necessary' found in the Round Table Conference offer the British hand of friendship. Shortly after the opening of the Round Table Conference, the All Parties Muslim Conference met at Lucknow and reiterated what have come to be known as Mr Jinnah's Fourteen Points which demand a series of provisions calculated to protect the community against possible Hindu aggression. The more important of the Fourteen Points are: federal constitution with residuary powers vested in the provinces, uniform provincial autonomy, effective representation for minorities in all provincial legislatures, one-third representation for Muslims in the Central Legislature, guarantee against a disturbance of the Muslim majority in the Punjab, Bengal, the N-W Frontier Province, full religious liberty, no prejudicial communal legislation except under certain conditions, share for Muslims in the cabinet and the services reforms for the N-W F P and Baluchistan, separation of Sind protection of Muslim culture and insistence on separate electorates unless the above points are conceded. The Hindus seemed in no mood to concede their demands. The Congress persisted in its civil disobedience campaign, paying little heed to the Muslim desire to settle the communal problem before fighting the Government. The Hindu delegates in London did not allay Muslim fears—these factors produced among the Muslims a frame of mind which found expression in the presidential address delivered by Sir Muhammad Iqbal at Allahabad towards the end of the year. Typifying the prevalent Muslim exasperation, Sir Muhammad demanded the formation of a Muslim State in the North West, comprising Sind, the Punjab and the N-W Frontier Province, within the State of India. Such a state would afford a permanent solution of the communal problem, he said, and averred that the cultural development of the community demanded it. The session of the League made a firm declaration that no constitution devised for the future of India would be acceptable to the Muslims unless their rights were adequately safeguarded.

Unlike previous years, a determined effort was made in 1931 to effect a Congress-Muslim agreement. Similar efforts had, of course, been made in the past but they were only of academic interest. This year communal agreement became a necessity in view of the important deliberations in London concerning the future constitution of India. The ratification of the Delhi Pact by the Congress and its resolve to participate in the London Conference brought the communal issue to the forefront. The first Round Table Conference had ended with an assurance by the Premier that no legislation would be undertaken without satisfaction being

afforded to the minorities. And if the Congress wished to have its scheme accepted by the Conference it was up to it to carry the Muslims with it. Faced with this task of making constructive proposals the Congress seriously set about making provisions satisfactory to the Muslims and other minorities.

The leaders of the community, who had not much faith in promises made by the Hindu-ridden Congress, refused to be satisfied with anything less than statutory guarantees for the protection of their rights and privileges. Their suspicions were increased by the manner in which a few members of their community styling themselves as Nationalist Muslims were playing into the hands of the Congress leaders. The task of carrying on negotiations was thus rendered more complex. A series of conversations was held in the summer between Mr Gandhi the Muslim leaders and the Nationalist Muslims, but no useful scheme emerged.

The Muslim leaders on the other hand strove to consolidate the position of the community and to present a united front at the Round Table Conference. A special session of the All-India Muslim Conference reiterated the Muslims' Fourteen Points and passed some outspoken resolutions. One of these expressed the opinion that the so-called non-violence of the Satyagrahis consisting in many cases of students of colleges and schools in a mere sham. Little short of an unclean political stratagem adopted in the face of the superior organised forces of the State and cast off in dealings between the communities. The resolution affirmed that the continuance of the majority community in its present state of mind would produce civil war. It accused the British authorities of spineless handling of the position and warned them that their pandering to the Congress would ruin the country. Mr Shaukat Ali in his presidential address to the Conference appealed to the Hindus to accept the Muslim demands. A good deal, he said, depended on the good sense, reasonableness and wisdom of the Hindu community. Let India accept the hand of peace offered by Britain in the same way as Muslims will grasp the hand of Hindus if the latter show a change of heart, he concluded.

The Conference was so strong on the question of guarantees for the continued enjoyment of their rights that a proposal was seriously discussed that if their demands were not conceded the Muslim delegates should refuse to co-operate with the Round Table Conference and oppose Dominion Status or responsibility at the centre. The discussion however was adjourned sine die.

As time passed on it became increasingly evident to the Muslim leaders that Mr Gandhi was trying to play off the Nationalist Muslims against the whole community and Mr Shaukat Ali gave a stern and timely warning to Mr Gandhi and the Congress. "Mr Gandhi is a danger in Indian politics. I am afraid he wants not only Hindus and Muslims to quarrel but not only Hindus and Muslims to cut one another's throats. Muslims could never be expected to give up separate electorates. If Mr Gandhi started any campaign against Muslims, I would through the assistance of a handful of Muslim supporters, be would be the cause of serious trouble in the country. Later Mr Shaukat Ali asked Mr Gandhi to "leave the Muslims alone."



Shortly after the All India Conference had held its special session the Nationalist Muslims met in conference and passed a resolution which favoured the introduction of a federal constitution reserving powers vesting in the federating units. Representation in the Legislatures was to be on the basis of (a) universal adult franchise (b) joint electorates (c) reservation of seats in the Federal and Provincial Legislatures on a population basis for minorities less than 30 per cent with the right to contest additional seats. The resolution added that Nationalist Muslims were prepared to negotiate for a settlement of the outstanding questions on the basis of joint electorates and adult franchise.

In pursuance of this offer negotiations were opened between the two wings of the Muslim community but it came to nothing.

**Muslim activities in 1932-33**—The failure of this move for unity among Muslims themselves had its repercussions. In the first place Sir Gandhi made much of the Hindu atmosphere which was said to have been responsible for the lack of unity among Muslims and for the stifling of progressive opinion in the community. This attitude of the Congress leader in its turn served to open the eyes of the Muslims to the inconsistency of the promises made by the Congress and Hindus. It widened the backs of such of the Muslims who were otherwise inclined to give and take.

The latter half of 1932 and the early months of 1933 were marked by countless attempts not only to consolidate the ranks of the Muslims but also as between the Muslims and the other communities. Real activity started only with the publication of the Communal Award. The Council of the All India Muslim League met in September and resolved that although the Award fell short of the minimum demands of the Muslims it represented a method which removed a great obstacle from the path of constitutional advance. This represented the bulk of Muslim opinion on the Award, although Nationalist Muslims and the conciliatory section of Muslim opinion thought it would be advisable to evolve a compromise scheme satisfactory to other communities also which might replace the Award. In that particular even as Sir Gandhi's feet had led to the conclusion of the Poona Pact in replacement of the Award in so far as it affected the depressed classes.

The unity move took various shapes and engaged the attention of numerous conferences. Paradoxically enough it led to unity and discord at the same time. While it brought together those Muslims who wished to consolidate what they had achieved for the community in recent years by securing for it the seal of approval of the other communities and carry these latter with them through the remainder of the constitutional discussions, it alienated the leftist Muslims who would be party to no compromise with Hindus and others who they argued had denied them their due until the British Government

came to their rescue. The latter section was led by Sir M. Iqbal, Dr. S. Ahmed, Moulvie Sahib Dawoodi and others.

The first of these important conversations were held in Lucknow in October when Muslims of almost all shades of opinion except the Iqbal school accepted thirteen of the famous Fourteen Points. As for the 14th namely the nature of the electorates, the leaders gathered agreed to start negotiations on the basis of what is known as the Mahomed Ali Formula which makes it obligatory upon a successful candidate to the councils to secure ten per cent votes of the other communities and 40 per cent minimum of the recorded votes of his own community. For this method it was claimed that it was better than either joint or separate electorates as it would enable the right type of Hindu and Muslim to be returned.

This was definitely opposed by the Muslim Conference group led by Sir M. Iqbal while the Council of the Muslim League adopted a non-committal attitude. It was ready to consider better alternatives to the Communal Award only if the alternatives improved the position of the Muslims and enabled them to have a more effective voice in the affairs of the country.

Then followed what were called Unity Conferences in November and December—the latter to ratify the conclusions reached at the former. In connection with both of these progressive Muslims including Maulana Maudoodi A.H. but excluding the Iqbal group held their own communal meetings and drew up a formula embodying the maximum they were prepared to concede for the sake of unity and peace and their formula was later discussed at the regular Unity Conference. The two sessions of the Unity Conference dragged on for a number of days and after numerous deadlocks reached an understanding on most of the points in dispute such as Hind Baluchistan, Punjab residuary powers etc. But when the efforts had all but succeeded the conversations ended abruptly owing to the uncompromising attitude adopted by the Bengal Hindus who refused to yield even an inch.

Meanwhile the leaders of the All India Muslim Conference, the Muslim League and the Jamiat ul Ulama, Calcutta met and heard a joint statement condemning such measure of unity as was achieved mainly on the ground that large sections of Muslim opinion including themselves were not represented at the conversations.

Thus after months of negotiations the position was as it had been before the publication of the Communal Award. Indeed it became slightly worse to the extent that it definitely isolated the Iqbal group and the Punjab Muslims. This unfortunate development found expression in the way in which a provisional settlement arrived at on the Punjab communal question with the aid of Sir Fazl-i-Ru-sain was rejected by the Punjab Muslims in the first few months of 1933.

## The Khilafat Committee.

The origin of the Central Khilafat Committee is to be found in the closing days of the Great War when Turkey was feeling the consequences of defeat at the hands of the Allies. Muslims in India naturally sympathised with their co-religionists in Turkey and carried on ceaseless agitation against the division of Turkey into small bits among the Allies. Being anxious for the safety of the holy places of Islam and opposed to the dismemberment of Turkey, they felt a considerable amount of bitterness against the British, who as the principal Allied Power were dictating their own terms to vanquished Turkey. Formed thus for the protection of the Khilafat as a temporal as well as a religious Power, the Central Khilafat Committee was exploited to good purpose by the leaders of the Congress movement in India which had found in the Punjab Wrongs an effective means of propaganda against the British rule in India. Communion of ill feeling towards the British brought the two closer. While it gave impetus to the Congress by securing for the Congress support from the Muslims, it also received support from the Congress in agitating for the 'righting of the Khilafat wrongs'. Thus the two worked side by side, mutually helpful.

Madras Khilafat Conference under the chairmanship of Mr. Shaukat Ali unfolded a programme of progressive non-co-operation and appealed to the country for support. The Khilafat Committee, with the huge funds at its disposal, was able to draft in a large number of delegates to the Calcutta special Congress in 1920 when the non-co-operation programme was accepted by that body with two more objects added to it, namely the obtaining of Swaraj and the righting of the Punjab wrongs.

With the deposition of the Khilafat by the Kemalists and the revival of the Moslem League, the Committee's activities have been considerably restricted. Recently the Committee sent a deputation to Nefi to intervene and settle the dispute between the warring elements. Though the Government of India were willing to permit a deputation of the Committee to Turkey, the Turkish Government did not quite like the idea which had consequently to be abandoned.

The 1925 session of the Khilafat Conference was rendered lively by Mr. Haqat Mohani whose speech strongly criticising Sultan Ibn Saud was subsequently expunged. The resolution adopted by the conference under the presidency of Mr. Abul Kalam Azad condemned the British policy in Iraq and the League's decision on Mosul and declared that if the Turks went to war on the latter issue the Conference would deem it its duty to help them.

For some years since, then one heard little about the public activities of this Committee, although many of its domestic quarrels engaged the attention of the public. Funds, however, continued to be collected for the 'activities' of the Committee which could hardly be specified. Things

dragged on until the latter half of 1927, when the leaders found the Khilafat organisation a useful tool for purposes of their propaganda for boycotting the Statutory Commission on Indian Reforms. This was successfully achieved by the extremist wire-pullers at Madras in 1927.

In the next year, however, a peculiar situation arose as the result of the publication of the Nehru Report. This document raised many controversial issues. Its two main recommendations, namely, Dominion Status for India and joint electorates with temporary reservation of seats, were not acceptable to the Khilafatists whose ideal was an extreme type of nationalism coupled with rank communalism. They wanted complete independence for India but insisted on the continuance of separate electorates. This state of mind found expression at the annual session of the Khilafat Conference which met in 1928 at Calcutta.

In the years following the publication of the Nehru Report, the Khilafat Committee re-appeared on the Indian political stage and vigorously strove to repudiate that document. This it succeeded in doing as the Muslims with one voice condemned it as pro-Hindu. As months passed by, it became increasingly clear to the Muslims that the Congress was getting more and more Hindu ridden and that they could not expect due protection for their communal rights from the Congress or its leaders. The appreciation of this situation by the Muslim masses was mainly due to the activities of the Khilafat Committee and its leaders. Thus when the Khilafat Conference met in Lahore in 1929 it was resolved that the Khilafatists should participate in the Round Table Conference convened by the British Government to settle the future constitution of India, although in the same breath the Conference declared itself in favour of independence. This latter, however, was but a worthy sop to the extremists, as the main body of Khilafat workers started in 1929 and continued since then a regular fight against the Congress.

In the past two or three years in addition to the effective prevention of the Muslims from joining the Congress unless the communal question was satisfactorily settled the Khilafat Committee did a considerable work abroad. The All Brothers who were the soul of the Khilafat movement worked for the Arab Federation and the Tanzim of Muslims all over the world. During this time the movement lost Marikana Mahomed Ali, who passed away in London in the midst of his strenuous work for his country and his co-religionists, and the work of carrying on the increasing activities of the Khilafat Committee fell on the shoulders of his brother Mahomed Shaukat Ali. The invitation to bury the departed leader in the mosque of Omar in Jerusalem brought the Indian Muslims closer to the Arabs. This fellow feeling among Muslims in different parts of the globe found expression in a huge conference held in Jerusalem which served to create a new spirit of internationalism among the followers of Islam—one of the cherished objects of the Indian Khilafatists.

As the representatives of Indian Muslims in the London Conference the All brothers effect- ively safeguarded their interests. In addition Maulana Abul Kalam Azad repeatedly impressed on British audiences and leaders the advisability of keeping the Indian Muslims contented as it would please Muslims in other parts of the world.

The history of the Khilafat movement followed a peculiar course on the North-Western Frontier Province of India. There the Khilafat organi- sation conducted a ceaseless agitation over the local grievances of the Muslim population and the disaffection towards the Government, thus created was promptly exploited by the Congress for furthering its own lawless activities. Being sturdy people accustomed to fighting, they often found it impossible to observe the Congress creed of non violence. A number of clashes ensued, with attendant casualties.

The Khilafat Committee also did a lot of constructive work during the past two or three years. It inculcated a spirit of swadeshimism among the Muslim masses, worked for their educational and social upliftment and organised an efficient volunteer corps for maintaining order at public meetings, processions, demon- strations, etc., and in restoring peace in areas where communal tension had prevailed. The volunteers did much useful work in Bombay, Calcutta, Bangalore and Delhi. The Committee approached the Government for the appoint- ment of the Maj Inquiry Committee. It rendered great services to the pilgrims by

giving facilities for their journey, supplying them with information and literature concerning the holy places and attending to their comforts in countless other ways. A number of night schools were established in Rangoon, Delhi, Bombay and other places for the education of the adults of the community. The commit- tee also organised a volunteer corps with 5,000 regulars. They made themselves useful in maintaining order at public meetings, processions, demonstrations etc., and also in restoring peace in areas where communal tension had prevailed.

The fourteenth session of the Khilafat Con- ference met at Ajmer in September 1932 under the presidency of Sheikh Abdul Majid. He condemned the caste system among Hindus which according to him was responsible for the demand of separate electorates by the depressed classes. As for separate electorates for Mussalmans he held there was no choice left to them except to ask for such a safeguard. He reiterated the fourteen points but was none the less in favour of a compromise if it was possible on honourable lines. He suggested the voluntary dissolution of all the existing political organisations of Mussalmans and the formation of one comprehensive body. At the open session of the conference a resolution was passed characterising the communal award as absolutely unsatisfactory in that only three out of the fourteen points had been conceded by it.

## The Round Table Conference.

The first session of the Indian Round Table Conference, which was held in London during the autumn of 1930 and January 1931, was remarkable for the spirit of unity. At the first sitting Sir Tej Bahadur Sapru on behalf of the British Indian Delegates, extended an invita- tion to the Princes and States to consider enter- ing an All Indian Federation which would establish a federal government and a federal executive embracing both the British Provinces and the Indian States in one whole associated for common purposes but each securing control of their own affairs, the Provinces autonomous, and the States sovereign and autonomous. This though it struck an unexpected note at the Conference, was no more than the fruition of an old idea. The authors of the Montagu- Chelmsford Report, which laid the foundations of the great Reform Act of 1919, visualised the steady progression of the federal idea, but the notable passage in which they indicated this purpose slipped into the background in the confused and difficult days that followed. Sir John Simon and his colleagues, who conducted the parliamentary inquiry into the working of this Act, declared their adhesion to the federal idea, and proposed as a contribution to it the establishment of a Council of Greater India in which the representatives of British India and the Indian States should sit for the discussion of matters of common concern. The Govern-

ment of India, in a lengthy despatch on the Simon Report also adhered to the federal prin- ciple though they expressed the view that it was a distant ideal. Many Indian publicists had declared the faith that without the adoption of the federal principle no substantial growth of the Indian constitution was practicable. But although federalism had always been in the background none had possessed sufficient courage to bring it into the forefront until Sir Tej Bahadur Sapru invited the Princes to con- sider it. The invitation was promptly accepted. His Highness the Maharaja of Bikaner speaking for the general body at once took up the gauntlet, and declared that subject to the incorporation in the statute of certain defined conditions—they were in substance the guaranteeing of the sovereignty and treaty rights of the States, and the protec- tion of their essential interests the Princes and States would favourably consider any such proposal, later he avowed his belief that provid- ed the completed picture was satisfactory seventy five per cent. of the States would join a federation.

**Real Progress**—By common consent, this patriotic offer by the Princes and States trans- formed the situation. The goal of the British-Indian publicist was the establishment of respon- sible government in India, with safeguards during the transitional period, and ultimate

Dominion status for that responsible government. With the assurance of the participation of the Princes and States bringing a powerful element of stability into the governing machine Lord Reading, speaking for the Liberals accepted the crucial proposition of a responsible government at the centre. Later the spokesmen for the Conservative Party took up the same position though perhaps in more cautious terms. On this guiding principle substantial progress was made in sketching the outline of a federal constitution. True the Minorities Question that is to say the adequate protection of the minorities in the Indian population especially the great Moslem community, remained unsettled and Moslem acceptance of responsibility at the centre was conditional on the solution of this very thorny issue. But the measure of progress was so satisfactory before the Conference separated in January 1931 that speaking for His Majesty's Government the Prime Minister Mr. Ramsay MacDonald, was in a position to make the following announcement:

'The view of His Majesty's Government is that responsibility for the Government of India should be placed upon Legislatures, Central and Provincial with such provisions as may be necessary to guarantee during a period of transition the observance of certain obligations and to meet other special circumstances and also with such guarantees as are required by minorities to protect their political liberties and rights.

'In such statutory safeguards as may be made for meeting the needs of the transitional period it will be a primary concern of His Majesty's Government to see that the reserved powers are so framed and exercised as not to prejudice the advance of India through the new constitution to full responsibility for her own Government.'

**Participation of Congress**—But representative as it was in all other respects the first session of the Congress embraced no representative of The Indian National Congress. For various reasons that stood aloof. During the interval between the rising of the first session and the convening of the second, negotiations were carried on with a view to the Congress suspending the Civil Disobedience Movement on which it had embarked and joining in the task of framing the new constitution. These discussions ended in what was called "The Gandhi Irwin Pact", which embodied a settlement covering the whole field in dispute, and in an undertaking on the part of the Congress to participate in The Round Table discussions and to suspend civil disobedience. After many hesitations Mr. Gandhi, who was appointed sole representative of the Congress, sailed for England and others who had remained aloof from the earlier proceedings joined the Delegation. At first Mr. Gandhi's contribution to the work of the Conference was helpful. Though he was perhaps more anxious to justify Congress and to maintain its right to speak for India, he accepted the principle of federation, and the task of making it easy for the Princes and States to enter therein. But afterwards his contribution was less helpful. Specially was this the case in relation to the Minorities.

### The Communal Award

The decision of the British Government in regard to the representation of the various communities in British India in the Provincial Legislatures on which the communities themselves were unable to agree was published in August 1932. The award followed a thorough and comprehensive inquiry into the proportions and position of the various communities in the Provinces. The decision was not given on strictly mathematical lines, thus the Sikhs with 12 seats out of a total of 176 in the Punjab Legislature secured a larger representation than they would on a population basis. The table of distribution avoided the term Hindu. Its place was taken by the heading 'General', but it was clear that those under that heading would be overwhelmingly if not entirely Hindu, for Muslims, Sikhs, Indian Christians (with some exceptions), Anglo-Indians and Europeans would vote in separate communal constituencies. The seats were distributed as follows: General 706, Depressed Classes, 61, Backward areas 20, Sikhs 36, Muslim 459, Indian Christians 21, Anglo Indians 12, Europeans 25, Commerce and Industry 54, Landholders 33, Universities 8 and Labour, 98.

With regard to the Depressed Classes, it was explained that they would vote in the general constituencies but in order to ensure adequate representation to them special seats were also allotted. It was contemplated that this arrangement, which gave the members of these classes two votes should be limited to 20 years. As to women voters His Majesty's Government came to the decision to limit the electorate for each special woman's seat to voters from one community.

Accompanying the award was an explanatory statement by the Prime Minister in the course of which he observed as follows:

'Our duty was plain. As the failure of the communities to agree amongst themselves had placed an almost insurmountable obstacle in the way of any constitutional development, it was incumbent upon the Government to take action in accordance therewith with the pledges that I gave on behalf of the Government at the Round Table Conference in response to the repeated appeals from representative Indians and in accordance with the statement approved by the British Parliament. The Government are to day publishing a scheme of representation in the provincial assemblies that they intend, in due course to lay before Parliament unless in the meanwhile the communities themselves agree upon a better plan.

We should be only too glad if at any stage before the proposed Bill becomes law the communities can reach an agreement amongst themselves. But guided by the past experience the Government are convinced that no further negotiations will be of any advantage and they can be no party to them. They will however be ready and willing to substitute for their scheme any scheme whether in respect of any one or more of the Governors Provinces or in respect of the whole of British India that is generally agreed to and accepted by all the parties affected.

## THE THIRD CONFERENCE

Following the publication of the communal award, the third session of the Round Table Conference was summoned in London. The Congress did not participate in it. Most of its leaders including Mr. Gandhi were in prison for reviving the civil disobedience movement. Profiting by past experience Government refused to consider the question of releasing them unless and until the lawless movement which they had initiated was unconditionally called off. The Conference was nevertheless attended by representatives of all other parties in India and lasted from 17th November 1932 to 24th December 1932. Its achievements were summed up by Sir Samuel Hoare, the Secretary of State for India, in his concluding speech at the final plenary session. He said

I would venture to sum up the results in two sentences. I would say first of all we have clearly delimited the field upon which the future constitution is going to be built. In a much more detailed manner than in the last two years we have delimited the sphere of activity of the various parts of the constitution. Secondly and I regard this result as much more important than even that important first result, we have I believe created an *esprit de corps* amongst all of us that is determined to see the building that is going to be reared upon the field that we marked out both complete in itself and completed at the earliest possible date. Lord Chancellor, I said that we had marked out the ground. Let me explain by a few examples what I mean by that assertion. I take the various parts of the constitutional structure in order.

I begin with the part that Indian India, the India of the States, is to play in the Federation. There we have made it quite clear that there is no risk in any respect to the Treaties or to the obligations into which they and we have entered. I hope that I have made it quite clear that all questions governed by that general term paramountcy do not enter into the Federal scheme at all. I think also I may say that we made some progress in the enquiry over which Lord Irwin presided one day this week into the methods by which the States will accede to the Federation.

Let me say in passing—for I think it may help our future discussions both here and in India—that we have always regarded an effective Federation as meaning the accession of a reasonable number of States and, as at present advised, we should regard something like not less than half the States seats and not less than half the population as the kind of definition that we have in mind.

Next I come to the Federation and the Units. Here again, I think we have made great progress in delimiting the field between the Centre on the one hand and the Provincial and States Units on the other. We have been very carefully through the lists of Federal and non-Federal activities and we have got much nearer to agreement than we have ever reached before.

It is now quite clear that there will be a definite delimitation of the activities of each of these three parts of the federal structure. To-day I need not go into detail for the Report of the Discussion at Powers Communes will show both to you and to the world outside the progress that we have made in that direction.

Next there is the very difficult question of Federal Finance, one of the most vital questions in the whole field of Federal activities. Unfortunately we were discussing that question at a time of great difficulty. We have been discussing it at a time when no Government in the world has sufficient money for its needs. But I think I can claim that there again we have made some substantial progress. I fully admit that there are differences still to be recognized and to be reconciled. I do not think it could be otherwise in any question of this kind, but I should like to say to Lord Peel who, as far as the Conference is concerned is the father of Federal Finance—at present it is rather difficult off spring but I think as it grows up it will become easier to manage—how much indebted we are both to him and his Committee for having made the progress that they have achieved. I think I can say that the work that they have done will very materially help the Government in coming to a decision in consultation with the Central Government and the Provincial Governments in India, at an early date.

Then, Lord Chancellor there are those difficult questions that we have always had with us in connection with the federal institutions, the questions about the size of the Chambers and about the allocation of seats. I say quite frankly that as regards the size of the Chambers I had hoped that we should have reached a greater measure of agreement than we have found possible during these last weeks. It has been made clear that there still are differences to be reconciled, not only differences between British India and the States, but differences between the bigger States and the smaller States, differences even between some members of the Chamber of Princes and other members of the Chamber of Princes.

I wish that we could have reached further agreement upon this difficult question. I am quite sure that we have got to come to a decision upon it in the early future. To day I would venture to say that, so far as the Government is concerned, we have come to the view that whatever may be the number of the Second Chamber, some system of grouping will have to be adopted. I would say further that we must await further discussions that are going to take place in India in, I hope, the comparatively near future, about the size of the Chambers. I hope they will succeed, but I would like to emphasize the fact that whether by the parties directly concerned, or whether, if they prefer it, by the British Government, a decision must be reached upon this point in the comparatively near future unless a great part of our future discussions is to be gravely impeded.

Then there was the question of the representation of the communities in the Centre particularly of the Muslim Community. There I think I can say definitely—I think I have said it indirectly very often before—that the Government consider that the Muslim Community should have a representation of 33 1/3 per cent of the British Indian seats in the Federal Chambers. So far as Indian India is concerned that must be a matter for arrangement between the communities affected and the India of the Princes. But so far as the British Government has any part in the question we will at any time give our good offices to making it as easy as possible for an arrangement between those parties in regard to future allocation of seats. There again I venture to say that definite to-day because I am anxious that that factor in the problem should not in any way impede the future progress in elaborating the further stages of the Constitution.

Now with all these Federal questions I can see that there is a grave anxiety in the minds of many members of the Conference—and I can sympathise with that anxiety—lest the various complications of which I have just given you certain instances should take too long to settle and that the Federation itself will drift into the dim distance and will cease to be a reality in practical politics.

Feeling that anxiety, Sir Tej Bahadur Sapru asked last night that a definite date should be placed in the Bill at which time the Federation should come into being. He qualified his request—and qualified it no doubt quite rightly—with the reservation that if the conditions were not fulfilled Parliament must have some means at its disposal for postponing the date of the Federation.

Now I agree with him that the last thing in the world that we wish to see the Federation drift back into being simply an idea and not an integral part of the Indian Constitution. But I think I ought to say that I do find a difficulty in agreeing, if indeed this is the time to agree or disagree—to anything in the nature of a definite date in the provision of the Act. The difficulties that are in my mind are twofold. I am not quite sure—and here I am speaking very candidly in the presence of representatives of the States—what reaction something that might appear to be rather in the nature of an ultimatum might have on the Indian States themselves.

Again, I find this difficulty, I feel the machinery of the Constitution will be of an extremely complicated nature, and I think that Parliament if it were confronted with a definite date might demand a longer interval and more cautious provisions than it would require if there were no fixed date. After all the machinery for bringing the Act into operation is going to be of a very complicated nature. I have always contemplated that some such method as a Parliamentary Resolution of both Houses would be adopted for bringing the Federation into operation and that that method would be adopted at the earliest possible opportunity.

What I can say to Sir Tej Bahadur Sapru is that we are going to do our utmost to remove every obstacle in the way of Federation and to remove it at the earliest possible date. Let me also say to him we do not intend to inaugurate any kind of provincial autonomy under conditions which might leave Federation to follow on as a mere contingency in the future. We shall as I say between now and the passage of the Bill do everything in our power—here I am speaking I think not only for the British Government but for the British delegation as a whole—to remove any obstacles that may at present stand in the way of the Federation coming into being at as early a date as possible.

Lastly let me say a word upon another side of this part of our discussions. For the last two years we have discussed the question of certain new Provinces. We have discussed the question of Sind from the very opening of our deliberations two years ago. Last year we discussed in detail for the first time the question of Orissa. Since those discussions we have had expert inquiries into both questions.

Based on your views upon the Reports of those enquiries based on your views still more on what appears to be a very general agreement both in India and in Great Britain we have come definitely to the conclusion that Sind and Orissa should both be separate Provinces. No doubt there will be details of machinery to settle and some of them of a rather complicated kind. For instance there are questions connected with the boundary of Orissa that have not yet been fully considered. But it is the definite intention of the Government that in any all India Federation both those great territories should enter as distinct Provinces.

Lord Chancellor. I have now dealt with the more prominent of the features of our discussions that emerge upon the more directly constitutional side of the Federation itself. Let me now turn to the other series of problems that in some cases affect more directly Great Britain and in other cases affect certain communities and certain interests in India itself. I mean by this all that chapter of questions that by a rough and ready phrase we have described as safeguards. Lord Chancellor let me say at the outset of my observations that I regard the safeguards not as a stone wall that blocks a road but as the hedges on each side that no good driver ever touches but that prevent people on a dark night falling into the ditch. They are not intended to obstruct a real transfer of responsible power. They are not intended to impede the day to day administration of any Indian Minister. They are rather ultimate controls that we hope will never need to be exercised for the greater reassurance of the world outside both in India and in Great Britain. Let me take the two instances that have been most prominent in this part of our discussions. Let me take the most difficult question of all the difficulty of a transfer of financial responsibility. There Lord Chancellor I am not disclosing any secret when I say that during the last twelve months the British Government have fully accepted the fact that there can be no effective transfer of responsibility unless there

is an effective transfer of financial responsibility. We have fully accepted that fact and we have done our best in the very difficult circumstances that have faced us to reconcile the legitimate demand of every Indian politician for financial control with the legitimate demand of every one who is interested in finance not only for stability but for a situation in which there would not even be a suggestion that stability could be questioned. For in the field of finance it is not only the fact itself that matters but it is what people say about that fact.

Now our difficulties have arisen from two sources. In the first place there is the fact that as things are at present a large part of the Indian revenue has to be devoted to meeting the obligations that have grown up during these years of partnership between Indian and Great Britain. That in itself—and I am sure no one would question the justice of the point of view—makes people here, investors who invested their money in Indian securities, men and women whose families are interested in the meeting of the old obligations extremely nervous of any change. Secondly, there is the fact that we are passing through I suppose the most difficult financial crisis that has faced Asia and Europe for many generations. In the case of India there is a peculiar difficulty namely that a large body of short-term loans raised under the name of the Secretary of State in London fall due for payment in the next six years. That means that if the Federation is to start with a good name, if its solvency is to be assured some means must be found for meeting these short-term maturities without impairing the future of Indian credit.

Lord Chancellor those are the hard facts that have faced the Government during the last twelve months. Those are the hard facts that we discussed in great detail and with great goodwill at the Financial Safeguards Committee. The British Government, the British delegation and sections of the Conference came to the view that in those conditions certain safeguards were absolutely necessary if we were to keep the confidence of the world outside and if we were to make it possible in the future for a Federal Government to raise money upon reasonable terms. That, gentlemen in a few sentences is the history of the safeguards. That, in particular, is the history of the safeguards that has loomed very largely in our discussions this year. The history of the Reserve Bank. We feel that if confidence is to be maintained in the financial stability and credit of India, a Reserve Bank must be in effective operation. Now our trouble has been—and it has been just as much a trouble for us as it has been for those members of the Conference who have been doubtful about this safeguard—that it is impossible to say exactly when a Reserve Bank of the kind that we all agree should be set up can come into effective operation.

What I can say—and I said it to the Committee and I say it again to this Conference—is that we will take every step within our control to make the setting up of a Reserve Bank of this kind and its successful operation effective as early as possible. We will devote all our energies to that end. If events over-

which we have no control—namely, events connected with the world economic depression—are too strong for us, then I gave a pledge to the Committee and I give it again to the Conference, that we will meet representative Indians and will discuss with them what is the best step to meet that situation. I hope the situation will not arise. If it does arise we will take Indian opinion freely into our confidence and we will discuss with them what is the best step to be taken.

I come now to the question of Defence, a question that again has loomed very large and rightly so in our discussions. We had first of all as you all remember a debate in full Conference—a debate in which I think I may claim that there was complete unanimity that Defence until it can be transferred to Indian hands remains the sole responsibility of the Crown. It was however clear to me in the course of the discussions, and afterwards in an informal talk that I was able to have with certain leading members of the Conference that there were differences of opinion as to the methods by which Indian political opinion might be consulted in the administration of the Reserved subject.

Sir Tej Sapru reverted to these questions in his speech last night. Well, gentlemen, I think that I can say that the British Government can go at any rate some way—I myself believe a considerable way—towards removing some of the anxieties that he and his friends feel.

Let me take in order two or three of the principal points to which he and his friends attached importance in these discussions. First of all there was the question of the discussion of the Defence Budget. We were all agreed that it should be non-votable. In the nature of things I think that was inevitable, but we are quite prepared to take the necessary steps to see that the Budget should be put, as he and his friends wish, in blocks, not in a perfunctory manner simply to be discussed as a whole.

Next he was anxious about the employment of Indian troops outside India without the approval of the Federal Government or the Federal Legislature. There I think he and his friends were agreed that where it was, actually a case of the defence of India, in which no Imperial considerations entered at all, the defence say, of the Frontier of India itself, there the responsibility—the sole responsibility—of the Crown should remain undivided. More difficult questions arise in cases where Indian troops might be employed for purposes other than directly Indian purposes. Now in those cases I can say to him I would prefer not to be precise as to the exact method. I myself feel sure that a means will be found to leave the decision in some manner to the Federal Ministry and to the Federal Legislature.

Next there was an important series of questions connected, first of all with the Indianisation of the Army that is to say, the greater participation of Indians themselves in the

defence of India and, secondly as to the bringing into consideration as much as possible the two sides of the Government. He and his friends were anxious that statutory provision should be made in some way for both these objects. The Lord Chancellor and the British Government still take the view, and we feel we must maintain it, that statutory provision is too inflexible, if you define statutory provision in the narrow sense. But I think I can meet him and his friends effectively by including directions to the Governor-General in both these respects in the Instructions.

Now he said, quite rightly that his attitude towards that proposal would depend very much upon the Instructions themselves. As regards the Instructions we intend first of all to allude to them in the body of the Statute. And then we intend to ask Parliament to agree to a novel procedure but a procedure that I believe is well fitted to the conditions with which we are faced namely that before certain of them are submitted to His Majesty, both Houses of Parliament should have the opportunity of expressing their views upon them. The effect of that would be to give the Instructions a Statutory framework by the allusion in the Act itself, and to give them a Parliamentary framework by the Resolutions that would be passed approving of them before they are submitted for His Majesty's approval.

As to the other proposals that Sir Tej made in the matter of Defence, we still feel that the Governor-General should have an unfettered power in selecting his Defence Minister, but we will make it quite clear in the Instructions that we wish the two sides of the Government to work in the close co-operation and that we do definitely contemplate—I would ask his attention to this point, and we will make an allusion to it in the Instructions—that, before the Estimates are actually put to the Federal Assembly the Finance Minister and no

doubt the Prime Minister should have an opportunity of seeing them and giving to the Governor-General their views upon them.

I hope that I have said enough to show that if I have not been able to meet in the exact letter the wishes of Sir Tej and his friends we have been able to go some way and I believe myself that in actual practice we shall find the result will be very much the result that he and his friends desire, namely, that although the question of Defence is a reserved question with the sole responsibility for it imposed upon the Governor-General as the representative of the Crown in actual practice there will be the closest co-operation between the two sides of the Government.

I am afraid that I have taken up a very long time at our last meeting, but I hope I have said enough to show not only to the Conference but to the world outside, the general outlines of the scheme that we intend to propose to the Joint Select Committee. But it is something more than a scheme upon which we have been engaged.

We have been planning a scheme and a very complicated scheme, but we have also been trying to create a spirit of co-operation. Several members of the Conference were very kind to me last night when they said that I had played some small part in helping to foster this spirit of co-operation during the last few weeks. I thank them for what they said but I say that their kind words were really undeserved. The spirit of co-operation is due to much greater events and to much greater people than any with whom I am connected or say that I could ever hope to emulate.

Immediately after the conclusion of the Conference, His Majesty's Government, in pursuance of their pledges, proceeded to draft the White Paper incorporating their tentative conclusions.

## The White Paper.

The proposals of His Majesty's Government for Indian constitutional reforms which are now under examination by a Joint Committee of Parliament were issued in March this year in the form of a White Paper. Though the intention is to speed up the necessary legislation, no date is suggested in the White Paper for the actual change in the Indian system of Government. The Royal Proclamation inaugurating the new system shall not be issued until both Houses of Parliament have agreed on the date.

By the proposals put forward, the Provinces are given autonomy and to a Federal Government is conceded responsible government over the whole field of administration allotted to the Federation except in regard to certain reserved subjects. The Federation will consist of the autonomous provinces of British India, 11 in number, including the new Provinces of Sind and Orissa, and the Indian States. It will be brought about by the Princes surrendering a defined corpus of their present sovereign

rights to the Federation but retaining internal autonomy in respect of rights not so surrendered, unaffected by any other consideration than the existing suzerainty of the Crown.

It is a condition of the setting up the Federation—(1) That rulers of States representing not less than half the aggregate population of the Indian States and entitled to not less than half the State's seats in the Upper House of the Legislature shall have executed the necessary Instrument of Accession; and (2) That a Reserve Bank free from political influence, will have been set up and already successfully operating. These conditions fulfilled it will rest with both Houses of Parliament to move the Crown by an address to issue a Royal Proclamation inaugurating the Federation.

### Reserved Subjects.

The Governor-General and Viceroy will have a dual capacity. Governor-General as head of the Federation, and Viceroy as conducting



relations with States outside the federal sphere. As Governor General he will be aided and advised by a Council of Ministers responsible to the Legislature in all matters save those concerned with the three Departments to be reserved to his personal administration namely Defence, External Affairs, and Ecclesiastical Affairs.

The Governor-General is also given a special responsibility for certain purposes—(1) The prevention of grave menace to the peace or tranquility of India or any part thereof (2) The safeguarding of the legitimate interests of minorities (3) The safeguarding of the financial stability and credit of the Federation (4) The securing to the members of the Public Services of any rights provided for them by the Constitution and the safeguarding of their legitimate interests (5) The protection of the rights of any Indian State (6) The prevention of commercial discrimination (7) Any matter which affects the administration of the reserved departments.

In fulfilment of these special responsibilities the Governor-General is empowered to act either without or contrary to the advice of his Ministers and can himself pass a Governor-General's Act to secure any of these purposes and is given all powers to secure the necessary finance.

Apart from the reserved departments and these special responsibilities there is another category of prerogatives or powers the majority of them usually associated with the head of a Constitutional State the others to meet the particular conditions of India—

(a) The power to summon prorogue and dissolve the Legislature (b) The power to assent to or withhold assent from Bills or to reserve them for His Majesty's pleasure (c) The power to summon joint sessions of the two Houses of the Legislature in cases of urgency (d) The grant of previous sanction to the introduction of legislation—(1) Repealing amending or repugnant to any Act of Parliament extending to British India or any Governor-General's or Governor's Act or Ordinance (2) affecting any department reserved to the control of the Governor-General (3) affecting coinage and currency of the Reserve Bank (4) affecting religion (5) affecting the procedure regulating criminal proceedings against European British subjects.

In case of emergency the Governor-General also has certain Ordinance-making powers. In the event of a breakdown of the machinery of government he is empowered to assume full control. The system is continued under which expenditure connected with the reserved subjects is not subject to the vote of the Assembly. In regard to other finance he has power to restore any cut interfering with the carrying out of any of his special responsibilities. Various heads of expenditure will not be subject to the vote of the Legislature although they may be discussed. These include the loans service, the expenditure of the reserved departments and the salaries and pensions of the Indian Civil Service.

The special and wide powers thus conferred on the Governor-General are by command conveyed in the Instrument of Instructions

given him by the King Emperor on assuming office, to be exercised only in special circumstances and not in everyday routine and normal circumstances except in the case of the reserved departments.

### Federal Legislature

The Federal Legislature resembles the existing Central Legislature in composition and will consist of two Chambers—the Upper Chamber or Council of State consisting of 280 members, 100 appointed by the Princes, 150 elected by members of the Provincial Legislatures of British India and 10 nominated members the other the Lower Chamber or House of Assembly, consisting of 375 members of whom 125 will be appointed by the Princes and the others elected directly according to the seats allocated to each Province and to the several communities and interests in each Province. In the present British India Legislatures Chambers only a proportion of the members is elected.

The Legislature will be debarred from passing laws of a discriminatory character. In particular it will be unable to pass laws subjecting any British subject or company domiciled in the United Kingdom to any disability or discrimination in the exercise of certain specified rights if a British Indian subject or company would not be subjected in the United Kingdom to a disability or discrimination of a similar character.

### The Provinces

In the Provinces certain subjects (Reserved subjects) have hitherto been administered by the Governor in Council and others (Transferred subjects) by the Governor and Ministers in the Legislature. But Governors like the Governor-General, are given special responsibilities, with corresponding powers to discharge these responsibilities confined in scope of course to the Province.

The Provincial Legislatures are enlarged and the allocation of seats and method of election are in accordance with the provisions of His Majesty's Government's Communal Award of August 4 last. The present nominated members and official bloc disappear in favour of wholly elected Legislatures so far as the Lower Houses in the Provinces are concerned. In Bengal, the United Provinces, and Bihar the Legislatures will be bicameral with a small proportion of nominated members (not officials) in the Upper Chambers, in the other eight Provinces unicameral.

For the franchise for the Lower Chamber of the Federal Legislature the proposals lay down qualifications the effects of which should be to enfranchise between 2 and 3 per cent. of the population of British India and similar but lower qualifications for the franchise for the Provincial Legislatures should produce a Provincial electorate in the neighbourhood of 14 per cent. of the total population of British India or some 27 per cent. of the adult population. Women can vote for and will have seats reserved for them in both the Federal Assembly and Provincial Legislatures.

### Public Services

The proposals confirm existing rights of the Public Services. The Secretary of State will continue to make appointments to the Indian Civil Service, the Indian Police, and the Ecclesiastical Department, and the conditions of service of persons so appointed will be regulated by rules made by the Secretary of State. He will determine the number and character of such appointments and may prohibit the filling of any post declared to be a reserved post otherwise than by the appointment of a person appointed by the Crown, the Secretary of State or the Secretary of State in Council.

At the expiry of five years from the commencement of the Constitution Act a statutory inquiry will be held into the question of future recruitment for the Indian Civil Service, Indian Police, and the Medical and Railway services, and the Governments in India will be associated with the inquiry. The decision on the results of the inquiry will rest with His Majesty's Government and will be subject to the approval of both Houses of Parliament. Pending the decision on

this inquiry, the present ratio of British to Indian recruitment will remain unaltered. The administration of the Railways is by a Statutory Railway Board so composed as not to be subject to political interference.

The Secretary of State's Council for India is abolished and its place is taken by not less than three and not more than six advisers to be consulted as the Secretary of State may think fit, except that their concurrence is required in relation to certain service matters.

A Federal Court with both an Original and Appellate jurisdiction in cases raising constitutional issues such as the spheres of the Federal, Provincial and States authorities is set up and power is given to establish a Supreme Court to act as a Court of Appeal in British India.

It has not been possible to include Burma in the proposals as Burma has delayed a decision as to whether it wishes to be separated from India in accordance with the constitution outlined for it at the close of the Burma Round Table Conference or to remain a Province of India.

## The Indian Legislature.

The annual winter session of the Indian Legislature in New Delhi commenced on 25th January and was inaugurated by H.R. the Viceroy. His Excellency in the course of his address announced that it would not be necessary on the annual Budget Day (1 March) to introduce proposals increasing the taxation provisions made in the 18-months Budget laid before the Legislature in September 1931. He emphasized that the financial situation was sound and healthy and compared most favourably with that of any other country and that there were grounds for hope and optimism in regard to the future.

His Excellency dwelt at length with the current controversy over the continued Export of Gold Bullion, saying India is able to tap a portion of her own vast resources and by parting with a very small fraction of her immeasurable store of gold to realise a favourable balance of international payments. The good results of this are already apparent—a strengthening of our exchange—an easing of our bank rate—and the accumulation of sterling resources which have already enabled us to pay off £ 16 millions sterling without borrowing and thus relieve the country of a capital charge of Rs. 20 crores and a recurrent charge of 110 lakhs per annum. These are only a few of the public advantages and they are combined

with private profit. Why should the country not be left free to reap this advantage? A time has indeed come when India's huge investments in gold which have for many years been barren and unproductive—are proving profitable to the private holders and to the State alike. I would further remind you that the export of gold is no new feature in India's commercial life.

The Viceroy dealt at length also with the general political situation. He spoke of the Delhi Pact between Lord Irwin and Mr. Gandhi and said: "It was soon clear to myself and my colleagues that the attitude assumed by Congress throughout the country was to regard the Settlement not as a settlement at all, but as a means for consolidating their position and for making preparations for a further attack on constitutional authority." On the other side, said His Excellency, "There has been no lack of good will on my part or on that of my Government. I have appealed for co-operation personally from the leader of the Congress Party and many of his followers. I begged them to join in a common effort to secure as rapidly as possible responsibility for Indians to administer their affairs. I am conscious of no deviation by myself or my Government from the path of conciliation until Congress had themselves wantonly torn up the path."

The Viceroy spoke of the repressive measures which were taken when Congress thus made them essential and said, "Once those measures were taken, it is clear that they could not be suspended or withdrawn unless the activities that had made them necessary were definitely abandoned. The reply of Congress was a declaration of their purpose to extend their activities throughout the length and breadth of India and by a revival of civil disobedience to cripple the administration. No Government worth the name could hesitate to accept the challenge. Failure to do so would indeed make all Government in this country impossible. There must be no room for indecision standing either on the part of the public or of those who choose to disobey the law. There can be no compromise in this matter. I and my Government are determined to use to the full the resources of the State in fighting and defeating a movement which would otherwise remain a perpetual menace to orderly government and individual liberty."

His Excellency appealed to the Legislature and to the public for their support, and passed on to discuss the various committees and other activities proceeding in connection with constitutional reform especially with the early institutions of representative government in the North West Frontier Province.

The first general business debated during the session was a motion by the deputy leader of the party on the Left of the House for an adjournment, to censure Government for their recent arrest and internment of Mr. Gandhi. The motion was not moved because Government promised a special day for the discussion of the subject. Accordingly a few days later Mr. Hari Singh Gour as leader of the Nationalist party and of the Indian non-official benches, moved a long resolution drastically criticising Government for their action against Mr. Gandhi and in related matters.

The Home Member (the Hon. Sir James Crear) speaking immediately after the making of the motion, said: "The policy of Government in the first instance, is to take up the challenge which has been quite unnecessarily quite unwarrantably thrown down, a challenge to all forms of ordered Government and to any ordered form of society. This must be the continuous and consistent policy of any Government, but it is more than a policy, it represents a primary and most important reason for the existence of any government at all. In taking up that challenge and in dealing with it all the powers at our command in the performance of our responsibility we are, I say discharging not only a duty which primarily rests upon us as a Government to the people and the public of India at the present time, but we are equally discharging a trust for the future, whatever Government may hereafter subsist in this land. The second part of the policy of Government is to prosecute the advancement of political and constitutional advance and in order to carry on that policy to secure the widest measure of agreement and the greatest measure of co-operation from every interest, from every organisation from every individual in India

who is prepared to contribute constructively to that end."

Sir James showed that the leaders of the Congress Party have always been perfectly plain in the exposition of their position, namely that their programme, their campaign, is directed to subvert the existing system of government. In illustration of the point he quoted the following extract from a Congress publication now appearing surreptitiously in Bombay city, the date in this case being 20th January. The programme of the Congress is the complete overthrow of the British power in India and capturing the power for the tolling masses of India. It is a fight to the finish and no quarter will be given to our foes or their allies viz. those Princes, aristocrats, zamindars, capitalists and others who have joined hands with the British Imperialism with a view to exploit the Indian peasants and workers. We the Congress, stand for complete independence and the war shall end when we get it. Till the fight goes on we shall fight on with non-violence as our only shield and we shall expect the country to stand with us through that war. We shall not confer with the British Imperialism until it bends its knees and asks the Congress for peace. It was said the Home Member in face of threats of that kind in face of action adopted to carry out threats of that kind, that Government had felt compelled to resort to the extraordinary legislation represented by the Ordinances—And I desire to say this that in proportion as those powers are drastic so we recognise the necessity that they shall be administered with the strictest discipline and with the strictest moderation and restraint.

A remarkable speech during the debate was one by Sir Hugh Cooke leader of the non-official European Group, in which he briefly reviewed the policy of "friendly discussion and of government by conference and discussion" by which Government had hitherto been sought to deal with the Congress party and said: "But looking back, I have no doubt in my own mind that these efforts at friendliness have not been successful and that Government have now got to govern with a firmer hand bearing in mind as the Home Member has said this morning that they are trustees to hand over India to a new form of government within a comparatively short time and if that India is handed over with a great lack of respect for Government I am afraid the new constitution will start with great difficulty and will fall on evil days."

The debate continued throughout two days. Elected Indian members were divided in their attitude. The speeches were sometimes heated. The final division was in favour of Government by 62 votes to 44 figures which show an unusually large attendance in the House.

Two months later, on 1st April, a Sikh elected member moved the adjournment of the House in order to censure Government for a reply given by the leader of the House, showing that the constitutional reforms were being expedited with Mr. Gandhi and other Congress leaders.

still in jail. The burden of the mover's speech was that Mahatma Gandhi is the only person who can deliver the goods and Government will be well advised to do nothing of a decisive nature without first settling about the question of reforms with him as the representative of that great organisation the Congress. The supporters of the censure finding that the general sense of the House was against them eventually tried to talk it out, but a division was precipitated by a closure motion which with the help of the Government vote, was carried by 48 to 84. The Sikh member who moved the adjournment did not reply to the debate when called upon to do so and the motion was thereupon rejected without division.

The policy of Government towards Congress and its leader Mr. Gandhi in relation to its policy of civil disobedience, again arose on various occasions during the autumn session of the Legislature in Simla. It was first mentioned by H. E. the Viceroy in an address with which he opened the sittings of the Assembly. Over the greater part of India (said His Excellency) the mass of the population is no longer concerned with civil disobedience and so far as they reflect on the matter at all there is a feeling of relief that measures have been taken which have restored a sense of security and peace. The number of those in jail in connection with the movement was, the Viceroy showed, rapidly diminishing. His Excellency continued, I do not wish to suggest for a moment that the civil disobedience movement is finished or that it does not still remain a very definite menace against which we cannot afford to relax our precautions. The Congress is an extensive organisation which commands even outside its own ranks a certain degree of sympathy among many of the educated classes. It is still pledged to the policy of civil disobedience and is doing what it can to maintain the struggle. It would be rash to prophesy how long it will be before the Congress leaders realise or at any rate bring themselves to acknowledge openly that they have failed. But to us it is by this time abundantly clear that the movement cannot succeed so long as Government maintain its existing policy.

The Viceroy reminded the House that the consolidated Ordinance with which Government had been dealing with civil disobedience was due to expire at the end of the year and His Excellency announced that Government would present to the Legislature a measure to strengthen the general law by the inclusion in it of a considerable number of the provisions of the Ordinance. We regard this measure as essential not only for the purpose of bringing to an end the present civil disobedience movement but as an insurance against the revival of any similar activities in the future. The Provincial Governments, he said would bring in similar legislation, which would reproduce other provisions of the Ordinance.

The general question was raised in the Assembly on 15th September by a motion by Mr. Ranga Iyer, Deputy Leader of the Nationalist Party, for the adjournment of the House

in order to condemn the action of the Secretary of State in rejecting Mr. Gandhi's application for sanction of his release in order that he might better prosecute his anti-untouchability campaign. It was argued against the motion that Mr. Gandhi's intention, if he was released, was to apply direct action to secure from Government and the public the application of his own prescription for dealing with the depressed classes under the forthcoming Constitutional Reforms. The motion was talked out.

The Home Member (Sir Harry Haig) two days later made a brief statement in reference to a statement made by Mr. Gandhi, in a letter to the Prime Minister, that he was proposing to starve himself to death not as a protest against his detention in prison or with the object of securing his release but on a point of principle not connected with the civil disobedience movement. Sir Harry Haig added:

It has been decided that as soon as Mr. Gandhi actually begins his fast he should be removed from the jail to a suitable place of private residence and the only restriction that will be imposed on him there as at present contemplated is that he should be served with an order directing him to remain there. We hope it will prove unnecessary to impose any further restrictions on Mr. Gandhi but this is a matter that will depend primarily on whether liberty accorded to him is found to lead itself to the promotion of the civil disobedience movement or any similar agitation directed against the Government or to affect the maintenance of law and order.

The Home Member on 15th September introduced in the Assembly a Criminal Law Amendment Bill to place upon the Statute Book the measure foreshadowed by the Viceroy for converting provisions of the emergency ordinances into permanent law. Throughout a considerable part of the remainder of the session there continued prolonged debates on his subsequent motion to refer the Bill to Select Committee. Government emphasized that the aim of the Bill was to restrain the civil disobedience movement, a movement not only fraught with troubles to the existing administration but calculated if unchecked gravely to hamper the successful introduction in the near future of the reforms intended to transfer power from the existing government to one more dependent on the elected representatives of the people. We are not playing a game with artificial rules (said the Home Member), the question is whether the Congress is going to impose its will on the whole country and dictate the Constitution. On that issue so far as Government is concerned there is no time limit.

Sir Harry Haig quoted from Mr. Gandhi's recent letter to the Secretary of State a sentence in which he wrote that the way to arrest the embitterment of the relations between the British and Indian people was "Not by stopping civil disobedience for me it is an article of faith." The Home Member went on, "Well, sir, it is possible that that gives the clue to the action that has been pursued in the last two

years. Where faith comes in, reason goes out and it may be that Mr. Gandhi has been hypnotised by the previous success of a particular method. But air in my judgment we must prove to the people that civil disobedience is not a panacea for political problems. We must show them that it is a discredited political weapon and we must endeavour to break that faith.

In the end various dilatory motions set forward by the benches on the Left, to stave off a critical vote on the principle of the Bill which they feared would go in favour of Government, were defeated by majorities of approximately two to one and the reference to Select Committee was carried by 64 to 32. The Select Committee being instructed to report by 1st November.

### The Budget.

The Railway Member of Government the Hon. Sir George Rainy presented the annual State Railway Budget on 25th February. It sharply reflected the current trade depression affecting India as well as the rest of the world and its main features are summarised in the following passage from the hon. member's speech. When I presented the budget estimates for the current year (1931-32) to the House we placed the total receipts at 101 crores and the total charges at nearly 95 crores, leaving surplus for the year of 5 crores. Of this latter sum 2 crores would in any case have been required to meet the loss on the strategic railways and a balance of about 1 crore would have been left towards the contribution (to general revenues). It was recognised, therefore, that the reserves would have to be drawn upon to the extent of 4 crores in order to pay the contribution. Actually our receipts are now estimated at 86½ crores and our total charges at 94 crores so that instead of a surplus there is a deficit of 7½ crores. This figure is raised to 9½ crores by the loss on the strategic railways and it becomes necessary to exhaust the balance of the Reserve Fund not in order to pay a contribution to the general revenues but to meet a part of the deficit. The amount in the Reserve Fund does not exceed 5 crores and in order to balance the accounts the only expedient open to us is a temporary loan of 4½ crores from the Depreciation Fund. In effect this means that after paying our obligatory interest charges the balance remaining falls short by this amount of the full allotment for depreciation. For the year 1932-33 we estimate that our total receipts will be 88½ crores and the total charges 94½ crores. The loss on commercial lines is therefore 5½ crores and to this must be added the loss on the strategic railways of 2 crores, the total deficit of the year being 7½ crores. As there is now no balance in the Reserve Fund, the whole of this sum has to be made good by a temporary loan from the Depreciation Fund. I ought to mention that this point that by a change in accounting methods both the earnings and the expenditure are higher by about 1½ crores than they would have been under the

system previously followed. This fact should be remembered when any comparison is made with the figures of the previous year.

The Finance Member the Hon. Sir George Schuster, presented his annual General Budget on 7th March. Like the Railway Budget, it deeply reflected the current trade depression. It showed that in the financial year just ending (1931-32) the monsoon was favourable and the year normal as regards agricultural production yet exports and imports fell to barely half what they were two years ago. The most striking falls in exports were in jute and jute products which fell from 69 crores to 28½ and in raw cotton which fell from just under 51 crores to 20½ while as regards imports the most notable cases were cotton manufactures which fell from 49.67 crores to 15.86 crores and sugar which fell from 18.8 to 4.9 crores. Despite this fall in the value of trade the favourable trade balance, including movements of treasure for the first 10 months of the year was 71 crores compared with 44 crores in 1929-30. Here is the significance of the export of the gold. As an indication of the prevalent higher rates of taxation the Finance Member showed that Government collected during the first 10 months of the year about 29 crores of import duties on 105 crores worth of imports as compared with 33 crores of duties on 201 crores of imports in 1929-30. These are salient facts of the situation. They tell their own story and provide the clue to the whole of the account of our finances.

The emergency 14-months Budget introduced by Government in September 1931 covered the financial year 1932-33. The Finance Member said in regard to it. According to our estimates in September we should on the then existing basis of taxation have had to face deficits of over 19 crores in each of the years 1931-32 and 1932-33. We hoped by our new measures of retrenchment and taxation to reduce the deficit for the current year (1931-32) to 10.17 crores and for next year when the effects of retrenchment would be fully felt and with the new rates of taxation applicable for a whole year to realise a surplus of 5.23 crores. The actual Customs returns for the months since September have made it necessary for us to revise our estimates. As a result we now allow for a deterioration in the figures by about 3 crores for each year and we anticipate that the current year will close with a deficit of 18.66 crores and that the surplus for 1932-33 will be 2.15 crores. This surplus of 2.15 crores based as it is on severely reduced estimates of revenue we regard as providing a reasonable margin of safety. The matter may be looked at in this way. If we combine the results for this year and next year our estimates show a net deficit of 11.51 crores. But as this is arrived at after providing 18.71 crores for Reduction of Debt, our current receipts for the two years will exceed our recurrent expenditure by 2.20 crores. If this result is achieved over two years of unexampled depression when practically every Government in the world is having to show very heavy deficits, we may, I think, justifiably regard the Indian financial position as comparatively sound.

## GENERAL LEGISLATION

The President appointed Sir Hari Singh Gour, Mr. Arthur Moore, Sir Abdur Rahim and Sir Cowasji Jehangir on the Panel of Chairmen for the current session.

The legislative year was marked by the passage of several official measures of first importance. An Indian Air Force Bill, a measure nearly copied from the English Royal Air Force Bill, was passed through all its stages as a provision to regulate the establishment and control of the newly formed Indian Air Force. The Bengal Criminal Law Amendment (Supplementary) Bill to complement a Bill passed by the Bengal Provincial Legislature for dealing with revolutionary activities was after prolonged debate referred to Select Committee in Delhi eventually passed in the Simla autumn session. A Bill for the protection of the SUGAR INDUSTRY and another to extend for a year the protective import duty on Wheat were passed through all their stages. So was a Bill authorising the imposition of a higher import tariff on wireless reception apparatus in order to provide Government with funds with which to secure the continuance of broad casting in India. A Bill to establish an Indian Medical Council was introduced in the Delhi session early in the year. There was an Assembly discussion of the financial aspect of the question whether Burma should be separated from India, the House having before it a Memorandum prepared by Messrs. Howard and Nixon of the Finance Department on the problem and a report by its own Standing Finance Committee, after consideration of the Memorandum. Government in the September session introduced a Bill to give the Bengal Government additional powers for the suppression of terrorism.

## Ottawa Agreement

The normal autumn sittings of the Legislature, in Simla commenced on 5th September. The principal official business has already been mentioned in this chapter. There was a further special session of the Legislature in New Delhi in November, for the purpose of dealing with the Government's Agreement with the Imperial Government at Ottawa for a measure of mutual tariff preference. The principle of the Agreement being an exchange of 10 per

cent tariff preferences between the United Kingdom and India. Government first referred the Agreement to the Assembly for a debate on a motion for its consideration by a Select Committee. This having been accepted, after prolonged debate and the Committee having reported in favour of the Agreement subject to certain special safeguarding provisions, particularly for the constant observation of the working of the Agreement to note its effects upon Indian trade, Government submitted a Bill to amend the Tariff Act in accordance with it. This measure was also debated at length and was referred to Select Committee. On the favourable report of the Committee it was passed by both Houses of the Legislature.

## Non-Official Business.

A large number of non official Bills and Resolutions were brought before the Assembly. They mostly concerned social reform. Ral Bahadur Harbilas Sarila moved for a Select Committee upon his Bill to give a Hindu widow a right to share in the inheritance of her husband's property. His motion was rejected by 55 votes to 25. Sir Hari Singh Gour moved for a Select Committee on his Bill to empower a Hindu wife to obtain divorce on the ground of her husband's impotence, incurable insanity or sallow leprosy. The first day of debate on the motion was unfinished when the House adjourned. The second day it was taken up there was a count-out. The same happened on the third day. Eventually the Bill was ordered for reconsideration. Orthodox Hindu and Muslim elected members joined in an effort to forward Bills to amend the Child Marriage Restraint Act (the Sarda Act) by so limiting its operation as to exclude the communities which they respectively represent. The first of these Bills was thrown out by 53 votes to 21 on the motion for its reference to Select Committee.

A non-official Resolution recommending the establishment of an Indian Supreme Court to interpret disputed points in the Constitution, to be a Court of Criminal and Civil appeal and generally to take the place of the Privy Council as a Court of Appeal for India was carried by 24 votes to 17, Government members abstaining.

## The Indian Tariff Board, 1931-1932.

**Iron and Steel.**—The Government of India in 1930 received a representation that the manufacture in India of sundry iron and steel details required in railway and other engineering construction was hampered by the insufficiency of import duties on such articles. They referred the question to their Tariff Board and in January, 1931, published its report and their conclusions upon it.

The Board recommended that the import duties in question should be as follows:—

	Rs a
Fish bolts and nuts	} 2 4 per cwt
Ordinary and nuts	
Dog spikes	
Rivets	
Gibs cotters, keys	2 0 "

The Board stated. The materials for all these articles are manufactured by the Tata Iron & Steel Company. If the total demand for these articles were met by Indian manufacture a considerable improvement in the position of the Indian steel industry would be effected. We claim therefore that our proposals are not only justified on the ground of tariff equality but are in full accordance with the policy laid down by the Steel Industry (Protection) Act.

The Government of India accepted the report and negotiated through their Legislature a Bill to give effect to it and this received the Governor-General's assent on 28th January 1931.

**Silver Plate.—Thread and Wire.**—The Government of India in 1930 referred to the Tariff Board for investigation and report the question of extending protection to the manufacture in India of silver plate, silver thread and silver wire (including so-called gold thread and wire, mainly made from silver), silver leaf and other silver manufactures.

The Board's report on their inquiry was published in January, 1931. It contained the following: Our conclusion is that at present under a revenue duty of 38% *ad valorem* the Indian industry holds practically the whole market in Northern and Western India, but has not been able to capture the market in Southern India, where the finer class of woven silk goods are made. It is clear that the demand for goods into which gold thread has been woven or embroidered has largely increased. We attribute this expansion in demand mainly to the decline in the price of this class of goods. The bulk of the market is now held by the Indian manufacturers, but for the finer class of goods imported gold thread still competes. Intense competition also appears to exist between the inferior kinds of Indian real gold thread and imported half-fine imitation. We consider, then, that a case had been made out for the protection of the gold thread industry and we recommend that the duty should be

fixed at 50% *ad valorem* applying alike to real gold thread lacemetta manufactures from silver wire such as spirals, spangles, etc. and all colourable imitations. As regards the period of protection we are advised by the Department of Industries, Bombay that it will take at least 10 years before the Indian industry can reach the European standard of quality and we recommend that the protective duty should be imposed for that period. We would urge that special efforts should be made by the Provincial Industries Departments to enable the Indian industry to capture the South Indian market. We desire to record our opinion that the institution of a training centre or technical institute at the chief centre of manufacture would lead to satisfactory results.

Government introduced legislation to impose the recommended duty and it was passed and received the Governor-General's assent on 28th February 1931.

**Steel Rails.**—The Government of India in 1930 referred to the Tariff Board for report the question whether an additional payment should not in future be made to the Tata Iron & Steel Co. Ltd. for steel rails purchased by the Government of India under their existing contract and what additional payment if any should be made in respect of 115lb. rails which were not covered by the term of the original contract.

The Board in their report, which was published early in 1931, considered that the claim for an additional price was justified. They calculated that Rs 50 represented the increase per ton which might be made to the price of rails on account of diminution of orders and they recommended accordingly. As regards the question of additional price to be paid for 115 lb rails, the Board recommended that an additional Rs 7 per ton should be made, bringing the price to Rs. 137. They made their recommendation subject to the condition that this class of rails was included in the contract with the Railway Board and that all orders were placed with the Tata Iron & Steel Co. If orders were small or irregular a higher price, said the Board would be necessary.

Legislation was passed accordingly.

**Sugar.**—The Government of India having in May, 1930, directed the Tariff Board to inquire whether protection was required and if so in what measure, for the sugar industry in India, the Board in a report published in 1931 reported that the existing depression of the industry throughout the world had been brought about by excess of production over consumption and by a large increase in the stocks held by producers in the principal sugar manufacturing countries, this excess having been accumulated by the restriction of the available free trade market for sugar by tariffs. Prices in India, said the Board, follow generally the course of world prices and notwithstanding the steady

increase of revenue duty from 53 in 1916 to Rs 6 per cwt in March, 1930, the price of sugar in India had steadily been falling. The highest figure, reached in 1921, was Rs 4 and the lowest price touched, in 1929-30, was Rs 7 15. The Indian area under cane had remained very steady, the average during the past twenty years being 2,340,000 acres.

The main product of sugar cane in India, the Board showed to be gur of which between 2½ and 3 million tons are annually consumed. There were at present 29 factories capable of manufacturing white sugar direct from cane and also 14 factories capable of manufacturing white sugar mainly from gur. The total output of white sugar by factories and refineries amounted to about 100,000 tons annually. To this must be added about 200,000 tons manufactured annually by the common indigenous process known as the bel method.

It has not been established that up to the present the import of white sugar has seriously affected the price of gur or the acreage under cane. As a result of recent imports of Java gur and the manufacture of imitation gur from imported sugar, it is found that the position of the gur industry may be threatened.

The imports of white sugar the Board found to be one million tons a year, an increase of 375,000 tons compared with pre-war imports. "We are satisfied that the three conditions laid down by the Fiscal Commission are fulfilled by the sugar industry and that a case for protection has been established."

The Board estimated the current fair selling price of white sugar manufactured in a typical factory in India to be Rs 9-5-9 a maund and said that at the end of the protective period this should have fallen to Rs 7-12-5 a maund. They took the mean between these figures, namely Rs 8-4-1 a maund subject to adjustment as the basic fair selling price for Indian sugar during the period of protection. For second class sugar which constitutes about half that manufactured in India, they placed the fair selling price during the period of protection at Rs 8-13-1 a maund.

The Board considered that under present market conditions the price of imported Java sugar landed in Calcutta would be Rs 4 a maund though prices had touched as low as Rs 3-9-0 a maund landed in Calcutta, ex-duty, and it appeared not unlikely that Java might be prepared to land at Rs. 3-4-0.

Taking the fair selling price at Rs 8 15-1 and the normal landed price at Rs. 4, the measure of protection required throughout the protective period is Rs 4-13-1 per maund or Rs 6-9-3 per cwt. In order to enable the industry to face initial difficulties and to safeguard the position of the manufacturer of indigenous sugar by the bel method in Rohilkhand, we propose that for the first 7 years the duty should be fixed at Rs 7-4-0 per cwt and for the remaining period at Rs 6-4-0 a cwt. The total protection thus granted would be approximately the same as would result from the imposition of a duty of Rs. 6-9-3 for the whole period of protection. We recommend that the period of protection should be for 15 years.

The Board further recommended that should the current negotiations for international stabilisation of prices fail or should market prices in Calcutta fall below Rs. 4 ex-duty, a further duty of 8 annas a cwt. should immediately be imposed. It recommended that the protection should cover sugar-candy as well as sugar, but recommended no protection for gur.

The Board stressed the importance of sugar research and urged the expenditure of a further 10 lakhs a year upon this.

Fair representation of Indian interests on the directorate and opportunity for Indian investors to subscribe to the share capital of new companies should be secured by such means as Government may consider practicable in the circumstances of the sugar industry.

The Government of India on 30th January 1932 announced that as economic conditions were very disturbed they considered 15 years too long for the initial protection period. They decided to impose a protective duty of Rs 7-4-0 a cwt. on all classes of sugar until 31st March 1935 and that provision be made in the statute for a further inquiry before the end of that period. They should not take power to impose the additional duty of 8 annas if the price fell below a certain level. The recommendation of an expenditure of 10 lakhs a year on research they promised to consider. The recommendation of the Board that the new sugar companies should be compelled to be registered as public companies involves the introduction of a new principle which the Government of India are unable to accept. In their opinion prohibition of the formation of private companies to develop the sugar industry would impose an undesirable handicap upon enterprise.

Legislation on the lines of the Government conclusions was duly passed.

**Bamboo Paper**—Under the Bamboo Paper Industry (Protection) Act 1925 protective duties were imposed on certain kinds of paper in order to develop the manufacture in India of paper from bamboo. The duties under this Act being due to expire on 31st March 1932, the Government of India on 26th March 1931 referred to the Tariff Board the question whether the period of protection should be extended.

The Board's report, published early in 1932, recorded the opinion that the additional market for paper in India which Indian mills might expect to capture was about 20,000 tons a year excluding any normal increase in consumption. The prices of both paper and pulp, said the Board, had fallen since 1924-25 and although the Indian mills had reduced works costs below the level anticipated in 1925 the surplus on realised prices over works costs had been less than the figure estimated by the Tariff Board as a reasonable margin. The difficulties of mechanical treatment of bamboo under mill conditions had been much greater than expected and had delayed development of bamboo as a paper making material. The withdrawal of the protective duty at the present time would inevitably lead to the disappearance of bamboo as a paper making material and "the withdrawal of the protective duty would seriously cripple their (Indian mills) resources and endanger their continued existence."



In order to further the development of bamboo the Board considered it necessary to offer a direct incentive to the manufacture of bamboo pulp by a duty on imported pulp. They held that a fair selling price for paper for Indian mills would be Rs 464 per ton. The price likely to be realised without duty they estimated to be Rs 341 per ton. On these figures the protective duty required is Rs 123 per ton. The duty on imported pulp should be fixed at Rs 45 per ton which is approximately the difference between the works cost of bamboo pulp and the current price of imported pulp, the duties to be in force for seven years.

Steps should be taken to develop the paper pulp section of the Forest Research Institute, Dehra Dun, with the object of co-ordinating the experimental work done by the mills.

The Government of India on 3rd March 1932 accepted the report as regards the need to continue protection and as regards the rates of duty on paper and pulp respectively, subject to certain revision of the basis of assessment on different classes of paper, in consultation with the different interests concerned in such a way as to obviate such disputes regarding the interpretation of the tariff as occurred over the former schedule.

Legislation was passed accordingly.

**Wire and Wire Nails.**—The Government of India on 7th May 1931 referred to the Tariff Board an application for the restoration of protection to the wire and wire nail industry. The Board's report was published early in 1932. It stated the duty free price of nails for the Indian Steel Wire Products Works to be Rs 7.4 per cwt or Rs 145 per ton. The estimated fair selling price for nails being Rs 180, the measure of assistance required is Rs 45 per ton. The Board proposed a specific duty of Rs 45 per ton on wire as well as on wire nails. They excluded from their recommendation barbed or stranded wire fencing wire and wire netting and further recommended that the existing arrangement for exempting steel rod imported by the Indian Steel and Wire Products from duty should be continued. They also recommended that the protection of the wire and wire nail industry should fully be examined in connection with the next statutory steel inquiry.

The Board acknowledged complaints that the proposed duty would prejudice certain Indian industries dependent in the imports concerned, but held the feared ill effect was not likely to arise but should be dealt with by exemptions if it did.

The Government of India on 8th February 1932 announced that they considered it of great importance to the successful establishment in India of the steel industry as a whole that new branches of the industry should be created and the market for steel made in India thereby widened. They accepted the Board's recommendation for a Rs 46 per ton duty mentioned in the Board's report and also the recommendation for the continued exemption from duty of the wire rod imported for Indian Steel Wire Products.

Legislation on these lines was passed.

**Electric Wire and Cable.**—The Government of India on 11th May 1931 referred to the Tariff Board an application for protection of the manufacture of electric wire and cable received from the Indian Cable Company Ltd.

The Board's report, which was published on 6th February 1932 stated that the manufacture of electric wires and cables was not an industry which satisfied the conditions laid down by the Indian Fiscal Commission and the Board therefore made no recommendation for the grant of protection to it.

Government accepted the Board's view.

**Fig Iron.**—The report of the Tariff Board on an inquiry referred to the Government of India concerning the removal of the revenue duty on pig iron was published by Government in June 1931. The Board after reviewing the evidence presented to them said: "Our conclusion therefore is that no case has been made out upon which we can base any recommendation for the removal of the revenue duty. We think that no serious harm will be done to any consumer if it is retained until the statutory inquiry into the steel industry takes place in 1933-34 or earlier. The whole position can then be examined and if it is then found that a better case is made out for its removal the duty may be removed."

The Government of India on 18th June 1931 announced their acceptance of the finding of the Board.

**Heavy Chemicals.**—The Government of India on 16th July 1928 referred to the Tariff Board representations from certain Indian firms requesting protection for the manufacture of a group of heavy chemicals. The Board's report was published on 5th September 1931 and with it Government's conclusions upon it.

The Board in their report wrote: "The basis of the whole group of chemicals considered in the report is sulphuric acid. The heavy sea freight on acids has afforded a high natural protection to the manufacture of sulphuric, hydrochloric and nitric acids in India, with the result that it has proved profitable to manufacture these acids on a small scale at a high cost, but since the salts dependent upon the acids do not enjoy the same natural protection it has proved difficult for the Indian manufacturer of these salts to compete against imports from other countries in which the industry is highly developed."

The Board found the organisation of the industry in India unsatisfactory but said it fulfilled the conditions laid down by the Tariff Board. They therefore recommended a schedule of protective duties. The Board also recommended special railway freight concessions for the industry.

The Government of India, reviewing the report held that the imposition of duties by itself would not lead to the development of the industry on healthy lines but would tend to perpetuate the existing uneconomic organisation. They approved a modified scale of protective duties, these to have effect until 31st March 1933, pending further consideration of the possibilities of

reorganising the industry on an economic basis and expert investigation of the super phosphate bounty scheme recommended by the Board but not yet adopted. Government disapproved the recommendation for special railway freight. They added that they would be ready to discuss with representatives of the chemical industry how the question of developing it could best be furthered as in their view drastic reorganisation was indispensable if success was to be achieved.

Legislation followed and also consultation with the industry.

**Glass.**—The Government of India on 20th October 1931 referred to the Tariff Board an application from glass manufacturers for protection for their industry. The Board's report was not published by the end of 1932.

**Cotton Textile.**—The Government of India on 6th April 1932 referred to the Tariff Board the question of further protection of the cotton textile industry. Since the Cotton Textile Industry (Protection) Act 1930 was passed three noteworthy changes in the situation of the industry had developed. The rates of duty on imported piecegoods had been raised for revenue purposes above the protection rates sanctioned by the Legislature, there had been an increase in imports of artificial silk goods and the Government of India had decided to discuss at the Imperial Economic Conference at Ottawa a proposal for a scheme of mutually beneficial tariff preferences between India and the United Kingdom.

The Board's report and Government's conclusions upon it were published on 30th August 1932. The Board recommended if possible specific protection against Japanese goods but added, "Failing acceptance of the suggestion the Board has recommended that the *ad valorem* duty on cotton piecegoods not of British manufacture, which was fixed by the

Cotton Textile Industry (Protection) Act 1930 at 20 per cent and to which surcharges amounting to 11½% have been added for revenue purposes by the Finance Act of 1931, should now be raised to 50%, and that the increased duty should remain in force till the 31st March 1933. In making this recommendation the Board has studied the view that the need for additional protection arises solely from the position created by the depreciation of the Japanese currency and that in view of the serious consequences with which the Indian industry is threatened by reason of the phenomenal increase of imports of cotton piecegoods from Japan the additional duty on those imports is imperative. If further, the Indo-Japanese Commercial Convention of 1904 is held to be a bar to any increase of duty on Japanese goods alone the Board recommends without hesitation that the proposed increase be applied to all cotton piecegoods not of British manufacture.

The Board found themselves technically unable to make recommendations to raise the minimum specific duty upon plain grey cotton piecegoods and only for that reason refrained from making any.

The Government of India accepted the Board's recommendations for an *ad valorem* increase of duty on cotton piecegoods not of British manufacture and by executive order gave effect to them. They decided similarly to increase the duty on plain grey piecegoods, the minimum specific duty upon them being increased to 6½ annas per pound. The order imposing the new rates of duty came into force at once and was a temporary order valid until 31st March 1933 by which time the question could be brought before the Legislature.

**Sericulture.**—The Government of India on 3rd December 1932 referred to the Tariff Board the claims of the Indian sericultural industry for protection.

## The Peoples of India.

It is essential to bear in mind, when dealing with the people of India, that it is a continent rather than a country. Nowhere is the complex character of Indians more clearly exemplified than in the physical type of its inhabitants. No one would confuse the main types, such as Gurkhas, Pathans, Sikhs, Rajputs, Barmans, Nagas, Tamils, etc., nor does it take long to carry the differentiation much farther. The typical inhabitants of India—the Dravidians—differ altogether from those of Northern Asia, and more nearly resemble the tribes of Malaya, Sumatra and Madagascar. Whatever may be their origin, it is certain that they have settled in the country for countless ages and that their present physical characteristics have been evolved locally. They have been displaced in the North-West by successive hordes of invaders, including Aryans, Scythians, Pathans and Moghals, and in the North-East by Mongoloid tribes allied to those of Burma, which is India only in a modern political sense. Between these foreign elements and the pure Dravidians is borderland where the contiguous races have intermingled.

The people of the Indian Empire are divided by Sir Henry Huxley (Caste, Tribe and Race, Indian Census Report, 1901, the Gazetteer of India, Ethnology and Caste, Volume I, Chapter 5) into seven main physical types. There would be eight if the Andamanese were included, but this tiny group of Negroes may be disregarded.

The **Turko-Iranian**, represented by the Baluch, Brahui and Afghans of Baluchistan and the North-West Frontier Province. Probably formed by a fusion of Turkland Persian elements, in which the former predominate. Stature above mean, complexion fair, eyes mostly dark but occasionally grey, hair on face plentiful, head broad, nose moderately narrow, prominent, and very long. The feature in these people that strikes one most prominently is the portentous length of their noses, and it is probably this peculiarity that has given rise to the tradition of the Jewish origin of the Afghans.

The **Indo-Aryan** occupying the Punjab, Rajputana, and Kashmir, and having as its characteristic members the Rajputs, Khattris, and Jats. This type, which is readily distinguishable from the Turko-Iranian, approaches most closely to that ascribed to the traditional Aryan colonists of India. The stature is mostly tall, complexion fair, eyes dark, hair on face plentiful, head long, nose narrow, and prominent but not especially long.

The **Seythian-Dravidian**, comprising the Marathas, Brahmans, the Kunbis, and the Coorgs of Western India. Probably formed by a mixture of Seythian and Dravidian elements. This type is clearly distinguished from the Turko-Iranian by a lower stature, a greater length of head, a higher nasal index, a shorter nose, and a lower orbito-nasal index. All of these characters, except perhaps the last, may be due to a varying degree of intermixture with the Dravidians. In the higher groups the amount of crossing seems to have been slight, in the lower Dravidian elements are more pronounced.

The **Aryo-Dravidian or Hindustani**, found in the United Provinces, in parts of Raj-

putana, and in Bihar and represented in its upper strata by the Hindustani Brahman and in its lower by the Chamas. Probably the result of the intermixture, in varying proportions, of the Indo-Aryan and Dravidian types. The head-form is long with a tendency to medium, the complexion varies from lightish brown to black, the nose ranges from medium to broad being always broader than among the Indo-Aryans, the stature is lower than in the latter group and usually below the average according to the scale. The higher representatives of this type approach the Indo-Aryans, while the lower members are in many respects not very far removed from the Dravidians. The type is essentially a mixed one, yet its characteristics are readily definable, and no one would take even an upper class Hindustani for a pure Indo-Aryan or a Chamar for a genuine Dravidian. The distinctive feature of this type, the character which gives the real clue to its origin and stamps the Aryo-Dravidian as racially different from the Indo-Aryan is to be found in the proportions of the nose.

The **Mongoloid-Dravidian, or Bengali** type of Lower Bengal and Orissa, comprising the Bengal Brahmans and Kayasthas, the Mahomedans of Eastern Bengal, and other groups peculiar to this part of India. Probably a blend of Dravidian and Mongoloid elements, with a strain of Indo-Aryan blood in the higher groups. The head is broad, complexion dark, hair on face usually plentiful, stature medium, nose medium, with a tendency to broad. This is one of the most distinctive types in India, and its members may be recognised at a glance throughout the wide area where their remarkable aptitude for clerical pursuits has procured them employment. Within its own habitat the type extends to the Himalayas on the north and to Assam on the east, and probably includes the bulk of the population of Orissa, the western limit coincides approximately with the hilly country of Chota Nagpur and Western Bengal.

The **Mongoloid** type of the Himalayas, Nepal, Assam, and Burma, represented by the Kanets of Lahul and Kulu, the Lepchas of Darjeeling and Sikkim, the Limbus, Murmis and Gurungs of Nepal, the Bodos of Assam, and the Burmese. The head is broad, complexion dark, with a yellow tinge, hair on face scanty, stature short or below average, nose fine to broad, face characteristically flat, eyelids often oblique.

The **Dravidian** type extending from Ceylon to the valley of the Ganges, and pervading Madras, Hyderabad, the Central Provinces, most of Central India and Chota Nagpur. Its most characteristic representatives are the Parlians of Malabar and the Santals of Chota Nagpur. Probably the original type of the population of India, now modified to a varying extent by the admixture of Aryan, Seythian, and Mongoloid elements. In typical specimens the stature is short or below mean, the complexion very dark, approaching black, hair plentiful, with an occasional tendency to curl, eyes dark, head long, nose very broad, sometimes depressed at the root, but not so as to make the face appear flat. This race, the most primitive of the Indian types, occupies the oldest geological formation in

India, the medley of forest clad ranges, terraced plateau, and undulating plain, which stretch roughly speaking, from the Vindhya to Cape Comorin. On the east and the west of the peninsular area the domain of the Dravidian is continuous with the Ghats, while further north it reaches on one side to the Aravallis, and on the other to the Rajmahal Hills. Where the original characteristics have been unchanged by contact with Indo-Aryan or Mongoloid people, the type is remarkably uniform and distinctive. Labour is the birthright of the pure Dravidian whether hoeing tea in Assam, the Duars, of Ceylon, cutting rice in the swamps of Eastern Bengal or doing scavenger's work in the streets of Calcutta. Bangkok and Singapore, he is recognisable at a glance by his black skin, his squat figure, and the negro-like proportion of

his nose. In the upper strata of the vast social deposit which is here treated as Dravidian these typical characteristics tend to thin and disappear, but even among them traces of the original stock survive in varying degrees.

The areas occupied by these various types do not admit of being defined as sharply as they must be shown on an ethnographic map. They melt into each other insensibly and although at the close of a day's journey from one ethnic tract to another, an observer whose attention had been directed to the subject would realise clearly enough that the physical characteristics of the people had undergone an appreciable change, he would certainly be unable to say at what particular stage in his progress the transformation had taken place.

## TOWN AND COUNTRY

The progress of urbanisation in India—if there has been any progress at all—has been very slow during the past thirty years, the whole increase being less than one per cent. An examination of the statistics shows that whilst towns with populations above 50,000, increased by over 16 per cent in the decade, the increase was considerably less in those

between 5,000 and 50,000, whereas the population of towns between 10 to 20 thousand did not keep abreast of the progress of the general population of the country. The statistics reveal the gradual decadence of the medium-size country town and the growth of the larger cities under the influence of commercial and industrial development.

### DISTRIBUTION OF POPULATION IN GROUPS OF TOWNS ACCORDING TO SIZE AND IN RURAL TERRITORY

Class of places	1921		1921
	Places.	Population	Per cent.
Total Population	687,935	816,017,751	100.0
Urban Territory	2,513	32,418,770	10.2
Towns having—			
I 100,000 and over	35	8,211,704	2.5
II 50,000 to 100,000	54	3,517,749	1.1
III 20,000 to 50,000	199	5,925,675	1.8
IV 10,000 to 20,000	450	6,206,583	2.0
V 5,000 to 10,000	885	6,323,011	2.0
VI Under 5,000	690	2,331,054	0.7
Rural Territory	685,423	283,598,975	89.8

**Migration.**—Of the population of the Indian Empire only 408,526 were enumerated as born in other parts of the world. Of these about four-fifths came from other Asiatic countries, such as Nepal, Afghanistan, China, Siam, Ceylon, and Arabia and the remainder mostly from Great Britain and other countries of Europe. The emigration from India is approximately 1.7 million, so the numbers who move between India and other countries is about two millions. Of the total immigrant population of 707,000 in Burma 573,000 are Indians, 108,000 Chinese, representing 80 and 15 per cent respectively of the whole number. Of the Provinces which contribute most largely to the streams of migrants the most conspicuous are Bihar and Orissa, about 1½ million, the United Provinces about 1 million, Madras ½ of a million, Rajputana ¼ of a million and Hyderabad ¼ of a million. The number of persons resident in

India who were born outside the Indian Empire is 603,526 and of these 274,000 were born in Nepal, 116,000 in the British Isles, 108,000 in China and 48,000 in Afghanistan.

The statistics of emigration outside India are far from complete.

The number of Indians belonging to regiments and labour-corps outside India at the time of the census was about 125,000. Of these the majority were probably in Mesopotamia and Palestine. According to the returns the number of Indians in the colonies, irrespective of birth-place, amounts to 1,622,000 of whom 1,023,000 or about two-thirds are males. More than four-fifths are Hindus and about half of the remainder are Muslims. The colonies which attract an appreciable number of emigrants are shown below. About one-ninth of the emigrants failed to specify their province of birth, and of the remainder no

over than 841,000 or 80 per cent were from Madras, 24,000 from Bombay, 18,000 from the Punjab, 17,000 from the North-West Frontier Province and 11,000 from Bengal. The majority of the emigrants work as agricultural labourers on rubber, tea, coffee and other plantations. Under the Defence of India Rules indentured labour emigration was stopped in March 1917, but there had been a considerable outflow of labourers to the colonies in the previous years and more than 2½ millions of natives of India passed through the ports of Madras and Calcutta as indentured labourers for the various colonies during the decade. Of the labourers 85,000 went from Calcutta, but the bulk were from the Madras Presidency and their

destination was Ceylon and the Straits Settlements. There is very little emigration from the ports of Bombay and Karachi. Altogether about two million labourers returned to India from the colonies during the decade.

#### Indian emigrants to certain Colonies

	In thousands
Ceylon	461
Straits Settlements and Malay..	401
Natal	47
Trinidad	37
Fiji	33
Mauritius	17
Kenya	17

### RELIGIONS

The subject of religion is severely controversial in India, where often it is coloured by politics and racialism. As the Year Book aims at being impartial, all disputed inferences are excluded. Speaking broadly of every hundred persons in the Indian Empire 85 are Hindus, 23 Mahomedans, 3 Buddhists, 3 follow the religion of their tribes one is a Chris-

tian and one a Sikh. Of the remaining 2 one is equally likely to be a Buddhist or a Christian, and the other most probably a Jain much less probably a Parsi and just as possibly either a Jew, a Brahmo or a holder of indefinite beliefs. The enumerated totals of the Indian religions are set out in the following table—

Religion	Actual number in 1921 (000's omitted)	Proportion per 10,000 of population in 1921	Variation per cent (Increase + Decrease -) 1911-1921
Indo Aryan	232,723	7,362	+ 1
Hindu	216,736	6,856	+ 6
Brahmanic Aryan	210,201	6,641	— 6
Brahmo	468	15	+92 1
Sikh	3,239	2	+10 1
Jain	1,178	103	+ 7 4
Buddhist	1,571	37	+ 5 6
Iranian (Zoroastrian (Parsi))	1,571	364	+ 7 9
Bonito	102	3	+ 1 7
Musalman	73,511	2,325	+ 4 2
Christian	68,735	2,174	+ 5 1
Jew	4,784	150	+32 6
Primitive (Tribal)	22	6	+ 3 8
Miscellaneous (Minor Religions and religions not returned)	9,775	309	— 5 1
	16	1	—61 8

The Hindus largely predominate in the centre and south of India, and in the Madras Presidency they are no less than 89 per cent of the population. Hindus are in the majority in Assam, Bihar and Orissa, the United Provinces, the Central India tracts, Rajputana and Bombay. Muhammadans monopolize the North West Frontier Province, Baluchistan and Kashmir and are considerably in excess in the Punjab and Eastern Bengal and Sind. They form about 23 per cent of the population of Assam, 14 per cent in the United Provinces and 10 per cent in Hyderabad. The Buddhists are almost entirely confined to Burma where they are 85 per cent of the population. The Sikhs are localized in the Punjab and the Jains in Rajputana, Ajmer Marwara and the neighbouring States. Those who were classed as following Tribal Religions are chiefly found in Bihar and Orissa, the Central Provinces and Assam, but Bengal, Burma, Madras, Rajputana, Central India and Hyderabad also returned a considerable number

under this head. More than three fifths of the total number of Christians reside in South India including the Hyderabad State. The remainder are scattered over the continent, the larger numbers being returned in the Punjab, the United Provinces, Bengal, Bihar and Orissa, Burma, Bombay and Assam. The Parsis and Jews are chiefly residents of the Bombay Presidency.

Christians.—The Christian community now numbers just 4½ millions of persons in India or 1½ per cent of the population. Fifty-nine per cent of Christians are returned from the Madras Presidency and its States, and the community can claim 82 persons in every 1,000 of the population of the British districts of Madras and as large a proportion as 27 per cent in Cochin and 29 per cent in Travancore, where the increase during the decade was about 30 per cent. Elsewhere the Christians are scattered over the larger Provinces and States of India, the Punjab and Bihar and Orissa each having over

200 thousands, Bombay, Burma and the United Provinces between 200 and 500 thousands and Bengal and Assam between 100 and 160 thousands. Divided racially Europeans (and allied races) number 176 thousands, Anglo-Indians 113 thousands and Indians nearly 4½ millions so that out of every 100 Christians 98 are Indians, 6 are Europeans and 3 are Anglo-Indians.

## SECTS OF CHRISTIANS

Sects.	Total	
	1921	1911
<b>INDIA</b>	<b>4,753,174</b>	<b>3,873,958</b>
Abyssinian	1	25
Anglican Communion	532,180	492,752
Armenian	1,467	1,800
Baptist	444,470	337,225
Congregationalist	129,016	135,288
Greek	237	594
Lutheran	240,818	215,500
Methodist	208,130	171,844
Minor Protestant Denominations	26,852	12,460
Presbyterian	254,838	181,130
Protestants (Unsectarian or Sect not specified)	73,909	32,180
Quaker	1,036	12,405
Roman Catholic	1,823,079	1,490,862
Salvationist	88,922	52,407
South India United Church	65,747	
Syrian, Chaldean	1,926	13,780
Syrian, Jacobite	252,989	220,190
Syrian, Nestorian	97	
Syrian, Reformed	115,017	75,840
Syrian, Romo Syrian	423,968	413,142
Syrian, Unspecified	550	344
Sect not returned	75,964	17,954

## MAIN STATISTICS OF THE INDIAN EMPIRE.

The Census of India was taken on the night of February 24th in Burma and on that of 26th in India. The total population of India as thus ascertained is 351,450,639 viz British Territory 270,612,162 and Indian States 80,838,527 giving an increase of 23,608,869 in British Territory and 8,899,340 in Indian States. These figures are provisional, but the experience of previous Censuses shows that the difference between the population according to the provisional totals and that as finally ascertained does not amount to more than about 1 in 2,600 persons and the figures are therefore sufficiently accurate for practical purposes and can be adopted by Local Governments for administrative purposes and for calculation of proportions and percentages based on population.

The proportional variations at each of the last two Censuses are given below—

	1921 to 1911	1911 to 1901	1901 to 1891
India	+ 7.1	+ 1.2	- 10.2
Provinces	+ 5.5	+ 1.3	- 9.55
States	+ 12.9	- 1.0	+ 12.3

These ratios differ slightly from those in the statements appended, as allowance has been made in the former for the inclusion of new areas. The areas now dealt with for the first time have an estimated population of 13,327 persons.

CENSUS OF INDIA 1931 - Population of Provinces and States

Province, State or Agency	POPULATION, 1931				POPULATION, 1921			VARIATION 1921-31 INCREASE (+) DECREASE (-)	
	Total	Males	Females	Total	Males	Females	Actual	Per cent.	
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	
INDIA	352,986,876	181,921,914	171,064,962	319,942,400	169,995,564	154,946,836	+ 84,044,804	+ 10.6	
PROVINCES	371,749,312	190,070,331	181,678,991	346,850,191	186,798,397	160,051,794	+ 24,898,121	+ 10.8	
Ajmer-Merwara	89,463	45,961	43,502	89,463	45,961	43,502	+ 2,977	+ 13.1	
Assam	8,022,561	4,187,800	3,834,761	8,022,561	4,187,800	3,834,761	+ 1,168,123	+ 16.6	
Bamhar	4,695,506	2,770,004	1,925,502	4,695,506	2,770,004	1,925,502	+ 42,900	+ 10.1	
Bombay	50,152,550	26,044,380	24,108,170	50,152,550	26,044,380	24,108,170	+ 8,420,979	+ 7.32	
Bihar and Orissa	37,490,817	18,753,046	18,737,770	37,490,817	18,753,046	18,737,770	+ 2,978,068	+ 10.6	
Bihar	25,650,917	12,859,443	12,791,474	25,650,917	12,859,443	12,791,474	+ 2,978,068	+ 10.6	
Orissa	5,839,896	2,893,595	2,946,296	5,839,896	2,893,595	2,946,296	+ 831,525	+ 6.67	
Chota Nagpur	6,093,041	3,045,578	3,047,463	6,093,041	3,045,578	3,047,463	+ 984,018	+ 17.4	
Bombay (Presidency)	23,289,977	11,719,591	10,569,386	23,289,977	11,719,591	10,569,386	+ 2,911,748	+ 15.04	
Bombay	19,932,890	9,897,068	8,816,797	19,932,890	9,897,068	8,816,797	+ 2,811,518	+ 14.4	
Madras	2,983,306	1,500,871	1,482,435	2,983,306	1,500,871	1,482,435	+ 608,931	+ 18.9	
Madras	14,069,879	7,181,587	6,888,292	14,069,879	7,181,587	6,888,292	+ 1,450,991	+ 11.9	
Central Provinces & Berar	15,478,483	7,748,183	7,730,300	15,478,483	7,748,183	7,730,300	+ 1,569,868	+ 11.9	
Central Provinces	12,029,868	6,045,877	5,983,990	12,029,868	6,045,877	5,983,990	+ 1,191,419	+ 10.8	
Coorg	1,643,765	760,305	783,460	1,643,765	760,305	783,460	+ 308,449	+ 11.9	
Coorg	3,001,080	1,500,871	1,500,209	3,001,080	1,500,871	1,500,209	+ 749	+ 0.48	
Delhi	694,245	360,197	334,048	694,245	360,197	334,048	+ 147,794	+ 20.8	
Madras	48,745,644	25,098,401	23,647,243	48,745,644	25,098,401	23,647,243	+ 4,489,568	+ 10.3	
North-West Frontier Province	2,425,076	1,215,818	1,209,258	2,425,076	1,215,818	1,209,258	+ 173,786	+ 7.72	
North-West Frontier Province (Presidency)	23,680,851	12,876,312	10,704,539	23,680,851	12,876,312	10,704,539	+ 2,895,872	+ 18.9	
Punjab	48,408,763	25,445,006	22,963,757	48,408,763	25,445,006	22,963,757	+ 5,085,694	+ 6.7	
United Provinces of Agra and Outh	85,618,794	43,805,152	41,813,642	85,618,794	43,805,152	41,813,642	+ 2,405,367	+ 7.2	
United Provinces of Agra and Outh	12,794,979	6,659,874	6,135,105	12,794,979	6,659,874	6,135,105	+ 628,167	+ 5.10	

## Census of India 1931—Continued

Province, State or Agency	POPULATION, 1931				POPULATION, 1921			VARIATION, 1921-31 PERCENTAGE (+) OR DECREASE (-)	
	Total	Males	Females	Total	Males	Females	Actual	Per cent	
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	
<b>STATES AND AGENCIES</b>									
Assam State	81,237,564	41,851,698	39,386,971	73,064,269	37,194,667	34,889,623	+ 9,151,275	+ 18 7	
Bihar & Orissa States	635,406	306,027	318,676	531,118	261,848	269,770	+ 94,438	+ 17 8	
Bombay State	405,109	218,410	186,699	378,977	205,066	172,991	+ 26,182	+ 6 8	
Bombay State Agency	2,445,007	1,257,517	1,188,190	2,126,622	1,100,564	1,026,058	+ 316,958	+ 14 8	
Bengal States	973,316	516,147	457,169	894,963	477,143	419,763	+ 78,800	+ 8 24	
Bihar and Orissa States	4,644,456	2,284,110	2,360,346	3,644,456	1,846,188	2,013,483	+ 686,787	+ 17 8	
Bombay States	4,469,951	2,590,327	2,178,754	3,867,819	1,974,131	1,893,698	+ 801,293	+ 15 5	
Central India Agency	6,615,120	3,396,292	3,218,868	6,002,559	3,071,764	2,930,775	+ 613,591	+ 10 2	
Central Provinces States	2,478,519	1,232,146	1,246,373	2,068,900	1,057,502	1,037,502	+ 411,619	+ 19 9	
Coastal States	2,629,070	1,367,931	1,261,089	3,193,108	1,606,371	1,497,887	+ 350,873	+ 10 13	
Hyderabad State	14,395,498	7,380,091	7,064,402	12,471,770	6,845,071	6,198,699	+ 1,623,723	+ 15 4	
Jammu and Kashmir State	5,645,386	1,986,010	1,707,629	3,693,518	1,677,123	1,569,396	+ 354,351	+ 9 73	
Madras States	6,754,990	3,373,183	3,381,238	6,754,990	2,744,951	2,715,391	+ 1,594,037	+ 23 7	
Madras State	1,505,518	809,513	615,203	970,060	483,940	404,131	+ 256,086	+ 23 1	
Madras State	5,095,973	2,563,670	2,566,035	4,008,023	2,032,533	1,973,500	+ 1,069,511	+ 27 2	
Madras State	5,657,571	3,354,599	3,302,972	5,978,592	3,047,117	2,931,775	+ 678,076	+ 9 86	
North-West Frontier Province	2,250,288	1,212,547	1,046,941	2,835,188	1,517,701	1,307,345	+ 1,307,345	+ 20 2	
(Agencies and Tribal Areas)									
Punjab States	4,910,005	2,630,684	2,279,321	4,418,038	2,485,783	1,990,553	+ 493,989	+ 11 2	
Punjab State Agency	11,235,719	5,938,023	5,444,023	9,531,715	5,178,458	4,633,237	+ 1,398,957	+ 14 2	
Sikkim	109,851	58,519	51,332	81,721	41,492	40,239	+ 27,980	+ 84 1	
United Provinces States	1,505,070	816,171	688,898	1,184,861	581,230	583,651	+ 71,189	+ 6 2	
Western India States Agency	5,997,453	3,035,414	1,972,088	3,541,610	1,706,841	1,715,769	+ 485,848	+ 13 5	



## POPULATION OF PRINCIPAL TOWNS

TOWN	POPULATION 1931				POPULATION 1921				VARIATION 1921-31 INCREASE (+) DECREASE (-)				PER cent VARIATION 1911-31 INCREASE (+) DECREASE (-)
	Total		Males	Females	Total		Males	Females	Actual		Per cent		
	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10				
1													
AFHER MANDWA													
Almer	119,524	66,014	53,510	112,512	67,597	45,915	+	4,012	+	5.3	+	41.7	
Bakgal	1,419,321	958,378	490,943	1,272,565	852,750	419,845	+	146,760	+	11.5	+	4.3	
Calcutta with Suburbs & Howrah	1,106,938	815,012	381,881	1,077,944	794,546	383,016	+	110,569	+	11.1	+	1.4	
Calcutta Proper	222,488	143,966	70,122	195,801	129,472	64,859	+	27,187	+	18.0	+	9.1	
Howrah	138,518	79,395	39,153	119,450	67,335	32,117	+	19,068	+	16.9	+	10.0	
Decca	168,280	91,234	66,906	118,976	65,777	34,199	+	83,254	+	31.8	+	11.9	
Poona	1,167,851	745,762	412,069	1,175,914	771,332	404,532	-	19,063	-	1.53	-	20.0	
Rohray	210,060	118,372	58,005	185,372	118,759	58,323	+	43,755	+	30.1	+	17.7	
Surat	869,689	553,995	267,017	817,583	518,574	268,328	+	51,656	+	5.94	+	15.6	
Poona	103,100	60,782	29,308	914,796	518,473	264,466	+	16,051	+	15.4	+	16.9	
Sholapur	195,632	72,175	33,459	116,581	63,113	30,466	+	16,051	+	15.4	+	16.9	
BURMA.													
Bangon	400,415	271,063	129,352	845,621	228,769	106,852	+	54,794	+	15.9	+	16.9	
Mandalay	144,899	75,853	39,246	145,917	77,763	41,154	-	4,018	-	2.7	-	7.7	
CENTRAL PROVINCES AND BENAR													
Bangon	215,923	116,020	89,914	145,198	77,300	41,287	+	69,810	+	49.08	+	43.2	
Mandala	124,469	69,953	35,100	108,783	61,764	31,039	+	15,676	+	14.4	+	18.08	
DEHRA.													
Dahli	447,442	267,070	179,468	304,420	182,054	122,366	+	145,032	+	46.98	+	30.7	
MAHARAS.													
Medina	647,228	341,393	306,925	626,911	278,107	250,897	+	129,914	+	32.8	+	1.8	
Medina	198,007	101,837	50,320	188,804	70,260	35,905	+	131,113	+	11.04	+	2.8	
Technopoly	141,640	72,094	39,576	120,423	60,574	31,213	+	31,213	+	17.6	+	8.8	
Taleim	102,181	51,776	26,405	52,244	26,416	25,336	+	49,987	+	95.5	+	11.7	

• 1931 cameraztion incomplete

Population of Principal Towns—Continued

TOWN	POPULATION 1931				POPULATION, 1921			VARIATION 1921-31 INCREASE (+) DECREASE (-)		Per cent.	10
	Males		Females	Total	Males	Females	Actual	Per cent			
	Total	2	3						4		
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9			
N W PROVINCES											
PUNJAB											
Faisalabad	121,606	75,853	46,018	104,452	64,892	39,560	+ 17,414	+10 7	+ 6 7		
Lahore	429,747	274,587	155,160	281,781	179,350	102,431	+147,966	+52 51	+ 23 2		
Amritsar	324,540	168,985	105,885	180,218	95,106	65,112	+104,922	+66 80	+ 4 2		
Batavia	119,457	68,119	51,888	84,508	43,180	36,828	+ 43,651	+40 89	+ 17 0		
Rawalpindi	119,284	76,971	43,513	101,142	70,180	36,962	+ 15,162	+17 94	+ 17 0		
UNITED PROVINCES OF AGRA AND OUDH											
Lucknow	274,659	159,458	115,201	240,566	135,618	104,953	+ 34,093	+14 2	+ 4 6		
Cawnpore	243,755	143,872	99,888	216,456	129,764	86,672	+ 27,319	+12 6	+21 2		
Benares	205,815	114,551	90,764	188,447	109,168	92,289	+ 6,968	+ 3 5	+ 2 6		
Agra	226,764	127,786	102,028	185,532	104,051	81,481	+44,582	+23 8	+ 9 4		
Aligarh	133,714	104,162	70,793	137,250	89,668	67,537	+29,684	+17 0	+ 8 0		
Bareilly	144,031	79,389	56,643	120,450	71,280	58,239	+14,972	+11 5	+ 9 0		
Meerut	136,709	80,073	56,686	122,609	71,816	59,793	+14,100	+11 5	+ 9 0		
Moradabad	110,683	61,849	49,516	89,671	44,685	37,986	+27,691	+33 7	+ 1 9		
Baroda	112,862	62,788	50,124	94,712	51,555	43,157	+13,150	+19 1	+ 4 67		
CENTRAL INDIA AGENCY	127,327	73,450	53,877	98,091	52,738	40,353	+14,234	+36 8	+107 1		
Indore											
HYDERABAD											
Hydrabad	377,006	199,898	177,108	404,187	208,795	195,392	- 27,181	- 6 73	-19 4		
JAMRU AND KANMUL	178,649	94,841	78,808	141,785	76,604	65,131	+ 81,904	+22 5	+ 8 9		
Srinagar	306,365	161,059	145,306	237,496	125,487	112,009	+ 68,869	+28 9	+ 24 3		
Mysore (including Civil and Military Station)											
RAJPUTANA AGENCY	144,179	77,933	66,246	120,207	64,382	55,825	+ 23,972	+19 9	-12 3		
Jalpur											

## AGE AND SEX.

The figures of the total population of India are not tabulated by annual age-periods but the table below gives the age distribution of 10,000 males and females in the Indian population

Age-group	1921		1911	
	Male	Female	Male	Female
0-5	1,802	1,816	1,327	1,433
5-10	1,471	1,494	1,383	1,382
10-15	1,245	1,081	1,165	907
15-20	848	815	848	826
20-25	775	881	822	900
25-30	865	825	896	909
30-35	825	828	829	835
35-40	636	645	622	556
40-45	621	621	634	631
45-50	392	346	380	353
50-55	434	438	432	443
55-60	185	198	177	194
60-65	266	298	237	308
65-70	81	79	82	78
70 & over	190	180	145	175
Mean age	24.8	24.7	24.7	24.7

In the whole of British India the infant death-rate amounts to about one-fifth of the total death-rate for all ages and about one-fifth of the children die before the age of one year. The rates of deaths vary in different provinces the birth-rate being an important factor. Thus they are specially high in the United Provinces and Central Provinces where the birth rate is high and low in Madras which has a lower general birth-rate. The recorded rates in some of the cities are phenomenally high but may, owing to the defective reporting of births, be somewhat exaggerated.

Special causes contribute to the high mortality of infants in India. Owing to the custom of early marriage co-habitation and child birth commonly take place before the woman is physically mature and this, combined with the primitive and insanitary methods of midwifery, seriously affects the health and vitality of the mother and through her of the child. Available statistics show that over 40 per cent of the deaths of infants occur in the first week after birth and over 60 per cent in the first month. If the child survives the pre-natal and natal chances of congenital debility and the risks of child-birth, it is exposed to the dangers of death in the early months of life from diarrhoea or dysentery.

## Infant mortality in Cities

Bombay	..	556
Calcutta	..	396
Rangoon	..	393
Madras	..	282
Karachi	..	249
Delhi	..	238

**Sex Ratio.**—In the whole of India there is an excess of males over females, the figures being 945 females per thousand males. These results being opposed to experience in most other countries of this world have been challenged and attributed to errors in the Indian census. This reasoning is rejected by the Census authorities, who insist that the disparity between the sexes is due to special conditions in the Indian Empire. The sex ratio has fallen in the last twenty years throughout India. The statistics of birth suggest that the proportion of females born to males born has, if anything, declined during this period, and in any case there has been a marked decline in the last five years of the last decade in most provinces. The decline in the proportion of women however is chiefly due to (a) the absence of famine mortality which selects adversely to males and (b) the heavy mortality from plague and influenza which has selected adversely to females.

**Marriage.**—The subject of polygamy has been discussed fully in the report of 1911. Both Hindus and Muhammedans are allowed more wives than one, Muhammedans being nominally restricted to four. As a matter of practice polygamy is comparatively rare owing to domestic and economic reasons and has little effect on the statistics. The table shows the number of married women per 1,000 married men in India and the main provinces. No definite conclusions however can be drawn from these figures because (1) they probably contain a certain number of widows divorcees and prostitutes who have wrongly returned as married and (2) it is impossible accurately to gauge the effect of migration on the figures of the married in any area. The custom of polyandry is recognized as a regular institution among some of the tribes of the Himalayas and in parts of south India. It is also practiced among many of the lower castes and aboriginal tribes. Its effect is reflected in the statistics of a few small communities such as the Buddhists of Kashmir where the proportion of married women to married men is exceptionally low but otherwise the custom is of sociological rather than of statistical interest.

## Number of married females per 1,000 males

India	1,008
Assam	976
Bengal	966
Bihar and Orissa	1,034
Bombay	987
Burma	824
C.P. and Berar	1,024
Madras	1,061
Punjab	1,021
United Provinces	1,013

**Widows.**—The proportion of widows in the populations, viz., 6.4 per cent., does not differ widely from the figure for European countries, but the number of widows is strikingly

age. The large number of Indian widows is no partly to the early age of marriage, partly to the disparity in the ages of the husbands and wives but chiefly to the prejudice against the remarriage of widows. The higher castes of Hindus forbid it altogether and, as the custom

is held to be a mark of social respectability many of the more ambitious of the lower castes have adopted it by way of raising their social status, while Muhammadans who are closely brought into touch with their Hindu neighbours are apt to share the prejudice.

Proportion of widows in the population per 1,000

Age	India, 1921	England and Wales, 1911	Age	India, 1921	England and Wales, 1911
All ages	175.0	73.2	20—25	71.6	1.5
0—5	7		25—35	146.9	13.1
5—10	4.6		35—45	225.2	50.5
10—15	16.8		45—55	619.4	198.2
15—20	41.4		55 and over	824.0	465.9

**Early Marriages.**—The figures clearly show an increase in the numbers of those in the early age-categories who are still unmarried. The movement is most marked in the Hindu community but is shared by the other religions,

the change being less noticeable among the Buddhist and Christian communities who are not addicted to early marriage. The change is most conspicuous in the age-categories 10 to 15 for women and 10 to 20 for men.

### SOCIAL AND ECONOMIC CONDITIONS.

**Literacy.**—The number of persons in India literate in the sense of being able to write a letter and read the reply is 22.6 millions, amounting, if children under five years of age are excluded, to 82 in every thousand of the population. Of males 139 in every thousand at age five and above are literate, the corresponding proportion in the case of females being 81.

The Hindus have one literate person in every thirteen, for males the ratio is one in eight and for females one in sixty-three. The proportion of Sikh males who are literate is less than that of Hindus. One Mahomedan male in 11 and one female in 116 can read and write. The low position of Muhammadans is partly due to the fact that in Bengal, the Punjab North-West Frontier Province and Sind, where they predominate, they are mostly agricultural. Where they are in a minority, as in the Central Provinces, United Provinces and Madras, they are usually town-dwellers and have a considerably higher proportion of literates. The Hindu community embraces every stratum of society and the proportion of literacy is seriously affected by the inclusion of the vast mass of the lower rural classes. Some of the higher Hindu castes have more literate males than the Parsis whilst others are on a level with or even below the aboriginal tribes.

**English.**—In the whole of India 2.5 million persons or 150 males and 18 females in every ten thousand persons of each sex aged five and over can read and write English.

One in thirty males in Bengal and one in forty-three in Bombay are literate in English.

In Madras, Assam and Burma the proportion is 8 per cent, while in Bihar and Orissa, the Central Provinces and the United Provinces it is below 1 per cent. Of the States Cochin and Travancore have between 3 and 4 per cent, but in others the proportions are much lower. More than half the number of Parsi males and one-fourth of their females can read and write English. Of Christians nearly all the Europeans and many of the Anglo-Indian are literate in English, but except on the southern coast English literacy is rare among the Indian Christians and the regional proportions therefore largely follow the racial distribution. Though the proportions in the other communities, taken on the total populations, are small, some of the higher castes have a fairly large number of English-knowing members. In Bengal about half of the Baidya males and a quarter of the Brahman and Kayastha males are literate in English while in Madras more than a quarter of the Tamil Brahmans can claim this accomplishment. Of the Jain in Kathiawar nearly a tenth are literate in English though the Chaturth Jains of Kolhapur, who are cultivators, are less literate than the average of the Presidency. During the decade the number of males knowing English rose by 61 per cent and that of females by 57 per cent. Among the main Provinces the greatest progress has been made by Bengal, Assam and Bombay and in the States by Cochin, Travancore, Mysore and Baroda.

**Languages.**—In the whole Indian Empire 222 languages were returned at the census, dialects, as has been previously explained, not having been separately considered.

The principal languages are given in the following statement —

Language	Number of speakers in (000's omitted)		Percentage of increase or decrease
	1921	1911	
Western Hindi	96,714	96,041	+ 7
Bengali	49,294	48,868	+ 2
Telugu	25,801	23,543	+ 2
Marathi	18,795	19,807	- 5
Tamil	18,760	18,128	+ 4
Punjabi	16,234	15,977	+ 2
Rajasthani	12,681	14,068	-10
Kannarese	10,374	10,526	- 1
Oriya	10,143	10,162	- 2
Gujarati	9,552	9,238	+ 3
Burmese	8,423	7,294	+ 7
Malayalam	7,496	6,752	+10
Lahnda or Western Punjabi	5,652	4,779	+18

The necessity of a common medium of conversation and intercourse, which has given rise to bilingualism and the consequent displacement of tribal languages, has formed the subject of a considerable amount of discussion and suggestion during the last decade and a good deal has been written on the possibility of a common basis already forms an approach to of Eastern and Western Hindi considerably exceed in number the strength of any other individual language in India and if we add to these two languages Bihari and Rajasthani, which so resemble Hindi as to be frequently returned under that name in the census schedules, we get well over 100 millions of speakers of tongues which have some considerable affinities and cover a very large area of northern and central India. In their pure forms these four languages may be scientifically distinct, but this is not the popular view. There is a common element in the main languages of northern and central India which renders their speakers, with a mutually intelligible to one another, and this common basis already forms an approach to a *lingua franca* over a large part of India.

**Infirmities.**—These are classified under four main heads—infirmity of the mind, blindness and leprosy. The appended statement shows the number of persons suffering from each infirmity at each of the last five censuses and the proportion per hundred thousand of the population —

Infirmity	NUMBER AFFLICTED WITH RATIO PER HUNDRED THOUSAND OF THE POPULATION				
	1921	1911	1901	1891	1881
Insane	88,405 28	61,000 28	66,805 23	74,279 27	61,139 35
Deaf mutes	186,444 60	192,891 64	163,168 52	196,961 75	197,215 86
Blind	479,637 152	448,658 142	354,104 131	458,968 167	526,748 229
Lepers	102,513 32	109,094 35	97,340 33	126,244 46	131,968 57
TOTAL	860,099 272	832,644 267	670,817 229	854,252 315	837,063 407

There had been a continuous decline in the total number as well as in the proportion of persons recorded as afflicted up to 1901. This fall has been ascribed, partly, to a progressive improvement in the accuracy of the diagnosis and partly to an actual decrease in the prevalence of the infirmities, owing to the improvement in the material condition of the people to better sanitation and (especially in the case of blindness) to the increasing number of cures effected with the aid of modern medical and surgical science. In the decade ending 1901 the relatively high mortality of the afflicted in the two severe famines must have been a

considerable factor in the decline shown at that census, but the method of compilation adopted in 1901 and in the previous census was defective, and, certainly in 1901, many of the persons afflicted must have escaped notice in the course of tabulation. Compared with the year 1891 there was a slight decrease in the total number of persons recorded as afflicted in 1911, the proportion per hundred thousand persons falling from 315 to 267. The small increase in the present decade amounting to 26,455 persons or one per 100 000 may be due to improvement in record and tabulation but is certainly unexpected.

## OCCUPATIONS

India is essentially an agricultural country and agriculture proper supports 224 millions of persons or 71 per cent of the population of the Empire. If we add the pastoral and hunting occupations the percentage rises to 73, while a considerable proportion of the unfortunately large number of persons in the category of vague and unclassifiable occupations are probably labourers closely connected with the occupations of the land. Industries support 10 per cent of the population, but the bulk of these are engaged in unorganised industries connected with the supply of personal and household necessities and the simple implements of work. Organized industries occupy only 1 per cent of the people in trade and transport on which less than 6 per cent and 2 per cent, respectively, depend, a not inconsiderable number are connected with the disposal of the various kinds of agricultural products. The administration and protection of the country engage only 482,470 persons or 1½ per cent of the population, and the remainder are supported by domestic miscellaneous and unproductive occupations. Though the extent to which agriculture predominates in individual provinces varies, there is no region in which it does not in some form easily take the first place. In spite of the trade of Calcutta and the numerous industrial and mining concerns of Bengal and Bihar and Orissa the population of the eastern provinces is overwhelmingly agricultural and contains a higher percentage of persons supported by the land than any other tract of India. Of industrial workers the largest

proportions in the local population are in the Punjab the United Provinces and Bombay. Of these three provinces however agriculture dominates the economic life of the first two, where the industrial occupations, though they engage a substantial number of persons, are mostly of the cottage industry type. In Bombay the development of organized industry is of some economic importance but is at present largely confined to a few of the biggest cities. In the category of unclassified occupations the majority of persons are labourers whose particular form of labour is unspecified and the rest mostly unspecified clerks.

Compared with 1911 the agriculturists have increased a little faster than the total population, though fishermen and hunters are fewer. Miners have risen in number with the recent expansion of the industry. Industries have substantially decreased and of the principal forms of industry the textile workers have dropped considerably as also have potters and workers in wood and metal. An increase under transport by rail is countered by a drop under transport by road. Trade has increased, trade in textiles showing a slight rise and trade in food a slight drop. The number employed in public administration is practically stationary but the army has risen while the police has fallen heavily. Law and medicine have gained at the expense of religion, and though instruction has spread letters have fallen. Rentiers are fewer and domestic servants as many. Beggars and vagrants the raw material of crime and disease, have decreased but criminals the finished article, have risen in numbers.

## Indians Overseas.

**NUMERUS**—The total Indian population resident in the countries to which Indians mainly emigrate for purposes of settlement according to the latest available returns, is as follows —

Name of country		Indian population.	Date of Information
<i>British Empire</i>			
1	Ceylon	6,97,000	1931 Agent's Report.
2	British Malaya*	6,24,009	1931
3	Hong Kong	2,555	1911
4	Mauritius	2,79,143	1930 Protector of Immigrants Report.
5	Seychelles	232	1911
6	Gibraltar	50 (approximately)	1929
7	Nigeria	100	1920
8	Kenya	39,644	1931 (Census)
9	Uganda	11,513	1926 Blue Book
10	Nyasaland	805	1926
11	Zanzibar	14,242	1931 Census
12	Tanganyika Territory	25,422	1931 Census
13	Jamaica	17,775	1931 Report of the Protector of Immigrants
14	Trinidad	1,37,832	1931 Do.
15	British Guiana	1,31,919	1931 Do.
16	Fiji Islands	76,722	1931
17	Beaufortland	172	1921
18	Swaziland	7	1931
19	Northern Rhodesia	56 (Asiatics)	1921
20	Southern Rhodesia	1,700 ( " )	1931
21	Canada	1,200	1920
22	Australia—		
	Western Australia	300	} 2,000 (approximate y) 1932
	Southern Australia	200	
	Victoria	400	
	New South Wales	700	
	Queensland	300	
	Tasmania	100	
23	New Zealand	1,186	1932 Official Year Book
24	Natal	46,683	1931 Protector of Immigrants Report.
25	Transvaal	15,747	} Statistics of Immigration Department
26	Cape Colony	6,656	
27	Orange Free State	127	
28	Newfoundland		
<i>Foreign Countries</i>			
29	United States of America	3,175 (Asiatics)	1910
30	Madagascar	5,272 (Indians)	1917
31	Reunion	2,194	1921
32	Dutch East Indies	332,667 (Orientals chiefly Chinese & Arabs) (say 50,000 Indians)	
33	Surinam	24,957	1920
34	Mozambique	1,100 (Asiatics and half castes)	Not known.
35	Persia	8,627	1922
Total of Indians in Foreign Countries		100,625	
Total of Indians in British Empire		22,32,676	
Grand Total of Indians Overseas		23,33,301	

\* Including Straits Settlements, Federated and Unfederated Malay States.

**Origin of Indian Emigration.**—Emigration is prohibited by the Hindu Shastras, and there is little evidence of any settlement of Indians overseas in early times except in Sumatra, Java and Ceylon. Emigration for purposes of labour dates from the beginning of the 19th century. From 1800 A. D. onwards Indians crossed the Bay to the Straits Settlements to work on the sugar, spice, tobacco, and coconut plantations of Penang, and this intercourse was allowed to continue for long without regulation. The first officially recorded instance of genuine recruitment for labour emigration occurred in 1840, when a French merchant, named Joseph Argand, carried some 150 strikers to Bourbon. The abolition of slavery in British colonies in 1848 gave the first great impetus to the movement. The sugar planters of Mauritius at once turned to India as their best recruiting ground, and between 1854 and 1857 obtained at least 7,000 recruits from Calcutta. The Government of India at a very early stage realised the necessity of bringing such emigration under regulation. The Law Commission was asked to investigate the case and to make recommendations for securing the well being of emigrants. They advised that no legislation was required except in order to prevent undue advantage being taken of the simplicity and ignorance of emigrants by providing that a magistrate should satisfy himself that all contracts were entered into freely and understood by them and in order to secure that sufficient provision was made for their accommodation and sustenance during the voyage. A copy of every engagement was also to be transmitted to the Government under which the emigrants were to live. These recommendations were embodied in the first Emigration Act (V of 1857), which also provided that contracts should be determinable after 5 years.

**History of Emigration.**—Under the above Act emigration during 1857 was permitted to Mauritius, British Guiana and Australia (99 men, the first and last direct emigrants to Australia). In 1858 emigration was suspended owing to agitation in England regarding the abuses to which the system was liable, and a committee of enquiry reported in 1840 that emigrants were being entrapped by force or fraud, robbed of their wages and treated with brutality. In consequence, emigration was prohibited (Act XV of 1848) except to Mauritius and there control was tightened. In Act XXI of 1844 emigration under still stricter regulation was allowed to Jamaica, British Guiana and Trinidad. Act XIII of 1847 removed the restrictions on emigration to Ceylon. The emancipation of slaves in the French colonies in 1849 gave rise to a system of emigration from French Indian ports to Réunion and Bourbon, which was largely based on crimping in British territory. This practice was checked by Act XXIV of 1852. In 1868 emigration was opened to St. Lucia, and in 1860 to St. Vincent, Natal and St. Kitts. In the latter year a more elaborate Act, based on a convention with the French Government was passed legalising and regulating emigration to Réunion, Martinique, Guadeloupe, and French Guiana. Act XIII of 1864 marks an important stage in the history of emigration, since it elaborated

and consolidated the whole system of control. It was itself amended in 1869 and 1870 in important respects with the object of preventing epidemics on emigrant vessels and improving sanitary conditions in settlements. In 1869 emigration was permitted to Grenada, and in 1873 to Surinam. Owing to the removal of the Straits Settlements from the control of the Government of India in 1857, emigration to that colony came under all the restrictions imposed by the Emigration Act and was only permitted from the port of Negapatam. Owing to the injury caused to the agricultural industry of the colony, these restrictions were removed in 1872 subject only to magisterial control of recruitment in India. In 1870 complaints reached the Government of India of gross abuses in the treatment of emigrants in British Guiana. A commission of enquiry was appointed, and their report led to important legislation in the colony for the protection of Indian immigrants, which was subsequently extended to Trinidad. Owing to similar complaints from Natal and Mauritius, commissions of enquiry were also instituted in both these colonies, and their reports in 1878 brought to light a number of points requiring amendment.

**Recent Legislation.**—In 1871 a fresh consolidating Act was passed (Act VII of 1871) by which the Acts regulating emigration to the French Colonies and two amending Acts to Act XIII of 1864 were incorporated in the general law. The question of revision of the law again came up for consideration in 1882, when several cases of kidnapping and other objectionable practices were reported to the Government of India. The opportunity was taken to depute two officials (Major Pithers and Mr. Grierison) to ascertain, in the N. W. P. and in Bengal respectively, the way in which the system of recruitment actually worked the respects in which it was open to improvement, and the attitude of the people towards emigration. Their reports were reviewed by the Government of India, and finally in 1883 the law was again recast and consolidated by Act XXI of that year. This Act specifies the countries to which emigration is lawful, but empowers the Governor-General in Council to add to the list by notification, and also to prohibit emigration to any of the countries in the list on the ground of epidemic disease and or excessive mortality among emigrants in such country, or on the ground that proper measures have not been taken for the protection of emigrants, or that the agreements made with them in India are not duly enforced. This Act with certain amendments of no importance to the system of indentured emigration remained in force until 1908, when a fresh revision of the law was undertaken.

Under the Act of 1906 (XVII of 1906) the countries to which emigration was lawful were the British Colonies of Mauritius, Jamaica, British Guiana, Trinidad, St. Lucia, Grenada, St. Vincent, Natal, St. Kitts, Nevis, St. Eustace, the Netherlands Colony of Dutch Guiana and the Danish Colony of St. Croix. Emigration to St. Lucia, Grenada, St. Vincent, St. Kitts, Nevis, the Seychelles and St. Croix ceased soon after the passing of the Act, the demand for fresh labour having died out



Emigration to Natal was discontinued from the 1st July 1911 as the Government of India were satisfied that it was undesirable to continue to send Indian labour to that country. Emigration to the French Colonies of Réunion, Martinique and Guadeloupe had been suspended prior to the passing of the Act of 1906 on account of repeated complaints of the inadequate precautions taken for the proper treatment and repatriation of the immigrants.

The labour laws of the several Colonies provide for the protection and welfare of resident Indian labourers. The Government of India also occasionally depute to the colonies their officers to report on the condition of Indian labourers. Deputations from India visited Fiji and British Guiana in 1921. In spite of all precautions certain social and moral evils had grown up in connection with the indentured system of emigration and Indian public opinion has during the last decade been strongly opposed to it. The whole system was exhaustively examined by the Government of India in 1915 in the light of the report received from Messrs McNeill and Chimanlal, and they arrived at the conclusion that the time has come when contract labour should be abolished. The Secretary of State for India accepted this policy and authorised the Government of India to announce the abolition of the indentured system and the announcement to this effect was made in 1916.

In 1922 a further step forward was taken in Act VII of 1922 which prohibited indentured emigration and all unskilled emigration, except to countries specially approved by the Legislature. Emigration to Ceylon and Malaya was brought under control, and the definition of "Emigrant" was extended to cover all persons "assisted" to depart from India.

**References.**—The following is a list of the most important reports on questions connected with Indian Emigration that have been published during recent years:—

1 Report of the International Commission appointed to enquire into the condition and treatment of British India immigrants in Réunion 1879

2 Report on the system of recruiting coolies in the North Western Provinces and Oudh for the Colonies, 1883

3. Major Fitcher and Mr Grierson's report on the system of recruiting labourers in the North Western Provinces and Bengal for the Colonies, 1893.

4. Report of the Natal Indian Immigrants Commission, 1895-97

5 Dr Comin's report on the proposed re-emption of Emigration to Réunion, Martinique and Guadeloupe, 1892

6 Dr Comin's report on Emigration from the East Indies to Surinam, 1893.

7 Mr Mark-Mackenzie's report on Emigration to Réunion, 1894.

8 Mr Mark-Mackenzie's report on the condition of Indian immigrants in Mauritius, 1895.

9 Report of the Commissioners appointed to enquire into the question of Indian Immigration, 1895

10 Lord Sanderson's Commission's Report on Emigration from India to the Crown Colonies and Protectorates, 1910

11 Report of the Indian Enquiry Commission, South Africa, 1914

12 Messrs McNeill and Chimanlal's report on the condition of Indian Emigrants in the four British Colonies Trinidad, British Guiana or Demerara, Jamaica and Fiji, and in the Dutch Colony of Surinam 1914-15

13 Marjoribanks and Marakkayar's report on Indian labour emigrating to Ceylon and Malaya, 1917

14 South Africa Asiatic Enquiry Commission report, 1921

15 Report by Right Hon V S Thastri regarding his Dominion tour, 1922

16 India and the Imperial Conference of 1923 compiled by Director of Public Information, Government of India

17 Reports on the scheme for Indian emigration to British Guiana.

18. Report by Kunwar Maharaj Singh on his deputation to Mauritius, 1925

19 Report by Kunwar Maharaj Singh on his deputation to British Guiana, 1926

20 Report by the Right Hon'ble V S Srinivasa Sastry, P.C., regarding his Mission to East Africa in 1929

21 Annual Reports of the Agent of the Government of India in Ceylon for the years 1923, 1929 1930 and 1931

22 Annual Reports of the Agent of the Government of India in British Malaya for the years 1923, 1929 1930 and 1931

23 Annual Reports of the Agent of the Government of India in South Africa for the years 1923, 1929, 1930 and 1931

**Present Position.**—Indian emigration questions have recently taken on a wider aspect. The status of Indians in the Empire generally is one in which the Indian public now take keen interest. It is no longer possible to deal with the treatment of Indian labour apart from other claims of Indian emigrants and travellers. In several colonies and dominions considerable Indian communities have sprung up, which although composed largely of the descendants of indentured labourers, are themselves free and lawfully domiciled citizens of the countries in which they are settled, but have not yet been placed on a footing of legal, social, political and economic equality with the rest of the population. The issues round which public interest at present centres are three—

(a) Control of emigration

(b) Rights of Indians to admission to other parts of the Empire.

(c) Rights and disabilities of Indians domiciled overseas

These questions may be considered separately

**Control of Emigration**—So far as unskilled labour is concerned, the Government of India have assumed absolute powers of control. The terms of section 10 of the Emigration Act of 1922 are as follows—

'10 (1) Emigration, for the purpose of unskilled work, shall not be lawful except to such countries and on such terms and conditions as the Governor General in Council, by notification in the *Gazette of India*, may specify in this behalf

"(2) No Notification shall be made under sub-section (1) unless it has been laid in draft before both Chambers of the Indian Legislature and has been approved by a resolution of each Chamber either without modification or addition, or with modifications and additions to which both Chambers agree, but, upon such approval being given, the notification may be issued in the form in which it has been so approved"

Under this law emigration has been legalised to Ceylon on the following conditions

(1) The emigrant shall—

(a) have been recruited by a person licensed for that purpose by and responsible to an officer (hereinafter called the Emigration Commissioner) appointed by the Government of Ceylon, or

(b) have applied direct to the Emigration Commissioner for an assisted passage and have been accepted by him

(2) The emigrant shall not, before leaving British India, have entered into a contract of service for a period exceeding one month

(3) Within six months from the issue of this Notification, or within such further period as the Governor General in Council may by notification appoint, the Legislature of Ceylon shall have enacted that any contract of service for a period exceeding one month entered into by an emigrant shall be void.

(4) No part of the cost of his recruitment, subsistence during transport, or transport shall be recoverable from any emigrant and all expenses in this connection shall be defrayed from a common fund to be raised in such manner and managed by such agency as may appear suitable to the Colonial Government.

(5) The Government of Ceylon shall at any time when so desired by the Governor-General in Council admit and give all facilities to an Agent appointed under section 7 of the Act.

(6) Within one year of his arrival in Ceylon any emigrant who has been assisted to emigrate at the cost of the common fund referred to in clause (4) shall, on satisfying the Agent appointed under section 7 of the Act that his return to his home is desirable either on the ground of the state of his health or on the ground that the work which he is required to do is un-

suitable to his capacity, or that he has been unfairly treated by his employer, or for any other sufficient reason, be repatriated free of cost to the place of recruitment, and the costs of such repatriation shall be defrayed by the Government of Ceylon or the Ceylon Planters' Association

(7) If at any time there is no Agent appointed under section 7 of the Act, the Government of Ceylon shall appoint a person to perform the duties of the Agent as set forth in clause (6)

(8) Within six months from the issue of this Notification or within such further period as the Governor-General in Council may by notification appoint, the Legislature of Ceylon shall have enacted that no payment made in India by a recruiter to an emigrant to enable him to pay off debts before emigrating shall be recoverable

(9) The Government of Ceylon shall furnish such periodical reports and returns as may be required from time to time by the Government of India in respect of the welfare of persons emigrating to Ceylon in accordance with this Notification

Similar conditions have been imposed in the case of Malaya. Emigration was also permitted to Mauritius for a period of 1 year only with effect from May 1st 1923, and limited to a number not exceeding 1,500 labourers. The terms were more onerous than in the case of nearer Colonies and the arrangement has now lapsed

Emigration to British Guiana for the purpose of unskilled work has also been declared lawful on the terms and conditions given below, but the date from which emigration is to commence has not yet been fixed—

**Emigration to British Guiana**—Emigration to British Guiana for the purpose of unskilled work shall be lawful with effect from such date as the Governor General in Council may with the concurrence of the Governor of British Guiana notify in the *Gazette of India* on the following terms and conditions, which shall thereupon become operative—

(1) The family shall be the unit for the purpose of emigration. Not more than 500 families shall be permitted to emigrate and the number of persons included in the said 500 families shall not exceed 1,500

(2) The emigrants shall either have been recruited by a person licensed for that purpose by and responsible to an officer (hereinafter called the Emigration Commissioner) appointed by the Government of British Guiana, or have applied direct to the Emigration Commissioner for an assisted passage and have been accepted by him

(3) No part of the cost of his recruitment or subsistence during transport shall be recoverable from any emigrant and all expenses in this connection shall be borne by the Government of British Guiana or met from funds at their disposal.

(4) The Government of British Guiana shall at any time when so desired by the Governor-General in Council, admit and give all facilities to an Agent appointed under section 7 of the Act.

(5) If at any time there is no Agent appointed under section 7 of the Act, or if the Agent is absent or unable to perform his duties, the Government of British Guiana shall at the request of the Governor-General in Council appoint a person to perform temporarily the duties of the Agent.

(6) Prior to the arrival of the emigrants a Settlement Commission shall be appointed in British Guiana to select and prepare suitable agricultural land for the emigrants and generally to supervise their employment. The Agent referred to in clause (4) shall, on appointment, be a member of such Commission.

(7) The Government of British Guiana shall offer to each family for its separate enjoyment a holding comprising not less than five acres of suitable agricultural land, prepared for cultivation on the terms hereinafter set out in a locality which shall be healthy and shall have an adequate supply of good drinking water. All expenses in connection with the preparation of the holdings shall be borne by the Government of British Guiana and shall in no case be recoverable from an emigrant.

The annual rent of the holding shall be fixed by the Settlement Commission at a rate not exceeding the lowest rate paid in the locality.

After an emigrant has been in occupation of a holding for three years, he shall, provided that he has cultivated a portion of the holding either by himself or through some member of his family, be entitled to a grant of the holding on payment at any time during the ensuing four years of such fees not exceeding 24 dollars as may be fixed by the Settlement Commission.

On the expiry of seven years from the date of the commencement of his occupation of a holding an emigrant shall acquire absolute ownership in the holding provided that he has paid the rent and fees referred to in the foregoing paragraphs of this clause and has brought under cultivation either by himself or by some member of his family half the area of his holding.

(8) An emigrant on arrival in British Guiana shall be housed and maintained without charge by the Government of British Guiana for at least one month.

(9) If any emigrant so requires loans shall be made to him for maintenance, house accommodation, payment of rent and for agricultural purposes generally. Free medical assistance and free skilled supervision shall be provided.

(10) Any emigrant shall be entitled to repatriation at the expense of the Government of British Guiana to the place of his former residence in India on the expiry of 7 years from the date of his arrival in British Guiana.

Any emigrant shall be entitled to repatriation at the expense of the Government of British Guiana to the place of his former residence in India on the expiry of more than 2 and not more than 5 years from the date of his arrival

in British Guiana on payment to the Government of British Guiana of half of the cost of his passage from his residence in India to British Guiana.

Any emigrant shall be entitled to repatriation at the expense of the Government of British Guiana to the place of his former residence in India on the expiry of more than 2 and not more than 7 years from the date of his arrival in British Guiana on payment to the Government of British Guiana of quarter of the cost of his passage from his residence in India to British Guiana.

(11) Notwithstanding anything contained in the last preceding clause the Government of British Guiana on the request of an Agent appointed under section 7 of the Act shall repatriate at its own expense and without any payment by or on behalf of the emigrant to the place of his former residence in India any emigrant at any time after his arrival in British Guiana.

(12) An emigrant shall be at liberty at any time after his arrival in British Guiana to take up work or employment other than or in addition to the cultivation of a holding on lease from the Settlement Commission.

(13) The ordinance enjoining compulsory education in British Guiana shall be enforced to the same extent in the case of Indian children as in the case of children belonging to other communities.

(14) Boards of arbitration in regard to wages shall be established before the arrival of the emigrants and Indians shall be adequately represented on such boards.

(15) Any Indian who has emigrated to British Guiana before the date of this notification and under any agreement in force at the date of this notification is entitled to an assisted return passage to India shall not be required to pay more than 25 per cent. of the excess in the cost of his return passage and clothing over the cost of such passage and clothing at the time of his first arrival in the colony.

(16) Any Indian who has emigrated to British Guiana before the date of this notification and has at the date of this notification become or thereafter becomes destitute shall be entitled to be repatriated to India at the expense of the Government of British Guiana without being further required to prove that he has become incapable of labour.

(17) The Government of British Guiana shall furnish such periodical reports and returns as may be required from time to time by the Government of India in respect of the welfare of the persons emigrating to the Colony in accordance with this notification.

**Admission of Indians to Other Parts of the Empire.**—On the motion of the Government of India this question was discussed at the Imperial War Conference, 1917 and 1918, and the policy accepted by the self-governing dominions and the British Government was embodied in the following resolutions—

"(1) It is an inherent function of the Governments of the several communities of the British Commonwealth including India, that each should enjoy complete control of the

composition of its own population by means of restriction on immigration from any of the other communities.

"(2) British citizens domiciled in any British country, including India, should be admitted into any other British country for visits, for the purpose of pleasure or commerce, including temporary residence for the purpose of education, such right shall not extend to a visit or temporary residence for labour purposes or to permanent settlement.

"(3) Indians already permanently domiciled in the other British countries should be allowed to bring in their wives and minor children on condition (a) That not more than one wife and her children shall be admitted for each such Indian, and (b) that each individual so admitted shall be certified by the Government of India as being the lawful wife or child of such Indian."

The first paragraph of this resolution has regularized the various restrictions on immigration which the self-governing dominions have, from time to time, adopted and which, without expressly differentiating against Indians are in practice used in order to check Indian immigration, the objections to which are stated to be not racial or political but economic. Australia prohibits the entry of any person who fails to pass a dictation test of not less than 50 words in any prescribed language. New Zealand prohibits the entry of any person who has not received in advance a permit from the Dominion Government which is refused to any person regarded as unsuitable to settle in the country. South Africa prohibits the entry of any person deemed by the Minister of the Interior on economic grounds or on account of his standard or habits of life to be unsuitable to the requirements of the Union. Canada prohibits the landing of any person who has come to the Dominion otherwise than by continuous journey from the country of which he is a native and unless he possesses in his own right \$50 dollars. New Zealand and the Irish Free State impose no restrictions. All the self-governing dominions have adopted special exemptions in favour of students, tourists and merchants visiting the countries for the temporary purposes of commerce, pleasure, or education. India on its side has assumed power to regulate the admission of immigrants from any other part of the Empire or foreign countries, by means of passports. A bill has also been passed by the Indian Legislature empowering the Government of India to make rules for the purpose of securing that persons not being of Indian origin, domiciled in any British possession, shall have no greater rights and privileges as regards entry into and residence in British India, than are accorded by the law and administration of such possession to persons of Indian domicile. With regard to the Crown colonies and protectorates, the attitude of the Indian Government is that there is no justification for placing any restrictions on the immigration of British Indians, which are not placed on other classes of British subjects, and this principle has in practice been observed by the Colonial Office except in the case of Kenya colony where, as stated hereafter, the British

Government has reserved to itself the right to impose restrictions on the immigration of classes of people whose entry into the colony may have an adverse effect on the economic evolution of the indigenous population.

**Rights and Disabilities of Indians Lawfully Domiciled Overseas.**—The policy of the Empire is summed up in the resolution of the Imperial Conference, 1921, which was recorded in the following terms:—

"This Conference reaffirms that each Community of the British Commonwealth should enjoy complete control over the composition of its own population by restricting immigration from any of the other communities, but recognizes that there is incongruity between the position of India, as an equal member of the Empire, and the existence of disabilities upon British Indians lawfully domiciled in some parts of the Empire, and this Conference, therefore, is of opinion that in the interests of the solidarity of the Commonwealth it is desirable that the rights of such Indians to citizenship should be recognized."

"The representatives of South Africa regret their inability to accept this resolution in view of the exceptional circumstances of the greater part of the Union. The representatives of India while appreciating the acceptance of this resolution, nevertheless feel bound to record their profound concern at the position of Indians in South Africa and hope that by negotiations between India and South Africa a way can be found as soon as may be to reach a more satisfactory position."

The Right Hon'ble Srinivasa Sastry visited the Dominions of Australia, Canada, and New Zealand in the course of 1923 as the emissary of the Government of India to assist them in giving effect to this resolution. The main object of his mission was to appeal to the Governments and public of Canada and Australia fully to enfranchise qualified domiciled Indians. At the time of Mr Sastry's visit Indians resident in Queensland and Western Australia had neither the provincial nor the federal franchise. In Canada, Indians resident in British Columbia were and are still excluded from the dominion as well as the provincial franchise. While successful in securing a more sympathetic atmosphere towards Indians, Mr Sastry failed to bring about any modification in the existing electoral laws.

The question of giving effect to the resolution of 1921 was raised by the Indian representatives at the Imperial Conference, 1923. Their proposal was as follows:—

Let the Dominion Governments who have an Indian population, let His Majesty's Government in the areas under their direct control, such as Kenya, Uganda, Fiji and other places where there are Indians resident, appoint Committees to confer with a Committee which the Government of India will send from India and explore the avenues of how best and how soonest the principle of equality implicit in the 1921 Resolution may be implemented."

This proposal was favourably received by the Dominion Premiers, excluding General Smuts, and by the Secretary of State for the

Colonies who cordially agreed that there should be full consultation and discussions between him and a Committee appointed by the Government of India upon all questions affecting British Indians domiciled in British Colonies and protectorates and mandated territories. In pursuance of the proposal, the Government of India appointed a Committee in March 1924 composed of Mr J Hope Simpson, M.P., Chairman, Sir H H the Aga Khan, Sir B Robertson, Diwan Bahadur T Ranga-charia, M.L.A., and Mr K O Roy with Mr R E Ewbank, C.I.E. I.O.S., as Secretary to make representations to the Colonial Office on certain outstanding questions affecting Indians in Kenya and Fiji. The Committee assembled in London early in April 1924 and dispersed towards the end of July. During this period they had several interviews with the Secretary of State for the Colonies and the officials of the Colonial Office, in which they made representations upon a variety of important matters affecting Indians in Kenya in Fiji and in the mandated territory of Tanganyika. In regard to Kenya, the representations covered all questions of interest to India dealt with in the decision of His Majesty's Government. The result of these representations was announced by Mr J H Thomas in the House of Commons on August 7th, 1924. The situation in Kenya also improved as a result of the work of the committee by the decision of the Indian community to relinquish their former attitude of non-co-operation and to accept an arrangement by which they will select five members to be nominated by the Governor to the Legislative Council. The result of the representations which the Committee made on certain outstanding questions relating to Indians in Fiji was announced on January 15th, 1927, when the Government of India published the more important papers relating to the negotiations which had been going on with the Colonial Office for some time.

**Summary of present Position—Outside Australia, N Zealand and Canada the position stands as follows —**

(1) **South Africa**—The main grievances of Indians, which led to a passive resistance movement headed by Mr. Gandhi, were settled by the compromise embodied in the Indians Relief Act, 1914 and by the guarantee known as the *Benito-Gandhi* agreement. The substance of this agreement is embodied in the following extracts from letters —

(i) Mr Gorges, Secretary for the Interior, to Mr Gandhi June 30th, 1914. With regard to the administration of existing laws, the Minister desires me to say that it always has been, and will continue to be, the desire of the Government to see that they are administered in a just manner and with due regard to vested rights.

(ii) Mr Gandhi to Mr Gorges, July 7th, 1914

"By vested rights I understand the right of an Indian and his successors to live and trade in the township in which he was living and trading, no matter how often he shifts his residence or business from place to place in the same township."

This has been officially interpreted to mean that the vested rights of those Indians who were then living and trading in townships, whether in contravention of the law or not should be respected.

In 1920 an Asiatic Enquiry Commission was appointed to investigate the grievances of Indians regarding their rights to trade and hold land in the Union. Their main recommendations were as follows —

(1) Law 3 of 1885 (Transvaal), the Gold Law of the Transvaal (Act No 35 of 1905) and Act No 37 of 1919 should not be repealed.

(2) There should be no compulsory repatriation of Asiatics but

(3) Voluntary repatriation should be encouraged.

(4) There should be no compulsory segregation of Asiatics but

(5) A system of voluntary separation should be introduced under which municipalities should have right, subject to certain conditions —

(a) to lay out residential areas for Asiatics,

(b) to set aside certain streets or portions of the town for Asiatic traders to which existing license holders should gradually be attracted.

(6) These areas should be selected and allocated by a board of independent persons in consultation with the Municipal Council and Asiatic community.

(7) In Natal the right of Asiatics to acquire and own land for farming or agricultural purposes, outside townships, should be confined to the coastal belt, say, 20 to 30 miles inland.

(8) A uniform "License Law" applicable to all the Provinces of the Union should be possible be enacted. If that is impracticable, the law relating to the issue of Trade Licenses in the Cape Province, the Transvaal and Natal should be assimilated in a comprehensive consolidating Act of Parliament providing, *inter alia* —

(a) That the granting of all licenses to trade (not being liquor licenses) shall be entrusted to municipal bodies within the area of their jurisdiction, outside those areas, to divisional Councils in the Cape Province, and in the other Provinces to special Licensing Officers appointed by the Administrator.

(b) The grounds upon which an application for the grant of a new license may be refused

(c) That the reasons for the refusal to grant any license shall be recorded, together with any evidence tendered for or against the application.

(d) That, in the case of the refusal of a license on the ground that the applicant is not a fit and proper person to hold the same or to carry on the proposed business, there shall be a final appeal to a Special Appeal Board, appointed by the Administrator.

(e) That municipal bodies shall have the right to prohibit the license holder, or any other person, from reading in any shop store or other place of business

(9) There should be no relaxation in the enforcement of the Immigration Laws, and more active steps should be taken to deal with prohibited immigrants who have evaded the provisions of those laws

(10) The administration of the Asiatic policy of the Government should be placed in the hands of one official, under whose charge would come all administrative functions, together with the official records relating to Asiatics. This officer should also be entrusted with the duty of securing full statistics regarding Asiatics in the Union and of the arrivals in and departures from South Africa. Details of all applications for trade licenses, and transactions in connection with the purchase of land and property made by Asiatics throughout the Union should be sent to him in order to ensure the enforcement of the provisions of Section 8 of Act 22 of 1913

On the other hand, he should keep in close touch with the various sections of the Indian community, see that the laws are applied in a just manner give a ready ear to any complaints or grievances and generally safeguard their interests

From the above it will be observed that the Commission recommended the retention of a law prohibiting the ownership of land by Asiatics in the Transvaal, and another of its recommendations, threatened the right which Indians had previously enjoyed of acquiring and owning land in the Uplands of Natal. Against this latter proposal the Government of India earnestly protested, but it was not accepted by the Union Government.

**Present Position**—Indians enjoy both the political and municipal franchise only in the Cape Province and the municipal franchise only in Natal. In the remaining two provinces they are not enfranchised. They are subjected to differential treatment in the matter of trading licenses, specially in the Transvaal. Their immigration into the Union is barred and severe restrictions exist on inter-provincial migration. In the Transvaal they are not allowed to acquire immovable property outside locations and on the Witwatersrand they are subject to the restrictions of the Gold Law.

The anti Asiatic party have made several efforts, especially in Natal, further to curtail the rights of Indians. Some of these are merely irritating social disabilities, such as railway regulations debarring Indians from travelling in any other carriages except those reserved for them, and similar rules restricting their use of tramways at Durban, and extending them from race courses and betting club rooms. Examples of recent anti Asiatic legislation of major importance are

(a) The Natal Rural Dealers Licensing Ordinance, transferring the power of granting trading licenses from the Licensing Officer to an elected Licensing Board, on which Indians may not sit.

(b) The Durban Land Alienation Ordinance. This Ordinance, which enables Municipalities in selling land to assign it for particular communities, and to that extent to secure segregation, has been allowed on condition that Asiatics are given reasonable opportunity for acquiring adequate residential sites

**Anti Asiatic feeling in South Africa**—A bill for the segregation of Asiatics known as the Class Areas Bill was introduced in the Union Assembly in March 1924 which though not specifically directed against Indians, contained provisions which could be used for the compulsory segregation of all Asiatics in certain areas. Indian opinion was deeply agitated over the prospect of this legislation which it was apprehended might in the existing state of public opinion in South Africa result in the economic ruin of a large number of Indian traders in the Union. In response to the vigorous protests made by the Government of India the Union Government gave an assurance that it was their desire and intention to apply the measure if it became law in a spirit of fairness to the interests and reasonable requirements of resident Indians. The Government of India whilst welcoming the assurance were unable to rest satisfied with this position and made every effort to persuade the Union Government to abandon the project. For the moment they have succeeded as in consequence of the unexpected dissolution of the South African Parliament the bill has lapsed.

In Natal an Ordinance was introduced in the Provincial Council in 1921 dealing with the township franchise to the detriment of the Indian community. It was again introduced in 1922 and in a modified form in 1923 but in each instance the Union Government withheld its approval. In 1923 the Union Government itself introduced a measure entitled The Class Areas Bill, containing provisions which could be used in urban areas for the compulsory segregation of Asiatics. Indian opinion was deeply exercised over the prospects of this legislation, despite the assurance of the Union Government that it desired to apply the measure in a spirit of fairness to the interests and reasonable requirements of Indian residents. But in consequence of the unexpected dissolution of the South African House of Assembly in April, 1924, the Bill lapsed. Towards the end of December 1924, news was received that the Government of South Africa had given its consent to the Natal Borough Ordinance. This measure while safeguarding the rights of Indians already on the electoral roll of Boroughs, prevents further enrolment of Indians as burgesses. Similarly the Natal Township Franchise Ordinance (No. 3 of 1925) was passed to or to render Indians ineligible for Township Franchise in future. Further, towards the end of January 1925 news was received that the Union Government had gazetted a Bill to amend the Mines and Works Act in order to take powers to refuse certificates of competency to natives or Asiatics in certain occupations. The Government of India made suitable representations in the matter to the Union Government and the Select Committee to which the measure was referred altered its wording so as not to refer to Asiatics and natives directly. The Bill as amended by the Select

Committee was passed by the Union Assembly but rejected by the Senate. In January 1926 it was reintroduced and in May it was adopted in a joint Session of the Senate and the Assembly by eighty-three votes to sixty-seven. In reply to representations made by the Government of India they were informed that there was no present intention on the part of the Union Government of extending regulations beyond the position as it existed prior to the judgment of the Transvaal Provincial Division of the Supreme Court in the case *Rex versus Hildick Smith* when it was held that certain regulations with reference to mines and works which have actually been in force in the Union of South Africa since 1911 and in certain provinces for many years before that date were not valid under sections of the Act in terms of which they were promulgated. The Government of India were assured that should any such extension of the scope of these regulations be contemplated in future every reasonable opportunity will be given to all the parties in the Union interested in the matter to make representations.

In July 1925 a more comprehensive Bill, known as the Areas Reservation and Immigration and Registration (Further Provision) Bill, was introduced in the Union Assembly. The Government of India made effective representations against the provisions of this Bill both on grounds of principle as well as of detail.

#### Deputation to S. Africa

Towards the end of November 1925, the Government of India, with the concurrence of the Government of South Africa, sent a deputation to South Africa, the personnel of which was as follows —

G. F. Paddison, Esq., C.E.L. I.C.S., Commissioner of Labour, Madras—*Leader*

Hon'ble Syed Raza Ali, M.C.S.—*Member*

Sir Deva Prasad Sarvadikary, Kt. C.I.E.—*Member*

G. S. Bajpai, Esq., C.E.L. I.C.S.—*Secretary*

The main purpose of the deputation was to collect as soon as possible first-hand information regarding the economic condition and general position of the resident Indian community in South Africa and to form an appreciation of the wishes and requirements of the Indian community in South Africa. This deputation was followed by a return visit to India of a Parliamentary deputation from the Union Government of which the following were members:—

The Hon'ble F. W. Beynon, Minister of Mines and Industries, Fitzick Duncan, K.O., C.M.G., M.A., A. C. Fordom, J. S. Marwick, G. Rayburn, O. S. Vermooten, W. H. Hood, and J. B. Hartshorne. As a result of the investigations of these deputations, the Government of India and of the Union arranged for a meeting in the Union of a further delegation from India to explore every possible avenue, in order to arrive at a satisfactory solution of the Indian problem.

The Indian delegation whose members were Sir Mohammed Habibullah, the Hon'ble Sir Fikrom Sethna, Sir Darryl Lindsay, Sir G. S. Paddison, the Hon'ble Srinivasa Sastry, Sir G. L. Corrie and Mr. G. S. Bajpai, assembled in Conference with the Parliamentary deputation in Cape Town on the 17th December 1926. At the Session which lasted until the 11th January 1927, the contentious differences were discussed by the delegates freely and openly and in a spirit of determination to find a satisfactory solution of the outstanding difficulties. At the close of the Conference the delegates were therefore able to recommend the following articles, which were unhesitatingly approved of by the respective Governments as a basis of agreement —

- (1) Both Governments reaffirm their recognition of the right of South Africa to use all just and legitimate means for the maintenance of Western Standard of life
- (2) The Union Government recognises that Indians domiciled in the Union, who are prepared to conform to Western Standards of life, should be enabled to do so.
- (3) For those Indians in the Union who may desire to avail themselves of it, the Union Government will organise a scheme of assisted emigration to India or other countries where western standards are not required. Union domicile will be lost after three years continuous absence from the Union in agreement with the proposed revision of the law relating to domicile which will be of general application. Emigrants under the assisted Emigration Scheme, who desire to return to the Union within the three years, will be allowed to do so only on refund to the Union Government of the cost of the assistance received by them.
- (4) The Government of India recognise their obligation to look after such emigrants on their arrival in India.
- (5) The admission into the Union of the wives and minor children of Indians permanently domiciled in the Union will be regulated by paragraph 3 of Resolution XXI of the Imperial Conference of 1918.
- (6) In the expectation that the difficulties with which the Union has been confronted will be materially lessened by the agreement which has now happily been reached between the two Governments and in order that the agreement may come into operation under the most favourable auspices and have a fair trial, the Government of the Union of South Africa have decided not to proceed further with Areas Reservation, Immigration and Registration (Further Provision) Bill.
- (7) The two Governments have agreed to watch the working of the agreement now reached and to exchange views from time to time as to any changes that experience may suggest.

- (8) The Government of the Union of South Africa have requested the Government of India to appoint an Agent in the Union in order to secure continuous and effective co-operation between the two Governments

In India, the settlement was on the whole well received. In South Africa the more responsible newspapers, both English and Dutch, e.g., the Cape Times and Die Burger, paid handsome tributes to both delegations for the statesmanship which they had brought to bear on their work, and the eminently reasonable and practical character of the results achieved by them. The majority of people in both countries doubtless regard it as a good first step in the solution of a complicated problem and the spirit, of which it is the outcome, as the best guarantee of a progressive and friendly adjustment honourable to both parties.

The friendly relations which were happily established between the Government of India and the Union Government of South Africa as a result of the agreement not only continue but have grown in warmth and sincerity. The Government of India sent out as their first Agent in South Africa the Right Hon. Srikrishna Sastri P.C. who was a member of the Government of India's Delegation to the Cape Town Conference. His appointment was received with universal approval both in India and South Africa. The satisfaction felt by the Union Government being indicated by their decision, as an act of grace to make his appointment, to extend an amnesty to all Indians illegally present in the Union. On their part the Union Government after the ratification of the Agreement by the two Governments, lost no time in introducing legislation to give effect to their undertakings under it, so that when Mr. Sastri arrived in South Africa in June 1927 all that remained to be done was to take action under Part III of the Agreement relating to the measures required for the upliftment of the Indian community. Most of the provisions of this part concern the Province of Natal where the bulk of the Indian population of the Union is resident, and the Union Government were not slow in moving the Provincial Administration to appoint a Commission to enquire into the condition of Indian education in that province and to devise the means necessary for its improvement. Co-operation with this Commission on the part of the Government of India was provided by the Deputation from India of two educational experts—Mr. K. P. Kishu I.E.S. Deputy Director of Education in the United Provinces and Miss C. Gordon B.E. (Edin.) Madras Educational Service, Lecturer in Kindergarten methods at the Government Training College at Saidapet, to advise and assist the Commission in its investigations and deliberations.

A notable feature of the present situation was the marked spirit of friendliness and good will which now animates the Union Government in dealing with all problems affecting the demoralised Indian community. An example of this occurred in the year 1927 when a measure was introduced in the Union Parliament known as the Liquor Bill, clause 104 of which purported

to prohibit the employment of Indians on any licensed premises—hotels, clubs, breweries etc. The appearance of this clause which threatened the livelihood of 3,000 Indians engaged in such occupations, caused consternation among them and the Minister in charge decided to withdraw the clause from the scope of the Bill.

Much of the credit for the salutary measures referred to and the spirit of friendliness which they denote were due to the Right Hon. Mr. Sastri, the Agent of the Government of India in South Africa whose tact and honesty earned for him the confidence of the European community, official and non official alike and an increasing measure of their sympathy and assistance in furtherance of the Indian cause. Gratifying response was made by the Indians to this appeal for £20,000 for the purpose of opening a combined Teachers' Training and High school in Durban. The institution which meets an urgent need for Indians in the Union of South Africa was opened on October 14th 1922, by His Excellency the Earl of Athlone Governor General of South Africa. It is known as the Sastri College and has on its staff six fully qualified Indian teachers recruited in India.

In India the Government of India have appointed officers to look after repatriates and their personal property immediately upon their return from South Africa to arrange for their despatch to their homes and, if possible, to find them employment for which they may be suited.

Early in 1929, the Rt. Hon. V. S. Srinivasa Sastri retired on the expiration of his period of appointment and Sir Kurma Venkata Reddi, K.C., was chosen as his successor. In December 1929, sudden and serious illness compelled Sir Kurma Reddi to return to India on sick leave. During the time he has held his post, Sir Kurma has amply justified his selection to this important office.

Early in February 1930 the Government of the Union of South Africa set up a Select Committee of the House of the Assembly to enquire into certain questions relating to the right of Indians to occupy and own fixed property in the Transvaal and to propose such legislation to the House as it might deem fit. This decision was the result of a number of recent judicial judgments bearing upon the occupation of premises on proclaimed grounds in the Transvaal by persons belonging to the native races of Asia and to the wide-spread belief that the intentions of the Union Parliament as indicated in Act 37 of 1919 which purported to prohibit the acquisition of immovable property by Asiatics subsequent to its coming into operation were being systematically defeated. As the labours of the Committee were likely to affect important Indian interests and as Sir Kurma Reddi was on leave in India, the Government of India deputed Mr. J. D. Tyson, L.O.S., to make suitable representations to the Committee for safeguarding legitimate Indian interests and to give the Indian community in the Transvaal such assistance as it might need for placing its views before the Committee. The Committee's conclusions which were embodied in a Bill and its Report were placed on the table of the Legislative Assembly of the Union on the 18th May and the Bill prepared by them was



read in the House for the first time on the 14th of that month. As soon as copies of the Bill and the Select Committee's Report reached the Government of India, they made pending representations to the Government of the Union to allow adequate time for careful examination of the far reaching provisions of the measure which the Select Committee had prepared. Their representations were not without effect and the Union Government decided to postpone further consideration of the Bill until the next session of the Union Parliament early in 1931.

The bill did not, however, come up before the Union Parliament in 1931, as the Union Government agreed to postpone it further until after the conference between their representatives and the representatives of the Government of India in connection with the revision of the Cape Town Agreement of 1927. This Conference was held at Cape Town in January-February 1932. The Government of India delegation was led by the Honourable Sir Fazl-i-Husain, the other members being the Rt. Honourable V. B. Srinivasa Sastri, Sir Geoffrey Corbett, Sir Percy Lindsay, Mrs. Sarojini Naidu, Mr. G. B. Bajpai and Sir K. V. Reddi.

The results of the Conference were announced simultaneously in India and South Africa on the 5th April, 1932. As regards the Cape Town Agreement of 1927 the following statement was made —

1. In accordance with paragraph 7 of the Cape Town Agreement of 1927 delegates of the Government of the Union of South Africa and of the Government of India met at Cape Town from January 12th to February 4th, 1932 to consider the working of the Agreement and to exchange views as to any modifications that experience might suggest. The delegates had a full and frank discussion in the Conference which was throughout marked by a spirit of cordiality and mutual good-will.

2. Both Governments consider that the Cape Town Agreement has been a powerful influence in fostering friendly relations between them and that they should continue to co-operate in the common object of harmonising their respective interests in regard to Indians resident in the Union.

3. It was recognised that the possibilities of the Union's scheme of assisted emigration to India are now practically exhausted owing to the economic and climatic conditions of India as well as to the fact that 80 per cent of the Indian population of the Union are now South African born. As a consequence the possibilities of land-settlement outside India, as already contemplated in paragraph 3 of the Agreement, have been further considered. The Government of India will co-operate with the Government of the Union in exploring the possibilities of a colonisation scheme for settling Indians, both from India and from South Africa in other countries. In this investigation, which should take place during the course of the present year a representative of the Indian community in South Africa will, if they so desire, be associated. As soon as the investigation has been completed the two Governments will consider the results of the enquiry.

4. No other modification of the Agreement is for the present considered necessary.

The Union Government have taken action to implement the first part of paragraph 3 of the statement. No suggestions in regard to the exploration of the possibilities of a colonisation scheme for settling Indians both from India and South Africa in other countries have so far been received. The South African Indian Congress has decided to appoint a delegate to the proposed committee of investigation on certain conditions.

As regards the Transvaal Asiatic Land Tenure Act, certain changes were made which broadly speaking had the effect of further safeguarding Indian rights than was expected at the time when the results of the Conference were announced in India in April. These modifications were explained to the Members of the Indian Legislative Assembly in the following statement which was made on the 12th September, 1932 —

Clause 5 of the original Bill which sought to segregate Asiatics by provision for the year marking of areas for the occupation or ownership of land exclusively by Asiatics has been deleted. Instead, the Gold Law has been amended to empower the Minister of the Interior after consultation with the Minister of Mines to withdraw any land from the operation of sections 180 and 131 of the Gold Law in so far as they prohibit residence upon or occupation of any land by coloured persons. This power will be exercised after inquiry into individual cases by an impartial commission presided over by a judge to validate present illegal occupations and to permit exceptions to be made in future from occupational restrictions of the Gold Law.

Fixed property acquired by Asiatic companies up to 1st May 1930 in which the controlling interest was nominally in the hands of Europeans but *de facto* in the hands of Asiatics of which stood lawfully registered in favour of an individual Asiatic on the same date and fixed property held through European trustees immediately prior to the 15th May 1930 will all be protected. Shares held by an Asiatic or Asiatic Company in a private company which in the terms of the original Bill, would have been forfeited to the State if the company acquired any fixed property after the 1st May 1930 are protected provided that they were held by an Asiatic on the 1st May 1932 and have not been transferred by him since that date and they will be heritable by one Asiatic from another who lawfully holds them.

The provision in the original Bill which declared illegal the occupation of any fresh land after 1st May 1919 in the same township by an Asiatic has been made applicable from the 1st May 1930. Extensions made between the 1st May 1919 and 1st May 1930 are protected.

In areas, like Springs which, according to a judicial pronouncement were not formerly subject to the restrictive provisions of the Gold Law but which have now been brought under those restrictions, Indians who were lawfully residing on or occupying land on the 1st May 1930, will have their right of residence or occupation protected and will also be able to transfer the right to their lawful successors in title.

Local bodies, whom the original bill required to refuse certificates of fitness to an Asiatic to trade on the ground that the applicant may not lawfully carry on business on the premises for which the licence is sought, shall have to treat a certificate issued by a competent Government officer to the effect that any land has been withdrawn from the restrictive provisions of sections 130 and 131 of the Gold Law as sufficient proof that a coloured person may lawfully trade on such land. If an application for a certificate which is necessary for the grant of a licence is refused on the ground of insufficiency of title to occupy the land on which the business is to be carried on, an appeal may be preferred to the Magistrate of the district. The decision of the Magistrate on any such appeal is further subject to an appeal to the Transvaal Provincial Division of the Supreme Court.

The South African Indian Congress has condemned the Act and a Committee to organise Passive Resistance has already been appointed. But no action has been taken by this Committee pending the report of the Commission, which has been appointed by the Union Government under the chairmanship of the Honourable Mr Justice Fiebert to enquire into the occupation by coloured persons of proclaimed land in the Transvaal.

Kunwar Sir Maharaaj Singh, Kt. C.I.E., M.A. Bar-at-Law, who has succeeded Sir K. V. Reddi Kt., as Agent of the Government of India in South Africa is closely watching the proceedings of the Commission and is assisting the Indian community in the Transvaal to place their case before it.

(2) **Kenya Colony**—The grievances of Indians domiciled in this Colony are fully set forth in the published despatch of the Government of India, dated October 21st 1920. The controversy centred round the following points:—

(a) **FRANCHISE**.—Indians have not the elective franchise. The Government of India proposed that there should be a common electoral roll and a common franchise on a reasonable property basis plus an educational test, without racial discrimination for all British subjects.

(b) **SEGREGATION**.—Professor Simpson who was sent to East Africa to report on sanitary matters, recommended segregation on sanitary grounds. The Government of India objected, firstly that it was impracticable and secondly that it was commercially inconvenient and thirdly, that Indians are in practice unfairly treated in the allocation of sites.

(c) **THE HIGHLANDS**.—Lord Elgin decided in 1908 that as a matter of administrative convenience grants of land in the upland area should not be made to Indians. The whole area has now been given out, and the Government of India claim that there is no land left to which Lord Elgin's decision applies. This decision has now however been extended so as to prohibit the transfer of land in the uplands to non-Europeans.

(d) **IMMIGRATION**.—Suggestions have been put forward for restricting Asiatic immigration into Kenya. The Government of India claim that there is no case for restricting Indian immigration and that such restrictions would be in principle indefensible.

**The Settlement**.—The decisions of the British Government were contained in a White Paper presented to Parliament in July 1923. It was held that the guiding principle should be that 'the interests of the African native must be paramount,' and in light of this it was decided:—

(a) **FRANCHISE**.—A communal franchise was adopted with 11 seats for elected Europeans, 6 elected Indians, one nominated Arab, one missionary representing the Africans, and a nominated official majority One Indian is also appointed on the Governor's Executive Council.

(b) **SEGREGATION**.—The policy of segregation as between Europeans and Asiatics is abandoned.

(c) **THE HIGHLANDS**.—The existing practice is maintained both as regards initial grants and transfers. A summer reservation in the lowlands is offered to Indians.

(d) **IMMIGRATION**.—Racial discrimination in immigration regulations is rejected. But in the economic interests of the Africans, further control over immigration is necessary. Some arrangement is required for securing a strictly impartial examination of applications for entry into Kenya. The Governors of Kenya and Uganda have been instructed to submit joint proposals for legislation.

The Government of India reviewed their decisions in a resolution published on August 18th, 1923, and recorded "their deep regret that His Majesty's Government did not feel justified in giving greater effect to the recommendations made by them" and reserved liberty to reopen the case on a suitable opportunity. They stated their intention of making representations regarding the action to be taken to implement these decisions, particularly in the matter of the Immigration regulations.

Following upon the Kenya award statutory action was taken by the local administration on the franchise question. Adult suffrage on communal lines was conferred upon Indians. As regards immigration, the Government of India took the opportunity to urge the postponement of the Bill giving effect to the decision of His Majesty's Government until such time as the Committee proposed by their representatives at the Imperial conference in 1923 had an opportunity of examining the question of the restrictive therein embodied. Accordingly the introduction of the bill was postponed at the instance of the Colonial Secretary. The Government of Kenya was also asked by His Majesty's Government for an explanatory statement regarding the method proposed for the administration of immigration measures. The Government of India received an assurance from the Colonial Secretary that ample opportunities would be afforded for the expression of their views and that earnest attention would be given to any representation which their Committee desired to make. As has already been stated such a Committee was appointed in March 1924. The following statement made by the Secretary of State for the Colonies in the House of Commons on 7th August 1924 shows the result of the representation made by the Colonial Committee:—

(1) **IMMIGRATION**—My position is that if danger ever arises of such an influx of immigrants, of whatever class, race, nationality or character, as may likely be prejudicial to the economic interest of the natives, I hold myself entirely free to take any action which may be necessary. Conditions in the Colonies which have been laid before me have not enabled me to reach a definite conclusion as regards the extent of net Indian immigration. Accordingly steps will be taken to create a statistical department to obtain accurate information with regard to persons of all races arriving in or departing from Kenya. Meanwhile the Kenya Immigration Ordinance will not be enacted.

(2) **FRANCHISE**—I have given careful consideration to representations in favour of a common poll, but I am not prepared to reach the conclusion already arrived at that in the special circumstances of Kenya, with four diverse communities, each of which will ultimately require electoral representation, the communal system is the best way to secure the fair representation of each and all of these communities.

(3) **HIGHLANDS**—I consider that the Secretary of State for the Colonies has no alternative but to continue pledges, expressed or implied which had been given in the past and I can hold out no hope of the policy in regard to agricultural land in the Highlands being reconsidered.

(4) **LOWLANDS**—It was proposed to reserve an area in the lowlands for agricultural immigrants from India. The Committee made it plain that it is adverse from any reservation of land for any immigrant race, subject to the suggestion that before applications for land in lowland areas are invited an opportunity should be taken of sending an officer experienced in Indian settlement and agricultural methods to report on the areas. At present any consideration of the matter is in suspense pending receipt from the colony of reports from the native and agricultural points of view on the areas in question.

With regard to the announcement in connection with "Lowlands" the question of deputing an officer to examine these areas was considered by the Government of India who thought it inadvisable to proceed any further with the idea.

The work of the Colonies Committee did much to abate the bitterness which existed in the relations between the different classes of settlers in Kenya, and the situation was further improved by the decision of the Indian community to relinquish their attitude of non-cooperation and to select five members for nomination by the Governor to the Legislative Council.

In June 1924 His Majesty's Government announced the appointment of an East African Committee, under the Chairmanship of Lord Southborough to consider and report on certain questions regarding the administration and economic development of British East African dependencies. Since this enquiry was likely to affect Indian interests, the Government of India urged that the Indian point of view should be

heard before the Committee came to any conclusions. This request was granted, but further action in the matter was suspended, pending the publication of the report of the Commission presided over by Major Ormsby Gore, which visited East Africa to enquire into certain aspects of the questions referred to the Southborough Committee. The report of the Ormsby Gore Commission was published in the United Kingdom on May 7th, 1925. On June 9th, Major Ormsby Gore announced in the House of Commons that, in view of the completeness of the report presented by the Commission which under his chairmanship had visited East Africa, His Majesty's Government had decided that the Southborough Committee should not resume its sittings.

In November 1925, information reached the Government of India, that the Government of Kenya contemplated undertaking legislation at an early date in order to make the European and Indian communities responsible for the net cost of their education. It was originally intended to give effect to this decision by levying from Europeans a tax on domestic servants in their employ and from Indians a poll tax. The Indian community resented this differentiation and, ultimately the Colonial Government decided that both communities should pay the same form of tax, viz. an adult poll tax. For Europeans this has been fixed at 30 shillings and for Indians at 20 shillings. An Ordinance giving effect to this decision was passed by the Kenya Legislative Council and came into force from 1st January 1927.

In view of the issue of another White Paper in July 1927 in which it was announced that His Majesty's Government had authorised the Secretary of State for the Colonies to send to Africa a special Commission to investigate the possibility of securing more effective co-operation between the Governments of Eastern and Central African Dependencies and make recommendations on this and cognate matters the question regarding the position of Indians in Kenya again came to the forefront.

The announcement excited serious apprehensions in India with regard to the future position of Indians in those Colonies. A deputation drawn mainly from both houses of the Indian Legislature also waited on His Excellency the Viceroy on the 17th September 1927 and represented the position of Indians in East Africa. One of the suggestions made by the deputation was that permission may be given for a small deputation appointed by the Government of India to go over to East Africa in order—

- (a) to make a general survey of these territories in relation to Indian interests therein and
- (b) to help the resident Indian community in preparing their evidence for the Commission.

The Government of India readily accepted this suggestion and with the approval of His Majesty's Government, sent Kuntwar Maharaj Singh, C.I.E. and Mr. R. B. Ewbank, C.I.E. I.C.S., to East Africa. These officers visited Kenya, Uganda, Zanzibar and Tanganyika and

their services are understood to have been greatly appreciated by the resident Indian communities. The personnel of the Commission was announced by the Secretary of State for the Colonies on November 14th, 1927 and was as follows:—The Right Hon'ble Sir Edward Hilton-Young, P.C. G.B.E., D.S.O. D.S.O., M.P. (Chairman), Sir Reginald Mant, K.O.B.E., C.B., Sir George Schuster, K.C.M.G. C.B.E. M.C., and Mr. G. H. Oldham, M.A., with Mr. H. F. Downie (Secretary). The Commission left England on December 22nd, 1927 and travelled via the Nile to Uganda, and thence to Kenya, Tanganyika, Zanzibar, Nyasaland, and Northern Rhodesia, visiting the chief centres and hearing the views of representatives of different sections of the community. The Commission also visited Salisbury for the purpose of conferring with the Government of Southern Rhodesia. The report of the Commission was published on the 18th January 1929.

It was examined by the Government of India in consultation with the Standing Emigration Committee of the Indian Legislature and with prominent representatives of all parties in the Legislative Assembly who were not members of the Committee. The tentative conclusions reached by Government on the main recommendations in the Report were set out in a telegram to the Secretary of State for India of the 19th March 1929 which was published in India in September 1929.

In March 1929 the Secretary of State for the Colonies sent out Sir Samuel Wilson, Under Secretary of State for the Colonies, to East Africa to discuss the recommendations of the Hilton Young Commission for the closer union of Kenya, Tanganyika and Uganda (and such possible modification of these proposals for effecting the object in view as may appear desirable) with the Governments concerned and also with any bodies or individuals representing the various interests and communities affected, with a view to seeing how far it may be possible to find a basis of general agreement. Sir Samuel was also directed to ascertain on what lines a scheme for closer union would be administratively workable and otherwise acceptable and to report the outcome of his consultations. At the invitation of the Secretary of State for the Colonies, the Government of India deputed the Rt. Hon. V. S. Srinivasa Sastri, P.C., to East Africa to help the local Indian communities to state their views to Sir Samuel Wilson on matters arising out of the Hilton Young Commission's Report and to be at Sir Samuel Wilson's disposal if he wished to make use of him in dealing with the Indian deputations.

Mr. Sastri left India in April and returned in June 1929. In the Report presented by him on his return he recommended that the Government of India should—

- press for inquiries as to the basis of a civilisation franchise which shall be common to all races alike,
- invoke the good offices of the Colonial Office and of the Government of Kenya in securing the consent of the European Community to the establishment of a common roll

- oppose the grant of responsible government to Kenya or of any institutions leading up to it,
- oppose the establishment of a Central Council on the lines proposed by Sir Samuel Wilson
- demand, in case of the establishment of some such body that the unofficial representatives from each province should include an adequate number of Indians,
- advocate the continuance of the official majority in the Legislative Council of Kenya,
- demand that the representation of natives in the Kenya Legislative Council should be by natives or by Europeans and Indians in equal proportions

In September 1929 the Indian Delegation from E. Africa was received by Sir Fasil Husain, Member in charge of the Education, Health and Land Department of the Government of India at Simla. The Delegation was represented by Mr. J. B. Pandya, Mr. O. P. Datta and Mr. Iwaridas from E. Africa and Mr. H. K. Khandu and Sir Furshotamdas Thakurdas, M.L.A., Sir Frank Noyce, Secretary and Mr. A. B. Reid, Joint Secretary in the E. H. L. Department, were also present.

Sir Fasil Husain welcomed the delegation and requested them to tell him in what matter they wished the Government of India to help them. The delegation stated the views of the Indian Communities in E. Africa on the matters arising out of the Hilton Young Commission's Report which in their judgment most vitally affected Indian interests. The statement made by the delegation related principally to the question of common franchise in Kenya, the representation of the natives of the country on the Council of the Federation of the several territories in E. Africa along the lines suggested in the report, the reservation of land in Kenya for the settlement of Indians, the residential segregation of Indians in Kenya, the appointment of an Indian Trade Commissioner in East Africa, the improvement of educational facilities for Indians in East Africa, the appointment of Indians in the higher public services there and the better political representation of Indian interests in Uganda and Tanganyika. The delegation also requested the Government of India to nominate a representative to accompany the Deputation which they propose to send to London shortly to put the Indian case before His Majesty's Government before they pass any orders on the Hilton Young Commission's Report.

Sir Fasil Husain thanked the delegation for their interesting statement, but said that, before he could make any statement on the attitude of the Government of India in regard to the points advanced by the delegation or reply to their request for the nomination by the Government of India of a representative to accompany the proposed deputation to London, he would like the members of the delegation to attend the meeting which the Government of India had arranged to hold up on the 14th September, with leading members of the Legislature and the

Standing Emigration Committee, so that the latter might have the advantage of hearing the delegation themselves before they advised the Government of India upon the situation. The delegation expressed their readiness to attend the meeting and then withdrew.

Thereafter meetings of the Standing Emigration Committee were held and the decision arrived at by the Government of India was communicated to His Majesty's Government.

The report of Sir Samuel Wilson was published on the 5th October 1929. Another meeting of the Standing Emigration Committee was held soon thereafter to consider the report and a further communication was addressed to His Majesty's Government on the subject.

The conclusions of His Majesty's Government as regards closer union in East Africa were published in June, 1930, in the form of a White Paper and it was announced that they would be submitted to a Joint Committee of the two Houses of Parliament. In accordance with this decision a Select Committee was set up in November 1930. The Government of India communicated their views in a despatch to the Secretary of State for India, on the scheme set out in the White Paper in so far as it affected the Indian population in East Africa. With the permission of the Joint Select Committee of Parliament they also deputed the Right Honourable V S Srinivasa Sastri P C O K as their representative to present their case and elucidate in the course of oral examination such questions as the Committee might consider necessary to refer to him. The Select Committee examined Mr Sastri in July, 1931.

The report of the Committee was published simultaneously in England, East Africa and India on the 2nd November, 1931 and the decisions of His Majesty's Government on the recommendations of the Committee together with certain correspondence arising from the report of the Committee were also similarly published on the 24th August, 1932.

As regards the question of Closer Union, His Majesty's Government have accepted the view of the Joint Committee that apart from considerations arising out of the Mandatory position of the Tanganyika Territory, the time has not arrived for taking any far reaching step in the direction of the formal Union of the several East African Dependencies.

As regards the Common Electoral roll the Committee have stated that it would be impracticable under present conditions to advocate the adoption of the system in preference to the existing system of election. This recommendation has also been accepted by His Majesty's Government. It has also been decided that no change should be made in the present arrangement which secures an official majority in the Kenya Legislative Council.

During the year 1937 another matter which engaged Government and the public in India was the report of the local Government Commission which was appointed by the Governor of Kenya in July 1936, to make recommendations as to the establishment or extension of local Government for certain areas in the Colony.—The report of the Commission

was submitted to the Governor of Kenya in February 1937. The recommendations made were numerous and so far as Indians were concerned they involved a decrease in the proportion of Indian representation on the local bodies at Nairobi and Mombasa and the creation of an European elected majority in both places. This caused resentment among Indians in the Colony and resulted in the abstention from the Legislative Council of four out of five Indian representatives. The Government of India submitted representations to His Majesty's Secretary of State for India on the subject.

In 1938 the Local Government (Municipalities) Ordinance was passed. This amended the law relating to Municipal Govt in Kenya to provide for the nomination of 7 unofficial Indian Members as against 9 European Members to be elected in Nairobi and for the nomination to the Municipal Board of Members of an equal number of European and Indian Members viz., 7.

(3) Fiji and British Guiana.—Emigration to Fiji was stopped in 1917 under Rule 16 (B) of the Defence of India (Consolidated) Rules in pursuance of the general policy of stopping recruitment under the indentured system of emigration. With a view to secure, if possible a renewal of emigration to the Colony an unofficial mission composed of the Bishop of Polynesia and Mr Rankine, Receiver General to the Fiji Government, arrived in India in December 1919, and submitted a scheme of colonisation, which was referred to a committee of the Imperial Legislative Council on 4th February 1920. To secure a favourable reception for the mission the Fiji Government cancelled all outstanding indentures of East Indian labourers from 2nd January 1920 and also announced their intention to take early measures to provide for the representation of the Indian community on the Legislative Council on an elective basis by two members. In accordance with the recommendations made by the Committee the Government of India informed the mission in March 1920 that they would be willing to send a Committee to Fiji provided that the Government of Fiji and the Secretary of State for the Colonies would guarantee that the position of the emigrants in their new home will in all respects be equal to that of any other class of His Majesty's subjects resident in Fiji. In July, 1920 the Government of Fiji informed the Secretary of State for the Colonies of their willingness to give the pledge, subject to his approval. Arrangements with regard to the contemplated deputation, however, were postponed until January 1921, owing to the announcement of Lord Milner's policy in regard to Indians in Kenya and the desirability of consulting the new Legislature in India. After consultation with the Fiji Government as to the terms of reference and personnel of the deputation, an announcement was made on the 27th June, 1921. But owing to the inability of the two Indian members Messrs Srinivasa Sastri and Hridaynath Kunzru, who had been nominated to join the Committee which as finally constituted consisted of Messrs. Venkatapathi Raju, G. L. Corbett, Govind Sahai Sharma, and Lieutenant B. Hemanad-din Khan, did not reach Fiji until the end of January 1922.

The labour troubles in Fiji in the years 1920-21 had produced an unexpected result in India. The Government of Fiji cancelled the indentures of Indian labourers, as from January 1920, while arrangements were made for the early repatriation of such of them as desired to return to their own country. In consequence, large numbers left Fiji. Many arrived in India comparatively destitute while others who were colonial born or whose long residence in the colonies had rendered them unfit for the old social conditions found themselves utterly out of place—indeed foreigners—in their own country. Returned emigrants from other colonies also, being in difficulties owing to the unfavourable economic situation in India, strongly desired to return to the territories from which they had come. During the early part of 1921 from all parts of India there was a steady drift of destitute and distressed labourers in the direction of Calcutta where they hoped to find ships to take them back to the colonies in which they were certain of work and livelihood. At the earnest representation of the Fiji Government, and after full consultation with representative public men, arrangements were made to relax the emigration restriction in favour of those Indians who were born and had property in any colony as well as of such near relations as they desired to take with them. Admisible work was done among these distressed persons by the Emigrants Friendly Service Committee which had been formed primarily to deal with the applications of repatriated Indians desirous of returning to Fiji. The Government of India gave discretion to this Committee to permit persons who could prove that they had been in Fiji to return there if they so desired. The local labour conditions stimulated the return of these unfortunate people by giving them assisted passages. The Legislative Assembly had made a grant of £1,000 for the maintenance of these labourers until such time as they were able to find work and settle down in India. The repatriation from India left Fiji on the 3rd April 1922, and submitted its report to the Government of India. It has not been published.

In February 1920, Letters Patent under which the constitution of the Fiji Legislative Council was revised were issued. Provision was made *inter alia* for the election of three Indian members on a communal basis. On the 4th November 1920 one of the Indian members moved a resolution recommending the adoption of a common electoral roll in place of the existing communal one. The resolution was supported by the three Indian members and opposed by the rest of the Council including the elected European and nominated Fijian members. As a protest against this vote all three Indian members resigned their seats and, no Indian having subsequently offered himself for election, the seats remained unfilled throughout the life of the Council. A fresh election was held during 1922 and as a result two Indian constituencies have returned their representatives to the Council but no candidate offered himself for election from the third constituency. It is understood that the two recently elected members have also withdrawn from the Council owing to the decision of the Secretary of State for the Colonies that the introduction of a common electoral roll in Fiji is impracticable at present.

**British Guiana.**—The Indian population in this colony belong almost entirely to the labouring classes and their grievances are mainly economic. Towards the end of 1919, a deputation consisting of the Hon. Dr J. J. Numan, Attorney General, and Mr. J. A. Luckhoo, a prominent Indian who was a member of the combined court, visited India to put forward a scheme for the colonization of British Guiana by means of emigration from India. This was examined by a Committee of the Indian Legislature which advised that a deputation be sent from India to investigate conditions on the spot. Owing to certain unforeseen circumstances it was not found possible to proceed with the proposal until 1922, when a deputation consisting of Messrs. Pillai, Keatings and Tivary visited British Guiana. Mr. Keatings was a former member of the Indian Civil Service who had retired from the post of Director of Agriculture, Bombay, Diwan Bahadur P. Kewas Pillai was an elected member of the Madras Legislative Council of which he was also Vice-President, and Mr. Tivary was a member of the Servants of India Society who had done considerable amount of Social Welfare Work among the Depressed Classes in the United Provinces. The two reports of the deputation were published on the 21st of January, 1924. Towards the end of the month a deputation from the Colony of British Guiana, consisting of Sir Joseph Numan, Kt., and the Hon. Mr. J. C. Luckhoo, K.C., arrived in India for further discussions. The Standing Emigration Committee of the Indian Legislature eventually reported that while they would be inclined to view with favour the colonization scheme put forward by the deputation they would before making any definite recommendation, like the Government of India to depute an officer to British Guiana to report on certain matters. Kunwar Mahara Singh, M.A. C.I.E., Bar-at-Law, was deputed for this purpose. He proceeded to that Colony in September 1922. His report was received on February 1st 1924 and published. He made certain criticisms and suggestions and the whole matter was thus satisfactorily settled. The colonization scheme has not yet come into operation as the Colonial Government are not in a position at present to afford the cost which it involves.

In March 1923 following special inquiries by the Colonial Office reports appeared in the press that a bill had been introduced in the House of Commons empowering His Majesty's Government to alter the constitution of British Guiana by Order in Council. The changes eventually introduced by the British Guiana (Constitution) Order in Council 1923, did not involve any differentiation against Indians and did not in any way infringe the provisions of the special declaratory Ordinance which was passed by the Colonial Government in 1923 and which confers equality of status on all persons of East Indian race resident in the Colony.

(4) **Other Parts of the Empire.**—In Ceylon, Mauritius, and Malaya, the position of Indians has on the whole been satisfactory, and the matters have gone smoothly. The Government of India have now appointed

their own Agents in Ceylon and Malaya. The question of the fixation of a standard minimum wage for Indian Estate labourers in Ceylon and Malaya has been the subject of negotiations between the Govt. of India and the Colonial Governments ever since the emigration of Indian labour to the Colonies for the purpose of unskilled work was declared lawful in 1923 under the provisions of the Indian Emigration Act, 1922. So far as Ceylon is concerned a settlement satisfactory to the Govt. of India and that of Ceylon has been arrived at, i.e., the standard wage and other outstanding questions affecting the interests of the labourers and the draft legislation to give effect to it was passed by the Ceylon Legislative Council in December 1927 as "Indian Labour Ordinance No 27 of 1927". The Standard Rates of Wages agreed upon were introduced with effect from the 1st January 1928. In 1931 however it was decided with the concurrence of the Government of India to reduce these wages by 5 cents for men, 4 cents for women and 3 cents for children by way of readjustment owing to the price of rice issued from estates being fixed at Rs 4 80 instead of Rs 6 40 per bushel. In regard to Malaya Standard Wage Rates which are considered suitable by both the Indian and Malayan Governments have been introduced in certain areas and the question of their extension to the rest of Malaya is engaging attention. The rates so fixed were, however reduced by 20 per cent with effect from the 15th October 1930 owing to acute depression in the rubber trade. The world wide economic depression has also had repercussions on Indian labourers employed on tea and rubber estates in Ceylon. Wages have had to be reduced but the Government of India have with the co-operation of the Colonial Government successfully prevented such reduction from materially affecting the labourers' standard of living in conjunction with the further reductions in wages the issue price of rice is being reduced from Rs 4 80 to Rs 4 per bushel. For those who are unwilling to work on reduced wages facilities for repatriation to their homes in India have been secured. The position in both the countries is being watched by the Government of India, through their Agents and it is hoped that the rates of wages originally agreed upon will be restored as soon as the present crisis has passed.

In April 1924, the Government of Mauritius requested that emigration to the Colony might be continued for a further period of one year but the Government of India in consultation with the Standing Committee on Emigration decided that consideration of the request should await the results of a local investigation. The Government of Mauritius agreed to receive an Officer for the purpose and to give him all facilities and in December, 1924 an Indian Officer of Government, Kunwar Maharaj Singh, left India to conduct the necessary inquiry.

Kunwar (now Sir) Maharaj Singh's report was published by the Government of India in August

1926. The various recommendations made in the report have been commended to the consideration of the Colonial Government.

In February, 1926 the Government of India received a reply from the Colonial Government stating that they accepted the main conclusion formulated by Kunwar Maharaj Singh in regard to the renewal of emigration to Mauritius, viz that no more unskilled Indian labour should be sent to Mauritius either in the immediate or near future. With regard to Kunwar Maharaj Singh's suggestions relating to other matters of interest to the Indian population now resident in the Island the Colonial Government expressed their willingness to give effect to several of them.

The present position of Indians in the Dominions is that under the Canadian Dominion Election Act Indians domiciled in Canada enjoy the federal franchise in eight out of the nine provinces. In New Zealand Indians enjoy the franchise on the same footing as all other British subjects. In Australia, sub-section (5) of section 39 of the Commonwealth Electoral Act, 1918-24, was amended in 1925, by adding after the word 'Asia' the words 'except British India'. This measure gives the Commonwealth franchise to subjects of British India at present domiciled in Australia and is the fruition of the hopes held out by the Commonwealth Government to Mr. Sastri on the occasion of his visit to Australia in 1922. As a result of the representations made in London in 1920 informally by the late Sir Muhammad Shafi at the instance of the Government of India to the Prime Minister of Australia the electoral law of Queensland has also been revised to enfranchise the British Indians resident in that State. It is therefore, in Western Australia alone that Indians do not enjoy the suffrage in respect of election for the Lower House. By Acts which have recently been passed by the Commonwealth Parliament British Indians in Australia have been admitted to the benefits of Invalid and Old Age Pensions and Maternity allowances from which they were hitherto excluded as Asiatics. Old Age Pension is payable to men above 65 years of age or above 60 years, provided such persons are of good character and have resided continuously for at least 20 years. An Invalid Pension is obtainable by persons who, being above 16 years of age and not in receipt of an Old Age Pension, have whilst in Australia become permanently incapacitated for work by reason of an accident or by reason of being an invalid or blind, provided they have resided continuously in Australia for at least five years.

Maternity allowance to the amount of £5 is given to a woman of every child to which she gives birth in Australia, provided the child is born alive and the woman is an inhabitant of the Commonwealth or intends to settle there. This Legislation removes the last grievance of the Indian community in Australia which was remediable by the Federal Government.

## Indians in Great Britain.

Some seventy years have gone by since the Parsee community, in the persons of the late Dadasaheb Naoroji and other members of the firm of Cama & Co. led the way to the sojourn of Indians in England for business purposes. This lead it has since maintained though there are both Hindu and Mohammedan business men firmly established there. Nor are the professions unrepresented for there are in London and elsewhere practising barristers, solicitors and medical men of Indian birth. The number of the latter, especially Parsees, is considerable. Three Indians (all belonging to the Parsee community) have sat in the House of Commons. Since 1910 four Indians—the late Mr. Ameer Ali, the first Lord Sinha, the late Sir Bhabha Mitra and Sir Dinsha Mulla—have served on the Judicial Committee of the Privy Council. Three Indians are on the Secretary of State's Council. In 1919 the late Lord Sinha was the first Indian to be raised to the peerage and to be appointed a member of the Home Government. In the spring of 1923 Mr. (now Sir) Dadabhai Dalal was appointed High Commissioner for India being the first Indian to hold the office. He resigned towards the end of 1924 to be succeeded by Sir Atul Chatterjee, who in 1921 was followed by Sir B. N. Mitra. The early years of the present century saw the gathering of a new Indian element in permanent residence—that of retired officials and business men or people of independent means who from preference or in order to have their children educated in England, leave the land of their birth and seldom if ever visit it again. Further the stream of Indian summer visitors includes wealthy people who come regularly.

Sectionally the only Indian community to be fully organised is that of the Parsees. They have an incorporated and well-endowed Parsi Association of Europe. Its central Zoroastrian House, 11 Russell Road, West Kensington, opened in 1929, includes a room devoted to ritual and ceremonial purposes, a reading room and library and rooms for social intercourse. The Arva Bhavan, a home for orthodox Hindus visiting London, was opened at 30 Deloche Park, Hampstead, in the summer of 1923. Indian business interests have been organised by the formation of the Indian Chamber of Commerce in Great Britain, with offices at 80 Gracechurch Street, E.C. 3. The East India Association (8 Victoria Street, S.W. 1) established in 1857, provides a non-partisan platform for the discussion of Indian problems and exists to promote the welfare of the inhabitants of India. The India League (148 Strand, W.C.) under the chairmanship of Mr. Bertrand Russell exists to support the claim of India for Swaraj (Self Rule). At the other end of the scale in Indian political controversy is the Indian Empire Society, 128, Alfred Place, South Kensington, S.W. 7, with Lord Sumner as President and Field Marshal Sir Claude Jacob as Chairman of the Executive Committee.

### India House.

In March, 1930, the office of the High Commissioner for India was transferred from the inadequate premises in Grosvenor Gardens to

the new India House in Aldwych, erected and furnished at a cost of £324,000. The design of this noble building which has a frontage of about 130 ft. opposite the Waldorf Hotel, was the work of Sir Herbert Baker, A.R.A., with Dr. Oscar Faber as consulting engineer. Although expression of the Indian character of the building is mainly found in the interior, the architect has given to the details of the external elevation, by means of carving, heraldry and symbolism an individuality that proclaims it the London house of India. Including basement and mezzanine floors, there are twelve floors in all, the available space for clerical work alone being between 50,000 and 60,000 ft. The total height from the lower level in the courtyard on the Strand side to the roof is about 100 ft.

On the ground floor there is a great hall for exhibits of the products and art wares of India. This hall is carried up two floors the upper floor being represented by a wide gallery, and on either side of the exhibition hall there are recesses after the style of an Indian bazaar for special exhibits. From the octagonal entrance hall a great public staircase leads to a gallery round the octagonal hall on the first floor. This gallery in its turn leads to a high vaulted library and reception rooms, and the central portion of the library provides accommodation for large receptions on special occasions.

The staircase exhibition hall, octagonal hall and library markedly express the Indian character of the building. The walls of the staircase and the halls are of red stone similar in appearance to the Agra and Delhi sandstone, carved and pierced in the geometrical patterns of the fret in Indian architecture. Such of the carving as could be completely separated from the structure was actually worked at New Delhi by Indian workmen from Makrana marble. The use throughout of Indian hardwoods, chiefly gurgan, for flooring obviates the need for any floor covering. From basement to roof scarcely any wood of non-Indian origin was employed. For panelling and decorative purposes in all parts of the great building silver grey koko laurel and the beautiful dark red padouk have been used. The domes and vaults of the building have been embellished by mural paintings the work of specially selected Indian artists. The water supply is entirely independent of municipal service, being obtained from two artesian wells sunk some 460 ft. below the basement, where the central heating apparatus is installed.

The Indian Trade Commissioner and his staff are at India House, with all other departments of the Office of the High Commissioner excepting the Stores Department which is at the depot off the Thames at Belvedere Road, Lambeth.

### The Students.

Under normal conditions it is the student community which constitutes the greatly preponderating Indian element and creates a constant problem. Its numbers multiplied ten or twelve fold in the quarter of a century before the war. After a very considerable temporary



check caused by the Great War the number rapidly expanded from 1919 in spite of pressure on college accommodation. In addition to the ordinary graduate or under graduate student, there are some youths of good family, including heirs of Indian States, admitted into our public schools, such as Eton and Harrow. There are some 500 Indians at the Inns of Court. Since the war there has been a welcome increase in the number of technical and industrial students. Altogether including technical and medical students, there are fully 2,000 young Indians (some five per cent of them women) in London, Edinburgh, Cambridge, Oxford, Glasgow, Manchester, Birmingham, Leeds, Sheffield, Liverpool and a few other centres. London absorbs about half the total.

#### The Advisers.

It is well known that for many years ago Indian students were left to their own devices apart from inadequately supported unofficial effort and the chance of coming under the influence of English friends of their families. But in April 1909 Lord Morley created for their benefit a Bureau of Information and appointed the late Sir Thomas Arnold to the charge of it under the title of Educational Adviser. The Bureau was located at 21, Cromwell Road together with the National Indian Association and the Northbrook Society, which were thus given spacious quarters for their social work among the young men. In India the provincial advisory committees to help and advise intending students have been replaced in some instances by University Committees. The work of the Bureau rapidly expanded and in consequence Lord Crew in 1918 re-organised the arrangement under the general charge of a Secretary for Indian students, Mr. (now Sir) O. E. Mallet who resigned at the close of 1918. He was succeeded by Dr. Arnold under the designation of Educational Adviser for Indian Students to the Secretary of State. Mr. N. C. Sen followed Sir T. Arnold as Local Adviser in London. At Oxford the Oriental Delegacy and at Cambridge the Inter-Collegiate Committee have been instituted to deal with Oriental students generally, whilst Local Advisers for Indian students have been appointed at Manchester, Edinburgh and Glasgow.

These arrangements underwent far-reaching revision in the autumn of 1920 in connection with the setting up, under the Act of the previous year of a High Commissionership for India in the United Kingdom. The "agency work" Sir William Meyer took over from the Secretary of State included that connected with Indian students. Sir Thomas Arnold accepted an appointment long pressed upon him as Professor of Arabic at the School of Oriental Studies, and the High Commissioner appointed Mr. N. C. Sen and Dr. Thomas Quayle as Joint Secretaries for the Education Department. The administrative work hitherto divided between the India Office and 21, Cromwell Road was consolidated at the offices of the High Commissioner, thereby creating a good deal of duplication of files and papers. Dr. Quayle is now Secretary in the Education Department of the Office of the High Commissioner and is assisted by Messrs. F. K. Dutt,

B. M. J. Knaster and V. I. Gaster with Miss C. H. Bose to look after women students.

The whole situation was investigated by a committee of inquiry which sat in 1921 under the chairmanship of Lord Lytton. Arrangements had been made for the Committee to continue their investigations in India in the cold weather of 1921-22, but were abandoned in consequence of the refusal of the Legislative Assembly to vote the necessary grant. This largely accounts for the somewhat tentative form of the recommendations of the usual report published in October 1922. The opinion was expressed that the only permanent solution of the problem is to be found in the development of education in India. Attention was invited to the diminution of the number of Indian students proceeding abroad that would result from giving effect to recommendations made for such development by previous commissions, and by the establishment of an Indian Bar. The Committee held that it should be possible to secure admission both to British universities and subject to certain reservations to the works of manufacturing firms in Great Britain for all Indian students competent to profit by the facilities afforded, provided that some machinery existed to ensure their distribution to the places best suited to their requirements. Subsequently a committee presided over by Sir Edward Chamberlain recommended the creation of Indian Bars, which should have the effect of much reducing the number of Indians going to the Inns of Court. An Act for the purpose was passed by the Indian Legislature in 1926 but has not narrowed the stream of students at the Inns of Court.

The students have hosts of non-official friends and helpers and the report suggested that there should be a conference of representatives of all organisations interested in the social and intellectual welfare of young Indians in Great Britain to discuss the best means for co-ordinating their efforts. Accordingly Sir Atul Chatterjee held a conference in July 1925 when plans were formulated to help to meet the needs of students more particularly in respect to suitable boarding accommodation in London. The subject had been previously discussed at a meeting of the East India Association (April 27, 1923) when a paper was read by Mr. F. H. Brown. The conference came to the conclusion that, since non-official effort admittedly does not meet the need fully, the hostel and club at 21, Cromwell Road, should be maintained, more particularly to provide accommodation for new comers. A small committee with Mr. A. D. Bolarjee (Warden of 21, Cromwell Road) as Secretary was established to assist students in obtaining suitable accommodation. The increasing number of students coming from India States raises the question whether the time has not come for provision to be made for them on lines similar to those adopted by the Education Department of the Office of the High Commissioner. The Mysore State opened in 1929 an agency office at Grand Buildings, Trafalgar Square, and appointed a permanent Trade Commissioner.

Under the presidency of Lord Hawke an Indian Gymkhana Club in 1921 acquired

its own sports ground at Osterley, the total cost of purchase and equipment being estimated at £15,000. Generous gifts were made by some leading Princesses and others, particularly the Maharaja of Patiala, but further help is required. The cricket eleven of the Club has an excellent record in matches at Lords and the Oval and with suburban clubs.

A notable development of 1920 was the opening of the "Red Triangle Shakespeare Hut" in Bloomsbury, off Gower Street, as a union and hostel for Indian and Ceylonese students up to the number of 500. The hostel was removed to permanent premises 106-112, Gower Street, close to University College in the autumn of 1928. It is Indian both in conception and control, the warden and committee being responsible not to the National Council of Y. M. C. A. in London

but to the Indian National Council in Calcutta. While the organization has a definitely moral and spiritual as well as a social purpose, it is not a proselytizing agency. There is a steady average of some 550 members, and the hostel is exceptionally fortunate in securing the voluntary services of men and women of great distinction in many fields for the regular Sunday afternoon and other lectures. The Indian Students Central Association had a Club house and restaurant at 3 Beaufort Gardens, S. W. 3 but has ceased to exist, a fate which overtakes many short-lived organisations in relation to India.

There has been some recent development in the matter of periodical literature devoted to India. The weekly *Star East and India* is well known, the fortnightly *Indian Review* is the organ of the India League and the monthly *Indian Empire Review* that of the Indian Empire Society.

## SOCIETIES AND INSTITUTIONS IN LONDON CONNECTED WITH INDIA.

**BRITISH INDIAN UNION**—Promotes friendship and understanding between the two races. 52 High Holborn W. C. 1. *Hon. Secretary* R. S. Mohra.

**CENTRAL ASIAN SOCIETY**.—77 Grosvenor Street, W. 1. *Hon. Secretary* Brigadier-General Sir Percy Sykes, K.C.I.B. O.S. C.M.S. and K.M. Gull. *Secretary* Miss N. M. Kennedy.

**EAST INDIA ASSOCIATION**—Its object is to promote by all legitimate means the welfare of the inhabitants of India generally. The objects and policy of the Association are promoted—(1) by providing opportunities for the free public discussion, in a loyal and temperate spirit of important questions affecting India, (2) by promoting friendly social contact between Indians and English men interested in India, (3) by lectures and the publication of papers or leaflets correcting erroneous or misleading statements about India and its administration, and (4) generally by the promulgation of sound and trustworthy information regarding the many weighty problems which confront the Administrations in India so that the public may be able to obtain in a cheap and popular form a correct knowledge of Indian affairs. *President* Lord Lamington. *Hon. Secretary* F. H. Brown. C.I.E. 3 Victoria Street, S.W. 1.

**INDIA SOCIETY**—The study of the arts and letters of India, 3, Victoria Street, S.W. 1. *President* the Marquis of Eglinton. V.C. *Hon. Secretary* F. J. P. Richter, M.A.

**INDIAN STUDENTS UNION AND HOSTEL**.—112, Gower Street, W. C. 1. *Chairman* Sir Ewart Greaves. *Warden* A. S. Inman.

**INDIA LEAGUE**.—(Formerly Commonwealth of India League) to support the claim of India for *Swaraj* (Self Rule). 148, Strand W. C. 2. *Chairman* Bertrand Russell.

**INDIAN EMPIRE SOCIETY**—(Opposed to the Government scheme of All-India Federation but would favour proposals of the Simon Commission, other than the transfer of Law and Order in the provinces). 29 Alfred Place, South Kensington, S.W. 7. *Secretary* Sir Louis Stuart. C.I.E.

**INDIAN OBSESSION GROUP**—(Meeting at Friends House, Euston Road, N.W. 1). *Chairman* Cecil Heath.

**INDIAN VILLAGE WELFARE ASSOCIATION**.—4 Great Smith Street, S.W. 1. (To collect information on and obtain financial support for rural reconstruction). *Hon. Secretary* Miss A. E. Cator.

**INDO-BRITISH MUTUAL WELFARE LEAGUE**.—*Joint Hon. Secretaries* Mrs. Hannah Sen and Mrs. O. Hegler (53, Maworthy Road, N.W. 3).

**INDIAN GYNEKHA CLUB**.—Thorbury Avenue Osterley. To promote the physical well being of Indian students. *Secretary* Captain W. E. B. Berry, 10, King's Beach Wall Temple, E.C. 4.

**NATIONAL INDIAN ASSOCIATION**—Chief aims to promote the welfare of students. 21, Cromwell Road, S.W. 7. *Secretary* Miss E. J. Beck.

**NORTHBROOK SOCIETY**—Makes grants to deserving Indian students. 21, Cromwell Road, S.W. 7. *Hon. Secretary* E. Oliver.

**ROYAL ASIATIC SOCIETY**—Research in the history and antiquities of Asia. 74, Grosvenor Street, W. 1. *Secretary* Col. D. M. F. Hoysted, C.B.E., D.S.O.

**ROYAL EMPIRE SOCIETY**.—Formerly Royal Colonial Institute. Northumberland Avenue, W. C. 2. *Secretary* George Fletcher.

**ROYAL SOCIETY OF ARTS** has an Indian section before which lectures are delivered on industrial, historical and commercial questions. 18, John Street, Adelphi, W. C. 2. *Secretary* G. K. Menzies. C.M.G., M.A. *Secretary, Indian Section* W. Perry.

**ROYAL INSTITUTE OF INTERNATIONAL AFFAIRS**, Chatham House, 10, St. James's Square, S.W. 1. *Secretary* Ivonson S. Macdonald. C.B.E.

**PARSON ASSOCIATION OF EUROPE**.—London. Zoroastrian House, 11, Russell Road, Olympia, W. 14.

**STUDENT CHRISTIAN MOVEMENT OF GREAT BRITAIN AND IRELAND**.—*Secretary* R. C. Mackie, Abchurch Lane, North End Road, Golden Square, N.W. 11.

**VICTORIA LEAGUE**.—21, Cromwell Road, S.W. 7. *Secretary* Miss Gertrude Drayton, C.B.E.

## Sports

With the political situation improving sport practically came back into its own and all over the country there was a revival of activities which had been suspended. India during 1932, was considerably interested in sport overseas. There was the Olympic Games, at Los Angeles where India retained her honours won on the hockey field in Amsterdam but her athletes failed to register a victory in any event, which was not unexpected as it is realised that athletics in India are still in their infancy in fact there is not a single cinder track in the country. Despite the handicaps which athletes labour under, they acquitted themselves fairly well in competition against the rest of the world.

In England the India Cricket team earned high praise for their sportsmanship fine cricketing qualities and their splendid performance in the first Test Match ever played by India at Lords. So well did her cricketers perform that India won a place in Test cricket and when the M. C. C. tours this country during the cold weather of 1933-34 three Test Matches will be played. A great deal of the credit for India's advance on the cricket field is due to the Indian Board of Control for Cricket in India and especially to Messrs R. E. Grant-Jovan and A. S. de Mello President and Honorary Secretary respectively, on whose shoulders the brunt of the work has fallen. Unfortunately the big Bombay Quadrangular could not be revived the Hindus still persisting in their attitude of non-co-operation as far as cricket was concerned. In other parts of India however the game was played as usual and additional interest was created by the series of trial matches which were played in several parts of the country with a view to selecting the team to tour England.

As far as Tennis is concerned the chief events were the visits of two international teams. In the early part of the year the Japanese team played a series of games in various stations and a match against an Indian team which the visitors won. Then later on in the year an Italian team including the ambidextrous player De Stefani, toured India and there is no doubt that these two visits gave the game a big uplift all over the country. They have been of great educational value to Indian players and continued contact with foreign stars is bound to improve the standard of the play of the best players in India. These visits were arranged by the South Club of Calcutta but in future the Indian Lawn Tennis Association will make the arrangements for future tours.

Hockey, of course maintained its great popularity and the victorious Olympic team were given a great reception on their return to their native land. They played a series of exhibition games in several stations which attracted huge crowds. The Bombay Aga Khan Cup and the Beighton Cup in Calcutta continued to be the two premier tournaments and the Customs teams of Bombay and Calcutta stood out as the best club sides. The Indian Hockey Federation affairs did not run too smoothly for a while but things were eventually straightened out to everyone's satisfaction. Mr. Hayman continues as President.

Association Football plays a large part in the sporting world of India, the many military teams in the country being chiefly responsible for this. In Bengal the Indian has taken to the sport in wonderful fashion and one or two teams can hold their own against the pick of the military sides. The chief tournaments are the Indian Football Association Shield played in Calcutta, the Rovers Cup played in Bombay and the Durand Cup played in Simla. In Bengal the game is governed by the Indian Football Association in Western India by the Western India Football Association while attempts are being made to form associations in other parts of India.

The handling code, Rugby football, is confined to Europeans and is played during the Monsoon and the usual tournaments were again well supported in 1932. The All India Cup which this year was played at Madras was won by Ceylon. Other tournaments were played at Bombay and Calcutta in the short season which this game has.

Golf is played everywhere though in Bombay the Royal Bombay Golf Club course is more or less an improvised one but there are some sporting courses in the country and big competitions are played at Nasik and Calcutta.

Boxing continues to boom especially amateur boxing. There were few professional contests during the year and the prominent paid men had difficulty in arranging bouts owing to lack of opponents. The Army supplies the majority of the boxers in India though in Western India and Bombay in particular there are a number of fine civilian fighters. The Bombay Presidency Amateur Championships take several days to get through while the Army and Air Force Individual championships, which were held at Bombay lasted a week. There is great interest taken in the sport and there are a number of Indians who are really good boxers. They are taking to boxing with great keenness.

The developments of Athletics is handicapped through absence of proper tracks and training grounds. Though a team of athletes was sent to the Olympic Games they went with little preparation. Few sports meetings are held and there is a dearth of expert coaches in the country. The Olympic Council is working hard to improve matters but they have a difficult task before them.

Yachting flourishes in Bombay. Poona, Naini Tal and Calcutta. Interest in Rowing is growing and Calcutta, Bombay, Poona, Madras and Naini Tal all have boat clubs.

The Turf—No matter what the state of the country is politically or commercially racing continues and the big Turf Clubs held their own though probably their revenue dropped a little. Attendances were large at all the popular races and the interest in the big races was as great as ever. Increased encouragement continues to be given to India bred horses.

A summary of the chief sporting events of the year appears in the following pages.

# Racing.

## Bangalore.

R C 1 ( Cup Distance about 1 mile 3 furlongs—

Mr J Yorke & Bridgefly (8st 11lb), North more

Mr J C Galstaun & Kandala (8st) Mendooza

Mr T H Laird & Second Shot (8st 11lbs), Kylands

Mr Pine & Sanaavis (8st 10lbs) White side

Won by a short head 2½ lengths 1 length Time—2 min 29 2/5 secs

H H The Yavara of Mysore & Cup Distance about 1 mile 3 furlongs—

Mr Rambhoy Kashibhoys & Mushoor (8st 10lbs) Thompson

H H the Dowager Maharani of Kolhapur & Farraj (7st 8lbs) Evans

Mr Amin Mulla Fathai & Anuan (8st) B McQuade

Haji Rajmahomed Vazir & Mubaisun (7st 11lbs) Whiteside

Won by ½ length ¾ length 1½ lengths Time—2 min 41 2/5 secs

Krishnah Chetty Cup Distance about 1 mile furlongs—

Mr Baramji Rustomji & Gunboat Jack (8st 11lbs) Whiteside

Messrs Saleh Moosa and Ranglla & Har dinge (7st 7 lbs ed 7st 9lbs) Clarke

Mr Rambhoy Kashibhoys & Chabookchi (8st 4 lbs) Thompson

Mr S H Mahomed & Dhiyanoor (8st 10lbs) Marrable

Won by a head ¾ lengths 1½ lengths Time—2 min 42 3/5 secs

Bangalore Cup Distance about 1 mile 3 furlongs—A handicap for horses in Class III—

Mr Oscott & Private Seal (8st 13lbs) Peck

Mrs M Clarke & Recall (8st 7lbs) Whiteside

Mr J C Galstaun & Harmonique (8st 4lbs) Selby

Mrs H M Thaddeus & Vektub (7st 6lbs), McCarthy

Won by 5 lengths 6 lengths, 4 lengths Time—2 min 25 secs

Madras Cup Distance 7 furlongs—

Haji Sir Ismail Saif & Flip the Frog (9st 4lbs), Howell

Mr C E Cutting's Splendid II (8st) Marrable

His Highness the Maharaja of Mysore & Budra (8st 10lbs), Hill

Earl of Shannon & Summer (8st 2lbs) McCarthy

Won by a neck, half length head. Time—1 min 30 secs

Barton Cup Distance 7 furlongs—

Mr G L Lyons Crinoline (7st 9lbs), Evans

Mr Lanyo & Little Froube (8st 2lbs) H Black

Mr P C Barua & Solby (8st 11lbs), Mendooza

Messrs Newman Saunders and Gregory & Flitzer (8st 2lbs) F Black

Won by neck short head neck Time—1 min 31 4/5 secs

Apollo Cup Distance about 1 mile, 3 fur lons—

Mr S H Mahomed & Dhiyanoor (7st 11lbs), Marrable

Mr A Lookmanji & Mlayar (8st 8lbs) Cooper

Mr Syed Nazir & Anwar Pasha (8st 6lbs), Selby

Messrs Saleh Moosa and Ranglla & Har dinge (7st 8lbs) Clarke

Won by head ¾ length neck Time—2 min 44 3/5 secs

Stewards Cup Distance about 1 mile, 3 furlongs—

Akhasahab Maharaj & Saloon (7st 10lbs), Evans

Messrs Gramany and Doraraj & Sukhapala (7st 3lbs, ed 7st 6lbs) Whiteside

Mr G Kesaji & Sky Rocket (7st 8lbs) McCarthy

Raja of Ramnad & Sudha Devi (8st 4lbs), B McQuade

Won by 8½ lengths ¾ length 4 lengths Time—2 min 21 4/5 secs

Venkatagiri Cup Distance about 6 furlongs—

Mrs M R Kasprikhans & Pomagne (9st 4lbs) Howell

Nawab of Bengalanapala & Moon Beam (8st 6lbs) H Black

Akhasahab Maharaj & Prince (9st) Evans

Messrs Gramany and Doraraj & Sukhapala (8st 8lbs) Kylands

Won by a neck Time—1 min 17 secs.

Borannah Cup (Div I) Distance about 6 furlongs—

Mr Raju Ramnad & Pamela Marv (8st 12lbs) Moekings

Mr G L Lyons Glowing Embers (8st 11lb) Evans

Mr G McElliot & Knight & Orb (9st 2lbs), Bowley

Mr A Rosario & Camille (9st 4lbs), Clarke

Won by 4½ lengths Time—1 min 14 3/5 secs

Borannah Cup, (Div II) Distance about 6 furlongs—

Sir Osborne Smith & Spangle (9st 2lbs), Northmore

Mr H G Gregson & Sly Abbot (8st 8lbs) Cooper

Mrs. M. Clarke & Abatos (8st 6lbs), Selby

Mr Pine & Tangle

Won by a length Time—1 min 15 1/5 secs.

**Bobhill Cup (Div I) Distance about 6 furlongs—**  
Mr. M. C. Patel's Square Deal (9st 4lbs.), Flynn 1

Messrs. Somekh and Khemara's Watchmaker 2

H. H. the Maharaja of Kolhapur's Glow Bird (8st 4lbs., cd 8st 5lbs.), Bowley 3

Haji Rajub's Mansfield (9st 2lbs.) Howell 4

Won by head, short head and neck Time—1 min. 24 secs.

**Haji Sir Ismail Salt Cup (Div I) Distance about 6 furlongs—**  
Sir Osborne Smith's Spangle (9st 5lbs.), Northmore 1

Messrs. Newman Saunderson and Gregory's Dona Sauvage (8st 5lbs.) F. Black 2

Mr. Essey's Happy Baby (8st 8lbs.), H. Black 3

Mrs. Battersby's Lotus Lass (8st 6lbs.) Bowley 4

Won by 1 length, 1 length and 1½ lengths Time—1 min 15 4-5 secs

**Haji Sir Ismail Salt Cup (Div II) Distance about 6 furlongs—**  
Messrs. V. L. Govindaraj and Capt. Daracy's Palpito (7st 5lbs.), Whitehead 1

Mr. P. C. Barua's Solly (8st 6lbs.) Menadous 2

Mr. Newman Saunders Miss Beam (7st 7lbs.), F. Black 3

Mrs. W. T. Hunter's No Sir (8st 13lbs.), Northmore 4

Won by neck, 2 lengths and neck Time—1 min 14 4-5 secs

**Bobhill Cup (Div II) Distance about 6 furlongs—**  
Mrs. V. L. Govindaraj and Captain Storey's Jamil (8st.) Clarke 1

Mr. E. Sulaiman's Rajub Pasha (8st 1lb.), Northmore 2

Mr. Dhunoo Bhai Yussuf's Bahiz Pasha (8st 11lbs.) Hill 3

H. H. the Dowager Maharani of Kolhapur's Munir Beg (8st 13lbs.) Evans 4

Won by ½ length, ½ length and 1 length Time—1 min 24 2-5 secs

**Bobhill Cup (Div III) Distance about 6 furlongs—**  
Mr. Rambhoo Kashiboy's Chabookchi (9st. 5lbs.), Brown 1

Mr. J. A. Wadia's Brajanasa (8st. 6lbs.) Rylands 2

H. H. the Maharaja of Kolhapur's Byramji (7st. 12lbs.), Bhimrao 3

Mr. P. Cooverji's Bin Tin Tin (9st. 2lbs.), Evans 4

Won by ½ length and 1½ lengths. Time—1 min 24 1-5 secs

### Narrackpore.

**The Millard Plate, Distance about 7 furlongs—**  
Mr. Edward Edmund's Sans Ame (9st. 7lbs.), Marland 1

Capt. Edgee and Williamson's Tel Asur (9st 7lbs.) Johnstone 2

H. H. the Aga Khan's Coetaki Pasha (9st 7lbs.) A. C. Walker 3

Sir Osborne Smith's Carey Dennis (8st 7lbs.) Northmore 4

**Russell Plate Distance about 5 furlongs (straight)—**  
Capt. Eliseo and Williamson's Tel Asur (9st 7lbs.) Johnstone 1

Mr. Eve's Gay Day (7st 10lbs.), M. Hoyt 2

H. H. the Maharaja of Kolhapur's Shri Narayan (7st 8lbs. cd 7st 11lbs.) Cook 3

Mr. J. Mein Austin's Tuberville (7st 10 lbs., cd 7st 11 lbs.), Baker 4

Won by 3 lengths, ½ length 4 lengths Time—1 min 21-5 secs

### Bombay

**The Victory Plate Distance 1½ miles—**  
H. H. the Maharaja of Rajpura's Highness (8st 13lbs.), Carlake 1

Mr. N. Begmahomed's Chivalresque (8st 10lbs.) Mairable 2

Mr. Kelso's Amsel (8st. 7lbs.) Harding 3

Mr. N. Begmahomed's Mulligatawny (8st 4lbs.), Obaid 4

Won by 2 lengths 1½ lengths, 1 length. Time—2 mins 9 secs

**The Turf Club Cup Distance 1½ miles—**  
Mr. Basheer Mahomed's Collector (7st 4lbs.), B. Rosen 1

Mr. A. Lookman's Dasher (9st 12lbs.), Obaid 2

Mr. Sultan M. Chino's Al Hamil (7st 9lbs.) Baines 3

Mr. Abdulla Beythoun's Yona (9st 2lbs.) Davison 4

Won by 2½ lengths, 1½ lengths, ½ length Time—3 mins 24 secs

**The Mansfield Plate Distance 6 furlongs—**  
Mr. Pinc's Corby (7st 4lbs.), Behman 1

Mr. Diamond's Kum Bak (9st.), B. Rosen 2

H. H. the Aga Khan's Nijinski (8st 11lbs.), A. C. Walker 3

Mr. J. Ardeshr's Pobieda (8st 4lbs.) Davison 4

Won by ½ length, neck, head Time—1 min 13 2-5 secs

**The Byulla Club Cup Distance 1½ miles—**  
Mr. J. Reynolds Poor Scots (7st 7lbs.), Baines 1

Mr. J. J. Murphy's Bray Beau (8st 1lb.), S. Black 2

Mr. T. D. Gove's Colligny (7st. 12lbs.), Selby 3

Messrs. King and T. Harrison's Strength (7st. 11lbs.), Mairable 4

Won by 1 length, 1 length, 1½ lengths. Time—3 mins. 6 secs

The Lloyd Handicap Distance 1 mile—

Mr J Mein Austin's Turberville (8st 9lbs),  
Edwards

H H the Maharaja of Mysore's Freeman  
(7st 11lb) Stokes

Messrs Burn and Holmes Johnson's Mal  
brouck (8st 8lbs) Simpson

H H the Maharaja of Kolhapur's Four  
Kings (7st 4lbs) Whiteside

Won by  $\frac{1}{2}$  length head  $\frac{1}{2}$  length Time—  
1 min 30 secs

The C K Wadia Gold Cup Distance about  
1 $\frac{1}{2}$  miles—

H H the Aga Khan's Buland (9st 11lb),  
A C Walker

H H the Maharaja of Rajppla's Highness  
(9st 11lb) C Hoyt

H H the Maharaja of Kolhapur's Golden  
Grace (8st 6lbs) Bowler

H H the Maharaja of Rajppla's Shipshape  
(8st 11lb) Carelake

Won by  $\frac{1}{2}$  length short head  $\frac{1}{2}$  lengths  
Time—2 mins 38  $\frac{2}{5}$  secs

The Willington Plate Distance 1 mile—

Messrs A A Begmahomed Jnr and T  
Harrison's Curriy (8st) Marrable

Messrs L S Lalvani and K S Malkani's  
Galumph (8st 7lbs), Stokes

H H the Aga Khan's Iran (8st 8lbs)  
A C Walker

Captain F Fenwick's Aroostook (7st 13lbs,  
ed 8st 2lbs) Johnstone

Won by short head  $\frac{1}{2}$  lengths, neck Time—  
1 min 38  $\frac{3}{5}$  secs

The Colaba Cup (Div I) Distance 1 mile—

Messrs King and T Harrison's Strength  
(8st 13lbs) Marrable

H H the Maharaja of Mysore's Alcor (8st  
4lbs) T Hill

H H the Maharaja of Kolhapur's Four  
Kings (8st 6lbs) Perkins

Mr Eves's Carmelian (7st 13lbs) McQuade

Won by 1 length neck neck Time—1  
min 39  $\frac{1}{5}$  secs

The Colaba Cup (Div II) Distance 1 mile—

H H the Maharaja of Kolhapur's Myron  
(8st 10lbs) Obald

Messrs A A Begmahomed Jnr and T  
Harrison's Chivalresque (8st 12lbs)  
Marrable

Mr Shantidas Askuran's Broken Link  
(8st 7lbs) Selby

Mr J J Murphy's Alexander the Great  
(7st 9lbs) S Black

Won by  $\frac{1}{2}$  length neck  $\frac{1}{2}$  length Time—  
1 min 39  $\frac{3}{5}$  secs

The Idar Cup Distance 1 mile—

Mrs M Clarke's Highflier (9st) Gunn

Mr S A A Annamalai Chettiar's Brutus  
(8st 12lbs) Mockings

Mr A M Khairas's Rejoice (8st 2lbs)  
Selby

Mr Eves's Rosette (8st 2lbs) McQuade

Won by 4 lengths 3 lengths 3 lengths  
Time—1 min 41  $\frac{2}{5}$  secs

The Druids Lodge Handicap Distance 7  
furlongs—

Messrs L S Lalvani and K S Malkani's  
Galumph (7st 11lbs), Stokes

Mrs L Pole Fletcher's Jebel Druse (7st  
13lbs ed 8st 2lbs), Johnstone

H H the Aga Khan's Nijinski (8st 8lbs),  
A C Walker

H H the Maharaja of Mysore's Rosnaree (8st  
4lbs) T Hill

Won by  $\frac{1}{2}$  lengths short head,  $\frac{1}{2}$  length  
Time—1 min 26  $\frac{1}{5}$  secs

The Grand Western Handicap Distance 1 $\frac{1}{2}$   
miles—

H H the Aga Khan's Saint Amour (7st  
10lbs) A C Walker

Mr Pine's In the Gloaming (7st 6lbs)  
Townsend

Mr Kelso's Amsel (7st 8lbs) Harding

Mr P B Avasia's Facino (7st 13lbs),  
Josen

Won by short head short head  $\frac{1}{2}$  length  
Time—2 mins 6  $\frac{2}{5}$  secs

The Durdans Plate Distance 1 mile—

H H the Aga Khan's El Draque (8st 11lb)  
A C Walker

Capt F Fenwick's Aroostook (7st 11lbs),  
B Rosen

Mr P B Avasia's Facino (7st 12lbs),  
Burn

Mr Kelso's Amsel (7st 9lbs) Harding

Won by 1 length neck neck Time—  
1 min 38  $\frac{4}{5}$  secs

The Mentmore Handicap Distance 1 mile—

Mr Oscott's Private Seal (7st 8lbs)  
Alford

Hon Mr H M Mehta's Spanish Wish  
(8st 4lbs), Selby

Mr M C Patel's Cavern (8st), Packham

Mr Kelso's Amsel (7st 5lbs ed 7st 7lbs),  
Harding

Won by 1 length 2 lengths neck Time—  
1 min 39  $\frac{1}{5}$  secs

The Rajppla Gold Cup Distance 1 mile—

H H the Aga Khan's El Draque (8st 4lbs),  
A C Walker

H H the Aga Khan's Iran (7st 10lbs)  
Stokes

Mr J J Murphy's Bray Beau (7st 6lbs)  
S Black

Capt F Fenwick's Aroostook (7st 11lbs)  
Simpson

Won by  $\frac{1}{2}$  length length, 2 lengths.  
Time—1 min 38  $\frac{2}{5}$  secs

The Chief of Kagal Memorial Plate Distance  
7 furlongs—

Messrs L S Lalvani and K S Malkani's  
Galumph (7st 4lbs) Stokes

H H the Aga Khan's Costaki Pasha (9st  
10lbs) A C Walker

H H the Maharaja of Mysore's Rosnaree  
(8st 11lb) S Black

H H the Aga Khan's Nijinski (8st 7lbs),  
Burn

Won by head,  $\frac{1}{2}$  length,  $\frac{1}{2}$  length Time—  
1 min 25  $\frac{2}{5}$  secs

The Bombay Arab Derby Distance about 1½ miles—

Mr J Cline & Cold Steel (7st 12lbs) Stokes 1

Mr A Lookmanji & Dilshar (9st 8lbs) Carlsake 2

H H the Maharaja of Kolhapur & Noori Sayid (7st 12lbs) Simpson 3

Messrs K Balkrishnalal & N Mathradas Portia (7st 8lbs) Gunn 4

Won by 6 lengths, ½ length neck Time—2 mins 55 1/5 secs

The Hughes Memorial Plate Distance 1½ miles—

H H the Aga Khan & Buland (9st) A C Walker 1

H H the Maharaja of Rajpipla & Highness (9st) Carlsake 2

H H the Aga Khan & Iran (8st 7lbs) Burn 3

Mr Shantidas Askuran & Welcome Gift (9st) Johnstone 4

Won by 2 lengths head 3 lengths Time—2 mins 51 1/5 secs

The Malabar Hill Plate Distance 6 furlongs—

H H the Aga Khan & Costaki Pasha (9st 7lbs) A C Walker 1

Mr J Ardeshir & Fotieda (7st 6lbs) Davidson 2

Mr Eve & Gay Day (7st 9lbs ed 7st 11lbs) M Hoyt 3

Mr Diamond & Kum Bak (8st 7lbs) Black 4

Won by 2 lengths short head, 1½ lengths Time—1 min 14 secs

The Cambridge Stakes (Div I) Distance 1 mile 1 furlong—

Mrs M Clarke & Miss Orkney (8st 1lb) Gunn 1

Mr Pine & In the Gloaming (8st 9lbs) Townsend 2

Mr Eve & Oromatto (7st 13lbs) M Hoyt 3

H H the Maharaja of Mysore & Alcor (8st 9lbs) T Hill 4

Won by ½ length, ½ length ½ length Time—1 min 56 3/5 secs

The Eclipse Stakes of India Distance 1½ miles—

Captain E A Elgee & Mr G V Williamson & Tel Asur (9st 4lbs) Johnstone 1

H H the Aga Khan & El Draque (9st 4lbs) A C Walker 2

H H the Maharaja of Kolhapur & Golden Grace (9st 4lbs) Obald 3

Messrs A A Begmahomed Jnr & T Harrison & Crussy (8st 11lbs) C Hoyt 4

Won by 2½ lengths head, 1 length. Time—2 mins 2 secs

The Newbury Plate Distance 1½ miles—

Messrs King & T Harrison & Strength (7st 6lbs) Stokes 1

H H the Thakore Sahib of Wadhwan & Lt-Col. Zorwar Singh & Pandora & Box (8st 3lbs) Murrable 2

H H the Maharaja of Kolhapur & Golden Grace (9st 11lbs) Obald 3

Mr J Reynolds & Poor Seats (8st 8lbs) Brace 4

Won by 1 length 3 lengths 3 lengths Time—2 mins 5 secs

The Aga Khan & Cup Distance 1½ miles—

Mr Eve & Roman Roue (9st 5lbs) Brace 1

Hon Mr H M Mehta & Red Astrachan (7st 10lbs) Davison 2

H H the Maharaja of Kolhapur & Myron (8st 11lb) Obald 3

Messrs King & T Harrison & Strength (8st 7lbs) Murrable 4

Won by short head, short head, neck Time—2 mins 7 secs

Lady Willingdon Cup Distance 1½ miles—

Mr Hon F Niasim & Arab Queen (8st 8lbs) Howell 1

Mr A Lookmanji & Dilshar (9st 10lbs) Carlsake 2

Mr Sultan M Chinoy & Al Hamill (7st 10lbs) Simpson 3

Mr Ali Bin Talib & Salfudlowia (9st) T Hill 4

Won by neck ½ length 1½ lengths Time—2 mins 20 1/5 secs

### Calcutta

September Hurdle Race Distance about 1½ miles—

Mr MacScott & Last Look (10st 1lb) Doyle 1

Mr R M Sassoon & Yorke Town (9st 12lbs) Baker 2

Mr I H Laird & Second Shot (11st 4lbs) Emer 3

Mr W N C Grant & Eye Wash (9st 12lbs) Ringstead 4

Won by 3 lengths 3 lengths and 4 lengths Time—3 mins 4 1/5 secs

King Emperor & Cup—

Mr Edward Esmond & Sans Ame (9st 8lbs) Marland 1

H H the Maharaja of Kolhapur & Grand Wash (9st 8lbs) Cook 2

Capt Eljee & Williamson & Tel Asur (9st 8lbs) Johnstone 3

H H the Maharaja of Kolhapur & Whoopee (9st 8lbs) Evans 4

Won by 2½ lengths short head 5 lengths Time—1 min 40 1/5 secs

Burdwan Cup Distance about 1½ miles—

H H the Maharaja of Kolhapur & Avanti (10st 8lbs) Kesari 1

H H the Maharaja of Kashmir & Town Talk, Burn 2

Mr R K Fowles & Nightjar (11st 8lbs) Ringstead 3

Mr Sedqut Hussain & Dawn of Hope (10st 10lbs) Ermer 4

Won by ½ length, 1½ lengths, 1 length. Time—3 mins 20 secs

<b>Wellesley Plate</b> Distance about 1½ miles—	
H H the Aga Khan's Buland (8st 7lbs)	1
A C Walker	
Capt Elgee and Mr Williamson's Tel Asar (8st 7lbs) Johnstone	2
Mr J J Murphy's Bray Beau (8st)	3
Edwards	
Mr MacScott's Pendennis (8st 7lbs)	4
Doble	
Won by neck 1½ lengths 4 lengths Time—2 mins 13 4-5 secs	
<b>Ronaldshay Cup</b> Distance about 6 furlongs—	
Mr Shantidas Askuran's Welcome Gift (9st) Johnstone	1
Mr Sajjan K Chowdhury's Clanville (9st 7lbs), Marland	2
Mr R H Barlow's The Blushing Duke (8st) Farthing	3
H H the Maharaja of Kolhapur's Star of India (8st) Obald	4
Won by 1½ lengths 2½ lengths neck Time—1 min 13 4-5 secs	
<b>Governor's Cup</b> Distance about 1½ miles—	
H H the Maharaja of Kolhapur's Little Bob (8st 5lbs) Obald	1
Sir R V Mookerjee and C D E M Kellock's Kilroe (8st 5lbs) Marland	2
Mr Pine's Sweet Potato (7st 6lbs) Mr. Carthy	3
H H the Maharaja of Kolhapur's Avanti Bood	4
Won by neck 1½ lengths head Time—3 mins 8 secs	
<b>The Prince of Wales Plate</b> Distance about 1 mile—	
Sir David Ezra's Smoked Salmon (7st 2lbs) Mendooza	1
Mr MacScott's Pendennis (9st) Doble	2
H H the Maharaja of Kolhapur's Four Kings (7st) Whiteaide	3
Mr C M Stewart's Golden Card (7st 10lbs) Boud	4
Won by a head ½ length ½ length a neck Time—1 min 40 2-3 secs	
<b>Macpherson Cup</b> Distance about 1½ miles—	
H H the Maharajah of Kolhapur's Vijaya Kumar (8st 5lbs) Whiteaide	1
Mr Pine's Sweet Potato (7st 8lbs) Meeking	2
Sir R N Mookerjee and Mr C D E M Kellock's Kilroe (8st) Marland	3
Mr A J Shillingford's Pleasant Doble	4
Won by ½ length ½ length neck Time—2 mins 36 2-3 secs	
<b>Carmichael Cup</b> Distance 1½ miles—	
H H the Maharaja of Kolhapur's Grand Wair (8st 10lbs) Obald	1
Mr MacScott's Pendennis (8st 5lbs) Doble	2
H H the Maharaja of Rajpipla's (8st 10lbs) Carnlake	3
Mr C J H Bolton's Maltese Cross (7st 13 lbs, 8st) Johnstone	4
Won by ½ length 1½ lengths neck Time—2 mins 9 2-3 secs	
<b>Beresford Cup</b> Distance 1½ miles—	
Mr T E Corrie's Saint Malachy (8st 5lbs) Marland	1
Mr D J Leckie's Buckskin (7st 9lbs), Meekings	2
Mr E J Gubbay's Pretty Emma (8st 7lbs) Cooper	3
Mr C D Booth's French Phil (8st 11lbs), Carnlake	4
Won by ½ length 1 length 1½ lengths Time—3 mins 8 2-3 secs	
<b>January Hurdle Plate</b> Distance about 1½ miles—	
Maj Genl H K Bethells Jujube (9st 11lb) Hardcastle	1
Mr Patrick's Vixen's Holt (10st 2lbs) Elliott	2
Mr C G Arthur's Ricardo (9st) Baker	3
Maj A Hodgins's The Early Settler (10st) Barker	4
Won by 4 lengths 6 lengths a neck Time—3 mins 18 4-5 secs	
<b>Crook Belair Cup</b> Distance about 1 mile and 3 furlongs—	
Mrs C M Stewart's Golden Carp (7st) Mendooza	1
H H the Maharaja of Rajpipla's Shipshape (8st 7lbs) Carnlake	2
H H the Maharaja of Kolhapur's Golden Grace (8st 5lbs) Doble	3
Sir R V Mookerjee and Mr C De Melweko's Kilroe (7st 13lbs) Besant	4
Won by 2 lengths a head ½ length Time—2 mins 19 4-5 secs	
<b>Chaddeus Cup</b> Distance about 7 furlongs—	
H H the Maharaja of Kolhapur's Whoopee (8st 6lbs) Morris	1
H H the Aga Khan's Nilinski (9st 5lbs) A C Walker	2
Sir Osborn Smith's Carey Dennis (7st 4lbs) Christie	3
Mr J Min Austin's Tuberville (7st 6lbs) Bartlam	4
Won by 3 lengths 1½ lengths 1½ lengths Time—1 min 26 secs	
<b>Merchants Cup</b> Distance about 1½ miles—	
Mr M A G Scott's Irish Times (8st 6lbs) Doble	1
Mr Walle's Yuwill (8st 8lbs) Marrs	2
Mrs G Anthony's Panande (8st 5lbs) James Doyle	3
Mrs C M Stewart's Golden Carp (8st 9lbs) Mendooza	4
Won by half a length Time—2 mins 36 4-5 secs	
<b>Maytown Cup</b> Distance about 1 mile—	
H H the Aga Khan's Saint Amour (7st 13lbs), A C Walker	1
Mr J J Murphy's Bray Beau (8st 5lbs), Edwards	2
H H the Maharaja of Kolhapur's Whoopee (8st 4lbs), Cook	3
Mr J Min Austin's Tuberville (7st 10lbs), John Doyle	4
Won by a neck Time—1 min 41 secs	



The Viceroy's Cup Distance about 1½ miles—  
Mr Edward Edmond's Sans Anze (9st),  
Marland 1  
H H the Maharaja of Rajpura's Shipshape  
(9st 5lbs) C Hoyt 2  
Mr J J Murphy's Bray Beau (8st 5lbs),  
Edwards 3  
Mr A H Johnstone's Aliment (9st),  
Morris 4  
Won by 3½ lengths short head, 1½ lengths  
Time—3 mins. 9 3/5 secs

The Grand Annual Distance about 2 miles—  
Mr MacScott's Last Look (9st 5lbs)  
James Doyle 1  
Major-General H A Bethell's Jufabo  
(11st 5lbs) Hardcastle 2  
H H the Maharaja of Kashmir's Town  
Talk (12st), Burn 3  
Mr Sedaqut Hussain's Dawn of Hope (11st  
5lbs), Regan 4  
Won by 2 lengths 2½ lengths ¼ length  
Time—3 mins 36 3/5 secs

August Cup (Div I) Distance about 1 mile  
1 furlong—  
Mr S C Ghosh's Alphen (9st 5lbs) Ring  
stead 1  
Sir David Ezra and Mr Aikman's Steer  
Clear (9st 5lbs) Marland 2  
Mr Essey's Brutus (9st 2lbs) Meekings 3  
Mrs H M Thaddeus's Charlie (9st 4lbs),  
Doyle 4  
Won by 2½ lengths neck 2½ lengths  
Time—2 mins 1 4/5 secs

August Cup (Div II) Distance about 1  
mile 1 furlong—  
Mr J B Ross's Bushy (8st 5lbs) 1  
O'neale 1  
Mrs B Lover's Jackswink (8st 12lbs) 2  
Doble 2  
Mrs J Main Austin's Southside (9st 5lbs) 3  
Cooper 3  
Mr Essey's Thyroid (9st 5lbs), Meekings 4  
Won by a neck neck, 2 lengths Time—  
2 mins 34 5/5 secs

Monsoon Cup Distance about 1 mile 1 furlong—  
Mrs A S Croston's Saucy Jack (8st 11lbs) 1  
Marland 1  
Mr P Fogose's Belle Legend (8st 5lbs),  
Baker 2  
Mrs G Anthony's Fanade (9st 6lbs)  
Northmore 3  
Mr Sedaqut Hussain's Polish Pride (8st  
5lbs), Krmer 4  
Won by head 4 lengths 1½ lengths Time—  
2 mins 28 3/5 secs

### Colombo.

Governor's Cup Distance 1 mile, 3 fur-  
longs—  
Capt. F Fenwick's Aroostook (9st 5lbs)  
Spackman 1  
Mr Severn's The Sultan (9st 5lbs) Bur-  
ges 2

Mr A E DeSilva's Aberdovey (9st 5lbs) 8  
Marra 8  
Major A T S Featherstonhaugh and Mr G  
Fellowes's Willow Stream (9st 5lbs) 4  
Burn 4  
Won by short head 1½ lengths Time—  
2 mins 23 2/5 secs

Galle Cup Distance 1½ miles—  
Mr A E DeSilva's Dicrag (7st 11lbs),  
Marra 1  
Messrs Reether and Lyon's Lyric (8st  
5lbs) Warren 2  
Mr C A Laing's Silverton (7st 13lbs) 3  
Cullen 3  
Won by short head and 4 lengths Time—  
2 mins 38 4/5 secs

Madras Cup Distance 1½ miles—  
Mr C A Laing's Tawelg (8st),  
Warren 1  
Mrs J H Marshall's Sultan Jehan (7st  
12lbs) Townsend 2  
Mr P J Stanley's Sualdan (7st 9lbs) H  
Black 3  
Mr Victor's Sheldh (8st 12lbs) Simmons 4  
Won by 1½ lengths ¼ length Time—2  
mins 50 3/5 secs

Bandaravanki Cup Distance 5 furlongs 23  
yards—  
Mr Douglas Maratib (7st) Japheth 1  
Mr C A Laing's Misk (7st) H Black 2  
Mr S H Moosajee's Brigand (7st 5lbs) 3  
Townsend 3  
Mr A B Rickett's Arad Pasha (7st 12lbs) 4  
Spackman 4  
Won by ½ length 1 length Time—1 min  
9 4/5 secs

Roberts Cup Distance 1 mile—  
Mr P J Stanley's Sualdan (7st 2lbs),  
Black 1  
Mr A C Abdeen's Adwan (7st 11lbs) 2  
Townsend 2  
Mr Douglas Manik (7st 9lbs) Ward 3  
Mr C A Laing's Good Gold (7st 10lbs) 4  
Japheth 4  
Won by 2 neck and 2 lengths Time—  
1 min 52 2/5 secs

Lawyers Cup Distance 1 mile—  
Mrs P Fenwick's Nigger Minstrel (9st)  
Spackman 1  
Captain and Mrs Fenwick's Ladysylvia  
(7st 10lbs) Simmons 2  
Mr V M A Rahman's Surprise (8st 5lbs),  
J Rosen 3  
Mr Brooks's Offguard (7st) Japheth 4  
Won by 3 lengths neck. Time—1 min  
41 1/5 secs

Watagoda Stakes Distance 1 mile—  
Mr Douglas Sonchus (7st 7lbs) Ward 1  
Mr Douglas Albert (8st 5lbs), Edwin Silva 2  
Mr P Don Amris Kieff (9st) W Silva 8  
Won by half a length, 5 lengths Time—  
1 min 44 4/5 secs

Ceylon Turf Club Cup Distance 1 mile—

Mr Severn's The Sultan (7st. 13lbs.), Ward 1  
Mr Douglas's Maynooth (8st. 5lbs.) Burgess 2  
Messrs Bartlett and Gibson's Passion (8st. 1lb.) Williams 3  
Mr Wijesekara's The Lad (8st.), W. Silva 4  
Won by  $\frac{3}{4}$  lengths,  $\frac{1}{2}$  length Time—1 min 42 4-0 secs

Desoyas Cup Distance 1 $\frac{1}{2}$  miles—

Mr Merrill W. Perdra's Zummer (8st. 4lbs.) J. Rosen 1  
Mr C. A. Laing's Tawfig (8st. 1lb.), Warren 2  
Mr Victor's Shebibi (7st. 7lbs.), Simmons 3  
Mr C. A. Laing's Goodgold (7st. 7lbs.) Ward 4  
Won by 1 length, neck Time—2 mins 24 5-5 secs

Horra Club Cup Distance 1 mile—

Mr Douglas's Sonchus (10st. 7lbs.), Capt. Travers 1  
Mr R. Meaden's Solfast (11st. 10lbs.) Connor 2  
Mr P. Don Amar's Kieff (11st. 8lbs.), Seddleston 3  
Mr R. G. Paterson's Duncans Holiday (11st. 6lbs.), Howie 4  
Won by half a length short head Time—1 min 50 4-5 secs

Governor's Plate Distance 1 $\frac{1}{2}$  miles—

Mr G. L. Lyons's Powders (8st. 10lbs.), Warren 1  
Mr A. E. DeSilva's Abderdonet (8st. 7lbs.), McLoughlin 2  
Mr A. E. DeSilva's Louvello (8st. 11lbs.), Burgess 3  
Mr Douglas's Dee Street (7st. 12lbs.) Boughton 4  
Won by  $\frac{1}{2}$  length Time—2 mins 12 2 5 secs

Manning Cup Distance 1 mile—

Mr Douglas's Dee Street (7st.), Ward 1  
Mr G. L. Lyons's Chaternach (9st. 6lbs.) Warren 2  
Mrs F. Fenwick's Nigger Minstrel (7st. 2lbs.) Japeth 3  
Major A. J. H. Featherstonhaugh and G. Fellows's Blissful (8st. 6lbs.) Townsend 4  
Won by 3 lengths, 1 length.—Time 1 min 47 2 5 secs

Schofield Cup Distance 1 mile—

Mr P. J. Stanley's Trickster (11st. 4lbs.), P. C. Cloughton 1  
Mr Douglas's Skipness (12st. 2lbs.) Wallis 2  
Mr P. Don Amar's Kieff (10st. 2lbs.) Travers 3  
Captain and Mrs Fenwick's Careless (12 st. 7 lbs.) Fielden 4  
Won by  $\frac{1}{2}$  length 1 length. Time—1 min 50 2-5 secs.

Karachi

P. W. D. Cup Distance 7 furlongs—

Mr G. N. R. Morgan's Khan (7st. 11lbs.), Bullock 1  
Messrs F. K. Vaswani and P. D. Punwani's Hawi (8st. 4lbs.), Jaber Najim 2  
Mr Hooseinbhai Ismaili's Varika (10st.), Jones 3  
Won by head  $\frac{1}{2}$  length Time—1 min 44 4-5 secs

Kolhapur

R. R. S. Cup Distance 5 furlongs—

H. H. the Maharaja of Kolhapur's Former (9st.), Perkins 1  
Mr Nardeshir's Glenbuck (8st.), Clarke 2  
Mr W. Bird's Clairette (8st. 7lbs.), Bowley 3  
Miss Lilabai Bhoole's Gadyach (8st. 4lbs.), Rosen 4  
Won by  $\frac{1}{2}$  lengths 1 $\frac{1}{2}$  lengths, 2 lengths Time—1 min 16 1 5 secs.

Shri Shahu Maharaja Memorial Cup Distance 1 mile—

Mr M. O. Patel's Frater (8st. 6lbs.) Evans 1  
S. S. Akkasaheb Maharaj's Ellastar (7st. 11lb.), Rosen 2  
H. H. the Maharaja of Kolhapur's Radha pyari II (8st. 11lbs.), Obald 3  
Mr Godfrey's Gallowglass (8st. 9lb.), Bowley 4  
Won by 2 lengths 2 lengths and short head Time—1 min 45 secs

Shri Shivaji Maharaja Commemoration Cup Distance 1 mile—

Mrs Goolamali's Old Scar (9st. 5lbs.), Howell 1  
S. S. Akkasaheb Maharaj's Saloon (7st. 8lbs.), B. Rosen 2  
Mr Yusuf Haroon's Devaka (8st. 10lbs.) Obald 3  
Mr Yusuf Haroon's Tea Dance (8st. 9lbs.), Evans 4

Won by  $\frac{1}{2}$  length 2 lengths, 2 lengths Time—1 min 45 secs

S. S. Akkasaheb Maharaj Cup Distance 1 $\frac{1}{2}$  miles—

Miss Lilabai Bhoole's Saloon (7st. 5lbs.), Rosen 1  
Mrs Goolamali's Old Scar (9st. 7lbs.), Howell 2  
Mr Yusuf Haroon's Devaka (8st. 9lbs.), Obald 3  
Won by  $\frac{1}{2}$  length Time—2 mins 14 2-5 secs

Shri Ahsaheb Maharaj Cup Distance 1 $\frac{1}{2}$  miles—

Chief of Miraj's Jalal (8st. 10lbs.), Harding 1  
Mr Mulla Fathali's Amin (7st. 8lbs.), B. MacQuade 2  
H. H. the Dowager Maharani's Hattamtai (8st. 6lbs.) Rosen 3  
Mr Haji Abdulla Mans's Sammam (8st.) Howell 4  
Won by  $\frac{1}{2}$  length Time—2 mins 22 secs.

Sir Leslie Wilson Cup Distance 1½ miles —  
 Mr Shahin's Azroom (8st 5lbs), Selby 1  
 H H the Dowager Maharani's Faraj (8st 12lbs) Roosa 2  
 Mr Osman Mehdi's Anwar Paaha (8st 6lbs) Hill 3  
 Mr Ali Bin Talib's Falcon (8st 6lbs) Thompson 4  
 Won by 2 lengths 1 length short head  
 Time—2 mins 24 secs

Knowsley Cup Div II Distance 6 furlongs —  
 Messrs Newman Sanders and Gregory's Dona Sauvage (8st 2lbs) A Clarke 1  
 Mr McElligott's Corn Blake (8st 4lbs) L Clarke 2  
 Mr Keystone's Wonthlong (9st 7lbs) Forsyth 3  
 Mr Lyon's Galactic (7st 13lbs) White 4  
 Won by 1½ length 1½ length 1½ length  
 Time—1 min 16 1/5 secs

Knowsley Cup Div I Distance 6 furlongs —  
 H H the Maharaja of Kolhapur's Former (8st 11lbs) Forsyth 1  
 Mr Keystone's Miss Bonzo (8st 6lbs) H Black 2  
 Mr Venkoji Rao's City Lights (7st 5lbs) Evans 3  
 Mr Wahab's Old Scar (7st 10lbs) Boughton 4  
 Won by ½ length ¾ length, neck  
 Time—1 min 16 1/5 secs

### Lahore

Kalat Cup Distance about 7 furlongs —  
 Lt Col A S Kirkwood's Florio (7st 11lbs) J J Wallace 1  
 Lt-Col S A Bray's Knight Bachelor (10st 2lbs) Balfour 2  
 Mr Ranj Bahadur's August (8st 9lbs) Alford 3  
 Mr S M Rafi's Marwan (8st 6lbs) Ghazala 4  
 Won by ½ length, 3 lengths 2 lengths  
 Time—1 min 44 2/5 secs

The Civil and Military Gazette Cup Distance about 1 mile 1 furlong —  
 Capt Bernard's Barnstable (9st 7lbs), Owner 1  
 Major G Barnett's Balaklava (9st), Haslam 2  
 Lt-Col D B Edwards's Grand Display (11st 1lb), Capt Wansborough 3  
 Mr Inder Bain's Coup de Main (11st 2lbs), Taylor 4  
 Won by ½ length 5½ lengths 1½ lengths  
 Time—2 mins 1 sec

Governor's Cup Distance about 1 mile —  
 H H the Maharaja of Kashmir's Troubadour (9st 5lbs) Roxburgh 1  
 Capt J Inglis's Snow Boat (9st 9lbs), J Donnelly 2  
 Mr B B Taj Mahal Khan's Santiago (8st 2lbs), Purtoosangh 3

Capt R B Freer's Dun Laoghaire (7st 7lbs) Bona 4  
 Won by ½ length 1½ lengths Time—1 min 45 1/5 secs  
 Gold Cup (Div I) Distance about 7 furlongs —  
 Mr Tajmahomed Khan's Caretaker (9st 2lbs), R Alford 1  
 Mr M Shield's Rathore (8st 4lbs) Ringstead 2  
 Sir Henry Craik and Capt Saulez's Torch Bearer (7st 2lbs cd 7st 5lbs), Mona 3  
 The Begum of Mamdot's Helios (9st 5lbs) J O Neale 4  
 Won by 4 lengths 1 length 1 length  
 Time—1 min 39 4/5 secs

Gold Cup (Div II) Distance about 7 furlongs —  
 Sir Henry Craik and Capt Saulez's Negligent (8st 6lbs) Balfour 1  
 Mr V G Hay's Cherry Boy (9st 2lbs) Roxburgh 2  
 Mrs Ashburner's Rocket II (9st 11lb), J O Neale 3  
 Capt J Inglis's Snow Boat (9st 12lbs) Purtoosangh 4  
 Won by ½ length, 4 lengths, ¾ length  
 Time—1 min 32 secs

Indian Grand National—Distance about 3 Miles —  
 Mr V Laiders's Var Plum (9st 7lbs) Sheraton 1  
 Mr H K Mac Laurin's Half Note (10st 12lbs) Mr Edward 2  
 Capt L M Benn's Galtee Princess (10st 6lbs) Owner 3  
 Mr J B Charles's Kelly (10st 9lbs) Mr Heneker 4  
 Won by 3 lengths 4 lengths 1½ length  
 Time—6 min 20 secs

### Lucknow

Indian Grand Military Steeplechase Distance about 2½ miles Steeplechase Course —  
 Capt P J Hilliard's Mount Verdant (11st 7lbs) Owner 1  
 Capt P J Hilliard's Just Cause (12st 10lbs) Major Davey 2  
 Mr W F Lamb's Moon Magic (9st 4lbs) Alford 3  
 Major J C Walker's Wedding Day (12st 10lbs) Capt Moseley 4  
 Won by 2 lengths 2 lengths 3 lengths  
 Time—4 min 35 secs

Army Cup Distance 7 furlongs —  
 Major C M Foster and Capt J A C O'Hara's Golden Cross (11st 5lbs), Capt O'Hara 1  
 Major F M Kirwan's Flop (10st 4 lbs), Capt Harvey 2  
 Major General H K Bethell and Capt W M Nevill's Homeymooner (12 st) Capt Nevill 3  
 Lt-Col B B Edwards's Grand Display (11st 4lbs) Capt Moseley 4  
 Won by 9 lengths short head and neck  
 Time—1 min 30 3/5 secs

Lucknow Grand National Distance about 2½ miles over steeplechase course—  
Messrs Macmillan Saunders and Sherston s Vaz Pung (11st 5lbs) Sherston 1  
Mr H V MacLaurin s Halfnote (11st 13lbs) Owner 2  
Capt H D Tucker s Upon (9st 9lbs) Totalsingh 3  
Won by 4 lengths 8 lengths Time—4 mins 32 2-5 secs

Louis Stuart Cup Distance 1½ miles—  
Mr Rangbahadur s Harlequin (7st 8lbs) Balfour 1  
Lt-Col G Conder s Crossway (10st 2lbs) J O Neale 2  
Major J Douglas s Bramhope (8st 6lbs) R Alford 3  
Won by 3 lengths, 2 lengths Time—2 mins 37 secs.

Nanpara Cup Distance 1 mile 1 furlong—  
Sir Henry Craik and Capt Saultes s Toribearer (8st 1lb od 8st 2lbs) Roxburgh 1  
A B Taj Mohammad Khan s Santa Claus (8st 9lbs) R Alford 2  
H H the Maharaja of Kashmir s Chaimati (11st 7lbs) J O Neale 3  
Won by 1½ lengths, neck Time—1 min 20 2-5 secs

Jehanabad Cup Distance 7 furlongs on the Cup Course—  
Mr K B Taj Mohammad Khan s Caretaker (9st 4lbs) R Alford 1  
Mrs Ashburner s Rocket II (7st od 7st 1lb) J O Neale 2  
Mr M Shield s Rathowan (7st 10lbs) Bunetta 3  
Mr Kaashi Charas s Truthful (10st 4lbs) Dobie 4  
Won by 3 lengths ½ length 1½ lengths Time—1 min 30 2-5 secs

Governor's Cup Distance 5 furlongs on Cup Course—  
Lt Col G Conder s Flag Lieutenant (9st) Roxburgh 1  
Mr C B Farrar s Tolworth (9st) Lowrey 2  
Lt Col G Conder and Capt M Cox s Sweet Fragment (8st 5lbs), J O Neale 3  
Mr S Khanna s Winslow (8st), Purtoosingh 4  
Won by a neck a neck 1 length, time—1 min 1 3-5 secs

Fowles Cup Distance 1½ miles—  
Mr Rang Bahadur s Harlequin (8st 3lbs) Bond 1  
Mr S C Woodward s Poekaboo (9st 9lbs) Capt Bernard 2  
Capt J C Ferguson s Absorbent (8st 4lbs) Ringstead 3  
Capt M Cox s Solent (8st 5lbs), Stevenson 4  
Won by 4 lengths a short head, 1½ lengths Time—2 mins 10 1-5 secs

The Civil Service Cup Distance 7 furlongs—  
Lt-Col G Conder s Flag Lieutenant (9st 2lbs) Roxburgh 1  
Mr S Khanna s Winslow (8st 2lbs) Purtoosingh 2  
Lt Col G Conder s Crossway (9st), J O Neale 3  
Messrs Anthony and Stewart s Cadl (8st 11lbs) Bond 4  
Won by ½ length, 1 length ½ length Time—1 min 27 3-5 secs

Harcourt Butler Cup Distance 5 furlongs—  
Mrs Ashburner s Rocket II (7st 8lbs) J O Neale 1  
The Begum of Mamdot s Helios (8st 5lbs) Stevenson 2  
Major D Vazrenon s Helios (7st 4lbs) Cl 7st 7lbs) Lower 3  
Mr Man Mohan s Doubloon (7st od 7st 5lbs) Purtoosingh 4  
Won by ½ length, 1½ lengths 1½ lengths Time—1 min 3 3-5 secs

Madras.

Kirilampudi Cup Distance 5 furlongs—  
Nawab M A Khan s Sublety (7st 6lbs) Leeson 1  
Mrs Clarke s Arran Conradi (8st 7lbs) Gunn 2  
Rajah of Ramnad s Hill Flower (7st 11lbs) Caldwell 3  
Govindraj s Helios s Glory (8st 6lbs) Southey 4  
Won by ½ length ½ length ½ length Time—1 min 2 4-5 secs

Hajee Sir Ismail Salt Cup Distance 1 mile—  
Brook s Subrang (6st 6lbs) McCarthy 1  
Ali Bin Talib s Alamra (7st 6lbs) Rook 2  
Ibrahim s Match Box (7st 11lbs), B M. Quade 3  
Mrs Mashai s Roi de Lair (8st 4lbs) Simmons 4

The Venkatagiri Cup Distance 6 furlongs—  
Mrs Goldsmith s Colombo (8st 10lbs) L Clarke 1  
Mr Khalil Ibrahim s Eldrum (8st 5lbs) Rylands 2  
Mr Rangula s Jalbach (8st 10lbs) Speckman 3  
Mr Reddy s Sattani (8st 5lbs) Forsyth 4  
Won by ½ length ½ length a neck Time—1 min 24 3-5 secs

The Mysore Cup Distance 1 mile—  
Mr Jayadev s Chanticleer (8st) James 1  
Mr Annamalai Chettiar s Brutus (8st 5lbs) Wragg 2  
Mrs Khanna s Swaran Latta (9st) F Black 3  
Mrs Clarke s Rocall (9st) Rylands 4  
Won by a length 1½ lengths, neck Time—1 min 45 secs

The Governor's Cup Distance R C and distance—			
Mr Wishart's Bridal Knot (7st 12lbs)	1		
Wragg			
Mrs Clarke's Miss Orkney (9st 6lbs)	2		
Rylands			
Mrs Wall's Yuwill (8st), Boughton	3		
H H the Maharaja of Kolhapur's Paprika (8st), Whiteside	4		
Won by 2 lengths 2 lengths 1½ lengths Time—2 mins 50 secs			
Bangalore Cup (Div II) Distance 6 furlongs—			
Mr Moosa M Hoosain's Mandate (8st 4lbs)	1		
Gunn			
Mr Shamian's Kurtuba (7st 7lbs) Aldridge	2		
Mr McKillop's Million Dollar (7st 9lbs) Rankin	3		
Mr Murty's Mndier (8st 6lbs), Spackman	4		
Won by ½ length, ¾ length ¾ length Time—1 min 23 1/5 secs			
The Bangalore Cup (Div I) Distance 6 furlongs—			
Mr Bomasundaram's Fancv (7st 11lbs)	1		
Forsyth			
Rajah Ramnad's Statesman (7st) B McQuade	2		
Mrs Kast's Ataban (7st 11lbs) H Black	3		
Mr Syed Bin Omar's Lamington (8st 9lbs), Luby	4		
Won by 2½ lengths, head, head. Time—1 min 22 3/5 secs			
The Decatur Cup Distance 1 mile—			
H H the Maharaja of Kolhapur's Bhavani Prasad (7st 8lbs) Whiteside	1		
Mr Kadum's Faithful II (8st 11lbs), Spackman	2		
Mr M. R. Reddy's Sattam (9st 3lbs), Forsyth	3		
Mrs Maahal's Bakhtiar (8st 7lbs), Wragg	4		
Won by 1½ lengths 1 length ¾ length Time—1 min 53 secs			
The Ceylon Cup Distance 1 mile—			
Mrs. Goldsmith's Eager Mike (9st) L Clarke	1		
Mr Annamalai Chettiar's Brutus (7st 6lbs) Leeson	2		
Mrs Clarke's Dark (8st 13lbs), Forsyth	3		
Mr Nugent Grant's Raft Duck (8st 9lbs), Spackman	4		
Won by head, 1½ lengths, ¾ length. Time—1 min 42 2/5 secs			
Wellington Plate Distance 1½ miles—			
Mrs Maahal's Sultan Jehan (7st 11lb), Evans	1		
Messrs Ardeehir and Khuda Buk's Isfan (7st), B McQuade	2		
H H the Maharaja of Kolhapur's Prasad (8st) Aldridge	3		
Mr Abdulla Nagelmah's Arkan (7st.), H Black	4		
Won by ½ length, 1½ length, neck. Time—3 min 22 4/5 secs			
Kilampas Cup Distance 5 furlongs—			
Mr Eozario's Camilli (8st 8lbs) A Clarke	1		
Mr Wallis Moyolla (9st 8lbs) Boughton	2		
Mr Mahanayarenkatagiri's Ragtime (7st 11lbs), Gethin	3		
Raja Parakimidi's Prosperian (9st) James	4		
Won by 2½ lengths, short head, ¾ length. Time—1 min 14 5/8 secs			
Lucknow Plate Distance 6 furlongs—			
Messrs Newman Sanders and Gregory's Dona Sauvage (7st 2lbs), Gunn	1		
Mrs Evans's Roscuante (7st), White	2		
Mr Lyon's Galactic (7st 8lbs) Evans	3		
Mr King's Torford (9st) Rylands	4		
Won by ½ length 1½ length 1½ length Time—1 min 17 secs			
Maharani of Venkatagiri Cup Distance 1½ miles—			
Mrs Clarke's Beall (8st 12lbs) Forsyth	1		
Mr Annamalai Chettiar's Brutus (8st 6lbs) A Clarke	2		
Mr Jayadevi's Chanticleer (9st 2lbs), James	3		
Messrs Gramany and Sambandam's Sukhapala (7st 2lbs), Gunn	4		
Won by a head, 2½ lengths, 2 lengths Time—2 mins 12 secs			
The Robb Cup Distance 1 mile—			
Mr M. M. Talib's Zozan (7st 9lbs), Thompson	1		
H H the Maharaja of Kolhapur's Bhavani Prasad (7st 8lbs), Gethin	2		
Mr Khalil Ebrahim Yeldrum (8st 13lbs) Forsyth	3		
Mr Gajjar's Delhi, (7st 12lbs) Evans	4		
Won by ¾ length ¾ length, head Time—1 min 52 2/5 secs			
Travancore Cup Distance 4 furlongs—			
Mr Essaye's Little Trouble (8st 12lbs), Davidson	1		
Messrs Newman Saunders and Gregory's Dona Savage (8st 1lb), Southy	2		
Mr Essaye's Happy Baby (8st 1lb), Caldwell	3		
Mr Yomu's Ardmore Lass (8st) Forsyth	4		
Won by head 1½ lengths, 1½ lengths Time—1 min 16 3/5 secs			
Sivaganga Cup Distance 6 furlongs—			
All Asher's Radha Devi (7st 9lbs), Caldwell	1		
K S B Swamy's Chanson (7st), Rook	2		
Mr McKillop's Spring Song (9st 7lbs) Forsyth	3		
Capt Wilkin's Swan (8st 8lbs), F Black	4		
Won by 1½ lengths, ¾ length, 2 lengths Time—1 min 18 3/5 secs			
Parakimidi Cup Distance 1½ miles—			
Mr Raghoband's Akram (7st 7lbs), Rook	1		
Mr A G Ranjith's Jaiabachi (7st 11lbs), Leeson	2		
Mr Nawab Bangan Palle's Maahal (7st 8lbs), Davidson	3		
Mr Brook's Subang (7st 12lbs), McCarthy	4		
Won by a length. Time—2 mins 24 3/4 secs.			

<b>E. O. T. C. Cup</b> Distance 1½ miles—	
Mrs Clarke's Ramah (Set 10lbs), Gunn	1
Mr Gem's Essex Brook (7st 11lbs), Davison	2
Messrs Govindaraj and Capt D Arroy's Helen's Glory (Set 11lb) H Black	3
Mr Marrot's Lira (Set 11lbs), Dillon	4
Won by 2½ lengths Time—2 mins 10 secs	
<b>The Ramnad Cup</b> Distance 1 mile—	
Mr M M Talib's Zozan, (Set 8lbs) Thompson	1
Mr Rosario's Billy Boy (Set 8lbs) A Clarke	2
The Maharaja of Kolhapur's Shall (7st) Bankia	3
The Maharajah of Kolhapur's Sayabo (7st 10lbs), F Black	4
Won by head, 1 length, ½ length Time—1 min 23 secs	
<b>The Corbin Cup</b> Distance 1½ miles—	
The Nawab of Bangaspalle's Mashal, (Set 2 lbs) B McQuade	1
Mr Abdulla Nagairullah's Arkas (Set 1 lb), Spackman	2
Ali Bin Talib's Falcon, (Set) Thompson	3
Mrs Mashal's Sultan Jehan (9st 2lbs), Forsyth	4
Won by ½ length ½ length, neck Time—2 mins 56 1/5 secs	
<b>The Yendayur Cup</b> Distance 1½ miles—	
Mrs Clarke's Recall (Set 10lbs) Forsyth	1
Rajah Swaganga's Hazelgal (Set), Aldridge	2
Mr Marrot's Lira (7st 11lbs), A Clarke	3
Mr Newman Saunderson's Vulcan, (Set 10lbs), Luby	4
Won by 2½ lengths ½ length 3½ lengths Time—2 mins 40 1/5 secs	
<b>The Farwell Plate</b> Distance 5 furlongs—	
Lyon's Glowing Embura, (Set 13 lbs) Evans	1
Lyon's Crinoline, (7st), White	2
Mrs Goldsmith's Frank Dale (9st 8lbs) L Clarke	3
T R Eau's Herring, (9st 8lbs) Boughton	4
Won by 1½ lengths Time—1 min 3 3/5 secs	

**Meerut.**

<b>Governor General's Cup</b> Distance 1½ miles—	
H E Viceroy's Honeydew (Set 5lbs), Roxburgh	1
Mr Hay's Cheery Boy (7st 13lbs) Tymon	2
Sir Henry Craik and Capt Saulex's Torch bearer (7st 8lbs) Leeson	3
Mr Shield's Rathowen (Set 3lbs) Balfour	4
Won by ½ length. Time—2 mins 8 1/5 secs	
<b>Lincoln Plate</b> Distance 7 furlongs—	
H E the Viceroy's A La Violette (Set 12lbs) Ringstead } Dead heat	
Lt-Col Conder and Capt Cox's Sweet Fragment (Set 8lbs), Roxburg	1
Lt-Col Conder's Loyalty (Set 12lbs), O'Neale	3

Mr Mahmood's Brussels Sprout (7st car 7st 5lbs) Purtooulingh	4
Won by dead heat ½ length, 1 length Time—1 min 27 secs	
<b>Governor-General's Cup</b> Distance 1½ miles—	
H E Viceroy's Honeydew (Set 5lbs), Roxburgh	1
Mr Hay's Cherry Boy, (7st 13lbs) Tymon	2
Sir Henry Craik & Capt Saulex's Torch bearer, (7st 8lbs), Leeson	3
Mr Shield's Rathowen, (Set 3lbs) Balfour	4
Won by ½ length Time—2 mins 8 1/5 secs	

**Mysore**

<b>Desaraj Lrs Memorial Plate</b> Distance 5 furlongs—	
Raja of Bobbili's Lance Thrust (7st), H Black	1
Raja of Ramnad's Pamela Marv (Set 8lbs), Rylands	2
Mrs M Clarke's Arran Comrade (7st 12lbs), Selby	3
Hi Jee Sir Ismail Salt's Vandalusia (7st 11lbs) McCarthy	4
Won by short head, 1 length ½ length Time—1 min 16 1/5 secs	
<b>Stewards Cup</b> Distance 6 furlongs—	
Browning and Harlev's Winks (Set 11lb) Whiteside	1
Raja of Bobbili's Colin Campbell (7st 12lbs) Meekings	2
Yoonas's Ardours Lass (7st) McCarthy	3
Mr Lyon's Crinoline (7st) Bona	4
Won by 1½ lengths 1 length and ½ length Time—1 min 16 2/5 secs	
<b>The Bobbili Cup</b> Distance 1½ miles—	
Mr Rambhoy Kashibhoy's Mushoor (Set 8lbs) Thompson	1
Mr Rangilla's Rushdi (7st 8lbs) Selby	2
Messrs Kasper Khan and Nahrudidin's Hamzah (Set 5lbs) Howell	3
Mr Imamuddin's Shekib (7st 7lbs) Mc Carthy	4
Won by 1 length ½ length neck Time—2 mins 30 secs	
<b>The R. C. T. C. Cup</b> Distance 1½ miles—	
The Raja of Bobbili's Waterchute (9st), Meekings	1
Akshashob Maharaja's Gadysach (7st 9lbs), Wright	2
Mr V L Govindaraj's Val Haki (Set 7lbs), Whiteside	3
Mr Laird's Second Shot (Set 6lbs) Rylands	4
Won by 1½ lengths ½ length and ½ length Time—2 mins 18 3/5 secs	
<b>Yuvaraja of Mysore Cup</b> Distance 1 mile—	
Mr Esaya's Brutus (Set 13lbs) Meekings	1
Mr Esaji's Sky Rocket (7st) McCarthy	2
Mrs M Clarke's Chanticleer (Set 5lbs), Selby	3
Mr Nawab of Bangaspalle's Moon Beam (7st), B McQuade	4
Won by 1 length 1 length and 1½ lengths. Time—not taken	

**Maharaja of Mysore Cup Distance 1½ miles—**

- Mrs. M. Clarke & Recall (7st 13lbs) White  
side 1  
Mrs E. Paulie & Warden (8st 1lb) T. Hill 2  
Chunder's Jack Falloch (8st 9lbs) Cooper 3  
Mrs M. Clarke & Royal Bazar (8st 11lbs)  
Selby 4  
Won by head 3½ lengths, neck  
Time—2 mins 16 secs

**Ootacamund****Governor's Cup Distance 1 mile ¾ furlongs**

- Govindaraj & Val Haki (7st 9lbs) Mendoza 1  
Newman Saunders Vulcan (7st 6lbs) Lee  
son 2  
His Excellency Sir George Stanley & Round  
delay (7st 1lb) B. McQuade 3  
Gregson & Stolen Hours (8st 8lbs) Cooper 4  
Won by 1 length 5 lengths 8 lengths  
Time—2 mins 26 1/5 secs

**Gulbary Cup Distance 7 furlongs**

- Saunders and Hewes & Jurwa (7st 8lbs)  
Cooper 1  
Akkaashib Maharaja & Shahzaman (8st 2lbs)  
Evans 2  
Mrs Kazi Ataban (8st 5lbs) B. McQuade 3  
Hazam & Ballard (8st 11lbs) Howell 4  
Won by 1 length, 3 lengths 1 length  
Time—1 min 41 1/5 secs

**Bangalore Cup Distance 7 furlongs**

- Mr Govindaraj & Val Haki (7st 6lbs)  
Mendoza 1  
Messrs Wild and Clarke & Reason (7st 10lbs)  
F. Black 2  
Mr Newman Saunders Vulcan (7st 7lbs)  
Leeson 3  
Won by 1 length and 1 length Time—  
1 min 31 secs

**Sivaganga Cup Distance 1½ miles—**

- Akkaashib Maharaja & Gadach (8st)  
Evans 1  
Govindaraj & Val Haki (9st 4lbs) Men  
doza 2  
H. E. Sir George Stanley & Roundelay  
(8st) Wreghitt 3  
Newman Saunders Vulcan (8st 12lbs)  
Leeson 4  
Won by 1½ lengths, 1 length and 5 lengths  
Time—2 mins 14 2/5 secs

**Hajee Sir Ismail Salt Cup Distance 7 furlongs—**

- E. Hazam & Isfoog (8st 4lbs) Howell 1  
Dowager Maharani of Kolhapur & Hahan  
(7st 11lbs) Evans 2  
Saunders and Hewes & Jurwa (9st 2lbs)  
Cooper 3  
Ebrahim Moosafari & Chabookha (7st)  
Mendoza 4  
Won by 1 length, 1½ lengths and head  
Time—1 min 42 secs

**Poona.****The Dealers' New Plate Distance 1½ miles—**

- H. H. the Dowager Maharani of Kolhapur's  
Hattamat (7st 7lbs) (od 7st 8lbs)  
Evans 1  
Mr A. C. Ardeshir & Hamiyah (9st 3lbs),  
Reynolds 2  
Mr N. Ardeshir & Hakim Pasha (7st 7lbs),  
McCarthy 3  
Mr Fahad Rummah & Thaboor (8st 6lbs)  
(od 8st 9lbs) Fletcher 4  
Won by 1 length, 4 lengths short head  
Time—2 mins 33 secs

**The Trial Plate Distance 1 mile—**

- Terms for horses W. A. & C. reduced 10lbs  
H. H. the Aga Khan & Costaki Pasha (9st  
0lb) Burn 1  
H. H. the Aga Khan & Buland (9st 7lbs)  
A. C. Walker 2  
Capt. L. A. Elgee and Mr G. Y. William  
son & Tel Asur (9st 7lbs) Reynolds 3  
Mr N. Begmahomed & Crustv (9st 1lb)  
Marrable 4  
Won by 1 length, head, 8 lengths Time—  
1 min 48 3/5 secs

**The Criterion Distance 7 furlongs—**

- Mr Oacott and Mrs C. Malone & Glenaimond  
(8st 2lbs) Leeson 1  
Mr Eve & Gav Day (8st 3lbs) C. Hoyt 2  
Mr P. B. Avana & Garoon (8st 2lbs)  
Black 3  
Mr Kelso & Phare (8st 8lbs), Harding 4  
Won by 2 lengths 1½ lengths 1 length  
Time—1 min 33 secs

**The Willingdon Cup Distance 1½ miles—**

- H. E. the Viceroy & Honorew (9st 3lbs)  
Edwards 1  
H. H. the Maharaja of Idar & Tont A-Coup  
(9st 10lbs) Selby 2  
Mr Hoosin Kadum & Waveria (7st  
11lbs) Harding 3  
Mr Sultan M. Chinoos & Red Rose (7st  
2lbs), Whiteside 4  
Won by 4 lengths 2 lengths 2 lengths  
Time—2 mins 11 secs

**The Lonsdale Plate Distance 1 mile—**

- Mr Eves & The Vile (7st 6lbs) S. Black 1  
Mr H. M. Maita & Spanish Wish (8st  
6lbs) Davison 2  
Mr Kelso & Amel (7st 8lbs) Harding 3  
Mr J. J. Murphy & Bra. Beau (9st 0lb)  
Peck 4  
Won by 2 lengths short head neck  
Time—1 min 41 secs

**The Governor's Cup Distance R. C. and**

- Distance—  
B. S. Akkaashib Maharaja & Ghaffah (7st  
4lbs) Whiteside 1  
Mr A. Lookmanji & Darlanoor (9st 6lbs)  
Selby 2  
Mr A. Lookmanji & Disher (9st 12lbs)  
Walker 3  
H. H. the Maharaja of Kolhapur & Mushoor  
(8st 3lbs), Obald 4  
Won by 4 lengths short head, 1 length.  
Time—3 mins 6 1/5 secs

The Western India Stakes Distance 1 1/2 miles—

Mr V Roenthal's Manipulator (7st 10lbs) 1  
carried 7st 11lbs.) Selby  
H H the Aga Khan's Buland (9st 10lbs),  
Walker 2  
Mr Pine's In the Gloaming (7st 5lbs)  
H McQuade 3  
Mr R. K. Bowie's Nightjar (8st 6lbs),  
Edwards 4  
Won by short head 1 1/2 lengths neck  
Time—2 mins 41 5/8 secs

The Caneshkiind Plate Distance 6 furlongs—

H H the Aga Khan's Costaki Pasha (10st)  
Walker 1  
Mr Kelso's Flourish (7st 12lbs) Harding 2  
Mr M C Patel's Cavern (7st 4lbs), White-  
side 3  
Mr Diamond's Hum Dah (8st 9lbs)  
Hurn 4  
Won by 1 length short head, short head  
Time—1 min 13 3/4 secs

The Poona Plate Distance 6 furlongs—

H H the Maharaja of Kolhapur's Pilliv  
Button (8st 10lbs carried 8st 12 lbs),  
Stokes 1  
Mr Eve's The Ydo (8st 3lbs) Brace 2  
H H the Maharaja of Idar's Sutton Ross  
(8st 7lbs) Kirby 3  
Mr A Lookmanji's Turlogh (7st 6lbs  
carried 7st 8lbs) Dillon 4  
Won by 2 lengths short head 2 1/2 lengths  
Time—1 min 10 1/2 secs

The Aga Khan's Cup Distance 1 1/2 miles—

H H the Aga Khan's Buland (9st 7 lbs)  
Walker 1  
Mr J J Murphy's Bray Beau (9st) Peck 2  
Mr V Roenthal's Manipulator (8st 7lbs)  
Bowley 3  
Mr R K Bowie's Nightjar (9st 7lbs)  
Edwards 4  
Won by 1 length 1/2 lengths 1/2 length  
Time—2 mins 36 secs

The St Leger Plate Distance 8 ( and  
Distance—

Mr Norott's Private Seal (7st 13lbs)  
Peck 1  
Mr Gem's Chaboutra (7st 9lbs) Evans 2  
Mr C J H Bolton's Maltree Cross (7st  
11lbs) Walker 3  
Mr Shubidas Askuran's Psalter (7st)  
Davison 4  
Won by 1 1/2 lengths short head neck  
Time—2 mins 48 1/2 secs

Quetta

The Army Cup Distance About 2 1/2 miles—

Major Gotto's Look Ahead (11st 7lbs), Capt  
Hill 1  
Mr Kaye's Mah (10st 7lbs) Owner 2  
Capt Beck's Knight's Bridge (11st)  
Capt Ballentine 3  
Won by 1 length, head time—5 mins  
5 2/5 secs

Secunderabad

Nizam's Cup Distance race course—

Raja of Sivaganga and Captain F L  
Lane's Hazel Gal (7st 9lbs) Evans 1  
Nawab Mir Mahdi Ali Khan's Subtlety  
(8st 9lbs) Thompson 2  
Mr M C Patel's Frater (8st 4lbs) Howell 3  
Nawab Molnuddoula's Piaz Day (7st 9lbs)  
Meekings 4  
Won by 1 1/2 lengths 1/2 length Time—  
2 mins 15 1/2 secs

Sahabzada's Cup Distance 1 1/2 miles—

The Nawab of Bencanapalli's Mashai  
(8st 4lbs) Meekings 1  
Raja Dhanrajuri's Durham Beg (7st)  
McCarthy 2  
Mr J H Wadia's Kashaf (9st 4lbs)  
Obaid 3  
Mr S Andshir's Mint Master 4  
Won by 1/2 lengths 1 length neck Time—  
2 min 31 1/2 secs

Raja Khabirshah Cup Distance 7 fur  
longs—

Mr K Ibrahim's Almal (8st 9lbs),  
Meekings 1  
Mr G Seesoon's Gazi (7st 11lbs) Guliv 2  
Mrs Goolam Ali's Khalil Khan (9st 4lbs)  
Obaid 3  
Mr A Karim's Wajee (8st) Whit-side 4  
Won by 1 1/2 lengths 1 length 1/2 length  
Time—1 min 44 4/5 secs

Fakir H Wulk Cup Distance 1 mile—

Nawab Mir Mahdi Akhman's Vivimeter  
(8st 7lbs) Jenson 1  
Earl of Shannon's Summer (8st 9lbs)  
Clarke 2  
Raja of Sivaganga and Captain T L Lane's  
Hazel Gal (9st 7lbs) Hill 3  
Nawab Mir Mahdi Ali Khan's Magic Runner  
(8st 10lbs) Thompson 4  
Won by 1 length 1 length and 2 lengths  
Time—1 min 50 secs

Salar Jung Cup Distance 1 mile -

Mr J A Wadia's Kashaf (9st 4lbs)  
Obaid 1  
Mr Mooschi Tamair's Lalpar (7st 11lbs)  
Evans 2  
Mr M Mohomed Oomer's Mansur Pasha  
(8st 2lbs) Clarke 3  
Mr A G Rangilla's Jewel (7st 6lbs)  
Whit-side 4  
Won by 1 1/2 lengths 1/2 lengths and 2 lengths  
Time—1 min 59 3/5 secs

Residents Cup Distance 7 furlongs—

Mr M Ali Asker's Radha Devi (9st 2lbs)  
Meekings 1  
Mr A G Rangilla's Magnetic (9st 7lbs)  
Selby 2  
Nawab Mir Mahdi Ali Khan's Woh Lee  
(8st 10lbs) Thompson 3  
Messrs M G Gramany and M F Dora Raj's  
Sukhanya (9st 5lbs) Hylands 4  
Won by 1/2 length 1/2 length and 1 length  
Time—1 min 36 3/5 secs



## Tollygunge

Governor's Cup (Div II) Distance about 9 furlongs—  
 E H Savers & The Scorpion (10st 10lbs) Ralph 1  
 C G Demetriadis & Nimrod (9st 13lbs) Forbes 2  
 Mrs I P F Campbell's China Bird (10st 12lbs) Galstaun 3  
 A Manasseh's Haetiki (9st 7lbs) Pierson 4  
 Won by 1 length 1½ length and 4 lengths  
 Time—2 mins 17 secs

Governor's Cup (Div I) Distance about 9 furlongs—

N W Kennedy's Siras (9st 11lbs), Forbes 1  
 H Ball's Titbit (10st 13lbs), M Galstaun 2  
 S K Bhattar's Lady Olive (10st) Pierson 3  
 Dunbar and McGee's Sparkling Hook (10st 8lbs) Imrie 4  
 Won by 2½ lengths 5 lengths Time—  
 2 mins 14 4/5 secs

## CRICKET

## CEYLON TEAM'S INDIAN TOUR

Bombay —  
 Ceylon 214 and 85 for 5  
 Bombay 344 for 7 (declared)  
 Ceylon 231 and 122 for 8  
 Patiala 107  
 Karachi —  
 Karachi 187 and 154 for 4  
 Ceylon 326 for 8 (declared)  
 Sind 291 and 193  
 Ceylon 382 and 92 for 5  
 Lahore —  
 Northern India XI 384 for 9 (declared)  
 Ceylon 167 and 137 for 2  
 Ceylon 287 and 201  
 Combined XI 218 and 207 for 7  
 Madras —  
 Ceylon 160 and 133  
 Madras C C 108 and 188 for 5  
 Rajkot —  
 Western India States 176  
 Ceylon 136 for 7  
 Ceylon —  
 All Ceylon 125 for 3  
 M C C 186 for 7

## Delhi Roachana Club Tournament—

Western India States 309 and 17 for 1  
 Mamdot Club 145 and 180

## Sind Pentangular —

Moslem 228 and 266 for 9  
 Hindus 230 and 223 for 7

## Lahore—

## All India vs 'The Rest'—

All India 287 and 42 runs  
 The Rest 299 and 73 runs

## Nagpur Triangular Tournament (Saragar Cup)—

Mahomedans 164 and 164  
 Parsis 263 and 63 for 3

## Patiala —

Crescent Club 57 and 107  
 All India England XI 430

## Poona—

Poona Club 220 for 6  
 Bombay Gymkhana 128 and 133 for 7

## Secunderabad Molind Dowlah All-India Gold Cup Tournament—

Karachi 161 and 239  
 Bombay Freebooters 605

## TENNIS

## Allahabad.

## All-India Tournament —

Men's Singles —Capoor beat Ahad Hussain 6-0, 6-2, 6-2

Women's Doubles —Miss Sandison and Miss Gibson beat Miss Peppe and Mrs MoAlister 6-1 6-0

Mixed Doubles —Capoor and Miss Sandison beat Brooks-Edwards and Miss Gibson 6-2, 6-4

Women's Singles —Miss Jenny Sandison beat Miss Lelia Row, 7-5 6-3

## Bombay

## Western India Championships—

Men's Doubles—Final—Kawachi and Fujikurajiro beat Satoh and Miki, 6-3 6-4 6-3

Mixed Doubles—Final—E V Bobb and Miss Stebbing beat L Gregory and Miss Woodbridge, 1-6, 6-3 6-4

Women's Doubles—Final Miss Bonjour and Miss Stebbing beat Miss Woodbridge and Mrs Mackenzie (holders), 6-2, 6-3

Men's Singles—Final H Satoh beat E V Bobb, 3-6, 6-3, 6-3

Women's Singles—Final Miss Bonjour beat Miss Woodbridge 6-4, 6-4

**Calcutta.****Cossipore Hard Courts Championships—**

Men's Open Doubles — S Suri and C L. Mehta beat S J Matthews and H Brook 6-4 6-8, 6-1

Mixed Open Doubles — G Perkins and Miss Harvey Johnstone beat P F Plomer and Mrs Parkes 7-5 6-2

**Japan vs India—**

Japan beat India by 4 matches to two

M Kawachi (Japan) beat Ahad Husain (India) 6-1 6-3

J Fujikura (Japan) beat D N Kapoor (India) 6-3 6-8

M H Satoh and M Kawachi (Japan) beat L Brooke-Edwards and W Michelmore (India) 6-3 6-4

E V Bobb beat E Miki 6-3 5-7 6-3 H Satoh beat N K Hshaswami 6-1 7-9 6-4 L Brooke-Edwards and R K De beat M Kawachi and J Fujikura, 6-2 3-6 6-1

Kawachi and Satoh beat Brooke Edwards and Michelmore 6-3 6-4

S Fujikura beat Kapoor 6-3 6-4

**Bengal Championships—**

Men's Singles — W S Michelmore beat S J Matthews 6-4 1-6 7-5 6-2

Women's Singles — Mrs Graham beat Mrs Hanson 7-5, 6-1

Men's Doubles — A Hill and D Hill beat E C MacInnes and A J Garland, 7-5, 2-6, 8-6

Women's Doubles — Mrs Stork and Mrs Williams beat Mrs Graham and Mrs Smith, 6-1, 4-8 8-6

Mixed Doubles — R MacInnes and Mrs Stork beat L Brooke Edwards and Mrs Smith, 7-5 3-6 6-2

**Calcutta Lawn Tennis Championships—**

Men's Singles — G De Stefani beat D N Kapoor 7-5 6-4 6-2

Women's Singles — Signorina Valerio beat Miss Sandison 8-6, 6-3 8-6

Men's Doubles — L Brooke Edwards and W S Michelmore beat G De Stefani and Count Del Bono 5-7, 6-4, 7-5 6-3

Women's Doubles — Miss Sandison and Mrs Simon beat Miss Valerio and Miss Row 5-7 6-8 6-2

Mixed Doubles — D Hill and Miss J Sandison beat L Brooke Edwards and Miss Gibson 6-4 6-3

**HOCKEY****Bangalore****Madras Bangalore Annual Match—**

Bangalore 3 goals  
Madras 2 goals

**Indian Olympic Matches—**

Indian Olympic XI 4 goals  
Bangalore XI 1 goal

**Bombay****Indian Olympic Team Matches—**

Indian Olympic XI 9 goals  
Best of Bombay 1 goal  
Indian Olympic XI Nil  
Bombay Customs Nil  
Indian Olympic XI 6 goals  
Bombay Combined 1 goal  
Indian Olympic XI 6 goals  
Bombay Presidency 1 goal

**Aga Khan Cup—**

Bombay Customs 5 goals  
Calcutta Customs 2 goals

**Bombay League—**

Customs 26 points  
B B and C I Railway 21 points

**Colombo.****Indian Olympic Team Match—**

Indian Olympic XI 21 goals  
Colombo XI 1 goal  
Indian Olympic XI 10 goals  
Ceylon Nil

Indian Olympic XI 11 goals  
Ceylonese XI Nil  
Indian Olympic XI 11 goals  
Ceylon Europeans Nil  
Indian Olympic XI 8 goals  
All Ceylon 1 goal

**Calcutta.****Olympic Trial Matches—**

Bengal 1 goal  
Sind Nil  
Bombay 3 goals  
Rajputana 2 goals  
U P 4 goals  
Bihar and Orissa Nil  
Bengal 4 goals  
Delhi Nil  
Bengal 2 goals  
Bombay 1 goal  
U P 2 goals  
Punjab 2 goals  
Inter Provincial Tournament —  
Exhibition Matches—  
Manavadar State 3 goals  
Bundelkhand 1 goal  
Punjab 7 goals  
All India Railways 1 goal

**Inter Provincial Tourney—**

Punjab 9 goals  
United Provinces Nil  
Final Punjab 2 goals  
Bengal Nil

<b>Exhibition Match—</b>		<b>Indian Olympic Team Match—</b>	
Olympic Team	5 goals	Indian Olympic XI	4 goals
All India Railways	1 goal	Madras XI	2 goals
Manavadar State	3 goals	Indian Olympic XI	10 goals
Bundelkhand	1 goal	Madras	2 goals
Bengal	1 goal		
Sind	Nil		
<b>Lakshmi Cup—</b>		<b>Murree</b>	
Kharagpur Workshops	1 goal	Murree Brewery Cup—	
Mahomedan Sporting	Nil	Welsh Regiment	2 goals
<b>Belghton Cup—</b>		East Surreys	1 goal
Calcutta Customs	2 goals		
Bengal Nagpur Railway	Nil		
		<b>Nagpur</b>	
		<b>Madras Military Service Memorial Tourna-</b>	
		<b>ment—</b>	
		Champions A Team	1 goal
		Sherwood Forrester A Team	Nil
		<b>Nam Tal</b>	
		<b>Trades Cup—</b>	
		St. Joseph's College A	2 goals
		Diocesan Boys' School A	Nil
		<b>Poona.</b>	
		<b>Kirkee Open Tournament—</b>	
		Brijraj Young Men	2 goals
		Poona Pioneer	1 goal
		<b>Aga Khan Cup—</b>	
		A F I Club	7 goals
		Times of India	3 goals
		<b>Rawalpindi.</b>	
		<b>Hot Weather Tournament—</b>	
		Indian Hospital Corps	3 goals
		Heavy Repair Shop	1 goal
		<b>All India Sultan Tournament—</b>	
		Jhansi Heroes	4 goals
		Manavadar State	1 goal

## FOOTBALL

<b>Alahabad.</b>		<b>Calcutta</b>	
<b>Eastern Command Championship—</b>		<b>Annual International Match—</b>	
1st Battalion Cheshire Regt	3 goals	Indians	5 goals
Cameroonians	1 goal	Europeans	Nil
		<b>Junior International—</b>	
		Indians	4 goals
		Europeans	7 goals
		<b>Trades Cup—</b>	
		Howrah Union	1 goal
		Calcutta Police	Nil
		<b>I F A Shield—</b>	
		56th Regiment	2 goals
		Seaford Highlanders	1 goal
		<b>Hardinge Shield—</b>	
		B Coy Durham Light Infantry	3 goals
		Rangers Reserves	Nil
		<b>Calcutta League—</b>	
		Durham Light Infantry	
		East Bengal	
		<b>Coch Behur Cup—</b>	
		Aryans	1 goal
		Bhowanipore	Nil
		<b>Younger Cup—</b>	
		Calcutta Rangers	2 goals
		Durham Light Infantry	1 goal
		<b>Dharbhanga Cup—</b>	
		Calcutta F C	2 goals
		Aryans	1 goal
		Young Men's F C	1 goal
		Bhowanipore (Calcutta)	Nil

Olympic Team	5 goals
All India Railways	1 goal
Manavadar State	3 goals
Bundelkhand	1 goal
Bengal	1 goal
Sind	Nil
Lakshmi Cup—	
Kharagpur Workshops	1 goal
Mahomedan Sporting	Nil
Belghton Cup—	
Calcutta Customs	2 goals
Bengal Nagpur Railway	Nil

## Delhi.

Indian Olympic XI	12 goals
Delhi Selected	Nil

## Jhansi.

Indian Olympic Team Match—	
Indian Olympic XI	10 goals
Aligarh University	Nil

## Jubbulpore.

Chowbey Cup—	
Kling's Regiment	2 goals
Cantonment Sports A	1 goal

## Lahore.

Indian Olympic Team Matches—	
Indian Olympic XI	2 goals
Combined Punjab XI	2 goals
Indian Olympic XI	8 goals
University Players XI	1 goal

## Madras.

Indian Olympic Team Matches—	
Indian Olympic XI	7 goals
Madras Presidency XI	4 goals

## Alahabad.

Eastern Command Championship—	
1st Battalion Cheshire Regt	3 goals
Cameroonians	1 goal

## Bombay

Movers Cup—	
Royal Irish Fusiliers	3 goals
Duke of Wellingtons	1 goal

Gowaga Cup—	
B B & C I Railway	3 goals
Bombay Gymkhana	1 goal

Hardwood League (First Division)—	
Kling's Own Scottish Borderers	
Runners up Attached Section	

Hardwood League (Second Division)—	
G I P Railway	
Runners up Y M C A	

International Tournament—	
Ireland	2 goals
England	Nil
Ireland	4 goals
Scotland	1 goal

Indian League—	
Bengal Club A	
Runners up King's Circle	

<b>Jubbulpore</b>		<b>Lucknow</b>	
Porter Cup—		Murray Cup—	
Prince of Wales Volunteers	3 goals	Yorks and Lancs	2 goals.
23rd Field Brigade R A	2 goals	Cheshire	1 goal
<b>Karachi</b>		Khan Bahadur Abdul Ghafoor Cup—	
Western Command Championship Final—		East Yorkshires	2 goals
Royal Air Force Karachi	1 goal	Cameronians	1 goal
Devonshire Regiment	1 goal	<b>Sumla.</b>	
Royal Air Force Karachi	1 goal	Durand Cup—	
Devonshire Regiment Quetta	1 goal	King's Shropshire Light Infantry	2 goals
	Nil	Devons	1 goal
		Tournament Committee Cup—	
		Yorks and Lancs	2 goals.
		Durham Light Infantry	1 goal

## RUGBY

<b>Bombay</b>		<b>International Match—</b>	
International Match—		Scotland	8 points
Scotland	7 points	England	7 points
England	(1 dropped goal 1 try) Nil	Calcutta Tournament—	
Bombay Gymkhana Tournament—		Welsh Regiment	8 points
2nd Battalion Welsh Regiment	19 points	Calcutta	7 points
Bombay Gymkhana	Nil	<b>Jubbulpore</b>	
<b>Calcutta</b>		Harwood Little Cup—	
Bethell Cup—		100th Field Battery R A	6 points
Calcutta Scottish	20 Points	60th Field Battery R A	5 points
Calcutta Light Horse	Nil	<b>Madras</b>	
		All India Tournament—	
		Ceylon Rugby Union	15 points
		Calcutta F C	11 points

## GOLF

<b>Ambala.</b>		<b>Bombay</b>	
Sikh Pioneer's Cup—		England vs Scotland—	
J A Col G N Bignell (10/15th) Punjab		England beat Scotland by 22½ points to 18½	
Regt 141 Major Valland (Leicesters) 1st		<b>Calcutta</b>	
<b>Bombay</b>		All India Women's Championship—	
England vs Scotland—		Miss Macdonald beat Miss Larrick 2 up and 1	
England beat Scotland by 22½ points to 18½		Shillong Open Championship—	
<b>Calcutta</b>		J B Foster beat J A Ingles 3 and 1	
All India Women's Championship—		All India Railway Tournament—	
Miss Macdonald beat Miss Larrick 2 up and 1		Bengal Nagpur Railway beat G I P Railway	
Shillong Open Championship—		Singles—	
J B Foster beat J A Ingles 3 and 1		I S Malik, (B N R) beat J H F Raper	
All India Railway Tournament—		(G I P) 2 and 1	
Bengal Nagpur Railway beat G I P Railway		E B Graham (B N R) defeated W T	
Singles—		Griffiths (G I P) 5 and 4	
I S Malik, (B N R) beat J H F Raper		K W E O'Reilly (B N R) beat W G Alcock	
(G I P) 2 and 1		2 and 1	
E B Graham (B N R) defeated W T		<b>Calcutta</b>	
Griffiths (G I P) 5 and 4		R M Innes (B N R) beat L Hyde (G I P)	
K W E O'Reilly (B N R) beat W G Alcock		2 and 1	
2 and 1		P A Edwards (G I P) beat R D T	
<b>Calcutta</b>		Alexander (B N R) 6 and 1	
R M Innes (B N R) beat L Hyde (G I P)		J A Parker (B N R) halved his match with	
2 and 1		G L Berkley (G I P)	
P A Edwards (G I P) beat R D T		<b>Foursome—</b>	
Alexander (B N R) 6 and 1		Malik and Graham (B N R) halved their	
J A Parker (B N R) halved his match with		match with Raper and Griffiths (G I P)	
G L Berkley (G I P)		O'Reilly and Innes (B N R) beat Alcock and	
<b>Foursome—</b>		Hyde 4 and 2	
Malik and Graham (B N R) halved their		Alexander and Parker (B N R) beat Edwards	
match with Raper and Griffiths (G I P)		and Berkley (G I P) 2 up	
O'Reilly and Innes (B N R) beat Alcock and		All India Amateur Championship—	
Hyde 4 and 2		T S Prosser (Royal Calcutta Club) beat A	
Alexander and Parker (B N R) beat Edwards		Glenzie	
and Berkley (G I P) 2 up		Barrackpore by 4 and 3	
All India Amateur Championship—		Merchants Cup—	
T S Prosser (Royal Calcutta Club) beat A		Burma Shell	
Glenzie		<b>Calcutta</b>	
Barrackpore by 4 and 3		Women's Championship—	
Merchants Cup—		Mrs E Travers beat Mrs D Dolg by 5 up	
Burma Shell		and 4	

**Deolali.****The Deolali Club Challenge Cup—**

Lieut.-Col G K W Hill 78—8 nett 70.  
 Runner up Capt A P Faria 78—4  
 nett 74

**The Crawford Cup—**

Capt A P Faria 77—3 nett 74 Runner  
 up Lieut P M Egerton 97—18 nett 79

**The South Staffordshire Challenge Cup—**

Lieut. Col G V W Hill (6) with the remark-  
 able score of 5 up on bogey  
 Runner up Captain Massey Westropp (18)  
 1 up

**Foursomes—**

B. Davies (15) and Brett (11) with a score  
 of 78 The runners up were Capt Massey  
 Westropp (18) and Captain Faria (2) 79

**The Royal Artillery Challenge Cup—**

Capt A P Faria (2) score 74 The runner  
 up Capt Massey Westropp (18) score 79

**Mixed Foursomes—**

Mrs Chevasse and Col Hill (reel 11) 6 up  
 Mrs Russell and Capt Faria (reel 8) 1 down

**Gulmarg****School Foursomes—**

Winchester (Col Evans and Capt Hornby)  
 beat Berkhamstead  
 H E. Maesum and Major Maesum on the  
 17th green

**Nasik.**

Presidency Golf Club beat the Royal Western  
 India Golf Club by 6 matches to 2

**Foursomes—**

Bombay Presidency Club beat Nasik by 3  
 matches to 1

**Bombay Gymkhana Cup—**

Speckman (Bombay) 85—12=73  
 White (Bombay) 88—7=76  
 Meadows (Bombay) 91—14=77  
 Walsh (Nasik) 85—7=78  
 Berkley (Bombay) 87—9=78  
 Lowndes (Bombay) 86—6=79  
 Hardie (Bombay) 89—10=79

**Women's Foursomes (Electric Competition) —**

Mrs Clayton and Mrs White 63—11—  
 4=51½ nett  
 Mrs Inglis and Mrs Abercrombie 62—6—  
 2=56½ nett

**Women's Scratch Medal—**

Mrs Abercrombie, 97  
 Mrs Howell, 98

**Handicap Prize—**

Mrs Davis, 77  
 Miss Montgomery, 79

**Peace Challenge Cup—**

Captain A P Faria (Deolali)—1, 4 up  
 Abercrombie (Bombay) scr 2 up  
 Inglis (Poona)—6 1 up  
 Phillips (Bombay)—14 all square  
 Radbone (Bombay)—10 all square  
 Clement (Bombay)—7 all square

**Mixed Foursomes—**

Mrs and Mr White 95—30=75  
 Mrs and Mr Bennett 95—10½=75½  
 Mrs Chisholm and Mr Radbone 98—20½=77½  
 Mrs Chevasse and Col G W Hill 98—14½=78½  
 Mrs Howell and Mr Illingworth 98—13½=78½

**Women's Medal Play—**

Mrs Chisholm 105—31=74  
 Mrs White 111—33=78  
 Mrs Abercrombie 95—11=84  
 Mrs Inglis 103—16=87  
 Mrs Montgomery 107—18=89

**The President's Cup—**

Abercrombie (Bombay) 79  
 Prall (Poona), 81  
 Inglis (Poona) 82  
 Bullock (Bombay) 82  
 David (Bombay) 85

**Handicap Prize—**

Inglis (Poona), 82—6=76  
 Illingworth (Bombay), 89—12=77  
 Phillips (Bombay), 91—14=77  
 McCormack (Bombay) 84—6=78  
 Meadows (Bombay) 92—14=78

**Challenge Shield—**

Capt A P Faria (Royal Irish Fusiliers,  
 Deolali) beat J R Abercrombie 5 and 4

**Captain's Cup—**

Clayton (Poona) beat Clement (Bombay) 1 up

**Best Scratch Score—**

Major S R Prall and J R Abercrombie tied  
 with 79 each

**Ladies' Bangle—**

Mrs Abercrombie (Bombay) (—11) beat Mrs  
 Chevasse, Deolali (—21) 4 and 3

**Ootacamund.****South India Amateur Championship—**

C P Johnstone beat Col Henderson 13 up  
 and 11 to play

**Poona.****Governor's Cup—**

Hiley beat Shaw 1 up  
 Bombay beat Poona by 14 points to 13½

**Singles Match—**

Poona beat Bombay by 8½ points to 4½

# POLO

Ajmer.	
Kotah Cup—	
H. H. the Maharajah of Jaspur's Team	6 goals
Jaipur Club	4 goals
(Handicap + 4 goals)	
Calcutta.	
All India Championship—	
Jaipur	9 goals
10th Hussars, Lucknow	2 goals
Carmichael Cup—	
Darbhanga	7 goals
Northern Bengal Mounted Rifles	4 goals
New Delhi	
Prince of Wales Tournament—	
Central India Horse	8 goals
Gladiators	6 goals
Madras.	
Sir George Stanley Cup—	
Sappers and Miners	7 goals
Government House	3 goals
Meerut.	
Inter Regimental Tournament—	
15th Lancers	3 goals
15/19 Hussars	2 goals

Mysore.	
Mysore Birthday Tournament—	
Jaipur	8 goals
Melville Blues	2½ goals
Subsidiary Cup—	
Mysore Lancers	3½ goals
Hyderabad Tigers	NW
Poona.	
Richardson Cup—	
Royal Deccan Horse Y (½ goal handicap)	4½ goals.
Royal Deccan Horse X	4 goals
Quetta.	
Quetta Tournament—	
Scholar Horse	10 goals
Staff College	0 goals
Ahmednagar	
Ahmednagar Tournament—	
Deccan Horse	5 goals
Royal Irish Fusiliers	2 goals
Simla.	
Viceroy's Staff Challenge Cup—	
The Ghosts	6
1st Rajindra Lancers (+ 1)	2 goals
Low Handicap Tournament—	
1st Rajindra Lancers	6 goals
The Ghosts	1 goal

# WATER POLO

Bombay	
European League (First Division)—	
1 Bombay Gymkhana	16 pts
2 Bombay S C	10 pts

(Second Division)—	
1 Cathedral High School	18 pts
2 East Lancashires	16 pts
Vast Shield—	
Cathedral Old Boys	2 pts
Bombay Ducks	NW

# BOXING

Ambala	
Simla Hills Tournament—	
Boys Competition	
Finals	
Bantamweight —Boy Abery (Surreys) won on points against Boy Humphreys (Surreys)	
Featherweight —Boy Wharton (Lancashires) won on points against Boy Fiddaman (Lancashires)	
Lightweight —Boy Roberts (Surreys) won on points against Boy Challan (Leicestershires)	
Welterweight —Boy Mauger (Surreys) won on points against Boy Marshall (Leicesters)	
Flyweight —Boy Davenport (Lancashires) won on points against Boy Healey (Lancashires)	

Novices Individual Competition—	
Finals	
Flyweight —L/Cpl. Kirk (Leicesters) beat Pte Davis (Surreys), the fight being stopped in the first round	
Bantamweight —Pte Hancock (Surreys) won on points against Pte Endacott (Leicesters)	
Featherweight —Fus Wallwork (Lancashires) won on points against Fus Wood (Lancashires)	
Lightweight —Pte Burks (Surreys) won on points against Gnr Wood (17th Medium Battery, R A)	
Welterweight —Fus Pollard (Lancashires) won on points against Pte Smith (Leicesters)	
Middleweight —Gnr Pattison (17th Medium Battery R A) won on point against Pte Harding (Leicesters)	
Heavyweight —Pte Spouse (Surreys) won on points against Pte Cox (Leicesters)	

## Open Individual Competition

## Finals

**Bantamweight** —L/Cpl Wood (Leicesters) won on points against Fus Jones (Lancashire)  
**Featherweight** —Pte Swift (Leicesters) won on points against Fus Heslop (Lancashire)  
**Lightweight** —Cpl Lymmer (Leicesters) won on points against Pte Glover (Leicesters)  
**Welterweight** —Cpl Brown (Royal Irish Fusiliers) k o Pte Willeis (Leicestershire) in the first round  
**Middleweight** —Fus Hodgkinson (Lancashire) won on points against Gnr Fisher (17th Medium Battery R A)  
**Light Heavyweight** —Cpl Trolan (Lancashire) won on points against Pte Harman (Surreys)  
**Heavyweight** —Sgt Blags (Royal Corps of Signals) won on points against Pte Curdis (Leicesters)

## Bombay

## Bombay Boxing Championships—

**Flyweight** —Pte Lee (K O S B) beat Elias Joseph (Nagpada House) on points  
**Bantamweight** —M D Wadia (B B & C) beat Pte Merignac (K O S B) in the second round  
**Featherweight** —E Erwin (B E S Old Boys) beat Pte R McGee (Green Howards) on points  
**Lightweight** —Pte Gordon (K O S B) beat Pte Orridge (K O S B) on points  
**Welterweight** —Bindr Pretty (R A) k o G Greengrass (Y M C A) in the third round  
**Middleweights** —Lieut Black (Green Howards) beat Lance Corporal Bridgett (Green Howards) on points  
**Light Heavyweight** —Lieut Davis (Tank Corp) beat Pte H McFie (East Lancs) on points  
**Heavyweight** —W Thomas beat Pte Docherty on points

## Bombay Presidency Amateur Championships—

**Flyweight** —Pte J Lee (K O S B) beat E Joseph (Nagpada House) on points  
**Bantamweight** —Cpl DeLaney (R I F) beat G Cowell (Y M C A) on points  
**Featherweight** —Fus J Muller (B I F) beat J C Pithawalla (Zoroastrian Physical Culture League) on points  
**Middleweight** —Lt Col Bridgett (Green Howards) w.o Gnr Cockburn (R A), the latter having scratched on Medical grounds  
**Welterweight** —Pte McLachlan (K O S B) beat Cpl Keaton (B I F) on points

**Lightweight** —Pte Orridge (K O S B) beat D Lomas (Y M C A) on points

**Light Heavyweight** —Fus Blain (B I F) beat J Hayceem (Nagpada House) on points

**Heavyweight** —H Spurrier (Bombay Gym) beat the Docherty (K O S B) on points

**Special Three Round Contests** —Pte Mulgrew (K O S B) beat Gnr Croxford (Poona Brigade) on points

M Hanasolia (Zoroastrian Physical Culture League) beat Pte Docherty (B I F) in the second round

S Hayceem (Nagpada House) beat Pte Fox (K O S B) on points

## Bombay Battalion A F (I) Championships—

**Bantamweight** —Joseph beat Tounney in the first round

**Flyweight** —Banford beat Gomes on points

**Lightweight** —C Simons beat Moses the fight being stopped in the third round

**Welterweight** —Greengrass beat Kerr on points

**Featherweight** —S Simons beat Montes the fight being stopped in the third round

**Special Contests** —J Pithawalla beat Foulter Boyd on points

**Further Blaine (R I F) beat Joe Hayceem (Bombay Battalion A F I) on points**

**Pte Joseph (Bombay Battalion A F I) beat Sapper (Oswell (R E A F I) on points**

**Open Lightweight** —Corporal James (Poona Rifles) beat Fusilier Dunn (B I F) on points

**Open Welterweight** —D Lomas (Y M C A) beat Cpl Brown (R I F) on points

## Army and Air Force Championships—

**Boys Featherweight** —Boy Wells (Royal Sussex) k o Boy Wilson (13/18th Hussars) in the first round

**Welterweight** —Boy Cable (Sussex) beat Boy Barrett (King's Regt) on points

**Bantamweight** —Boy Graydon (13/18th Hussars) w.o Boy Farrow (East Surreys), who scratched on Medical grounds

**Welterweight** —Boy Harrison (York and Lancs) beat Boy Callan (Leicesters) on points

**Flyweight** —Boy Wagstaffe (York and Lancs) beat Boy Grimshaw (13/18th Hussars) on points

**Bantamweight** —Boy Howard (King's Regt) beat Boy Graydon (13/18th Hussars) on points

**Lightweight** —Tpr Gibson (15th Field Brigade R A) beat Boy Marshall (Leicesters) on points

**Other Ranks—**

**Heavyweight** —J/Cpl Shotbolt (Beds and Herts) k o L/Cpl Bond (Signals) in the first round

**Flyweight**—Sig Roy (Loyals) k o Alf Beardon (Cameronians) in the first round

**Featherweight**—L/Cpl Karl (Leicesters) beat L/Sergt Matthews (Signals), the referee stopping the fight in the third round

**Lightweight**—Sergt Preston (Royal Irish Fusiliers) beat Sig Williams (Signals) on points

**Middleweight**—G & M Wheeler (A P T S) beat Pte Lewis (Loyals) on points

**Bantamweight**—L/Cpl Lewis (K S L I) beat Pte Jackson (P of W Volunteers) on points

**Light Heavyweight**—Pte Morris (Somerset) beat L/Cpl Robey (Ox and Bucks) on points

**Welterweight**—L/Bdr Anderson (G Batters R A) w o L/Cpl Turk (Ox and Bucks) who scratched on Medical orders

**Officers**—

**Featherweight**—Lieut W M C Wall (12th Light Battery) beat F/Omer H G F Purcell (R A F) on points

**Light Heavyweight**—2/Lieut R J A Kanback (Royal Irish Fusiliers) beat 2/Lieut The Hon E R Clegg Hill (R A L I) on points

**Middleweight**—1/Officer Cowlett (R A F) beat Capt A O L Burko (A S P F) on points

**Welterweight**—2/Lieut Brown (Green Howards) beat 2/Lieut Oldman (K O Y L I) on points

## Calcutta

Perry Vengon beat Charlie Duff on points  
sergeant Freeman beat Arthur Suarez on points (10 Round contest)

Perry Vengon drew with M Mozumdar in the round contest

Perry Vengon beat Tom Hershell the latter being disqualified in the second round

Perry Vengon beat Tom Hershell (Argentine Flyweight) the latter being disqualified in the third round

Gunboat Jack beat Arthur Suarez on points

**Inter Regimental Championships**—

**Second Strings**—

**Light Heavyweight (Semi final)**—Pte Morgan (Berks) beat Pte Thomas (D L I) stopped in the second round

**Final**—Rtn Naylor (K R R) beat Morgan on points

**Lightweight (Semi final)**—Pte Handley (D F I) beat Rtn Rescoe (K R R) on points

**Final**—Handley beat Pte Compton (Berks) on points

**Welterweight (Semi final)**—Cpl Critch (K R R) beat Cpl Williams (Berks) on points

**Final**—Pte McCarthy (D L I) beat Critch on points.

**First Strings.**

**Bantamweight (Semi-final)**—Rtn Perry (K R R) beat Pte Clutterbuck (Berks) on points

**Final**—Perry beat Pte Cook (D L I) on points

**Featherweight (Semi final)**—Rtn Faulkner (K R R) beat Pte Jenkinson (D L I) on points

**Final**—Faulkner beat Pte Peatridge (Berks) on points

**Lightweight (Semi final)**—Pte Colley (Berks) beat Rtn Borrett (K R R) on points

**Final**—L C Paterson (D L I) beat Colley on points

**Welterweight (Semi final)**—Pte Hemming (Berks) beat Pte Fawcett (D L I) stopped in the third round

**Final**—Hemming knocked out Rtn Slight (K R R) in the first round

**Middleweight (Semi final)**—L C Brooke (K R R) beat Pte Wilkinson (D L I) on points

**Final**—Pte Howl (Berks) beat Brook on points

**Light Heavyweight (Semi final)**—L C Pockett (Berks) knocked out Pte Solly (D L I) in the first round

**Final**—Pockett beat L C Marsh (K R R) on points

## Military &amp; Civilian Tournament—

**Flyweight**—Pte Broddy (D L I) lost to R R Graham (Presidency Bn) on points.

**Featherweight**—Lieut Cpl Patterson (D L I) beat P Rutherford (Presidency Bn) The referee stopped the fight in the third round

**Lightweight**—Lieut Cpl Warr (D L I) beat J Robbins (L I R) on points

**Bantamweight**—Cook (D L I) lost to S K Dry (B A B t) on points

**Middleweight**—Pte Fawcett (D L I) knocked out R Vang (B N R)

**Welterweight**—R F M Naylor (K R R) lost to T Nicholas (Armenian Coll) on points

**Light Heavyweight**—Lieut Cpl Brooke (K R R) knocked out G C Ogilvie (B A B F)

**Bantamweight**—Perry (K R R) beat J Miller (B N R) on points

**Welterweight**—Lieut Cpl McCarthy (D L I) beat R Nagle (B N R) on points

**Flyweight**—Lieut Cpl Reicke (D L I) lost to A Insacs (B N R) on points.

**Lightweight**—Lieut Cpl Fitzgerald (K R R) lost to C M Khanlar (Armenians) on points

**Featherweight**—R F M Rankner (K R R) lost to B Harding (S I E) on points.

**Middleweight**—Lieut Cpl Marsh (K R R) and L Carr (S I E) drew

**Heavyweight**—2nd Lt Powell (K R R) and J R Hughes (B A B F) drew



**Colombo**

Gunboat Jack beat Arthur Suarez on points (10 round contest)  
 Gunboat Jack beat Arthur Suarez on points (12 rounds)  
 Gunboat Jack beat Sergeant Melvin on points (12 rounds)  
 Benedict Perera beat Fali Nilimoria on points

**Madras**

Gunboat Jack beat Gunner Melvin on points (10 rounds)  
 Gunboat Jack beat Arthur Suarez on points (10 rounds)  
 Arthur Suarez k o Able Seaman Jordan (H N S Effingham) in the sixth round (10 round contest)  
 Battling Mirza Khan beat Fali Merchant the referee stopping the fight in the tenth round.  
 Sergeant Melvin beat Gunboat Jack on points (10 rounds)

**Rawalpindi**

Army and Air Force Team Championship—  
 The Scorth Highlanders defeated the King's Shropshire Light Infantry in the finals by 26 points to 19  
 Bantams —Pte Müller (Scarth) beat Pte Lewis (K S L I) on points  
 Featherweights —L Cpl Sears (Scarth) beat Pte Budge (Shropshire) on points

**Calcutta.**

Calcutta Amateur Championship—  
 Deb 1,000 points  
 Bhadra 728 points

**Bangalore.**

Assault at-Arms and Athletic Meeting—

**BRITISH UNITS**

Long Jump —Somerset, 1 Royal West Kents, 2 North Staffs 3 H Coy, R E 4 Distance 39 feet 6½ inches  
 100 Yards —West Kents 1, North Staffs, 2, Somerset, 3 Armoured Car Coy, 4  
 Putting the Weight —Somerset 1, R W Kents, 2, 6th Armoured Car Coy, 3, H Coy, R E 4 Distance 33 feet 6½ inches  
 One Mile —North Staffs, 1, Somerset, 2 14th Field Brigade, R A, 3, 6th Armoured Car Coy, 4 Time 4 mins 50 seconds

Pte Trotter (Shropshire) beat Sig Sullivan (Scarth) on points.

Lightweights —Pte McGillivray (Scarth) beat Pte Mayo (Shropshire) on points

Pte Dent (Shropshire) beat L Cpl Uydol (Scarth) on points

Pte Farquhar (Scarth) beat Pte Buchanan (Shropshire)

Welterweights—Pte Mackenzie (Scarth) beat L-Cpl Lane (Shropshire) on points

Pte Barber (Scarth) beat Pte Hartnet (Shropshire) the fight being stopped

Pte Battle (Scarth) k o L-Cpl Hamer (Shropshire) in the first round with a right swing

Pte Smeeton (Scarth) beat L-Cpl Maros (Shropshire) on points

Middleweights —Pte Healy (Scarth) beat Pte Roberts (Shropshire) on points

Pte Hayes (Scarth) beat Pte Evans (Shropshire) on points

L-Cpl Blackmore (Scarth) beat Lieut Bird (Shropshire) on points

Light Heavyweight —Pte Coleman (Shropshire) beat Sergt Smith (Scarth) on points

Heavyweights —Lieut the Honble Clegg Hill (Shropshire) w o Lieut Johnston (Scarth)

**Secunderabad.**

Edgar Wright k o Les Hewitt (Australia) in the third round (10 round contest)

**BILLIARDS.****Poona.**

Dubash Cup —  
 Poona Rifles —Cowper, 600 Nazareth, 600, Patel, 521 Cazalet 495 Total 2 216  
 Ordnance Club —Griffiths 587 Smith 486 Hayes, 461 Coates 421, Total, 1,955

**ATHLETICS.**

120 Yards Hurdles —Somerset 1 6th Armoured Car Coy 2 North Staffs, 3, 14th Field Brigade, R A 4  
 220 Yards Hurdles —R W Kents 1 14th Field Brigade, 2, North Staffs, 3 Somerset, 4  
 High Jump —6th Armoured Car Coy, 1 North Staffs 2 Royal West Kents, 3, 14th Field Brigade 4  
 880 Yards —Somerset 1, N Staffs, 2 6th Armoured Car Coy 3, 14th Field Brigade, R A, 4  
 440 Yards —Somerset, 1, North Staffs 2 R W Kents, 3, Indian Army Service Corps 4  
 Led Horse Jumping —Driver Drew of 68/88th Field Battery, 1, Driver Cleggy of 38/61st Field Battery, 2

BRITISH UNITS—*contd*

- Royal West Kents, 1, North Staffords, 2, Somerset, 3  
 Jumping British Officers—Lt Shamarao Sindhe of Mysore Lancers 1 Capt M E G St George Royal Engineers, 2  
 Tent Pegging British Officers—IA E Nanjaraj Urs 1, IA J F Godwin 2  
 Tent Pegging Lance British Other Ranks—Lance Serg Moore, 1  
 Lewis Gun Competition—Royal West Kents 1 Somerset 2 North Staffs 3  
 Lance Sword and Revolver, Officers—It Godwin R E, 1 It Shamarao 2  
 Machine Gun Competition—R W Kents, 1 North Staffords 2 Somerset 3  
 Tent Pitching—Royal West Kents, 1, North Staffords 2, Somerset 3  
 Team Jumping British Other Ranks—35/61st Field Battery R A 1  
 Tug of War—110 Stone—33/61st Field Battery R A 1 North Staffords, 2  
 Armoured Car Driving—No 2 Section Armoured Car Coy, 1 No 1 Section, 2

INDIAN UNITS

- Long Jump—Mysore Lancers 1 2/2nd Punjab 2 Depot Unit Sappers and Miners, 3 Field Unit Sappers and Miners 4  
 100 Yards 4/5th—Maharattas 1 Field Coy Sappers 2 Depot Sappers and Miners 3 2/2nd Punjab 4 (disqualified)  
 High Jump—Mysore Lancers 1 Depot Sappers and Miners 2 Field Unit Sappers, 3, 4/5th Maharattas 4  
 One Mile—Field Unit Sappers 1 2/2nd Punjab 2 Depot Units Sappers 3, 4/5th Maharattas, 4  
 120 Yards Hurdles—4/5th Maharattas 1 Field Units Sappers 2, Depot Coy Sappers, 3 Mysore Lancers 4  
 220 Yards Relay—Field Units, Sappers 1 4/5th Maharattas 2, Depot Coy Sappers 3 2/2nd Punjab, 4  
 Putting the Weight—4/5th Maharattas 1 Depot Sappers 2 2/2nd Punjab, 3 Field Unit Sappers, 4  
 880 Yards—4/5th Maharattas 1 Field Units, Sappers 2, Depot Unit, Sappers 3 2/2nd Punjab, 4  
 440 Yards—4/5th Maharattas 1 Depot Unit Sappers, 2 Field Unit Sappers, 3 2/2nd Punjab 4  
 Bayonet Fighting—Field Units Sappers and Miners 1 Depot Units, Sappers and Miners 2  
 Jumping, Indian Officers—Abdul Razack Bijli Mysore Lancers 1, Biskidar Syed Hussain, Mysore Lancers 2  
 Dummy Thrusting—68/88th Field Battery R A Nomination 1, Jam Gokul Krishna of Mysore Lancers 2

Dummy Thrusting Other Ranks—32nd Field Troop Sappers and Miners 2nd nomination 1 Mysore Lancers, 3rd nomination, 2

- Lewis Gun Competition—4/5th Maharattas 1 2/2nd Punjab 2  
 Machine Gun Competition—2/2nd Punjab 1 4/5th Maharattas, 2  
 Tent Pegging Indian Officers—Jam Abdul Razack Mysore Lancers 1, 68/88th Field Battery Mr Singh 2  
 Section Tent Pegging Other Ranks—Mysore Lancers D Team 1 Mysore Lancers, B Team 2  
 Tent Pitching—Field Unit Sappers and Miners 1 2nd Battalion Madras Pioneer 2  
 Team Jumping Other Ranks—Mysore Lancers D Team 1, Mysore Lancers A Team, 2  
 Tug of War Indians 110 Stone—Field Coy Sappers 1, 2nd Battalion Madras Pioneer 2  
 Tug of War, 130 Stone—Field Coy Sappers

Madras.

All India Olympic Championships—

- 120 Yards Hurdles—M Sutton (Bengal) 1 H K Dutt (Bengal) 2 Abdul Hamid (Punjab) 3 Time—15 2 6 sec  
 One Mile—R Judge (U P) 1 M P Thangavelu (Mysore) 2 Gurucharan Singh (Punjab) 3 Time—4 mins 31 1 5 sec  
 100 Yards—R Vernaux (Bengal) 1 M Sutton (Bengal) 2, S Y D Costa (Madras) 3, Time—10 1 5 sec  
 16 Pounds Shot Put—Nasir Mohammed (Punjab) 1 E N Whiter (Punjab) 2 Abdul Shakoor (Mysore) 3 Distance 38 feet 5 1/2 ins  
 440 Yards—Teja Singh (Punjab) 1 E S Whiteside (Punjab) 2 W Sutton (Bengal) 3 Time—32 4 5 sec  
 Three Miles—Kishan Singh (Punjab) 1, Gular Singh (Punjab) 2, C Basavara] (Mysore) 3 Time—15 mins 31 2 5 sec  
 Long Jump—S J D Costa (Madras) 1 R N Philip (Madras) 2 Mohamed Basbir (Punjab) 3 Distance 21 feet 10 1/2 ins  
 220 Yards—M Sutton (Bengal) 1 M Stavnor (Bengal) 2 S G Mackinnon (Punjab) 3 Time—25 4 5 sec  
 Javelin Throw—Lal Din (Punjab) 1 Mahar Chand (Punjab) 2 R I Thompson (Mysore) 3 Distance 160 feet 9 ins  
 880 Yards—P Rajagopalan (Madras) 1 R Judge (U P) 2 S M Haydar (U P) 3 Time—2 mins 3 sec  
 High Jump—Dilbagh Singh (Punjab) 1 G K Naidu (Madras) 2 C S Baldrey (Madras) 3 Height 6 feet 1/2 inch

440 Yards Relay—Madras 1 Bengal 2, Punjab 3 Time—44 2-5 secs

440 Yards Hurdles—1, Abdul Hamid (Punjab), 2 Dyarasingh Brar (Punjab) 3, L Osbourne (Bengal) Time—58 4-5 secs

Six Miles Race—1 Gujjar Singh (Punjab), 2 L. Beaswaraj (Mysore) 3, R. S. Bhagat (Behar and Orissa) Time—84 mins 16 1-5 secs

Hop Step and Jump—1 Merchant 1 Punjab), 2, S. F. D Costa (Madras), 3 S. G. Mackinnon (Punjab) Distance 45 feet 1-2 in

Pole Vault—1, Gajindra Singh (Punjab) 2, P. M. D. Chowdhury (Bengal), 3 F. A. Paul (Madras) Height 10 ft 10 1-2 in.

Discus Throw—1 E. N. Whiter (Punjab) 2, M. rehand (Punjab), 3 R. L. Thompson (Mysore) Distance 113 ft 1-2 in.

Sixteen Pounds Hammer Throw—1 E. Rourke (Punjab) 2, Dayal Singh Punno (Punjab) 3 M. Mirza Khan (Madras) Distance 84 ft 9 1-2 in

### Secunderabad.

Area Cross Country Run Suffolk Regiment

## ROWING

### Calcutta

Merchant's Cup—Messrs Burn & Co beat Netherlands Bank and Trading Co

Rangoon vs Calcutta—Rangoon were beaten in every event

Father Cup—C. J. Underwood beat J. Shorland by 2 1-2 lengths Time—3 mins 47 secs

Hooghly Cup—Calcutta beat Rangoon by 1 1-2 lengths Time—3 mins 21 1-5 secs

Junior Pairs—C. J. Underwood and A. H. Basken beat J. B. Auden and J. S. Evans by 1 1-2 lengths Time—3 mins 29 3-5 secs

Open Pairs—R. J. Okey and L. H. Macklin beat Godfrey and L. H. Drake easily Time—4 mins

Inter-Club—G. E. Graham beat J. Morgan min No time taken

Club Four—J. W. Murray's crew beat J. S. Payne's crew by 1 length

Power Cup—L. H. Macklin beat R. J. L. Oakley by 4 feet Time—3 mins 38 2-5 secs

### Madras

Madras-Colombo Challenge Cup—

Madras beat Colombo by 7 lengths Time—3 mins 29 seconds

Challenge Sculls—

S. A. Bindon (Madras) beat F. M. Webster on a foul

Simmons Cup (For Pairs)—

Madras beat Colombo by 4 lengths Time—3 mins 57 seconds

## PIGSTICKING.

### Bachraons —

#### Kadir Cup—

Second Lieut Jones of the 10th Hussars on Horas Neck

Rangers-up Mr Stewart on Tony and Captain Simpson on Sunday School

#### Hog Hunters Races

#### Heavyweight —

Capt Scott-Cookburn on Drawn

#### Lightweight —

Mr Barnett on Panther

#### Guzerat Cup—

1 Thakur Anup Singh (Kishanganj)  
2 Lieut. Ravindra (Bhavnagar State Landers)

#### Salmon Cup—

1 Capt C. M. O. Saveri (Royal Deccan Horse)  
2 Thakur Ganpati Singh (Bharwa)

### Kolhapur

#### Prince Shriaji Cup—

The final position of teams at the end of the meeting is as follows —

Jai Bhavani—14 kills

Royal Deccan Horse B —12 kills

S. S. Akka Sahab—12 kills

Royal Deccan Horse A —7 kills

Cheerful—5 kills

Green Howards—4 kills

Yuvraj of Dewar—3 kills

Poona Pilgrims—3 kills

Lal Risala—3 kills

Chhatrapati—2 kills

Lilabel Bhosle—2 kills

Optimists—0 kills

Total—67 kills

#### Rhima Cup—

1 Captain B. S. King's Galloper (Spear)  
2 Nana Sahab Ingle's Hiramal

## SWIMMING.

### Allahabad

Robin Chatterjee remained in Achal Tank for 71 hrs. 45 mins beating the world record of 71 hrs. 22 mins

# WRESTLING

## Karachi

Inambox beat Isharehgh in less than 2 minutes

# YACHTING.

## Poona.

Royal Connaught Boat Club

53 pts

Captain's Cup—

Royal Bombay Yacht Club

48 pts

Mr Gore

22 pts

# BOMBAY DOG SHOW

The following were the chief prize winners—

## CHAMPION CUPS

Best exhibit in the show —Major C H Chambers' Win Fox Terrier, \* Heather Bell of Dingley Dell

Best exhibit of opposite sex —Mrs W Hamilton's Schipperke, \* Count Balu

Best exhibit bred in India —Mrs W Hamilton's Count Balu

Best exhibit bred in India opposite sex —Miss D Small's Springer Spaniel \* Dilly Dally

Best Puppy in the show —Lt J D Kothawalla's Cocker Spaniel Bestful Beauty

Best Puppy of opposite sex —Mr W Officer's Alfredale \* Cragsmore Carmelus

Best exhibit under 18 months bred in Bombay Presidency —Lt J D Kothawalla's Bestful Beauty

## BOMBAY PRESIDENCY KENNEL

### CL J SPECIALS

Best in show owned by a member—Mrs W Hamilton's Count Balu

Best in show owned by a member opposite sex —Lt J D Kothawalla's Bestful Beauty

Best in show bred in India owned by a member —Mr W Officer's Cragsmore Carmelus

Best in show bred in India opposite sex —Miss D Small's \* Dilly Dally

Best exhibit imported since last B P K C Show owned by a member —Lt Kothawalla's Cocker Spaniel \* Dewdrop of Glenberrie

Best exhibit under 18 months old owned by a member —Mrs A W Hawkins' Glen Terrier Blinky Jazz

Best exhibit born in Bombay Presidency —Mr McLeod Solkirk's Wire Fox Terrier Gaffer Arrogant

Best puppy owned by a member —Mrs Pennington's Mastiff Ashiana Bata

## FOX TERRIER CLUB OF INDIA

### SPECIALS

Best Fox Terrier —Major Chambers' \* Heather Bell of Dingley Dell

Best bred in India —Mr McLeod Solkirk's \* Gaffer Arrogant

Best Smooth Fox Terrier —Mr G R Mullen's \* Charles Unity

Best Wire Fox Terrier —Major Chambers' \* Heather Bell of Dingley Dell

## CHALLENGE CERTIFICATES

Dogs marked with an asterisk were awarded Challenge Certificates. In addition to those named above the following were also awarded challenge certificates—  
Mrs Pennington's Mastiff Ashiana Screece  
H H The Maharajah of Patpargarh's Australian Terrier Cheerio Barney

## SPECIALS

Best Alsatian —Mrs Parker's \* Southdown Sara

Best Great Dane or Bull Mastiff —Mrs Penn's Great Dane Regalia of Ouborough

Best Saluki or Greyhound —H H Akkashah of Kallapur's Greyhound Divot Girl

Best Dalmatian —Mrs V J Hamilton's Ruston Pasha

Best Labrador (Olden Retriever or Springer Spaniel —Miss D Small's \* Dilly Dally

Best Cocker Spaniel —Lt J D Kothawalla's \* Goodluck of Glenberrie

Best Cocker Spaniel opposite sex —Lt Kothawalla's \* Bestful Beauty

Best Bulldog —Mr Ingham's Ch Bunsellie Bugler

Best Bulldog opposite sex —Miss Moskovitch's Bunsellie Jane

Best Alfordale —Mr W Officer's \* Cragsmore Carmelus

Best Alfordale opposite sex —Mrs B Smith's Cragsmore Canduff

Best Bull Terrier —Mrs V Dubois's Lillington Rose Girl

Best Smooth Fox Terrier —Mrs C Fido's \* Bortham Bellste

Best Smooth Fox Terrier, opposite sex —Mr D Chisholm's \* Dunholme Delight

Best Wire Fox Terrier —Major Chambers' \* Heather Bell of Dingley Dell

Best Wire Fox Terrier opposite sex —Major Chambers' \* Knut of Wington

Best Scotch Terrier —Mrs E Watson's \* Cragsmore Carella

Best Cairn or West Highland White Terrier —Mrs A W Hawkins' Cairn Blinky Jazz

Best Dachshund —Mr D G Mearns' \* Hansel of Hartley Witney

Best Sydney Stokie —Mrs E D Hughes' \* Jonathan

Best Pomeranian —Mrs B Smith's \* Monte cute Wallflower

440 Yards Relay—Madras 1 Bengal 2, Punjab 3 Time—44 3-5 sec

440 Yards Hurdles—1 Abdul Hamid (Punjab), 2 Dyarasingh Brao (Punjab) 3 J. Oubourne (Bengal) Time—58 4-5 sec

Six Miles Race—1 Guffar Singh (Punjab), 2 U Basavraj (Mysore), 3 R S Bhagat (Behar and Orissa) Time—34 mins 15 1-5 sec

Hop Step and Jump—1 Merchant (Punjab), 2 S F D Costa (Madras) 3 R G Mackinnon (Punjab) Distance 45 feet 1-2 in

Pole Vault—1 Gajindra Singh (Punjab) 2, P M D K Chowdhury (Bengal), 3 F A Paul (Madras) Height 10 ft 10 1-2 in

Discus Throw—1 E V Whiter (Punjab), 2 Merchant (Punjab), 3, E L Thompson (Mysore) Distance 118 ft 1-2 in

Sixteen Pounds Hammer Throw—1, E Howke (Punjab), 2, Dayal Singh Punno (Punjab), 3 M Mirza Khan (Madras) Distance 84 ft 8 1-2 in

### Secunderabad.

Area Cross Country Run Suffolk Regiment

## ROWING.

### Calcutta

Merchant's Cup—Messrs Burn & Co beat Netherlands Bank and Trading Co  
Rangoon w Calcutta—Rangoon were beaten in every event

Panther Cup—C J Underwood beat J Shorland by 2 1-2 lengths Time—3 mins 47 sec

Hooghly Cup—Calcutta beat Rangoon by 1 1-2 lengths. Time—3 mins 21 1-5 sec

Junior Pairs—C J Underwood and A H Batten beat J B Auden and J S Byane by 1 1-2 lengths Time—3 mins 29 3-5 sec

Open Pairs—E J Okey and L H Maklin beat Godfrey and L H Drake easily. Time—4 mins.

Inter-Club—G E Graham beat J Berga min. No time taken.

Omb Fours—J W Murray's crew beat J S Bayne's crew by 1 length.

Power Cup—L H Macklin beat R J L Oakley by 4 feet Time—3 mins 28 2-5 sec

### Madras.

Madras-Colombo Challenge Cup—

Madras beat Colombo by 7 lengths Time—3 mins 29 seconds

Challenge Souls—

S A Bindon (Madras) beat F M Webster on a foul

Simmons Cup (For Pairs)—

Madras beat Colombo by 4 lengths Time—3 mins 57 seconds

## PIGSTICKING.

### Bacharams —

Kadir Cup—

Second-Lieut. Jones of the 10th Hussars on Horse Neck

Rangers-up Mr Stewart on Tony and Captain Simpson on Sunday School

Hog Hunters Races

Heavyweight —

Capt Scott-Cockburn on Drawn

Lightweight —

Mr Barnett on Panther

General Cup—

1 Thakur Anup Singh (Kishanpurh)  
2 Lieut. Bayonba (Bhawanagar State Landers)

Salmon Cup—

1 Capt O M D Sowers (Royal Deccan Horse)  
2 Thakur Ganspati Singh (Kharwa)

### Kolhapur

Prince Shivaji Cup—

The final position of teams at the end of the meeting is as follows —

Jai Bhavani—14 kills

Royal Deccan Horse B —12 kills

S S Akka Sahab—12 kills

Royal Deccan Horse A —7 kills

Cheerful—5 kills

Green Howards—4 kills

Yuvaraj of Dewas—4 kills.

Poona Pilgrims—3 kills

Lal Hissala—3 kills

Chhatrapati—2 kills

Lilabai Bhoale—2 kills

Optimists—0 kills

Total—67 kills

Bhima Cup—

1 Captain R S King's Galloper (Spear)

2 Nana Sahib Ingle's Hissala

## SWIMMING.

### Ahmedabad.

Robin Chatterjee remained in Acha Tank for 71 hrs, 45 mins beating the world record of 71 hrs, 25 mins.

WRESTLING

Karachi

Imambux beat Isharsingh in less than 2 minutes

YACHTING

Poona

Royal Connaught Boat Club  
Royal Bombay Yacht Club

53 pts | Captain's Cup—  
43 pts | Mr Goro

23 pts

BOMBAY DOG SHOW

The following were the chief prize winners—

CHALLENGE CUPS

Best exhibit in the show—Major C H Chamberlain's Wire Fox Terrier \* Heather Bell of Dingley Dell

Best exhibit of opposite sex—Mrs W Hamilton's Schipperke, \* Count Balu

Best exhibit bred in India—Mrs W Hamilton's Count Balu

Best exhibit bred in India opposite sex—Miss D Small's Springer Spaniel \* Dilly Dally

Best Puppy in the show—Lt J D Kothawalla's Cocker Spaniel Bestpal Beauty

Best Puppy of opposite sex—Mr W Officer's Airedale \* Cragmore Carmelus

Best exhibit under 18 months bred in Bombay Presidency—Lt J D Kothawalla's Bestpal Beauty

BOMBAY PRESIDENCY KENNEL CLUB SPECIALS

Best in show owned by a member—Mrs W Hamilton's Count Balu

Best in show owned by a member opposite sex—Lt J D Kothawalla's Bestpal Beauty

Best in show bred in India owned by a member—Mr W Officer's Cragmore Carmelus

Best in show bred in India opposite sex—Miss D Small's \* Dilly Dally

Best exhibit imported since last B.P.A.C. Show owned by a member—Lt Kothawalla's Cocker Spaniel \* Ikewdrop of Glenbervie

Best exhibit under 18 months old, owned by a member—Mrs A W Hawkins's Cairn Terrier \* Blinky Boaz

Best exhibit, born in Bombay Presidency—Mr McLeod's Skelk's Wire Fox Terrier Gaffer Arrogant

Best puppy owned by a member—Mrs Pennington's Mastiff Ashiana Haila

FOX TERRIER CLUB OF INDIA SPECIALS

Best Fox Terrier—Major Chambers's \* Heather Bell of Dingley Dell

Best bred in India—Mr McLeod's Skelk's \* Gaffer Arrogant

Best Smooth Fox Terrier—Mr G R Mullens's \* Careless Cutty

Best Wire Fox Terrier—Major Chambers's \* Heather Bell of Dingley Dell

CHALLENGE CERTIFICATES

Dogs marked with an asterisk were awarded Challenge Certificates. In addition to those named above the following were also awarded challenge certificates—

Mrs Pennington's Mastiff Ashiana Srepee  
H H The Maharajah of Parbhargha's Astraian Terrier Chorio Barney

SPECIALS

Best Alsatian—Mrs Parker's \* Southdown Zara

Best Great Dane or Bull Mastiff—Mrs Penn's Great Dane Regalla of Ouborough

Best Saluki or Greyhound—H H Akkasahab of Kolhapur's Greyhound Divot Girl

Best Dalmatian—Mrs N J Hamilton's Rustom Pasha

Best Labrador Golden Retriever or Springer Spaniel—Miss D Small's \* Dilly Dally

Best Cocker Spaniel—Lt J D Kothawalla's \* Goodluck of Glenbervie

Best Cocker Spaniel opposite sex—Lt Kothawalla's \* Bestpal Beauty

Best Bulldog—Mr Ingham's Ch Denscliffe Ronger

Best Bulldog opposite sex—Miss Moskovitch's Benchmark Jane

Best Airedale—Mr W Officer's \* Cragmore Carmelus

Best Airedale opposite sex—Mrs B Smith's Cragmore Canlytuft

Best Bull Terrier—Mrs V Dubois's \* Lillington Rose Girl

Best Smooth Fox Terrier—Mrs C Fido's \* Boreham Bellise

Best Smooth Fox Terrier opposite sex—Mr D Chisholm's \* Dunholme Delight

Best Wire Fox Terrier—Major Chambers's \* Heather Bell of Dingley Dell

Best Wire Fox Terrier, opposite sex—Major Chambers's \* Kunt of Pington

Best Scotch Terrier—Mrs R Watson's \* Cragmore Carella

Best Cairn or West Highland White Terrier—Mrs A W Hawkins's Cairn Blinky Boaz

Best Dachshund—Mr D G Mearns's \* Hansel of Hartley Witney

Best Sydney Sledge—Mrs E. D Hughes's \* Jonathan

Best Pomeranian—Mrs B Smith's \* Mountaineer Wallflower

Best Australian Terrier —H H The Maharaja of Parbatgarh s \* McGregor s Margaret

Best Schipperke, Griffon, Lhasa or Tibetan Terrier —Mrs W Hamilton s Schipperke, Count Balu

Best Pekingese —Mrs C G Cardow s 'Kin Kaju

Best Pekingese opposite sex —The Dowager Maharani Sahib of Kolhapur s Feggoty of Ingledene

Best Litter—Mr D G Davies ' Dalmatians

Best Novice —Mrs Wickersham s Alsatian, ' Desert Balder

Best Soldiers Dog —Fusilier Lawrence s Alsatian

Kennel Club of India Special —Mrs B Smith s Alredale Terrier Chagmore Caura.

### BOMBAY HORSE SHOW

Polo Ponies Capt Crichton s Satanella (1), Mr Rosenthal s Grey Elgvy (2)

Ponies likely to make Polo Ponies Mr Mallam s Betty (1) Mr Gulliland s Surprise (2)

Troop Horses H E the Governor s Body Guard Trumpeter Kartar Singh s, Lord Aldborough (1) Sowar Bakhsh Singh s The Typhoon (2), L D Hira Singh s Warrior (3)

Mounted Police —Dafir Rahmat Ali Khan s Laddie (1), Sowar Sakharum Chavan s Dilbad (2) Sowar Lde Ram s Roman (3)

Troop Horses Bombay Light Horse Mr Alexander s Richard (1) Mr Shrivastava s Snowflake (2) Mr Sark s Jumbo (3)

Hunters Horses Mr Captain s Louisa (1) Capt Hopkins s Snowhall (2), Miss Bird s Starlight (3)

Hunters Ponies Mrs Captain s Red Cockade (1) Mr Kirke Smith s Dharya (2)

Moore Challenge Cup Mrs Captain s Red Cockade (1)

English and Colonial Horses and Ponies Mr Lalwani s Triumph (1) Mr Godfrey s Charmaine (2) Messrs McKillop and Mr Gould s Rudawater (3)

Open Arabs Mr Patel s Mishan (1) Mr Hoosain Kadum s Arabian Apple (2) H H the Maharaja of Kolhapur s Badrumman (3)

Hacks Horses Mr Gulliland s Surprise (1) Mr Mallam s Betty (2) Mr Landon s Pauline (3)

Hacks Ponies Mrs Sara s Judy (1), Dr Venkatesh s Simon (2)

Ladies Hacks Mr Gulliland s Surprise (1) H H the Maharaja of Kolhapur s Bhawan Prasad (2)

Childrens Ponies Best Pony—Master Aubrey Woodford s Pat (1) Best Bider—Master Ian Scott (2)

Jumping Competition Mr Raymond s The Laird (1) T Field Battery Herbert (2) H F the Governor s Body Guard (3)

### POONA

#### Bombay Presidency Police Sports.

Lord Lloyd s Cup for Athletics—Won by Belgum

The Kennedy Cup for Heavy Weight Tug-of-War—Won by Ahmedabad Runners up Surat

Sir Maurice Hayward s Cup for Light Weight Tug-of-War—Won by Dharwar Runners up Sholapur

The Sir Francis Griffith s Cup for Cross Country Race—Won by West Khandesh.

Rao Bahadur Kojke s Cup for Wrestling—1 Annappa Malkappa of Sholapur 2, Babu Govind G 1 P Railway

Lord Sydenham s Cup for Physical Training—Won by Belgum Runners up Kolaba

Sir Leslie Wilson Challenge Cup for the Best All Round Man of the Meeting—Won by Bhima Sateppa of Belgum.

The Down Challenge Shield—Won by Belgum

Relay Race—1 Poona 2 West Khandesh

#### INDIVIDUAL EVENTS

100 Yards—1 Bhavji Dagdu of West Khandesh 2 Mohamed Hanif of Belgum

3 Mahadeo Bahu of Poona

Quarter Mile—1 Mohamed Hanif of Belgum 2 James John of Dharwar, 3 Bhagu Khemji of Belgum

Half Mile—1, Bhima Sateppa of Belgum 2 Sheikh Abdul Haider of Poona, 3, Ganpat Sitaram of Ahmedabad.

Obstacle Race—1 Hanmant Yeshwant of Belgum 2 Rupia Ganpat of West Khandesh 3, Jagannath Ramchandra of Ahmednagar

Cross Country Race—1 Bhima Sateppa of Belgum 2 Pirya Dewaji of West Khandesh 3 Kashya Dasra of West Khandesh

The Macdonald Challenge Cup for Sub-Inspectors Revolver Shooting—Won by Sub-Inspector Khan Sahib Sheikh Amir Rahim of Ahmednagar.

100 Yards—Rao Sahib H M Bane s Challenge Cup for Head Quarters—Sub-Inspectors Khan Sahib Sheikh Amir Rahim and S I Jamal of G 1 P Railway tied for first place

#### INDIAN POLICE OFFICERS EVENTS

Beatty Memorial Cup for Revolver Shooting—Won by Mr Farrant

Souter Challenge Cup for Revolver Snap-shooting—Won by Mr Farrant

I P Officers Rifle Shooting Cup—Won by Mr G S Wilson

The Kennedy Challenge Cup for best aggregate score in Officers Events—Won by Mr Farrant

Officers 100 Yards (Prize presented by His Excellency the Governor)—1, Mr P M Stewart, 2, Mr. G W Khot

## Who's Who in India.

**ABDUL HAMID KHAN** **BABADUR** **DIWAN**, **Bar-at-Law**, **O.B.E.**, **O.B.E.**, Chief Minister **Kapurthala State** 15 October 1881 - a daughter of **Khan Sahib Sheikh Amir-ud-Din**, retired Extra Asstt Commissioner in the Punjab. **Educ.** Government College, Lahore Judge, 1909, Supdt of the Census Operations 1911 Head of the Executive and Revenue Depts as **Mashir Mal** Fellow of the Punjab University, Lately Member Punjab Legislative Council, Chief Secretary March 1915 Chief Minister, 1920 **Khan Bahadur** (1915), **O.B.E.** (1918) **O.L.E.** (1923) Appointed by the Government of India Chairman of the Banking Enquiry Committee for the Centrally Administered Areas, 1929-30 Delegate at the Assembly of League of Nations in 1931 Address **Kapurthala**

**ABDUL KARIM MAULAVI**, **B.A.**, **M.L.C.** Government pensioner Member, Council of State Member, Bengal Legislative Council since 1925 10 Aug 1863 - **Aysha Khatun** of **Calcutta Educ.** Sylhet and **Calcutta** Started as a teacher in the **Calcutta Madrasah** Assistant Inspector of Schools for Mahomedan Education for about 15 years Inspector of Schools, Chittagong Division for about five years Publications History of India for Beginners in English, Bengali Hindi and Urdu, Students History of India The Mahomedan Empire in India in Bengali Hints on Class Management and Method of Teaching in English and Mahomedan Education in Bengal (English) Address 181 Wellesley Square, **Calcutta**

**ABDUL QAIYUM**, Nawab Sir **Sahibzada**, **K.C.I.E.** (1917) 1866 formerly in Foreign and Political Department Government of India and Pol. Agent. **Khyber Black Mountain Expedition** 1898 (despatches), **Samana Expedition** 1891, **Tirah Expedition** 1897-8 (despatches), **Khan Bahadur** **Zakka-Khel Expedition** 1908 (**C.I.E.**) on Indo-Afghan Boundary Commns 1894-5, has been an **M.L.A.** since 1923, received title **Nawab** 1915 and **Kaiser Hind Gold Medal** 1929 One of the founders of and Life Honorary Secretary **Islamia College**, **Peshawar** Member Indian Round Table Conference First Minister **N.W.F.P.** Government Address **Peshawar**

**ABERCROMBIE JOHN ROBERTSON** Merchant, Director, **Wilson Latham & Co Ltd** 6 June 11, 1898 - **Miss Maude** of **H.W. Collin** late **I.C.S.** **Educ.** **Cheltenham Coll** Came to India as Assistant in 1910 joined **I.A.B.O.** Feb 1915 joined 18th **K.G.O. Lancers** in France, May 1916, active service in France, May 1916 - March 1918 and in Palestine March 1918 - Feb 1919 Military Cross and mentioned in despatches Vice-President, Bombay Chamber of Commerce 1925 President 1930, Member, Bombay Legislative Council 1925-26 and 1930-31 Address Central Bank Buildings, **Bruce Street**, **Bombay**

**ABHEDANANDA**, **Hrs HOLINESS** **SWAMI**, **PH.D.** (New York), President,

**Ramakrishna Vedanta Society**, **Calcutta**, Spiritual Teacher **Lecturer** and **Author** 1 Oct 2, 1866 **Educ.** **Calcutta University**, Disciple of **Sri Ramakrishna Paramahansa**, a spiritual brother of **Swami Vivekananda**, a Trustee of the **Belur Math** and **Ramakrishna Mission** Went to London in 1896 to lecture on Hindu Philosophy (**Vedanta**) in 1897 went to New York, U.S.A., and organised the **Vedanta Society of New York**. Lectured before educational institutions, societies and universities for twenty five years in England, America and Canada. Returned to **Calcutta** in 1921 and established the **Ramakrishna Vedanta Society** of which he has since been President and also of **Ramakrishna Vedanta Ashrama** at **Darjeeling**, of **Ramakrishna Ashram** at **Salke**, **Dr. Howrah** and of **Ramakrishna Vivekananda Ashram** at **Muzaffarpur** Publications **Reincarnation**, **Spiritual Unfoldment**, **Philosophy of Work**, **How to be a Yogi**, **Divine Heritage of Man** **Self Knowledge** (**Atma Jnan**) **India and Her People** **Gospel of Ramakrishna**, **Rayings of Ramakrishna** **Human Affection** and **Divine Love** **Great Saviours of the World** **The Doctrine of Karma** "The Religion of the Twentieth Century" "Lectures and Addresses in India" and a number of pamphlets in English and Bengali Founder and Editor of **Bhava-Bew**, an illustrated Bengali monthly Magazine of the **R.K.V. Society** Address 13/11, **Raja Raj Kissen Street** **Calcutta**

**ACHARYA, M.K.B.A., L.T., M.L.A.** Public Worker and Journalist, 1876 - **Bukman Anomal** in 1894 Two sons **Educ.** at the **Madras Christian College** **Lecturer** 1896 to 1902 Head Master 1902-1917 Independent political worker since 1917 Publications **Portraits from Indian Classics** **A Hand Book of Morals**, "Kumuda" a drama, "Damaratha" a tragedy **Shri Krishna Karma Myra**, **The** **Beale Blunder** in the reconstruction of Indian Chronology by **Orientalists**, **Indo-Britannia**, etc., elected as a Member to the **Indian Legislative Assembly** by the **Chinglepet** **am S Arcot Non-Mahomedan Constituency** in 1928 and 1928-29 **THU** 1928 a prominent Member of the **Swaraaj Party** and the **Congress**, Address 46 **Ingtha Chetti Street**, **Madras**, **E**

**ACLAND RICHARD DYER**, The Right Rev **M.A.** Bishop of **Bombay**, (1929) 1861 **Educ.** **Bedford** and **Oxford** **Deacon** 1906, **Priest** 1906, **Curate** **St Mary's Slough** 1906-10, **S.P.G. Missions**, **Ahmednagar**, **Kolhapur**, **Dapoli**, **Bombay**, 1911-1929 Address Bishop's Lodge, **Malabar Hill** **Bombay** 6

**ADVANI, MOTILAL SHOWERAM**, **Kaiser Hind Gold Medal** (1918), President, **Hyderabad Educational Society** 12 October 1898 - **Margaret Annesley**, d. of the late **Rev Charles Voysey Educ.** **The Albert School** and **Presidency College**, **Calcutta** **Barrister** (Inner Temple), 1892, Practised in **Karachi**,



1892-1904, Assistant Judge, Hyderabad, 1904, Acted as District Judge, Hyderabad, 1906, Permanent District Judge, 1911 Served in Thana, Rural District Judge, Broach 1917-1922 and District Judge, Nasik, until June 1924 Address No. 8, Bungalow, Cantonment, Hyderabad, Sind

**AGA KHAN, AGA SULEMAN MANOMED BEAN, C.I.E. (1902), G.C.S.I. (1911) G.O.V.O. (1923), K.C.I.E. (1898), LL.D., Hon. Councillor 1875, Brilliant Star of Zanzibar, 1900, 1st Class, has many religious followers in East Africa, Central Asia and India, head of Ismaili Mahomedans, granted rank and status of first class chief with salute of 1 guns in recognition of loyal services during European War Publication India in Transition Address Aga Hall, Bombay**

**AGARWALA, LALA GIRDHARILAL, B.A., Advocate, High Court, Allahabad, Member, First Legislative Assembly 1904 Feb 1875, m. sister of Lala Banwari Lal Gupta, B.A., LL.B., Vakil, High Court (Muttra) Educ. Agra College, B.S.M. London Moved resolution in Legislative Assembly re Indian Governors, Chief Justices, etc., 27th Sept 1921 at Simla and Bill to remove inequalities between Vaidis and Barristers Was Director, Moradabad Spinning and Weaving Mills for 10 years, and of Bahara Cotton Gin and Press Co. Ltd. for 6 years original member, U.P. Chamber of Commerce, Secy. U.P. Hindu Sabha Elected Member of the first Bar Council, Agra Province President, Agarwal Beva Samiti (Social Service and Scouting) Publications an article re use of aircraft during war in Legitimite de la Guerre Aeronautique, Proposed legislation for protection of Cows and improvement of Cattle in India, Hindu Home and Temple in London, Parallel Agra Tenancy Act, 1926, and the Law of Pre-emption Member Hindu Law Research Society, Member of Court, Benares Hindu University Address 33, George Town, Allahabad**

**AGA SHAH BOKKH SHAH Nawab Shah Bokkh Yar Jung Bahadur (1923) b. 1874, eldest s. of Aga Akbar Shah, s. of H. H. the First Aga Khan, m. s. d. of the late Aga Shahabuddin Shah (1897) Educ. English and Persian, Hon. A.D.U. to H. H. the Imam of Hyderabad, 1918, Hon. Private Secretary to H. H. the Aga Khan 1900, ex-President, Poona Suburban Municipality, 1925 to 1931, Founder and President, Servants of Islam Society, Poona 1928 Director Queen Mary's Technical School for Disabled Indian Soldiers, Akyre, since 1923, Life Fellow, Royal Society of Arts (London) since 1927, President, Poona District Muslim Educational Society, Poona, since 1928 Address 13, Connaught Road, Poona**

**AHMAD DR. ZIA UDDIN, C.I.E., M.A. (Cantab.), Ph.D., D.Sc., M.L.A., Pro Vice-Chancellor Muslim University Aligarh 1920-22, b. 1875 Educ. Aligarh Tripartite Coll., Cambridge (Sir Isaac Newton Scholar), Paris, Bologna, Haxhe (Cairo) Göttingen (Ph.D.) and Allahabad (D.Sc.) Member of Calcutta University Council Address Member, Legislative Assembly, New Delhi.**

**AHMED, KAMEERUD-DIN, M.L.A. Bar-at-Law and Advocate, Calcutta High Court, Landholder b. 1896 Educ. Maida Govt. High English School and Magdalene College, Cambridge Called to the Bar in 1910 Member, University Court, Decan Founder of Bengal Jotadars and Raiyats Association and its Hon. Secretary takes great interest in agriculture, was elected President, Bengal Agricultural Conference in 1917 Director, Darjeeling Himalayan Tea Co. Ltd., Calcutta Organizer Founder and President, Indian Seamen's Union, Calcutta, 1922-27 elected its Patron, 1929 Elected member Bengal Legislative Council in 1920 elected member, Legislative Assembly 1921-23 1924-28, 1927-30 re-elected again in 1930 from the Rajshahi Division, Founder of Parliamentary Muslim Party in Indian Legislative Assembly, 1924 and its Chief Whip Member, Central National Mahomedan Assoc., Calcutta Member Democratic Party in Indian Legislature 1921-23, Member of the Royal Commission on Labour, 1920-21 Publications Handbook of Equity Roman Law, etc. Address 10, Hastings Street Calcutta, Bithwanathpur, Kanant P.O. Maida (Bengal)**

**AHMED KHAN BARADUR KAST SIR AKHIL DIX, Kt. C.I.E. O.B.E. 1850 Chief Minister, Datta State b. 7 April 1884 Educ. at Gonda High School m. d. of Mirza Mahomed Inam, Subordinate Judge, Gonda 1898 Served in the P.C.S., U.P. for 24 years during which time acted as Magistrate and Collector, Bulandshahr and Asst. Director of Agriculture and Commerce, U.P., was on deputation with His Majesty the late Amir of Kabul during his Indian tour, services lent to Bharatpur State in 1910 for employment as Rev. Member of Council of Regency transferred to Dholpur 1913 and retired from Government service in 1920 but continued to serve His Highness the Maharaja of Dholpur as Judicial Minister, appointed Chief Minister Datta, in 1922 is member of the Court of the Delhi University and Aligarh University and Trustee, Agra College, Member, Senate of the Agra University, was Fellow, Allahabad University, 1907-20, and Member, Royal Asiatic Society, London, State Scout Commissioner for Datta State, President St. John Ambulance Association and Red Cross Society, Datta State Centre Awarded by the Grand Priory, St. John's Gate, London, an insignia on admission as an Associate Barrister of the Venerable Order of the Hospital of St. John of Jerusalem Publications Author of about 40 books in English and Urdu including life of H. M. King George V and H. R. H. the Prince of Wales, Commentaries on Criminal Procedure Code and U.P. Land Revenue Act, translated into Urdu at the request of Government of India proceedings of the War Conference, 1919 and History of Coronation Durbar, 1911 Address Datta**

**AIKMAN, DAVID WARE, C.I.E. (1912), Consulting Engineer to the Cawnpore Improvement Trust b. 8 December 1863. Educ. Cooper's Hill m. Marion Drummond Stewart Joined P.W.D., 1885 Retd., 1918,**

**Publicities** Roorkhee treatise on water supply, Consulting Engineer for the Cawnpore Water-Work, etc. **Address** Charlottesville, 2, Simla, and 18, Clyde Road Lucknow

**AINSCOUGH** Sir THOMAS MARTLAND, KT (1932) O.B.N. (1925), M. Com. F.R.G.S. His Majesty's Senior Trade Commissioner in India and Ceylon b 1886 at Mahel, d. of the late W. Lincoln of Ely, Cambs. two sons & one daughter. Manchester Gr. School, Switzerland and Manchester University in business in China. 1907-12: Spl. Commissioner to the Board of Trade in China, 1914, Sec., Board of Trade Textile Committee 1916 Sec. Empire Cotton Growing Committee, 1917 Export Agent to Persia Tariff Revision Commission, 1920 Member of the Royal Asiatic Society, Central Asian Society and Fellow of the Royal Society of Arts. **Publications** 'Notes from a Frontier' **Address** Bengal Club Calcutta

**AIYANGAR**, CHELURU DEBANSWAMI, B.A., B.L. Advocate, Madras and Mysore High Courts and Ex Member, Legislative Assembly b 1878 **Education** Madras Christian College and Law College Schoolmaster for two years then Vakil from July 1899 occupied offices of President, District Congress Committee Dist. Conference, etc. Present Taluk Board and Chairman Municipal Council, Chittoor for some years. President, Andhra Provincial Conference 1928 President Postal, and R.M.S. Union, Madras Province 1929, **Publications** Katesan Land Act in 'Mung', Sri Venkatesa or the First Archa, Gandhi Unveiled **Address** Chittoor

**ALI, A. F. M. ABDUL, M.A.** b 1884 Son of Nawab Bahadur Abdul Latif Khan, C.I.E. **Education** St. Xavier's Doreston College, Calcutta. Founder of Moalem Institute, Calcutta, Founder and Editor of the Journal of the Moalem Institute. Joined Bengal Civil Service 1906, placed on special duty, Political Department, Bengal, as Special Press Censor Sept 1918 to March 1919. Police Magistrate Allpore September 1921 to March 1922. Asst. Keeper of the Records of the Govt. of India and Ex-Officio Assistant Secretary to the Govt. of India April 1922. Secretary to the India Historical Records Commission. Trustee and Honorary Secretary of the Indian Museum, Fellow, Calcutta University, Member of the Court of the Dacca University, Member, Executive Committee of the Council of Dufferin Fund, Past President, Rotary Club of Calcutta. Member of the Executive Committee, District Charitable Society, Governor of the Calcutta Blind School. Member, Executive Committee of the Bengal Olympic Association, Member of the Executive Committee of the Bengal Flying Club Secretary, Calcutta Historical Society, Vice-President, Calcutta Mahomedan Orphanage. Governor of the Baiting for the Homeless and Helpless and the Calcutta Juvenile House of Detention. **Address** 3, Turner Street, Calcutta

**ALI, KHAN, BAHADUR** Mir ASAD Merchant Jagirdar b August 1789 m. to Luckit-Anisa Begum, d. of Nawab Ali Yaver Jung, Bahadur of Hydrabad

(Deccan) **Education** Nizam Coll., Hyderabad Hon. Magistrate, Madras, 1912. Member, Imperial Legislative Council, 1913-20, Member Legislative Assembly 1921-23. President, Dist. Political Council of Pullampet, 1916. President, Dist. Political Conference Malabar, 1918. President, Provincial Educational Council, Poona, 1919. President, Madras Presidency Muslim League, 1917-20. President, Elect of All India Unani Conf. Delhi 1917. President, Unani-Ayurvedic Council, Hyderabad, 1922. **Publications** "Maasharat," Urdu translation of the *Use of Life* by Lord Avbury. Iraq wo Iran. Member, Cosmo-politan Club and Nizam Club, retired from Public Life 1927 visited holy places in Iraq and Persia in 1929. Visited holy places in Palestine, Syria, Egypt and Mesopotamia in 1932. **Address** Banganapalle

**ALIKHAN, KUKHRE HAJEE ISMAELI M.L.A.** Ruler of Atranli Estate (Bulandshahr) Chairman City Board, Mussoorie. b Dec 1897 m. d. of late Kukhure Abdul Shakur Khan, Chief of Diarrampur **Education** Persian and Arabic at home, English St. Peter's College, Agra. Was elected a Member of the City Board Mussoorie, 1922. Junior Vice-Chairman a year later. Attended Wembley (1924) Bellow of the British Empire Exhibition. Toured European countries, Western Asia and Northern Africa (1924-25) Chairman Proposed High School Committee Mussoorie (1925) General Secretary, Reception Committee All India Muslim Boycott Conference (1928) Vice-President and Hon'y Treasurer of the All-India Muslim Boycott Conference. Elected Member of the United Provinces Legislative Council from the Bulandshahr District Mohammedan Rural Constituency (1928) Secretary Ghana Nand High School, Mussoorie (1927-29) President, Anjuman Islamiya, Mussoorie (1923-29) Manager-in-Charge Islamiya School, Mussoorie (1929-30) Elected Member of the Legislative Assembly from the Meerut Division Mohammedan Rural Constituency (1930) Member of the Governing Body the School of Agriculture, Bulandshahr. President, Tikka Memorial Library, Mussoorie. Hereditary Darbari of the Government. Chief Whip and founder of United India Party in the Assembly. Member, Public Accounts Committee of Government of India, Member of Standing Haj Committee and Labour and Industry Committee. **Publications** Talm-e-Niswan Muslim Rajputan-Hind Council Speeches, Presidential Address of Mussoorie Tansin **Address** Summer - Daryashire House, Mussoorie. Winter - Atranli Estate (Bulandshahr) U.P.

**ALI INAM SIR SYED** (See under Inam)

**ALI, SHAUKAT** **Education** M.A.O. Coll., Aligarh (Capt. Cricket XI) In Govt. Opium Dept. for 17 years Sec. and Organiser, Aligarh Old Boys Assoc. Trustee M.A.O. Coll. Organized collection of funds for Aligarh University. Interned during the war. Prominent leader of the Khilafat movement, 1919-20, and of Non-co-operation movement. Sec., Central Khilafat Committee, Founder and Secretary of Khaddar-Kashah Society. Appointed Member, Round Table Conference

to represent Moslems travelled in Moslem lands and helped in organizing the World Moslem Conference visited Egypt, Palestine, Syria, Iraq, Senegal and Algeria. *Address* Khilafat House, Love Lane, Bombay, 10 Ramprasad, U P

**ALWAR, HIS HIGHNESS BHARAT DHARAM PRANAKAR SEWAI MAHARAJ RAJ RISHI SHRI JET SINGHJI DEV VIKRAMENDRA SHRO MANI, G C S I (1924), G O I E (1919) K O I E (1919), K C S I (1911)** Col in British Army, 1919, General in Chief of the Alwar State Forces, b 1882, s father, His Highness Shri Sewai Maharaj Mangal Singh Dev Vikramendra Shitromani, G C S I, 1892, m one o, maintains two regiments of infantry and one Garrison force. The infantry participated in operation for relief of Peking 1900. Infantry and cavalry both served at front in European War. State has area of 9185 square miles and population in round figures of 750,000 salutes, seventeen guns. *Recreations* : Race quets shooting, fishing polo (his polo team won the Cup at the Delhi Durbar, 1908), motoring, tennis. *Address* : The Palace, Alwar Rajputana India, T A Alwar, Alwar

**ANAGARIKA DHARMAPALA, THE**, Teacher and Preacher of Buddhist Ethics and Higher Psychology. General Secretary, Maha Bodhi Society, Editor, Maha Bodhi and "British Buddhist Director-General, Buddhist Mission in England, b September 17, 1864. Leading a Brahmin life since his boyhood. Educated several private schools in Colombo under Christian missionaries and under Buddhist Bhikkhus. Renounced home in his 20th year to work for the welfare of humanity and the Religion of the Lord Buddha. Worked as a member of the Theosophical Society under Madame Blavatsky toured all over Ceylon with Col. Olcott, left Theosophical Society owing to his departure from original idea of spreading Buddhism. Started the Maha Bodhi Society in May 1891. Headquarters at Buddhagaya, Gaya, Benares, Benares Calcutta, Colombo, Kandy, and London and New York. Travelled four times round the world. Was Buddhist special Delegate at the Chicago Parliament of Religions in 1893. Erected the first Buddhist Dharmasala at Buddhagaya and the first Buddhist Vihara in Calcutta, and is now engaged in the erection of a great Vihara, a Buddhist Cultural Institute at Benares, Benares Propaganda in London. Started the English "Maha Bodhi" and the Sinhalese weekly the "Sinhala Bandhaya", a popular democratic paper. In 1928 sent eight Sinhalese Samaneras (Buddhist Novices) to India to study Indian vernaculars for missionary work there. Protected against Government interference with exposition of Tooth Relic in Kandy. *Publications* : Life of the Lord Buddha, What did the Lord Buddha Teach, Psychology of Progress, Repenting God of Horeb, Relationship between Hinduism and Buddhism, the Arya Dharmas. *Address* : 61, Gloucester Road, Regent's Park, London, N W 1, s A A, College Square Calcutta, and Aloa Avenue, Colpetty, Colombo, Benares Benares Omit.

**ANANTIA KRISHNA AYYAR**, The Mr Hon'ble Justice Rao Bahadur C V, B A., B.L., Judge of the Madras High Court. Educated Christian College and the Madras Law College Carmichael and Jones. Barrister in Law. Appointed to the late Justice P.B. Sundara Ayyar. Enrolled as a Vakil of the Madras High Court, in 1898, Election Commissioner, 1921-23. Government Pleader Madras, 1923-27. Acted as a Judge of the Madras High Court in 1927. Appointed Advocate General Madras, in March 1928, Elected to the Bench as a permanent Judge in December 1928, Member of the Law College Council from 1921-1931. First Chairman of the Madras Bar Council. *Address* : Sweta Sadan, No 1 Brodie's Road Mysapore Madras

**ANDERSON THE RT HON SIR JOHN P O G B (1923) G C I R** Governor of Bengal (1932) b 8 July, 1882, m Christina (d 1920) 3rd s of the late Andrew Mackenzie of Edinburgh one s one d Educ. George Watson's College, Edinburgh, and Edinburgh and Leipzig Universities. Entered the Colonial Office in 1905. Secretary of the Northern Nigeria Lands Committee, 1909, Secretary of the West African Currency Committee, 1911, Principal Clerk in the office of Insurance Commissioners 1915. Secretary to Insurance Commissioners, 1915, Secretary, Ministry of Shipping 1917-19, Additional Secretary to the Local Government Board April 1919, Second Secretary Ministry of Health, 1919, Chairman of the Board of Inland Revenue, 1919-22, Joint Secretary to the Lord Lieutenant of Ireland, 1920. Permanent Under-Secretary of State at the Home Office 1922 to 1931. *Address* : Government House, Calcutta.

**ANDREWS, CHARLES FRANK**, Professor in the International University of Rabindranath Tagore at Santiniketan, Bengal b 12 February 1871 Educ. King Edward's School Birmingham and Pembroke College, Cambridge Fellow and Lecturer of Pembroke College Cambridge, 1899. Professor in St. Stephen's College, Delhi, and member of Cambridge University Brotherhood, Fellow and some time member of Syndicate, Punjab University from 1904 to 1913, since that date at Santiniketan, Bengal. *Publications* : "Christianity and the Labour Problem", "North India", "The Renaissance in India", "Christ and Labour", "The Indian Problem", "Indians in South Africa", "To the Students", "The Drink and Drug Evil". Correspondent, *Manchester Guardian*. *Cape Argus*, *Natal Advertiser*. *Address* : Santiniketan, Bolpur, Bengal

**ANKLIKER, IN-COL AMIR-UL-UMMA SANDAR SIR APPAJARAO SARASISITOLAN DESHNER, SESA HARDOO SAN SRI, K B E (1919), C I E (1918)** Member of the Gwalior Government in Department of Revenue since 1918 and Vice-President, Council of Regency, (1928) b 1874, Educ. Belgaum, Fie. Secretary to the Maharaja of Gwalior, 1897, m, the youngest daughter of the late Maharaja Jayprao Sahib Scindia of Gwalior. *Address* : Gwalior

**ANNA RAO, CHALKANI, B.A. (Chemistry),** Landholder and Director of Luxmi Ranganam Copper Mines & 1 January 1909 m to Anna suyadevi, & of Rajah of Panagal Educ. Presidency College, Madras. Address: Bobbili, Vizagapatam District

**ANNESLEY, FRANKS CHARLES, b. 8 March 1879 Educ.** at Birkenhead School, Cheshire. Joined firm of Killick Nixon of Bombay in 1908, retired 1920 Address: Andheri Bombay

**AROOT, PRINCE OF, SIR GHULAM MAHOMED ALI KHAN BAHADUR, G.C.I.E. (1917) K.C.I.E. (1909) & 23 Feb 1882 s. father, 1903 Premier Mahomedan nobleman of Southern India, being the direct male descendant of the Sovereign Ruler of the Karnataka. Educ. Newington Court of Wards Institutions Madras, Member of Madras Legislative Council 1904-6, Member of the Imperial Legislative Council (Mahomedan Electorate) of the Madras Presidency, 1910-13, Member of the Madras Legislative Council by nomination, 1916, President, All India Muslim Association, Lahore, President, South India Islamic League, Madras President of All India Muslim League 1910, Life Member Lawley Institute Ooty, Life Member, South Indian Athletics Association, Club Gymkhana Madras Address: Amir Mahal Palace Madras**

**AROGYASWAMI NUDALIAR, DIWAN BAHADUR RAJAFORAN NARAYANAN, B.A. B.C.E., Rao Bahadur (1913) and Diwan Bahadur (1925) b. 18th April 1870 Educ. Madras Christian College and College of Engineering, Madras. Entered service under Madras Government Asst. Engineer in 1896 and retired as Superintending Engineer in 1923 Minister for Public Health and Local (resigned in March 1923) Address: Lethi Castle, San Thome Mysore**

**ASH HERBERT DUDLEY, A.M.I.E.E., Director, Turner Hoare & Co., Ltd. b. 1879 m. Madeline Edith Ash Educ. Hollebury College Attached 29th Lancers, 1915-17, Staff Captain, Indian Cav. Brigade, 1917-19 Twice mentioned in despatches Address: C/o Turner Hoare and Co. Ltd. Bombay**

**ASTBURY, ARTHUR RALPH, C.I.E. (1928), Secretary to Government, Punjab (Electricity), b. 5th June 1880 m. to Frieda Hildegard von Schönberg Educ. Westminster and the Royal Indian Engineering College, Cooper's Hill Address: 65 Lawrence Road, Lahore and Tormentum Cottage, Simla, E**

**ASTON, ARTHUR FERRY SOUTHCOTE, M.A. (Oxon), Barr-at-Law, (Lincoln's Inn) Additional Judicial Commissioner in Sind b. 4 July 1874 m. to Lilian, & of the late Col. A. E. Savile Educ. Harrow School, Balliol College Oxford Public Prosecutor in Sind, 1906, Chief Presidency Magistrate, Bombay 1909, Acting Additional Judicial Commissioner in Sind, 1920-23 Publications: Joint Editor, Starting's Indian Criminal Law (8th Edition); Editor (9th Edition) Address: The Ridge, Bath Island, Karachi**

**AYANGAR, VALANGIMAN KRISHNASWAMI ARAVAMUDRA M.A. (1914), C.I.E. (1928); Secretary Indian Central Banking Enquiry Committee & 15th December 1891 & of Prof. K. R. Ramaswami Aiyangar, Prof. of Mathematics, Engineering College, Madras (retired), Educ. Kumbakonam Government College and Madras Presidency College. Office of the Accountant General, Madras, Personal Assistant to the Controller of Currency, Calcutta, Asst. Secretary Finance Department Govt. of India, Jt. Secretary to the Royal Commission on Indian Currency and Finance, Under Secretary to Govt. of India, Finance Department. Member of the Joint Committee on the Reserve Bank of India Bill Under-Secretary Commerce Department, Govt. of India Officer on special duty, Finance Department Govt. of India and Secretary Indian Central Banking Enquiry Committee Budget-Office, Finance Department, Government of India Address: Wipate Simla**

**BABER, SHUM SHEER JUNG BAHADUR RANA, General of the Nepalese Army, G.B.E. (Hon. Mil.) or 1919 K.O.S.I. (Hon.) or 1919; K.C.I.E. (Hon.) or 1915 Hon. Colonel, British Army (1927) & 27 January 1888, 2nd s. of His late Highness Hon. General Maharaja Sir Chandra Shum Shere Jung, G.C.B., G.O.S.I., G.C.M.G. G.C.V.O. etc., of Nepal and Her late Highness Raja Maharaj Chandra Lokabhatia Laxmi Devi m. 1903 Deva Vakti Lakshmi Devi 2 s. & 2 d. Director-General Police Forces, Katmandu, 1908-1929 was present at the Delhi Coronation Durbar, 1903, visited Europe, 1908, was in charge of shooting arrangements during King George's shoot in Nepal Terai, 1911, attached to the Army Headquarters, India (March 1915 to February 1916) as Inspector-General of Nepalese Contingents in India during the Great War (Despatches, specially, thanks of Commander-in-Chief in India, K.C.S.I. K.C.I.E. for Meritorious Service received the 1st class Order of the Star of Nepal with the title of Supraditya Manyabara, 1918, the thanks of the Nepalese Government and a Sword of Honour) European War (Waziristan Field Force, 1917) Despatches, special mention by Commander in Chief in India and Governor-General in Council, the Nepalese Military Decoration for bravery, the British War and Victory Medals at Army Headquarters India as Inspector-General of Nepalese Contingent during Afghan War, 1919 (Despatches, G.B.E., India General Service Medal with Clasp) Represented Nepal at the Northern Command Manoeuvre (Attock, Nov 1923) In memory of his son Bala Shum Shere supplied (1921) Pokhara, a hill-station in Nepal, with pipe drinking water at a cost of over Rs. 1,00,000 Address: Baber Mahal, Katmandu Nepal via India**

**BADLEY, BRENTON THOBURN (BISHOP) M.A., D.D. L.D. Member of the American Geographical Society, Member Phi Beta Kappa Fraternity Member, Sigma Alpha Epsilon Fraternity Bishop of the Methodist Episcopal Church, Bombay Area & May 29**

1878 m. Mary Putnam Stearns of Boston University, Boston, Mass, U.S.A. *Educ* Philander Smith College, Naini Tal (High School) Ohio Wesleyan Univ., Delaware Ohio, B.A. D.D. Columbia Univ New York City, M.A., Simpson College, Indianola, Iowa (LL.D.) Professor of English Literature, Lucknow Christian College, Lucknow, 1900-1909. Gen. Secretary, Epworth League, India and Burma, 1910-17, Associate Secretary, Board of Foreign Missions New York, 1918-19; Executive Secretary, Centenary Movement, India and Burma, 1920-24, Consecrated Bishop (American Methodist Episcopal Church) May 1924 *Publications* The Making of a Christian College in India (Calcutta) 1906 "God's Heroes, Our Examples (Mysore City) 1913, "New Hinges of Old India (New York) 1917, "India, Beloved of Heaven (New York) 1918; "Hinduism's Horizons (Calcutta) 1923; Indian Church Problems To-day (Madras) 1930, The Solitary Throat (Madras) 1931, Vicious and Victories in Hinduism, India Jubilee volume (Madras) *Address* Robinson Memorial, Bombay

BAGCHI, SANTOSHANDRA, B.A., LL.D. Barrister-at-Law, Principal, University Law College, Calcutta & Jan 1932 *Educ* Santipur Municipal School, Calcutta, St. John's College, Cambridge B.A. Calcutta University, 1901, B.A. LL.B., Cambridge Dublin, LL.D. Trinity College, Dublin, 1907, Fellow Calcutta University, 1909, Tagore Professor of Law, 1915 Member of the Faculty of Law Dacca Univ 1931, head of the department of Law Allahabad Univ 1931-32, Dean of the Faculty of Law Allahabad Univ, 1931-32 Anantosh Mukherji Lecturer in Law Calcutta Univ 1931 called to Bar, Gray's Inn, 1907 *Address* Principal's Quarters, Harrison Buildings University Law College Calcutta

BAILLY, ARTHUR CHARLES JOHN King's Police Medal (1920) O.I.E. (1931) Offg Deputy Inspector General of Police & 2nd October 1886 m to Heather M.H. Hinkle *Educ* St Andrew's College and King's Hospital, Dublin Joined Indian Police, 1904 *Address* Belgum, M. & S. M. Rly

BAIRD, MAJOR GENERAL, HARRY BELUCHAMP DOUGLAS, C.B., C.M.G., C.I.E. D.S.O., Croix de guerre (France) with palms Commander Deccan District & 4th April, 1877 m Mary, d of Captain A Caldecott *Educ* Clifton and R.M.O. Sandhurst 12th Bengal Cavalry Brigade Major, I.G.O. A.D.C. to G.O.C. in Chief, Aldershot, A.D.C. to G.O.C. 1st Corps, B.E.F., G.S.O. (Ind.) Cav Corps, G.O.C. 8th Argyllshire Highlanders, G.O.C. 75th Imp Brigade, B.E.F. B.G.G.S., Baluchistan Corps, Third Afghan War, G.O.C. 2nd Brigade, Commandant S.O.S. Belgum D.A. and Q.M.G., Northern Command, G.O.C. Kohat District, G.O.C. Deccan District Thak, 1897-1898 Great War France 1914-18 Third Afghan War, Waziristan Operations 1921 *Address*

BAJPAL, GUNJA SHANKAR, B.A. (Oxon.), B.Sc. (Allahabad), C.R.E. (Civil), 1922, C.I.E. 5 July 1923, I.C.S., Joint Secretary to the

Government of India, Department of Education, Health and Lands. & 2 April 1891. *Educ* Muir Central College, Allahabad and Merton College, Oxford. Appointed to the I.C.S. in November 1915, Asst. Magistrate and Collector United Provinces, 1916-1919 Under-Secretary to Government United Provinces, 1920-21, Private Secretary to the Rt. Hon. V. S. Srinivasa Sastri and Secretary for India at Imperial Conference, 1921, and at Conference for Limitation of Armaments, Washington, 1921-22 on deputation to the dominions of Canada, Australia, and New Zealand to investigate the status of Indian residents in those territories, 1922, Under Secretary to the Government of India, Dept. of Education, Health and Lands, 1922, officiating Deputy Secretary to the Government of India, Department of Education, Health and Lands, 1924, Secretary to the India deputation to South Africa, 1925 Deputy Secretary to the Government of India, June 1928 *Address* Secretary to Government of India, 1927-29, Private Secretary to the Leaders of Indian Delegations to Geneva, 1929 and 1930, Joint Secretary to British Indian Delegation to the Indian Round Table Conference 1930-31, Joint Secretary to Government of India, Department of Education, Health and Lands

BAJPAL, PANDIT BARKATA PRASAD, Raj-Bahadur B.A., Zemindar and Banker & Nov 18 1886 m Shrinati Sumitra Devi *Educ* Canning College, Lucknow, Ewing Christian College Allahabad and University School of Law Allahabad Elected Member Benares Hindu University in 1917 Elected Hon Secy, Kheri Dist Board, 1918, Appointed Hon Magistrate, 1918, Elected Chairman Lakhimpur Municipality, 1919 and Member of the Imperial Legislative Assembly 1920 Elected Member, U.P. Legislative Council, 1926, Elected Chairman, Education Committee, District Board, Vibhri 1929 *Address* Lakhimpore, Kheri (Oudh)

BAKKE, JOHN ALFRED C.I.E., Chief Engineer, F.W.D., Central Provinces. & 14 May 1882 m Dorothy Austine Pridoux. *Educ* Royal Indian Engineering College, Cooper's Hill Government Service since 1904 *Address* Nagpur, C.P.

BALKRISHNA, Dr. M.A., Ph.D., F.R.S., F.R.E.S., F.R. Hist. S., Principal and Prof. of Economics, Rajaram College and Inspector of Secondary Education, Kolhapur, & 22nd December 1882 m Miss Dayabai Mahay, B.P. N.A. *Educ* Govt. High School, Multan D.A.V. College and Government College, Lahore School of Economics and Politics, London Was Principal and Governor of Gurukul University, Harwar, for one year, Vice-Principal for six years and Professor of History and Economics for 11 years. Became Principal, Rajaram College, 1932. Director of Economic Bureau President, Kolhapur Scout Association Chairman, Secondary Teachers Association President, Technical School, Col Woodhouse Orphanage, Shahu D Free High School, Member, State Panchayat *Publications* (In English) Commercial Relations between India and England (1924), The Industrial

Decline in India, Demands of Democracy (1925); Hindu Philosophers on Evolution (Siva); The Great Indian Constitution (in Hindi); Seven books on History, Economics, Politics and Religion; History of India (in Marathi); Address: Shahpur, Kolhapur

**BAIRAMPUR, MAHARAJA PATELWARH PRA**  
Dad Sirpur Sahar minor under guardian  
ship of the Court of Wards United Provinces  
b 2 Jan 1914 Receiving Education at  
Mayo College, Ajmer Address: Bairampur

**BANERJEE, RAI BANADUR SARAT CHANDRA,**  
M.A. D.L. O.I.E. Advocate, High  
Court, Calcutta b 3rd October 1870 m  
Broomat Usha Devi Educ. Presidency  
College, Calcutta and the Metropolitan  
Institution (Law), Lecturer in Mathematics,  
Physics, History and Political Economy, Free  
Church of Scotland Institution, Duff College  
1892, Yakk, High Court, 1893-1907 Legal  
Assistant Legislative Department Govt of  
India 1907-16, President, Calcutta Improve-  
ment Tribunal, 1914-1930 Address: 29,  
Basthala Road, Narikeldanga Calcutta

**BANERJI SIR ALBION RAJKUMAR, Kt (1925)**  
I.C.S., O.I.E. (1921) O.I.E. (1911) b Bristol  
10 Oct 1871, m 1898 d of Sir Krishna  
Gupta Educ. Calcutta University, Balliol  
College, Oxford M.A. 1892 Entered  
I.C.E. 1895, served as district officer in  
the Madras Presidency Diwan to H. H. the  
Maharaja of Cochin, 1907-14 reverted to  
British service, 1915, Collector and District  
Magistrate, Duddapah, services placed at the  
disposal of Government of India, Foreign De-  
partment, for employment as Member of the  
Executive Council of H. H. the Maharaja of  
Mysore, March 1916 Officiated as Dewan  
of Mysore, 1919 Retired from the I.C.E.  
Diwan of Mysore, 1922 23 Foreign Minister  
Kashmir 1927 28 Awarded I Chieftain "Ra-  
jaramandirwara" of Gandhabhunda Order  
with Khilats by H. H. the Maharaja in open  
Durbar, Oct 1923 Proprietor and Editor of  
Indian Affairs. A Quarterly Journal  
Published at Windsor House Victoria Street,  
London Address: O/o Conits and Co 440  
Strand, London, W C 2

**BANERJI BHABO NATH, M.Sc. (Allahabad)**  
Ph.D. (Cambridge) Meteorologist. Bombay  
b 15 August 1880 m Benita Devi Educ.  
Allahabad University, Central Hindu College,  
Benares 1912-16, and Owing College,  
Lucknow, 1916-18 Research Scholar and  
Assistant Lecturer Professor of Physics, University  
post-graduate College of Science Calcutta  
1918-20, with Sir C. V. Raman, Government  
of India University State Scholar from  
Allahabad Univ. at Cavendish Laboratory  
Cambridge, with Sir J. J. Thomson, 1920-22  
Joined Indian Meteorological Service January  
1923 Meteorologist, Simla 1923-25  
Meteorologist, Karachi Dec 1926 to Nov 1932  
founded and organised an international line  
the first aeroplane and airship meteorological  
centre at Karachi including a first class  
Observatory equipped with all self-recording  
meteorological instruments and investigational  
installations at the Airship Base, Drigh Road,  
On deputation to England, Scotland, Norway,

Germany, Belgium, France, Italy and Egypt  
Oct 1927 to August 1928 in connection with  
aviation meteorology with particular reference  
to Airships. Fellow of the Royal Meteorologi-  
cal Society London, 1925 Made special  
study of the Meteorology of the uninvestigated  
International air route from Persian Gulf to  
Karachi writing a book 'Meteorology of the  
Persian Gulf and Mekran' the first of its  
kind for that region Under London Air  
Ministry programme for the expected trial  
flight of the airship R 101 being responsible  
for the section Basra to Karachi set up a  
complete temporary organisation for all the  
detailed requirements of the airship. Honorary  
member, Karachi Aero Club Member from  
India on the Commission de l'application  
de la Meteorologie a la Navigation Aerienne  
Permanent member, Indian Science Congress  
Meteorologist, Bombay, since 19th November  
1932 Publications: The book Meteorology  
of the Persian Gulf and Mekran and other  
original contributions in Physics and Meteorol-  
ogy published in various Indian and European  
journals Address: Oclaba Observatory,  
Bombay

**BANERJI, SKUMAR, RAI SAKIE, B.A., Assistant**  
Commissioner of Police in charge of  
North Suburbs Calcutta b 5 October 1880  
m. to Subashini, eldest d. of late Kumar Satyow-  
war Ghosal of Bhikhalas Raj Educ. St. Xavier's  
College, Calcutta, Law class, Government  
College, Krishnagar, Bengal Police Training  
School, obtained First prize in Law in the  
Final examination of the Police Training  
School Joined Calcutta Police in 1902,  
has been on several occasions specially  
mentioned in the Annual Administration  
Reports of the Calcutta Police Title of  
Rai Sahib conferred by Government,  
January 1931 Address: Police Headquarters,  
Lal Bazar, Calcutta

**DAPNA, WAHID-UD-DOWLA RAI BARADUR S.M.,**  
O.I.E., B.A., B.Sc., LL.B., Prime Minister to  
His Highness the Maharaja Holkar b 24th  
April 1882 m Shroemati Anand Kumari, d. of  
the late Mohita Bhopal Singh, Dewan of Udaipur  
Educ. at Maharaja High School, Udaipur;  
Govt. College, Ajmer, and Muz Central College,  
Allahabad For about a year practised law  
in Ajmer Merwara, served in Merwara for about  
a year and a half as Judicial Officer, appointed  
District and Sessions Judge in the Indore  
State in Jan 1907 In 1908 was appointed  
Law Tutor to H. H. Maharaja Tukojirao  
Holkar III, appointed His Highness' Second  
Secretary in 1911 and First Secretary in 1913;  
appointed Home Minister in 1918, retired  
on special pension in April 1921, joined  
Patiala State as Minister and remained there  
till August 1923, rejoined Holkar State  
Service as Home Minister in 1923, soon  
after appointed Deputy Prime Minister and  
President of the Appeal Committee of the  
Cabinet In February 1928 was appointed  
Prime Minister and President of the Cabinet.  
Address: Indore, C. I.

**BARIA, MAJOR (HON.) HENRICHSEN MA-**  
HARAWAL SRI SRI RAJENDRANATH, B.A., O.C.  
K.O.S.I. (1922) b 10 July 1886, m. s. one  
d. Educ. Rajkumar College, Raipur;

Imperial Cadet Corps, Dehra Dun, and in England. Served in European War, 1914-15 and in the Afghan War, 1919. Recovers a salute of eleven guns. *Address* Dergad Baria, (Baria State Wap.)

**BARKEE, JOHN STANFORD, M.V.O. (1911),** P.W. Member and Chief Engineer, Holkar State & 8 Sept. 1879 m. Mary Gertrude, only d. of the late H. L. Moysey, I.R.C., Ceylon Civil Service. *Educ.* Bedford School and Royal Military Academy Commissioned in Royal Engineers, 1898, retired as Lt. Col. March 1923. Electrical Engineer, Delhi Durbar 1911, Chief Engineer, Holkar State 1912 to 1915, 1919-1922 and since February 1929. Served in Mesopotamia 1915 to fall of Kut-el-Amara, April 1916, mentioned in despatches for defence of Kut-el-Amara. Was O.B.E. Quetta for three and a half years before retirement from the Army. *Address* Indore, Central India.

**BARNE, THE RT. REV. GEORGE DUNFORD M.A. (Oxon), C.I.E. (1925), O.B.E. (1919), V.D. (1924),** Elected Bishop of Lahore, April 1922. & May 6, 1879 m. Dorothy Kate Astor. *Educ.* Clifton College and Oriskany, Oxford. Asst. Master, Summersdale, Oxford, 1902-08, Curate of Christ Church, Ramia, 1908-10, Chaplain of Malakot, 1910, Chaplain of Hyderabad, Sind 1911 and Asst. Chaplain of Karachi, 1911-12. Principal, Lawrence R. Military School, Banawar. *Address* Lahore.

**BARTHE, RT. REV. JEAN MARIE,** Bishop of Pondicherry, 1914. A. Longman, Tarbi 1842. *Educ.* St. P. Seminary Bishop of Trichinopoly, 1890-1914. *Address* Sten bazar, Madras Presidency.

**BARUA, RAJ RAHADAT DUTTA, B.A., B.L. M.L.A.,** Tea Planter & 1884. *Educ.* City College, Presidency College and the General Assembly's Institution, Calcutta. Joined the Bar in 1886 and taking to tea plantation and having acquired 3 tea gardens at Jorhat retired from the Bar in 1917, Secretary, Jorhat Sarnaluk Sabha for nearly 17 years since 1890. Elected member of the Indian Legislative Assembly, 1921. Hon. Magistrate, Jorhat Bench. *Address* Jorhat, Assam.

**BASU, JATINDRA NATH, M.A. Solicitor & 7 Feb. 1872, m. Mrs. Basu. Basu. *Educ.* Hindu School and Presidency College, Calcutta. Has been a member of the Bengal Legislative Council since 1920. President, Indian Association, Calcutta; leader of People's Party in Bengal. Legation, delegate from Bengal to the India Round Table Conference, is on the governing bodies of the City College and Ripon College. President of governing bodies of Town School, Rani Bhabani School and Mahanadi. Casimbar, Polytechnic School, Governor of the Bose Institute of Science of which Sir J. C. Bose is Director and Vice-President of Indian Association for cultivation of Science, is connected with several social service organisations in Calcutta and is the head of B. N. Bose & Co. Solicitors. *Address* 16, Balaaram Ghose Street, Calcutta.**

**BATLEY, CLAUDE, A.R.I.B.A.,** Professor of Architecture, Bombay School of Art, also Member of Messrs. Grogan, Batley and King, Chartered Architects & Oct. 1879. *Educ.* at Queen Elizabeth's School, Ipswich. Articled in Ipswich. Practised in Kobe, Northants and in London up to 1918 and in Bombay thereafter. Publications: Sun dry articles and papers both in England and India on architectural subjects. *Address* School of Art, or Chartered Bank Building, Bombay.

**BATIWALA, SOHANI HORMUJI, B.A. (Eng. Lit. Literature and Latin) & 21 March, 1878. *Educ.* St. Xavier's School and College. Connected with the Cotton Industry, Technical Advisor to the Court Receiver of the Petit Group of Mills in Liquidation (1931). Has travelled extensively and studied the economic systems of various countries. Publications: Contributions on financial and economic subjects. *Address* Green's Manston Apollo Bandar, Bombay.**

**BEADON, DR. MARY M.B.B.S. (Lond.) Kaiser I Hind Second Class (1920).** Principal, Lady Hardinge College, New Delhi. m. to R. C. Beadon, K.C.S.G. *Educ.* at London (Royal Free Hospital) School of Medicine for Women. Joined W. M. B. in 1914, in charge Dufferin Hospital, Lucknow, 1904-1918. Superintendent, Women's Medical School, Agra, 1918-1920, Superintendent, Government Victoria Hospital, Madras and Lady Willington Medical School for Women, Madras 1921-1930, Principal, Lady Hardinge Medical College, New Delhi, June 1930. *Address* Lady Hardinge College, New Delhi.

**BEAUMONT, THE HON. SIR JOHN WILLIAM FINCH, M.A. (Cambridge)** King's Counsel, 1930, Chief Justice of Bombay & 4th September 1877 m. Mabel Edith d. of William Wallace (deceased). *Educ.* Winchester and Pembroke College, Cambridge. Called to Bar by Lincoln's Inn, 1901, practised at the Chancery Division. *Address* Cotehorne Court, Harkness Road, Malabar Hill, Bombay.

**BICKEL, RICHARD HINCY, C.I.E. (1923),** Director of Public Instruction, Bombay Presidency, since 1930 & 1882 m. Doris May, d. of W. F. Sutcliffe and widow of Captain Cedric F. Hornfall. *Educ.* Imperial College of Science. Entered Indian Educational Service, 1906. Principal, College of Science, Nagpur 1908. Officiating Director of Public Instruction and Secretary for Education to the Government of the Central Provinces, 1924. *Address* 1 A Queen's Gardens, Poona.

**BEDI RAJA, SIR BABA GURBACHAN SINGH, K.B. 1916, K.B.E. (1920), C.I.E. 1911, Hon. Extra Asst. Commissioner in the Punjab A.1.1961. A Fellow of the Punjab and Hindu Universities, was a delegate to the Indo-Afghan Peace Conference in 1919. *Address* Kallar, Punjab.**

**BELL, ROBERT DUNCAN, C.S.I. (1932), C.I.E. (1919),** Chief Secretary to Government of Bombay, Rev. Department & 18 May 1878. *Educ.* Heriot's School, Edinburgh, and

Edinburgh University as Jemie, & D. Spence, Esq. Appointed C.O.S. Bombay 1902. Secretary, Indian Industrial Commission, 1916-17. Controller Industrial Intelligence, 1917-18. Controller, Oils and Paints 1918-19. Director of Industries, Bombay 1919-24. Secretary to Government, Development Department and Commissioner, Bombay Suburban Division 1924-30. Address: C/o Grindlay & Co. Bombay.

**BELVALKAR, KURIPAD KUNHA, M.A., Ph.D.** (Harvard Univ.) I.E.S. Professor of Sanskrit, Deccan College Poona & 11 Dec 1881. Educ. Rajawade College, Kolhapur and Deccan College Poona and at Harvard U.S.A. Joined Bombay Educational Department, 1907. Prof. Deccan College since 1914, one of the principal founders of the Bhandarkar Oriental Research Institute and at present its Hon. Secretary. Also Hon. Secretary Poona Sanskrit College Association and General Secretary, All India Oriental Conference. Recipient of Kaiser-i-Hind Silver Medal Publications "History of Systems of Sanskrit Grammar" Edition and translation of Bhavabhuti's "Later History of Rama" in the Harvard Oriental Series. English translation of Kavyadarsa. Critical edition of Brahmasutrasamharsa with Notes and translation, Basu Malik Lectures on Vedanta Philosophy, Calcutta University, 1925 and (in collaboration with Prof. Ramade) History of Indian Philosophy Vol. 2 (out of the 8 projected) several papers contributed to Oriental Journals or presented to the Oriental Conferences, and other learned Societies. Address: Bilvakumja, Bhambarda Poona, No. 4.

**BENJAMIN, VEN T KUSUVILLA, B.A., Arch.** Deacon of Kottayam since July 1922. Formerly Incumbent of Pro-Cathedral, Kottayam 1895-1922. Acting Principal, C.M.I., Kottayam, 1912-13. Suriagata, 1922. Bishop's Commissary, 1923. Publications (in Malayalam) Notes on the Epistles to the Hebrews, Notes on the Epistles to the Thessalonians. Devotional Study of the Bible. Editor of Treasury of Knowledge Family Friend. Address: Kottayam.

**BENNETT, GEORGE FRANKER, M.Sc., M. Inst. C.E., M.I.M.E., Chief Engineer, Bombay Port Trust & 1884 m. Francoes Sophia Bennett Educ. Stockport Grammar School, Manchester University Assistant Engineer (Bridges) G.I.P. 1910-1916. Port Engineer, Chittagong, 1916-1919. Ex-Engineer, Calcutta Port Trust, 1919-24. Senior Executive Engineer, Calcutta Port Trust, 1924-26. Deputy Chief Engineer, Bombay Port Trust, 1926-30. Chief Engineer, 1930. Address: Bombay Port Trust, Bombay.**

**BENTHALL, SIR EDWARD CHARLES Kt.** Senior Partner, Birt & Co., Calcutta and F.W. Bellamy & Co., Calcutta, since 1929, & of Lord Benthall and Mrs. Benthall & 222 November 1868 m. 1918 Hon. his Ruth McCarthy Cable daughter of first Baron Cable of Ideford, one son. Educ. Eton (King's Scholar) King's College, Cambridge. Served European War 1914-19, India 1914-15, Mesopotamia 1916-19 (wounded), Staff War Office 1918-19. Director of numerous Companies, Director, Imperial Bank of India, 1915-32, Governor, 1923-30.

President, Bengal Chamber of Commerce 1932, President, Associated Chambers of Commerce of India and Ceylon, 1932. Delegate, Indian Round Table Conference, 1931. 32 Indian Army Retirement Committee 1931. Address: 37, Ballygunge Park, Calcutta.

**BENZIGER, THE MOST REVEREND ALBERTUS MARY, O.C.D., & Einsiedeln, Switzerland, 1884.** Educ. Frankfurt Brunssch Downside Came to India, 1890. Bishop of Tadm, 1900, Assistant to the Pont. Throne, Roman Court, 1925. Elected as Bishop of Quilon in August 1931 & nominated Titular Archbishop of Antioch (Apostropolis) in recognition of his merits. Address: Carmel Hill Monastery, Trivandrum, Travancore.

**BERKELEY HILL, Lt.-Col. OWEN ALFRED ROWLAND M.A., M.D. Ch.B. (Oxon.), M.R.C.S. (Eng.) I.R.C.P. (Lon.) I.M.S.** Medical Superintendent, European Mental Hospital Ranchi & 22 Dec 1879 m. Kunhi munnay of Nallary Ramotti Educ. at Rugby School Universities of Oxford and Göttingen and University College Hospital, London. Entered Indian Medical Service in 1907. Served throughout Great War (East Africa Campaign). Mentioned in Despatches. Publications: Numerous articles in scientific journals. Address: Kanke (P.O.), Ranchi Bihar and Orissa.

**BERTHOUD, EDWARD HENRY BA (Oxon.), 1898.** Member, Council of State and Commissioner of Excise and Inspector-General of Registration Bihar and Orissa & 13 Sept 1876 m. Phyllis Hamilton Cox Educ. at Uppingham and New College Oxford Ass't Mag'te Joint Mag'te and Mag'te and Collector in Bengal and Bihar and Orissa since 1900. Address: Patna.

**BERTHEM RAY FRANCIS SJ (or BERTRAND) BA, D.D., Kaiser-i-Hind (1 class, 1921), Principal Loyola College Madras & 23 July 1870 at Montigny les Metz Lorraine Educ. in the Society of Jesus. Entered Society of Jesus, Aug 1888 came to India 1888. Principal St. Joseph's College Trichinopoly, 1909-22, Principal, Loyola College since 1922. Member of Senate Madras University since 1910. Member of Syndicate, since 1916, Member, Academic Council, since 1923. off. Vice-Chancellor, Madras University, April to September 1931. Address: Loyola College, Cathedral P.O., Madras.**

**BESANT, ALVIN, President, Theosophical Society and of National Home Rule League, author and lecturer on religious, philosophical, political, and scientific subjects & 1 October 1847, & of William Page Wood and Emily, & of James Morris, m. 1867, Rev. Frank Besant (& 1917), Vicar of Sibsey Lincolnshire legally separated from him, 1873, one & one & Educ. privately in England, Germany, France, joined the National Socialist Society, 1874, worked in the Free Thought and Radical Movements led by Charles Bradlaugh, M.P., was co-editor with him of the National Reformers, Member of the Fabian Society Member of the London School Board 1887-90, joined the Theosophical Society in 1899 became a pupil of Mrs. Harevalsky, elected its President in 1907, 1914, 1921 and 1928. Founded 1895 the Central Hindu**



College de Benares 1904, the Central Hindu  
Giri School, Benares, is on Court Council  
and Senate of Benares Hindu University and  
on Council and Senate of the National Univ-  
ersity, given Hon. D.L., Benares Hindu Univ., 1921  
in recognition of unique services. Elected  
President of the Indian National Congress,  
1917-18, Hon. Scout Commissioner for all  
India, head of the co-Masonic Movement in  
the British Empire. Editor of *The Theosophist*,  
monthly, and Editor of *New India*, which  
was a daily from 1914-1929 and is now a  
weekly. Address: Adyar, Madras.

**DEWAR, GURUNATH YENKATRA, B.A. (Bom),**  
B.A. (Antab) C.I.E., C.I.S., Postmaster  
General on leave. b 20 Nov 1886 m Miss  
Tungatal Hindolhar Educ. Decora Coll.  
Poona, and Sydney Sussex Coll. Cambridge  
Under Secretary to Govt. C P Dy  
Commissioner, Chanda, Postmaster-General,  
Bihar and Orissa and Central Circles, Dy  
Director-General of Posts and Telegraphs  
Delhi, and Postmaster General, Bombay  
Circle, Indian Despatch to the  
Congress at the League 1921 and to the  
Universal Postal Congress London, 1929  
Address Postmaster-General, Bombay Circle,  
Bombay. Shri Krishna Nilas - Poona 4.

**BHABHA, HORWANT JEEKARJI, M.A., D. Litt**  
 & **P. I. Sc.** Hon. Free Magis. Director of  
 Tata Hydro-Electric Power Supply Co.,  
 Member of Council of the Indian Institute  
 of Science, Bangalore, deputed as a delegate  
 to the Congress of Imperial Universities 1926  
 by the Universities of Bombay and Mysore  
 & 27 June 1932, as Miss Jeebal Edaljee Bati  
 wala Dase Elphinstone College and in England.  
 Asst. Prof. Professor, Elphinstone College  
 1879, Vice-Principal and Professor of Logic  
 and Metaphysics, Elphinstone College,  
 Principal, Maharaja's College Mysore, 1884,  
 Education Secretary to Government, Mysore  
 1900, Inspector-General of Education in  
 Mysore, 1896-1900, Munsif in Taluk (Mysore)  
 1909 Pub. Special Report on Manual  
 Training in Schools of General Education,  
 Report on the Education of Parsi Boys, 1920,  
 a Visit to Australian Universities, 1924, a Visit  
 to British Universities, 1925-1926, a Visit  
 to Russia, 1932. *Address:* Malabar  
 Lodge, Mount Pleasant Road, Malabar Hill,  
 Bombay.

**SHAIKUN SINGH BANARDEE, COLOWNI.**  
**MAHARAJ** Sir. **Edw.** K.C.S.I., & 16th  
 September 1878. **Edw.** Mayo College. **Amr.**  
 Appointed Companion to H.H. the Maharaja  
 of Dhuleah 1894 & accompanied him in his  
 Indian Tour in 1895. Appointed Member of  
 State Council in 1896 and was from time to  
 time Personal Secretary to His Highness  
 Senior Member of Council and Secretary for  
 Foreign and Political Department, Mahkma  
 Khair. Foreign Member of Council, Political  
 Member Vice President of State Council  
 and the last Cabinet. Also acted as President  
 of Council during H. H.'s visits to Europe  
 is Hon. Col. of the Sadul Light Infantry  
 and Promoted A. D. C. to the Maharaja.  
**Publications:** Bhakavatsud, Bhakavatsud  
 and Bhakavatsud Baur and half Hymni Sir Aji  
 Bhakavatsud being Educated at Mayo College.  
**Home Address:** Bikaner

**BHANDARI JAGAN NATH, M.A., LL.B.**  
Dewan, Idar State 6 Jan. 1882. *m*  
Shrimati Ved Kunwari Educ. Government  
College Lahore, and Law College, Lahore  
Practised at Ferozepur till 1914, joined  
Idar State as Private Secretary, 1914,  
served there till 1922 as Political Secretary  
and Officiating Dewan left Service and  
resumed practice at High Court, Lahore.  
appointed Dewan, Idar State, 1931 *Address*  
Himmatnagar, Idar State

**HARAGAVA, RAJ BHADUR, PANDIT JAWAHAR**  
**LAL, B.A., LL.B. Advocate, High Court, Lah-**  
**ore, b 1st Oct 1870 m of L. Madan Lal,**  
 Bhargava of Bawal. Educ Sitra M.B. School,  
 Rowari M B School, Lahore Mission Coll,  
 Lahore Government Coll and Law School  
 President, Bar Assocn, Hissar, got Durban  
 Medal and War Loan Medal, acted as Sec-  
 retary, India War Relief Fund The Aeroplane  
 Fleet Fund, King Edward Memorial Fund  
 was elected member, Punjab Legislative  
 Council, 1914-23 and Legation Council  
 1921-2. Life member of J. J. Ambulance  
 Association and Chairman, District Centre  
 at Hissar. Address: Hissar (Punjab).

**BHATE, GOVIND CHIMKANT, M A (Bom),**  
 9 19 Sept 1870 Widower Educ Deccan  
 College Professor in Sanskrit College  
 Willingdon College from 1895 Principal Professor  
 Willingdon College Sangli from 1910 Prof  
*courses, Principles of Economics* Dist  
 Travels, Lectures on Sociology, Carlyle, Dist  
 Three Philosophers, Philosophy of the Fine  
 Arts (All in Marathi) Speeches and Essays  
 (in English), Kant and Shankaracharya  
 (in Marathi) Address Willingdon College  
 Post. Dist. Satara

**BHATIA, MAJOR SOHAN LAL, M.A., M.D. B.Sc.** (Ostent) **M.R.C.P. (London), F.R.S.E.** (1885) **F.C.P.S. (Bombay)** **M.C. (1918), I.M.S.** Dean and Prof. of Physiology, **Grant Medical College, Bombay** 5 Aug 1891 to **Rajkhotse Edue Cambridge Univ. (Peterhouse)** and **St Thomas Hospital, London, Casualty Officer and Resident Anaesthetist, St Thomas Hospital, London, Clinical Lecturer, Children's Department, House Surgeon, Ophthalmic House Surgeon** Joined **I.M.S. 1917**, saw active service with **Egyptian Expeditionary Force (105th Maharatta Light Infantry) 1918**, appointed **Professor of Physiology, Grant Medical College in 1920 and Dean in 1925**

**Publications** A number of scientific papers in the **Indian Journal of Medical Research** and **Indian Medical Gazette** **Address** 'Two Gibbies, Mount Pleasant Road, Malabar Hill, Bombay

**BHAVNAGAR, H H MAHARAJA KRISHNA KUMAR SINGH, MAHARAJA OF, b 19th May 1912, s father Lt-Col H H Maharaja Sir Bhavnasinhji Takhtasinhji, K.C.S.I., July 1919 Edus Harrow, England Installed with full powers 1981, married 1981. Address Bhavadar Kathiawar**

**BHOPAL, H H SIKANDER SAULAT NAWAB**  
**ISTEKHARUL-MULK SIR MOHAMMAD HAMIDU-**  
**LLAH KHAN, NAWAB OF G C S I (1933) G C I E.**  
**(1939), C.S.I. (1921); C.V.O. (1922) & 9th Decr.,**  
**1894. Is the Ruler of the second most impor-**

test Mohammaden State of India in 1905 Her Highness Maimoonah Sultan Shah Banoo Begam Sahiba, succeeded in 1926 mother, Her Highness Nawab Sultan Jahan Begam G.C.S.I., G.C.I.E., C.I., G.B.E. Has three daughters the eldest of whom Nawab Gouhar-e-Naj Abida Sultan Begam is the heiress presumptive Address Bhopal, Central India

**BHORB, Sir JOSEPH WILLIAM K.C.I.E., C.B.E.** (1930), C.I.E. (1923) K.C.S.I., I.C.S. Member Viceroy's Executive Council, in charge of Department of Education Health and Lands & 6th April 1878, to Margaret Wilkie Stott M.B. Ch. B. (St Andrews) M.B.E. Educ. Deccan College, Poona, and University College, London, Under Secy Govt of Madras 1910 Dewar of Cochin State, 1914 1918 Dy Director of Civil Supplies 1919 Secretary to the High Commr for India, London, 1920, Ag. High Commr for India in the United Kingdom 1922 1923, Secretary to Government of India, Department of Education, Health and Lands, 1924 and Ag. Member, Viceroy's Executive Council, November 1926 to July 1927, Secretary to Govt of India Dept. of Education, Health and Land Records (on deputation with the Statutory Commission on Indian Reforms, 1928-30) Address Windcliffe, Strim, and c/o The National Bank of India Madras

**BHUTTO, KHAN BARADUD Sir SHAH NAWAZ, OBE (1919) K.C.B. (1924) O.B.E. (1926) Kt (1930) President District Local Board and M.L.O., Bombay Council, Chairman Co-operative Bank District Larkana, and Chairman, Bombay Provincial Simon Commission, Zamindar Landlord and President Sind Mahomedan Association Delegate, Round Table Conference Member old Imperial Council, Member Sind Cooperative Conference & 1st March 1888 Educ. Sind Madrasah and St. Patrick High School, Karachi Address Bhutto Colony Larkana**

**BIGG WITHER, LIONEL, M. I. Mech. E., M. I. L. E., J.P., Chief Mechanical Engineer G.I.P. Railway & 31st December 1876 to Evelyn Marie 1898 Educ. Private School, Clifton College Univ Coll London. Served apprenticeship in Metropolitan Dist. Railway London appointed to Nizam's State Railway in March 1898 as Asst Loco and Car Superintendant services transferred to G. I. P. Rly in 1902, Asst Inspector H.E. Shell Filling Woolwich Arsenal 1916-17, joined Iraq Military Railways in 1917 with rank of Major appointed Assistant Director Mechanical, in 1918 with rank of Lieut Colonel Mentioned in despatches, returned to G. I. P. Rly in 1919 as Dy. C.M.E., acted as C.M.E. for varying periods during 1924-27 acted as C.M.E. 1927 1930 confirmed October 1930 Address C/o Grindlay & Co., 54, Parliament Street, Westminster, London, S.W. 1**

**BILLIMORIA, ARDASHIR JAMSHEDJI, B.A., & 18 September 1864 Educ. Chaudhary High School and Elphinstone College, Bombay Joined Mues-Tata in 1884 Retired 1921 Address C/o Dr. Modi, Cooperage, Fort, Bombay**

**BILLIMORIA, Sir SHAPOORJI BOMBAYEN Kt (1928) M.E.E., J.P., Partner in the firm of S. B. Billimoria & Co., Accountants and Auditors, & 27 July 1877 to Jeral, & of Bhicaji N. Datal (1906) Educ. St. Xavier's College Honorary Presidency Magistrate Member, Auditors Council, Bombay Member of the City of Bombay Improvement Trust Committee, Vice-President, Indian Merchants Chamber 1928-27 President Indian Merchants Chamber 1927-28, Member Government of India Back Bay Inquiry Committee 1927-28 President, Indian Chamber of Commerce in Great Britain 1928-29 Address 18, Cuffe Parade Colaba, Bombay**

**BIRLEY, FRANK, D.C.M. (1915) M.L.C. Director Best & Co Ltd Madras and Vice President, Chamber of Commerce Madras & 6 July 1883 to Evelyn Chiffon of Perth W.A. Joined Best & Co Ltd Madras in 1900 Address C/o Best & Co, Ltd Madras**

**BISWAS, CHARI CHANDRA CIE (1931) y 2 of late Asutosh Biswas Public Prosecutor & Pargana, M.A. B.L. Advocate, Calcutta High Court & April 21 1898 to Sm. Subashini Biswas & of Mr. S. C. Mallick Educ. Hindu School, Presidency College Law College Enrolled Vakil, High Court April 18 1910 Advocate November, 1924 Ordinary Fellow, Calcutta University and Member of the Syndicate, 1917-22 again from 1926 member of Dacca Board of Secondary Education, 1921-22, again 1928-29 Examiner and Paper Setter, Arts and Law, Calcutta University Professor University Law College 1913-21, Commissioner Calcutta Corporation 1921-24, and again Councillor, Calcutta Corporation since 1925 Member Calcutta Improvement Trust, since 1926, Secy. Bhawanipore Rakepaya's Association Founder Secy. South Suburban College 1916-21 Secy. South Suburban School Main and Branch, and Sir Romesh Mitter Girls School, Member of Governing Bodies of Presidency College, Ripon College Asutosh College, Member of Committee of Indian Association, and of Council of National Liberal Federation, President Khetai Institute Calcutta and Sangipara H. S. School, Dist. Hooghly Governor Calcutta Hindu School, Member Calcutta and Secretary, Tramways Advisory Committee was member of Council and for a short time Secretary National Liberal League Bengal Unsuccessfully contested in Liberal interests once for Indian Legislative Assembly (1920) and twice for Bengal Legislative Council (1924 and 1926) from Calcutta constituencies Elected Member of Leg. Assembly from Calcutta Urban Non-Mahomedan Constituency 1930 Address 68, Puddypukhi Road Bhawanipore, Calcutta. Phone Calcutta, Park 444.**

**BIRAI, ANDREW JAMES FRASER (Hamish Blair), Author and Journalist, formerly Joint Editor of The Statesman Founded the Eastern Bureau, Limited, Calcutta, 1912, late Editor and Managing Director, The Empire Commerce, The Empire Gazette (daily and weekly newspapers published in Calcutta), & Dingwall, Row-shire, & September, 1873 y 2 of late Andrew Blair, Rector, Dingwall Burgh School, and Mary**

Ann Campbell & of late Thomas Duff, Glas  
gov. m. 1900, Constance, & d. of Thomas  
Gibson one of *Educ* Glasgow High  
School Author of 1957 Governor  
Hardy, The Great Gesture and other  
novels. Retired from journalism 1903  
Address Kenilworth Ootacamund

BLANDY, EDWARD NICOLAS, B.A. (Oxon)  
Boden Scholar of Sanskrit Secretary Finance  
Commerce and Marine Department Bengal,  
6 31st July, 1886 m Dorothy Kathleen (nee  
Marshall) *Educ* Clifton and Balliol Asst  
Magte and Collr Dacca 1916, Sub Div  
Officer, Munshiganj Dacca 1918, Secretary  
to Bengal District Administration Committee  
1918, Under Secretary Finance Dept Govt. of  
Bengal 1914 in addition Controller of Hostile  
Firms and Custodian of Enemy Property 1916  
Addl. Dist and Sessions Judge Jessore 1917,  
Secretary, Provincial Recruiting Board 1917  
and later in addition Controller of Hostile  
Firms etc and its Secretary Publicity Board  
Under Secretary Finance Department Govt  
of India 1919 Collector of Income-  
Tax, Calcutta, 1921, Commissioner of Income-  
Tax Bengal 1922 Magte and Collr, Bakur-  
ganj 1924 to 1926 Magte and Collr, 24  
Parganas, 1928, Deputy Commissioner  
Darjeeling 1928 Secretary to Government of  
Bengal Finance Department 1930 Address  
Bengal Club, Calcutta

BLASCHCK, ARTHUR DAVID Fellow of  
Coopers Hill (1900) D Occ Munich (1910)  
Inspector General of Forests to the Govt  
of India 6 16th Jan 1870 m Helen 2nd d  
of the late C Usborne of Berkshire *Educ*  
Folsted School Royal Indian Engineering  
College, Coopers Hill Indian Forest Service  
Panjab, 1900 Chief Conservator of Forests  
Panjab, 1918 Inspector General of Forests  
to the Govt of India 1980 Address Dehra  
Dun, U.P.

BLATTER, TAN REV WENZELBERT S J Ph D,  
F L S 6 15 Dec. 1877 *Educ* in Swit-  
zerland, Austria, Holland, France, England  
Joined the Society of Jesus in 1896  
Professor of Botany, St Xavier's College,  
Bombay, since 1903 Principal of the  
same College from 1919 1924, Fellow and  
Syndic of the Bombay University since 1919  
Publications Bibliography of Indian Botany,  
The Ferns of Bombay Natural Orders in  
Botany The Palms of British India and  
Ceylon, The Flora of Aden The Flora of the  
Indian Desert, Flora Arabica Flowering  
Season and Climate Contributions to the  
Flora of Baluchistan Bioscience der Palmen-  
der Alten Welt, Revision of the Bombay  
Flora, Flora of the Indus Delta, Beautiful  
Flowers of Kashmir The Indian Bamboos  
brought up-to-date, Plants of Sierra Me-  
copotamia Plantae Novae Waziristanenses  
New Indian Species of Plants numerous  
botanical papers in English and German  
Scientific Journals Address Pachganj,  
Satra.

BLANKINSHIP, EDWARD ROBERT KAY,  
C.I.E. (1911), Settlement Commissioner,  
Jaipur, 1923 6 15 May 1871, & d. Col  
Blankinship m. Florence Edith, & d. of late  
Sir Stanley Lema, K.C.I.S.L., three s. *Educ.*

St. Paul's School Christ's College, Cambridge  
Entered C.I.E., 1890 Settlement Officer,  
1897, Deputy Commissioner, 1903 Kaiser-  
Hind Medal, 1908 Commissioner of Excise,  
1906 Chief Secretary to Chief Commissioner,  
1912-13 Commissioner, 1916 Address  
Jaipur, Rajputana

BLUNT THE HON EDWARD ARTHUR HENRY,  
C.I.E., O.B.E. B.A. L.G.S. Member of Exe-  
cutive Council United Provinces 14 March  
1877 m Ada, d. of C. H. Stone B.N. two da-  
ughters *Educ* Marlborough College and Corpus  
Christi College Oxford Served in I.P.  
as Asst Commr and Asst, Magistrate,  
and Collector, Under Secretary to Govt  
and Superintendent, Census operation on  
special duty in Finance Department of Govt  
of India 1912-13, Settlement Officer in 1915,  
Director of Civil Supplies in 1918, Director  
of Industries 1919 Financial Secretary to  
U.P. Govt 1920-31, appointed Member of  
Executive Council 1931 Publications  
Christian Tombs and Monuments of  
Historical interest in the U.P. (1911) Caste  
System of Northern India (1932) Address  
Bandarna Bagh House, Lucknow

BLUNT, LEMUEL, Solicitor 6 29 Dec 1876 m  
Kathleen, 2nd d. of the late Dr Thornton of  
Margate *Educ* Rugby Senior partner in  
Craigie Blunt and Cooe Address 50  
Pedder Road, Bombay

BOAG GEORGE TOWNSEND, M.A. (Cambridge),  
C.I.E. (1923) I.C.B. Member Indian Tariff  
Board 6 November 12 1884 *Educ*  
Westminster (1897 to 1903) and Trinity  
College Cambridge (1903 to 1907) Passed  
into the I.C.S. in 1907 and joined the  
Service in Madras in 1908 Address Madras  
Club Madras

BOILEAU COLONEL COMMANDANT GUY  
HAMILTON C.B. (1910), O.M.G. (1917), D.S.C.  
(1915), Chief Engineer Western Command  
6 27 Sep 1870, m Violet Mary (Fergusson)  
*Educ* Christ's Hospital B.M.A. Woolwich  
Active Service W Africa, 1902, Chitral Relief  
1895 China, 1899 Great War France 1914-  
19 Afghan War, 1919 Address Quetta

BOMON BEHRAM, JERAMON BOMON, B.A.,  
LL.B. J.P. (Solicitor) Bombay Merchant 6  
July 1888 *Educ* St Xavier's and Elphin-  
stone College Jurisprudence Prizeman and  
Narayan Vasudev Boholar Practised as an  
Attorney for about 20 years then became  
partner in C Macdonald & Co and was there  
for 5 years Gave up business to do public  
service Became member of Bombay Mun-  
icipal Corporation 1919 member of Standing  
Committee, 1921 22 to 1926 27 and 1928 29,  
Chairman Standing Committee, 1928 29  
Chairman, Schools Committee Jan to March  
1929 and January to December 1929,  
Chairman of Law, Procedure and Elections  
Committee 1930-31, Chairman Advisory  
Committee, J.J. and other Hospitals Repre-  
sentative of Bombay Municipal Corporation  
on G.I.P. Advisory Committee and President  
of Corporation, and First Mayor of Bombay,  
1931-32 Honorary Presidency Single sitting  
Magistrate Director of several Joint Stock  
Companies Address The Seaside, Sassoon  
Dock Road, Middle Colaba

**BOMBAY, BISHOP OF** See Acland, Rt Rev Richard Dyke

**BOSE, Sir BIPIN KARNI, K.C.I.E. (1920).** Kt, or 1907, C.I.E. 1896 M.A. Advocate in the Central Provinces and Vice-Chancellor of the Nagpur University & 1861 Address Nagpur, C.P.

**BOSE, Sir JAGADIN CHANDRA, Kt or 1917** C.I.E. 1908, C.S.I. 1911 M.A. (Oxonts), D.Sc. (Lond.), LL.D. F.R.S., Professor Emeritus of the Presidency College, Calcutta, Founder Director of Bose Research Institute & 80 Nov 1858, Educ Calcutta, Christ's College, Cambridge, Delegate to International Scientific Congress, Paris, 1900, scientific member of deputations to Europe and America, 1907, 1914 and 1919 Published series of papers on Electric waves and other electric phenomena. (Proc Roy Society) Member Committee of Intellectual Co-operation League of Nations Publications Response in the Living and Non-living, Plant Response, Electro-physiology of Plants, Irritability of Plants Life Movements of Plants, Vols I and II, Life Movements in Plants, Vols III and IV, The Arc of Sap The Physiology of Thymus and Nervous Mechanism of Plants Motor Mechanism of Plants Plant Autographs and their Revelations, Tropism Movement and Growth of Plants Address Bose Institute Calcutta

**BOSE, Sir KAILAS CHANDER, Rai Bahadur, Kt or 1914, C.I.E. 1910, Kaiser-i-Hind, 1909, O.B.E. & Decr 28, 1860 Educ Calcutta Training Academy Calcutta University and Medical College Fellow, Calcutta University, Vice-President, Indian Medical Congress, Fellow, R. Institute of Public Health, Member, British Medical Association, ex Member of the Corporation of Calcutta and Hon Presidency Magistrate consulted with many literary and scientific societies of India and England and most of his contributions to the Medical Journals have been reproduced in the English and American Press & of late Babu Madhusan Basu Address 1, Sukra Street, Calcutta.**

**BRADFIELD, ERNEST WILLIAM CHARLES** Lieut.-Colonel M.B., M.S., F.R.C.S., O.B.E. (1918), C.I.E. (1928) & May 28, 1880 m Margaret Annie Bernard Educ King Edward's School, Birmingham, St Mary's Hospital and St Bartholomew's Hospital London Address Madras

**BRAY Sir EDWARD HUGH, Kt, or 1917,** Senior Partner, Gillanders, Arbuthnot & Co. President, Bengal Chamber of Commerce Member of Imperial Legislative Council Controller of Contracts, Army Headquarters, & 15 Apr 1874, m 1912, Countess, d. of Sir John Graham, 1st Bt Educ Charter house Trinity College, Cambridge Address Gillanders House, Calcutta.

**BRAYNE, ALBERT FREDERICK LUCAS, M.A. (Glas.) B.A. (Oxon) C.I.E. 1923, Indian Civil Service, on Special duty Finance Dept Govt of India & 1 April 1884 m 1909 Mary, s.d. of James Thomson, M.D. Irvine, Ayrshire Educ Irvine, Royal Academy, Glasgow**

University, Oxford (Trinity College) Appointed I.C.S. Bombay, 1908, Assistant Collector Sahara 1908-1913 Superintendent, Land Records, 1913-1916; Under-Secretary and Deputy Secretary to Bombay Government, Revenue and Financial Departments 1918-20 Subsequently Deputy Secretary, Finance Department, Government of India and in 1923-24 attached to the Income Tax Committee of Government Financial Adviser, Posts and Telegraphs 1923-24 Financial Adviser, Military Finance, 1924-25 Offg Secretary, Finance Department 1925-27 also Army Department 1928 Address Finance Department Government of India

**BRAYNE FRANK LOGARD, MC (1918),** Commissioner, Lahore Punjab & Jan 6 1882 m Iris Goodere Goble 1920 Educ Monkton Combe School and Pembroke Coll, Cambridge Joined I.C.S. 1905 Military Service, France Palestine, etc. 1915-19 Publications Village Uplift in India (1928) Soerites in an Indian Village (Oxford Univ Press), The Remaking of Village India (being the second edition of Village Uplift) 1929 (Oxford Univ Press) The Boy Scouts in the village (Uttan Chand Kapur, Lahore 1931) Address Lahore, Punjab, and Great Ryburgh, Norfolk.

**BRAYSHAY MAURICE WILLIAM M.Sc. (Leeds)** A.M. Inst. C.E. M.J.B. (India) Agent, B.B. and C.I. Ry & 7 March 1888 Educ, Ripon Grammar School, 1895 1900 and Leeds University 1900-1904 Training in Royal Dockyard Latham 1903-5 Asstt Asstt Engineer Indian P.W.D. (Railways) 1905 Asstt Engineer, Eastern Bengal Railway, 1905-08 Assistant and Executive Engineer under Sir Robert Gales on the construction of the Barr Bridge over the Ganges, 1909-15 Assistant Agent North Western Railway, 1916-17 Dy Controller, Indian Munitions Board 1917-18 Assistant Secretary Railway Board, 1918-24 Dy Agent B.B. & C.I. Railway, 1924 Member Railway Board, 1929 Address Bombardier, Alton Road, Bombay

**BROWN, THE Rev ARTHUR ERNEST, M.A. (Cantab.), B.Sc. (London), C.I.E. (1926)** Missionary (Wesleyan Methodist) & 17 May 1882 m E Gertrude Parsons M.A. d. of T.L. Parsons, Esq., Four Oaks, Warwickshire in 1908 Educ Stationer's Company's School, London, Kingswood School, Bath (1896-1901) Trinity Hall, Cambridge (Scholar) Entered Wesleyan Methodist Ministry and joined Wesleyan College, Bankura in January 1906, became Principal in 1917, Nominated Fellow of Calcutta University, 1921, General Superintendent, Wesleyan Mission in Bengal 1924-25 Publication, Translation from Bengali of 'The Cage of Gold' by Sita Devi. Address Wesleyan College, Bankura, B.N. Ry

**BUCK, Sir EDWARD JOHN, O.B.E. (1918),** O.B.E. (1918) Kt (June 1929) Reuters' Agent with Government of India and Member, Associated Press of India, late Vice-Chairman, Alliance Bank of India, Chairman, Associated Hotels of India, Feinman Institute (India), and Director, Beroach Timber Co & 1862, m.

Annie Margaret, d. of late General Sir R. M. Jennings, K C B *Educ.* St John's College Harrogate point. Was in business in Australia Assistant and Joint Secretary, Countess of Australia's Fund for 26 years. Hon. Sec. Executive Committee "Our Day" in India, 1917-28 *Publication* Simla, Past and Present (two Editions) *Address* North bank, Simla.

BUCKLAND, SIR PHILIP LEIDMAY, Kt, cr 1936, Judge, High Court, Calcutta since 1919 *Educ.* Eton and New College Oxford m. Mary, d. of Livingstone Bardsley Called to the Bar Inner Temple, 1896 *Practised* in High Court, Calcutta *Publication* Text Book on the Indian Companies Act, 1913 *Address* Bengal Club, Calcutta.

BUNBURY EVELYN JAMES, B A (Oxon) M C, J P Hon. Presidency Magistrate (Kaiser-i-Hind Gold Medal in 1932) General Manager, Messrs Forbes, Forbes Campbell & Co Ltd., Bombay b 31 Oct 1888, m. 11 Oct 1928 *Educ.* The Oratory School, Queen's College Oxford and Caen Univ., France Joined Forbes, Forbes Campbell & Co Ltd. and came to Bombay in 1912 served with Grenadier Guards in 1917 and 1918 in France and Germany *Address* Mount Ida, Omballa Hill, Bombay

BUNDI, H H MAHARAJA RAJA SIR RAGHUBIR SINGHJI BAHADUR, G O S I, 1919 K O S I cr 1897, G O S I cr 1900, G O V O cr 1911, b 28 Sept. 1869 s 1899 *Address* Bandi, Rajputana.

BURDON, SIR ERNEST, B A Oxon, C I E (1921) C S I (1920), Knighthood (1941), Auditor General in India b 27 Jan 1881 m. Mary, d. of Rev W Fairweather, D D, Dinnikier, Manse, Kirkcaldy, Fife, *Educ.* Edinburgh Academy University College Oxford (Scholar) Entered Indian Civil Service 1905 Financial Under Secretary to Punjab Government, 1911 and to Government of India, 1914 Financial Adviser Mesopotamian Expeditionary Force, 1918-19 Financial Adviser, Military Finance, Govt of India Member of Indian Munitions Board, and of Imperial Legis Council, India, 1919 Secretary to Government of India, Army Department and Member of Legislative Assembly, 1922-28, Secretary to Government of India, Finance Department, and Member of Council of State, 1927-29 *Address* Simla and New Delhi

BURDON, SIR ERNEST Kt (1931) C S I, C I E Auditor General Govt of India, Simla. b 1881, m 1st once s Second 1922 Mary d. of Rev W Fairweather *Educ.* Edinburgh Academy University College Oxford Entered Indian Civil Service, 1905, Financial Under Secretary, Punjab Government 1913, Government of India, 1914, Financial Adviser Mesopotamian Expeditionary Force, 1918-19, Financial Adviser Military Finance Government of India Member, Indian Munitions Board and of Imperial Legislative Council, India, 1919, Secretary to Government of India, Army Department, and Member Legislative Assembly, 1922-26, Secretary to the Government of India,

Finance Department and Member of Council of State, 1927-29 *Address* Delhi and Simla

BURDWAN, SIR BIJAY CHAND MANTAR, MAHARAJADHARAJA BAHADUR OF G O S I cr 1924, K O S I cr 1911, K C I E cr 1909, I O M, cr 1909, F R G S, F R S A, F R C I, F K B A, M R A S, Hon. L I D Camb and Edin 1928 b 19 Oct 1881 a Member of 3rd Class in Civil Division of Indian Order of Merit for conspicuous courage displayed by him in the Overtown Hall Calcutta, 7 Nov 1908 adopted by late Maharaja Jashiraja and succeeded, 1887, being installed in independent charge of zamindari, 1908 management in intervening years carried on by his father, the late Raja Bun Bhari Kapur two s two d, Burdwan (the senior Hindu House in Bengal) ranks first in wealth and importance among the great Bengal zamindars. Has travelled much in India made a tour through Central Europe and visited British Isles in 1906, when he was received by King Edward, a Member of Imperial Legislative Council 1909 13, Bengal Legislative Council, 1907-18 temp Member of the Bengal Executive Council, 1918 Member of the Bengal Executive Council, 1919-24 Vice President, Bengal Executive Council, from March 1922 to April 1924 Member of the Indian Reforms Enquiry Committee, 1924 Member of the Indian Taxation Enquiry Committee, 1924-25, a nominated member of the Council of State, 1926 Delegate from India to the Imperial Conference London, 1926, when he was received by King George V Received the Freedom of the Cities of Manchester, Edinburgh and Stoke-on Trent 1926 Trustee of the Indian Museum 1908. President, Agri-Horticultural Society of India, Calcutta, 1911 and 1912, President of the British Indian Association Calcutta 1911-18, again from 1925 to 1927, Trustee of the Victoria Memorial Calcutta since 1914 Chairman, Calcutta Imperial (King Emperor George V and Queen Empress Mary) Reception Fund Committee, 1911-12 President of the Bengal Volunteer Ambulance Corps and of the Bengalee Regiment Committees during the War *Publications* Vilaya Gitiha, and various other Bengali poetical works and dramas *Studies Impressions* (the Diary of a European Tour), *Meditations*, etc. *See* Maharajadhiraja Kumar Sahab Uday Chand Mahab B A Dewar Raj of the Burdwan Raj since 1927, Manager of the Burdwan Raj Wards Estate since 1930 Private Secretary to the Maharajadhiraja Bahadur at the Imperial Conference, London, 1926, b 14 July 1906 *Address* The Palace, Burdwan Bijay Mansil Alipore, Calcutta, The Retreat, Kurseong, Bengal, Roorbank, Darjeeling, Mosapher Mansil Agra, U P etc

BURLEY DR. GEORGE WILLIAM, Wh. Ex., 1906, B.Sc. (Engineering) (London), 1921, D Sc (London), 1927, M.I. Mech.E., 1923, M.I.E., 1923, M.A.S. Mech.E., 1926 M.R.S.T. (1929), Principal and Professor of Mechanical Engineering, Victoria Jubilee Technical Institute, Matunga, Bombay b 1885 m Ella Elizabeth, d. of Harry

Tarton *Educ.* Sheffield University College and Sheffield University (Applied Science Department) Asst Engineer, Yorkshire Electric Power Co Engineering Research Student, Sheffield University, Lecturer in Engineering and head of Machine Tool and Cutting Tool Research Departments, Sheffield University Technical Manager Guy Motors, Wolverhampton and Lecturer in Electric Engineering Wolverhampton Technical College *Publications (Books)* Lathes their construction & Operation, The Testing of Machine Tools, Machine and Fitting Shop Practice, Principles and Practice of Toothed Gear Wheel Cutting (*Papers*) On Machine Tool Design before the Sheffield Society of Engineers and Metallurgists on Cutting Tools before the Institution of Mechanical Engineers, and on Automatic Machine Tools and Mass Production before the Institution of Engineers (India), *Technical Articles* Upwards of 200 on various Engineering subjects in the Technical Press of England, America and India *Address* V J T Institute Matunga, Bombay

BURT BRYCE CHUDLEIGH, C.I.E., M.B.E. B.Sc. (Lond.) L.A.S. Agricultural Expert Imperial Council of Agricultural Research b April 29, 1881 m 1908 *Educ* Univ Coll London, Assistant Lecturer, Liverpool University, 1902-4, Trinidad, British West Indies 1904-7 Entered the Indian Agricultural Service, January 1908 Dy Director of Agriculture, United Provinces 1908-21 Director of Industries, United Provinces, (in addition) 1912-15 Secretary, Indian Central Cotton Committee 1921-23 Director of Agriculture Bihar and Orissa, 1928-29 Official Adviser to Indian Delegation Imperial Economic Conference Ottawa, May to September 1932 *Address* Hook House Smita and Imperial Secretariat New Delhi

BUTLER, HENRY EXCELLENT, SIR MONTAGU K.C. S.L., C.B., C.I.E., C.V.O., C.B.E., M.A. I.C.S. Governor of Central Provinces (1925) b 19 May 1873 m Ann d of the late Dr George Smith, C.I.E., *Educ* at Haileybury and Pembroke Coll., Cambridge, Fellow 1896 Hon. Fellow, 1926 Served in the Punjab as Asst Commr 1896, Junr Sec to Fin Commr, Nov 1900 Asst. Secy. Officer, 1902 Secy. Officer, Kohat State, 1904, special duty under For Dept 1908. Dkto under Financial Dept., 1909 Deputy Commr Lahore district 1909 Dy Sec. to Govt. of India (Home Dept.), 1911 special duty as Jt Sec to Royal Commn on the Public Services in India, 1912-15, Deputy Commr Attock District, 1915-19. Dkto Lahore District, 1919 President, Punjab Legis Council, 1921, Sec. to Govt. of India, Department of Education, Health and Lands, 1922 President, Council of State, 1924 *Address* Governor's Camp, C.P.

BYRAMJEE JEEJEEBHAY, Sir, Kt (1928), eldest son of Buntomjee Byramjee Jeejeebhoy, Landlord and Merchant, large landed proprietor owning 9,000 acres in Salsette b 28th Feb 1881 m Lillian Jeejeebhoy Curjeejee, grand daughter of Sir Jamesjee Jeejeebhoy, 2nd Baronet. *Educ* St. Xavier's School and College, Bombay J.P. (1908), Hon Pres Magts, 1908-1915

Delegate Parsi Chief Matrimonial Court, (1900-1925), Chairman Standing Committee of Bombay Municipal Corporation (1924) Member Bombay Municipal Corporation from 1914 Member Bombay Board of Film Censors from 1924 Member Govt of India Committee for Conditional Release of Prisoners 1924 Chairman, Byramjee Jeejeebhoy Parsi Charitable Institution President, 2nd Bombay Parsi Pioneers' Boy Scouts and Vice-President Bombay Prisoners' Released Prisoners' Ahi Society Donated a sum of Rs 4,00,000 for the foundation of an Hospital for Children, it being the first of its kind in India Chairman of the Governor's Hospital Fund Bombay Sheriff of Bombay for 1927 President, Landlords Association Bombay, and Vice President Society for the Protection of Children in Western India *Address* The Cliff Ridge Road, Bombay

BYRL, ALBERT HENRY, Special Correspondent for *Times of India* and *Times* in Delhi & India b 18 March 1881 m Dorothy Muriel, only d of Mr and Mrs Stafford Thorne, Kingston-on-Thames *Educ* Morgan's Bridgewater Articled to editor, *Both Chronicle*, and afterwards went to *Survey Advertiser* Joined editorial staff of *Times of India* 11 June 1904 Assistant Editor 1911 Correspondent at Government of India head quarters since 1923 Acting Editor October 1926-February 1927 *Address* 22, Aurangzeb road, New Delhi and United Service Club Shima

CAIRNS JAMES OBE, M.A. MB, Ch.B. (Glas.) D.P.H. (Camb.) D.T.M. & H. (Eng.) Chief Medical and Health Officer, North Western Railway b 12th July 1886 *Educ* University of Glasgow House Surgeon, House Physician Glasgow Royal Infirmary and Victoria Infirmary, Glasgow Asst to Professor of Anatomy, Glasgow University, Resident Physician Rucill and Knightwood Hospitals, Glasgow Sanitary Officer 34th General Hospital Major R.A.M.C. (Temp.), Dy Assistant Director, Medical Services (Sanitary) 8th Lucknow Division, Senior Assistant Health Officer, Bombay Municipality, Principal Medical and Health Officer G.I.F. Railway and Major, Auxiliary Force Medical Corps *Address* C/o The Agent, North Western Railway, Headquarters Office, Empress Road Lahore

CALCUTTA, BISHOP OF, MOST REV FREDERICK WEST COX, D.D. b 23 October 1853 s of the Rt Rev B F Westcott (late Bishop of Durham) *Educ* Cheltenham and Peterhouse, Cambridge Joined the S. P. G. Mission, Cawnpore, 1880 Bishop of Chota Nagpore 1905 Bishop of Calcutta and Metropolitan in India, 1919 *Address* Calcutta.

CAJDFR, CHARLES CUNNING, B.Sc. B.Sc. (Agr.), F.L.S. Superintendent Royal Botanic Garden Calcutta Superintendent, (Arunachal Cultivation in Bengal, and Director Botanical Survey of India, Calcutta b 3 Dec 1884 m Lillian Margaret Field, d of James Reid Esq., Aberdeen Scotland *Educ* Logie School Moray shire Gordons College, Aberdeen, University of Aberdeen, North of Scotland College of

- Agriculture, University of Berlin, Botanisches Institut, Dahlen, Germany Landwirtschaftliche Hochschule Berlin Ornator, Herbarium Royal Botanic Garden Calcutta, Secretary Board of Scientific Advice for India, Superintendent, Gardens and Plantations in Bengal and Burma, and Director, Botanical Survey of India. *Publications* Various Reports and Records, Editor, Report of Board of Scientific Advice, Annals, Royal Botanic Garden, Calcutta. Records of the Botanical Survey of India. Address Royal Botanic Garden Calcutta
- CALVERT, HUBERT B Sc (Lond) C S I (1938)** C I E (1925), I C S Financial Commissioner Punjab, 5 Nov 1875 m Calcutta, s of late Edward O'Brien, I C S Educ Univ Coll and St Thomas Hospital, London and King's Coll., Cambridge Entered I C S 1897 arrived India 1898 Asst Commr and Deputy Commr Special Duty in Western Tibet, 1906 Registrar Co-operative Societies 1916 to 1923, Member, Legislative Assembly, 1923-26; Member, Royal Commission on Agriculture, 1926-1928, Commissioner Rawalpindi Division Chairman, Committee on Co-operation in Burma, 1928-29 Financial Commissioner, Development Punjab 1929 Member, Executive Council, Punjab, 1932 *Publications* Laws and Principles of Co-operation (3rd Ed 1928) The Wealth and Welfare of the Punjab (1923) Co-operative Consolidation of Holdings in the Punjab (Agric Jour of India), Progress in the Consolidation of Holdings in the Punjab (Proceedings Indian Economic Assn) Agricultural Co-operation in India, and The Higher Finance of Agricultural Co-operation in India (International Review of Agricultural Economics) Agricultural Co-operation in the Punjab The Size and Distribution of Agricultural Holdings in the Punjab, pamphlets and various articles on economic subjects in the Bengal Economic Journal Indian Journal of Economics, Bombay Co-operative Quarterly, etc Address Civil Secretariat Lahore Punjab
- CAMPBELL, THE HON MR JUSTICE ARCHERBOLD B A.,** Puisne Judge, High Court, Lahore 5 18 Jan 1877 m Violet, youngest s of the late Sir Cecil Beadon, K C S I Lt-Governor of Bengal *News* Harrow and Pembroke Coll., Cambridge Entered I C S (Punjab) 1901, Asst Commr Registrar, Chief Court, 1912, Off Dist and Sessions Judge 1918, Addl Judge, High Court 1921, Permanent Judge, 1925 Address Lahore
- CARON, OWEN NIELS, B A (Oxon)** Solicitor 5 23 Aug 1878 Educ Private and Univ College, Oxford Address 4, Pall Hill, Reading
- CARE, SIR HUBERT WINON, Kt (1925),** Managing Director, Balmer Lawrie & Co Ltd 5 1877 m to Evelyn Margaret Bruce, elder s of Herbert Johnston Esq., W S Edinburgh Educ The Abbey, Beckenham Kent Tea-planting in Assam, 1898-1901, thereafter joined Balmer Lawrie & Co, Calcutta, became senior resident partner, 1918, Pres. of European Association, 1923-25 Address 7, Alipore Park, Calcutta.
- CASSELS, GENERAL SIR ROBERT ARCHIBALD K C B (1927), C S I D S O A D O,** G O C in Command Northern Command (1890) 5 15 March 1876 m Miss F E Jackson (1904) Served in the European war, including Egypt and Mesopotamia Commanded Peshawar District, 1923-1927, Adjutant-General in India, 1928-29 Address H Q Northern Command Rawalpindi and Murree
- CATER, ALEXANDER NORMAN LEY, C I E (1930),** Agent to the Governor General Baluchistan, 5 18 June 1880 Educ Wellington College, Christ's College, Cambridge Entered I C B 1904 Address The Residency, Quetta
- CATRY, DR HENRY, O C** Catholic Bishop of Lahore since March 1928 5 1889, Belgium Educ, Saraphic School, Bruges Joined the Capuchin Order at Enghein, 1907 Ordained priest 1914, came to India, 1920 Address Lawrence Road, Lahore
- CHAHN SINGH, RAO BAHADUR, M A LL B, I E B S** Thakur of Pokaran (Premier Noble) Jodhpur State Talukdar of Balpur District, Kae Barail (Gadh) 5 5 Feb 1880 Educ Canning College, Lucknow and Muir Central College Allahabad Enrolled Allahabad High Court Bar 1911 Judge, Court of Sardars 1911 1922 Puisne Judge, Chief Court 1922-1927 Chief Judge (Chief Court) 1927 1929 Member in Charge of Justice and Education, Jodhpur State since 1929 Also President, Marwar Soldiers Board and Red Cross Society (Jodhpur Branch Member governing bodies of Lucknow, Benares and Agra Universities Address Pokaran House, Jodhpur and the Fort Pokaran
- CHAMAN LALL, DIWAN, ex-M L A 5** 1892 Educ at Convent Muree, Gordon Mission College Rawalpindi, Private Tutor at Folkestone, London and Paris Joined the Middle Temple in 1910 finished his Bar Final in 1914, took Honours Degree, in Jurisprudence from Jesus College, Oxford, 1917 spent 1918 1919 touring England in connection with the Home Rule Deputation headed by Mr Thakur, was appointed General Editor of *Coterie*, a London quarterly of Art and Literature, returned to India in 1920, joined the staff of the *Bombay Chronicle* as Asst Editor founded the All India Trade Union Congress in 1920 Member, Legislative Assembly, 1923-30 Founder the *Daily and Weekly Nation* (Newspaper), Adviser, Labour Delegate International Lab Confere Geneva, 1925 Labour Delegate, International Labour Confere, Geneva, 1928, Parliamentary Delegate, Indian Delegation to Canada, 1928 Member, Royal Commission on Labour in India, 1929-1931 offered membership Round Table Conference, 1930 but declined, resigned from the Legis. Assembly, 1930 on Tariff Issue, President, Sind Provincial Conference, 1929 President, North-Western Railway Recognised (Registered) Union since 1929, President All India Telegraph Workmen's Union, since 1929 President, All India Postal and R M S Association, 1930 President All-India Postman and Mail Staff Association, 1930,

seceded from All India Trade Union Congress and as Chairman of secessionists helped to found All India Trade Union Federation Labour Delegate International Labour Conference Bureau 1932 Publications *Coolie or the Story of Capital and Labour in India* Lahore, (Punjab)

**CHAMNEY, Lt.-Col. HENRY, C.M.G.**, 1900, Principal, Police Training College, Surdah. b Shillong, co Wicklow co. Ist. 1907, Hon Cecilia Mary Barnwell (d. 1908), sister of 18th Lord Trimlestone, 2nd, 1913, Alice, d of Col W E Bollingham of Castle Bollingham, co London Educ Monaghan Diocesan School Served South Africa, 1900, first as Major Commanding Lumsden's Horse, and later with South African Constabulary joined Indian Police, 1909, accompanied the relief column to Manipur in 1891 Address: Police Training College, Surdah, Rajshahi, Bengal

**CHANDA KAMINI KUMAR, M.A** (1886), B.L. N L.A. Advocate High Court Calcutta b Sept 1882 m Chandraprabha Chaudhuri Educ Presidency Coll Calcutta Formerly a member of the Assam Council and Governor-General's Council and later of the Legislative Assembly, Fellow, Calcutta University Publications Presidential Address 1st Burma Valley Conference, 1906 Presidential Address Special Session Bengal Provincial Conference, 1919 Presidential Address, All-India Postal and R.M.S. conference 1924, Chairman, Reception Committee, Literary Conference 1914-1915 and 1923 Chairman Municipality Silchar, Chairman, Silchar Co-operative Town Bank Address Silchar, Assam

**CHANDAVARKAR, VITHAL NARAYAN**, eldest s of the late Mr Narayan Ganesh Chandavarkar, B.A. (Cantab) Maths Trip Pt. I (1909) Nat. Sc Trip Pt. I (1911) Hist Trip Pt. II (1912) Barrister at Law of London since 1913 Assistant, N. Strud & Co Cotton Mill Agents b 26 Nov 1887 m Vatsalabai Srd d of Rao Sahib M. V. Kalkini of Karwar (N. Kanara) Educ Aryan b 8 High School and Elphinstone High School Elphinstone College, Bombay and King's College Cambridge, Advocate Bombay High Court 1915-20 Acting Professor of History, Elphinstone College, Bombay July to October 1915 joined the firm of N. Strud & Co 1920 Elected councillor Bombay Municipal Corporation, 1926, re-elected 1929 and 1932, Chairman, Law Committee, 1928-29 Chairman, Standing (Finance) Committee, 1929-30, Chairman Revenue Committee, 1930-31 elected Mayor of Bombay, April, 1932 Address 41, Pedder Road, Malabar Hill, Bombay

**CHARANJIT SINGH, THE HONBLE RAJA** (1932) Chief of Punjab and Member Kapurthala Ruling Family Member Council of State Durbar 1903, Coronation 1911 Durbar 1911 b 1823 s of Kanwar Sohel Singh Educ Jullunder, Chief s College Lahore, Govt College, Lahore, Address Charanjit Castle Jullunder City, Chadwick, Simla, B.W., 5 Mansingh Road, New Delhi

**CHARKHARI, H. H. MAHARAJA DITRAJ SIPAHDAH-UL-MULK MAHARAJA ARJUNDAJ SINGH JT DRO BAHADUR** b Jan. 1903, s 1920 Educ Mayo Coll, Ajmer invested with full Ruling Powers on December 6th, 1924 Address Charkhari State Bundelkhand

**CHATTERJEE, SIR AZUL CHANDRA, G.O.I.E.** (1933) K.C.S.I., (1930) K.C.I.E., (1925) Member of the India Council, 1931 b 24 Nov 1874 m 1 Vina Mookerjee (deceased) (2) Gladys M. Broughton B.E., M.D., D.Sc Educ Hare School and Presidency Coll Calcutta and King's Coll Cambridge First in 1st Calcutta B.A., B.Sc. with Honours (Cambridge) Hon LL.D. (Edinburgh) First in 1st I.C.S. Open Com petition Entered I.C.S. 1897 served in U.P. Special Inquiry into Industries in U.P., 1907 G.S. Registrar, Co-operative Societies, U.P. 1912-16, Revenue Sec U.P. Govt. 1917-18 Ch Sec, U.P. Govt 1919, Govt of India delegate to International Labour Conferences, Washington, 1919 and Geneva, 1921 1924-1931 (President) International Labour Conference, 1927 and to League of Nations Assembly 1925 Vice-President Governing Body International Labour Office Vice-President of the Economic Consultative Committee of the League of Nations has been Member of Imperial Economic Committee 1925 1931 Indian Government Delegate to London Naval Conference, 1930 Member Munitions and Industries Board, 1930 Secretary to the Government of India, Department of Industries 1921 Member of the Viceroy's Executive Council in Charge of Industries and Labour, Member of the Legislative Assembly, 1921-24 High Commissioner for India in London 1925-31 Leader of Indian Delegation to Imperial Conference, Ottawa, 1932 Publications *Notes on the Industries of the United Provinces* (1909) Address The Athenaeum, Waterloo Place London, S.W. I

**CHATTERJEE, SINHA CHANDRA M.D.** (Edin.) M.R.C.P. (Edin.) D.P.H. (Univ. Edin.) officiating Chief Medical Officer E.B. Hall way b 4 Dec 1886 m Nance MacDonald Educ Calcutta and Edinburgh 1909 Commission in the I.M.S. during Great War, District Surgeon & I.P. Railway 1918-23, Dy. Chief Medical and Health Officer, W. Ry 1920-31 Principal Medical and Health Officer, G.I.P. Railway 1931 Address 2 Belvedere Park, Calcutta

**CHAUBAL, SIR MAHADEV BHASKAR, K.C.I.E.** or 1917, C.S.I. 1911, B.A. LL.B., Advocate Appellate Side, Bombay High Court and Government Pleader b 15 September 1857 m Anandabai, only d of Parashram S. Gupta 1870 Educ Government High School Poona Deccan College, Poona Assistant Master, Elphinstone High School, Bombay, 1879-85 Vakil, High Court, Bombay, 1885 Govt. Pleader, High Court, Bombay 1906, Acting Pleader Judge, High Court Bombay, 1908, Member of the Executive Council of the Governor of Bombay, 1910-12 and 1915-17, Member of the Public Services Commn., 1915-16, Chancellor, Indian Women's University, 1920; Vice-Chairman



and Chairman, Deccan Education Society, 1927, President of Commission to try Election petitions at Belgaum and Dharwar, 1928, to try election petitions at Sholapur and Ahmednagar, 1927. *Address* 7, Finance Office Road, Poona.

**CHAUDHARI, JAGAN CHANDRA, B.A. (Oxon)** M.A. (Cal), Bar at-Law b 28 June 1893 m Saranbala Devi 3rd d of Sir Surendranath Banerjee *Educ* Krishnagar Collegiate School Presidency College, Calcutta, St Xavier's College, Calcutta and New College, Oxford. For some time Lecturer of Physics and Chemistry at Vidyasagar College, Calcutta, Editor, Calcutta Weekly Notes since 1896, Organizing Secy., Indian Industrial Exhibitions in Calcutta in 1901-1902 and 1906-7, Member, Bengal Council, 1904-7, Member, Legislative Assembly 1921-1925, Fellow of the Calcutta University, 1927-1931. *Publications* Calcutta Weekly Notes *Address* 2, Hastings Street and Devadwar, 24, Balliganga, Circular Road, Calcutta.

**CHAUDHURI LAL CHAND HOW CAPTAIN** JEE HON RAO NAHANU, B.A. LL.B. O.B.E. M.I.4 (Nominating) b 1882. m Shrimati Sushila Devi belonging to a Sikh Jat family of *Perozpur Dist Educ* St. Stephen's College, Delhi. Joined Revenue Department, 1904, took LL.B. degree 1912 and practiced as a lawyer at Rohitak, elected Vice-Chairman, District Board 1914-17, elected Punjab Council 1916, nominated Council of State, 1922, President All India Ist Maha Sabha, 1918 (elected), Manager of High School for Sons of Soldiers hon recruiting officer during War Minister, Punjab Government, 1924, Revenue Member, Rajasthan State 1924 and President, State Council, 1926-1927. Has taken to practice as an Advocate of the Lahore High Court at Rohitak. President All India Ist Maha Sabha *Address* Rohitak.

**CHATTY Sir R. K. SHANMUKHAM K.C.I.E.** (1935) B.A. B.L. Lawyer and Dy. President, Legislative Assembly b 17 Oct 1892. *Educ* The Madras Christian College. Elected as a member of the Madras Legis. Council in 1920 was appointed Council Secretary to the Development Minister in 1922. In Oct 1922 was deputed by the Madras Govt. to report about measures of Renaissance Reform in Bombay, Bengal and the United Provinces. Elected in 1923 as member Legislative Assembly Visited England in May 1924 as one of the members of the Deputation sent by the National Convention of India, visited Australia as Indian representative on the Delegation of the Empire Parliamentary Association in September 1925, was re-elected uncontested to Legis. Assembly in the General Election of 1926 Chief Whip of the Congress Party in Legislative Assembly, was nominated by the Government of India as Adviser to the Indian Employers' Delegate at the Eleventh Session of the International Labour Conference held at Geneva in June 1928. Again in 1929 was nominated a second time to represent the Indian Employers in the 12th International Labour Conference at Geneva, was appointed a member of the Central Banking Enquiry Committee, Ho-

elected to the Assembly in 1930 without contest was elected Dy. President, Legislative Assembly in January 1931. Attended International Labour Conference at Geneva in April 1932 as Chief Delegate of Indian employers, was nominated by Government of India as one of its representatives at Imperial Economic Conference held at Ottawa in July August 1932. *Address* Hawarden Race Course, Coimbatore

**CHETWODE, GENERAL SIR PHILIP WALHOUSE** 7th Bt or 1700 G.C.B. (1929), K.C.B. (1918), K.O.M.G. (1917) O.B. (1915) D.S.O. (1900) A.D.C. General, 1927, Commander-in-Chief in India (November 1930) b 21 September 1869, s s of Lieut Col Sir George Chetwode 6th Bt and Alice d of late Michael T. Bess, Rangoon, Stafordshire m 1893, Hester Alice Camilla s d of late Col Hon Richard Stapleton Cotton one s d *Educ* Eton Entered Army 1889 Capt 1897, Major 1901, Lieut Colonel, 1909 Col 1912 Brig General 1941, General, 1926 served Chin Hills, Burma, 1892-3 (medal with clasp) s Africa 1899-1902 (despatches twice, Queen's Medal 5 clasps, King's Medal 2 clasps D.S.O.) European War 1914-18 commanded 5th Cavalry Brigade, 1914-16 (wounded, O.B.) 2nd Cavalry Division, 1915-1916 (promoted Major-General for distinguished service) commanded Desert Corps Egypt, 1916-17 (K.O.M.G.) commanded East Force, 1917, commanded 20th Army Corps 1917-18 capture of Jerusalem and campaign in Palestine and Syria (despatches eleven times), 1914 Star, British General service Medal and Allied Medal K.C.B., Commander Legion of Honour, Croix de Guerre Grand Officer Order of the Nile 1st Class Order of the Sacred Treasure (Japan) promoted Lieut General, (1919) Military Secretary, War Office 1919-20 Deputy Chief of the Imperial General Staff, 1920-22 Adjutant General to the Forces, 1922-23, Commander in Chief Aldershot Command, 1923-27, Chief of General Staff India, 1928-1930 *Address* Simla and Delhi.

**CHHATARI HIS EXCELLENCY CAPTAIN NAWAB SIR MUHAMMAD AHMAD SAID KHAN, K.C.I.E.** (1935), K.C.I.E. (1928), M.B.E. (1918) Governor of the United Provinces b 7th November 1858 m d of his uncle Nawab Bahadur Abdus Samad Khan of Talpigar, (Aligarh), U.P. *Educ* M.A. O. College, Aligarh President, All India Muslim Rajput Conference 1928 Member, U.P. Legislative Council, 1920-23 First elected non-official Chairman, District Board Balrampur, 1922-23 Minister of Industries, U.P. 1923-25, Home Member U.P., 1926-1933 Ag Governor U.P. June 1928-August 1928, Member, 1st and 2nd London Round Table Conference, 1930 and 1931 appointed Governor of United Provinces, 6th April, 1933 *Address* Governor's Camp, United Provinces.

**CHIDAMBARAN CHETTIAR, M. T. M.** Banker b 2nd August 1906 m. O. Valliammal, *Educ* Madras Christian Coll. President Sir M. C. T. Muthiah Chettiars' High School, Puraawalkum, Madras. Director, The Indian Bank Ltd, Little's

Oriental Balm and Pharmaceuticals Ltd The United India Life Assurance Company, Ltd. Madras, Directors and Agents, Ltd., Madras, Madras City Co-operative Bank Ltd., Madras Chairman, United Life Assurance Co. Ltd., Madras Trustee Monegar Choultry and other connected Trusts Madras Port Trust Board High School Triplicane Hindu Theological High School, Madras Member, South India Chamber of Commerce Madras Member, Madras Race Club, Gymkhana Club, Madras Flying Club Cosmopolitan Club National Liberal Club, London Automobile Association of Southern India, Madras Address \* Bedford House Vepery, Madras

CHINYOY, SULIAN MEHRAALLY, J.P. and Hon. Magistrate, Merchant Managing Director in the firm of F.M. Chinoy & Co., Ltd. 6 18th Feb. 1885, m. Miss Sherbanoo Ludhabyo Ebrahim Educ. Bharda New High School and Elphinstone College. Founded the well known firm of Automobile Distributors and Engineers, the Bombay Garage, now situated at Meher Buildings, Bandstand, Chowpatty. Mainly responsible for the Wireless Industry in India. Director of the Indian Radio and Cable Communications Co. Ltd. Address Carnulchal Road Cumballa Hill Bombay

CHINTAMANI, CHENNAVOORI YAJNESWARA Chief Editor of *The Leader* of Allahabad 6 10 April 1880 m. Srimali Krishnavenema Educ. Manaraj's College, Vizianagram Editor of *The Leader* Allahabad 1908-20 Member U.P. Legislative Council 1915-1929 and again since 1927. Delegate of the Liberal Party to England 1919, General Secretary, National Liberal Federation of India, 1918-20 and 1925-29 President Ibid. 1920 and 1931, Minister of Education and Industries, U.P. 1921-23 Member Indian Round Table Conference and Indian Franchise Committee, President, U.P. Liberal Association Publications Indian Social Reform, 1901, Speeches and writings of Sir Pheroze Shah Mehta 1904 Address Gauri Nivas 17 Hamilton Road, Allahabad

CHITRE, ANKARAM ANANT, LL.B., Advocate (O.S.), J.P. Chief Judge, Presidency Court of Small Causes, Bombay 6 17 May 1877 Educ. Wilson College and Govt Law School, Bombay Practised as an Advocate on the Original Side of the High Court from 1907 to 1916 acted as Chief Judge 1916-17, confirmed as Chief Judge Dec. 1923 Address Laburnum Road, New Gamdevi, Bombay

CHOKSY, SRI NABARVANI HORMASJI Kt. (1920) C.I.E., 1923; Member, Council of State 1889, Khan Bahadur (1897), Chevalier of the Crown of Italy (1899), Meda. Histoires Epidemiques Republique Francaise (1906), M.D. (Hon. Causa), Freiburg, F.G.P.S. (Bombay) L.M. & S. (Bombay 1884), Member, Bombay Medical Council, 1918-1923 ex-President, College of Physicians and Surgeons, Hon. Secretary, Governor's Hospital Fund for Bombay and the British Empire Leprosy Relief Association Bombay Presidency Branch 6 7 Oct. 1861, m. Serebati Manojibee Jhaveri, Educ. Elphinstone

High School and Grant Medical College Medical Superintendent, Awerth Laper Asylum 1860-67, Medical Superintendent of Arthur Road, Plague and Infectious Diseases Hospital (1898-1921), and Maratha Plague Hospital (1902-1921). Publications Numerous publications on Plague, Cholera, Relapsing Fever, Leprosy, Special reports connected with these subjects etc. Address Nepean Sea Road Malabar Hill Bombay

CHRISTOPHERS, BREVET COL. SRI SAMUEL RICKARD, Kt. (1931) M.B. C.I.E., O.B.E., L.M.S. (retired), F.R.S., Director Central Research Institute First comma dated 1st Sep. 1902 on special duty under Director General, I.M.S. (1903-1904) Superintendent of the King Institute of Preventive Medicine and Prof. of Hygiene and Bacteriology Medical College Madras 1904 on special duty under Sanitary Commissioner with Government of India for inquiry into black water fever in the Deccan, December 1907 to January 1909, Assistant Director, Central Research Institute, Kasauli 1909 Director Central Research Institute Kasauli Dec. 1914 C.I.E., 1915 on Military duty from January 1914 to October 1919 O.B.E., June 1918 Director, Kala-Asar Commission, January 1924, Director, Central Research Institute Kasauli, June 1925 Created Knight 1931 Address Central Research Institute, Kasauli

CLARKE, WALTER DOUGLAS MONTGOMERY H.M. Trade Commissioner, Bombay 6 3rd March 1890 m. Jocelyn d. of late J.E. Baker Reg. Christ Church N. & two daughters Educ. High School Kilsno and Trinity College, Gresham Road in business in Burma and India, 1911-1921 joined Indian Army Reserve of Officers 1915 served with 55th Dogra Mohmand campaign, 1915-16 appointed Asst. Cable Censor, Madras, 1916, and Deputy Controller (Hides) India, Munitions Board Bombay 1918-19 Hon. Secretary, Cooch Chamber of Commerce and Member, Cochin Harbour ad hoc Committee, 1921 Address Somerset Cottage Warden Road, Bombay

CLAY JOSEPH MILNE BA (Oxon), C.I.E. (1925) I.C.S. Chief Secretary to Government United Provinces 6 6 September 1881, m. Edith Marguerite Florence, d. of B. F. Hall, J.E.B.A. of Dulwich Educ. Winchester College, New College, Oxford Entered I.C.S. in 1905, Under-Secretary to Government, 1911-13 Dy. Commissioner, Garhwal, 1931-20 Magistrate and Collector, Cawnpore, 1921-23 Dy. Commissioner, Nainital 1925-28 Secretary to Government 1929-31 Chief Secretary since 1931 Address Lucknow

CLAYTON HUGH BYARD, C.I.E. (1924), I.C.S. Commissioner Central Division, Poona 6 24 Dec. 1877 m. Annie Blanche Nepean Educ. St. Paul's School, Wadham College Oxford, 1st Class Hon. Mods 1st Class Lit. Hum. Came to India 1901 served in Bombay Presidency, employed in Military Intelligence Branch of War Office, 1914-15 Municipal

Commissioner 1919-1928 Chairman, Haj Enquiry Committee, 1928-30, Member, Council of State 1929-30 Address 21, Queen's Gardens Pooná

CLOW, ANDREW GOWELAY, M.A., J.P., F.S.S. C.I.E. (1928), Indian Civil Service, Joint Secretary to Government of India, Dept. of Industries and Labour (1931) b 20th April 1890, m. Ariadne Maria Dunderdale 1925 Educ. Marchmont Castle School, Edinburgh, St. John's College Cambridge Served in U. F. as Asst. Collector, Assistant Settlement Officer and Settlement Officer 1914-20 Controller Labour Bureau, Govt. of India, 1920-23 Chairman Seamen's Recruitment Committee 1922 Secretary Workmen's Compensation Committee, 1923 Under Secretary to Government of India 1923-4, Adviser and delegate, International Labour Conference Geneva, 1921, 1923, 1929 and 1931 Dy. Secretary to Government of India, Department of Industries and Labour 1924-27 Member Legislative Assembly, 1928, 1935-27, 1932, Member, Council of State, 1928-9, Member, Royal Commission on Labour in India 1929-31 Publications: The Indian Workmen's Compensation Act (1924) Indian Factory Legislation a Historical Survey (1927) The State and Industry (1928) etc Address 2 York Place, New Delhi.

COCKE, SIR HUGH GOLDING Kt. (1929) Chartered Accountant, Partner, A. F. Ferguson & Co. Chartered Accountants, Bombay, Karachi, Indore, Delhi, Simla, Rawalpindi, Lucknow and Lahore Sheriff of Bombay 1933 b 1st June 1832, m. Winifred Florence, d. of A. E. Cumming, late of Karachi Educ. at Merchant Taylors School, London Joined A. F. Ferguson & Co., Bombay, in Feb. 1907 represented Bombay Chamber of Commerce on Bombay Improvement Trust, 1919 and Bombay Municipality 1919-22, Member, Legislative Assembly 1924-32, Public Accounts Committee, 1924-27, Railway Finance Committee 1928-29, Hon. Presidency Magistrate 1924, President Bombay Chamber 1928 Publications: A Summary of the Principal Legal Decisions affecting Auditors Address A. F. Ferguson & Co., Apollo Street Bombay

COLLINS, GODFREY FREDERICK STRATFORD, M.A. O.B.E. (1918), C.I.E. (1931) I.C.S. Collector and District Magistrate, Karachi, 3rd November 1886 m. Joyce, d. of G. Turville Brown Esq., Educ. Charterhouse and Christ Church, Oxford Asst. Collector, 1912 on Military Duty 1916-18 Dy. Director of Civil Supplies, 1919 Forest Settlement Officer, 1920-22, Revenue Settlement Officer, 1924-25, Deputy Secretary Finance Department, 1925-1926, Registrar Co-operative Societies, 1926-27 Collector and District Magistrate, 1928-1929, and 1928-1929, Home Secretary, 1929-31 Address Gridley & Co. Bombay

COLVIN, GEORGE LITTELDON, C.B. (1916), C.M.G. (1918), D.S.O. (1916); Commandant of the Order of St. Maurice and St. Lazarus, (Italy), 1920, A.D.C. to H.M. King (1928),

Agent, East Indian Railway b 27 March 1878, m. Katherine Mylne, d. of James Mylne of Edinburgh Educ. Westminster Joined R.I. Railway 1898, served in Army (France and Italy) during war, 1914-1919 (Hon. Brigadier-General in Arm. Director, of Development Ministry of Transport London, from 1919 to 1921 Rejoined E.I. Rly in 1921 as Agent Address Bengal Club, Calcutta

CONNOR, COL. SIR FRANK POWELL Kt. (1926), D.S.O., F.R.C.S., V.H.S. I.M.S., A.D.M.S., Bombay Dist. Late Professor of Surgery, Medical College, Calcutta b 1877, m. Grace Ellen Lees d. of late R. O. Lees, Educ. St. Bartholomew's Hospital London Indian Army, Civil in Bengal War service in France and Mesopotamia (mentioned in Despatches four times D.S.O., Brevet Lieut. Colonel) Consulting Surgeon Mesopotamian Expeditionary Force Publications: Surgery in the Tropics (Churchill) Chapters on Surgery in the Tropics in (1) Nelson and Cadell's Manual of Surgery and (2) Nicolson's Loose Leaf Surgery and various surgical articles in Medical Journals. Address 3 Hencker Drive, Colaba, Bombay

CONTRACTOR MRS. NAVALRAJ DONAJI B.A. J.P. Hon. Presidency Magistrate, Member of the Committee of Visitors for the Cama and Allisess Hospitals, Lady Superintendent, Chanda Ramji High Girls School Bombay Educ. Wilson College, Bombay First Indian Lady Fellow in Arts in the Bombay University (1932), an extensive traveller throughout India Burma and Ceylon, and in China Japan United States of America and Europe Publications: Contributions on topical, educational and social subjects in English and Gujarati in periodicals and newspapers published in Bombay Address Hardinge House, Gowalla Tank Road Bombay

COOKE, MAJOR GENERAL HERBERT FOTHERGILL, K.B.E. (1924), C.B. (1919), C.S.I. (1921), D.S.O. (1917) I.A., Commanding Sind Rajputana District from April 1924 b 13 Nov. 1871 m. 1923, Harriet Mary Hornby Educ. All Hallows School, Hoxton R.M.C. Sandhurst First Commission, 1892, joined Indian Army, 1893, Captain, 1901, Major, 1910, Brevet Lt.-Col., 1912, Substantive Lt. Colonel, 1916 Bt. Col., 1917 Substantive Colonel, 1917, Temporary Major-General (1918); Substantive Major-General (1921) served China 1895 (medal and 1 clasp) Tibet, 1897 (2 clasps) Waziristan 1902 (clasp) Tibet Expedition and March to Lhasa 1904 (medal and clasp), European War, from Jan. 1915 to October 1917, (despatches seven times, C.B., D.S.O., Bt.-Col.), several years on Staff Appointments in India including 4 years as Dy. Adjutant-General in India and officiating Adjutant-General from March to Sept. 1920 Military Secretary, Army Headquarters, 1922-24 Address C/o Messrs. Grindley & Co., Bankers

COPPEL, Rt. Rev. FRANCIS STEPHEN Kilsar I.H.M. Gold Medal (1924), R.C., Bishop of Nagpur since 1907 b Les Geta, Savoy, 6 Jan. 1857 Educ. College of Etienne University of France, Lyons, B.A., B.Sc.

Entered Congregation of Missionaries of St. Francis de Sales, Anney, Priest, 1890 sent to India for mission of Nagpur, 1892 for fifteen years attached to St. Francis de Sales College, Nagpur, as professor and principal *Address* Nagpur

COOPER, MAJOR-GENERAL WALTER VALENTINE, M.D. (Dublin), F.R.C.S.I., D.S.O. (1917), C.I.E. (1920) Surgeon General with Government of Bengal & 1876 w. Miss M. M. O'Kelly Educ. Belvedere School, Dublin and T. O. Dublin Civil Surgeon, Bengal, 1908 Prof of Ophthalmic Surgery, Medical College Calcutta, 1919-1929, Inspector General of Civil Hospitals, Central Provinces 1929-1931 *Address* Writers Buildings Calcutta

CORBETT, GEORGE LATHAM, M.A. (Oxon), C.I.E. (1921), Joint Secretary, Commerce Department, Government of India & 9 Feb 1891 w. Gladys Kate d. of late George Bennett Esq. Little Elmington Manor, Olney Educ. Broms grove School Hertford Coll., Oxford, 1st Class Hon Mods (1902), 1st Class Lit. Hum (1904) Passed into I.C.S. 1904, Asstt Commissioner, C.P. 1905-09, Settlement Officer, Saugor, 1910-16, Dy Commissioner C.P., 1916-18 Dir of Industries and Dy Secretary, C.P., 1918 Dy Secy Com. Depart., Government of India, 1919-21, on deputation, South and East Africa, 1920, Washington Disarmament Conference, 1921, Fiji Islands, 1922, Director of Industries and Registrar, Co-operative Credit Societies, C.P. 1923 Offg Secretary, Commerce Department, Government of India, 1923-24 *Address* Commerce Department, Government of India Delhi and Simla

COTTEINGAM JOSE PRACISA RAO, M.A. F.M.U., Retired Principal of Wardlaw College Bellary, 1891-1918 & 9th Dec 1890 w. Miss Padmanji, d. of the Rev. Baba Padmanji of Bombay Educ. Madras Christian Coll. Asstt Master London Mission High School, Madras Headmaster, Wesley Coll. Principal Hindu Coll., Ouddalore, 1886-1891 Member Bellary Dist. Board and Taluk Board since 1895 Vice Presd., Dist. Board 1901-4 Member Bellary Municipal Council since 1895, Presd., District Educational Council, Bellary, 1921-2, Represented Indian Christian Community and Madras Presidency on the Legislative Assembly 1921-23 *Address* Rock Cottage Bellary

COTTERELL OCEAN BERNARD, C.S.I. (1883) C.I.E., I.C.S. Member Board of Revenue Madras 1928, w. 1922, Educ. St. Peter's School, York, Balliol College, Oxford Entered I.C.S. 1899, has served in the Madras Presidency since 1899, Deputy Commissioner Salt and Abkard Dept., 1906, Private Sec. to Governor of Madras 1912-15 Secretary to Government 1925-28, Commissioner of May 1930 First Exdite Ag Chief Secretary to Government, Member Board of Revenue, August 1932 *Address* Calcutta

COUBROUGH, ANTHONY CATHOART, C.B.E. (1918), M.A. & B.Sc. C.E., M.I.E.E., M.I. MECH. E., M.I.E. (Ind.), Director, Messrs. Mather and Platt, Ltd. & 10th Feb 1877 Educ. Glasgow

University Joined Mather and Platt Ltd in 1888 as apprentice, subsequently became General Manager, Electrical Department and in that capacity travelled widely on the Continent went to India and South Africa and eventually returned to India to establish Mather and Platt's own office in Calcutta, Bombay and other centres for the control of their business from Mesopotamia to the Straits, has travelled in China, Japan, United States of America, Australia and Egypt. During war services were lent to Govt. of India under Munitions Board, was Controller of Priority and latterly Controller of Munitions Manufacture *Publications* Pamphlets on Technical and Economic subjects *Address* 7 Hare Street, Calcutta

COUSINS, JAMES HENRY Doctor of Literature of Keioijuku University Japan (1922) w. Margaret E. Cousins, B. Mus. J.P. (1903) Educ. at various schools in Ireland and partly in Trinity College, Dublin (Teachers Course), Private Secretary to Lord Mayor of Belfast Asstt Master Belfast Mercantile Academy Asstt Master, High School Dublin Reporter to Royal Academy of Medicine in Ireland Demonstrator in Geography and Geology Summer Course, Royal Coll. of Science Ireland Asstt Editor, New India, Madras Principal, Theosophical College Madras Anglo-Fellow and Prof of English National University, Adyar Principal Bhuvanavidiya Ashrama (School of International Culture) Adyar Madras University Extension and Post Graduate Lecturer Calcutta University Benares Hindu University, Mysore University, Visiting Lecturer Tagore's Visva-Bharati Bengal Travelling Lecturer America 1928-31 Special Lecturer in English Poetry in the College of the City of New York 1931-32 a co-founder of the Irish Literary and Dramatic Revival (1900 etc.) poet, dramatist critic educationist, philosopher *Publications* (Prase) A text-book of Modern Geography, The Wisdom of the West The Basis of Theosophy The Renaissance in India The Kingdom of Youth Footsteps of Freedom, New Ways in English Literature Modern English Poetry The Cultural Unity of Asia The Play of Bhama, Work and Worship, The New Japan, The Philosophy of Beauty, Heather Esau, Samadarsana (Poetry) Ben Madigan, Sung & Six, The Blinded King The Voice of One The Awakening, The Bell Branch, Eternal the Beloved Straight and Crooked The Garland of Life Ode to Truth Mounted Penthons The King a Wife (drama) Sea Change Surja Gita Forest Meditation Above the Rainbow A Tibetan Banner The Shrine the Girde *Address* Theosophical Society Adyar Madras

COYAJEF, SRI JHANNIR COOPERJEE KT Professor of Political Economy and Philosophy Andhra University & 11 Sept 1876 s. of late Cooverjee Coyajee Rajkot Educ. Gains College Cambridge, lately Member Royal Commission on the Indian Tariff and Indian Currency Member of Council of State, 1930 Delegate to the Assembly of League of Nations, Geneva, 1930

1922, Principal, Presidency College, 1930-31, Correspondent, Royal Economic Society Publications, The Indian Fiscal Problem, Indian Currency and Exchange, The Indian Currency System. Address: Andhra University, Waltair.

CRATK, SIR HENRY DUFFIELD Bt., B.A. (Oxon), C.S.I. (1924), Finance Member, Executive Council, Punjab & 2nd January 1876. Educ. Eton and Pembroke Coll., Oxford. Joined I.C.S. 1898 and served in the Punjab and with the Government of India in various capacities since then. Succeeded to Baronetcy, 1929. Address: Civil Secretariat Lahore.

CUMING, THE HON. SIR ARTHUR HERBERT Kt. (1928), Judge, High Court, Calcutta, & 24 Nov 1871 m. Beryl Christine Austen. Educ. Westminster School, Oriel College, Oxford. Appointed to Indian Civil Service 1893, came to India, 1894, served as Assistant Magistrate, Dy. Commr. Assam, Dist. and Sessions Judge, Eastern Bengal and Assam, officiated as Legal Commissioner Bengal, officiated as Judge High Court, from 1916. apptd Judge High Court, Nov 10 1921. Address: 3, Alipur Park Calcutta.

CUNNINGHAM, SIR CHARLES RANKS Kt. 1933 Police Medal (Jan 1929), C.S.I., Jan 1931 King's Inspector General of Police, Madras & 8 May 1884 m. Grace Macnish, d. of Hugh Macnish 1912. Educ. Campbelltown Grammar School. Asst Superintendent of Police, Madras Presidency, 1904, Supdt. of Police, 1909. Dy. Commissioner of Police, Madras 1910. Commissioner of Police, Tanjavore, 1915-1921. Dy. Inspector Genl. of Police, Jan 1923. Commissioner of Police, Madras May 1923, Inspector General of Police Madras, May 1930. Address: 25 Sterling Road Madras.

CUNNINGHAM, GEORGE, B.A. (Oxon), C.S.I., C.I.E., O.B.E., I.C.S., Home Member, Exco Council, N.W.F. Province & 28 March 1888 m. K. M. Adair. Educ. Fettes Coll., Edinburgh, Magdalen College Oxford. I.C.S. 1911. Police Department, since 1914. Served on N.W. Frontier 1914-25. Counsellor, British Legation, Kabul 1925-8. Private Secretary to H.H. the Viceroy, 1928-31. Address: Peshawar.

CURLING EDWARD HIGHAM, Manager Lloyds Bank Limited, Bombay & 1882 m. Violet Mande, d. of the late John Plaster Marshall. Graduated of Bath, Somerset. Educ. King's College, Canterbury. Cox & Co., London 1901, arrived in India 1906, Lloyds Bank Ltd., on absorption of Cox & Co. 1923. Address: Dunkeld, Harkness Road, Malabar Hill, Bombay.

CUTTRISS, C. A., M.B.E., Landlord Hon. Magistrate, Rangoon, & Lanconston, 22 Nov 1888, m. Janet, d. of Dr. Hayter, M.D., was Hon. Sec Burma "Our Day" Fund, Burma War Fund, Rangoon Riverways Committee and Rangoon Improvement of Shipping Committee during the war. Publications: Essays on Commercial Subjects, Address: "Riverways," Kalaw, Burma.

DADABHOY, SIR MANKUL STRANJEE C.I.E. (1911) Kt. (1921), K.C.I.E. (1928) President, Council of State, & Bombay, 30 July 1865 m. 1884, Bai Jerbanoo, O.B.E., d. of Khan Bahadur Dadaboy Pafloji of the Commissariat Dept. Educ. Proprietary High School and St. Xavier's College, Bombay. Joined Middle Temple, 1884, called to Bar, 1887, Advocate of Bombay High Court, 1887, Member Bombay Municipal Corporation, 1889-90 Government Advocate, Central Provinces, 1891, President, Prov. Industrial Conference, Raipur, 1907, President, All India Industrial Conference, Calcutta, 1911, Member of Viceroy's Legislative Council, 1908-12 and 1914-17, a Governor of the Imperial Bank of India (1920-32). Elected to the Council of State, 1921 and nominated 1926 and 1931 Member, Fiscal Commission, appointed by Govt of India, Sept 1921. Member of the Royal Commission on Indian Currency and Finance 1925-28; Member, Round Table Conference and Federal Structure Committee, 1931. Member Municipal Board, Nagpur for 39 years. Managing Director, Nagpur Electric Light and Power Co. Ltd. Berar Manufacturing Co., Ltd., Model Mills, Nagpur, Limited, C.P. Contracting and Mining Syndicates, Chairman Tiroyi Manganeese Ore Co. Ltd. Proprietor Ballarpur, Saad Ohngus, Pispao Rajur and Chilmiri Collieries. Numerous Manganeese Mines in the Central Provinces and Berar and Behar and Orissa. Several Oil and Press Factories in different parts of India. Publications: Commentary on the Land Laws of the Central Provinces and Commentary on the Central Provinces Tenancy Act. Address: Nagpur C.P.

DAGA, RAI BAHADUR SETH SIR BHEEMARAJ Kt. (1921), Senior Proprietor of the firm of Rai Bahadur Bansilal Aberchand Banker Govt. Treasurer landlord merchant millowner and mineowner Director of Model Mills Nagpur, and of Berar Manufacturing Company Badnera, Chairman, Nagpur Electric Light and Power Company. Life Member of the Council of Dufferin Fund and member of the Legislative Assembly of the Bikaner State and Member of the Indian Red Cross Society & 1877 m. Krishna Bai. Educ. Privately. Second Class Tashim, Bikaner State. Publications: Sir Kasturba Memorial Dufferin Hospital at Nagpur and frequent contributions on public charity. Address: Nagpur (C.P.) and Bikaner (Rajputana).

DALAL ARDENHIE RUFENGLY B.A. (Bombay), M.A. (Cambridge) I.C.S. (ret'd) Director, Tata Sons & Co., Ltd & 24 April 1884 m. to Maneklal Jamsettji Ardesir Wadia. Educ. Elphinstone College, Bombay. St. John's College, Cambridge. Asst. Collector, Dharwar, Coala, Bikaner Superintendent Land Records, Belgaum Collector, Ratnagiri and Paanch Mahals, Deputy Secretary, Govt of Bombay, Revenue Department. Acting Secretary, Govt. of Bombay, Finance Department, Ag. Secretary, Govt of India Education, Health and Land Departments and Municipal Commissioner, Bombay. Address: O/o Tata Iron & Steel Co., Ltd 100, Clive Street Calcutta.

**DALAI, SIR BARTON JAMSHEDJI, Kt. (1890),** B.A., I.C.S., Bar-at-Law, Chief Justice, Kashmir State & 21 Jan 1871, m. to Aveo & of the late Wacoff Vakil of Surat. Educ. at home, Riphidone College, Bombay. Exeter Coll., Oxford. Entered I.C.S., Asst. Magt., Allahabad 1894, Dist. and Sessions Judge, 1899, Judicial Commissioner Lucknow 1921, Judge, High Court 1925-1931. Member of every Commission appointed in U.P. under the Defence of India Act. Chief Justice Kashmir 1931. Address: C/o Lloyds Bank, Ltd., Bombay.

**DALAL, SIR DADIBA MERWANJEE Kt. (1924)** C.I.E. (1921), Stock and Finance Broker, & 12 Dec 1870 m. 1890, one & three & Educ. in Bombay. Gave evidence before the Chamberlain Currency Commission (1913). Member of the Committee on Indian Exchange and Currency (1919) and wrote minority report. Chairman, Government Securities Rehabilitation Committee, Bombay (1921). Member of Council of the Secretary of State for India, 19 Nov 1921 to 25th Jan 1923. Delegate for India at International Economic Conf. Genoa and representative for India at the Hague (1922). Member of the Incheque Committee 1922-23, Delegate for India at the Imperial Economic Conference (1923). High Commissioner for India in the U.K., 1923-24. Address: 1 Marine Line, Bombay.

**DARLEY, SIR BERNARD D'OLIVE, Kt. (1928)** C.I.E. (1910) Chief Engineer P.W.D. United Provinces & 24 August 1880. Educ. T.O. Dublin and Cooper's Hill. A.M.I.C.E. Irrigation work in P.W.D. since 1903. Address: Lucknow, U.P.

**DAS, BRAJA SUDAN, B.A.,** Member, Legis. Assembly, Zamindar and Proprietor of a press and cultivation & July 1890 m. to Unasundari, 4th d. of Bal Sudan Charn Nait Bahadur. Educ. Ravenshaw Coll. and Presidency Coll., Calcutta. Took part in Utkal Union Conference since its beginning in 1904 and Secy for two years. Vice-President Utkal Sahitya Samaj, President, Orissa Peoples Association, Vice-President, Orissa Assocn., and Ramkrishna Sevaka Samaj, was President of Central Youngmen's Association Member, Sakhi Gopa Temple Committee; was Member of Cuttack Municipality and District Board, Member, Bihar and Orissa Council, 1910-1920. Fellow of Patna University and member of the Syndicate. Publications: Editor of the Orissa Monthly Mukta and of the only English Weekly in Orissa "The Orissa." Address: Cuttack.

**DAS, MAJOR-GENERAL RAI BHADUR DEWAN BIRHAN, C.I.E., C.S.I. & Jan 1865** Educ. at Punjab Government College, Lahore. Private Secretary to Raja Sir Bainsingh, K.C.B., 1886-1895, Milly Secy to the Com. in Chief Jammu and Kashmir 1896-1906, Milly Secy to H.H. the Maharaja, 1909-14, Home Minister to H.H. the Maharaja, 1914-18, Rev. Minister, 1918-1921 and Chief Minister March 1921 April 1922. Retired from Service. Address: Jammu and Kashmir.

**DAS, MADHU SUDAN C.I.E. & 23 April 1888** Educ. Calcutta University M.A., B.L. W.B.A.S. F.N.B.A. Represented Orissa in Bengal Legislative Council four times, Fellow of Calcutta University, elected by Legislative Council of Bihar and Orissa to Imperial Council 1913 nominated to Legislative Council of Bihar and Orissa Minister (Local Self Government), Bihar and Orissa since Jan 1921 elected by Municipalities of Orissa to his present seat in Bihar and Orissa Legislative Council. Is the proprietor of Utkal Tannery and of the Orissa Art Works. Ex-President of All India Indian Christian Conference was first Minister of Local Self Government in Bihar and Orissa, resigned office two years later. Advocate Patna High Court. Address: Cuttack, B.N. Ry.

**DAS, PANDIT NILAKANTHA M.A.,** writer of books for children on new lines & August, 1884 m. Srimati Radhamani Dobi (1905) Educ. Puri Ulla School, Ravenshaw College, Cuttack and Scottish Churches College Calcutta. Founded with Pt. Gopabandhu Das and others the residential open air private school at Satyabadi on a new line was Resident Head Master there for 8 years worked in connection with Puri Famline in 1910 appointed by Calcutta University for Post Graduate Professorship in 1920. Started Congress organisation and a National High School at Sambalpur and edited *The Seba* in 1921, became Dist. Congress Secretary, Puri and Prov. Congress President Utkal, 1922. Imprisoned for four months and fined Rs. 200 in 1923 elected to the Assembly from Orissa in 1924 and again in 1927 made Secretary, Utkal Provincial Congress and President, Utkal All Party Conference. President Gopabandhu Sebak Samaj. Elected Chairman Reception Committee, I N Congress, Puri Session. Publications: *Pranayudh* (a kavya in six cantos), *Konarko* (a long poem kavya) *Mayadebi* (a kavya in 6 cantos), *Kharabala* (a historical kavya in 25 cantos), *Dasa Nayak* (a long poem kavya) *Aryajiban* (Aryan life, a critical treatise on Aryan civilisation) many other books for children. Address: P.O. Sakhi Gopal, Dist. Puri (Orissa).

**DAS TEN HOX MR. JUSHO PROFULA RANJAN, Judge, High Court, Patna, 1919 & 23 April 1881** Educ. St. Xavier's College, Calcutta. m. Dorothy Mary Evans, 1904. Address: All Manxli, Patna.

**DASTUR, SIR HORMAKHAR PETHORE, Kt. (1933)** B.A. LL.B., Bar-at-Law, Chief Presidency Magistrate, Bombay & 20th March 1878 m. Machubai Edalji Dastur. Educ. St. Xavier's College. Acted as Telling Master, Clerk of the Crown, High Court. Address: The Grange 21, Wodehouse Road Bombay.

**DAVID, MEYER ISAAC** Director I David & Co., Ltd., and International Remedies Co. & 24 Dec 1900 m. Doris Nestlin. Educ. in Bombay. Started the Goodwill Movement to bring about a better understanding between Indians and Europeans by suggesting under the nom-de-plume *Santa Claus* the non-Solea Poll for Dominion Status originated Citizens

Constitution Committee scheme and founded the *Workers of India League*. *Publications*: Numerous articles and letters to the press in connection with the Goodwill Movement. *Address*: 4, Queen's Road, Fort Bombay

DAVISON, DEXTER HARRISON, Doctor of Dental Surgery, b 29 Sept. 1869 m. Margaret St. Clair. *Educ*: Chicago University. *Address*: Lansdowne House Lansdowne Road Apollo Bunder Bombay

DE, GRANTVILLE SIR OSCAR JAMES LARDNER, Kt (1931), C.I.E. (1925) Barrister-at-Law President, Burma Legislative Council Governing Director *Rangoon Daily News*, Member, Burma Legislative Council. *Address*: Rangoon Burma

DE, KHAM CHANDRA, A.B., C.I.E. ICS b Calcutta, 19 January 1871. *Educ*: Presidency College, Calcutta, St. John's College Cambridge. Registrar of Co-operative Societies, also Fishery Officer, 1905 Magistrate-Collector, Rangoon, 1911, Member of Bengal District Administration Committee 1913, Press Censor Bengal 1914 Secretary to Government to Bengal General Dept 1915, Commissioner of Chittagong Division 1916-21 Member of the Legislative Council of the Governor General of India, 1920 Commissioner of Burdwan Division 1922, Commissioner, Presidency Division 1923, Member of the Board of Revenue Bengal, 1924-28, Member of the Council of State, 1928 retired from Indian Civil Service, Dec. 1928 Chairman, Bengal Banking Inquiry Committee from August 1 1929 to May 1930. *Address*: 1 Dumfries Road Compoore Calcutta Brookside Shilling

DEHLAVI, THE HON SIR ALI MAHOMED KHAN J.P., Kt (1931) Bar-at-Law (1890) President Bombay Legislative Council b 1875. *Educ*: Bombay and London Practised in Gujarat (1896-1900) and Sind (1900-1908) Started the first Anglo-Sindhi paper called *Al Haq* in Sind in the interests of the Zamindars in 1900 and edited it for three years Organised the first Muslim Educational Conference in Hyderabad Sind in 1902 and was the local Secretary of the All India Muslim Educational Conference invited to Karachi in 1907 as a result submitted the first non-official report to Government on Education of Mahomedans in Sind. Was the Chairman of the Reception Committee which launched the All India Muslim League for the first time in India in 1907 in Karachi Was Divan of Mangrol State in Kathiawar (1908-1912) and Wazir of Talpur State in Gujarat (1914-21) Acted as Judge of the Small Causes Court, Bombay, (1913) Was elected to the Bombay Council from the Northern Division and was appointed Minister for Agriculture (1924-27) Was President of the 10th Presidency Muslim Educational Conference held in Poona Was President of the first Mahomedan Educational Conference in Konkan held at Ratnagiri in 1926 Was elected again to the Bombay Council in 1927 and was elected as the President of the Council in the same year (1927-1930) Was elected again at the last general election from the same Mahomedan

Constituency of Rajarat, and was again re-elected unanimously as President of the Council in 1931. *Publications*: History and Origin of Polo (Article) Mendacity in India (Brochure) *Address*: Sadar House Surat

DENHAM-WHITE, ARTHUR, Lt Col. I.M.S., M.B.B.S. (Hons), Lond. 1904, M.R.C.S., L.R.C.P. (Eng.) 1903 F.R.C.S., Civil Surgeon Alipora, Calcutta, b Feb 28, 1879 m. E. Gratton Geary (nee Davis) *Educ*: Malvern College and St. Bartholomew Hospital, Gold Medalist Netley Entered I.M.S. 1905 Resident Surgeon Medical College Hospital Calcutta, also Eden Hospital and Presidency General Hospital active service in Mesopotamia, 1916-18, O.N.G. Professor of Surgery, Medical Course in 1923 Civil Surgeon, Darjeeling, 1919-1923 Civil Surgeon, Alipora 1923. *Publications*: Monograph on delayed Choleraiform Poisoning Monograph on Toxic Effects of Organic Arsenic. *Address*: 25, Alipora Park, Calcutta.

DENNING, HOWARD SIR B.A. (Cantab) C.I.E. ICS, Additional Secretary to the Govt of India, Finance Department b 20 May 1885 m. Margery Katherine Wemyss Browne *Educ*: Clifton College and Calcutta College, Cambridge 10th Wrangler Indian Civil Service, Assistant Collector, Bombay Presidency, Under-Secretary, Finance Department of India, Joint Secretary of Rajasthan Smith Currency Commission Deputy Controller of the Currency, Bombay and Controller of the Currency *Address*: Imperial Secretariat, New Delhi

DESAI, NICHABHAI KALLIANJI, B.A. LL.B. Dewan, Sant State b 19 July 1875 m. A. S. Ichhabai *Educ*: Anglo Vernacular School Bulsar, The Night High School Bombay Elphinstone College, and Govt Law College Bombay; Mathematics teacher, Cathedral Boys High School Bombay; High Court Pleader Bombay, Nayadish Sant State, 1904 to 1912 Dewan Sant State since 1912 Has received certificate of merit for assisting in War Loan of 1917. *Publications*: Administration reports of Sant State *Address*: Bulsar and Sant tramprur, Rewa Kantha

DESAI, RAMRAO PILAJI, J.P. b 18 March 1876, m. to Laxmibai eldest d. of the late N. L. Mankar, once Chief Translator, Bombay High Court *Educ*: Elphinstone High School and Wilson College Joined the Municipal Commissioners' Office in 1896, subsequently taken up as an Asstt in the Municipal Corporation Office where he rose to be Municipal Secretary to which he was appointed in January 1925 Retired from 1st April 1931. *Address*: "The Dawn" Bombay Improvement Trust Dadar Matunga Estate Plot No 107 (South) Bombay

DESHMUKH, GOPAL VINAYAK, L.M. & S. (Bombay), F.R.C.S. (Eng.) M.D. (Lond.) Consulting Surgeon and Physician b 4th Jan. 1884 m. Annapurnabai, d. of Deshmukh of Wun. *Educ*: Morris Coll, Nagpur, Grant Medical College, Bombay King's College

and the London Hospital Medical College London. House Surgeon to Jordan Lloyd, Professor of Surgery in Univ. of Birmingham at Queen's Hospital, Hon. Major at Lady Harcourt Hospital during war and Surgeon at J. J. Hospital and Professor of Operative Surgery at Grant Medical College (1930). Professor of Surgery at Government Medical College, Bombay. Medical Officer and Hon. Surgeon at King Edward Hospital. Member Bombay Municipal Corporation from 1923 and President, Bombay Municipal Corporation, 1928. Publications: Some papers on Abdominal Surgery, publications on Social Reform, Improving the Position and Status of Hindu Women. Address: Chaulpati, Bombay.

**DESHMUKH, RAMRAO MADHARAO, B.A. LL.B.** Bar-at-Law, b. 26 November 1892 in Shahalka Raja d. of late Sardar Kadam of Gwalior. Educ. at Cambridge. President All India Marathi Conference, Belgaum, 1917 practised at Amravati in 1918 and at Nagpur 1919-20. elected to C. P. Legislative Council in 1920 for Amravati West Constituency, elected to All India Congress Committee in 1921 elected to Legislative Council in 1923 as Swamiji, President of the Maharashtra Conference at Satara in 1925 elected first Chairman of District Council, Amravati, 1925 resigned his membership of the Legislative Council in October 1925 elected to the Legislative Assembly in February 1926 elected to the C. P. Council for Amravati Central Constituency as Respondent in November 1926 Minister to C. P. Government, 1927-1928 Resigned the Ministry in August 1928 took office again in August 1929 Resigned Ministry in July 1930 in consequence of Berar Respondent Party joining Forest Satyagraha Lost his seat in 1930 elections owing congress opposition Started agitation for constituting Berar as a distinct unit of the Indian Federation in May 1931 President of the Berar Nationalist Party, 1932 Address: Morai Road, Amravati (Berar).

**DESHMUKH, THE HON. BLM. DR. P. S. M.A. (Edin.), D. Phil. (Oxon.),** Barrister-at-Law Minister for Education Central Provinces & December 1898 Educ. Fergusson College, Poona, and took M. A. (Hons.) at Edinburgh Won the Vans Dunlop Research Scholarship in 1923 Called to the Bar in 1925 and took the degree of Doctor of Philosophy in 1926 by writing a thesis on the Origin and Development of Religion in Vedic Literature Was elected Chairman of District Council Amravati in 1928, increased taxation by 50 per cent. for compulsory education and threw open public wells for untouchables Elected to C. P. Council in 1930, appointed Minister, December 1930 and put in charge of Education and Agriculture Address: Nagpur C. P.

**DESEHPANDE, SHANTARAM RAMKRISHNA B.A. (Hon. 1st Class Honours), B. Litt. (Oxon.),** Diploma in Economics and Politics and in Educational Theory and Practice (Oxon.), Senior Investigator Labour Office, Secretariat, Bombay b. 14th May 1899 in Miss Loda Raja, Educ. Elphinstone High School and Wilson College, Bombay and University of

Oxford Appointed Senior Investigator Labour Office, 1924, attached as Director Labour Office, 1925, statistician to the Royal Commission on Indian Labour 1930, Publications: Some Village Studies, Some Vital Problems relating to the Bombay Working Classes written in collaboration and Published in the Indian Journal of Economics Address: 14th Road Khur, Bombay 21.

**DESIKACHARIAR, DIWAN BANADUR (109) Sir 1 M.A. B.L. Kt. (1922) K.I.H. (Gold) 1920,** Advocate Trichy b. Sept. 1868 Educ. Pachayappa and Presidency Colleges Madras Has been closely identified with Municipal and Local Ward Institutions was elected Chairman of Trichinopoly Municipal Council for one term and nominated President of the District Board for three terms, President of the District Urban Bank, the National College Council, Dt. Health Asst. Discharged Prisoners Aid Society and Dt. Scout & Council Trichinopoly Was a nominated Member in the Madras Legislative Council for two terms and took a leading part in amending the legislation in connection with the District Municipalities Act and Local Boards Act the Elementary Education Act and the Village Panchayat Courts Act, was a member of the Civil Justice Committee and the Malabar Tenancy Committee President, Trichinopoly Hindu Devasthanam Committee and Chairman of the Trichinopoly Brirangan Electric Corporation Address: Venkata Park, Reynold's Road, Cantonment Trichinopoly and Enderley, Coonoor Railway Station.

**DEVADHAR, GOPAL KRISHNA, M.A. C.I.E. (Kaimur-Hind Gold Medal in 1920)** President, Servants of India Soc. b. 1871 in Dwarakabai Sahani of Poona (died) Educ. New English School, Poona, and Wilson College, Bombay M.A., Bombay University, 1904. Served as Principal of the Aryan Education Society's High School in Bombay, was Examiner of the Bombay University for Matriculation and M.A. examinations in March for more than five years. Joined the late G. K. Gokhale in his public work, 1904, and was first member to join Servants of India Society, 1905 awarded Kaimur-Hind Silver Medal in 1914. Worked as Vice-President of the Servants of India Society for 8 years since 1923 and was again re-elected Vice President of the Society for 8 years more, has been twice elected President Servants of India Society. He has been ever since the beginning the Head of Bombay Branch. Toured in England and on the Continent in 1918 as member of Indian Press Delegation. He is the founder and Hon. Organiser and General Secretary of the Poona Seva Sadan Society, started in 1909 and now Hon. General Secretary of the National Social Conference, Presided over the Provincial Social Conference in 1920 at Sholapur and over the National Social Conference in 1924 at Lucknow Organiser of the Malabar Relief Fund, 1921, and South Indian and Malabar Flood Relief Fund in 1924, Organised a Fund on behalf of the Servants of India Society for the relief of the flood-stricken in Gujarat,



Kathdwar, Baroda, Sind and Orissa in 1927 served as member of Committee on Co-operation appointed by Mysore Government 1920 and the Government of Madras in 1928. Gave evidence before the Royal Commission on Agriculture as President of the Provincial Co-operative Institute, Bombay has worked on several Committees appointed by Government. For two years before retirement was the elected President of the Bombay Central Co-operative Institute of which for more than five years he had been Vice President. Director Provincial Co-operative Bank has presided over Provincial Co-operative Conferences in almost all major provinces and Indian States. Was President, First All India Rural Representatives Conference. Has published several pamphlets on Co-operation, Female Education and Social Reform, Chairman, Executive Committee of the Deccan Agricultural Association has undertaken Village Uplift Work at Khedavipur fifteen miles from Poona on Mahabaleshwar Road. Member of the Poona Advisory Board of the Imperial Council of Agricultural Research, Delhi and Simla was Member of the Indian Central Banking Inquiry Committee, Chairman Council of Management of the Aryana Education Society, Bombay. In June 1927 was unanimously elected President of the Servants of India Society Poona Celebrated Diamond Jubilee in August 1931 when a purse of Rs 10 500 was presented to him. Address Girgaum, Bombay.

DHARU BAKSHI RAGHUBIR SINGH RAO BHADUR (1912) C.I.E. (1925), C.S.I. Retired President of State Council Bharatpur & 1882. Educ. Privately Bardar holding a hereditary Jagir, Bardar's allowances, etc from the State. Entered Bharatpur State service at an early age, promoted a Member of the Council of Panchayat of Bardar. In the time of His late Highness Maharaja Jaswant Singh Sahib Bahadur, subsequently appointed Dhru and Guardian to His late Highness Maharaja Shri Kishan Singh Sahib Bahadur. Was a member of Indian Students Advisory Committee for Rajputana and Ajmer Merwara. Address Bharatpur.

DHURANDHAR, RAO BHADUR MAHADEV VERWANE, A.M. & 4th March 1871 m. Gangabal, 4th daughter of Madhavrao T. Rao. Educ. Rajaram High School Kolhapur, and at the Sir J. J. School of Art, Bombay. Appointed as a painting master on the staff of the School of Art, then as Head Master in 1909 to 1918. Acted as Inspector of Drawing and Craft Work, Bombay Presidency, in 1915 and 1918 and again in 1920 and in 1923. Retired as Personal Assistant to the Principal, Sir J. J. School of Art, Bombay, in March 1923 and was re-appointed as Visiting Professor of Painting, Re-appointed as Inspector of Drawing and Craft-Work, Bombay Presidency and retired in December 1931 was selected to decorate the Hon. Law Member's room, Imperial Secretariat, New Delhi. Publications: (1) "Deccan Nursery Tales," (2) "Stories of King Vikram," S. M. Edwards. (1908), "By-ways of Bombay,"

Otto Rothfeld's, (1908), "Women of India" and several other Marathi, Gujarathi, Hindi and Mythological books for Messrs. Macmillan & Co., Oxford University Press, Longmans Green & Co., and several other Indian publishing firms. Address: "Shree Anand Sadan," Prabha Nagar, Khar, Bombay No. 21.

DICK, GEORGE PARIS, C.I.E. 1916 Bar-at-Law Member of O.P. Legislative Council, 1921, and of each succeeding Council. Govt Advocate, C.P. & 1886 m. Effie Geraldine Newman Educ. Dulwich College, called to Bar, Middle Temple, 1889, Advocate of Calcutta High Court 1893, of the Judicial Commissioner Court Nagpur 1891. Lecturer in Law to the Morris College, Nagpur until 1924, President, New English High School and President, Nagpur Civil Station Municipal Council for years, Member of the Legislative Council before the Reforms and continuously to date. Publication: "Fitch and His Fortunes" Address Nagpur C.P.

DIGBY BIRSE, HENRY ALFRED B. O.B.E. (1910) C.I.E. (1931) Captain Superintendent, M.M.T.S. Dufferin & November 6th, 1888 m. Olive Hume Henderson, & of Col. W. Hume Henderson's 1st & 2nd Bn. Stonyhurst College Lancs. England. Went to sea in Merchant Service 1899 joined R.I.M. as Sub Lieut., February 5th 1903 service afloat till 1914, war service in H.M.S. Lawrence Mesopotamia, transferred to Staff Central Headquarters, Bombay, and served as Divisional Naval Transport Officer up to 1921, served afloat in command of R.I.M.S. Dufferin and Olive, 1923. Deputation to England 1924. Deputy Conservator, Madras, 1925-26. Port Officer, Bombay, 1927, Captain Superintendent, T.M.M.T.S. Dufferin since November 1927. Publication: "Drafted Government of India Sea Transport Regulation" Address I.M.T.S. Dufferin, Masagon Pier Bombay 10.

DINAJPUR LIEUTENANT MAHARAJA JAGADINDR NATH RAY BHADUR & 1894 s. by adoption to Maharaja Sir Girija Nath Ray Bahadur, K.C.I.E. m. 1916 Educ. Presidency College, Calcutta. President, Dinajpur Landholders' Association, late Chairman, District Board and Municipality Dinajpur, Member, Bengal Legislative Council British Indian Association Bengal Landholders Assocn., Asiatic Society of Bengal, East India Assocn., London, Calcutta Literary Society, North Bengal Zamindars' Assocn., Bangiya Sahitya Parishad Road and Transport Development Association. Received King's Commission in Jan 1924. Address Dinajpur Rajbati, Dinajpur, 90A Sakulbagan Road, Calcutta.

DONALD, DOUGLAS, C.S.I. (1921), C.I.E. Commandant, B.M. Police and Samana Rifles & 1886, Educ. Bishop Cotton School, Simla. Joined the Punjab Police Force at Ambala, 1889, transferred to Peshawar, 1890, appointed C.B.M. Police, Kohat, 1890, served Stranrazer Expedition, 1901, on Samana ports and Turah, re-transferred to Kohat, 1899, on special duty to raise Samana Rifles. Address Military Police, Kohat.

**DOENAKAL, BISHOP OF**, since 1912, R.E. RV  
YERAKAYAKAM SANTAL AKAHAN, 1st Indian  
bishop, Hon. LL.D. (Cantab.) b 17 Aug. 1874  
Educ. O. M. S. High School, Mangnanagaram,  
C. M. S. College, Tinnevely, Madras Christian  
College. One of founders of Indian Mission-  
ary Society of Tinnevely, 1908, Hon. Secre-  
tary, 1908-9, Hon. Gen. Secretary of National  
Missionary Society of India, 1908-9, visited  
Japan as Delegate of World Student Christian  
Federation, 1907, and its Vice-President, 1909-11,  
visited England as Delegate to World's  
Missionary Conference, 1910. Head of  
Dornakal Mission, 1909-12. *Publications*  
Holy Baptism Confirmation, First Corinthians,  
India and Missions The Acts of the Apostles,  
The Life of Christ according to St. Mark  
Address Dornakal Singarem Collieries,  
Decon

**DOW HUGH CIE** (1932), Revenue Office  
Lloyd Barrage Scheme, Sind b 1886  
m Ann, d of James Sheffield, 1918 Educ  
Ake's Hatham School and Univ Coll  
London Entered ICS 1909 and served  
as Asst Coll in Sind Municipal Commr  
for Surat 1916-18, Asst Commr in Sind  
for Civil Supplies and Recruiting 1918-20,  
and Deputy Controller of Princes Deputy  
Secretary Finance Department, Bombay  
1921. As Secretary Finance Department  
1929, Financial Adviser to F.W.D. 1929.  
Since 1927 Revenue Officer to Lloyd Barrage  
Scheme Sind, Member of Sind Committee,  
1932 Address Karachi, Sind

**DUBEY DORI LALL, M.A.** (Allahabad), Ph.D.  
(London) Professor of Economics, Meerut  
College b Sept 1897 Educ Agra College  
(1916-1922) and the London School of  
Economics and Political Science (1928-1930)  
Professor of Economics, Meerut College since  
1923 Was invited by the U.P. Government  
in Jan 1931 to a Conference at Lucknow with  
Sir Arthur Batten the economic expert of the  
League of Nations, to discuss the plan of an  
Economic organisations for India. Member,  
Board of Economic Inquiry, U.P. of the  
Editorial Board of the U.P. Co-operative  
Journal of the Committee of Courses in  
Economics of the Board of High Schools  
and Inter Education U.P. and of the  
Executive Committee of the Indian Economic  
Association Served as a member of the  
U.P. Agricultural Debt Committee (1932)  
and submitted a note on the dangers of Land  
Alienation Act Has travelled widely in  
India and all countries of Europe except  
Russia and Spain and Portugal A frequent  
writer to the press on economic and financial  
questions *Publications* Indian Economics  
(1927) Revd 1932 and The Indian  
Public Debt with a foreword by Sir George  
Schuster (1930) Some Financial and  
Economic Problems of India and B.T.U.  
Financial Safeguards (1931) Address  
Meerut College, Meerut

**DUDHORIA, NARA KUMAR RING, G. S.** of Rai  
Bahadur Bndh Singh Dudhuria of Azimganj,  
Zamindar and Banker, Member Legislative  
Assembly b. 1904 m sister of Panch Chand,  
present Jagat Govt Murshidabad Educ  
privately Member, British Indian Associa-

tion, Calcutta, Bengal National Chamber of  
Commerce, Calcutta, Country League  
Delhi and Simla Bengal Landholders Asso-  
ciation, Calcutta, Bengal Flying Club, Dum  
Dum. Address 74 1, Olive Street, Calcutta  
and Azimganj, P.O., Murshidabad, District.

**DUFF, REGINALD JAMES, J.P.**, Hon. Presidency  
Magistrate General Manager, New India  
Assurance Company, Ltd., Bombay b 11  
July 1888 m Olive A. Lockie Educ  
Whitgift Grammar School North British and  
Mercantile Insurance Co., Ltd. London and  
Bombay Address Royal Bombay Yacht  
Club Bombay

**DUGGAN, JAMES RUDJ NUSSEHWARI OBE**  
D.O. (Oxon), F.C.P.S., LL.D. A.L.B.O.  
L.M.S., J.P., Ophthalmic Surgeon in  
charge Sir C.J. Ophthalmic Hospital and  
Professor of Ophthalmology, Grant Medical  
College Bombay b 8 April 1884 m Miss  
Parakh Educ Bombay, Oxford Vienna and  
London Was Tutor in Ophthalmology, Grant  
Medical College, Consulting Ophthalmic Sur-  
geon to War Hospitals and Ophthalmic Sur-  
geon Pand General Hospital, Bombay is Private  
Ophthalmic Practitioner Fellow of the  
Bombay University and Honorary Presidency  
Magistrate, Bombay *Publications* Papers  
on Spring Cataract Anterior Keratitis,  
Gonorrhea and allied diseases of the eyes  
Artificial Eye, Tropical papilla, Squint cases  
and sub Conjunctival injections in the eye.  
A familiar Blue group of the Saleritis Deep  
Infiltration Anesthesia in Ophthalmic  
Operations A family of Anterior A case  
of Rhinosporidium Kinealyi Milk Therapy  
in eye Diseases Intravenous injections of  
Mercurochrome in suppurative eye conditions  
Two cases of Quinine Amblyopia with  
unusual Optical microscopic picture Address  
The Lawnside Harbours Road, Malabar Hill,  
Bombay

**DURR THOMAS JOSEPH, S.J. Ph.D., D.D.**  
(on leave in Europe) b March 18, 1885 Educ  
the Gymnasium Schierbach Grand Duchy of  
Luxemburg, St. Joseph's College, Turnhout  
Belgium, Macross House, Roehampton, London,  
St. Mary's Hall, Stonyhurst, Imperial College,  
South Kensington, St. Mary's Theological  
Seminary, Krasnoy, India, Gregorian  
University Rome (Ambrosia Hall, Oxford),  
Professor at St. Xavier's College, Calcutta,  
1910-1915 Professor at St. Xavier's College,  
Bombay 1915-1921, Principal of St. Xavier's  
College, Bombay from 1921 to 1922 Address  
St. Xavier's College, Crickchand Road,  
Bombay

**DUNI CHAND LALA, B.A.**, Licentiate in law,  
Honours in Persian and Literature (1894)  
Member, Legislative Assembly, Vaisakhi  
and Public Work b 1873 m Shrimati Bhagdevi  
Educ Forman Christian College and Oriental  
Coll., Lahore Practised at the bar until 1921  
Entered public life and took part in various  
activities of the Arya Samaj since 1899, was  
Manager of Anglo-Sanskrit High School,  
Ambala, from 1908-1921, Member Managing  
Committee, D.A.V. College, resumed practice  
in 1922; presided over All India Sad Confer-  
ence in 1917, been a member, All-India Con-  
gress Committee, since 1920, was convicted

and sentenced to six months' imprisonment in 1928 under Criminal Amendment Act. Served over Punjab Provincial Conference held in Bokhali in 1929. was Assistant Member of the Second Legislative Assembly suspended practice in 1930. Nominated Member, Working Committee of All-India Congress Committee. Elected President, Punjab Prov. Congress Committee Aug 1930, was convicted and sentenced to six months' imprisonment under Criminal Law Amendment Act 1930, for continuing member of the Congress Working Committee after it had been declared unlawful. Address Kripa Nivas, Amballa.

DUNN, GUYBERT LINDSAY, Lieut. Col. I.M.S. (Bd.) I.B.C.P. & S. (Edin.), D.P.H. (Lond.) C.I.E. (1928) Serbian Order of St. Sava, 4th Class (1930), Director of Public Health, United Provinces, b. 15th May 1875 m. to Janet Logan Dalgleish Educ. Dollar Academy and Edinburgh University, South African War, February 1900 to August 1902. Entered I.M.S. 1st September 1902, Tibet Campaign, 1904, Civil Supply, Punjab, 1905 to 1910 on plague duty. Deputy Sanitary Commissioner U.P. 1910-1914, War services 1914 to 1919. Three times mentioned in despatches. Director of Public Health, U.P. 1919 to date. Publications: Indian Hygiene and Public Health. Dunn and Pandya 1925 Various papers in scientific journals. The Chemistry and Bacteriology of Public Health, 'Dunn and Pandya,' 1929 Address Lucknow.

DUTT AMAR NATH, B.A., B.L. M.A. s. of late Mr. Durga Dass Dutt and Srimati Jugal Mohini Dutt, Advocate, Calcutta High Court b. 19 May 1876 m. Srimati Tinsari Ghosh 1897 daughter, Sandhyatara, born 1902, son, Asok Nath, b. 1908 Educ. Balkia A.S. School, Howrah, Ripon College etc. School and Municipal School Calcutta Metropolitan Institution and Presidency Coll. was Chairman Local Board, Member, District Board Secretary, People's Association, District Association, Central Co-operative Bank, Ltd. Burdwan elected Member, Court of the University of Delhi from 1925 and Elected Member Indian Legislative Assembly from 1925 was President, Bengal Postal Conference 1926 and All India Telegraph Union 1928 and of the Shuddhi Conference 1928 and President Arya Samaj 1928-30 and was editor of monthly magazine also Member Retirement Committee 1931 Address Burki Atoy, Keshabpur, P.O. and Purbachal, Burdwan.

DWIVEDI, RAMAGYAN, M.A. (Honora.), Principal, Maharaja's College, Dhar b. 21 November 1902, m. Sarala Devi Educ. Government High School, Bani and Benares Hindu University 1st Class Honours in English Literature, Gold Medalist and Scholar of the University 1920-21 Prof. of English D.A.—V College, Cawnpore, 1924-27. Head of English Department, N.E.H. College, Kanpur and Vice-Principal, K.E. College, Lucknow. Chairman, Ethel Vidya-pati College, Allahabad. Chairman, Reception Committee, All-India Students Conference and Secretary, All-India Poets Conference (1925), President, Board of Educa-

tion Dhar State Member, Board of Education for Central India, Rajputana and Gwalior in the All India Educational Conference 1930. Publications: From Dawn to Dusk, Songs from Surdas, Songs from Mirabai, Saurabh, Sone ki Gari (Hindi drama), Doo! ka Chand (Hindi) Sansar ke Sahityik (Hindi), Life and Speeches of Pandit J.L. Nehru Edited Hindi books and periodicals, *Udaya* and *Sammelan Patrika* Address Maharaja's College, Dhar.

DYER, JAMES FERGUSON, M.A. C.I.E. (1929), I.C.S. President of the Council and Revenue Member Bhopal State. Joined I.C.S. in 1902 and arrived in India in 1903, Asst. Commissioner, Registrar in the Judicial Commissioner's Court and Settlement Officer from 1903 to 1915, 3rd Secretary to the Chief Commissioner, 1916, Deputy Commissioner, 1917, Commissioner of Settlement and Director of Land Records C.P. 1922, and Commissioner, 1929 Address Riaz Mandi, Bhopal, Central India.

EASTLEY, CHARLES MORTIMER, J.P., Solicitor and Notary Public. b. 2 September 1890. m. Rame Beryl Chester Wills. Educ. Paignton Devon, England, La Villa, Onsey, Lausanne, Switzerland, Dr. F. Seidler, Altes A. Coburg, Germany. Served in the Great War from 1914-1919 as Lieut. R.F.A. (T.F.) in India, as an Observer and Pilot in R.F.C. and as a Pilot in the R.A.F. against the Mohmands on the N.W.F. in 1918, against the Marri in Baluchistan in 1917, against the Turks at Aden in 1918 against the Afghans in 1919 Address C/o Little & Co. Solicitors and Notaries Public, Central Bank Building, Bombay.

EDWARDS, THE REV. JAMES FAIRBROTHER Principal, United Theological College of Western India and English Editor of the *Dnyanodaya* (or *Rise of Knowledge*) for six Missions b. March 20th 1876 m. Miss Mary Louise Wheeler Principal Kindergarten Training School, Educ. Wesleyan Theological College, Handsworth, Birmingham England. Eight years in charge of English Churches in England, arrived in India September 1908, until 1914 Wesleyan Superintendent in Bombay since 1914 loaned by Wesleyan Methodist Church to American Marathi Mission for literary and theological work, went to Poona, July 1930, to take charge of United Theological College. Publications: *The Life and Teaching of Tukaram*, article on Tukaram in Vol. XII of *Hastings Encyclopedia of Religion and Ethics*, *The Holy Spirit the Christian Dynamic*, three Marathi books on the Holy Spirit, two Marathi works on Tukaram, Editor of 12 Vols. of English Section of the *Dnyanodaya*, *Liquor and Opium in India*, (reprint of Memorandum to Simon Commission, published in London) Address United Theological College, 7, Sholapur Road, Poona.

EMERSON, H. E. SIR HERBERT WILLIAM C.B.I., C.I.E., C.R.E. Governor of the Punjab b. 1 June 1881 Educ. Calday Grange Grammar School, Magdalen College, Cambridge. Entered Indian Civil Service, 1906, Manager

Besahr State, 1911-14, Superintendent and Settlement Officer, Mandi State 1915, Assistant Commissioner and Settlement Officer Punjab, 1917, Deputy Commissioner 1922, Secretary to Government, Finance Department, 1924, Secretary to Government of India, Home Department, 1930-32, appointed Governor of the Punjab, 1933, Address: Government House, Lahore

**RWBANK, ROBERT BENSON, BA** (Oxon), F.L.S., C.I.E., (1924), I.C.S., Secy to Govt of Bombay, General Department, 6 Oct 1883 m. Frances Helen, d of Rev W F Simpson of Calbeck, Cumberland Educ Queens Coll, Oxford Asst Coll and Asst Pol Agent, 1907, Registrar of Co-operative Societies, Bombay, 1913-20, Secretary to Imperial Committee on Co-operation, 1920-24 Deputy Secretary to Gov of India successively in Commerce, Rev and Agric, P.W.D. and Education Health and Land Departments, 1924 Secretary, Colonies Committee, London, 1925 Offered as Private Secretary to H.R. Lord Reading Secretary, Back Bay Enquiry Committee, 1928 Delegate of the Government of India in East Africa, 1927-28 Member Bombay Legislative Council Publications Bombay Co-operative Manual and Indian Co-operative Studies Address Secretariat, Bombay

**FALIERE Rt Rev ALBERT PERRE JEAN**, Vicar Apostolic of Northern Burma and Titular Bishop of Cyrena since 1920 & 1888 Address Mandalay

**FARIDKOT, H R FARMAID SAADAT NISAN HAKIM-KAIBAR-I-HIND, BHAIR BANS, RAJA HAR INDR SINGH BAHADUR of 1915, & in 1919 rules one of the Sikh States of the Punjab Address Faridkot, Punjab**

**FARRAN ARTHUR COURTESY, M.A., B.A.** (1911) F.R.Hist.Society, Principal Karatak College, Dharwar 6 June, 15, 1890 Educ Trinity Coll, Dublin Address Karatak College Dharwar

**FAWCUR, GEORGE ERNEST, M.A.** (Oxon) C.I.E. (1927), O.B.E. (1928), V.D. (1928) Director of Public Instruction Bihar and Orissa, 6 March 1886 m (1911) Mary Christine, d of the late Walter Dawson, F.R.S. of Eves, Sussex Educ Winchester College and New College, Oxford, Joined the I.E.S. 1909 Director of Public Instruction, Bihar and Orissa, since 1917 Address Patna, B.I.E.

**FAZULBHOY CURRUMBHOY, B.A.** (1913), O.B.E. (1930), Merchant and Millowner 6 Oct 1872 m Bai Sakinabai d of the late Mr Dattabhai Ebrahim Educ, privately Municipal Corporation for over 21 years, Chairman, Standing Committee (1910-11), President, 1914-15, Represented Bombay Millowners' Association on Bombay Prov Council, 1916-13 and Bombay Mahomedans on Imperial Legislative Council, 1913-16 represented Bombay Corp on Board of the Prince of Wales Museum of W India now a nominated Member by the Government Hon. Secretary, Bombay Presidency War Relief Fund Appointed by Government

Member of various Committees and Commissions, chief being the Weights and Measures Committee, Committee on the education of Factory Employees, and the Commission for Life Saving Appliances, invited by Government to be one of the three delegates from India to the International Financial Conference at Brussels convened by the Council of the League of Nations, 1920 Connected with many of the principal industrial concerns in Bombay, and a Member of the Local Board of the Imperial Bank of India Chairman Indian Merchants Chamber and Bureau 1914-15 An active Member of the Committee of the Bombay Millowners' Association being Chairman 1907-8 A keen advocate of education particularly of Mahomedans Member of the Anjuman-i-Islam Bombay, a Trustee of the Aligarh College, a Vice-President of the All India Muslim League, a Member of the Committee of the Modern University Foundation Association Sheriff of Bombay, 1926 Address Paddar Road, Umballa Hill Bombay

**FAZL-I-HUSAIN, TAN HOH MIAN SH, KT** (1925) K.C.S.I. K.O.I.E., B.A. (Punjab) M.A. (Cantab) -Bar-at-Law (Gray's Inn), Member of the Governor-General's Executive Council 6 14 June 1877 m eldest d. of Mirza Nurahmad Khan Educ Abbottabad, Govt College, Lahore Christ's College, Cambridge Practised in Sialkot, 1901, in the Punjab High Court Lahore 1905-20, Preside, High Court Bar Association, 1919-20, Professor and Principal Islamia College, 1907-3 Secretary, Islamia College, 1906-18 Fellow Punjab University, 1909-1920, Syndic Punjab University, 1912-1921 represented Punjab University on Legislative Council, 1917-20 President, All-India Mahomedan Educational Confce, 1922 started Muslim League, 1905 Title of K.B. 1917 President, Punjab Prov. Conference, 1918 elected to Punjab Legislative Council 1920 Appd Minister of Education, Punjab, 1921, re-elected unopposed to Punjab Legis Council 1925, re-appointed Minister of Education Punjab, 1924 Temp additional Member of H.R. The Governor-General of India's Council, Aug. 1925 Re-appointed Minister of Education Nov 1925; Appd Revenue Member Punjab 1928 Leader of the House in the Punjab Leg Council July 1928 to March 1930 Member of the Indian Delegation to the League of Nations 1927 Temporary Member, Governor-General's Executive Council (Dep't of Education, Health and Lands), Aug. 1929 On delegation to 8 African Conference, 1932 Address The Retreat, Simla, 6, King Edward Road New Delhi

**FARMOR, LEWIS LEIGH O.B.E.** (1919), D.Sc. (London) A.R.S.M., F.G.S., F.A.S.B., M. Inst. M.M. Director Geological Survey of India, 6 18 Sep 18 80 Educ Wilson's Grammar School, Camberwell, Royal College of Science and Royal School of Mines, London National Scholar 1898, Myrodon Madaliet and Prisoner, 1900 Geological Survey of India, since 1902 attached Indian Mint's Board 1917-18 represented Government of India at International Geological

Congresses in Sweden (1910), Spain (1923) South Africa (1929), President Asiatic Society of Bengal, of India 1923, Vice-President Asiatic Society of Bengal, 1922, Vice-President Asiatic Society of Bengal, 1921-23, Vice-President, Himalayan Club, 1921 and 1922, Vice-President, Society of Economic Geologists, 1922 and 1923, President, Governing Body, Indian School of Mines, 1921, 1922, 1923, 1924 to date, Elgaty Medal, Geological Society of India, 1923, Publications: Manganese Ore Deposits of India, Memoirs, Geological Survey of India, and numerous papers on mineralogy, petrology, Ore-deposits, meteorites and mineral statistics in the publications of the Geological Survey of India, the Transactions, Mining Geological Institute of India, the Journal Asiatic Society, Bengal, The Geological Magazine, and elsewhere. Address: Geological Survey of India, Calcutta, and Bengal United Service Club, Calcutta.

**FILOSH, LE-CHU. CHERRY, M.V.O., Military**  
Sec. to Maharaja of Gwalior, since 1901, b. 1853. Educ. Carmelite Monastery, Con-  
dalkin, Carlow College. Entered Gwalior  
State service, 1872, Lt.-Col. 1908, Assistant  
Inspector-Gen. Gwalior Police and General  
Inspecting Officer, 1893-97. A-D-C. to the  
Maharaja. Since, 1894-1901. Address  
Gwalior.

**FILFAYSON, MAJOR-GENERAL, ROBERT**  
GORDON CB (1831), C.M.G. (1918) D.S.O.  
(1915), R.A., Commanding Rawalpindi  
District since 1881, b. 15th April, 1831, as  
1815, Mary Leslie, d. of late James Richmond,  
Kinross, Perthshire. Entered Army  
1900, Captain 1908, Major 1914, Major  
General 1930 served European War 1914-18  
(despatches 8 times), Bt. Lieut. Colonel, Bt.  
Col. D.S.O., C.M.G., North Russia 1919  
A.D.C. to the King 1920-23, G.S.O. 1 War  
Office, 1921-23, G.S.O. 1 Staff College  
1924-27, C.B.A. 3rd Division, 1927-30  
Address: Rawalpindi.

**FINFLOW, ROBERT BRILL, C.I.E. (1920) B.Sc.**  
F.I.C., Director of Agriculture in Bengal b. 17  
August 1877, m. Lucy, d. of late William  
O'Hara, Colonial Civil Service Educ. Sandbach  
School Cheshire University Coll. Bangor,  
Wales, 1903 Diploma in Agriculture 1906  
B.Sc. (Univ. of Wales) 1909 F.I.C.  
1914 Private Assistant to Prof. Sir James  
Dobbin and Sir Walter Hartley 1899-1900,  
Asst. Chemist, Royal Commission on River  
Pollution and Sewage Disposal, 1900 Asst.  
Chemist, Bihar Indigo Syndicate, 1908,  
Fibre Expert, Government of Bengal 1904  
Director of Agriculture, Bengal, (O.C. d. d. g.)  
1919, Director of Agriculture, Bengal,  
1922, Publications: The extension of jute  
cultivation in India and numerous official  
bulletins and reports. Address: Raxina,  
Dacca, Bengal.

**FITZPATRICK, Sir JAMES ALEXANDER OMERY,**  
K.C.I.E. (1883) B.A., LL.B., Bar-at-Law,  
C.I.E. (1917) C.B.E. (1919), Indian Civil  
Service A.G. Punjab States b. 21st  
November 1879 m. Ada Florence Davies

Educ. High School, Dublin, and Trinity  
Coll. Dublin Joined I.C.S. 1903, served  
in various appointments on N.W.F.P.  
Political Agent, Toshi 1913-1915, Deputy  
Commissioner, Baroda, 1915-1916, Political  
Agent, Wano, 1916-19, President in Waziristan,  
1920-23, Commissioner, Ajmer, 1923,  
H.B.M. Consul in Arabistan (Persia) 1922,  
Revenue Minister, Bahawalpur, 1923-1927  
A.G. Punjab States 1927 Active Service  
local operations 1914-15 (mentioned in  
despatches) Mahard Expedition, 1917  
(despatches and received thanks of Govern-  
ment) Waziristan operations, 1920-1922  
(despatches and thanks of Commander in  
Chief) Address: Lahore, Punjab.

**FORSTER, Sir MARTIN OSWALD, Kt. 1923**  
Ph.D. (Wurzburg) D.Sc. (London), F.I.C.,  
F.R.S. (1906) b. 1872 Educ. Private  
schools, Finsbury Technical College, Wurs-  
burg Univ., Central Technical College, South  
Kensington Aest. Prof. of Chemistry, Royal  
College of Science, 1902-13, Director, Bakers  
Institute of Industrial Chemistry, 1913-22,  
Hon. Secretary, Chemical Society, 1904-10,  
Treasurer, 1913-22, Longstaff Medalist,  
1915, President of Chemistry Section, British  
Association, 1921, President, Indian Science  
Congress, 1925 Publications: Contributions  
to Transactions of the Chemical Society,  
Address: Hebbal Bangalore.

**FOWLER, GILBERT JOHN, D.Sc., F.I.C., F.R.S.**  
San I b. 1868, m. Amy Hindmarsh d. of  
George S. and Eleanor Scott Educ. Slidet  
School Somerset, Owens College Victoria  
University, Manchester, Heidelberg Univer-  
sity For 20 years in service of Rivers  
Committee of Manchester Corporation  
Responsible for treatment of the sewage and  
trade-effluents of Manchester. Pioneer of  
"Activated Sludge" process of sewage  
purification World wide experience as  
sanitary expert. Consulted by cities of New  
York, Cairo, Shanghai, and Hankow. First  
visited India in 1904 on special duty for  
Government of Bengal re-purification of jute  
mill effluents. From 1913 to 1924 Professor of  
Applied Chemistry and later of Bio chemistry  
at the Indian Institute of Science, Bangalore.  
During the war was Consulting Adviser to the  
Government of India on the production of  
acetone, used in the manufacture of cordite.  
Was appointed Principal of the Harcourt  
Butler Technological Institute, Cawnpore, in  
July 1927. Retired in November 1929, after  
assisting in framing a policy for the conduct  
of the Institute, accepted by Government.  
Has been President of the Indian Chemical  
Society is Honorary Corresponding Secretary  
for India of the Institute of Chemistry of  
Great Britain and Ireland and Correspond-  
ing Member of the Manchester Literary and  
Philosophical Society. Has published many  
scientific papers and discourses. Address:  
Central Hotel, Bangalore, S. India.

**FREKE, ORVILLE GEORGE M.A. (Cantab.), B.Sc.**  
(Lond), F.R.S., I.C.S. Off. Financial  
Secretary, Government of Bombay b. 8  
Oct. 1857 m. Judith Mary Marston. Educ.  
Merchant Taylor's School, London, St. John's

Calcutta, Cambridge Entered I.C.S. 1915, Under-Secretary, Government of India, Commerce and Industries Department 1919; Director-General of Commercial Intelligence and Statistics, 1921-26 Deputy Secretary, Government of Bombay Finance Department 1925-1929 Off. Finance Secretary 1929-30 Address Secretariat, Bombay

**FYER RAHAMIN, S.** Artist & 19 Dec. 1889 m. Atiya Begum H. Fyze, sister of Her Highness Nuzli Safiya Begum of Jaifra. Educ. School of the Royal Academy of Arts, London and privately with John Sargent, R.A., and Sir Solomon J. Solomon, R.A., London. Exhibitor at the Royal Academy Annual Exhibitions privately at the Gallery George Petit in Paris 'Gouffé' and Arthur Tooth's in London, Knoedler, Andersons New York and at the Palace of Fine Arts in San Francisco. In 1925 the National Gallery of British Art acquired two paintings for their permanent collection now hung in the Tate Gallery, Milbank. In 1925 and 1927, painted the first dome in the Imperial Secretariat in New Delhi For several years Art Adviser to H. H. the Gaekwar of Baroda. Publications History of the Beni Isrealites of India. Address of Alwan-e-Rifat Ridge Road Malabar Hill, Bombay

**GAJENDRAGADKAR, ASHVATHAMA BALACHARYA, M.A., Ph.D.** M.A.S. Professor of Sanskrit, Elphinstone College, Bombay & 1 Oct. 1892. m. Miss Kamalabai Shaligram of Satara. Educ. Satara High School Satara and the Deccan College, Poona. Appointed Assistant to Professor of Sanskrit at Elphinstone Coll. Sept. 1915 Lecturer 1917, apptd. Prof. of Sanskrit, Elphinstone College in 1920 Holds the rank of Lieutenant and commands a Company of the 1st Bombay Battalion University Training Corps (I.T.C.) Publications Critical editions of many Sanskrit classics for the use of University students which include Kalidasa's Ritusamhara, Kalidasa's Shakuntala Bana's Harascharita, Dandin's Daahakumara Charita, Bhatta Narayana's Vamsavahara, Annambhatta's Tarika Sangraha, etc Address Maharaja Building, Bombay 4

**GANDHI, MANMOHAN PURUSHOTTAM, M.A.** F.R. Econ. S. F.R.S. Secretary, Indian Chamber of Commerce, Calcutta. Secretary, Indian National Committee, International Chamber of Commerce 1920-31, Secretary Federation of Indian Chambers of Commerce and Industry 1929-30. Jt. Secretary, Swadeshi Prachar Samiti, Calcutta. Secretary, Indian Sugar Mills Association Registrar, Indian Chamber of Commerce Tribunal of Arbitration, Calcutta. Secretary Board of Control to the East India Jute Association, Calcutta, & of late Purushottam Kahanji Gandhi, of Lumbini (Kathliwar) & 5th November 1901. m. 1904, Rambha, gauri, d. of Sukhlal Chhaganlal Shah of Wadhwan Joined Government of Bombay Labour Office, as Statistical Assistant, 1926. Indian Currency League, Bombay, as Asst. Secretary, 1926, Indian Chamber of Commerce, Calcutta 1926 Publications A Mercantile Marine for India—a paper read before the Indian Economic Conference, 1926,

Foreign capital in India—a joint paper read before the Indian Economic Conference 1926, Modern Economics of Indian Taxation—being the Sir Maanbhai Mehta Prize Essay, 1924 The Indian Cotton Textile Industry Its Past, Present and Future 1930, with a Foreword by Mr G. D. Birla, M.L.A., thoroughly revised and enlarged edition of author's Bombay University Ashburner Prize Essay, 1925 (The Book Company, College Square, Calcutta. How to compete with Foreign cloth with a foreword by Sir P. C. Roy (The Book Co., Calcutta) 1931 Vernacular Editions of How to compete with Foreign cloth in Tamil Gujarati Hindi and Bengali with a foreword by Mr Gandhi, 1931 Address o/o Indian Chamber of Commerce, 135 Canning Street, Calcutta, India

**GANDHI, MOHANDAS KARAMCHAND, Bar-at-law** (Inner Temple) & 2nd October 1869 Educ. at Rajkot, Bhavnagar and London Practised law in Bombay Kathliwar, and South Africa Was in charge of an Indian Ambulance Corps during the Boer War and the Zulu revolt in Natal. During the great war raised an ambulance corps and conducted a recruiting campaign in the Kaira district Started and led the Satyagraha movement (1918-19) and the non-cooperation campaign (1920) in addition to associating himself with the Khilafat agitation (1919-21) Has championed the cause of Indians abroad, notably those in South and East Africa Sentenced to six years simple imprisonment in March 1922, released Feb. 4th 1924 President of the Indian National Congress 1925 Inaugurated campaign for breach of the Salt Laws, April, 1930 Interned 6th May 1930 and released 28th January 1931 Delegate to the Round Table Conference 1931. Imprisoned January 1932, released on May 8th 1933 Publications Indian Home Rule, Universal Dawn, Young India, Nava Jivan, (Hindi and Gujarati) Address Satyagrahshram Sabarnati B B & C. 1. Railway

**GANGADHI NAGARDAAS PURUSHOTTAM, M.A.** B.Sc. A.R.S.M., D.I.C., F.G.S., M.Inst. M.M. University Professor and Head of Department of Mining and Metallurgy Benares Hindu University, Benares & of late Purushottam Kahanji Gandhi of Lumbini (Kathliwar) & 22nd December 1886. m. 1904, Shivkumvar d. of Sheth Bhudar Lalchand, Ranpur Educ. Bahaduddin College Junagad, Wilson College Bombay Imperial College of Science and Technology, London Joined Messrs Tata Iron and Steel Co. 1915 General Manager Messrs Tata Sons Ltd, in Tavoy (Lower Burma) where wolfram and tin mining was carried on during the Great War (1915-1919) University Professor and Head of the Department of Mining and Metallurgy, Benares Hindu University since 1919, Address Benares Hindu University, Benares

**GANGARAMA KAULA, B.A. O.I.E.** (June 1930) I.A. & A.S. Controller of Civil Accounts & 9 May 1877 m. to Bangabharose Wanchoo of Lahore and Delhi. Educ. Central Model School Lahore and Government College, Lahore Entered the service of Government

of India as Assistant Treasurer of Public Works Account, 1906 rose to the rank of Accountant General 1921 Accountant-General Central Revenue, New Delhi 1925-1928, Director Railway Audit, New Delhi and Simla 1929-30, Controller, Civil Accounts, New Delhi and Simla 1930 appointed to officiate as Auditor-General from September 1930 to January 1931 Member, Posts and Telegraphs Accounts Enquiry Committee, 1931 Member Bombay Reorganisation Committee, 1932 Publications Several departmental codes, manuals and reports Address New Delhi and Simla

GANGULI, SUPRAKASH, nephew of the poet, Dr Rabindranath Tagore, Artist M.R.A.S. F.R.S.A. (Lond.), Curator Museum and Art Gallery, Baroda b 8th May 1886 m. Srimati Tanujabala Devi grand-daughter of the late C. K. Tagore Education Doreton College, Calcutta subsequently visited Europe chiefly for the study of Fine Arts and Archaeology With the idea of gaining a wider knowledge in the above subjects he held a temporary post in the Imperial Archaeological Survey under late Dr B. B. Spooner, Dy. Director General of Archaeology in India Here he spent about 6 years doing the work of photographing and listing of the Ancient Monuments in the Provinces of Bengal, Bihar and Orissa, Assam and Chota Nagpur and of studying ancient Indian Sculptures in the Indian Museum, Calcutta and branches Public Works Under preparation 1 A monograph on Raja and Rani with 36 colour reproductions of old paintings 2 A monograph on Rajput and Kangra Paintings with 12 illustrations 3 Influence of Japanese Art on the Modern Bengal School 4 A short history on the art of brocade weaving in Gujarat 5 Moghul textiles 6 Lacquer work in India Address Pushpabag Baroda

GARBETT, OMIV CAMPBELL, B.A. LL.B. F.R.G.S. C.I.E., (1917) C.M.G. (1922), Chief Secretary to Government, Punjab b 22 May 1861 m. Marjorie Josephine d. of late Lt Col Maynard I.M.S. Educ. King William's College Isle of Man (School Captain of Football) Victor Loderum, Cricket XI Jeana (college Cambridge) (rowing) football and athletic colours: Victor Loderum (Senior Scholar) B.A. (1st Class Honours) Classics 1903 LL.B. (2nd Class) 1904 I.C.S. 1904 Asst. Censor 1915 Revenue Commissioner Mesopotamia and also Administrator, Agricultural Development Scheme (Military) 1917, (despatches twice), Assistant Secretary, India Office, 1919-20 Secretary, High Commissioner Iraq 1920-22, returned to India 1922 Deputy Commissioner Attock Campbellpore, 1925-29 Rawalpindi 1929 Chief Secretary to Government Punjab 1931 Address Punjab (Civil Secretariat) Lahore Simla.

GARRETT JOSEPH HUGH, B.A. (Cantab.) G.S.I. (Jan 1931) b 22 June, 1880 Educ. Highgate School and Gonville and Caius College Cambridge Served in Bombay as Asst. Collector and Magistrate and Asst. Settlement Officer Deputy Commissioner of

Bah and Buxha, Northern Division Dec 1910, Off. Collector and District Magistrate and Political Agent, Jan 1931, Off. Coll. and Tahsildar Settlement Officer, June 1923 and again June 1925 confirmed Jan 1925 Off. Commissioner March 1925 and again February 1926 Address Shalibag Ahmedabad

GAURIA KATHAYA LAL, B.A., LL.B. (Cantab.), 1920, Barrister-at Law b 28th August 1899 m. Husnara Aziz Ahmed d. of late Aziz Ahmed Bar-at-Law Educ. Privately and at Downing Coll. Cambridge Member, Ex Com. Cambridgeshire Union Society (1920) Associated with many Joint Stock enterprises as Director, Lahore Electric Co., Ltd. The Bharat Insurance Co. Ltd., etc. Vice-President Indian Chamber of Commerce, Lahore President Punjab Flying Club 1932-33 Ex President, Punjab Journalists Association (1922), Member N.W.B. Advisory Committee and Member Managing Committee of the Irwin Flying Fund (1931) Publications Leone (1921) Uncle Bhram 18th Ed (1929), H. H. or the Pathology of Princess, 3rd Ed (1930) Address Aitman Road Lahore

GEDDIS, ANDREW, J. P. JAMES FINLAY & Co. Limited b 11th July 1886 m. Jean Bellie Gunn, d. of Dr Gunn, George Square Edinburgh Educ. George Watson's College Edinburgh. Joined James Finlay & Co. Ltd., Bombay, 1907, Chairman, The Finlay Mills Ltd., The Surya Mills, Swan Mills, Ltd., Gold Mohur Mills Ltd. Director, Bank of India, Chairman Bombay Millowners' Association 1926, Millowners Association a representative on Port Trust G. I. P. Railway Advisory Committee also Director, East India Cotton Association Address Bandra Villa, Nepean Sea Road Malabar Hill

GEENINGS, JOHN FREDERICK, C.B.E. (1938), Bar-at-Law (Middle Temple, 1911), Director of Information and Labour Intelligence Bombay, and Acting Commissioner of Workmen's Compensation b 21 Sept 1885 m. Edith d. of T. J. Wallis, Esq. of Croydon, Surrey, and Aldersburgh Suffolk. Educ. Aske's Hatcham and Dulwich Entered Journalism in 1902 and served on the Editorial Staffs of the Morning Leader Star, Daily Mail and Daily Telegraph Army (25th Buffs and R. G. A.), 1915-1919, War Office M. I. 7 b, Propaganda Section, from Aug 1916 to Feb 1917 Director of Information Dec 1920 Ag. Director of the Labour Office in addition, July 1925 to March 1926 Since that date, in charge of combined offices as Director of Information and Labour Intelligence Address Secretariat Bombay

GHOSAL, MRS. (SRINATI) SIVARNA KUMARI DEVI d. of Maharshi Debendra Nath Tagore and sister of Sir Rabindranath Tagore b 1857 m. late J. Ghosal, Zomindar Before twenty published a novel anonymously; soon after became editor of "Bharati" (first woman editor in India), a Bengali magazine which she still conducts Address Old Ballygunge Road Calcutta.

**GHOST, HON. SRI CHARU CHUNDER, Kt** (1926), Judge of the High Court Calcutta, B.A. 11.13, Calcutta, Barrister at Law Lincoln's Inn, 1907, enrolled as a Vakil of the Calcutta High Court 1898, Advocate Calcutta High Court 1907, Judge of the High Court since 1919, b. 4.11.1874, eldest son of Hon. Rai Debender Chunder Ghose, Bahadur, of 10 Debender Ghose Road, Bhawanipore, Calcutta, m. 1892, Nirmololini, eld. d. of late Protap Chunder Ghose of Calcutta, and has issue. Address National Liberal and Calcutta Clubs.

**GHUZZAVI, THE HON. ALHADDY SIR ABDEL KHADEM ABU AHMED KHAN, Kt** (1928), M.L.O. Zemindar and Land-owner, Member Executive Council Government of Bengal, b. 25 August 1877, m. Lady Saldennessa Khanum, 1904, Educ. St. Peter's School, Exmouth Devonshire Meads Wren and Gurney's Institution, London Universities of Oxford and Jena (Germany). Returned to India 1904 and settled on his estates handed down by his ancestors Fatahadd Khan Ghuznain Lohani brother of Osman Khan Ghuznain Lohani the last independent Afghan Chieftain of Bengal. Represented the whole of B. B. & Assam in both Moslem & Hindu interests in the old Imperial Legislative Council (1909-12). Represented the whole of Bengal in Moslem interests in Vice Roy's Council (1913-18). Was sent on a political mission to the Court of ex King Hussein of Hedjaz as well as to Palestine and Syria to enquire into the question of Pilgrim Traffic (1918). Entered Bengal Legislative Council, 1923 and 1928. Appointed Minister Government of Bengal, in 1924 and 1927. Exempted from the Indian Arms Act in 1926. Elected Chairman Bengal Provincial Muslim Committee in 1928 and General Chairman of all Provincial Muslim Committees in March 1929. Appointed Member Executive Council Bengal Government April 1929. Address North House, Dilduar, Mymensingh, Writer's Buildings Calcutta.

**GIBSON, RAYMOND EWEYER, C.I.E.** (1924) I.C.S. Commissioner in Sind b. 10th Oct 1878, m. 1st 1925 Mrs Effie Kerr Gordon (died 1926). 2ndly 1927, Greta Twiss. Educ. Winchester College and New College Oxford. Entered I.C.S. 1901 and became Asst. Collector 1902. Superintendent Land Records and Registration, Sind 1906. Colonisation Officer Jamaru Canal, 1909, Asst. Commissioner, in Sind and Sindhi. Translator to Government, 1910. Private Secretary to Governor of Bombay, 1912, Asst. Collector Gujarat, 1914. Collector in Gujarat and Sind, 1916, Acting Commissioner in Sind in 1928 and 1929. Commissioner in Sind 1931. Address Karachi.

**GIDHOUR, MAHARAJA BAHADUR CHANDRA MOHENDRAWAS PRASAD SINGH, MAHARAJA BAHADUR OF GIDHOUR** b. 1890. Has been a Member of District Board, Monghyr, Vice Chairman, Local Board and an Honorary Magistrate with independent powers (to try cases singly). Member of Legislative Council, Bihar and Orissa, since

1920-1926. Life Vice-President, Bihar Landholder's Association, Patna. President, Divisional Landholders' Association Bhagalpore. President, Baidyanath Temple Committee and scheme of Management. Ascended the Gadi on 21st November 1923. Title of Maharaja Bahadur made hereditary in 1877, has a son and heir—Maharaj Kumar Chandra Choor Singh. Address Srivillas, Gidhour District Monghyr No 9/8 Hungerford Street Calcutta.

**GIDNEY, SIR HENRY ALBERT JOHN, Kt** (1931) Lt-Col. I.M.S. (retired) F.R.C.S.R., D.D. (Oxon.) F.R.S.A. (London), D.P.M. (Oxamb.), M.L.A. Ophthalmic Surgeon, 9 June 1878. Educ. at Calcutta Edinburgh E. College University College Hospital, London, Cambridge and Oxford Post Graduate Lecturer, in Ophthalmology Oxford University (1911). Entered I.M.S. 1898. Served in China Expedition 1900-01, N.E. Frontier, 1913 N.W. Frontier 1914-15 (wounded). President-in-Chief Anglo Indian and Domiciled European Association All India and Burma. Leader of 1925 Anglo Indian Deputation to England. Accredited leader of the Domiciled Community in India and Burma. Member of Legislative Assembly, Assistant Commissioner Royal Commission on Labour in India. Anglo Indian Delegate to the Indian Round Table Conference London. Member Indian Sandhurst Committee, Assessor to all four Government of India Retrenchment Sub-Committees (1931). Address 87 A Park Street Calcutta.

**GILBERT LODGE CAPTAIN EDWARD MORTON** F.S.I. F.I.A. F.A.I. M.T.P.I. J.P. b. 23 Jan 1880, m. May d. of Thomas Spencer Esq. of Norwood, London S.E. Educ. at Sydney N.S. Wales Australia. Private practice London 1903-1914. Royal Engineer April 1915—May 1920 then retiring to Reserve with rank of Captain and is now on retired list, Asst. Land Acquisition Officer Bombay. May Nov 1920. Land Manager and Consulting Surveyor to Govt. Development Directorate Nov 1920 to Dec 1925. Address Improvement Trust Building Esplanade Road Bombay.

**GILES, MAJOR GENERAL EDWARD DOUGLAS** C.B. (1932) C.M.G. (1919) D.S.O. (1916) American D.S.M. (1910) A.D.C. to the King (1908-11) Major General Cavalry in India b. 19th October 1879, m. Ellen Graham Dingwall Fordyce, d. of late G. G. Dingwall Fordyce and Miss J. J. Barry. Educ. Marlborough College, and R.M.C. Sandhurst. Joined King's Shropshire L.I. 1899 transferred to Scinde Horse, 1901 p.s.c. 1912. Great War in France 1914-18 (4 times mentioned in despatches—D.S.O. 3rd Lt Col C.M.G. American D.S.M.) transferred to K.G.O., Central India Horse, 1919. Director, Staff College, Quetta, 1921-24. Commanded 4th (Secunderabad) Cavalry Brigade 1925-28 and 8rd (Meerut) Cavalry Brigade, 1928-29. Director of Military Operations Army Headquarters, India 1930-31. Major-General Cavalry in India 1931. Address Army Headquarters, India, Delhi and Simla.



**GINWALA, SIR PADAMJI PANTONJI, KT.** (1927), B.A. (Hist. Tripos, Cambridge), Barrister-at-Law. Economic Adviser to Kruger & Tull of Stockholm, Dy. Chairman, Tata Iron and Steel Company & Nov 1875, m. Freanny Bescall. Educ. Govt. High School and Gujarat College Ahmedabad, Trinity Hall, Cambridge, Called to the Bar 1899. Advocate, Chief Court of Lower Burma 1905. Asst. Govt. Advocate 1915, Secretary, Legislative Council, Burma, 1916, resigned 1902, President Rangoon Municipal Corporation 1922-23. Member Legislative Assembly, 1921-23. Member Indian Tariff Board, 1923, President 1923-1930. Resigned July 1930. Delegate Imperial Conference 1930. Member, Round Table Conference 1931. Address: C/o Tata Iron & Steel Company, Bombay House, Bree Street, Bombay.

**GLANCY, BERTRAND JAMES, C.I.E.** (1924). Foreign and Political Department, Government of India & 31st December 1882 m. 1914, Grace Steele Educ. Clifton, Monmouth. Exeter College, Oxford, Indian Civil Service. Address: Delhi and Simla.

**GLANCY, SIR REGINALD INDORE ROBERT C.S.J.** (1901), C.I.E., Member of the India Council, & 1874 m. Helen Adelaide, d. of Edward Miles Bowen House. Educ. Clifton College. Christ Church, Oxford. Entered I.C.S. 1896. Settlement Officer Baran, 1909, Political Agent, 1907, First Asst. Resident Hyderabad 1909, Finance Member of Council, H.E.H. the Nizam's Government, 1911-1921. Resident in Baroda 1922. President of the Cabinet, Jaipur 1923. Agent to the Governor General Central India, 1924-29. Chairman, H.E.H. the Nizam's State Railway Board 1930. Member of the India Council 1931. Address: India Office, London.

**GLANVILLE, SIR OSCAR JAMES LARDNER, DE.** (See under De Glanville.)

**GOLDENMITH, REV MALCOLM GEORGE, M.A.** (1901), C.I.E., Member of the India Council, & 1874 m. Helen Adelaide, d. of Edward Miles Bowen House. Educ. Clifton College. Christ Church, Oxford. Entered I.C.S. 1896. Settlement Officer Baran, 1909, Political Agent, 1907, First Asst. Resident Hyderabad 1909, Finance Member of Council, H.E.H. the Nizam's Government, 1911-1921. Resident in Baroda 1922. President of the Cabinet, Jaipur 1923. Agent to the Governor General Central India, 1924-29. Chairman, H.E.H. the Nizam's State Railway Board 1930. Member of the India Council 1931. Address: India Office, London.

**GORADIA, PURNENDRAS BHAVANIDAS, B.A., LL.B.** Acting Dewan and President, State Council, Morvi, and President Morvi Railway Board & 10 Nov 1897. Educ. Sagarmaji High School, Gondal, Behanddin College, Junagadh, and Wilson College and Govt. Law School Bombay. Began practice in Ahmedabad. Was appointed Special Asst. to Govt. Pleader for Land Acquisition cases of Ahmedabad Municipality in 1914, also Hon. Asst. to Govt. Pleader, Katra. Practised in Kathiawar at Bongaoh and Rajkot till September 1923 when appointed Bar Niyadish, Morvi State. Was transferred to Bombay as Agent to H.E.H. the Maharaja Sahib of Morvi in Dec 1923, appointed

Second Member of Council, Morvi in 1925 and held this position with that of Director of Commerce and Industries till beginning of 1931. appointed. First Member of Council and President Railway Board, in Jan 1931 made Dewan and President, State Council as well as President, Railway Board in April 1931. Publications: Hindum Rajtantra and Chhe shun and Jolo shun (both in Gujarati). Address: Morvi (Kathiawar).

**GORDON, BYRON B.A.** (Oxon), C.I.E. (1931). Chief Secretary to Government, C.P. & 28 Feb 1884 m. Jilisa Edith Napier, (1912). Educ. Rossall and Queen's College, Oxford. Joined I.C.S. Address: Nagpur, C.P.

**GORDON, ROLAND GRAHAM, C.I.E.** (1882). I.C.S. & 30th October 1880 m. Miss H. C. Walker. Educ. Marlborough College and Selwyn College Cambridge. Entered I.C.S. 1904, Asst. Collector Ahmedabad, 1904-06. Superintendent of Land Records 1907-11. Asst. Coll. Poona, 1912-14. Talukdari Settlement Officer, 1915-19. Coll. of Kolaba 1920-22. Coll. of Bijapur 1923-26. Coll. of Nasik, 1927-32. Conducted Bardoli Enquiry Oct.-Nov. 1931. Publications: R. G. G. His Verses 1917. Address: Nasik.

**GOSWAMI, KUMAR TULSI CHANDRA, M.A.** (Oxon), Zemindar, Member, Legislative Assembly. Son of Raja Kesari Goswami of Serampore, member of first Bengal Executive Council & 1898. Educ. Presidency College Calcutta, Oxford and Paris. Delegate elected by the Indian Legislative Assembly to represent India at the August Session (1928) of the Empire Parliamentary Association, Canada, and was Chairman of the Indian Section. Address: The Raj Baras Serampore, Railway Park, Ballygunge, Calcutta, Kamachia Bonares Puri.

**GOULD, HERBERT ROSS, B.A.** (Oxon), C.I.E. Indian Civil Service. Private Secretary to H.E. the Governor of Bombay since 1931, & 17th April 1887 m. Florence Mary Butler. Educ. Clifton College, Braconne College, Oxford. Arrived Bombay 1911. Asst. Coll. Dharwar, Canada, Larkhane 1911-16. Military Service I.A.R.O. 1910-1919. Asst. Coll. Sholapur, 1919, Dy. Commissioner Upper Sind Frontier, 1920-23. Coll. Sholapur, 1924-1928, Coll. Poona, 1929, Private Secretary to Governor (Acting) 1929-30. Address: Bombay and Poona.

**GOUE, SIR HARI SINGH, KT.** (1925), M.A., D.Litt., D.C.L., LL.D., Member of the Legislative Assembly. Barrister-at-Law & 24 Nov 1878. Educ. Govt. High School, Saugor. Bishop Coll. Nagpur, Downing Coll., Cambridge, Fredk. Municipal Committee, Nagpur 1918-23, First Vice-Chancellor, and Hon. D. Litt., Delhi University re-appointed 1st May 1924-1926. Member of Indian Central Committee, Elected Deputy President of the Leg. Assembly and Vice-President of the Empire Parliamentary Association (Indian Branch), Leader of the National Party in the Assembly and Leader of the Opposition, the senior

Chairman, Hon. Member of the Antismearism Club National Liberal Club and British Empire Society. *Publications* Law of transfer in British India, 3 vols (4th edition); Penal Law of British India 2 vols (4th edition); Hindu Code (3rd Edition) The Spirit of Buddhism, His only Love Random Rhymes and other poems *Address* Nagpur C P

GOWAN HYDE CLARNDON, B.A. (Oxon) V.D., C.I.E. (1928) G.S.I. (1932) J.P. I.C.S., Governor Designate, (Central Provinces & 4 July 1878 m. Edna Gowan (nee Brown) 1905 *Educ.* at Elnore School 1889-1892 Rugby School, 1892-1897, New College Oxford 1897-1901. Univ. Coll., London 1901-1903 Under Secretary to C.P. Govt., 1904-08. *Official* as Under Secretary Commerce and Industries Department Government of India, July to Nov 1908, Settlement Officer, Hoshangabad District, 1913-17, Financial Secretary to Govt. C.P., 1918-1921, Dy. Commissioner, Nagpur 1923-25 Financial Secretary to Govt. 1926 and 1927, Chief Secretary, March 1927 Revenue and Finance Member C.P. Government, July 1932 *Address* Nagpur

GRAHAM THE V.D. REV JOHN ANDERSON M.A. (Edin.) V.D. (Edin.) D.D. (Aberdeen), K.I.H. Gold Medal C.I.E. V.D., F.R.G.S. Missionary of Church of Scotland at Kalimpong Bengal, since 1889, Founder and Hon. Supdt. of St. Andrew's Colonial Homes Moderator of Church of Scotland, 1931-32 & 1861 *Educ.* Cardross Parish School Glasgow High School, Edinburgh University m. Kate McConachie (K.I.H. Gold Medal) who died in 1919 Was in Home O.S. in Edinburgh 1877-82 graduated 1885, ordained 1889 *Publications* On the three hold of three closed lands and The Missionary Expansion of the Reformed Churches, *Address* Kalimpong Bengal

GRAHAM, SIR LANCELOT, M.A. (Oxon), K.C.I.E. (1930), Bar at-Law C.I.E. (1924), I.C.S., Secretary Legislative Department, Government of India (1924) & 18 April 1880 m. Olive Bertha Maurice *Educ.* St. Paul's School London and Balliol Coll., Oxford Entered Indian Civil Service 1903; Asstt. Collector, 1904 Asstt. Judge 1908 Asstt. Legal Remembrancer Bombay 1911 Judicial Asstt., Kathiawar 1912 Joint Secretary, Legislative Department, Government of India 1931 *Address* Grindlay & Co., Bombay

GRAHAM, WILLIAM FREDERICK I.C.S., Provincial Art Officer, Supdt. of Cottage Industries and Provincial Training Officer since 1925 & 1871 m. 1905 Elizabeth Dunlop Dunning niece of Governor Dunlop of Maine, U.S.A. *Educ.* at Charterhouse and Trinity Hall, Cambridge Supdt. and Pol. Officer, Shan States, Commissioner Pegu Division in 1918 and again from Feb 1919 to June 1930, Superintendent and P.O., S.S. from 1932-35. *Address* Pegu Club, Rangoon.

GRAVELLY, FREDERICK HENRY, D.Sc., F.A.S.B. Superintendent, Government Museum Madras & 7th Dec 1885 m. Laura Belling *Educ.* Ackworth and Bootham Schools and Victoria Univ. of Manchester Demonstrator in Zoology, Victoria Univ. of Manchester Asstt. Superintendent Indian Museum Calcutta, Superintendent, Government Museum, Madras *Publications* Various Ecological papers mostly in the Records and Memoirs of the Indian Museum and in the Bulletin of the Madras Government Museum *Address* Museum House, Egmore, Madras

GRAY ALEXANDER GEORGE, J.P. (1918), Manager Bank of India Ltd. Vice President, Indian Institute of Bankers & 1884 m. Dulce Muriel Fanny Wild 1922 *Educ.* Macdonald Grammar School Patna Benh, Ltd. Manchester and District arrived India, 1905 entered service of the Bank of India, Ltd. 908 *Address* 88 Neptun Sea Road, Malabar Hill, Bombay.

GREAVES, HON. SIR WILLIAM SWART Kt. (1924) Judge of Calcutta High Court, since 1914 and Vice-Chancellor, Calcutta University since 1924 & 1889 *Educ.* Harrow, Middlesex College Oxford Asstt. Master at Kewford, nr. Didsbury, 1894-99, called to Bar, Lincoln's Inn, 1900 *Address* High Court Calcutta 83 Marlborough Place, N.W.

GREEN, ALAN MICHAEL, M.A. (Oxon), C.I.E. (1933) I.C.S. Deputy High Commissioner for India (1930) & 11 April 1888 m. Joan, the only child of Mr and Mrs F.D. Bakin (1919) *Educ.* St. Paul's School, London, Lincoln College, Oxford Joined I.C.S. in 1909 *Address* India House London, N.W.2, Fritsheden Copse, Berkhamsted, Herts.

GREGGON, LIEUT. COLONEL EDWARD GILSON, C.M.G. 1917 C.I.E., Deputy Inspector General of Police, Punjab & 1877 *Educ.* Portsmouth Grammar School Asstt. Blockade Officer, Waziristan, 1900, Pol. Officer Mohmand Border, 1908 Commandt., Border Military Police, Peshawar, 1909-07, For Asstt. to Insp.-Gen. of Pol. N.W.F., 1907-9 on special duty Persia Gulf, 1909-12, Commissioner of Police, Mesopotamia

GRIEVE, ROBERT GEORGE Hon. Mads Lit. Hum., C.I.E. (1930) Acting Director of Public Instruction Madras & 18th October 1881 *Educ.* Fettes Oxford Indian Educational Service *Address* Old College, Nungambakkam Madras.

GRIFFITH, LIEUT.-COLONEL SIR RAJAH EDWIN HORTCHILL, K.C.S.I. C.I.E. Governor North-West Frontier Province & 4 March 1882 m. Pauline d. of Colonel A.P. Westlake, late 26th K.G.O. Light Cavalry *Educ.* Blundella School and E.M.C., Sandhurst *Address* Government House Peshawar

GULAB SINGH, BENS, SARDAR, EX. M.I.A., Managing Director Punjab Zamindari Bank, Ltd., Lyallpur, and Landlord & March 1886 m. d. of Dr. Sardar Jawahar Singh Raja of Lyallpur *Educ.* Government Coll. Lahore, Headmaster, Govt. Sandeman High School,

Quetta, for 10 years, Member, Lyallpur and Quetta Municipalities and Dist Board, Lyallpur, and Pres of several co-operative credit societies and associations and elected as member of Legislative Assembly, 1920 and re-elected in 1923 and re-elected in 1928 on opposed Member, Finance Committee, Government of India, Hon Magte, Lyallpur for 9 years. *Address* Bhawana Basar Lyallpur Punjab

**GULAMJILANI, FATEKHAN, BARDAR, NAWAB OF WAL** First Class Sardar of the Deccan and a Treaty Chief & 28 July 1888 m sister of R H The Nawab Sahib Bahadur of Jaora *Edue* Rajkumar College, Rajkot Served in the Imperial Cadet Corps for two years, 1906-08, was Additional Member, Bombay Legis Council, and Member, Legislative Assembly, 1921-1923 was elected Vice-President, Bombay Presidency Muslim League and is permanent President of Satara District Anjuman Islam, Hon. A.D.C. to H.E. the Governor of Bombay, 1929 President of the State Council, Jaora State, 30th July, 1930, for three months after which resigned. *Address* The Palace Wal District Satara

**GULLILAND COLIN CAMPBELL** Secretary and Clerk of the Course Western India Turf Club Ltd & 2nd December 1882 m Margaret Patricia Gulliland (nee Denehy) *Edue* Oundle School Joined F W Helliors & Co, London 1912 Calcutta 1914-15 served with Indian Cavalry, 1915-1919 saw active service with 32nd Lancers, Iraq 1916 and 1918-19 with Croft and Forbes 1919-23 Partner, Croft and Forbes Exchange Brokers, Bombay, served as member of Committee, Chamber of Commerce Bombay, 1929 joined W I T C as Asst Secretary Nov 1929 *Address* 5 Burnett Road Poona

**GUPTA, SATISH CHANDRA, C I E (1932)** Bar-at Law Secretary, Legislative Assembly Department & 18 September 1878 m second s of the late Mr K K Roy Bengal Civil Service *Edue* London Assistant Secretary Bengal Legislative Council, 1910-14, subsequently Dy Secretary and Joint Secy Legislative Department, Government of India. Appointed Secretary, Legislative Assembly Department, 1929 *Address* 6, York Place, New Delhi

**GWALIOR, HIS HIGHNESS MAHARAJA MUKHTAR, UL-MULK** Azim Ul Iqbal, Rafi uah-shan, Wala Shikoh, Mohataashah i Dauran, Umdat ul Umra, Maharajadhiraja-Hisam-ud-Daulat Ghazna Jwalakrao Sordaria Aljha Bahadur Shroshah, Mansur i Zaman, Firdwi i-Husni i Malik i Manzam i Bahad Darja-i Inqilab & 26th June 1916 Succeeded to the post on 5th June 1925 *Address* Jal-Bilas Palace, Gwalior, and Madho Bhlas Palace, Shivapuri, O I

**HABIB-UL-LAH SAHIB BHANUPUR, KHAN BHANUPUR SIR MUHAMMAD KT (1923), K.C.S.I (1927), K.C.I.E (1924), C.I.E (1920)** & Sept 22 1896 m Sadathun Nisa Begum *Edue* Zila High School, Baldepet Joined the Bar in 1898, in 1897 was presented Certi-

ficate of Honour on the occasion of Golden Jubilee of the late Imperial Majesty Queen Victoria, from 1901 devoted whole time to local self-government and held the position of Chairman of Municipal Council Pres, Taluk Board and Pres, Dist Board, Khan Bahadur, 1905 Member, Legislative Council, 1906-12 appointed Temporary Member Madras Executive Council, 1919, was Commissioner of Madras Corporation 1920 Gave evidence before Royal Comm on Decentralisation and also before Public Services Commn, served as co-opted member on Reforms Committee, Member, Royal Commission on the Superior Civil Services in India, Nov 1923 March 1924, Member of Council of the Governor of Madras 1920-1924 Member of the Viceroy's Council 1925-1930 Leader of the Indian Delegation to South Africa, 1925-27 Leader of the Indian Delegation to the League of Nations (1929) *Address* Madras

**HADLOW, SIR (FREDERICK) ATWEN, KT (1928), C.V.O (1922) N Inst C.E. M Inst Trans V.D.** Chief Commissioner of Railways & 5 Sep 1873 m Kate Louisa Margary *Edue* Brankome House, Godalming, 1888 1887 Charterhouse, 1897 1892, R I E College Coopers Hill 1902-05 Associate Coopers Hill, 1896 Appointed Asst Engineer, State Rly, 1895 employed as Asst Engineer on construction of new railways in Bengal, 1896 1902, Asst Manager, E B Rly, 1905-1904, Asst Secretary, Railway Board, 1903-1904, Manager and Engineer-in-Chief, B G J P Rly Kashiwar, 1909-1911 Deputy Agent, N W Rly, Lahore, 1911-1914, Secretary Railway Board 1916-1919, Agent North Western Railway 1919-24 Member Railway Board 1924 *Address* Morvyn, Simla, W

**HADDER KARRAR JAFRI, SYED, KT** Member Legis Assembly and Asst Manager Court of Wards, Balrampur Raj & 8 Nov 1879 Married *Edue* Collegiate School, Balrampur M.A.O Coll, Aligarh, Agra College and Madras Accountancy Institution, Bombay Member, Gonda Dist Board for six years, Member, Municipal Board Balrampur for 20 years, Hon Magte, Balrampur, for 20 years Vice-Chairman Balrampur Central Co-operative Bank, Member, Standing Committee, All India Shis Conference, Trustee, Shis Coll, Lucknow President and Trustee of the Balrampur Girls School *Address* Balrampur, Dist Gonda (U P)

**HAIG, SIR HARRY GRAHAM, K.C.S.I, O.L.E (1928) C.S.I (1900),** Home Member Government of India & 18 April, 1881 m. to Violet May Doss, s. of J Doss I.O.B. (retired) *Edue* Winchester and New College, Oxford Entered I.O.B 1905, Under-Secretary to Govt., U.P., 1910-12, Indian Army Reserve of Officers 1915-1919 Deputy Secretary to Govt of India, Finance Dept, 1920 Secy, Fiscal Commission, 1921-22, attached Lee Commission 1923-24 Private Secretary to Viceroy, 1925 Secretary to Government of India, Home Dept, 1928-30, Ag. Home Member, Govt of India, 1930 *Address* Govt. of India, Simla and Delhi

**HAILEY SIR WILLIAM MALCOLM, GCSI, G.C.E., I.C.S.**, Governor of the United Provinces (1928), Knight of Grace of Order of St John of Jerusalem, Hon Fellow Corpus Christi College Oxford, D Litt (Lancs) & 1912 m 1899 Andromeda, & of Count Hannibal Balsani Italy Lady of Grace of Order of St John of Jerusalem, F.R.G.S. Educ. Merchant Taylor's School Corpus Christi College Oxford (Scholar) First Class Mod First Class Lit Hum. Colonisation Officer, Jhelum Canal Colony, 1902, Sec. Punjab Govt 1907 Dy Sec. Govt. of India, 1908 Member, Durbar Committee, 1911, Ch Commr Delhi 1912-19 Finance Member, Government of India 1919-1922, Home Member, Government of India, 1922-1924 Governor of the Punjab, 1924-28 Address Governor's Camp, U P

**HAIJI WAJHUDDIN KHAN BAHADUR (1926)** M.L.A. Proprietor of Pioneer Arms Co, Meerut, & 1880 During Great Balkan War (1910-12) was Treasurer, Meerut Division Red Crescent Fund, during Great War (1918) worked as Hon Secretary, Meerut Cantonment War Loan Committee Member of many educational institutions Elected in 1916 to Meerut Municipal Board re-elected in 1919 elected in 1920 to Legislative Assembly re-elected in 1923 re-elected unopposed in 1930 Appointed in 1922 to bench of Hon Magistrates appointed 1927 Chairman, Cantonment Bench empowered First Class 1929 Elected in 1922, Hon Secretary to the Central Haj Committee of India Elected unopposed in 1927 to Cantonment Board, re-elected unopposed in 1929, elected Vice-President of Prohibition League of India in 1928, re-elected in 1928 elected President of Meerut Cantonment Residents Association in 1928 Address Pioneer House Meerut Cantonment

**HAKSHAR, COL SIR KAILAS NARAIN Kt, 1932 C.I.E.** Mahshir Khas Bahadur Political Member Gwalior Darbar since 1912 & 20th February 1878 & of Pt Har Narain Hakshar & of Rai Bahadur Dharman Narain Hakshar, C.I.E. one & three & Educ Victoria College Gwalior, Allahabad University B.A., Hon Professor of History and Philosophy, 1898-1902 Private Secretary to the Maharaja Sindhia from 1903-12 Under Secretary, Political Department on deputation 1905-1907 Capt 4th Gwalior Imperial Service Infantry, 1902 Major 1907 Lt Col 1910 Col 1924 Senior Member, Board of Revenue 1910-13, Director, Princes Special Organisation on deputation 1 Feb 1928 to 15 Dec 1928, and since 1st December 1929 upto April 1932, Nominated Member to the Indian Round Table Conference both Sessions, also served on the Federal Structure Committee and its Sub-Committees Mr Thomas Ayrer Committee and Pool Committee nominated to serve on the Federal Finance Committee of the Round Table Conference in India, served as Secretary General of the Indian States Delegation to the Round Table Conference also represented Government of

His Highness of Jamnain and Ashmuni at the 2nd Round Table Conference *Publications* (with H. M. Ralli) Madho Rao Nehruia, 1928, (with K. M. Panikar) Federal India, 1930 occasional articles on social and literary subjects in the Asiatic Review Address Gwalior Central, India T A Gwalior Residency

**HALL, MAJOR RALPH ELLIS CARR, C.I.E. I.A.**, Milly Accts Dept, Field Controller, Poona, & 1878 Joined Army, 1894, Major, 1912 served Tinch 1897-98, European War, 1914-17, Address Field Controller, Poona.

**HAMILL, HARRY, B.A.** Principal Elphinstone College & 3 Aug 1891 m Hilda Annie Shippl Educ. Royal Academical Institution Belfast, and Queen's University, Belfast After graduation served in British and Indian Army Appointed to the I.R.S., in 1919 Address Elphinstone College Bombay

**HAMILTON, LIEUT COL ARTHUR FRANCIS, I.M.S., M.B. F.R.C.S. C.I.E. (1930)** superintendent, St George's Hospital, Bombay & May 1880 m Winifred Kibner Educ Prior Park Bath and St Bartholomew's Hospital London Entered I.M.S. 1905, Staff Surgeon Poona Surgeon to H. L. the Governor Civil Surgeon, Poona Active Service 1914-1918 Address 97, The Ridge Malabar Hill Bombay

**HAMMOND WILLIAM HENRY, M.A. J.P., F.R.G.S. M.E.S.T.** Principal Anglo Scottish Education Society & April 20, 1886 m Dorothy Dymoke & of late H Dymoke of Serivobly Hall, Lincolnshire Educ Warwick School Worcester Coll, Oxford, Trinity Coll Dublin

**HAMPION HENRY VERNER, B.A. (Dub.)** (First Class Honours and Gold Medalist in Philosophy) Dip Ed M.A. J.P., Fellow of the Homay University Principal, Secondary Training College Bombay & 1 May 1890 m Stella, only & of the late Sir George Townsend Fenwick, K.C.G.M. Educ Trinity College, Dublin Appointed to I.R.S. 1919 Prof Gujarat College Ahmedabad and Elphinstone College Bombay, 1914-20, Vice-Principal, Karnatak College Dharwar 1920-23 Principal, Karnatak College, Dharwar 1923-30, Principal Secondary Training College, since 1930 Publication Editor, Indian Education 1919-23 Address Secondary Training College, Crickshank Road, Bombay

**HAR, BILAS SARDAR, DIVAN BAHADUR, 1932, F.R.S.I., M.B.A.S. F.E.S.** Member, Legislative Assembly & 3 June 1897 Educ Ajmer Government College and Agra College Was a teacher in Government College, Ajmer, was transferred to Judicial Department in 1899, apptd Guardian to H. H. the Maharaja of Jaisalmer in 1894, reverted to British service in Ajmer Merwara in 1902 was Subordinate Judge First Class, at Ajmer till 1919 and was Sub-Judge and Judge, Small Causes Court, Beawar, till 1921 Judge, Small Causes Court, Ajmer 1921-23, officiated as Addl Dist and Sessions Judge and retired in Dec 1923, and was

Judge, Chief Court Jodhpur Elected Member, Leg Assembly from Ajmer-Merwara Constituency in 1924 and re-elected in 1927 and again in September 1930 Presided over Indian National Social Conference at Lahore, 1929, Author of Child Marriage Restraint Act, popularly known as the Sarda Act Publications: *Hindu Superiority*, *Ajmer Historical and Descriptive*, *Maharaja Sanga*, *Maharaja Kumbha*, *Maharaja Hamir* of *Banthambhor*, *Prithviraj Vijaya* Address Civil Lines, Ajmer Rajputana.

**HAR PRASADA, RAJ RAHADUR VAKIL, BILNOR** U P 6 March, 1878 Educ Agra College Started practice 1908 founded Udaying Sahayak Co in 1910 and was its Managing Director and Vice Chairman for 12 years, Conducts Bilnor War League and was its Vice-President. Awarded Gold Watch for Public Meritorious Services in 1920 Awarded Medal in connection with Wembley Exhibition in 1925 Organized Aman Sabha and Daranagar Fair 1922 and Industrial Exhibition at Nagina 1925 started Govt Dible Industrial School elected member, British Empire Exhibition Committee, U P appointed member Standing Committee of Co-operators, 1925 Hon Editor of the U P Vernacular Co-operative Journal 1927 and 1930, Life Member Dufferin Fund Association Member Provincial Committee of Co-operative Union Ltd 1929 Jt Secretary, Zemindars Association, Bilnor awarded sanad for services in connection with Louest Operation 1930 Awarded Sanad in 1932 for meritorious services in Civil Disobedience Publications: *Non Co-operation Ka Kacha Chitha* in Urdu in 1922 Brief sketch of the Life of Sir Atol Chandra Chatterji, High Commissioner for India, published in the English Co-operative Journal, Brief sketch of the Life of Raj Bahadur Pandit Shyam Behari Mishra, late Registrar Co-operative Societies, U P Unknown published in the U P Vernacular Co-operative Journals Address Bilnor U P

**HARI KISHAN KAUL RAJA PAKDIT M A** C.S.I., C.I.E. Raj Bahadur b 1849 s of Raja Pandit Suraj Kaul C.I.E. Educ Govt Coll, Lahore Asst Commr 1890 Jun Boy to Financial Commr 1893-97, District Judge Lahore, 1897-98, Deputy Commr Jhang, 1898 Settlement Officer, Muzaffargarh, 1898-1902, S O Miranval 1903 S Dy Commr 1904, Dy Commr Muzaffargarh, 1908-09, Dy Commr and Supdt, Census Operations, Punjab, 1910-12, Dy Commr, Montgomery, 1918, on special duty to report on Criminal Tribes, Dec. 1913 April 1914, Deputy Commissioner for Criminal Tribes, 1917-19, Dy Commissioner, Jhelum, 1919, Commissioner Rawal Pindi Division, 1919-20 Commissioner, Jalandhar Division, November 1920 to November 1922 Member, Royal Commission on Services, 1923 1924, Commissioner, Rawal Pindi Division, 1924, retired Nov 1924 Member, Economic Inquiry Committee, 1925, Member, Indian Tariff Board (Cotton Textile Industry Enquiry), 1926-27 Dewan Bharatpur State, April to October 1927 Prime Minister Jammu and Kashmir State, 1931-32 Address 20, Lawrence Road, Lahore.

**HARISINGH, MAJOR-GENERAL, RAO RAHADUR** THAKUR, OF RATTAR, C.I.E. O.B.E., Army Minister State Council and G.O.C., Bikaner State Forces b 1882 Educ Mayo College. Address Sattisar House Bikaner

**HARI SINGHJI SHENWAN RAO RAHADUR** RAJA RAJ SHREE SANGI, C.I.E. (1925) Chief of Mahajan Premier Noble of Bikaner State, Title of Rao Bahadur conferred on 12th December 1911 b 18th October 1877 m the daughter of the Thakur Sahib of Sathin in Jodhpur State in 1894 Educ The Mayo College, and the Government College, Ajmer Member of Council of the Bikaner State and President of the Walter Kirit Rajputra Hittkarani Local Sabha and President of the Sardars Advisory Committee Bikaner Address P O Mahajan, Bikaner State Railway

**HARRIS, DOUGLAS GORDON, Dip Ing (Zurich)** C.S.I. C.I.F., M.I.R. (Ind) Indian Public Works Department (ret'd) (1925) b 19 Oct. 1883, m Alice d of Spencer Ackroyd of Bradford, Yorks Educ Rugby School and Federal Polytechnic, Zurich, Switzerland Asst and Executive Engineer P W D 1907-14 Under-Secretary to Government, U P, P W D 1916 Under-Secretary to Government of India, P W D 1916, Secretary to P W D Reorganisation Committee, 1917 Under-Secretary to Government of India, P W D 1918 Asst Inspector-General of Irrigation in India, 1920, Secretary to New Capital Inquiry Committee 1922, Deputy Secretary to Government of India, Department of Industries and Labour, Public Works Branch, 1922 Consulting Engineer to Government of India 1928-31, Member, And Financial Enquiry Committee 1931 Member Bombay Reorganisation Committee, 1932 Publications: *Irrigation in India* (Oxford University Press) Address 1 Hayes Barton, Shanklin

**HARRISON ARTHUR NEVILLE JOHN**, Modern History Scholar Lincoln College, Oxford (1900), B.A. (Oxon), 2nd Class Finals 1908 Chief Auditor B B & C I Railway b 15th September 1881 m Helen Zoe Foote, youngest d of the late E Bruce Foote, F.E.C.S. Educ Cheltenham College Lincoln College Oxford Joined Accounts Branch P W D Madras 1905, E B S Railway, 1909-1914 Auditor, Jodhpur Bikaner Railway, 1914-1924 B B & C I Railway since 1924 Address General Offices, B B & C I Railway, Churchgate, Bombay

**HARRISON, SIR CHARLTON SCOTT CHOLMELEY**, Kt (1932), C.I.E. (1928), Ch. Engineer Lloyd Barrage and Canals Construction b 18 May 1881 m Violet Muriel Monamy, 2nd d of the late Dr B H Bucknell and Mrs Bucknell of Chichester Educ Coopers Hill Asst Engineer, P W D Belgaum, 1902-1908, Asst Engineer, P W D Irrigation, Nasik, 1908-1909, Ex Engineer, P W D, Nasik District, 1909-1910, Ex Engineer, Faversham Canals Construction Division, 1911-19 Ex Engineer, Karachi Canals, 1920-21, Superintending Engineer, Sukkur Barrage, 1921-23, Chief Engineer Lloyd (Sukkur) Barrage Construction 1925 to date. Address Karachi and Canals, Sind

**HATWA, MAHARAJA RAHADUR GURU MAHA DEV ARAB PRAJAD SIKH** (b. 18 July 1896, 8 Oct 1896 to the *Qadi* after death of father Maharaja Bahadur Sir Kishan Pratap Sahi, K.C.I.E., of Hatwa. Address Hathwa P. O., District Saran, Behar and Orissa.

**HAYE, MIAN ABDUL, B.A. LL.B. M.B.E.** (1919), M.L.A., Advocate, Lahore High Court 6 Oct. 1898. *Educ.* at Lahore Forman Christian College Passed LL.B., 1910, started practice at Ludhiana elected Municipal Commissioner same year, elected J. Vice-President 1911 which office he held till 1921 when he was elected senior Vice-President. Is first non-official President of Ludhiana Municipal Council to which office he was elected in 1922. Address President Municipal Council Ludhiana.

**HAYLES, ALFRED ARTHUR**, Editor and Managing Director, The Madras Mail 6 March 7 1887 m Sybil Anne Copeland 1928. *Educ.* London and Paris. Free lance journalist London, till 1913, joined staff of the Madras Times 1913, became Asst. Editor The Madras Mail 1921. Address Brightside Wesley College Road, Madras.

**HENDERSON, ROBERT HENRIOT, C.I.E.**, Tea Planter (retired), Supdt. of Tarrapur Company's Tea Gardens, Cachar Assam; Chairm. Ind. Tea Assoc., Cachar and Sylhet. Represented tea-planting community on Imp. Leg. Council, 1901-2, when legislation regulating supply of indentured coolie labour was under consideration. Was Member, Legislative Council of E. Bengal and Assam. President, Manipur State Durbar, 1917-18. Address Bengal Club Calcutta.

**HILLAS, HENRY, B.J. M.A.**, Professor of Indian History, Director of the Indian Historical Research Institute St. Xavier's College, Bombay University. Professor of History and Ancient Indian Culture University of Bombay. President, Bombay Historical Society. Corresponding Member of the Historical Records Commission for the Bombay Centre. Member of the International Committee of Historical Sciences 8 September 11 1888. *Educ.* Barcelona (Spain), Cleveland, Ohio (U.S.A.). Professor of History, Sacred Heart College (Barcelona), Principal, Our Saviour's College, Saragosa (Spain). Publications: History of the Manchu Dynasty of China (in Spanish), 8 Vols. The Conquest of the Fort of Ashgar by Emperor Akbar (according to an eye-witness (in Ind. An.). The City of Jinj at the end of the 16th Century (Ibid.). The Portuguese Fort of Barcelona (Ibid.). The Prison of European Sadastava Raya (Ibid.). Venkateswara I and the Portuguese (Journal of the Mythic Society). The Statues of the Nayaks of Mudra in the Pudu Mantapam (Ibid.). Early Relations between Vijayanagara and Portugal (Ibid.). Asoka's Dharma and Religion (Ibid.). Historical Carving at Vijayanagara (Ibid.). Goa Viragol of the time of Raghava II of Vijayanagara (Ibid.). The story of Akbar's Christian Wife (Journal of Indian History). The Palace of Akbar at Fatehpur-Sikri (Ibid.). The Great Civil War of Vijayanagara, (1614-1617) (Ibid.). Seven Days at Vijayanagara (Ibid.). Rama Raya, Regent of Vijayanagara (Indian

Historical Quarterly). The Last Defeat of Mohenakula (Ibid.). Relations between Geytas Kadambas and Vakatakas (Journal of the Bihar and Orissa Research Society). The Royal Patronage of the University of Nalanda (Ibid.). Rama Deva Raya II an Unknown Emperor of Vijayanagara (Ibid.). The Portuguese Alliance with the Muhammadan Kingdoms of the Deccan (Journal, B.B.E.A.S.). A Note on the Excavations at Nalanda and its History (Ibid.). Three Mughal Paintings on Akbar's Religious Discussions (Ibid.). Two Controversial Points in the Reign of Samudra Gupta (Annals of the Bhattacharya Institute). The Decay of the Portuguese Power in India (Journal of the Bombay Historical Society). Three Catholic Padres at the Court of All Adil Shah I (Ibid.). A Historical Tour in search of Kadamba Documents (Ibid.). A Newly Discovered Image of Buddha near Goa (Ibid.). Pre-Portuguese Remains in Portuguese India (Ibid.). Some Unknown Dealings between Bijapur and Goa (Proceedings of the Indian Historical Records Commission). A treaty between Aurangzeb and the Portuguese (Ibid.). Jahangir and the Portuguese (Ibid.). The Expansion wars of Venkatesa Nayaka of Ilorri (Ibid.). A Paper Band of Ranaappa Nayaka of Ilorri (Ibid.). Krishna Deva Raya's Conquest of Rachol (Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society of Great Britain and Ireland). Tripuravata (Journal of the Karnataka Historical Society). A Realistic School of Indian Sculpture in the 16th Century (Journal of the Univ. of Bombay). The Writing of History. Notes on Historical Methodology for Indian Students (Madras, 1926). The Aravidu Dynasty of Vijayanagara, Vol. I 1512-1614 (Madras 1927). Beginnings of Vijayanagara History (Bombay, 1929). The Pallava Genealogy, (Bombay 1931). Address St. Xavier's College, Bombay.

**HIDAYATALLAH, TEN HOW SIR GHULAM HUSSAIN, K.C.S.I.** (1935). Member of Council (28th June 1923), 6 Jan 1878. *Educ.* Shikarpur High School, D. J. Sind Coll. and Govt. Law School Bombay. Pleader. Member and elected Vice-President, Hyderabad Municipality, President, District Local Board, Hyderabad, and Member, Bombay Leg. Council, for past 14 years. Minister of Govt. in charge of Local Self-Government, 1921. Member of the Executive Council since June, 1928. Address The Secretariat, Bombay.

**HIGHET, J. C. AGENT** North-Western Railway India, b. 1884. *Educ.* Ayr Academy and Blairhodge, Royal Indian Engineering College, Cooper's Hill. Appointed Asst. Engineer, P.W.D. (Railway Branch), India, 1906. posted to Eastern Bengal Railway and employed on construction of Goleganj Gauhati extension, afterwards becoming sub-divisional officer, Saidpur, services lent to Kashmir Government and subsequently posted to the British section of Kashmir Railway survey, via Abbottabad, transferred to Oudh and Rohilkhand Ely in 1910 as Personal Assistant to Manager. In 1914 was placed on special duty to investigate re-alignments and other works in the vicinity of New Delhi, Asst. Secretary (Stores), Indian Railway Board, 1915, Asst. Secretary,

War Branch, 1916. Controller, Railway Materials 1917, Secretary to Indian Stores Purchase Committee, 1919, Asst Agent N W Railway, 1921, and Deputy Agent subsequently Secretary, Indian Railway Board, 1924, Director of Establishment of the Board, 1928, officiated as Agent N W Railway from May to October 1931, appointed Agent, April 1932. Elected member of Institution of Civil Engineers, 1910. Address Lahore.

**HOBBS, HOWARD FREDERICK**, D.S.O. M.C., J.P. Staff Officer, B.B. & C.I. Railway & 1 January 1880. Educ. Entered East India Merchants business, Germany 1900-1904. Manchester 1904-6, Joined Grandage & Co, Calcutta, 1907, Manager, Forbes Forbes Campbell & Co Bombay, served European War France and Belgium 1914-15 (Despatches, D.S.O. M.C.). Joined Queen's Westminster Rifles, 1914. Commissioned Welch Regt December 1914, later commanded 48th Batin same Regt (Lient Colonel). Address Bynulla Club Bombay.

**HOLLINS, SAMUEL THOMAS**, C.I.E. (1931), Inspector-General of Police U.P. & October 6, 1881. m. Ethel, youngest d. of T. Sherfield, Esq., Montemotte, Cork, Irish Free State. Educ. Queen's University, Cork. Joined Indian Police, 1903 as Asst. Supdt. of Police, served in various districts as Asst. and as Supdt. of Police, Asst. to D.I.G., C.I.D. and Personal Assistant to G. Second ed. to Tonk State, Rajputana, as I.G. Police, 1918-19, Judicial Member, Tonk State, 1921-1922, D.I.G. I. Range, U.P. 1922-1923, D.I.G., C.I.D., U.P. 1923-31, appointed Inspector-General of Police, April 1931. Degree of Honour, Urdu High Proficiency Hindi, Police Medal 1918. Publications: Tonk State Police Reorganization Scheme, Tonk State Police Manual, Tonk State Criminal and Civil Court Manual, the Criminal Tribes of the U.P. Address Lucknow U.P.

**HOOPER, REV. WILLIAM**, D.D., Missionary, C.M.S. Translator, Muscovite, since 1892, & 1897. Educ. Cheltenham Preparatory School, Bath Grammar School, Wadham College, Oxford. Hebrew Exhibition, Sanskrit Scholarship 1st class in Lit. Hum. B.A., 1889, M.A., 1891, D.D. 1897. Went to India, C.M.S., 1891; Canon of Lucknow, 1906-1910, Vicar of Mount Albert, New Zealand, 1893-96. Publications: The Hindustani Language, Notes on the Bible and many smaller works in English, Hindi and Urdu. Address Muscovite, India.

**HOWELL, SIR EVELYN BRUCELEY**, K.C.I.E. C.B.I., Former Secretary to Government of India, & Calcutta 1877. m. 1912, Lactitia Cecilia. Educ. Charterhouse. Emmanuel College Cambridge, entered I.C.S. 1900. Political Assistant, N.W.F.P. 1906, Deputy Commissioner, 1907, Dist. Judge, 1907, served Erika's Expedition 1908. Dy. Commissioner, Kohat, 1910. H.M.S. Consul, Muscat, 1916, Dy. Commissioner, Basrah, Wilayat, 1917, Military Governor, Baghdad, 1918, Revenue Commissioner, Mesopotamia, 1918-20, Deputy Foreign Secretary, 1922, Offg. Foreign Secretary, 1922-24 and 1926-27. Resident in Waziristan 1924-28. Resident in

Kashmir 1927-29. President of the Frontier Defence Committee under the Government of India, 1924. Publications: Contributions to the N.W.F. Provinces Gazetteer and various articles. Address: Government of India, New Delhi, and Simla.

**HUDSON, SIR LESLIE SEWELL**, Kt. Member, Legislative Assembly & 25 Nov. 1872. Educ. Christ's Hospital. Joined F. & O. S. N. Company, London, 1889 and came to their Bombay Office, 1894, subsequently stationed at Japan, China and Australia, returning to Bombay 1915. Joined Messrs Mackinnon Mackenzie & Co. October 1916. Deputy Chairman Bombay Chamber of Commerce 1923-24. President, 1924-26, 1927-28. Member Bombay Legislative Council, 1923-26, 1927-28. Address: Pedder Road Bombay.

**HUFFAM, LT.-COLONEL WILLIAM TYRRE** CHES. TORRIS, O.B.E. M.C. V.D., J.P., A.M. Inst. Mech. Engineer, Local Representative, India, Sir W. G. Armstrong Whitworth & Co., Ltd., Managing Director. Craven Brothers (India) Ltd., & 1880. Pupils with Greenwood and Batley, Ltd. (Leeds) with Canadian Pacific Railway 1904-1906 with Babcock and Wilcox, Ltd., Calcutta and Bombay, 1907-1914, served with 1st Bn., West Yorkshire Regt., 1914-1916, Commanded ditto 1916 (France), D.A.Q.M.G., XIVth Army Corps, France (1916), Ditto 46th (North Midland) Division, France, 1917. A.Q.M.G., XVth Army Corps, France, 1918. A.A. & Q.M.G. Tank Corps, Army of Occupation, 1919, Brevet O.B.E. M.C., Despatches (four times) 1914. Star, Croix de Guerre (Belge), Deputy Chief Controller, Government of India Surplus Stores, 1920-22. President, Society of Yorkshiremen in Bombay 1920-80 and 1982. Commanding Bombay Bn., A.F.I. Hon. Presidency Magistrate. Address: Bynulla Club, Bombay.

**HUSAIN, SYED ABAS**, Librarian of the State Library, Hyderabad & 1884. Educ. Nizam's College Hyderabad Deccan, Delegate to the Oriental Conference at Calcutta 1922, Delegate to the All Indian Libraries Conference at Madras 1923. Publications: A Supplemental Catalogue of the Arabic and Persian Manuscripts and Books in the State Library. Address: The State Library, Hyderabad, Deccan.

**HUSSAIN, SIR AHMED, NAWAB AMIN JUNG** BAHADUR, M.A., B.L., LL.D., C.S.I. (1911), Nawab (1917), K.C.I.E., (1922) Peshi Minister, & c. Minister-in-Waiting on H.E.H. the Nizam since 1915 and Chief Secretary to H.E.H.'s Government & 11 Aug. 1863. m. Fatima Lady, Amin Jung, 1907. Has & 2d Educ. Christian College and Presidency College, Madras, Governor's Scholar, High Court Vakil, (1890), Advocate (1923), Deputy Coltr. and Magistrate, 1890-92, Asst. Secretary to the Nizam, 1893, Personal Secretary to Nizam, 1896, Chief Secretary to Nizam's Govt., 1906, Publications: "Notes on Islam", article in Periodicals. Address: Amin Manzil, Saidabad Hyderabad, Deccan.

**HYDARI, SIR AZHAR, NAWAB HYDAR NAWAB JUNG BAHADUR**, Finance Minister, Hyderabad, & 6 Nov. 1869. m. Amma Najmuddin

Tryajil (Kaiser-i-Hind Gold Medal) Or Knight (1928) *Educ.* St. Xavier's College, Bombay, Joined Indian Finance Dept 1888. Asstt Acctt. General, U P 1890, Dy Acctt. General, Bombay 1897, Dy Acctt. General, Madras, 1900, Examiner, Govt Press Accounts, 1901, Comptroller, India Treasuries 1903, C P, 1904, Joint as Acctt. General, Hyderabad State, 1905, Financial Secy, 1907, Secretary to Government, Home Dept., (Judicial, Police, Education, etc.), 1911, Ag. Director-General of Commerce and Industries, 1919, Accountant-General Bombay, 1920, Finance and Railway Member, Hyderabad Executive Council, 1921. Official Director, Shabab Cement Co, Ltd, 1923, Official Director, Singareni Collieries Co, Ltd, 1922. President, N S Railway Board, 1930 and Mining Boards, 1925. Chairman, Inter University Board, 1925, First President, Hyderabad Educational Conference in 1925. President, All India Mahomedan Educational Conference, Calcutta (1917), delivered Panjab University Convocation Address, 1925. Fellow of the Bombay, Dacca, Aligarh Muslim and Hyderabad Umanias Universities and ex Fellow Madras University. Conceived and organised Osmania University, Hyderabad organised State Archaeological Department, especially interested in Ajanta Frescoes and Indian Paintings, also Urdu type. Head of Hyderabad Delegation to Round Table Conference. Address: Hyderabad, Deccan.

ILLINGWORTH ARTHUR JOHN ALEXANDER, A.R.I.B.A. (1922), J.P. (1927) Consulting Architect to the Government of Bombay. b 7th July 1887. m. Winifred, youngest d. of Sir Henry Coward, K.A., Mus. Doc. (one s one d.) *Educ.* George Heriot School, Edinburgh, Royal Institution School of Architecture, Edinburgh. Pupl of the late Sir Duncan Elliot, K.B.E., A.R.I.B.A., Architect of Edinburgh 1908-1908, Assistant with Messrs Woolfall and Eccles, F.F.R.I.B.A., Architects Liverpool, 1909-1912 in practice in Canada 1912-14. Served with 46th Canadian Infantry Battalion and other units 1914-1919. Retired with rank of Captain, Dec. 18, 1919. Appointed Assistant Architect, Public Works Department, Government of Bombay, 1920 and Consulting Architect to Government, 1925. Member R.I.B.A. Examination Board in India. Major in Army in India Reserve of Officers. Address: The Red Bungalow, Mayo Road, Bombay.

IMAM, Sir SYED ALI, K.C.I.E. (1914), C.S.I. (1911) b Meerut (Punjab), 11 Feb 1869. s of Nawab Syed Inad Imam, Shamsuddinama, m. 1891. Ave s four d. m. 1916, Mary Rose who d. 1916. d. of Alfred Saupin, of Chandernagore. Called to Bar, Middle Temple, 1890, Standing Counsel Calcutta. High Court, President, 1st Session of the All India Muslim League held at Amritsar, 1908. Mem. Muslim League Depts to England, 1909. Member of Governor's Legislative Council, Bengal, 1910, Fellow of Calcutta University, 1908-12, Law Member of Governor General's Council, 1910-16, Purnoe Judge of Patna High Court, 1917, Member, Executive Council of Bihar and Orissa, 1918, President

Executive Council of the Government of the Nizam of Hyderabad, 1919, First Indian Representative to sit at the first meeting of the League of Nations, Nov 1920. Address: Marian Munzil, Patna also Balla Vista, Hyderabad (Deccan).

INDORE, MAHARAJA OF H. H. MAHARAJA DEHLA RAJ RAJENDRA SINGH SINGH TUKOJI RAJ HOLKAR, RAHADUR, G.C.I.E., b 26th November 1890. *Educ.* Mayo Chiefs' College, Ajmere, Imperial Cadet Corps. Visited Europe, 1916, attended Coronation, 1911, again visited Europe, 1918 and 1921. abdicated 27th February 1929. Hair: Prince Yashwantrao Holkar, b 1908. Address: Indore Central India.

INGLIS, JAMES WILLIAM SMITHES, O.B.E., I.S.O., Hon Magistrate, and Sub-Civil Judge Mhow, C.I. b 21 July 1874. m. Sarah Louise Evans-Jones. *Educ.* Bishop Cotton High School and St Francis Sales College, Nagpur, Joined Revenue Department of C.P. Secretary, 1898. Commissioner's Office, Chhatgarh Divn, Raipur, 1898, Superintendent and P.A. to Ex Engineer, Famine Works, Raipur 1900. Superintendent, D.C.s Office, Raipur, August 1900. Military Works Services May 1902, Foreign Department, Government of India, August 1904. promoted Superintendent in 1915 and appointed Asst. Secretary, Foreign and Political Department, March 1926. Retired November 1929, appointed a Companion of the Imperial Service Order June 1922, and an Officer of the Most Excellent Order of the British Empire, June 1929. holds also Volunteer Long Service and Coronation Darbar Medals. Address: No 97, Cantonments, Mhow, C.I.

ISHWARDAS LUKHIMIDAS, J.P., Yarn Merchant, b 1873, *Educ.* St. Xavier's School for many years connected with Messrs David Sassoon & Co, Member of the Municipal Corporation, Member, Managing Committee of the Society of the Hon. Presidency Magistrates of Bombay and is on the directorate of several well known companies including the Port Canning and Land Improvement Company, the Sassoon Spinning and Weaving Company, Ltd, the Sassoon and Alliance Silk Mill Co, Ltd, and the Union Mills. trustee of Sir Harkisondas Karkotkar General Hospital, and Treasurer for Pechey Phipson Sanatorium for Women and Children. President of the Managing Council, Sir Harkisondas Karkotkar General Hospital, Member of the Managing Committee of the Lady Northcote Hindu Orphanage, and Member of the Board of David Sassoon Industrial and Reformatory Institute. President, Managing Committee of the Society of Hon. Presidency Magistrates of Bombay; Director, Bund Portland Cement, Ltd., and Punjab Portland Cement, Ltd., Member, Managing Committee, Goodisda Tejpal Hospital Nursing Association; Member, Managing Committee of the Helpless Beggars and Vice President of his own community. Sheriff of Bombay, 1924. Member of the Auditors' Council and Hon. Treasurer of the Bombay Vigilance Association, Director, Lomavia, Khambalia Electric Supply Co., Ltd., Director, Farvel Taluka Electric Co. Ltd.,



and North-Deccan Electric Supply Co. Ltd. Member of the Managing Committee, H. R. the Governor's Hospital Fund. Address Gordon View, Hughes Road, Bombay

**ISMAIL, HASAN KHAN, KHAN BAHADUR, DARR-UL-MIL, SHAH MATVI MOHAMMAD, K. O. I. E.** & Shahjahanpur, 1866. s. Lady Mar, daughter of Malik Mohammad Akmat-Allah Khan, Raim of Shahjahanpur, 1886. Educ. Shahjahanpur and Bareilly Amul-ul-Umara, Home Member and President, Judicial Council, Bhopal Address Jalkotli, Shahjahanpur

**ISWAR SARAN, MURSHI, B. A. (Allahabad), Advocate, Allahabad High Court, & 26 Aug. 1874, m. Srimati Mukhrani Devi Educ. Church Mission High School and Jubilee High School Gorakhpur, U P and Mitr Central College, Allahabad, Member first and third Legislative Assembly was a member of the Court of Allahabad University, is a member of the Court of the Benares Hindu University, President, Kayastha Panchsala, Allahabad, 1924-25 was Joint Secretary of Gurukul Girls College, Allahabad, Hon. Secretary, MacDonnell Hindu Boarding House, Allahabad, Hon. Secretary, U P Industrial Conference, Political and Social Conferences, some time Member, All India Congress Committee, President, U P Political and Social Conference, Hon. Secretary, Reception Committee, Indian National Congress, 1910, Elected a member of the Court of Allahabad University for 6 years 1931. Elected member of the Executive Council of the Allahabad University 1931 Address 4, Edmondstone Road, Allahabad U P**

**ISKAT NISHAN, KHUDA BAKHSH KHAN TRAWA, Nawab, Malik Dist. Judge, Dera Ghazi Khan, 1866. Educ. Government High School, Bhopore, private training through Col. Corby, Deputy Commissioner Appointed an Hon. Magistrate, 1881, Extra Asst. Commr., 1884, British Agent in Cabul, 1903-06. Address Khwajabad, District Bhopore, Punjab.**

**JACKSON, GILBERT HOLMESHEAD BLOWFIELD, M.A. (Oxon.), I.O.S., Puhna Judge, Madras High Court, & 26th Jan 1875 s. to Mrs Jackson, Educ. Marlborough College, Marlborough College, Indian Civil Service. Address High Court, Madras.**

**JADHAV, BHASKARRAO VITEGJI, M.A. I.L.B., M.L.A. & May 1867 s. to a lady from the Wodekar family of Ratnagiri District Educ. Wilson College, Elphinstone College, and Government Law School Served in Kolhapur State and retired as Revenue Member of the State Council Started the Marathi Educational Conference in 1907 and revived the Satya Shodhak movement in 1911, and has been in the Non-Brahmin movement in the Presidency from its inception. Represented the claims of the Marathas and allied Communities before the Joint Parliamentary Committee in England in 1919 and secured several reserved seats for them, was nominated member of the Legislative Council in 1923 and 1928 and represented Satara in the last two elections Minister of Education,**

1924-26 and Minister of Agriculture 1928-1930 Leader of the Non-Brahmin Party in the Bombay Presidency, President of the Satyashodhak Samaj, 1920-30 Elected Member Legislative Assembly to represent Central Division, Delegate to Round Table Conf., 1930-31, Associate Member of the Reorganisation Committee, Bombay Address Shahupuri Kolhapur

**JAGATNARAYAN, PANDIT, Advocate, Chief Court of Oudh and Vice-Chancellor of the Lucknow University, & Dec 1863. m. Srimati Kamalapati s. of P. Sham Narayan Sahab Balna Educ. Canning Coll., Lucknow non-official Chairman, Lucknow Municipality Chairman, Reception Committee, 31st Indian National Congress, Member, Hunter Committee was Minister, U P Govt. for Local Self Government and Public Health Address Goleganj Lucknow**

**JAMES, FREDERICK ERNEST, M.A., O.B.E. (1918), Chevalier de l'ordre de Leopold (1920), & 1891 m. Eleanor May Thackeray (1919) Educ. Leeds and London University Army, 1914-15, Belgian Red Cross, Y.M.C.A., Abbville Amiens Tank Corps, 1915-19, General Secy., Belgium and Occupied Germany, 1919-20, General Secretary, Calcutta, 1920 Member, Bengal Legation Council and Whip of European Group 1924-25 visited Persia re. Welfare British Employees, A P O C 1924, President, Calcutta Rotary Club, 1925-26, visited Java re. establishment of Y.M.C.A. 1927, Political Secretary, U P & B 1929, Member, Madras Legislative Council, Councillor, Madras Corporation, Member Senate Madras University Madras Retrenchment Committee 1931, Madras Franchise Committee and P W D Reorganisation Committee 1932 Member Legislative Assembly Hon. Commissioner for Rotary Clubs in India, Burma, Ceylon, Java Straits and Siam Address Madras Club, Madras**

**JAMES, MAJOR-GENERAL SIR WILLIAM BERNARD K.E., 1925, O.B. (1918), O.I.E. (1912), M.V.O. (1911) & 8 Feb 1866 m. Elizabeth Minto s. d. of late William Minto of Tingri Estate, Assam two s. Educ. U S College and Sandhurst, 1st Commission in 1888, Derbyshire Regiment, 1888, 2nd Lancashire Intelligence Branch War Office, 1900-01, South African War, 1902, various staff appointments in India, A. G. M. G. Coronation Durbar, 1911, D. A. & Q. M. G. Corps, France, 1914-15, Brigadier General Staff, France, 1915-16, (Despatches) Brevet-Colonel Temp. Q.M.G. India, 1914-17, Major-General, Administration, Southern Command, 1917-19 Commanding Bombay District, 1919-22, Director of Remounts, India, 1922-23 Founder and third President of the National Horse Breeding and Show Society of India, 1923 Address C/o Messrs. Grindley & Co., Ltd., Bombay**

**JAMNAT RAI, DIWAN RAI BAHADUR, O.I.E. DIWAN BAHADUR, KASHI-Hind Gold Medal, 1880 & 1861, ca. 1891 Educ. Shown, Kukat, and Gujarat Brit Govt Service, 1880 served in 1880, Political Office with Karam F. F., 1880, accompanied Afghan Boundary**

Commission, 1886-1886, special duty boundary settlement of Laghari Barkhan, 1897; Asst to the Superintendent of Gaazitons of Baluchistan, 1902-1907, services acknowledged by Govt. of India on special duty in connection with revision of Establishments, 1910, Asst to Supdt. of Census Operations, Baluchistan, 1910-11, Ex Asst Commr 1902 Settlement Officer, Baluchistan, 1912 Provincial Superintendent of Census for Baluchistan, 1920-22 President, Hindu Panchayat, Dufferin Fund Committee Member Prov Council Boy Scouts Provincial Ex Committee Red Cross Society Grammar school Committee V P McMahon Museum Committee President, Hindu Panchayat, Publications Quetta Municipal Manual, History of Freemasonry in Quetta, Reports on the settlement of Duki and Barkhan, Notes on (1) Domitied Hindus, (2) Hindus of Kandahar and Ghazal (3) Purbia manial castes and sweepers, (4) Afghan Fawndhas (5) Aobakzal Pathans, (6) Shinwar (7) Shorard valley and (8) Revenue rates and conditions (9) Nuts—wandering tribe, (10) Khazan State (11) Hindus of Dhadar, (12) Cottage Industries of Baluchistan, (13) Administration of justice in rural areas of Baluchistan (14) Notes on the study of the Pashtu Language (15) Manual (in Urdu) of Pashtu conversation (16) Translation into English of the Baluchi Text Book, and (17) Translation into Urdu of Bengali Girih-dharam (18) Manual of Customary Law for Baluchistan Address Quetta.

JANAKSINGH MAJOR-GENERAL RAI BAHADUR, B.A., C.I.E., Bahadur b 1877 Educ Jolped Kashmir Service in 1901 serving in various capacities both in Civil and Military Deptts in the Civil Branch as Naib Tehsildar Tehsildar Dist Magte and Sessions Judge and finally as Revenue Minister in the Military Branch as Dy Asst. Quarter-Master General, Brigade Major, O C the 2/2 Kashmir Rifles and 3rd Kashmir Rifles. Got Afghan War Medal 2nd Class order of British India, 1919, Military Secretary to Commander-in-Chief, Jammu and Kashmir State Forces, and Army and Revenue Minister, Jammu and Kashmir Government and now Army and Public Works Minister Retired from State Service May 1932 Address P O Khara, via Palampur

JARMANI DASS, SIRDAR, O B E Minister-in-Waiting and Household Minister Kapurthala State, b 4 September 1893 Bhatnagar, Kapurthala State. Educ at the Punjab, Oxford, and Barbonne (France) Universities. Attended the League of Nations at Geneva, 1926, 1927 and 1929 as a Member of Indian Delegation, adviser to the Prince's Delegation at the first Round Table Conference in 1930 and a Delegate to the second Round Table Conference, 1931. Holds First Class Order of Kishan I Itikhar of Kapurthala State, Legion d'Honneur (France), Star of Military Merit of Spain, Star of Merit of Cuba, Order of the Sun and Lion (Peru), Order of the Nile (Egypt), Order of (Morocco), Order of Ayyubia and First Class Order of Chul Address Kapurthala

JATKAR, BHIMRAO HANMANTRAO, B.A., LL.B., Pleader b 24 April 1890 m. to Annapurna Jatkars, at Basim A V School, Amroli High School, Fargueson College, Poona, and Govt Law School, Bombay Joined Yeotmal Bar in 1906 a Congressman working as one of the Joint Secretaries of the District Association Yeotmal, since its inception in 1915, non-official elected Chairman Yeotmal Municipality, since 1919, President of the Co-operative Central Bank Ltd., Yeotmal Deputy President, Benar Co-operative Institute Ltd and Vice-President, District Association, Yeotmal Address Yeotmal (Benar).

JAYAKAR, MUKUND RAMRAO, M.A., LL.B., Bar-at-Law, Member Legislative Assembly Educ at Bombay University Started a charitable public school called Arya Education Society's High School in Bombay worked there four years practised as a barrister in Bombay High Court took to public life in 1916 and since 1921 completely in public life elected to Bombay Legis Council in 1923 by the Bombay University Constituency, and was leader of the Swaraj Party in Bombay Council until his resignation after the meeting of the Congress in 1926 Entered Legislative Assembly as a representative of Bombay City in 1928, continued a member thereof till 1930 Deputy Leader of the Nationalist Party there from 1927 to 1930 March Leader of the Opposition in 1930 Simla session, was a delegate to the Indian Round Table Conference in London and member of Federal Structure Committee Publications Edited a book on Vedanta Philosophy in 1924 Address Winter Road Malabar Hill, Bombay

JAYANTI RAMAYYA PANFULU B.A., B.L. b Aug 1861 Educ at Rajahmundry and Madras Served in Rev Deptt in Madras Presidency and held as 1st Grade Deputy Collr., 1917, acted as Presidency Magistrate, Madras, for three years Ex-Member, Legislative Assembly Publications A defence of literary Telugu and several articles on literature history and archaeology also Telugu translations of the Sanskrit drama Utharavama-Cheritam and Amaruka Kavyam Editor of the Suryavaya Telugu Lexicon being published by the Telugu Academy Address Mukteswaram, East Godavari Dist

JEEHLANI KHAN SAHEB DR HAJI SYED ABDUL KHADER SAHEB Ex-Member Legislative Assembly and retired Medical Officer and Superintendent of District Jail b July 1867 m. d. of Bahadur Major for Yacoub Khan Saheb Sirdar Bahadur Educ at Babat Thomas Mount, Madras Was Member, Outpost Committee, for 14 years, member, district board for 12 years of which for 3 years was Vice President and Hon Magte for Madras for seven years Address Babat Thomas Mount, Madras

JEFFERY, COLONEL WALTER HUGH, C.I.E. (1914), C.B.I. (1924), General Staff, Army Headquarters, b 15 Dec 1875 as Glocy Charlotte Cowdall Educ at Stundells Tiverton and Plymouth College Address Bland

JEFFREYS, LIEUT GENERAL SIR GEORGE DARRIEL KCB (1932), K.C.V.O. (1924), CMG (1916), JP (1909/1912), L. (1926),

GOC in Chief, Southern Command, India. & 8 March 1878 m. to Dorothy, & of J P Heseltine of Walsington, Hants, and widow of Lionel, Viscount Carteluppe (Viscountess Carteluppe) Educ. Eton and E M. C. Sandhurst Served with Grenadier Guards in Nile Expedition, 1898 and in South African War, 1899-1902 and in Great War, 1914-18 Commandant, Guards Depot 1911-14. Com. 2nd Bt Grenadier Guards, 1915, commanded successively 58th, 67th and 1st Guards Brigades, 1916-17, commanded 19th Division 1917-19. Promoted Lt-Lieut Colonel 1915. Bt-Colonel 1917. Major General, 1919. G.M.G. 1916. C.B. 1918, also Commander Legion of Honour and Croix de Guerre (France) Commander, Order of the Crown and Croix de Guerre Belgium Commander Order of St Stanislaus (Russia) Severely wounded despatches 9 times. Commanded Light Division, Army of the Rhine, 1919. Commanded London district, 1920-24. Commanded Wessex area and Wessex Division 1926-1930. Appointed GOC in Chief Southern Command, India, March 1932. Address Command House, Poona.

JEHANWIR, SIR COWASJI, 1st Baronet nephew and adopted son of late Sir Cowasji Jehangir Bhandarkar, O.S.I. & 8th June 1858 m. 1878 Dhunbal, & of the late Ardeshir Hormadji Wadia one of 2 s. Educ. Proprietary School, Elphinstone College and University of Bombay. Banker millowner and landed proprietor J.P. Created Knight 1895, created Baronet 1908 well known for his philanthropy. Delegate of the Farree Matrimonial Court, and Trustee and member of the Farree Panchayat. Appointed Sheriff of Bombay in 1918, has assumed the name of Cowasji Jehangir. Address Ready money House, Malabar Hill Bombay.

JEHANGIR, COWASJI, SIR (Junior) M.A. (Oxon bridge) K.O.L.E. (1897) O.I.E. (1920), O.B.E. M.L.A. & Feb. 1879, m. to Hirabai, Kaimar Hind (Gold Medal) M.B.E. & of M.H.A. Honorary of Lowry Castle Educ. at St Xavier's College, Bombay, and St John's College, Cambridge. Member of the Bombay Corporation from 1904-1921, (Chairman of the Standing Committee, 1914-15. Member of the Bombay Improvement Trust, President, Bombay Municipal Corporation, 1919-20, Honorary Secretary, War Loan Committee, 1917-1918, Member of the Legislative Council. Acting Member of the Executive Council, Government of Bombay, in charge of the Revenue Department (6th Dec 1921 15th July 1923). Member of the Executive Council, General Department (23rd June 1923 23rd June 1923). Elected Member Legislative Assembly for the City of Bombay 1930. Delegate to the Round Table Conference. Partner in the Firm of Meera. Cowasji Jehangir & Co, Ltd. Address Nepean Sea Road, Malabar Hill Bombay.

JEPPORE, RAJAN OF, SRI SRI SRI VIRENDA DEO VARMA, s. of late Maharaja Sri Sri Sri Krishnachandra Deo and late Sri Sri Sri Bikhaddevi Mahadevi & 28 June 1869 m. Sri Sri Sri Hemaddevi Pattamaharani of Patna State. Educ. Privately. Succeeded to the gadi on 21 Feb 1931, first landed

zamindar in the Madras Presidency owning about 14,000 square miles. Publications: Author of several works in Sanskrit, Oriya and Telugu. Address Fort, Jeypore, Vangapatam District.

JHALA, RAJ RANA SRI MANMUKHI SURAT-SIKHI, O.I.E. (1916), Dewan, Dhurangadhra State and some time Member, State Cabinet at Jaipur Rajputana. Educ. Dhurangadhra and Rajkot. Was first Guardian to H. H. Maharaja Sahib of Dhurangadhra when he was Raj-Apprentice and accompanied him to England, was afterwards for a few years in Government service and left it as Dy. Superintendent of Police to join service in his parental State where he was for a year. Personal Assistant to H. H. Maharaja Sahib and then his Dewan. Member of the State Council, Jaipur, from Dec 1922 to March 1923. Address Lal Bungalow, Dhurangadhra.

JIND, H. H. FARMAK-I-DILBAAD RASIK UL

TIKHAU DAULAT-I-INGILISHA, RAJA-RAJAN MAHARAJA SRI RASIK SINGH RAJENDRA BHADUR, COLOMB, O.I.E., K.C.S.I. & 1878, s. 1887. Address Saagru, Jind State, Punjab.

JINNAH, MAHOMED ALI, Bar-at Law & 25th Dec. 1876 m. & of Sir Dinshaw Petit (d.) Educ. Karachi and in England. Enrolled as Advocate, Bombay High Court, 1906, Ple. Secretary to Dadabhai Naorji, 1906. Member Imperial Legis. Council, 1910. President, Muslim League (special session) 1920. Address Malabar Hill, Bombay.

JOHN, SIR EDWIN, KT (1922), O.R.N., 1921, Kt of the Order of St. Gregory the Great, (Civil Order) 1901. Grand Commander St. Sylvester the Great (1920), Inspector-General of Factories, Gwalior, C.I., & 3 August 1866 m. 1879, Mary Sykes, Southport, Lancs, one s. Educ. Stonyhurst. Address Gwalior, C.I.

JOHNSON THE HON JOHN NEWMET GORDON, C.I.E. (1928). I.C.S., Chief Commissioner, Delhi, & 25 February 1885 Educ. Rossall School and Queen's College, Oxford (Senior Scholar). Entered I.C.S. 1909. Under Secretary to Government, United Provinces, 1915-16, Indian Army Reserve of Officers, attached 1/8 Gurkhas, 1918-19, Registrar Allahabad High Court, 1919-24. Deputy Commissioner, Delhi, 1924, Offg. Deputy Secretary to the Government of India Industries and Labour Department, 1925 again Deputy Commissioner, Delhi 1925 officiated as Chief Commissioner, Delhi March-September 1928, and April-October 1930, appointed Chief Commissioner, Delhi, March 1932. Address Chief Commissioner's House, Delhi.

JOHNSTON, SIR FREDERICK WILLIAM, K.O.I.E., C.S.I., Agent to the Governor-General and Chief Commissioner in Baluchistan, & 2 Nov 1872 m. 1905 Gertrude Helen, d. of the late Lt-Col J. Young, one s. Educ. Kelvinside Acad., Glasgow, Trinity Hall, Cambridge (B.A., 1894). Joined the Punjab Commission as Asst. Commr., 1896, went to N.W. Frontier, 1899, and was employed there till end of 1911, Govt of India, Finance Dept., 1911-15, Ministry of Munitions, England, 1915-17. Address The Residency, Buzhira, Fermana Gulf.

**JONES CHARLES EVAN WILLIAM B.A. M.A.** (Oxon), Honours History (1902), Director of Public Instruction and Secretary to Govt., Education Department, Central Provinces & Ors July 1939. *Educ* Landover College and Brasenose College, Oxford Government Educational Service, Egypt (1902-1904) Asst Master, School (1904-1906) Indian Educational Service, 1906 Director, Public Instruction, N W F Province (1917-1921) and Director of Public Instruction, Central Provinces since 1921 *Address* Nagpur

**JOSHI, SIR MURDANT VISHNUNATH, KT., K.C.I.E. B.A., LL.B., & 1861** *Educ* Deccan Coll., Poona, and Elphinstone Coll., Bombay Practised as Advocate in Judicial Commr's Court in Barar from 1884-1920 Home Member, C. P. Govt., 1920-25 President, All-India Liberal Federation 1925, Chairman, Age of Consent Committee, 1928-29, Advocate, Judicial Commissioners' Court, C. P. *Address* Amravati, Betar

**JOSEPH, NARAYAN MAHAJI B.A. M.L.A., J. P.** Member of the Servants of India Soc & June 1879 *Educ* Poona New English School and Deccan Coll. Taught in private schools and Govt. High Schools for 6 years Joined Servants of India Soc., 1909 Sec., Bombay Social Service League, since 1911, and Sec., Bombay Frey Social Reform Assoc., 1917-1929, Sec., W India Nat. Liberal Assoc. 1919-1920 Was sent to Mesopotamia by Govt. of India as representative of the Indian Press, 1917, and in 1920 to Washington and in 1921, 1922, 1923 and in 1929 to Geneva as delegate of the working classes in India to International Labour Confere. Kaiser-i Hind Silver Medal (1919) Was awarded, but declined. O. I. E. in 1921 Member of the Bombay Municipal Corpn since 1919, up to and of March 1923 Nominated by Govt., a Member of the Legislative Assembly in 1921 and again in 1924, 1927 and 1931 to represent labour in terests Appointed a Member of the Royal Commission on Indian Labour as Labour representative Attended Round Table Confere, 1890 and 1931 and was for some time member of the Consultative Committee. *Address* Servants of India Society, Sandhurst Road, Bombay 4

**JUGMOHANDAS VABIVANDAS, SIR, Kt** Merchant and Landlord. & 1869 *Educ* Fort High Sch., Bombay Mem., Bombay Corpn., 1900-06, trustee of several charitable institutions *Address* Shree Nivas, Nepean Sea Road, Bombay

**JUKES JOHN EDWIN CLAPHAM, C.S.I. (1890), O.I.E. (1921)** Expenditure Officer, Finance Department & 12 Nov 1876 *Educ* Aldenham Sch., Pembroke Coll Cambridge Pursued Univ. programme, 1899 Chancellor's Classical Medalist, 1902 in Margaretta Jessie, 4 of the late James Scobie of Edgware *Address* Delhi and Simla

**KAJIJI, ABDULLAH MAHMOODALI, B.A. LL.B. (Oxonab.), Bsc.-at-Law** late Judge, High Court, Bombay & 11 February 1871 *Educ* St. Mary's Institution, Byculla, St. Xavier's Coll., Bombay, Downing Coll., Cambridge, and Lincoln's Inn Ord. Fellow, Syndic and Dean in Law of Bombay

Univ President Anjuman-i-Islam Bombay Islam Club and the Bombay Shareholders Association and Vice-President, Islam Gymkhana *Address* Dilkoosh, Grant Road, Bombay

**KALE YAMAN GOVIND** Professor, Ferguson College & 1876 *Educ* New English School and Ferguson Coll., Poona Joined the Deccan Education Socy of Poona, as a life member in 1907 Fellow of Bombay Univ for five years since 1919, Prof. of History and Economics, Ferguson Coll., Member, Council of State, 1921-23, and member Indian Tariff Board, 1923-25, Secretary D E Society, Poona, from 1925 to 1928, Vice-President, Bombay Provincial Co-operative Institute etc Liberal in Politics, has addressed numerous public meetings, has published many articles on economics and political and social reform, and the following works: Indian Industrial and Economic Problems, 'Indian Administration, Indian Economics', 'Dawn of Modern Finance in India', 'Gokhale and Economic Reforms', 'India's War Finance', 'Currency Reform in India', 'Constitutional Reforms in India', 'Economics of Protection in India', 'Economics in India', 'Problems of World Economy etc' *Address* 'Durgadivasa, Poona No 4

**KAMAT, BALKRISHNA SITARAM, B.A., Mer** chant & 21 March, 1871 *Educ* Deccan Coll. m Miss Yammabai B. M. Gawkar of Cochin Member Bombay Legis. Council 1913 to 1916-20, Member, Legislative Assembly, 1921-23 (Liberal), Member Kenya Deputation to England, 1923 Member of various educational bodies, has taken part in work for social and agricultural reform lately Member, Royal Commission on Indian Agriculture Member Provincial Banking Enquiry Committee, Member, Bombay Leg Council 1930-31, Member, Bombay Retrenchment Committee *Address* Ganeshkhind Road, Poona

**KAMBLI SINDHAPA TORAPPA, B.A., LL.B., DIWAN BAHADUR** Minister of Agriculture to Bombay Government & September 1883 *Educ* at Deccan College Practised as pleader from 1906 to 1930 in Dharwar Courts, Non Official President of Hubli Municipal Borough from 1923 to 1930 President, Dharwar Dist Local Board in 1929 and 1930, Member of Bombay Council since 1921, Deputy President, Bombay Council, 1927-30 organised first non-Brahmin Conference in Hubli in 1920, was member, Rail way Advisory Committee, M. S. M. Railway, for about two years President over Ist Karnataka Unification Conco held at Belgaum, President over Co-operative Conference held at Shiggaon in Dharwar Dist in 1927, President, All India Veerashaiva Conference at Bangalore in 1927 Was President, Dharwar Non Brahmin League was Member, Lingayat Education Association, Dharwar, and Indian Women's Aid Society, Hubli *Address* Fintona, Malabar Hill, Bombay

**KANDATHIL, MOST REV MAR. AUGUSTINE, D.D.** Archbishop, Metropolitan of Malankalam Was Titular Bishop of Arad and Co-adjutor

with right of succession to the first Vicar Apostolic of Ernakulam, since 1911. b Chemp, Valiam, Travancore 25 Aug 1874 *Edue.* Papal Seminary Kandy, Ceylon. Priest 1901 Parish Priest for some time Rector of Erup Seim, Ernakulam, and Private Sec to the first Vicar Apostolic of Ernakulam to end of 1911. Consecrated Bishop, December 3, 1911. b Rt. Rev Dr A. Pariparambil as Second Vicar Apostolic 9 Dec 1919 Installed on 18 Dec 1919 was made Archbishop Metropolitan, 21st Dec. 1923 (Suffragan sees being Changanacherry Trichur and Kottayam), Installation 10 Nov 1924 *Address* Archbishop's House Ernakulam Cochin State

**KANHAIA LAL, THE HON MR. JUSTICE** RAI BANARU, M.A., LL.B., Judge, High Court, Allahabad, b 17 July 1886 m Shrimati Devi d of Vyas Gokulnath of Agra *Edue.* The Mitr Central College, Allahabad joined the U P Civil Service on 22 April 1891 as Magistrate, acted as Subordinate Judge in 1907, appointed Ass Sessions Judge with the powers of Additional District Judge in Feb 1908, acted as District and Sessions Judge in 1910 and again in 1911, appointed Additional Judicial Commissioner, Oudh, July 1912, acted as Judge of Allahabad High Court in 1920 and subsequent years for different periods. Promoted Judicial Commissioner of Oudh in 1922 Appointed Judge of Allahabad High Court again in 1923 Retired July 1928. *Vice-President*, Age of Consent Committee 1923-29, Member, Hindu Religious Endowments Committee, 1928-30, Member Board of Indian Medicine U P since 1928, Honorary Treasurer Allahabad University since 1927 *Publications* Elementary History of India Dharma Shiksha or a treatise on Moral culture in the vernacular, and A Note on the Reorganization of the Judicial Staff *Address* No 9, Elgin Road Allahabad

**KANIA HANIL JESKONDAH BA LL.B.** (The Hon Mr Justice) Judge, High Court, Bombay b 3rd Nov 1890 m, eldest s. of Sir Chumal V Mehta, K.C.I.E., ex-Member of the Executive Council of the Governor of Bombay About seventeen years practice at the Bombay Bar as an advocate on the original side of the High Court. Acting Judge, High Court, Bombay, 1930 and 1931. *Address* 102, Bridge Road Malabar Hill, Bombay

**KANIKA, THE HONBLE THE RAJA OF, RAJA** RAJESWAR NARAYAN BHANU DEO BHADUR, O.R.E., OF KANIKA M.L.O., M.B.A.S., and F.R.S.A., Member, Executive Council, Government of Bihar and Orissa since Jan. 1929 b 24 March 1881 m d of Feudatory Chief of Nayaagarh 1899 *Edue* Ravenshaw Coll Sch., Coll., Cuttack. Received management of Kishah Kanika from Court of Wards, 1902-12. Mem. of the Bengal Leg Council, 1909-12, Mem. of Bihar and Orissa Leg Council, 1912-16, Member, Imperial Leg Council, 1916-20, Mem., Bihar and Orissa Legislative Council 1921, Member, Reformed Legislative Assembly 1923-25. Member, Bihar and Orissa Reformed Council, 1925 *Pres.*, Orissa Landholders' Assn., Vice President,

Bengal Landholders Association Vice-President, Bihar Landholders Association, Mem. of Bengal Fishery Board, Mem., Roy Asiatic Soc. Member, Governing Body, Ravenshaw College, Cuttack Fellow, Patna University *Address* Cuttack or Rajnagar, Orissa

**KANITKAR, KUNHAV RAMCHANDRA, M.A., B.Sc.** b 22 Aug 1876 *Edue* New English School at Wal and Poona and Fergusson College, Poona Worked as Lib. Member and Professor of Physics in the D. B. Society's Institutions 1900-32 was in charge of the Boarding House, New English School in 1905 in charge of Fergusson Coll. Hostels, 1906-14 in charge of Navin Marathi Shala, 1914-21 has been on the Bombay University Senate for the last 17 years, was on the Syndicate 1921-29 and on the School Leaving Examination Board for 6 years and Chairman Poona District School Board for six years represented western part of Poona on the Poona City Municipality for nearly 7 years and worked on the Vithwancharya Technical Education Committee, 1920 Secretary, Physical Training Committee, appointed by the Government, 1928 Principal Fergusson College Poona 1931-1932, with a short break in 1924, was given King's Commission in 1928 as a Senior Grade Officer in the Bombay University Training Corps Working as a Life Member of the Modern Education Society, Prof. of Physics in the Kewrosji Wadia College, Poona *Address* Ganesh Wadi, Fergusson College Road Poona 4

**KARANDIKAR, RAGHUNATH PANDURANG** Advocate, also admitted original Side, High Court, Bombay, Professor Law College, Poona, and Member, Council of State b 31 Aug. 1867 in Khandikar family adopted into Karandikar, 1896 m Sakuntal d. of Rao Sahab Gogte of Panchapur (1872) *Edue* at Satara and Poona sub-Judge (1894) Member, Ehor Forest Committee (1896) Member elected Bombay Legislative Council, 1911 attended His Imperial Majesty's Coronation at Delhi, 1912 member of all Congresses and Committees, 1888 1929, opened first Indian Conference at Ilkley, Yorkshire, 1919, Member, elected (1925) Council of State President, Satara Dist Swaraj Party President, 1st Maharashtra Lawyers' Conference, Poona, 1928, President, Prov. Postal and T. M. S. Conference Sessions, 1928 Chairman Board of Directors, Western India Life Insurance Co., 1924-1932 Visited London in 1908 and in 1918 as the late Mr Tilak's legal adviser, also in 1929 *Publications* Note on Land Revenue Code and Note on Agricultural Associations in 1905. *Address* Shanwar Peth, Satara City

**KARANJIA, BHEENAM NAORAMJI**, Merchant and President, Indian Merchants Chamber b Sept. 1876 *Edue* Elphinstone High School and Sir Jamshedji Jeejeebhoy Parsi Benevolent Institution of Bombay Was President of Japan and Shanghai Silk Merchants Association, was Hon. Secretary of the War Loan Committee for A. Ward of Bombay, was Hon. Secretary, Our Day Fund, Hon. Secretary of 'People's Ark' in

- 1921 Awarded Kaiser-i-Hind Medal and a Certificate of Merit in 1922. Is Chairman of Versova Beach Sanitary Committee. Gave evidence before the Cotton Tariff Committee also gave evidence before the Tariff Board of Inquiry re Gold Thread Industry and Central Banking Inquiry Committee. Is a Member of the Society for the Protection of Children in Western India, also a Trustee of various charitable institutions and has been the Director of some Joint Stock Companies. *Address* Messrs Gobhai Karanjia, Limited, Bombay 2.
- KARAUJI, H. H. MAHARAJA DHIRAJ SIB BHANWAR PAL, DHO BANADUR, YADUKUL CHANDRA BRAL, G.C.I.E. K.C.I.E. & 24 July 1864. *Educ* Mayo Coll, Ajmer & 1886 *Address*: Karauli Rajputana.**
- KASHMIR MAHARAJA OF COL H. H. THE SHER MAHARAJA HARSINGHJI BHADUR, Indar Mahindar Sipal Sultanet-Linghah G.I.R., K.C.I.R. K.C.V.O. Hon A.D.C. to H.M. the King, 1881 & 1895 & of late General Raja Sir Amarasinghji K.G.S.I. succeeded uncle 1925 *Educ* Mayo College, Ajmer, Imperial Cadet Corps Dehra Dun Salute 21 guns *Address* Jammu, Binnagar and Kashmir.**
- KASTURBHAI LAJBHAI SHASTRI MILL-OWNER & 22 Dec. 1894 m. Srimati Sardam d. of Mr Chimanlal Vadlal Zaveri of Ahmedabad *Educ* at Gujrat College, Ahmedabad. Hon Secretary, Ahmedabad Famine Relief Committee, 1918-19 elected Vice President Ahmedabad Millowners Association, 1923-26, elected member Legislative Assembly as a representative of the Millowners Association (1926-28), Nominated as a delegate to the 12th International Labour Conference at Geneva, 1929 *Address* Fankore Naka Ahmedabad.**
- KAY, SIR JOSEPH ASPDEN, KT (1927) J.F. Managing Director W. H. Hardy & Co Ltd Member, Council of Imperial Agricultural Research & 20th January 1884 m. 1928, Mildred, second d. of late J.S. and B.A. Burnett of Rowsley Derbyshire *Educ* at Bolton Lancashire Came to India to present firm, 1907 Managing Director and Chairman of Board of the several companies under their control, Chairman, Bombay Millowners Association 1921 and 1922 Employers Delegate to International Labour Conference, 1923 Officer in Bombay Light Horse Vice-President, Chamber of Commerce 1925, Vice-President, Indian Central Cotton Committee 1925-26-31, President, Chamber of Commerce, 1926 Chairman Back Bay Enquiry Committee, 1926 Chairman, Prohibition (Finance) Committee (Bombay), 1926. *Address* Wilderess Cottage, Nepean Sea Road, Bombay.**
- KAZI SYED, HIFAZAT ALI, B.A., LL.B. & 1892. *Educ* Jubbulpore, Aligarh and Allahabad Elected President, Municipal Committee, Khandwa, 1920 Minister for Local Self Government, Public Works, Public Health, etc., Central Provinces *Address* Indipore, Khandwa.**
- KHALY, SIR (EDWARD) HENRIET, KT (1932), C.I.E. (1930), I.C.S., A.G.G. Western India & 1873, m. 1906 Tempe, d. of Sir Charles Bayley,**
- G.C.I.E. K.C.S.I. *Educ* Fribourg and University College Oxford Entered I.C.S. 1897, Bengal, 1897, 1902. Joined Political Dept. Govt. of India, March 1902. Served in Rajputana Central India, Ajmer-Merwara, N.W.F.P., P.A.A.G.G. Central India 1904-06, Asst. Sec. Govt. of India, Foreign and Political Dept., 1906 Census Superintendent Rajputana and Ajmer Merwara, 1910-12 Secretary N.W.F.P., 1915-20 Offg. Resident, Gwalior, 1923 Resident, Baroda, June 1923 to March 1927, offg. A.G.G., Central India, March-October 1927, A.G.G., Western India, October 1927 Publications Revised Atchinnon's Treatise (1906) and Census Reports on Rajputana and Ajmer-Merwara (1913) *Address* The Residency, Rajkot.**
- KRANE, SIR MICHAEL, K.C.S.I., 1932, C.S.I., 1929 C.I.E., Governor of Assam & 1874 m. 1911 One & two d. *Educ* University College Dublin, Indian Civil Service, 1895 Under Secretary to Government, U.P. 1904-06, Settlement Officer Rajputana 1910-14, Secretary to Government, U.P. 1917-19, Chief Secretary, 1919-21 President, Legislative Council United Provinces 1921-25, Member Public Service Commission, 1928 Commissioner, Meerut and Member of the Legislative Assembly 1929 Member, Board of Revenue U.P., 1930-31, Governor of Assam 1932 Recreation Golf, Tennis, fishing *Address* Government House, Shillong.**
- KELKAR, NARASIMHA CHINTAMAN, B.A., LL.B. (1894) ex-M.L.A. Editor Kesari, Pooná & 24 Aug 1872 m. Durgabai d. of Maropant Ponde *Educ* Miral, Pooná Bombay Dist Court Pleader till 1898 editor *Mahratta*, Pooná, from 1897 to 1919, editor, *Kesari* from 1897 to 1899 and again from 1910 to 1931 Municipal Councillor from 1898 to 1924, President Pooná City Municipality in 1916 and again from 1922 to 1924 President, Bombay Provincial Conference, 1920 Delegate and member of Congress Home Rule League deputation to England in 1919, elected member of the Legislative Assembly in 1923 and 1926 Publications Books in Marathi 8 dramas, 1 historical treatise, 1 treatise on Wit and Humour, Biographies of Bal Gangadhar Tilak and Garibaldi, History of Ireland, A treatise on Science of Politics in England, Case for Indian Home Rule Landmarks of Lokmanya's Life, A Passing Phase of Politics Pleasures and Privileges of the Pen. *Address* Tilak Road, Sadaashiv Peth, Pooná City.**
- KELKER, VINAYAK MORSESHWAR, Rao Bahadur M.A., Treasurer, Nagpur University, 1931 & 11 Oct. 1863 m. Mrs Lakshmidas Kelkar *Educ*, Bhanpur Zila School, Free Church Institution Nagpur, Jubbulpore College, Muti Central College, Allahabad Entered Government Service as Schoolmaster Head Clerk, Clerk of Court, Extra Asst. Commissioner from 1889, retired as Dist. and Sessions Judge, Akola, December 1916 *Address* Craddock Town, Nagpur.**
- KEYES, THE HON BRIGADIER-GENERAL SIR THOMAS HUMPHRY K.O.I.C., C.S.I. (1926), O.M.G. (1919), C.I.E. (1917), Resident at Hy**

derabad b 28 May 1877 m Edith Bourke, d of Lt General A O McMahon F R *Educ* Halleybury Coll. and R M G Entered Army 1897, Major 1915 Temp Lieut-Col 1918 Bt Lt Colonel, 1918 Lt-Colonel 1923, granted honorary rank of Brigadier General on retirement from the Indian Army, May 1932, served Tirah 1897-98 (wounded), despatches medal 2 clasps, on famine duty in Central Provinces 1900, Vice-Consul Saitan and Kala, 1903 Consul, Turbat-Haidari 1906, served in Baluchistan 1908, Pol Agent Bahrain, 1914, served in Mesopotamia 1915 in charge Mekran Mission, 1916 (C I E) attached to Russian Army in Hamania (1917), special duty in Russia, 1917-1918 Brig General, General Staff South Russia 1919 Deputy High Commissioner and officiating High Commissioner South Russia 1919-1920 served in Baluchistan 1921-25 (C I E), British Envoy at the Court of Nepal 1928 Resident in Gwalior, 1928-29 Agent to the Governor General in States of Western India, 1929 Address The Residency Hyderabad

**KHALIFA SHUJA UDDIN, M.A.** (Punjab) B A LL B (Cambridge), LL.D (Dublin), Barrister-at-Law, (Lincolnshire) b 27 Sept 1887 *Educ* Central Model School, Lahore, Islamic and Government Colleges Lahore Jesus College and Fitzwilliam Hall Cambridge, Trinity College, Dublin Hon Prof of English Literature, Islamic Coll., Lahore 1906-1908 Lecturer University Law Coll Lahore 1917-1919, Member, Punjab Text Book Committee, 1919-1925 Fellow, Punjab Univ since 1917, Member of the Senate of the Univ since 1921, Member, Academic Council, since 1921 Hon Secretary Islamic College, Lahore, Hon Secy, Punjab Muslim Educational Conference, Lahore, since 1922, Hon Secretary, Punjab Muslim League, since 1919, Member of Council, All India Muslim League Member Executive Board All Parties Muslim Conference President, Punjab Muslim Postal and R M S Union President, N W Railway Muslim Employees Association Address 14 Mosang Road Lahore

**KHAN, SHAFAT AHMAD B.A.** First Class Honours in History 1914 Litt D, 1918, Trinity College, Dublin University Professor of Modern Indian History, Allahabad University, since 1921 b February 1882 m Fakhriddin d of the late Justice Shah Din, of the Punjab High Court. *Educ* Government High School Moradabad Universities of Cambridge, Dublin and London Member, United Provinces Legislative Council from Moradabad 1919 1924-30 Gave evidence before the Reforms Enquiry Committee, 1924 the Economic Enquiry Committee in 1925, and other Committees in United Provinces President of the Provincial Muhammadan Educational Conference held at Allahabad in 1925 and 1929, founder of the English weekly the *Star*, Allahabad UP Muslim delegate to Round Table Conference, London, 1930 and 1931 Honorary Secretary to Muslim Delegation to Round Table Conference President, Calcutta Muslim Youth League, May 1931, President, All-Bengal Muslim Conference, Dacca, July 1931,

President, Bengal Muslim Educational Conference, 1930, President, Punjab Muslim Educational Conference, and Ajmer Marwara Muslim Educational Conference, 1929 *Publications* Founder and Editor till 1925 of the *Journal of Indian History* published Anglo-Portuguese Negotiations relating to Bombay 1667-1763 in 1923, *East India Trade in the Seventeenth Century* 1924, *Sources for the History of British India in the Seventeenth Century* 1926 John Marshall in India, 1668-1678, What are the Rights for Muslim Minority in India? (1928), Organizer and joint author of the Memorandum of the Muslims on United Provinces to the Indian Statutory Commission (July 1928), Member of Federal structure Sub-Committee, Indian Round Table Conference, 1931, Member Viceroy's Consultative Committee, B.T.C., 1932 Contribution of numerous articles to historical journal and to the *Star* Allahabad Address 25 Stanley Road Allahabad

**KHAPARDE GANESH SHRIKRISHNA, B.A.** (1877) LL.B. (1884) Advocate and Member of Council of State b 1955 m. Laxmi Bai *Educ* in Barar and Bombay Extra Assst Commissioner in Barar from 1885 to 1889 returned to the Bar, Vice-Chairman of the Local Municipality and Chairman of the District Board for nearly 17 years Member of Viceroy's Legislative Council, Member of the Council of State re-elected in 1925, Address Amroli Barar, O P

**KHOSLA, KANWIR RAM** Journalist, Managing Proprietor, Khosla Brothers Managing Director, Khosla Newspapers Proprietors of the "Daily Herald", Lahore b April 1882 *Educ* at F C College Lahore Joined Commercial Bank of India Ltd as apprentice Manager, Peoples Bank, 1904, Punjab Co-operative Bank, 1905 started own firm of Khosla Bros 1906 started Imperial Publishing Company, 1911 and Industrial and Exchange Bank in 1926 which went into liquidation in 1924 after the failure of the Alliance Bank of India Member Executive body of the Indian Chamber of Commerce, lately Member, N R Advisory Committee Lahore, for 4 years, Publications Khosla Directors from 1906-18 Imperial Coronation Durbar India and the War Who's Who in Indian Legislature and R T C Indian States and Estates Year Book Address 96, Railway Road Lahore

**KHWAJA MUHAMMAD NUR, THE HON KHAN BARADUR B.A., B.L. C.B.L.** Puisne Judge Patna High Court (1890) b 1878 m 1898 *Educ* Gaya Ellah School, Doveton Coll, St Xavier's College, Calcutta, Ripon Coll, Calcutta, Practised as lawyer from 1904 to 1922, President, Legislative Council Bihar and Orissa, from 1922, Address Gaya (Bihar and Orissa).

**KIRE, MADHARAO VINAYAK** Sardar (here Khary) Rao Bahadur (1912) Diveni-Khas Bahadur (1920) M.A. (1901), Altmund ud Dowla (1890), Deputy Prime Minister, Holkar State, Indore b 1877 m Kamalabai Kibe *Educ* Daly College, Indore, Muir Central College, Allahabad Hon. Attache to Agent to the Governor-General in Central India, Minister, Dewas State

(J B) Publications articles in well-known magazines in Hindi, Marathi and English on Economics History and Anti quities. Address Sarawatiniketan Camp, Indore Central India

**KIKABHAI PREMCHAND, Sir, Kt** (1931) Financier Sheriff of Bombay for 1932 April 1, 1888 m Lady Lily Educ. at Bombay Member, Legislative Assembly from January 1927 to September 1930, Member of the Indian Central Committee which co-operated with the Indian Statutory Committee Address Premodyan, Byculla or 68 Apollo Street, Bombay

**KIRPALANI HIRANAND KRUSHIRAM, I.C.S.** (Dom), R.A. (Oxon), Bar-at-Law (Lincoln's Inn), Municipal Commissioner for the City of Bombay since July 1931 b 28 Jan 1888 m to Gull H Gidvani Educ N H Academy, Hyderabad (Sind), D J Sind College, Karachi and Merton Coll Oxford Assst Collr and Magte Ahmedabad Broach and Surat, 1912 1918 Municipal Commr Surat 1918 to 1920 Taluqdari Settlement Officer Guzerat, 1921. Dy Municipal Commissioner, Bombay 1921 Collr and Dist Magte, Katha, 1924-24. Dy Secretary to Government, Rev Duff, 1924-25. Ag Municipal Commissioner for the City of Bombay, 1928. Collector of Kolaba 1928 Deputy Secretary Indian Central Committee, 1929 Collector of Panch Mahals and Political Agent, Bawa Kantha 1920-31 Address Carmichael Road, Bombay

**KIRWAN LIEUT GENERAL BERTRAM RICHARD, C.B. (1918), C.M.G. (1916)** (Des patches seven times, Chevalier Legion of Honour Officer Legion of Honour, French Croix de Guerre) R.A. Master-General of the Ordnance in India b 17 May, 1871 s of late Rev R. Kirwan Rector of Gtitcham Devon m 1897, Helen Margaret, d of Col T W Hogg, Indian Staff Corps One s one s Educ Felsted, Royal Military Academy Woolwich, 2nd Lt, R.A. 1890 Lt 1893 Capt 1900 Maj 1908 Lt Col 1915, Col (Brev) 1917 (Subs.) 1918 Maj Genl. 1925 Staff Capt H.Q. of Army and War Office 1908 1912. Inst (1st Class) Sch of Gunn 1913 Maj Inst Sch of Gunn 1918-14 Assnt Inst Sch of Inst for R.H. and R.F.A. 1914 Spec Appt (Brig Maj) (Staff Off to Maj Gen. H.A.) France 1914-15 G.O. I (Staff Off to Maj-Gen R.A.) France 1915-16 Brig Gen R.A. France (temp Brig Gen) 1916-17 G.O. R.A. XV Army Corps 1917-19 Brig Gen R.A. Rhine Army 1919 to 1920 Dir of Art War Office 1920-25 President, Ord Committee, England, (Maj-Gen June 1925) 1928-27 Maj Gen R.A. Army Head Quarters, India, May 1929 Master-General of the Ordnance in India, April 1930 Address Army Headquarters, India, Delhi and Simla

**KISCH BARTHOLO SCHLESINGER B.A. (Oxford), C.I.E. (1926), I.C.S.** Judge Chief Court of Oudh at Lucknow b 25 Oct. 1882 m Magdeleine Louise Claire Bernard-Antony Educ St. Paul's School, London and Exeter College, Oxford Controller, Local Clearing Office (Enemy Debts) and Administrator of Austrian and Hungarian Property in

India, 1920-23, Secretary to Joint Committee of the House of Lords and House of Commons to inquire into the Organisation and Methods of the Central Prisoners of War Committee, 1917 Address Lucknow

**KISHENGARH H H UNDAI RAJRAJ BUNAD MAKAN MAHARAJA ADENRAJ MAHARAJA YAGYANARAY SINGH BAHADUR b JAR 1896** m sister of the Raja Bahadur of Makood anghar Educ Mayo College, Ajmer where he passed the Diploma Examination Address Klabengari, Rajputana

**KISHUN PERSHAD, RAJAJ RAJAYAN MANA RAJA BAHADUR, YAMINUS-SANTANATH Sir, G.C.I.E. (1910), K.C.L.E. or 1903** Hereditary Pahlkar and President of the State Executive Council, Hyderabad State. b 28 Jan. 1864. Educ Nizam's College, Pahlkar and Military Minister, 1898-1901, Prime Minister 1907 1912, President of Executive Council since Nov 1920 under the present constitution. Publications Copys in Urdu and Persian prose and poetry Descended from the great Hyderabad Statesman Maharaja Chandoo Lal Hair Raja Khaja Pershad Address City Palace, Hyderabad

**KOLHAPUR Lt-Col HIS HIGHNESS SIRSHAI RAJARAM URAHAPATI, MAHARAJA of since 1922 G.C.S.I. (1931), G.C.I.E. (1924) b 30 July 1897, s.s. of Col Sir Shahu Chhatrapati Maharaja of Kolhapur (d 1922), direct descendant of Shivaji the Great, the Founder of the Maratha Empire, m 1918 H H Shrimati Tarabai Saheb s d of H H Sir Sayajirao Maharaj Gaekwar, Ruler of Baroda, m again to Her Highness Sir Vijayamma Maharani Saheb in June 1925 Educ. Privately in Kolhapur, Haddon School, studied agriculture at Jesus Christian College, Allahabad Hon Lieut-Colonel in the Indian Army, April 1927 Address Kolhapur**

**KOLLENGODR, RAJA SIR V VASUDEVA RAJA VARA NAKHIDI of Kt (1925), O.I.R. (1915) F.M.U. (1921) Landholder b Oct 1873 m to O Kalyani Amma s of Mr K Rama Menon, Chief Justice of Travancore Educ Rajah's High School, Kollengode, and Victoria College, Palghat Senior member and manager of the aristocratic family of Vengnad in Malabar twice nominated as member of Madras Legislative Council, afterwards elected Member, Madras Legislative Council, representing Landholders, Member, Council of State (1932) Temp Member, Madras Executive Council from Nov 1923 to April 1924 Elected Member of the Legislative Assembly representing Landholders of the Madras Presidency from Sept. 1930 and Leader and President, Landholders' Group in Legislative Assembly, also elected member of the Governing body of the Red Cross Society, Delhi, also Member of the Annamalai University since 1929 Address Kollengode, Malabar Dist.**

**KOTAH, H H LIEUT COLONEL, MARY MAHENDRA MAHARAO Sir UNED SINGHI BAHADUR, MAHARAO OF, G.C.S.I. G.C.I.E., G.B.E. b 1878 s 1899 Address Kotah, Rajputana**



**KOTHAYALA, PHEROZ DHANJHAN B.A.**  
LL.B., Dewan, Rajpura State b 19 April  
1886, m. Tehni, d. of late Mr K. B. Kama  
of Ootacamund *Educ* Rajpura High  
School, Elphinstone College, Bombay, and  
Government Law College, Bombay Practised  
on the Appellate Side, Bombay High  
Court from 1912 to 1915. Appointed Private  
Secretary to H. H. the Maharaja of Rajpura,  
1916, Naib Dewan, Rajpura, 1927  
Dewan, Nov 1930 *Address* Rajpura  
(Rewa Kantha Agency)

**KOTLA HONBLE RAJA BANADUR KUNHAR PAL**  
SINGH OF, M.A. (Cal), LL.B. (All), M.L.C.  
Minister for Education and Industries, U P  
Government b 15 Dec. 1872. Succeeded to  
Kotla estate, 1905, Member U P Legis  
Council since 1909, Member, Imperial Legis  
Council, 1925-19. Member, Legis. Assembly  
1921-23. Special Magr. Chairman, Agra  
Dist. Board, Trustee and Mem. of Managing  
Committee of Agra Coll Member of Governing  
Body of Cawnpore Agricultural College  
Member of the Senate of Agra University  
*Address* Naiin Tal, Lucknow

**KRISHNAMACHARIAR, RAJA BANADUR G.**  
B.A., B.L., Dewan Bahadur (1918) Raja  
Bahadur (1925) Retired President to H. H.  
the Nizam a Judicial Committee, Land  
holder and Advocate, Madras and Hyderabad  
High Courts and Member, Legislative  
Assembly *Educ* Trichinopoly and Madras  
Enrolled as Vakil, Madras High Court March  
1899, practised as Vakil in Hyderabad  
and Secunderabad till 1913 appointed  
Advocate-General, H. E. H. the Nizam's  
Government and President, Judicial Committee  
in 1913, retired in 1924 *Address* Hydrabad  
House, Sirisangam, Residency Road,  
Hydrabad, Deccan

**KRISHNAMACHARYA, RAO BANADUR SIR**  
VANGAL THEERUVAKATA, Kt (1883) B.A.  
B.L. C.I.E. (1926), Dewan of Baroda b 1881  
m. Sri Rangammal. *Educ* Presidency Coll.  
Madras and Law Coll., Madras Entered  
Madras Civil Service by a competitive examina  
tion in 1903, served in several districts  
1906-1911, Chief Revenue Officer Cochin  
State, also Off. Dewan for some time,  
1912-1919 served in Madras as Asst. Secy.  
Board of Revenue, Under-Secretary to  
Government Special Officer for Southborough  
Committee, etc., 1919-1922 Trustee, Vizian  
garam Estate, 1923, Collector of Bannad  
April 1924 to Feb 1927 Secretary to the  
Government of Madras in Law, Education  
and other Departments, joined as Dewan  
of Baroda, February 1927, services being  
lent to the Baroda Government, acted as  
a delegate to the First Indian Round Table  
Conference in London, Member of the  
Sub-Committee No II (Provincial Constitu  
tion) of Conference, also a member of the  
Sub-Committee No VIII (Services), acted  
as a delegate to the Second Indian Round  
Table Conference in London Member of the  
Federal Structure Committee *Address*  
Dharam, Baroda, India

**KRISHNASWAMY AYYENGAR, RAO BA**  
NADUR Dr. S. M.A. (Ph.D.) *Educ* Central  
College, Bangalore. Professor of History

and Economics, Central College, Bangalore,  
1893-1914, Professor of Indian History and  
Archaeology in Madras University 1914,  
re-appointed in 1919 and 1924 has been  
member of Board of Studies in History from  
1904 President of Board of Studies in Syn  
dical Languages and of Senate and Syn  
dicate, has been connected with several  
institutions such as the Oriental Conference  
of which elected General Secretary in Alla  
habad meeting and the Indian Historical  
Records Commission of which he has been a  
corresponding member since 1923 Editor of  
the *Journal of Indian History* and Joint  
Editor of *The Indian Antiquary* Delivered  
in 1925 the Readership Lectures of Univ of  
Calcutta on Some Contributions of South  
India to Indian Culture and in 1930 as Sir  
William Moyer Lecturer gave a course on the  
Evolution of Administrative Institutions  
in South India in the University of Madras  
Nominated Hon Correspondent of the Ar  
cheological Survey of India by the Govern  
ment of India President of History Con  
gress, Bombay, 1931 *Publications* Ancient  
India (1911)

**KUTCH, H. H. MAHARAJA (MAHARAO) DEHRAJ**  
MIRSA MAHARAO SHER KHENGARJI SAWAJ  
BANADUR OF G.C.S.I., G.C.I.E. b 23rd  
August 1866 m. 1884 Represented India  
Imperial Conference, 1921 received Freedom  
City of London 1921 Undertook to give  
£3,000 monthly for support of Indian Regi  
ment during European War, 1915 represent  
ed India, League of Nations, 1921, received  
Freedom of the City of Bath, 1921 *Address*  
The Palace, Bhuj, Kutch.

**LAKHMIDAS ROWEN TAIRSW, B.A.** Land  
lord and Merchant m. Ladbakal, R. R.  
Tairse. *Educ* St Xavier's College Bombay  
Trustee Thak Awraj Fund Member,  
Bombay Municipal Corporation, Member,  
Standing Committee, Bombay Municipality,  
representative of the Indian Merchants  
Chamber on the Board of the Bombay Port  
Trust, and President, P. J. Hindu Gym  
khana and President, Bhatia Mitra Mandal  
*Publications* 'Framed Finance Speeches  
and Writings of B. G. Horniman Priests,  
Parasites and Plagues *Address* 29-31 33  
Bora Bazar Street, Fort, and 260, Walkeshwar  
Road, Malabar Hill, Bombay, and Panchvati,  
Nasik City

**LAKHTAR, CHIEF OF, THAKORE SAKH BAI**  
VIRBHUT KARANINGERT, b 11 Jan 1851  
Succeeded father 8 Aug 1924 *Address*  
Lakhtar, Kathiwar Agency, Bombay

**LAKSHMI NARAYAN LAL, RAJ BAHU, SON OF**  
Munshi Dyal Narayan Lal, Pleader and Zam  
indar b 1870 m. to Shrimati Navaraj  
Kunwer *Educ* at Aurangabad, Gaya and  
Patna. Passed pleadership examination in  
1890 and since practising as a pleader at  
Aurangabad and Gaya ex-Hon Organizer of  
Co-operative Societies ex Director and  
Chairman of the Central Bank, Aurangabad,  
Chairman Advisory Committee, Central Bank,  
Aurangabad, ex-Chairman of the Divisional  
Co-operative Federation, Patna, ex-Deputy  
of the Co-operative Federation, Bihar and

Orissa, a nominated member of the first Legislative Assembly, and Member, National Convention, ex Vice President, Provincial Hindu Sabha, Bihar and Orissa and ex-President, Propaganda Committee Kayastha Sabha, Bihar and Orissa. *Publications* *Gloria of Indian Medicine* Sahyog, Samudrajatra, Twelve Main Points of Co-operation, Updesh Manjari and *Charkha Mahatmya* Hindu-Muslim Ekta, Sri Gitanarwalli, Sri Gandhi Gita and *Artodhar Art.* *Address* Aurangabad, Dist Gaya, Bihar and Orissa

**LAL BAI BHADUR BAKSHI BOHAN, KK M.L.A.** (non-Mahomedan Constituency, Jullundur Divn.), Advocate H O Lahore & 4 April 1887 Practised as Vakil in Kangra, Jullundur and Lahore Elected Member, Punjab Leg Council, 1912 and 1916 *Address* High Court, Lahore

**LAL, PIYARE,** Bar-at-Law, Member, Legislative Assembly & Jan 1890 *Educ* Muir Central College, Allahabad Called to the Bar in 1886, Law Professor, Meerut College, 1894-95, practised up to 1899 was Minister of Sialkote State, 1909-1909 Chief Justice and latterly Judicial Member, Council of State, Indore, from 1900 to 1906 travelled round the world in 1913 Chairman, Reception Committee of the U P Political Conference 1914, Special Magistrate First Class from 1915-1926 President, Cantonments Conference, 1923, at Rawalpindi *Address* Meerut

**LALA RAM SARN DAS THE HOY BAI BAHADUR, C.I.E.** Kaiser Hind Gold Medal (1914), Member Council of State Millowner, Landlord Zemindar and Contractor & 30 Nov 1876 *Educ.* Government College, Lahore Was Member Punjab, Legislative Council, Member elected of the Council of State since its inception representing Punjab Non Mahomedan constituency and one of its chairmen, President, Sanatan Dharma College, Managing Committee President, Sanatan Dharma Pratikshiki Sabha, Punjab President, Sanatan Dharma Sabha Lahore, Chairman Central Bank of India Ltd Advisory Committee for Punjab Branches and Vice-President Northern India Chamber of Commerce *Address* 1 Egerton Road, Lahore

**LALKAKA, JEHANGIR ARDUBHAI,** Dy Director of Sir J J School of Art, Bombay since 1931 & 3 March 1882 Grandson of Khaw Bahadur Sir Nowrojee Pestonji, Vakili, C.I.E., of Ahmedabad & Mrs Tehmi Jamsedi Khawra of Bandra *Educ* Ahmedabad High School Elphinstone Coll. Bombay, Sir J J School of Art, Bombay and St. John's Wood and Westminster Schools of Art, London. Painted life size memorial portrait of Sir Ferozeshah M. Mahta for Municipal Corpn. Bombay, unveiled by H. R. Sir George Lloyd, Sir D. E. Wacha's portrait in the Bombay Univ. Dr. Dadabhai Nauroji's portrait and Prince and A. L. Gordon's portrait for Elphinstone Coll. Sir Nowrojee Pestonjee Vakili's portrait for Nowrojee Hall, Ahmedabad, and H.H. the Nawab of Rampur's life size portrait for Durbar Hall Rampur H.H. Sir Leslie Wilson's portrait as District Grand Master for the

Maemle Hall, Bombay; Member of the Government of Bombay Board of Examiners for Art Examinations, 1917-1921 Chosen by the Govt. of India to copy Royal portraits in England, 1880, for the Viceroy's House New Delhi Appointed by Government of Bombay Dy Director Sir J J School of Art, Bombay 1931 *Address* School of Art Bungalow, Bombay

**LALUDHAI SAMALDAS SIK, KT (1926), J.P., C.I.E. (1914)** & October 1883 & Satyawati, d of Bhikmo Bolanath Divatia of Ahmedabad *Educ* Bhavnagar High School and Elphinstone College Under Secretary to His Highness the Maharaja of Bhavnagar and Revenue Commissioner Bhavnagar Resigned service in 1899 and entered business at Bombay as Guaranteed Broker to Gyd Klymanburg. Helped in starting the Bombay Central Co-operative Bank Bank of Baroda, Indian Cement Company Sindhia Steam Navigation Company Ltd Director in Commercial firms and banks Nominated to the Bombay Legislative Council in 1910 1913 and 1916 President of the All India Industrial Conference at Karachi in 1918, Member Madras Committee on Co-operation 1914-1916, President, Mysore Co-operative Conference 1915 Chairman, Mysore Co-operative Committee 1921-23 Member, Senate of Bombay University, Hon Treasurer Adams Wylie Hospital 1918-22 and of Seva Sadan, President, Indian Merchants Chamber and Bureau, 1917-18, Elected to Council of State, 1920, Member Indian Mercantile Marine Committee, 1923-24 President, Indian Economic Conference at Bombay, 1925 As Member, Bombay Executive Council 1925 President of Madras, Bihar and Orissa and United Provinces Co-operative Conference in 1926, 1928 and 1929 *Address* Andheri, via B. B. & C. I. Railway

**LAMBERT, HENRY M.A. (Cantab)** Principal, Patna College & 23 Feb 1881 & Violet Crawford, d of Lt Col. D G Crawford, I.M.S. (retired) *Educ.* Perse School, Trinity Coll., Cambridge Asst. Master, Felsted School, for nearly three years Indian Educational Service, Inspector of Schools in Bengal, Bihar and Orissa, Principal, Ravenshaw Coll., Cuttack Principal Patna Coll. Offg D F I Bihar and Orissa *Address* Patna, E I Railway

**LANGLEY, GEORGE HENRY, M.A., Vice-Chancellor, Dacca University,** since January 1, 1926, & 14 July 1881, & of Levenson and Matilda Emma Langley & 1913, Brides Mary Biggart Armagh, *Educ* The University, Reading, Scholar in Logic and Psychology, London University, 1906, M.A. in Philosophy with special mark of distinction. University of London 1909, Indian Educational Service, 1913, Professor, Presidency College, Calcutta, 1913, Professor of Philosophy, Dacca College, 1918, Professor of Philosophy and Provost of Dacca Hall University of Dacca, 1921-25, Acting Vice-Chancellor, Dacca University, July to September 1925. *Publications* *Aspects in Mind* Proceedings of Aristotelian Society,

Hibbert Journal Month Quest, Deccan University Bulletin, Indian Philosophical Review, Indian Journal of Philosophy, etc Address Ramna, Deccan, & Bengal.

**LATIFI ALMA, C.I.E. 1922 O.B.E. 1919**  
M.A. LL.M. Cantab. LL.D. Dublin Barr  
1908 & 12 Nov 1879 ss. of late C. A. Latif, Bombay, ss. of late Justice Badruddin Tyabji Bombay, two ss. two & Educ. St. Xavier's school and Coll. Bombay passing first in Inter examination Bombay University 1897, also London Paris Heidelberg, Cairo, joined 1898, St John's Coll Cambridge (scholar and Macmahon Law student) 1st Class Honours in 1st year examination for Oriental Laws Tripos and in both parts of Law Tripos, 2nd & 3rd Honours in modern Law Tripos, headed poll for Committee, Camb. Union Society, also student I.M.B.C. 2nd boat in Boat races 1901. Senior Whewell scholarship (Camb.) and Barrow scholarship (Inns of Court) in international law and allied subjects 1902 1st cl. Degree of Honour of Government India for eminent proficiency in Arabic, 1908, joined as Asst Commr in Punjab Jan 1908 since held administrative judicial, secretariat and political offices Dist Judge, Amritsar 1908, inquired into Punjab Industries 1908-10, duty with Press Camp, Delhi, Coronation Durbar 1911 (member), Dist Judge, Delhi 1911-12, Director of Public Instruction, Hyderabad State 1918-16, Dy Commr Hissar 1918-21, Recruiting badge and mention in Gas of India for valuable war services, 1919 sec transfd depts also member Legis. Council Punjab 1921-24, Dy Commr Karnal 1924-27 Commr and Pol. Agent, Ambala also member Council of State from Nov 1927, Delegate International Law Conf. The Hague March 1930 substitute delegate and advisor, International Labour Conf, Geneva, June 1930 Delegate Inter-Parliamentary Conf London, July 1930 duty with 1st Indian Round Table Conference, London Sep 1930, Commr Multan, March 1931 duty with 2nd Indian Round Table Conference, London, Aug 1931 Sec Consultative Committee (I. E. T. C.) Delhi Jan. 1932 duty with 3rd Indian Round Table Conference London, Oct 1932 Publications Effects of the War on Prosperity, being studies in International Law and Policy 1938, Industrial Punjab 1911 An All India Alphabet & Step Towards Federation, 1933 various addresses articles, reports, Address Secretariat Lahore Athenaeum, Pall Mall, London

**LATTHE, DIWAN BAHADUR ANNA BAJAJ, M.A., LL.B. (Bombay) & 1878.** ss. to Jyotambal Katre of Kolhapur Educ. Deccan College, Poona, Prof of English Rajaram College, Kolhapur 1907-1911 Educational Inspector, Kolhapur till 1914 President, Southern Maharashtra Jain Association and Karnatak Non-Brahman League Edited "Deccan Rites (1918-20)" Member of the Indian Legislative Assembly, 1921-23, Member of the University Reform Committee 1924 Diwan of Kolhapur 1924-30, Diwan Bahadurship Conferred in 1930 Attended Indian Round Table Con-

ference in London as Adviser to the States Delegation (Chairman, Central Co-operative Bank Belgium District, 1932 Publications 'Introduction to Jainism' (English); 'Growth of British Empire in India' (Marathi) Memoirs of Shahu (Chhatrapati) Shri Shahu Chhatrapati's Chattras in Marathi (1925) Problems of Indian States (English) 1930, The Federal Constitutions of the World (Marathi) 1931 Address Belgium

**LEIGHTON, CHARLES GERRARD, C.B.E. (1919)**  
Indian Trades Agent, East Africa & 31 July 1872, ss. Evadne Fawcett of Alnmouth, Northumberland Educ. Christ's Hospital and St John's College, Cantab Entered I.O.B. 1896 Served in C.P. Address Mombasa.

**LEIGH, FRANK CHICK, C.B.E., V.D. (1919)**  
Director of Wagon Interchange Indian Railway Conference Assoc & 14 September 1879 Educ. Sherborne School Address Bengal Club, Calcutta

**LE RUYET, Rt. Rev Mgr PRUS O.M. CAP R.C. BISHOP OF AJMER, Loriet (France) & 23 November 1870 Educ. Entered Novitiate of Friars Minor Capuchins, Province of Paris, at Le Mans, & Oct 1883 Joined Mission of Rajputana November 1894 Ordained priest 21 July 1895 Chaplain at Ajmer, Rector of St Anselm's High School (1904-1931) Appointed Bishop 9 June 1931 Consecrated 23 Oct 1931 Address Bishop's House, Ajmer**

**LESLIE BRADFORD, LIEUT COL. SIR. KT. O.B.E. (Military, 1917), M. Inst. C.E., M.I.E.E. Chairman and Chief Engineer Madras Port Trust & 1863, ss. Edith Stewart Educ. Marlborough On R.N. for 12 years retiring as Deputy Agent and Chief Engineer to join Firm of Sir John Wolfe Barry and Brunel, Consulting Engineers, Westminster Lt. Col. B. E. Northern France 1916 to 1919 Chairman and Chief Engineer Madras Port Trust since 1921 Address Harbour House Madras.**

**LEY, ARTHUR HERBERT, B.A., O.B.I. (1926), C.I.E. (1918), C.B.E. (1924) Member, Public Services Commission, India, & 7 Nov 1879 Educ. Winchester College and New College, Oxford, Entered I.O.B. 1903. Under-Secretary, Government of Bengal, 1908 Under-Secretary, Govt. of India, 1909-12, Director General of Commercial Intelligence 1914-16 Dy. Secretary, Commerce Department, 1915-18, Secretary, Commerce Department, 1919, Chief Controller, Surplus Stores, 1921-23, Secretary, Department of Industries, 1923-1926. Address Delhi and Simla**

**LIAQAT HAYAT KHAN, NAWAB, SIR, O.B.E. KT., Vikramnulk, Almasduttul Tazimi Sardar, Prime Minister of Patiala State & 1st February 1887 ss. & of Min Mianmulla, late Prime Minister of Poth State Educ. Privately Address Patiala.**

**LINDSAY, SIR DAWOT, Kt** (1926), O.B.E. 1910, Kaiser-i-Hind Gold Medal (1911) & Nov 1905 Late Secretary, Calcutta Branch, Royal Insurance Co. Address 20 Dalhousie Square, Calcutta.

**LINDSAY, HARRY ALEXANDER FARSHAWE, C.I.E. O.B.E., I.C.S.** Indian Trade Commissioner, London & 11 March 1891 m. Kathleena Louise Huntington. Educ. St Pauls School, London Worcester College, Oxford Arrived in India 1905 and served in Bengal as Asst. Coll. and Mgt. Under-Secretary to Government, Revenue and General Departments, March 1910, transferred to Bihar, 1912, Under Secretary to Government Rev. Department 1912, Under-Secretary to Govt. of India, Commerce and Industry Department, 1912 Director, Commercial Intelligence Department, 1916, C.B.E. 1919, O.B.E. Secretary to Government of India Department of Commerce, 1921, Indian Trade Commissioner, from 1st February 1923, C.I.E. in 1928 Address Bengal Club, Calcutta, and Orkney Club London

**LITTLEHAILES, RICHARD, M.A. (Oxon)** C.I.E. Educational Commissioner with Government of India, 1926 & 14 February 1878. Educ. Balliol Coll. Oxford and King's University Demonstrator and Lecturer Clarendon Laboratory, Oxford Joined I.C.S. 1903 as Prof. of Mathematics, Presidency College, Madras Director of Public Instruction, Madras, 1919 Address Delhi and Simla

**LLOYD, ALAN HUBERT, B.A. (Cantab.) O.B.E.** I.O.S. Member Central Board of Revenue & August 30 1888 m. Violet Mary & of the late J. O. Orrook Educ. King William's College Isle of Man, Gonville & Caius College Cambridge Appointed to Indian Civil Service, Burma 1907 Member Central Board of Revenue since 1923 Address Delhi and Simla

**LOHARU, THE HON. NAWAB SIR AMIR-UD-DIN AHMED KHAN BANAHADUR, K.C.I.E.** Member Council of State and Persian and Urdu Poet & 1880 S. 1884 Ruling Chief of Moghal tribe Abdicated in favour of his Heir Apparent and Successor in 1920 voluntarily retaining title and 9 guns salute as personal distinctions for two years Mem. of Emp. Leg. Council and for two years Mem. of Punjab Council, again a member of Council of State for 3 years Superintendent and Adviser to the Mulukotla State in the Punjab for 12 years Attached to Pol. Dept. in Mesopotamia After death of his son the Ruling Nawab he was Nawab Regent during the minority of his grandson the Nawab of Loharu, which terminated in November 1931 on the assumption of full ruling powers by H. H. Lieutenant Bahadur Fakhrud-daula, the present ruler of Loharu State Address Loharu Punjab

**LORT WILLIAMS HON. MR. JUSTICE JOHN BOLLINGTON K.C. (1923),** Pains Judge, High Court, Calcutta & 14 September 1881 m. 1923, Dorothy Mary Mary & of late Edward Russell The Hermitage, Hampstead Educ. Merchant Taylors, London University Tanned student 1922 Barrister, Lincoln's

Inn, 1904, Member, Inner and Middle Temple, Recorder of West Brunswick 1923 and of Walsall 1924-25, President, Hardwicke Society, 1911 Contested (U) Farnborough, 1908 and 1908 Stockport, December 1910 (Co. U.) M. P. Rochester 1918-1922 (U) 1923 Member of the Oxford Circuit. Served six years in Middlesex Imperial Yeomanry. Member of the L. O. C. (Limhouse), 1907-10 Vice-Chairman of Housing Committee Appointed, Judge, Calcutta High Court, 1927 Address High Court Calcutta

**LOW, FRANCES** Editor *The Times of India* & 19 November 1893 m. Margaret Helen Adams. Educ. Robert Gordon's College, Aberdeen Joined staff *Aberdeen Free Press*, 1911 Served in War with Mesopotamian Expeditionary Force Special Service Office, Intelligence, G. H. Q. 1919 Guested out with rank of Captain, 1920 Chief Reporter, *Aberdeen Free Press*, 1920 Sub-Editor, *The Times of India*, 1922, Asst. Editor, 1927 1923 Address 57-C, Warden Road, Bombay

**LOYD, Rt. Rev. P. H.** see Nasik, Bishop of

**LYALL, FRANK FREDERICK, C.I.E., I.C.E.** (ret'd) General Manager, Kasim Bazar, Raj. & 13 June 1872 Educ. Edinburgh Academy Balliol Coll., Oxford. Ent. I.O.B. 1891 m. Miss I. K. Markham (1908) Ministry of Munitions, London, 1915 1918 Committee 1919 retired 1923 Address 17, Allpore Park Calcutta

**LYLE THOMAS MCILHERRAT B.E., A.R.O. Sc. I., C. I. E. (1923)** I. S. E. Superintendent Engineer, Irrigation Works V. P. & 30 May 1886 m. Mary Stewart Forsyth, 1922. Educ. St. Andrew's College, Dublin, Royal College of Science, Ireland, Queen's College, Belfast and Royal University of Ireland (Graduated 1908, First Place with First Class Honours) Assistant on Main Drainage Construction under London County Council 1908-09 apptd. Asst. Engineer in P.W.D. (Irrigation), U.P. India in 1909, employed on various large construction works including Ganges Dam on Ken River in C.I. in charge of construction of Ghaghar Canal Reservoir and Karamnasa Feeder cut and headworks, Executive Engineer in charge of Design and Construction of Sarda Canal Barrage and head portion of Sarda Canal (including the Jagbura Syphon (the largest syphon in the world) and other cross drainage works 1921-29 War service in Waziristan, in South Persia and in the 3rd Afghan War Mentioned in Despatches by G.O.C., Bundeis Field Force in 1918-19 (South Persia) Address Superintending Engineer, Irrigation Branch Lucknow, U.P.

**McCARRISON, COLONEL SIR ROBERT, Kt. (1923), I.M.S., M.D., D.Sc., Hon. LL.D., F.R.C.P. (London), Hon. Physician to H.M. the King Foreign Associate Fellow College of Physicians (Philadelphia) Kaiser-i-Hind (1st Class), 1911 O.B.E. (1923), Director Nutritional Research Indian Research Fund Association, Pasteur Institute, Coimbatore & 15 March 1878, m. Helen Stella Srd. & of the late J. L. Johnston, I.C.S.**

- Judicial Commissioner, Sind. Educ. Queen's College, Belfast. Graduated M.B. B.Ch., B.A. O. (1st Class Honors and Scholarships) (1900), M.D. (Hons.) 1910, M.B.O.P. (London), 1908. D.S. (Belgium) 1911. F.R.C.P. (London) 1914. Entered L.M.S. 1901, Milroy Lecturer, College of Physicians, London, 1913. Mellon Lecturer, University of Pittsburgh, U.S.A., 1921, Mary Scott Newbold Lecturer, G.P. Philadelphia 1921. Hanna Lecturer, Cleveland, Ohio, U.S.A., 1921. Mayo Foundation Lecturer, Rochester, Minn. U.S.A., 1921. Arnold Memorial Gold Medalist. Irish Medical Schools and Graduates Association 1921. Prix Annuel Academy of Medicine Paris (1916). Laureate of the Academy of Medicine, Paris (1914). Stewart Prize for Research, British Medical Association (1918). Foreign Associate Fellow, College of Physicians of Philadelphia (1922). Hon. LL.D., Queen's University Belfast 1919. Silver Medalist, Royal Society of Arts, 1925. Brovet Lt.-Colonel (1918) for distinguished Service in the Field. "Brovet Colonel 1928. Public Health Endemic Goitre." London 1918. "The Thyroid Gland in Health and Disease." London, 1917. "Studies in Endocrine Diseases." London, 1921. "The Simple Goitre." London, 1928. "Food." Madras, 1928. Memoirs and numerous scientific papers on the physiology and pathology of the thyroid and parathyroid glands and on disorders of Nutrition in Proc. Royal Soc. Proc. Royal Soc., Med. Indian Journal Medical Research, etc. Address: Pasture Institute, Oconor, South India.**
- MACDONALD, SIR KENNETH MACKENNIE, Kt. (June 1938), M.C. (France) 1914-18 with E. F. A.), Managing Governor, Imperial Bank of India 6 Nov 1878 m. Enid Gladys Stacey, 4th d. of late W. J. Stacey of Worthing Educ. Allans School Newcastle-on-Tyne. Hodgkin Barnett Pease Spence & Co., Bankers. Chartered Bank of India Bank of Bengal and Imperial Bank of India Address: Imperial Bank of India Calcutta.**
- MACKENZIE, ARTHUR HENDERSON, C.B.I. (1925), M.A., B.Sc. A.B.O. Sc. C.I.B. (1925) C.I.B. (1922), Director of Public Instruction, United Provinces 6 February 1890. m. Ene Gibson Harwood. Educ. Royal Academy Inverness. Aberdeen Univ. Royal Coll. of Science, London. Principal Secondary School, Newton Abbot, 1907-08. Inspector of Schools, United Provinces, 1908-09. Principal Government Training College, Allahabad, 1909-1920. Chief Inspector of Vernacular Education, United Provinces, 1920-21. Director of Public Instruction, United Provinces, from 1921. Officiating Educational Commissioner with the Government of India, 1930 Address: Allahabad, U.P.**
- MACMAHON, MAJOR-GENERAL HUGH FRANCIS EDWARD, C.B. (1931), C.B.E. (1925), M.C., F.R.C. Director of Supplies and Transport, Army Headquarters, Simla 6 19th Oct 1880 m. Agnes Hearn, elder d. of A. E. Cumming, Med. Educ. Pocklington, Redford R.M.C. Sandhurst. Gaurated Indian Staff Corps 1900, joined S. & T. C. 1904, Instructor Staff College, Quetta, 1912-25, A.A. and**
- Q.M.G. Waziristan District 1923-1927, D.D.M. and G., A.H.Q., 1928, D.D.S. & T. A.H.Q., 1929, D.S.T. A.H.Q., 1929. A.D.C. to H.C. M. the King 1929, Col. 1929. Major-General 1930. Served in Waziristan Campaign 1900-02, the Great War 1914-1918, despatches 5 times, M.C. and Bt. of Lt. Colonel, Kurdistan, 1919. Waziristan 1923-24. Despatches, C.B.E. Address: Messrs Grindlay & Co.**
- MACMULLEN, LIEUT. GENERAL C.Y.B.I. NORMAN, O.B., O.M.G., O.L.B., D.S.O., General Officer Commanding, Rawalpindi, Dist. 6 1877. Served N.W. Frontier 1897-88 (medal and clasp), Tibet expedition, 1903 & (medal), European War 1914-19 (despatches), O.M.G., D.S.O., Brovet Lt.-Col., Legion of Honour, Order of Crown of Belgium, Croix de Guerre) Afghan War, 1919. Army Headquarters, India 1924-27 G.O. C. Rawalpindi District, 1927 Address: Rawalpindi.**
- MACNEE, EUSTACE ALBERTO M.A. (Cantab.) V.D. (1921), Principal, Spence Training College Jubbulpore 6 11 Nov 1885 m. Irene Mary (Porter) Educ. St Paul's School, London, and Clare College, Cambridge. Appointed to Indian Educational Service, 25th October 1908. Publications: Exercises in English Grammar and Idiom. Editor of Instruction in Indian Secondary Schools (2nd edition) Address: Spence Training College, Jubbulpore.**
- MACPHERSON, THE HON. SIR (THOMAS) STEWART, M.A. (Edin.) C.I.E. (1922), Kt. (1933) Barrister-at-Law, Judge High Court, Patna and (Hon.) Vice-Chancellor, Patna University 6 21 Aug 1876 m. Helen Cameron, M.A. eldest d. of the Rev. A. B. Cameron, D.D. Edinburgh. Educ. King's College, George Watson's College, Edinburgh. Edinburgh University and Trinity College, Oxford (Scholar). Entered Indian Civil Service Bengal, in 1899 and served in Bihar and Orissa from 1912. Dist. Magistrate and Collr., Settlement Officer District and Sessions Judge. Superintendent and Remembrancer of Legal Affairs Secretary to the Legislative Council, Registrar, Patna High Court and Judge, Patna High Court. Vice-Chancellor Patna University since 1930. Publications: Ranchi District Gazetteer, jointly. Settlement Report of Porahat Address: Patna, India.**
- MACTAGGART, COLONEL CHRYSTIE, C.B.I., 1919 C.I.B., Inspector-General of Civil Hospitals, U.P. 6 1891 Educ. Campbelltowns Grammar Sch. Glasgow Univ., B.A. L.M.S., 1898. Insp. Gen. of Prisons, 1902. Mem. India Factory Labour Commission, 1907-08, Mem. of U.P. Leg. Council, 1908. Address: Lucknow.**
- McKENZIE, THE REV. JOHN, M.A. (Aberdeen), 1904, Senior Cunningham Fellow New College, Edinburgh, 1908, Principal, Wilson College & 13 June 1883 m. Agnes Ferguson Dinnes. Educ. Aberdeen University, New College, Edinburgh. Tubingen University. Ordained 1908. Appointed Professor in Wilson College, 1908, Appointed Principal**

1921, Fellow of the University of Bombay, President, Bombay Christian Council, 1934-35, President, Bombay Anthropological Society, 1927-29, Vice-Chancellor, Bombay University, 1932, Publications: *Hindu Ethics* (Oxford Univ. Press), Edited *Worship, Witness and Work* by E. B. Simpson, D.D. (James Clarke), Edited *The Christian Task in India* (Macmillan) Address: Wilson College House, Bombay

MADGAVKAR, SIR GOVIND DINANATH, Kt., B.A., 1885, 31 May 1871, at Niss Bhandrabai Pandit, Educ. St. Xavier's High School, St. Xavier's College, Biphinstone College, and Bafhol Passed the I.O.E. in 1892, served in Burma for 8 years, became Dist. and Sessions Judge in 1905, Additional Judicial Commissioner (Karachi) 1920, Judge, High Court, 1926 31 Address: 17, Mathew Road, Bombay, 4

MADHAVA RAO, V. P., C.I.E. (1899) 3 Feb. 1850 Educ. Government College, Kumbakonam (B.A. 1869, Fellow 1899). For 35 years in the service of Mysore State in important capacities being Member of Council of Regency, 1898-1902, Inspector-General of Police, the first Indian to be entrusted with that responsible charge, 1892, Plague Commissioner, 1898, Member, Executive Council and Rev. Commr. 1902-1904, Dewan of Travancore, 1904-1908, Dewan of Mysore, 1908-1909, toured all over India to gain first hand information on the condition of India, Presided at Tanjore Dist. Conf., Dewan of Baroda, 1914-15, President, 22nd Madras Provincial Conf. at Ouddalore, 1917, has also presided over a number of conferences (political, social, industrial, etc.), went to England on deputation by the Indian Nation at Congress, tendered evidence before Parliamentary Joint Committee, President, First Karnatak Conf., Dharwar, 1920, now lives in retirement, awarded Kaiser-i-Hind Gold Medal in the first year of its inception, 1900 Address: "Patil Bhavan", Bangalore.

MADHAVLAL, SIR CHITPUBAI, Bt., see Ranchhodlal

MADRAS, BISHOP OF, since 1923, Rt. Rev. Edward Harry Mansfield Waller, M.A. (Cambr.), 3 Dec. 1871, Educ. Highgate Sch. Corpus Christi College, Cam. Ordained 1894, Principal, St. Paul's Divinity Sch. Allahabad, 1902, Principal, Jay Narayan's High School, Benares 1907, Ag. Secy, C.M.S., U.P., 1908-09, Sec., C.M.S., Indian Group 1913, Canon of Lucknow, 1910-15, Bishop of Tanzevelly, 1915-1922, Publications: "Revelation" in *Bishop's Commentaries for India and The Divinity of Jesus Christ*, Translated to Madras 1 Jan 1923 Address: The Diocesan Office, Cathedral, P. O. Madras

MAHABOUB ALI KHAN, MAHOMMED AKBAR-KHAN, M.L.C. First Class Sardar (1921), Cotton Commission Agent, Hubli. 3 1878 Educ. at Hubli started business in cotton in 1890, extended same from time to time, created a cotton market at Bavanur by establishing ginning and pressing factories

there, also started ginning factories at Ranstannur and Guttal convenient places for marketing cotton in the interior, is an advocate of improved methods and machinery for agriculture and himself a cultivator on a large scale, cultivating about 800 acres of land on improved lines and demonstrating its benefits to the other ryots of his place and neighbourhood, is President, Hubli Anjuman-i-Islam, working for the educational, social and material uplift of Mahommedans was Vice-President of the Hubli Municipality for some years and was elected the President of that Municipality in 1921, Publications: *Kanarese translation of Mr. G. F. Kestings' Rural Economy in the Bombay Decan*, Kanarese translation of "Britain in India, Have we Benefited?" Address: Opposite Native General Library, Hubli, Dist. Dharwar

MAHAJANI, GANESH BAKHAN, M.A. (Cambr.), Ph.D. (Cambr.) B.A. (Bom.), Smith's Prizeman (1908) Principia and Professor of Mathematics, Ferguson College, Poona 3 27 Nov. 1898, an Indumati Paranjpye, d. of Mr. H. P. Paranjpye and niece of Dr. E. P. Paranjpye Educ. High School, Satara Ferguson College, Poona, St. John's College, Cambridge First in Intermediate (Second Sanskrit Scholar) and the B.A. Examination, Duke of Edinburgh Fellow Went to England as Government of India Scholar, returned to India in 1927, appointed Principal, Ferguson College, 1929, obtained King's Commission, U.T.O. Lieut. Publications: *Lessons in Elementary Analysis for Honours Courses of Indian Universities*, and some mathematical publications especially contribution to Theory of Ferromagnetic Crystals (published in the *Transactions of the Royal Society London*) Address: Ferguson College, Poona 4

MAHALAKSHI, S. C., B.Sc. (Edin.), F.R.S.M., I.M.F. (retired) Prof. of Physiology, Carmichael Medical College, Calcutta, Presidency Coll. Calcutta, 1900-27, Fellow, and Professor Calcutta University President, Board of Higher Studies in Physiology, Member, Governing Body, Science College, Calcutta University 3 Calcutta, 1897, m. 1902 fourth d. of Keshub Chunder Sen and sister of H. H. the Maharani of Cochin Behar Educ. Edinburgh Univ. Publications: *Muscle Fat in Salmon Life History of Salmon* New form of Myograph Teachers' Manual Text Book of Science. Address: 45, New Park Street, Calcutta.

MAHDI HUSAIN, KHAN WAHID-UDDAULA, AHMED-UL-MULK, MAHAB KIDDA, KHAN BAHADUR, C.I.E. 3 1894, Educ. India, Arabia. Travelled extensively in Arabia, Persia, Afghanistan, Baluchistan, and Europe, visited Mecca, Medina, Kairuan Address: Birmingham, London

MAHMOOD GHAMMAD, SAHEB BAHADUR, KHAN BAHADUR (1890) M.L.C. Landholder, Member, Legislative Council, Madras (elected) and Member S. Kannara District Board, Elected Member S. K. Dist. Educational Council. 3 7 March 1870 m. 1896 30

Mrs. Maryam Schammad, *educ.* St. Aloysius' College, Mangalore and Christian College, Madras. Served on the South Kanara Dist. Board for about 15 years. Hon. Magistrate for 10 years since 1912. Pioneer of Moplah education in S. Canara. Started the Amlia Muslim Educational Association in South Kanara and Madras Moplah Amelioration Committee in 1922. Elected Member of the First and Second Legislative Assembly and 3rd and 4th Legislative Council. Government awarded a Coronation Medal and a Certificate in recognition of his services on Local Boards and special interest in Moplah education. Presided at the 3rd Annual Confce of all Kerala Muslim Alkya Sangham in 1926. Leader of the Govt. Deputation to the Andamans to investigate into the Moplah Colonization Scheme in 1925. Presided at the first district Muslim Educational Confce., S. Canara in 1926. Member, Mahomedan Religious Endowment Committee, Kasaragod. Vice-President, Madras Presidency Muslim League, Member, Staff Selection Board, Madras, 1928. Member, Senate Madras University, 1930. Publication: *The Moplah Willah Act, 1928 (Madras)*. Address: Sea View, Kasaragod, S. Canara.

MAHOMMEDALI KHAN BANADUR, NAWAB SYED, I.S.O. East Govt. Service, 1878. Insp.-Gen. of Registration, Bengal, retired, 1913, a distinguished Urdu scholar and dramatist, wrote *The Nawabi-Darbar*, and *Adventures of Notorious Detective* in English. Address: 4, Ballygunge, Calcutta.

MAIN, T. F. B.Sc., O.B.E. (1927), Director of Agriculture, Bombay Presidency. b Jan 1882. *educ.* Watson's Coll., and Edinburgh Univ. Indian Agricultural Service. Address: Club of Western India, Poona.

MAJITHIA, THE HON. SARDAR BANADUR SIR SUNDAR SINGH, Kt. (1925) C.I.E. (1920); Ex-Revenue Member, Government of Punjab. b 17th Feb 1872, m. grand daughter of Sardar Sir Attar Singh, K.C.I.E., Chief of Bahadur (Patiala State). *educ.* Punjab Chiefs College and Government College, Lahore. Worked as Hon. Secretary of the Khalsa Coll., Amritsar for 11 years and Hon. Secretary, Chief Khalsa Diwan, a representative body of the Sikhs from its inception in 1902 to the close of 1920. Address: "Majithia House, Albert Road, Amritsar (Punjab)".

MAJUMDAR DWIZA DAS, M.Sc., Assistant Controller of Stationery, Government of India Off. Deputy Controller of Stationery and Stamps, in October, 1927, and Off. Manager, Central Publication Branch March, 1930. b 2nd Feb 1890 m. Abhanayee, d. of late Promatna Nath Ghosh, Zemindar of Bhagalpur. *educ.* Krishnagar Collegiate School, Krishnagar College, and Presidency College, Calcutta. Entered Bengal Junior Civil Service, 1915. Bengal Survey Office as Asst. to the Officer in Charge, Bengal Travance Party, 1917, Asst. Controller of Printing, Stationery and Stamps, Govt. of

India, 1924, acted as Hon. Secretary, Bengal Junior Civil Service from 1921 to 1923. Address: 20/3 B, Ray Street, High Road, Calcutta.

MALAVIYA, PANDIT KRISHNA KANT, Editor of *Abhyudaya*. *educ.* at Allahabad. Publications: *Sansar Sarit*, *Bohrat*, *Manoramas Patra*, *Matritva or Motherhood* and *Baby Care* and many others in Hindi. Member, All-India Congress Committee. Vice-President, District and Town Congress Committee, Allahabad. Joint elected to the Legislative Assembly. Ex-Secretary of the Independent Congress Party and All India Hindi Sahitya Sammelan. Address: Abhyudaya, Allahabad.

MALAVIYA PANDIT MADAN MOHAN, b Allahabad, 25 Dec 1861 m. 1884, 4 daughters and three daughters. *educ.* Sanskrit at the Dharma Sanshodhan Pathshala, Govt. High School, Mair Central Coll., Allahabad, B.A. (Calcutta), Schoolmaster, 1885-87, edited the Indian Union, 1885-1887, the Hindustan, 1887-1889. The Abhyudaya, 1907-1909, LL.B., Allahabad University, 1892, Vakil, High Court, Allahabad, 1892, Member, Prov. Leg. Council, 1902-12, President of Indian National Congress, 1909 and 1918. Member, Imp. Leg. Council, 1910-1919, Member, Indian Industrial Commission, 1916-18, President, Sewa Samiti, Prayag, Chief Scout, Sewa Samiti Scouts' Association, Vice-Chancellor, Benares Hindu University since 1919. President Hindu Mahasabha, 1923-24. President, Sanskrita Dharma Mahasabha, Member, Legislative Assembly since 1924. Resigned 1930. Address: Benares Hindu University.

MAJIB KOTLA, HON. KHAN, SIR EULFIKAR ALI KHAN, K.C.I.E., O.B.I., estate holder in Maler Kotla State, Ch. Minister of Patiala State, since 1911, Elected member of the Council of State from 1921 to 1925, at present elected member in the Legislative Assembly representing East Central Punjab Muslims. Publications: has written many books including *Lives of "Maharaja Ranjit Singh and Sher Shah, Emperor of India, also The Poetry of Iqbal."* b 1875, *educ.* Chiefs Coll. Lahore, Cambridge, Paris. Address: Lahore.

MALIK FEROZKHAN NOOK, M.A. (Oxon) Minister, Punjab Government. b 7 May 1893. *educ.* Chiefs' College, Lahore and Wadhwa College, Oxford. Advocate at the Lahore High Court and Member of the Punjab Legislative Council from 1921. Appointed Minister for Local Self-Government, January 1927. Address: 17, Lawrence Road, Lahore, Woodville Simla K.

MALIK MOHAMMED UMAR HAYAT KHAN (TIWANA), COLONEL, THE HON. NAWAB, SIR, K.C.I.E. O.B.E., M.V.O. Member of Council of State, 1921, b 1875. *educ.* Chiefs Coll., Lahore. One of largest landholders in Punjab. Attached to H. M. the Amir, 1907, Deputy Herald, Delhi Durbar, 1911, Member of Imperial Council, 1910-1921. Address: Kaira, Shikarpur.

**MALLIK, DEVENDRA NATH, B.A.** (Cantab.),  
S.D. (Dub.), F.R.S.E., I.E.S. (Retd.),  
Principal, Carmichael College, Rangpur,  
Bengal, since 1925 & Bengal 1886  
*Educ.* St. Xavier's Coll., Calcutta, University  
Coll., London, Peterhouse Cambridge  
*Publications* Numerous works on Mathema-  
tics and Physics. *Address* Rangpur, Bengal

**MANIPUR, H. H. MAHARAJA CHURA CHAND**  
SINGH, O.B.E. & 1885, m. March 17, 1906  
*Educ.* Mayo College, Ajmer & 1891 State  
has area of 3,456 sq. miles, and a population  
of 445,606. *Salute* 11 guns. *Address*  
Imphal, Manipur State, Assam

**MANOHAR LAL, M.A.** (Punjab); B.A. (Double  
First Class Honours) Cambridge, Philosophy  
and Economics, Bar-at-Law Minister of  
Education Punjab Government. 1927-1930 &  
31 Dec. 1870 *Educ.* Punjab University and  
St. John's College, Cambridge. McMahon  
Law student, St. John's Cambridge, Brother-  
ton Sanskrit scholar, Cambridge, Cobden  
Prize, Cambridge, Whewell scholar in Inter-  
national Law, 1904-1905, Principal, Bandhul  
College, Kapurthala, 1906-1909. Minto Pro-  
fessor of Economics, Calcutta University,  
1909-1912, Advocate, High Court, Lahore  
*Publications* Articles on economic subjects  
*Address* Fane Road, Lahore

**MANSINGH, BANDA, B.A., LL.B.** Advocate  
High Court, Vice-President, The Chief Khalsa  
Diwan (1923-1925) & 1887 *Educ.* Khalsa  
College Amritsar, won Gold Medal for writing  
Punjabi poetry. Practised as Vakil for a  
period of about twenty years, worked as the  
Senior Counsel and in charge of the Law  
Department of Shiromani Gurdwara Pra-  
bandhak Committee, Lahore (1926-1929),  
edited Khalsa Young Men's Magazine from  
1906 to 1909. Member, Legislative Assembly  
(1921-23). Secretary, Reception Committee,  
XVII Sikh Educational Conference, Lahore  
held in 1928. Hon. Secretary Khalsa High  
School, Offg. Judge, High Court Patiala,  
1930-May 1932. *Publications* Translated  
Kalidasa's Vikramorvasi from Sanskrit into  
Punjabi poetry and prose, has written religious  
tracts. *Address* 2, Edwardes Road,  
Lahore

**MANSINGHI, see JHALA**

**MARSHALL, Sir JOHN HUBERT, Kt., &**  
1916, O.B.E., 1916, I.M.D. M.A., Ph.D., F.R.S.  
Hon. A.R.I. Vice Commander of the Order of  
Leopold. Vice President of the India  
Society, Director-General of Archaeology to  
India from 1902 to 1931. now officer on Special  
Duty & Chester, 19th March 1876, m.  
1902 Florence, & of Sir Henry Longhurst  
C.V.O. *Educ.* Dulwich College, Cambridge  
(Scholar) and Hon. Fellow Craven  
Travelling Student. *Address* Simla.

**MASANI, MOTILAL PESTONJI, M.A., J.P.**  
Kaiser Hind Silver Medal. Managing  
Director, Pereda Industrial and Trading Co.  
Ltd. & 23 Sept. 176 m. 9 Dec. 1902, Manipal  
F. Wadia, *Educ.* New H. S. and Elphinstone  
Coll., Fellow, Elphinstone College, 1897 and  
1898. Jt. Proprietor and Editor of *Gop Sep*

(1898) Editor of English columns of *Krishna-4*  
*Hind* (1891-1900). Editor, *Indian Spectator*  
(1901-02), Fellow of the Bombay University  
and of the Institute of Bankers, Trustee  
N. M. Wadia Charities, President,  
Anthropological Society, Bombay, Vice-  
President, Bombay Vigilance Association,  
Jt. Hon. Secy. Society for the Protection  
of Children in W. India also of the K. R.  
Kama Memorial Institute and the Farsi Girls'  
Schools Association and Trustee, Secretary,  
Bombay Food Prices Committee (1914-17)  
Municipal Secretary, 1907-1919. Dy. Muni-  
cipal Commissioner (1919-25) Municipal Com-  
missioner 1925. Manager Central Bank of  
India Ltd. 1925-1926. Secretary, Bombay  
Provincial Banking Enquiry Committee  
1929-1930, Joint Secretary Indian Central  
Banking Enquiry Committee 1930-1931.  
*Publications* English. Child Protection  
Folklore of Wells. The Law and Procedure  
of the Municipal Corporation, Bombay. The  
Conference of the Birds, a Sufi Allegory.  
Evolution of Local Self Govt. in Bombay  
Gujarati *Dalano Upayog* (Use of Wealth)  
Gharu tatha nishadhi Kalami (Home and  
School education) *Turankh mala* (Health  
series) and novels named *Ayaznino*  
*Hobab* *Bodhu*, *Chandra Chai* *Address*  
Veracova (via Andheri Station)

**MASOOD, SYED BOSS, KAWAS MASOOD JUNG**  
BAHADUR, Vice-Chancellor, Aligarh Muslim  
University from 1929 & 1889 *Educ.*  
M.A.O. College, Aligarh, and New College,  
Oxford. Bar-at-Law Imperial Education  
Service, Headmaster, Patna School, 1913.  
Senior Prof of History Ravenshaw College,  
Cuttack, 1916, Formerly Fellow of the  
University of Calcutta, Fellow of the  
Madras University, Member Council of the  
Omanah University, Member, Court of the  
Muslim University Aligarh. *Publications*  
"Japan and the Educational System."  
Director of Public Instruction, Hyderabad,  
Deccan, 1916-1928. *Address* Aligarh, U.P.

**MASTER, ALFRED B.A. (Oxon), C.I.E. (1931)**  
I.C.S. Collector of Bombay and Bombay  
Suburban District & 12th February  
1888 m. Dorothy Amy Thorne *Educ.*  
Epsom College, Brasenose College, Oxford  
Asst. Collr., 1904, Municipal Commissioner  
Ahmedabad, 1917. Major I.A.R.C. 1918,  
Secretary to Government of Bombay, General  
Department, 1925, Collector 1926. President  
of Civil and Military Examination Committee,  
1930. *Publications* Articles in *Numismatic*,  
Supplement of *Bangal*, B.A.S. on Indian  
Numismatics and in *Journal of Bombay*  
B.R.A.S. on Gujarati Epigraphy, articles in  
Local Self-Government *Journal* on Local  
Administration. *Address* Ridge House,  
Malabar Hill, Bombay

**MATHER, RICHARD B.Met., M.I.E. (India)**  
Chief Technical Adviser, Tata Iron and  
Steel Co. & 19 Sept. 1896 *Educ.* Royal Gram-  
mar School, Sheffield, Univ. of Sheffield,  
Mappin Medalist 1906, Metallurgist, Ormsby  
Iron Works, Middlesbrough, 1907-1911,  
Dy. Dir. Metallurgical Research, War  
Office, Woolwich, 1911-1919 and 1926. Member



of Govt. Commission to Investigate German and Luxemburg Steel Industry 1919. Metallurgical Inspector to Govt. of India, 1920-25. Technical Adviser, Indian Tariff Board, 1923-24, and 1928. Member of Iron and Steel Institute Inst of Metals, Thursday Society, Technical Inspection Institute Publications. Papers for technical societies. Address Bombay

MATTHAI, JOHN, B.A. B.L. (Madras), B Litt (Oxon), D Sc. (London), President, Indian Tariff Board, 10 Jan 1886. m. Achamma John 1921 Educ. Madras Christian College, London School of Economics, Balliol College, Oxford High Court Vakil, Madras, 1910-14, Officer on special duty, Co-operative Department, Madras 1919-20, Professor of Economics, Presidency College, Madras 1920-25. Professor of Indian Economics, University of Madras, 1923-25. Member, Madras Legislative Council 1922-25. Member, Indian Tariff Board, 1925-31. President, Tariff Board Simla, 1931. Publications Village Government in British India, Agricultural Co-operation in India, Excess and Liquor Control. Address Tariff Board, 1, Council House Street, Calcutta

MAULA BAKHSH, MAWAB MAULA BAKHSH KHAN BARADUR, C.I.E. of Betala, Punjab, India, 7 May 1882, m. 2nd daughter of Hajj Mirza Abbas Khan, C.M.G. C.I.E., British Agent, Khurasan Persia, Four s. five d. Joined Punjab Postal Dept. and having volunteered for service as Field Postmaster proceeded to Kandahar Frontier, 1900, Manager Post Letter Office, and Postal Stock Depot, Karachi, 1901, joined Imperial Corps, Public Works Dept. Simla, 1902. Services placed at disposal of Foreign and Political Dept., 1907, on special duty North-Eastern Persia, 1907-1908. Attache Nishaband Perso-Afghan Boundary Commission, 1908-09, Attache to Agent to Governor-General and H.B.M. a Consul-General, Meshed 1909. Asst. Agent Govt Genl Khurasan and Seistan, 1909-08, on Special Political duty in Kain, Seistan and Baluchistan, 1909, on special duty in Intelligence Branch, Quarter Master-General's Dept. Simla, for reviving Gasometer of Feroz. 1908-1909. Asst Dist Supdt. of Police in charge Nushki District, Baluchistan, 1900, Extra Asst Commissioner and Magistrate, Punjab, 1900-1, Personal Assistant to Chief Commissioner, Baluchistan 1901-2, Attaches Seistan Boundary Commission, 1902-4, Oriental Secretary, Kabul Political Mission, 1904-05, Attache, Foreign and Political Dept. Government of India, 1906-19, Chief Indian Political Officer with H. M. Amir Habibullah Khan of Afghanistan during E. M. s. Indian tour, 1906-7. Political Officer, North West Afghan Frontier Field Force, 1919. Secretary, Indo-Afghan Peace Conference, Rawalpindi 1919. Home Minister, Jammu and Kashmir State, 1919-22, Member, Jammu and Kashmir State Council, 1922-23, Chief Minister, Bahawalpur State, 1925-28. Address Woodlands, Simla, E. Fraz, Srinagar, Kashmir. Matabad Lyalpur Dist.

MAUNG KUN B.A., Bar-at-Law and Member Burma Legislative Council, 8, 27 August 1891 m. Ma Aye Educ. Government High School, Bassein, Burma, The Rangoon College, Rangoon, and Gray's Inn London, Assistant Registrar, Chief Court of Lower Burma at Rangoon from 1918-1920 when resigned and started practice at the Bar Address Bassein, Burma

MAUNG TOK KYI, B.A., 1884 Educ. Rangoon College Member of the Subordinate Civil Service, Burma, from 1905 to 1909 resigned Govt service and joined editorial staff of The Sun in 1909, became Managing Director 1921, elected to the Municipal Corporation Rangoon, 1922 elected Member, Leg Assembly 1923 and elected to Rangoon University Council, 1924. Founded Burma Swaraj Party and elected its leader, 1925 Re-elected Member, Legislative Assembly, 1926 Founded "The Keera", a weekly Burmese paper in 1929. Resigned the Directorship of the Sun Press Ltd., Rangoon, held from 1930 to 1931 with a short break. Resigned from Legislative Assembly, 1930 Address 7 Strand Road, Moulmein

MAWNG, SIR SAO, C.I.E., K.S.M., BAWWA OF YAWNGHWA, Member of Federal Council of Shan Chiefs Address Yawnghwa, Shan States, Burma

MAXWELL, REGINALD MAXWELL, C.S.I. (1833), M.A. (Oxon), C.I.E. (1928), I.O.S., Secretary to Government of Bombay, Home Dept., 24 Aug 1852, m. Mary Lyle, d. of the Rev Henry Haigh, D.D. Educ. Marlborough and Corpus Christi College, Oxford Entered the I.C.S. 1905 Collector of Salt Revenue 1916, Dy Commissioner of Salt and Exolse 1917-1919, acted as Private Secretary to the Governor of Bombay, 1920-21. Secretary, Retrenchment Committee, 1921-23. Collector and District Magistrate from 1923, acted as Secretary to Government of Bombay, General Department, 1925, Special duty as Revenue Officer, Bardoli Revision Settlement Inquiry 1923-1929, Private Secretary to the Governor of Bombay 1929 Secretary to Government of Bombay, Home Department, 1931 Address Secretariat, Bombay

MESAW, MAJOR-GENERAL SIR JOHN WALLACE, Kt (1833) DICK, D. Sc., B.A., M.B., B. Ch. B.A. (E.U.I.) K.H.P. (1930) C.I.E. (1930) Director-General Indian Medical Service, 1928-33 m. Helen Emma Ward Educ. Royal Academic Institution, Belfast, and Queen's College, Belfast. Officiating Prof. of Pathology, Calcutta Medical College, Principal and Prof. of Pathology, King George's Medical College, Lucknow and Editor, Indian Medical Gazette Inspector-General of Civil Hospital, Punjab, Director and Professor of Tropical Medicine, Calcutta School of Tropical Medicine Publications - Tropical Medicine, (Bogers and Mesaw), Numerous articles on Malaria, Indian Tick Typhus, Epidemic Drooping, Dengue, Cholera, etc. Address Office of Director-General, Indian Medical Service, Simla

MEHREBAN, NOWSHERWAN ANAPATHAR, B.A. Fellow of the Royal Statistical Society, Investigator, Labour Office and Asst. Registrar of Trade Unions, Bombay Presidency 3, 2nd

June 1890 as *Jerbanee* & of Dr Hormusjee D. Pestikara *Educ.* Boys' High School, Alibabad, St. Xavier's High School, Bombay and Epiphany College, Bombay. *Scholar*, Epiphany College, Secretary to Sir Donab Tate 1912, Secretary, R. G. Baldock Ltd. 1917. *Secy.*, Indian Traders Pty. Ltd. 1919. *Secy.*, Messrs Australian & Eastern Co., Pty., Ltd., 1921, appointed Investigator, Labour Office, Government of Bombay 1923 and Asst. Registrar of Trade Unions, Bombay Presidency, 1927. Officiated as Senior Investigator Labour Office in 1923 and 1929-30 and as Registrar of Trade Unions Bombay Presidency in April May 1930. Secretary, Bombay Strike Inquiry Committee (Fawcett Committee) from October 1923 to April 1929. Technical Adviser to Government Delegates and Secretary to Indian Delegation, 16th Session International Labour Conference, Geneva, 1931. On deputation to the British Ministry of Labour and the International Labour Office whilst on leave out of India 1931. *Publications*. Compiled section on Labour for the Indian Year Book 1930. *Address*. Mount Vilas, Bandra Hill, Bandra.

**MEHTA, KHAN BAHADUR SIR BHOSNJI DADABHOY, Kt.** *Address*. Nagpur.

**MEHTA SIR CHUNILAL VIJAYKUNDAJI, Kt. C.S.I. (1928), M.A. LL.B.** Provincial Court Commissioner & 12 Jan 1881 m to Tarabai Chandulal Kankodiwala. *Educ.* St. Xavier's College, Bombay. Captain, Hindia XI elected to the Bombay Municipal Corporation in 1907, Chairman Standing Committee 1912, President of the Corporation 1916. Elected to the Bombay Legislative Council by the Corporation in 1916 elected to the City Improvement Trust, 1918, Chairman of the Indian Merchants Chamber, 1913. Elected to the Bombay Port Trust, 1920. Millowner and Chairman Bombay Provincial Co-operative Bank, Ltd., Director, The Bombay Steam Navigation Co. Ltd. The New India Assurance Co. Ltd. The Bombay Suburban Electric Supply, Ltd., The Bundel Portland Cement Co., Ltd. The Bank of India Ltd., Tata Iron and Steel Co. and several other joint stock companies. Minister, Bombay Government, 1921-23. Member of the Executive Council of the Bombay Government, 1923-28. President, Indian Merchants Chamber (1931). *Address*. 42, Ridge Road, Malabar Hill Bombay.

**MEHTA, DRAVIRMAI HORMASJI, L.M. & S. C.I. E. (1887)** Kaiser-i-Hind Gold Medal (1920). Donor of St. John Silver Medal (1917), Raj Ratan Silver Medal Baroda (1916). Associate Serving Brother's Badge at the hands of His Majesty during the Centenary Celebrations of St. John Ambulance Association 1931. Retired Sanitary Commissioner, Baroda & 4 February 1884 m to a cousin. *Educ.* Sir Cowasji Jahangir Naosari Zarthosti Madrasa and the Grant Medical College, Bombay. Joined Baroda Med. Service, 1887. did inoculation work with Prof. Haffkine, save evidence on the value of inoculation before 1st Plague Commission. Did Cholera inoculations with Major Lamb

Has popularised St. John Ambulance work and Red Cross Work all over Gujarat, Sind, Kathiawad Central India, Central Provinces Punjab, N.W.F. Province, Rajputana, Khandesh and Deccan by giving over 500 lectures earned for the Red Cross over Rs 125,000 by enrolling 2,950 Members and published 47 books on Ambulance, Nursing, Hygiene, Midwifery, Red Cross, etc. Contributed Rs 20,000 for erection of Parai Ambulance Division Headquarters Building, Bombay. *Address*. Malabar Naosari.

**MEHTA FATEH LAL, s of late Rai Fannalal C.I.E. & 1888** *Publication*. "Handbook of Mewar and Guide to its Principal Objects of Interest." *Address*. Rai Fannalal Mansion Udaipur, Rajputana.

**MEHTA THE HON. SIR HORMUSJI MANEKJI Kt. (1883)**, Member, Council of State, Merchant and Millowner & 1 April 1871 m. to Gulab d. of late Mr. H. R. Unrilgar. *Educ.* at Bombay. Started life as assistant in Bombay Mint in 1888 subsequently joined China Mill, Ltd. and started business on his own account in 1896, bought Victoria Mills in 1904, Jubilee Mills in 1914, Raja Gokaldas Mills in 1916. Gokaldas Mills in 1920. Established Zenith Life Assurance Co. in 1912 and British India General Insurance Co. Ltd. in 1919. Estab. United Poona Electric Supply Co. Ltd. in 1916, Navsari E. I. Co. Ltd. in 1922 and Nasik Deolali Electric Supply Co. Ltd., in 1920. T. R. Pratt Bombay Ltd. and M. T. Ltd. in 1919. Uganda Commercial Co. Ltd. in 1922. In East Africa. Madad Electric Supply Co. Ltd., in 1931. *Address*. Carmichael Road, Cumballa Hill, Bombay.

**MEHTA JAYNADAS M., M.A., LL.B.** Bar-at-Law & 3 August 1884 m. Manilal, d. of Ratanji Ladhiji, *Educ.* Jamnagar, Junagadh, Bombay London, Member, Bombay Municipal Corporation, Member Legislative Assembly 1923-1929. Accounts Staff Union President, All India Railwaymen's Federation G. I. P. Railway Bombay Trainwaymen's Union Bombay Port Trust Employees' Union All-India Salaried Employees Federation and Indian Trade Union Unity Conference. President B. B. & C. I. Railway Employees Union and Bombay Taxi Drivers Union, Member of the Working Committee of the Indian National Congress 1928. Chairman Asian Assurance Co. Ltd. *Address*. Ridge Road Malabar Hill Bombay.

**MEHTA JAYSHED N. R.** Merchant & 7th January 1886. *Educ.* at Karachi. Member of Municipality, 1916. President of Municipality, 1922 & Asst. Provincial Commissioner of Scouts in Sind and Chairman Buyers and Shoppers Chamber Member, Karachi Port Trust, 1931. Chairman, Sind Central Co-operative Bank, Ltd. *Publication*. Karachi Municipality as at present and its future and Reconstruction of Civil Life. *Address*. Bonus Road Karachi.

**MEHTA, JAYSUKHLAL KRISHNAJI, M.A.** Secretary Indian Merchants Chamber, Bombay & 1884 m. to Mrs. Kandasagarji, *Educ.* at Wadhwan High School and Gujarat and SI

phistone College. Appointed Secretary, Indian Merchants' Chamber, 1907, Services borrowed by the Indian Munitions Board from Chamber and appointed Assistant Controller from September 1917 to November 1918, was nominated Adviser to the Representative of Employers for the third and fourth Sessions of the International Labour Conference, Geneva, in 1921 and 1922 after the Conference he toured about Europe and England both times for seeing the Chambers of Commerce and other commercial organisations there on behalf of the Indian Merchants Chamber, Secretary of the Federation of Indian Chambers of Commerce from 1927-29 Vice-President of the Bombay Suburban District Congress Committee from 1921-25 and President of the Bombay Suburban District Congress Committee from 1925-29 Chairman of the Santa Cruz Notified Area Committee 1927-1932 Address "Krishna Kutir", Santa Cruz, B B & C I and The Rectory, 51, Mursan Road, Fort, Bombay

**MEHTA, DR. JIVANJI NARAYAN, L.M.S.S. (Bom), M.D. (Lond), M.R.C.P. (Lond), F.C.P.S. (Bom.)** former Dean, Gordhandas Sunderdas Medical Coll. and King Edward Memorial Hospital, Bombay & 29 Aug 1927 as Miss Hana Manubhai Mehta, Educ. High School education at Anand Baroda State Great Medical Coll. Bombay and London Hospital. Formerly Asst Director, Hale Clinical Laboratory, London Hospital, London, and Chief Medical Officer, Baroda State.

**MEHTA, SRI MANUBHAI NANDSHANKAR, Kt (1922), C.I.E. (1918) M.A., LL.B.,** Prime Minister and Chief Councillor, Bikaner State & 21 July 1928 Educ. Elphinstone Coll. Bombay Professor of Logic and Philosophy and Law Lecturer, Baroda College, 1891-99 Priv Sec. to Govt., 1899-1906, Rev Min and Priv Councillor, 1914-16, Dewan of Baroda 1916-1927, Member of the Indian Round Table Conference 1930 and 1931 Member Consultative Committee 1932. Publications The Hind Bazaristan or Annals of Native States of India, Principles of Law of Evidence (in Gujarati, 3 Vols.) Address Bikaner

**MEHTA, ROORUJIN DRAVINDER, J.P. C. I.E. (Merch), Port Commissioner, 1888-91** Chairman, Local Board, Alipur 1896-1917, Chairman, Municipal Municipality, Baroli of Calcutta, 1896, Consul for Persia at Calcutta, 1896-1906, Presidency Magistrate, Publications The Exchange Imbecile, Indian Railway Economics, Indian Railway Policy Indian Railway Management, Address 9, Bainsy Park, Ballygunge, Calcutta

**MEHTA, VASANTH LALUBHAI, B.A.,** Managing Director, Bombay Provincial Co-operative Bank, Ltd. & 23 Oct 1901 as Mangla, & of Prataapji Vajethakar of Bhavnagar Educ. New High School, Bombay, Elphinstone College, Bombay Winner of Ellis Scholarship for highest number of marks in English at the B.A. Examination. Worked with Central Finance Relief Committee and Servants of India Society for famine relief work, 1911

12 Hon. Manager Bombay Central (Provincial) Co-operative Bank, Ltd., Bombay (1912-15) as Manager from 1915-1922, and Managing Director since 1922 Editor, Social Service Quarterly, since 1915, Bombay Co-operative Quarterly, 1915-20 Member, Executive Committee, Bombay Provincial Co-operative Institute, Bombay, Member, Bombay Provincial Banking Inquiry Committee, 1929 Joint Hon Secretary Bombay Swadashi League 1932 Publications The Co-operative Movement (The Times of India Press) 1916 The Co-operative Movement in India (Servants of India Society pamphlet in collaboration with Mr V Venkatasubbiah), (Arya Samaj Press), 1918 Studies in Co-operative Finance (Servants of India Society pamphlet), 1927 Address Mumbanabad, Andheri (R.R. & C.I. Railway)

**MERCHANT, FRANKLIN BURTON, F.S.A.A., J.P., Asst. Commissioner of Income Tax Bombay City & 12 Nov 1888 Educ. Bombay and London. Formerly Professional Accountant and Auditor Lecturer in Accounting, Sydenham Coll. of Commerce and Economics, City Secretary and Chief Accountant, City of Bombay Improvement Trust Examiner in Accounting in the Univ. of Bombay Publications "Elements of Book keeping", Company Secretary and Accountant, "Income-Tax in relation to Accounts Indian Income-Tax Simplified, etc Address 5, New Queen's Road, Bombay (4)**

**MIRVILLE, ERIC CHARLES C.M.G. (1930), C.I.S. (1924) Private Secretary H B The Viceroy & 31 January 1886, m. Dorothy, d of G.C.A. Haslock, Cobham, Surrey Educ. St. Paul's School Entered China Consular Service in 1919 was Private Secretary to successive British Ministers in Peking, 1914-27 Secretary to Governor General of Canada, 1927-31, appointed Private Secretary to the Viceroy, April 1931 Address Viceroy's Camp, India.**

**WILLER, SIR DAWSON, Kt, K.C. Ch Justice of Patna High Court, since 1917, & Dec. 1887 Educ. Durham Sch and Trinity Coll., Oxford Bar, Inner Temple, 1891. Address High Court, Patna.**

**MILLER, ARTHUR CONGREVE, M.A. (Oxont) O.B.E. (1924), Principal, Rajkumar College, Rajkot & 24 Jan 1877 m. Muri Colles Miller (nee Frooth) Educ. St Edward's School, Oxford and Selwyn Coll., Cambridge. Schoolmaster 1898-1908 in England, Scotland and South Africa, 1909-1911 Schoolmaster in India. In 1911 joined Indian Educational Service as Headmaster, Belgam, Inspector & D. Asst. to the D.P.L., The Principal of Rajkumar College, Rajkot, Principal of D J Sind College, Karachi Obtained Commission in the Army and was demobilised in 1919 as Captain Organiser to Provincial Secretary of Boy Scouts in the Bombay Presidency, Inspector of European Schools, Educational Inspector in Sind Principal Rajkumar Coll. Rajkot. Publications Seven Letters to Indian Schoolboys, Monograph on School Management, Barnaby Rudge (Stories retold series) Address Rajkumar College, Rajkot**

**MILLER, THE HON. MR. HENRY**, Member of Council of State and General Manager (Development) for India, Burma-Shell Oil Storage and Distributing Co. of India, Ltd. and Chairman, Bombay Chamber of Commerce (1931) & 2nd June 1879 *Edue* private school. Entered firm of Arbuthnot Ewart & Co., London, 1900 and came out to India in 1902 being stationed at both Bombay and Karachi until 1914. Joined South Shields September 1914 and proceeded to France Nov 1914, War Office, London, 1917 and attached British War Mission to U.S.A. 1918. Demobilised 1919 with Ag. rank of Captain and returned to India as Manager of Ewart Eyrle & Co. Karachi. Joined Asiatic Petroleum Co. (India) Ltd 1921 and posted to Calcutta, transferred Bombay 1925 With Burma Shell since formation 1928 Member of Committee, Bombay Chamber of Commerce, 1926, 1928 and Vice-President, 1929 Member, Bombay Legislative Council Committee attached Simon Commission. Member of Indian Franchise Committee 1932 President Indian Roads and Transport Development Association. *Address* Claremont, Malabar Hill, Bombay

**MILLER, SIR LESLIE, KT** (1914), O.R.E. (1919). Chief Judge, Mysore, 1914-22 & 2d June 1892 *Edue* Margaret Lowry, O.R.E. *Edue*, Charterhouse and Trinity College, Dublin Entered L.O.B. 1881 Judge of the Madras High Court, 1906-14 *Address* Glen Morgan, Fyke, Nigiri Hills.

**MIRZA ALI AKBAR KHAN, THE HON. MR. JUSTICE, B.A.** (Bombay and Cantab.), Bar-at-Law Judge, Bombay High Court, *Edue* Wilson College, Bombay, and St. John's College, Cambridge. Called to the Bar from the Inner Temple in June 1904 and enrolled in the Bombay High Court the same year. Has been a Fellow of the Bombay Univ. since 1909, was Principal and Professor of Jurisprudence in Bombay Government Law School, 1914-1919, Hon. Consul for Persia 1905-22, appointed Puisne Judge, Bombay High Court, 1924 and Dean of the Faculty of Law in 1927 and elected a member of the Syndicate in 1929 Vice-Chancellor, Bombay University, 1930-31 *Address* High Court, Bombay

**MIRZA M. ISMAIL, AMIN-UR-MULK, SIR, KT** (1930), B.A. (1905), O.I.B. (1924), O.B.E. (1925), Dewan of Mysore & 1888 in Zebaida Begum of Shiraz family *Edue*, The Royal School at Mysore, Central College, Bangalore, for B.A., Superintendent of Police, 1906; Asst. Secretary to H. H. the Maharaja, 1909, Huzur Secretary to H. H. the Maharaja, 1914, Private Secretary to H. H. the Maharaja, 1922 Dewan of Mysore, 1928. Invited to the Round Table Conference in 1930 as a delegate from South Indian States, and in 1931 as a delegate of Mysore, Jodhpur and Jajpur (Rajputana) Member of the Consultative Committee. *Address* Bangalore

**MIRZA, FARUQ HAKIM NATH, B.A., LL.B.** (Cantab.), M.L.A. (1924), Bar-at-Law (Inner Temple) & 15 July 1890 *Edue*, Barham Hall was Devl. of Cawnpore Dist. *Edue*. Muft

Central College, Allahabad and Gonville and Caius College, Cambridge (1911-1913). Joined Non-Co-operation Movement in 1920 Member of the All-India Congress Committee, Senior Vice-Chairman of Municipal Board, Lucknow Joint Secretary, Oudh Bar Association; Member of the Bar Council of Chief Court of Oudh, Member of the Lucknow University Court, Chairman, District Board, Lucknow Publications Assn., Editor of Oudh Law Journal, Lucknow, from 1916-1920 *Address* 4, Noll Road, Lucknow

**MISRA, RAI BHADUR PANDIT SHYAM BHARI** M.A. ex-member Council of State, Adviser in Chief, Orissa State, Tilakgarh, O.I. Member of the Allahabad University Court, Member, Benares Hindu University Court, Member, Hindustani Academy, U.P. President, All India Kanya Kalyan Sabha and Kanya Kalyan Inter-College Committee, Lucknow & 13 August 1878 *Edue* Mrs. B. Bajpai, has two *Edue* d. *Edue* Judice High School, Canning College, Lucknow Entered Executive Branch U.P. Civil Service in 1897 as Deputy Collector was on special duty in 1908 1908, 1909 and 1921-23 in connection with consolidation of agricultural holdings on the last occasion, was Deputy Superintendent and Offg. Superintendent, Police (1906-09), on deputation as Dewan Chhatrapur State, O.I. (1910-14) Personal Asst. to British Commr. U.P. (1917-20) Dy. Commr., Gonda (1921-23) for over a year besides having twice officiated as Magr. and Coll. of Bundelkhar Jt. Registrar of Co-operative Societies, (1923-24) and Registrar, Aug. 1924 to December (1926). Retired as permanent Deputy Commissioner, Unao, U.P. (1928) and became Dewan, Orissa State in January 1929 Publications several standard works in Hindi including the *Mahabandhu Vinoda* (a text-book for B.A. & M.A., Examinations) and the Hindi Navy *Edue* (text-book in the Degree of Honours Examination). *Address* Goleganj, Lucknow

**MITCHELL, DAVID GEORGE, B.Sc. (Edin.)**, C.B.I. (1925), C.I.E. (June 1928) V.D. Indian Civil Service Offg. Secretary, Legislative Dept., Govt. of India & 31 March 1879 *Edue*, Elizabeth Dunoon Wharton *Edue*, George Harlowe School, Edinburgh, Edinburgh University, Lincoln College, Oxford Joined I.C.S. Oct. 1903 Divisional and Sessions Judge in Central Provinces, 1912, Legal Secretary and Legal Remembrancer to Government of C.P. and Secretary to C.P. Legislative Council, 1919 Officiated as Additional Judicial Commissioner, June 1926 Joint Secretary and Draftsman Government of India Legislative Department, April 1927 *Address* Delhi and Shula.

**MITRA, THE HON. SIR BHUBHENDRA NATH, M.A.**, K.C.S.I. (1928), K.C.I.E. (1924) C.B.E. (1919), High Commissioner for India in United Kingdom, Dec. 1924 & Oct. 1875 *Edue*, Metropolitan Institution, Hare School and Presidency College, Calcutta. Held Ministerial appn. from 2nd April 1906, appntd to enrolled list, Finance Dept., Jan. 1919, Asst. Secy., Sept. 1910 on special duty in connection with Royal Commission on Indian Finance

said Currensey, June to September 1913; as Captain as Controller of War Accounts from May 1916, O.B.E., Dec 1917 M.I.L. Acc't-General, Nov 1919, O.B.E. Financial Adviser, Mil. Fin. Branch, May 1920, con. 2nd May 1922, temp. Member of Governor-General's Council, April 1924, Comd. Dec. 1924, Temporary Finance Member, March to June 1925. *Address:* India House, Aldwych, London, W.C.2.

**MITTER, THE HON. SRI BROJENDRA LAL, Kt** (1928), K.O.B.I. (1932), M.A., B.L., Barrister at-Law, Member, Government of India 1926, Formerly Advocate-General of Bengal & May 1895 as a daughter of Mr. F. N. Bose, late of the Geological Survey and *g. d.* of the late R. C. Dutt, F.O.S. *Address:* Presidency Col. Calcutta and Lincoln's Inn. *Address:* 6 Outram Street, Calcutta and Simla and New Delhi.

**MITTER, THE HON. MR. JUNKUN DWARKANATH, M.A., D.L.** Ordinary Fellow of the University of Calcutta, Dean of the Faculty of Law, Member Council of State (1924), formerly Advocate, High Court, Calcutta, 29 Feb 1878 *as d.* of Bala Charan Dutt of Calcutta. *Educ.* Presidency College Calcutta. Joined High Court Bar in 1897, In 1916 elected an ordinary Fellow of Calcutta University for five years and appointed Judge of the Calcutta High Court in November 1926. *Publications:* A Thesis on Position of Women in Hindu Law, published by Calcutta University *Address:* 12, Theatre Road, Chowringhee Calcutta.

**MITTER, RAI BAHADUR KACHHUNARATH, B.A. (Hons.), M.A. (Gold Medalist)** & 1880 *as* Sneharama *Educ.* Presidency College Calcutta. Nominated Member, Legislative Assembly, 1922 and 1923, Member Council of State, 1924 and 1925, Fellow (elected) Calcutta University (1922 to 1926), late editor of Bangiya Sahitya Parishat Patrika. Late Senior Professor of Philosophy Presidency College, Calcutta. Inspector of Schools Presidency Division, Fellow, Calcutta University (1928) President, Literary Section, Calcutta University Institute. *Publications:* Author of several works in Bengali on history, literature and fiction. *Address:* 10, Dover Lane, Calcutta.

**MITTER, SRI PROVAS CHANDRA, Kt, c. 1924, C.I.E.** Vakil at High Court, Calcutta. *Address:* High Court, Calcutta.

**MIYAN ASAD-ULLAH, MAULVI, M.I.A.** Hon. Magistrate, Kishanganj, Kamindar of Mahan *as* *as* 5 Jan 1899 *as* B. B. S. Nisa, *d.* of late Maulvi Inayat Ali of Huzia. *Educ.* at Mithanganj Member Dist. Board, Furruckabad (Bihar), and Member, Local Board Kishanganj Vice-President, Anjuman-i-Islamia, Kishanganj. *Address:* Mithanganj, P.O. Kishanganj, Dist. Furruckabad, Bihar.

**MOBERLY, CHARLES KONG, C.I.E. V.D. M. Inst. C.E.** General Manager The Bombay Electric Supply & Tramways Co., Ltd. & 24th Dec. 1880 *as* Kate Charlotte *d.* of the late James Edward Kottrell of Dublin. *Educ.* Rugby School. Technical training The Brush Elec-

trical Engineering Co., Ltd. Loughborough & Yorkshire College, Leeds. Joined The B.E. & T. Co., Ltd. 1905, General Manager 1923. *Ex.* 14-Col. Commanding Bombay Battalion I.D.F., employed on staff of Bombay Brigade 1918-1919. *Address:* Electric House, Fort, Bombay.

**MODY, HORMURST PERCIVAL, M.A. (1904), LL.B. (1906), Advocate, High Court Bombay** & 28 Sept. 1881, *as* Jethal *d.* of Kavnaji Dadabhai Dubeah. *Educ.* St. Xavier's Coll. Bombay. Member of Bombay Municipal Corporation Chairman of its Standing Committee, 1921-22, and President, 1923-24, Chairman, Bombay Millowners Association, 1927-28, 1929-1930, 1930-31 and 1931-32, President Indian Merchants Chamber, 1928-29, Member Legislative Assembly Member, Round Table Conference. *Publications:* The Political Future of India (1908), Life of Sir Pherozshah Mehta (1931). *Address:* Cumballa Hill, Bombay.

**MOHAMMED, AHMAD SA'D KHAN HON'BLE CAPT. NAWAB, SIK.** (*See* under Chhatari, Nawab of.)

**MOHAMMAD ENAZ RASUL KHAN, RAJA, C.B.I. (1924), Talukdar of Jahangirabad** & 28 June 1884. *Educ.* Colvin Talukdars School Lucknow. First non-official Chairman of the District Board, Bara Banki. Besides numerous other charitable contributions, the following are the chief—Rs. 1,25,000 to the Prince of Wales' Memorial, Lucknow, Rs. 50,000 to Sir Harnett Baskin Technical Institute, Cawnpore, and Rs. 1,00,000 to the Lucknow University. Member of the Red Cross Society. Contributed Rs. 10,000 to Lady Reading Child Welfare Fund and Rs. 5,000 to Aligarh University for Maris Scholarship. Vice-President of the British Indian Association and Member of the United Service Club, Honorary Magistrate and Honorary Munshi Chairman Board. *Address:* Dist. Bara Banki Jahangirabad Palace Lucknow.

**MOHAMMAD YAKUB, MAULVI SIK, Kt.** Lawyer & 27 Aug 1879 *as* Wahida Begum, Editor Tehsil-e-Niswan Lahore (*d.* in 1917). *Educ.* M.A.O. College, Aligarh, First non-official Chairman, Municipal Board Moradabad, Senior Vice-Chairman, District Board. Trustee M.A.O. College. Member, Court of Muslim University, Aligarh. Presided over All India Muslim League Session 1927, Member, Age of Consent Committee 1928, Member Legis. Assembly, Deputy President, Legislative Assembly, President, Legislative Assembly 1930, Hon. Secretary, All India Muslim League. Member Indian Franchise Committee 1932. *Address:* Mohallah Moghlaipur, Moradabad.

**MOHAMMAD ZAFRULLA KHAN** (*See* under Zafarulla Khan Chaudhary Mohammad).

**MOHAMMED YAMIN KHAN THE HON. MR. R.A. C.I.E. (1931), M.L.A., of the Allahabad University (1931), Bar-at-Law** Member, Council of State (1924), Senior Vice-Chairman, Municipal Board, Meerut & June 1888 *as* to a cousin. *Educ.* at Meerut

College, M.A.O. College, Aligarh and England. Practising as Barrister in Meerut, since Dec. 1914. Acted as Secretary of U. P. War Fund for Meerut District, Secretary, Y.M.C.A. Funds, Secretary, Dist. War League. Was elected a member of the Municipal Board, Meerut, in 1916 and Vice-Chairman a year later, Elected Member, Legislative Assembly, 1920, Member of the Legislative Assembly, 1920-1923. Nominated a member of Leg. Assembly to represent U. P. in 1927. Elected Chairman Municipal Board, June 1928. Elected Member Leg. Assembly from Agra Division, 1930. Address Junnaut Nihau Meerut.

**MOHAMED ABBAS KHAN KHAN BAHADUR.** Merchant Educ. in Mysore. A member of the representative assembly Mysore, for over 20 years, served as member of Mysore Legislative Council for over 10 years as Hon. President, Bangalore City Municipal Council for nearly 4 years has been General Secretary Central Mahomedan Association for 25 years. Presided over non-Brahmin Youth League Madras, 1928. Elected President, Mysore State Muslim Conference 1932. Address Mullim Hall Road, Bangalore City.

**MOLONEY WILLIAM JOSEPH.** General Manager for the East Butlers Limited and General Manager, Associated Press of India. b May 28, 1885. m Katharine elder daughter of Sir Francis Elliot, G.C.M.G. G.C.V.O. Educ. Redemptorist College Limerick and Royal University of Ireland. Reuters Correspondent in Tehran Constantinople Paris Amsterdam Copenhagen and Berlin. Address, Reuters Limited, Bombay.

**MOOKERJEE, SIR NARAYAN,** Zamindar of Uttarpara, b April 1859. Member, Bengal Legislative Council, since 1918, m 1878 one s Educ. Uttarpara School, Presidency College, Calcutta, Chairman of the Uttarpara Municipality since 1887, Chairman of the Bench of Hon. Magistrates, 1889, Managing Committee of the British Indian Association, 1889, a Member of the Asiatic Society, a Life Member of St. John Ambulance Association, Member of the Provincial Advisory Committee for Indian Students, 1918, a Member of the National Liberal League, and Vice-President of Bengal Humanitarian Association, elected to Executive Committee of All-India Landholders Association, 1919. Address Uttarpara near Calcutta.

**MOOKERJEE, SIR RAJENDRA NATH K.O.I.E. K.O.V.O. (1923), M.I.M.E. (Hon. Lib), M.I.R. (Ind), D.Sc. (Eng), F.A.S.B., Civil Engr. b 1854. Educ. London Missionary Institution at Bhowanipore Presidency College, Civil Engineering Branch, Calcutta. Senior Partner in Martin & Co., and Burn & Co. Calcutta. Member of Indian Industrial Commission, 1917-1918. Member of Indian Railway Committee, 1920-1921. President, Howrah Bridge Committee, 1921. President, Bengal Retrenchment Committee, 1922. Member, All India Retrenchment Committee 1923, Member, Indian Coal Commission, Royal Commission on Indian**

Currency and Finance, 1926. President of Board of Trustees, Indian Museum, Calcutta, a Fellow of Calcutta Univ., Member of Council of Visitors, Ind. Inst. Science, Sheriff of Calcutta, 1911. Member of the Board of the Governing Body of Bengal Engineering College. Ex-President, the Institution of Engineers (India) Member Governing Body of the School of Tropical Medicine and Hygiene, President, Indian Science Congress, 1922. Fellow Asiatic Society of Bengal. President 1924-25, Governor, Imperial Bank of India 1921-1923. Address 7 Harrington Street, Calcutta.

**MOORE, FREDERICK LANGRISH, O.I.E. Ag. Financial Secretary to the Government of Madras b 29th June 1873. m. Muriel d. of the late Larned Stronge Educ. Cheltenham Christ Church, Oxford. Ent. I.C.S. 1894. President, Madras Corporation, 1910-14, Inspector General of Police, Madras, 1914-18. Address Madras Club Madras.**

**MOORE, W. ARTHUR,** Editor of *The Statesman*, M.L.A. (Bengal European Constituency), Classical Scholar of St. John's College, Oxford, 1900-1904, President, Oxford Union Society 1904 b 1880. m. Maud Hilleen only surviving child of George Mallis. Educ. Campbell Coll., Belfast and St. John's College Oxford. Secretary, Balkan Committee, 1904-06, during which time travelled extensively in all the Balkan Countries. Special Correspondent of *The Times* for Young Turk Revolution, 1906, and in Albania, Special Correspondent, 1908, *Daily Chronicle*, *Daily News* and *Manchester Guardian* at Bings of Tabriz, Persia. Joined foreign and war staff of *The Times*, 1910. Persian Correspondent, 1910-12. Russian Correspondent, 1912. Spain, 1914, Albanian Revolution, 1914. Retreat from Mons and Battle of Marne, 1914. Obtained commission in Rifle Brigade served Dardanelles, 1915. Salonika, 1915-17. (General Staff Officer 2nd Grade) Syria, 1918, with military mission (General Sir G. I. Bridges) to Constantinople and the Balkans. Squadron Leader R.A.F. demobilized May 1919, despatches twice M.B.E. (military) Serbian White Eagle, Greek Order of the Redeemer Middle-Eastern Correspondent of *The Times*, 1919-22. Visiting Egypt, Palestine, Syria, Mesopotamia, Persia, Caucasus, India Afghanistan, etc. Publications *The Miracle* (By 'Antrim Oriol', Constable, 1908) *The Orient Express* (Constable 1914) Address "The Statesman," Calcutta.

**MOORE DE F. N. A., M.D. B.S. (Lond), D.P.H. (Eng) D.T.M. & Hy. (Eng), M.R.B.S. (Bombay) F.R.I.P.H. (London), F.C.P.S. (Bombay) J.P. Superintendent, and Chief Medical Officer Govindas Tejpal Hospital b 22 Aug 1893, Educ. at Cathedral and New High Schools Rhipinensis and Grant Medical College, Bombay. Univ. Coll. and Hospital London. Clinical Fellow in Medicine, Grant Coll. Bombay. Medical Registrar J. J. Hospital, Bombay, House Surgeon Metropolitan Hospital, London. Tuberculosis Medical Officer Boros of Stoke Newington Hackney and Poplar, London. Medical Referee, London.**

War Pensions Committee, Lecturer on Tuberculosis, University of Bombay; Hon. Physician at G. T. Hospital, Bombay; Fellow of the Royal Society of Public Health, Fellow, University of Bombay; Fellow, College of Physicians and Surgeons, Bombay. Publications: Present Position of Tuberculosis, Prevention of Tuberculosis and Pandemic of Influenza 1918, etc. Address: Allie Buildings, Hornby Road, Fort, Bombay.

**MOOS NARAYAN A. F., D.Sc. (Edin.)** L.L.B. (Bom.), F.R.S. (Edin.), J.P., Retired Director, Bombay and Allie Observatories & 29 Oct. 1889 m. Bai Jeelochal, y. d. of Byramjee Jejeebhoy, Esq. Educ. Bombay University and Edinburgh University, Prof. of Physics, Biplinestone Coll., Bombay for some time Inspector of Factories Bombay Presidency from 1898 to 1920 Director of Bombay and Allie Observatories, Syndic and Dean in Science, Bombay Univ., Representative of the Bombay University on the Advisory Committee of the Coll. of Engineering, Poona. Advisory Committee of the Royal Institute of Science, Bombay, Board of Trustees of the Prince of Wales Museum, Bombay, and Board of Trustees, Victoria Technical Institute. Publications: Papers in Royal Society, Edinburgh, and Publications in the series, Bombay Observatory's Publications, 1896-1920. Bombay Magnetic Data and Discussion 1846-1919 Vols. I and II. Address: Pedder Road, Bombay.

**MORENO, H. W. B., DR., B.A., Ph.D., M.R.A.S.** (London) b 1875 Educ. at Calcutta University and Marchmont, Edinburgh. Editor, *Century Review* a weekly Recorder. Lecturer Calcutta University ex. Member Leg. Council, Bengal. ex. Hon. Magt., Sealdah Calcutta, President Anglo-Indian League (established in 1909). Publications: History of the Bengal Newspapers, Sorab and Ruston "Story of the Kings, etc. Address: 51, Dharamtola Street Calcutta.

**MORONY, THOMAS HERNEY, O.S.I. C.I.E.** Inspector-General of Police, Central Provinces and Berar, b 8th April 1879 m. Evelyn Myra, eldest d. of Bishop of Portsmouth. Educ. Fettes College, Edinburgh. Joined India Police 1899 and posted to O.P. Appointed Dist. Superintendent of Police, 27th Sept. 1907 on deputation as Inspector General of Police, Indore State, 1912-17. King's Medal 1918, appointed Dy. Inspector General of Police in 1918 and Inspector General of Police in 1922, C.I.E. in 1925. Address: Nagpur.

**MOTCHAND THE HON. RAJA SRE C.I.E.** (1916) Kt. (1930), Banker Landlord and Millowner, b 2 Aug. 1878. Educ. privately. First Non-Official Chairman, Benares Municipal Board, Chairman, Benares Bank Ltd., Chairman of Benares Cotton and Silk Mills Ltd., Chairman, Benares Industries, Ltd., Member, U.P. Legislative Council from 1915 to 1920. Member Council of State, since 1920. Hon. Treasurer and Member of the Council and the Council of the Benares Hindu University, Chairman of numerous local bodies, editor-

General, Industrial and social; Member, U.P. Chamber of Commerce, Calcutta. Address: Azmatgarh Palace, Benares.

**MOTILAL BHAWARI, M.A., LL.B.** Diwan-i-Khas Bahadur b 28 April 1882 m. to Shrinani Kasturibai. Educ. at Barham and Dhar and graduated from the Mair Central College, Allahabad, M.A. from the same College, LL.B. from University School of Law was Headmaster Victoria High School, Khairagarh and Tutor to Raja Lal Bahadur Singh, Chief of Khairagarh, 1907-1909 was Legal practitioner for a few years in Central India States, Accountant-General, Jodhpur, 1918 1920 Accountant-General, Indore, 1920-23 Finance Minister, Indore, 1923-1932. Address: Dhar Central India.

**MOZOOMDAR, BAI JADUNATH BHABHAR VEDANTA VACHASPATHI, M.A. B.L.** Kaiser-i-Hind (1915), C.I.E. (1921) ex. M.L.C. and M.L.A., Advocate and Landholder b Oct. 1859 m. Srimali Sarat Kumari, d. of late Babu Abhaya Charan Sarkar. Educ. Canning Coll., Lucknow and Free Church Coll., Calcutta. Professor, Sanskrit College, Calcutta. Editor, *Trishanku*, Lahore. Secy. Finance Dept. Kashmir, Principal, Katmandu Coll. Nepal, Advocate, Calcutta High Court. Publications: *Antika* Prasad in 2 parts in Bengali, Commentary on Vedanta Philosophy in Bengali Religion of Love in English, essays and addresses in English, Appeal to young Hindus in English, and numerous other works. Editor *Bindu* Patria. President Jessore Medical Institute Jessore Sammilan Institution and Bhawan Arya Vidya Pit, and Vice-President Jessore Prachina Mahanudhan Girls School. Address: Jessore Bengal.

**MUHAMMAD ABDULLAH, BAIGER, B.A.** Zamindar and Member, Legislative Assembly (1920) b 1878 m. Mahmudistan Kosa Bibi d. of late Chaudhury Karamtullah of Salar (Murshidabad) 1887 Educ. Calcutta Madrasah Presidency Coll. & Ripon Coll. Hon. Magt. Rampurhat 1896; elected member, Local and Union Boards, Commissioner, Mahesur Municipality, appd. Sub. Deputy Coll. and Magt. 1906 and Sub-Div. Officer Begusarai, Dh., Maghury and Mahesur (Kadia Dist.) Ass't Settlement Officer, Bhabas (Shahabad) Resigned 1917. Address: Margam, Birbhum Dist.

**MUHAMMAD ABDUL QUADIR, KHAN BAHADUR MAULVI, B.A., LL.B., M.L.A.** Pleader b 26th Dec. 1907 Educ. Government College, Jubbulpore, C.P. and M.A. O. College, Aligarh. Was for some time Headmaster, Mohindra High School, Tikamgarh, Gorbha, Bundelkhand. Practised in 1898 at Amroht (Berar) Official Receiver (1917), Hon. Secretary, Berar Mahomedan Educational Conference, Address: Amroht Camp (Berar), C.P.

**MUHAMMAD MUKHAMMAD ALI KHAN, MURTAZ-UD-DOWLAH, NAWAB, Chief of Patana Estate and Tazim Jangir (Patna State). b 2 Sept. 1888, m. d. of late Kaper**

Latafat Ali Khan, Chief of Sadabad, 2nd marriage, d of Rao Abdul Hakeem Khan of Khairi Dist. Sharapur. Educ. Maharaja's Coll Jaipur and M.A.O Coll., Aligarh. Was Foreign Member of the Council of State, Jaipur, 1923-24. Visited Europe in 1924. Publications: *Sada-i-Watan* Tanged Nadir Swarajya Home Rule. Address: Pahasa House Aligarh.

MUIR, WINGFIELD WIMYNS LIEUT COL. C.B.E. (1926) M.V.O. (1923), O.B.E. (1918), Officer of the Crown of Romania 1920. Commander of the Crown of Belgium 1926. 12th June 1879. Educ. Haileybury College and the R.M.C. Sandhurst. Was in the Bedfordshire and Hertfordshire Regiment and 15th Lushiana Bkhs (T.A.) Address: C/o The Agent, Imperial Bank of India Simla.

MUKANDI LAL, B.A. (Oxon) Bar at Law, ex M.L.C. ex Dy. President, U.P. Legis Council 15th Oct 1890. m. s. s. Miss Bull (1918). Educ. at Schools Pauri and Almora, in colleges at Allahabad, Benares, Calcutta and Christ Church, Oxford, Hist Hons 1917. Called to Bar, Gray's Inn 1918, returned to India, 1919 enrolled Advocate, Allahabad High Court, 1919, elected to U.P. Legislative Council for Garhwal 1923 and 1926. Writes to Hindi and English periodicals and is an exponent and critic of Indian Art. Address: Lansdowne Dist Garhwal U.P.

MUKHERJEE SANTYA VRATA, B.A. (Oxon), Fellow of the Royal Statistical Society, London. Census Commissioner, Baroda State for the second time since June 1880. d. 6 Feb 1887. m. Sm Aruna Devi M.A., s. s. s. Bebaroa, niece of Babindranath Tagore, the Post One s. one d. Educ. St. Xavier's and Presidency College, Calcutta, and Exeter Coll Oxford. Entered Baroda Service, 1911. Conducted the Census of Baroda State 1921. Suba in three districts 1922-1923, Chief Secretary to Government, 1929. Revenue Commissioner, 1923-25, reorganised the Central Secretariat after the model of British India 1919-20, was largely instrumental in the reorganisation of the local boards, as member of the Baroda University Commission was mainly responsible for drafting its Report 1926-27. Publications: *Constitutional Reforms in Baroda*. Census Report of 1921 and other official publications. Address: Race Course Road, Baroda.

MUKERJI LAL GOPAL, THE HON. SIR B.A. LL.B. Judge High Court Allahabad. d. 20 July 1874. m. Smt. Nalini Devi Educ. Ghazipur Victoria High School and Muz. Central Coll., Allahabad. Practised at Ghazipur, 1896-1902. Joined Judicial Service of United Provinces 1902, was Munsiff from 1902 to 1914. District and Sessions Judge from 1914 to 1923, was deputed to Legislative Department of Government of India as an officer on Special Duty, 1921-22, was appointed to officiate as Judge of High Court in December 1923, was additional Judge of the High Court, 1924-1926. Was made

permanent Judge in March 1926. knighted in June 1932. was appointed to officiate as Chief Justice in July 1932. Publications: *Law of Transfer of Property* 1st Edition 1925, (2nd Edition, 1931) Address: Allahabad.

MUKERJI, MANAKATHA NATH, THE HON. M.A. JERVIS M.A. (Cal), B.L. Judge High Court Calcutta since 1924. A. 28 Oct 1874. m. Sm Sureswar Debi eldest d. of Sir Goroob Das Banerjee. Educ. Albert Collegiate School and College, Presidency College, Calcutta, and Ripon College Law Classes. Vakil, Calcutta High Court, from Dec. 1898 to Dec. 1923. Address: 81 Hard Street, Calcutta.

MUKHERJEE, BABU JOGENDRA NATH, M.A., B.L. Advocate, High Court, Calcutta. d. 23rd June 1881. m. d. of late Babu Hari Nath Chatterjee, of the Provincial Executive Service. Educ. Presidency College and Hindu School, and Government Pathshala, Calcutta. Practised as pleader at Purnea 1898-1908. Was Municipal Commissioner, Vice-Chairman, Purnea Municipality, and Chairman altogether for about 18 years. Member of Bengal Legislative Council (1906-1907), practised Calcutta High Court, from 1908. Prof of Hindu Law in the Calcutta Law College from 1909-1919. Chairman of Professors Criminal Law in that Coll., 1918-19, Member Legislative Assembly, 1921-23. Publications: (1) *The Legislative Assembly and its work* (brochure) (2) *Dilettantism in Social Legislation* (3) An address on Hindu music delivered at Indian Musical Salon held at Government House Calcutta, on 7th Dec. 1920. Address: 18, Pran Kisan Mukherjee Road, Taltah Calcutta.

MUKHERJEE, THE HON. SAHUR LOKNATH, Zamindar, having properties extending over many districts an Executive of Uttarpara Municipality. Member of Council of State. d. April 1900. m. Smt. Sallabala Devi, d. of Rai Bahadur Ramadnan Chatterjee Retired Mgt. of Bankura. Educ. Uttarpara Govt. High School and Presidency College Calcutta. Elected Commissioner, Uttarpara Municipality in 1921. was Chairman for some time in 1924 and again in 1928, at present an executive of the Municipality, now an elected Member Council of State, for West Bengal Constituency. Address: 'Rajendra Bhawan', Uttarpara, Bengal.

MULLA, THE HON. SIR DIFSHAH FARUQI Kt (1930), P.O., LL.D. C.B.E. d. April 1868. m. Jeral d. of P. P. Karska of Bombay. Educ. at Sir Jamsetji Jijibhai School and Elphinstone College, Bombay. Late Fellow of the Bombay University. Late President, Tribunal of Appeal, Bombay 1919-1921. A Judge of the Bombay High Court, Law Member of H. B. the Viceroy's Executive Council. Appointed to the Privy Council, 1930. Publications: *Commentaries on the Code of Civil Procedure*. *Principles of Hindu Law*, *Principles of Mahomedan Law* joint author of Pollock and Mulla's *Indian Contract Act*. Tagore Lecturer, 1929. Address: 21, Marine Lines, Bombay.



**MULLAN, JAL PHIRONGHAR, M.A., F.L.S., F.Z.S., F.R.S.** Prof of Botany, Director, Zoological Laboratory St. Xavier's College, 26 March 1884. Educ. St. Xavier's College, Bombay, Professor Examiner, University of Bombay. Publications "Animal Types for College Students" Address "Vakil Terrace", Lamington Road, Grant Road, Bombay

**MULLICK, RAI PRONATH NATH BANADUR** Bharat-Bani-Bhawan, Hon. Secretary, Calcutta House Owners Association President, North Calcutta Defence Association Served on the Calcutta Municipality as a nominated Commissioner, Improvement Trust, Calcutta Exhibition 1928, etc. Address 129, Cornwallis Street, Calcutta.

**MUMTAZUDDOLAH, NAWAB SIR MOHAMMAD FAYAZUL KHAN, K.C.V.O., K.C.I.E., C.S.I., C.B.M.** Nawab of Bahawalpur, Minister, Jalpur State, 4 Nov 1881. Late Member of Supreme and Provincial Legislative Councils Address Nawab's House, Jalpur

**MUNINDRA DEB, RAI MAHARAJ-KUNAR, M.L.C.** of the Bansberia Raj, 26 Aug 1874, Educ. Hooghly College and St. Xavier's College Member of Bengal Legislative Council Hony Magistrate, Hooghly Non-official Visitor, Hooghly District and Serampore, Sub-Jail, Chairman, Bansberia Municipality, Vice President, All India and President, All Bengal Library Association Chairman, Bansberia Co-operative Bank Ltd. Kayastha Co-operative Bank Ltd, Calcutta, Director, Tarakeswar Co-operative Sale and Supply Society Ltd Member, Hooghly District Board, Hony Secretary Historical Research Society President, Bansberia Public Library, Working Men's Institute Night Schools Bansberia Girls School Rangia Granthalaya Parishat, Hooghly District Library Association, Kallighat Perpetual Club and Library, B.M. Sporting Club Vice-President, Hooghly Landholders Association Kallighat People's Association, Chinnurah Physical Institute Editor "Pathagar" late Editor, *The Eastern Voice*, an English Daily, *The United Bengal*, an English Weekly, *The Purvima*, a Bengali Monthly, Author of several historical works Calcutta, Address 21P, Rani Sankar Lane, Kallighat.

**MUMMOHANDAS RAMJI, THE HON. SIR, Kt (1827), J.P.** Merchant and Millowner Educ. Bombay High School Represented Indian commercial community in the old Bombay Legislative Council from 1910 to 1920 served on the Municipal Corporation for 18 years, elected President of the Corporation for 1912-13 served also on the Committees of Indian Merchants Chamber, Bombay Mill owners' Association and President, Bombay Native Goods Merchants' Association for 23 years, was President of Indian Merchants' Chamber, 1907-18 and again in 1924 and of the Bombay Millowners' Association in 1909 served several periods on the Board of the Bombay Port Trust, was member for a number of years of the Board of Trustees of V.J. Technical Institute was a member of the Advisory Committee to the Director

of Industries and of the Advisory Board to the Development Department, was a member of the Advisory Committee of the B.B. & C.I. Railway Represented Indian Merchants Chamber on the Legislative Assembly 1921-23 served on the Health-waste Committee, Railway Advisory Committee, Railway Risk Note Committee, and Income-Tax Committee Elected Member of Council of State, June 1925 and re-elected in November 1925 Member, Council of State, 1925-1930 Address Ridge Road, Malabar Hill, Bombay

**MUNSHI, KANAIYALAL MANEKJI, B.A., LL.B.** Advocate, Bombay High Court, 29 Dec 1887 as Lilavati Sheth, a Jain widow, an authoress of repute in Gujarati language, 1926 Educ. Dalal High School, Broach, Graduated from Baroda College, 1908, LL.B. of Bombay University, 1910, passed Advocate's Examination 1913 Enrolled as Advocate, Bombay High Court, 1918, Joint-Editor Young India, 1915 Secretary Bombay Home Rule League, 1919-20, President, Sahitya Samad Bombay, since 1922, Editor of the Cyclopaedia of Gujarati Literature, Elected by the registered graduates to the Senate of the Bombay University 1925 Elected Vice President of the Gujarati Sahitya Parishad Mandal (Literary Conference) April 1926, Elected to the Syndicate of the Bombay University, September 1926 Appointed a Member of the Baroda University Commission by His Highness the Maharaja Gaikwar, September 1926, Elected Chairman of the Gujarati Board of Studies of the Bombay University 1927 Elected to the Bombay Legislative Council for the Bombay University, April 1927 Appointed Chairman of the Committee of the Government of Bombay to introduce compulsory physical training in schools 1927 member of the Committee appointed by the Government of Bombay to report on the reorganization of primary and secondary education in the Presidency Elected member of the Academic Council and Board of Post-Graduate Studies, Bombay University 1929, joined Satyagraha 20th April 1930, Arrested 21st April 1930 for Salt Satyagraha at Bhatis Bag, Bombay sentenced on 22nd April 1930 to six months imprisonment by the Chief Presidency Magistrate Bombay, released on 1st October 1930, appointed substitute member of the Working Committee October 1930 Elected member of the All-India Congress Committee, 1930-1931 arrested in Jan 1933 Publications Prithvi-Vallabh, Pettani Prabhuta, Gajraj Nath, Rajadhrat, Bhagavan Kantilya, Vani Vasul, Kono Vant, Swapnadraksha, Pawanika Pawan Pundarik Paranjaya, Avidhakta Atma, Tarpan Putra Samovadi, Dhruvaswami Devi Kakan Shashi and several short stories, essays etc. Address Gilbert Building, Babanath Road, Bombay 7

**MUNSHI, MRS. LILAVATI KANAIYALAL, b. 1899** as K.M. Munshi, Advocate, Secretary, Sahitya Samad, Bombay, Secretary, Sir Ganga Sangli, Bombay, joined Satyagraha, 1930, appointed Vice President, Bombay War Council, 1930, arrested 4th July 1930 sentenced to three months imprisonment by

the Chief Presidency Magistrate, Bombay, released at the end of October 1930, organised Bombay Swadeshi Market, 1930, elected member, All India Congress Committee, 1931, arrested in Jan. 1932. *Publications* (1) *Bekha Chitra* and *Bija*. Leko a collection of sketches, etc. (2) *Kumardevi*, a historical play, and several other plays short stories, essays etc. *Address* Gilbert Building, Babulnath Road Bombay?

**MURSHIDABAD, NAWAB BARADUR OF, K.O.S.I., K.C.V.O.,** The Hon. Irisham-ul-Mulk, Bahadur-Dewan, Amir-ul-Omrak, Nawab Asaf-ud-Daula Syed Ali Muzza, Khan Bahadur, Mahabub Jung, prominent noble of Bengal, Bihar and Orissa, 8th in descent from the Prophet of Arabia, b. 7 Jan. 1875, m. 1893, Nawab Sultan Dulla Fugtor Jahan Begum Sahoba. His apparent Murahid saga Asif Jah Syed Wazir Ali Muzza. *Educ.* in India, under private tutors and in England, at Sherborne, Rugby, and Oxford, has six times been Mem. of Bengal Leg. Council. *Address* The Palace, Murshidabad.

**MURTRIE, DAVID JAMES, O.B.E., I.S.O.** By Dir.-Gen. Post Office, 1918-1921 (re-tired), b. 18 Dec. 1864. *Educ.* Doveton Prep. Coll., Madras. Ent. Govt. Service in Post Office, 1884, Pres. Postmaster Bombay, 1913-16. *Address* Looland, 8, Cunningham Road, Bangalore.

**MUTALIK, VINAY NARAYAN alias ANNABABU, B.A.,** First Class Sardar of the Deccan, Inamdars and Saranamardar, Member, Legislative Assembly, b. 5 Sept. 1879 m. S. Ramabai, b. d. of Mr. K. K. Bhambhani, Pearl Merchant. *Educ.* at Satara High School and the Deccan Coll., Poona. Member, Bombay Legislative Council for the Deccan Sardars 1921-1923. President, Inamdars Central Association, 1914 and onwards to the present day, Chairman, Satara City Municipality, for 4 years Member of Dist. and Taluka Local Board, Satara for over 15 years. Was appointed non-official member of Army Accounts Committee, 1925-26 to represent Legis. Assembly on the Committee, President of the 1st Provincial Conference of Sardars, Inamdars and Watanidars, 1923 and President Provincial Postal Conf., 1926. Elected Chairman of the Executive Committee of the Provincial Conference of Shri Sardars and Inamdars, 1927 and in 1931. Leader of the Deputation of Sardars and Inamdars for giving evidence before the Simon Commission, 1928. Leader of two deputations 1927 and 1929 to H. E. the Governor on behalf of Sardars and Inamdars of the Presidency. Raised to be First Class Sardar of the Deccan in September 1930. Nominated Member of the Provincial Franchise Committee, 1932. *Publications* Currency System of India, in Marathi. *Address* Shauwar Peth, Satara City.

**MYRRE, HIS HIGHNESS YOTARAJA OF, SIR SRI KASTHARAJA NARAYANARAJA WADIKAR, RAJAWAT, G.O.N.,** b. 5 June 1883, y. s. of late Maharaja Sri Chamarajendra Wadiyar Bahadur, m. 17th June 1916. One s. Prince Jaya Chamarajendra Wadiyar and three daughters.

Taken keen interest in welfare of people and in all matters of education, health and industry. *Address* Mysore.

**NABHA, Gurocharan Singh, ex-Maharaja of, F.R.G.S., M.R.A.S.,** b. 14 March 1883, s. 1911. *Educ.* privately. Travelled good deal in India and abroad, Mem. Viceroy's Council, 1906-08, Pres. of Ind. Nat. Soc. Conf., 1909, attended Coronation of King accompanied by Maharani, 1911. Abolished, 1923.

**NADKAR, DEWAN BHADUR KHANDESAO GANGADHAR RAO, 1876 s. of Gangadhar Rao Nadkar. Educ. at Anand College, Dhar and Muir Central College, Allahabad. Khargi Dewan and Member in charge of Finance and Education of Dhar State Council, appointed Dewan and Vice-President of State Council, 1920. Rao Bahadur, 1924, Dewan Bahadur, 1931. *Address* Dewan's House, Dhar, O. I.**

**NAG, GUN CHANDRA, RAI BHADUR, M.A., B.L.** b. 26 June 1881 m. Sreenati Kunjalata, d. of Rai Sahab P. C. Deb of Sylhet. *Educ.* Calcutta Presidency College. Professor, Ravenshaw Coll., Cuttack (1898-1900), Pleader Sylhet Judge's Court, 1900-1902, Member, Assam Civil Service, 1902-1919, Member, Dacca University Court, and Member, Leg. Assembly. *Publications* Back to Bengal. *Address* Bakshi Bazar Dacca.

**NAGOD, RAJA MAHENDRA SINGH, RAJA OF, b. 5 February 1918.** His dynasty has ruled at Nagod for over six centuries. His State has area of 681 square miles, and population of 68,166, his salute being nine guns. *Address* Nagod, Baghelkhand.

**NAGPUR, R. C. BISHOP OF, see Coppel.**

**NAIDU, SAROJINI, MRS.,** Fellow of Roy Soc. of Lib., in 1914. b. Hyderabad, Deccan, 13 Feb. 1879. *Educ.* Hyderabad, King's Coll., London, Girton Coll., Cambridge. Published three volumes of poetry in English, which have been translated into all Indian vernaculars, and some into other European languages, also been set to music, lectures and addresses on questions of social, religious, and educational and national progress, specially connected with Women's Movement in India, and welfare of Indian students. President, Indian National Congress, 1925. *Address* Congress House, Bombay.

**NATB, CHETTER MADHAVAN, THE HON. MR. JUSTICE, B.A.,** Bar-at-Law Judge High Court, Madras, b. 24th Jan. 1879 m. Sreenamini Palat Parakkutti Ammaiah, eldest d. of Sir C. Sankaran Nair. *Educ.* Victoria Coll., Palghat, Pachayappas and Christian Colleges, Madras, Law Coll., Madras, Univ. Coll., London, and also the Middle Temple, London. Rostered in the Madras High Court, 1904, officiated as Vice Principal, Law Coll., Madras, 1909. Law Reporter, 1915-16. apptd. Prof. 1916-20. Govt. Pleader, 1918-23, Advocate General, Madras, 1923-24, Judge of High Court, 1924, confirmed 1927. *Address* Spring Gardens, Nungambau Ramo, Madras.

**NAIR, Sir MANHUR KIRKMAN, K.T. (1880),**  
**DEWAN BHADUR (1915)** Member, Executive  
 Council, Government of Madras (1925), 5  
 August 1870 *Educ.* Alampur, Calcutta, and  
 Christian College and Law College Madras  
 Vakil, Calcutta Bar, Ch. Justice, Travancore  
 High Court, for four years Dewan, Travancore  
 May 1914 to July 1920 *Address* Mohana  
 Villa, Omnes Road, Kilpank, Madras.

**NAIR, see SANKARAN NAIR.**

**NAKHIAR, CHANDROTH KUDALI THAKURATH**  
**VITTEL KUNHI KANMARAN Landlord M.L.A.**  
 5 Dec 1898 *in* Kalliat Madhavi Amma d  
 of V Rytu Nambiar, B.A., B.L., High Court  
 Vakil *Educ.* at the Mission High School  
 Brennan College, Tellicherry and Madras  
 Medical College. Succeeded to the manage-  
 ment of the Chandroth estate after the death  
 of his brother in 1912 In 1914 was elected  
 to the Tellicherry Taluk Board and in 1916  
 to the Malabar District Board of which he  
 continues to be a member In 1924 was  
 returned to the Legislative Assembly as the  
 representative of the Madras Landholders  
*Address* Panoor, vis Mahe, N Malabar

**NANAVATY, Cox Sir BYRAMJI HORMAJI**  
**K.T. (1880), F.R.C.S. (Ed), F.C.P.S., L.M.**  
**& S (with honours), Khan Bahadur**  
**(1910), C.I.E., June (1925)** Consulting  
 Surgeon and Physician Specialist in  
 Eye Diseases from Royal Ophthalmic  
 Hospital, Moorfields, London, 6 Decem-  
 ber 1901, *in* Dhanlal, daughter of the  
 late Mr M. N. Nanavaty (Treasury Officer,  
 Surat) and cousin of Mr E. M. Nanavaty,  
 I.C.S. *Educ.* Ahmedabad and Bombay and later  
 on to London and Edinburgh, held for many  
 years the posts of Lecturer of Surgery (clinical)  
 and operative and midwifery in one of the  
 provincial medical schools of the Bombay  
 Presidency Was subsequently appointed  
 Civil Surgeon, Surat Appointed a Fellow of  
 the Bombay University in 1897 and is now  
 also an ordinary Fellow Was for many years  
 Examiner in Surgery and Midwifery in the  
 L. M. & S. and M.B., B.S. Examinations  
 of the Bombay University and also in the  
 L.C.P.S. and M.C.P.S. examinations of the  
 College of Physicians and Surgeons, Bombay  
 of which Council he is also a member A  
 Municipal Councillor of over 25 years standing  
 and Chairman, Sanitary Committee President  
 Municipal Institute Vice-President of four  
 important public bodies, viz., Ahmedabad  
 Municipality, Ahmedabad Sanitary Associa-  
 tion and the Society for the Prevention of  
 Cruelty to Animals and of Red Cross Society  
 Member Civil Hospital Advisory Committee  
 and of the Committee of Becharas Dispensary,  
 Victoria Jubilee Hospital for Women  
 and Loper Asylum and of mental hospitals, is  
 also Hon. Secretary of Becharas Dispensary,  
 a leading Freemason and a Past Master of  
 Lodge Salem. In 1928 was also elected Hon.  
 Member of Lodge Hope and Sincerity Was  
 awarded by Government a gold medal for  
 services rendered during the Ahmedabad riots  
 of 1918 In February 1929 was raised to the  
 rank of an Hon. Col., Medical Corps, Indian  
 Territorial Force Publications. " Duties and  
 Responsibilities of Practitioners and Students

of Medicine, " On Different Methods of  
 Cataract Extraction, " Otitis following on  
 Catarrhism " Ghenna Retina, etc. *Address*.  
 Ahmedabad

**NANDY, SINGHABANDRA, M.A. (1920), M.L.C.,**  
**Maharaja of Kadambar, Bengal, 5 1897**  
**m. 1917 second Rajkumari of the late Hon.**  
**Raja Pratoda Nath Roy of Dighapala**  
**Edm. Berhampore Coll. Bengal, and Presi-**  
**dency Coll., Calcutta Chairman, Berham-**  
**pore Municipality was Member of District**  
**Board Berhampore, and Member, Bengal**  
**Legislative Council (since 1924) President,**  
**British Indian Association and President,**  
**Bengal Mahajan Sabha President, Board of**  
**Management, K. K. College, Berhampore**  
**Member, Historical Society and Asiatic**  
**Society of Bengal, Munshidabad Association,**  
**Life Member, Vivas Bharati, and Member**  
**Bengal National Chamber of Commerce**  
*Address* Rajbari Kadambar, or 307,  
 Upper Circular Road Calcutta

**NANJUNDAYYA, H. VELPANTUR, C.I.E.**  
**5 18 Oct. 1880 Educ.** Wesleyan Mission  
**Sch., Mysore, Christian Coll., Madras, Madras**  
**Govt. (Follow, 1896). Ext. service of Mysore**  
**Govt. 1895 Judge, Chief Court of Mysore**  
**1904, Mem. of Council and On Judge of Chief**  
**Court, retired 1914, Vice-Chancellor, Mysore**  
**Univ. Address** Malleswaram, Bangalore

**NARAYANASWAMI CHETTI THE Hon**  
**DEWAN BHADUR, Member, Council of State**  
**5 23 September, 1881 Merchant and Land**  
**lord President, Madras Corporation for**  
**1927 and 1928 Member of the Senate**  
**of the Madras University, Member of**  
**the Council of Affiliated Colleges re-**  
**presenting District Board and Municipal-**  
**ities of Chingleput District, Hon**  
**Secretary, Madras Presidency Discharged**  
**Prisoners Aid Society Provincial Visitor to**  
**Prisoners Jails President, Depressed**  
**Classes Mission Society Member, Town**  
**Planning Trust Board representing Corpora-**  
**tion Member of the Advisory Board of**  
**the M & S M Ry Member, Madras**  
**Labour Board, Member South India Chamber**  
**of Commerce, President, Pachayappa's Trust**  
**Board, Member Travancore Advisory Board,**  
**Member Madras Port Trust, Director, City**  
**Co-operative Bank, Sengore Benefit Society**  
**and Co-operative Central Land Mortgage**  
**Bank, Ltd., was Member of the Executive**  
**Committee of the Trustees of Duffield Fund**  
**Visitor of the Criminal Settlement at Madras**  
**and Pallavaram, Vice-President of the R. P.**  
**O.A. and Madras Children's Aid Society,**  
**Member, Cinema Board, Member, Council of**  
**State, Member, Central Board of Railways,**  
**Member Governing Body of the Lady Har-**  
**dinge Medical College for Women, Member**  
**Central Committee, Councils of Rangoon**  
**Fund, Delhi, Member of Exotic Licensing**  
**Board, Madras, Member of the Academic**  
**Council President of the Town Planning**  
**Committee, Chairman of the Charities Com-**  
**mission, Member of the Labour Advisory**  
**Board formed by the Government of Madras**  
**Member of the Governing Body of the Imperial**  
**Council of Agricultural Research, Delhi.**

Director of the Mysore Hindu Permanent Fund Ltd Vice-President of the District Educational Council, President of the Dt. Secondary Education Board Chairman of the Advisory Board to the Genl. Hospital Madras Member of the Advisory Board to the Government Gotha Hospital Chairman of the Board of Trustees of the V F Hall was for a short time a Member of the Madras Legislative Council, Chairman of the Board of Visitors of the Junior Certified School Rampet Honorary Inspector of Certified Schools of this Presidency Non Official, Visitor to the Government Mental Hospital Director of the Muthalpet High School Member of the Board of Industries Member of the Cinema Board Honorary Visitor of the Agricultural College Coimbatore. Member of the Admission Board to the Presidency College Member of the Advisory Council of the Queen Mary's College; for Women Address: 'Gopathi Villa', San Thome Madras

**NARAIN, SIRTENULT BHAGAI, K. P. M.R.C.P. (Edinburgh), Hon. Comm. 1922.** Sheriff of Bombay, 1928-29. Chief Physician, Pardi Lying in Hospital, President, College of Physicians and Surgeons, & Navari 2nd Sept. 1928, *Edno* Grant M.C., Elphinstone Coll. Fellow of Bombay Univ. 1885 J.P., a Syndic in Medicine, 1891, a Dean in Faculty of Medicine, 1901-02, Mem. Bombay Leg. Council, 1909, Mem. of Provincial Advisory Committee 1910, Member, Bombay Medical Council, 1918, Member, Bombay Municipal Corporation for 15 years Address Fort, Bombay

**NARSINGARH, HIS HIGHNESS SRI HETU RAO VIKRAM SINGH SAHIB BAHADUR, b. 21 September 1909** belongs to Paramar or Ponwar branch of Agnikul Rajputs a daughter of the heir-apparent of Cutch State, June 1929, s. 1924 *Edno*. Dally College, Indore and Mayo College, Ajmere State is 734 sq miles in extent and has population 1,18,275 salute of 11 guns Address Narsingarh C.I.

**NASIK, BISHOP OF (RT. REV. PHILIP HENRY LLOYD M.A.) b. July 8, 1884** Educated at Eton and King's College, Cambridge, (late Scholar and 1st class Classical Tripos) On being ordained deacon in the Diocese of London, became Curate of St. Mary of Eton, Hackney Wick Vice Principal of Cuddesdon College from 1912 to 1916, when he came to India as an S.P.G. Missioner Assistant Missionary at Mirdi 1915-1917, Chaplain to Bishop Palmer of Bombay 1917-1919, S.P.G. Missioner at Ahmednagar 1917-1925 Consecrated Asst. Bishop of Bombay with special charge of Ahmednagar and Aurangabad 1925 Appointed first Bishop of the new Diocese of Nalk, 1929 Address Nasik

**NATARAJAN, KAMAKSHI, B.A. (Madras University), 1889, Editor, The Indian Social Reformer, Bombay, 8. 24th Sept. 1928, *Edno*, St. Peter's H.S., Madras, Free Coll., Madras Govt. Coll., Kumbakonam and Law Coll., Madras Headmaster, Aryan H.S., Triplicane, Madras, Asst. Editor, the Hindu,**

Madras Press, Madras Prov. Soc. Confor., Kurnool, 1911 and Press, Bombay Prov. Soc. Confor., Bilapur 1918 President, Mysore Civic and Social Progress Conference, 1921, and President, National Social Conference, Ahmedabad, 1921, General Secretary, Indian National Social Conference, 1923-24, President, 40th Indian National Social Conference, Madras 1927. *Publications* Presidential addresses at above Conferences Report of Census of Hyderabad (Deccan) 1911 A Reply to Miss Katherine Mayo's "Mother India" (G. A. Natesan & Co., Madras) Address *The Indian Social Reformer* Office Fort, Bombay, and Kamakshi House, Bandra, Bombay

**NATESAN, THE HON. MR. G. A.** head of G. A. Natesan & Co. and Editor, *The Indian Review*, Member Council of State b. 25th August 1873 *Edno* High School, Kumbakonam, St. Joseph's School, Triplicanopoly; R. H. School, Triplicane, Presidency College, Madras University, B.A. (1897) Fellow of the Univ. and Commissioner, Madras Corps. Has taken a leading part in Congress work. Joined Moderate Conference, 1910 Sec., Madras Liberal League Joint Secretary National Liberal Federation of India 1922, visited Canada on Empire Parliamentary Delegation in 1928 attended Universities Conference 1929 Chairman Retrenchment Committee for Stores Printing and Stationery *Publications* chiefly patriotic literature and speeches, etc. of public men. What India Wants Autonomy within the Empire Address Mangala Villa, Lus, Mysore, Madras

**NATHUSHAI, TRINOVANDAS MANGALDAS, J.P., Hon. Mag. and Fellow of Univ., Bombay, Sheriff or Head of Kapor Banya community resigned presidency after tenure thereof for 25 years, 1912, b. 28 Oct. 1856, *Edno* St. Xavier's Coll., Bombay Was for 20 years an elected Mem. of Bombay Mun. Corps., has been Hon. Mag. since establishment of Corps of Bench Magistrates in Bombay Address Sir Mangaldas House, Lamington Road, Bombay**

**NAWAB SALAR JUNG BAHADUR, b. 13 June 1889 *Edno* at Nizam College, Prime Minister of Hyderabad, 1912-14 Address Hyderabad, Deccan**

**NAWAZ, BEGAN SHAN** s. of late Sir Muhammad Shah, K.C.B.I. s. 1911, Miran Shah Nawaz, Barikhat, Lahore *Edno* Queen Mary's College Lahore Entered public service at a very early age when still in purdah at her instance the All India Muslim Women's Conference passed resolution against polygamy 1917, gave up purdah in 1920 and since then actively engaged in educational and social reform matters, Member of several important hospital and maternity and welfare committees, Member of the Punjab Board of Film Censors since 1926, first Muslim woman to represent her sex in All India Muslim League's Executive Committee, Member of Provincial Executive Committee and All India General Committee of the Red Cross Society, Punjab delegate to the Annual Women's Conference

at Delhi, 1927, first woman to be elected as Vice-President of the 42nd Social Reform Conference, Lahore, 1929, acted as her father's honorary secretary when he attended as a delegate to the Imperial Conference, London 1930. Woman delegate to the Indian Round Table Conference, (1930-32). *Publications:* *Husan* *Hara* *Edum* in Urdu, several pamphlets on educational and social matters, regular contributor to various Women's Journals in India. *Address:* Iqbal Mansi, Lahore.

**HAZIMUDDIN, THE HON KRWASA, M.A.** (Gantab), C.I.E., 1927 Minister for Education Government of Bengal & July 1904 m. Shaker Bano, d. of U. M. Ashraf. *Educ.* at Aligarh, M.A.O. College, and Trinity Hall, Cambridge. Chairman, Dacca Municipal, from 1923 to 1929, Member Executive Council, Dacca University, 1924 to 1929, Member, Bengal Legislative Council, from 1923. *Address:* Pari Bagh, Ramna, Dacca.

**NEEDHAM, MAJOR-GENERAL HENRY, C.B., C.M.G., D.S.O.** Officer Commanding Bombay District, & 1876 m. 1902, Violet, d. of late Captain H. Andrews, 8th Hussars, and Mrs Yates Browne. *Educ.* privately. Joined Gloucester Regiment, 1900, F.S.O. 1908-9, Staff England, 1910-14. France. Egypt. Salonika, Russia since 1914 (Legion of Honour). St. Vladimir, U.S. Distinguished Service Medal, C.M.G., D.S.O. commanded 4th Worcestershire, 1922-23, Colonel, 1919, Military Attache Brussels, Berns Luxembourg, 1923, Military Attache, Paris, 1927-31. Officer Commanding, Bombay District, 1931. *Address:* Assaye Building, Colaba, Bombay.

**NEEDHAM, BREVET-COLONEL RICHARD ARTHUR, R.Sc., M.D., D.P.H., F.R.C.P.** (Edinburgh), D.S.O. (1916), C.I.E. (1918), & 1877 Inspector of Medical Education in India on behalf of the General Medical Council of the United Kingdom, on special duty Railway Board. *Address:* Simla and Lahore.

**NEHALCHAND, MUSTAFA KHAN, BAHADUR, M.A. (Allahabad), LL.B.** Abkari Member Indore Cabinet. *Educ.* Mair Central College, Allahabad. Worked as Professor Tutor to a Rajputana Prince. Private Secretary to the Prime Minister, Indore State, Customs, Abkari and Opium Commissioner, Subah and Member of the Revenue Board. *Address:* 16, Tukoganj, Indore, Central India.

**NEHRU, PANDIT SHAMAL, M.L.A., Journalist,** & 16 June 1879 m. Ona, d. of Pandit Niranjan Nish Hukku. *Educ.* at Allahabad. Member All India Congress Committee, C.P. Provincial Congress Committee (U.P.), Allahabad Town Congress Committee, Allahabad Public Health Committee, Member Allahabad Improvement Trust, Member, Khilafat Committee, Member Legis. Assembly, six months' imprisonment and fine for non-co-operation (1921-22). *Publications:* Founder of "The Democrat" newspaper of Allahabad. *Address:* Allahabad, U.P.

**NEOGY, KAMTESH CHANDRA, M.L.A.,** representing, since 1921, the non-Mahomedan Electorate, Dacca Divn., E. Bengal. Vaidi, High Court, Calcutta. Journalist, & 1888. *Educ.* Presidency Coll., Calcutta. Dacca Coll. m. Sreematy Lila Devi. Some time a member of the All India Council of the Nat. Lib. Fedn. Elected Member of the Dacca Univ. Court, 1921-24, one of the Chairmen of the Leg. Assembly since 1924. *Address:* 48, Toyabon Circular Road, War, Dacca and P 803, Kuma Road, Tollygunge P.O., Calcutta.

**NEPAL, HIS HIGHNESS PRINCEWALA NEPAL-TARADHISHA MAHARAJA BHIM SHUM SHREER JUNG RAHADUR RANA, G.C.S.I. (Hon. 1921 G.C.M.G. (1931) K.C.V.O. (1911) Yit-Tang Paoing Shun Chian and Luh-Chuan Shang Chiang (Chinese 1932) Prime Minister and Supreme Commander in Chief & 16th April 1866 1st marriage 1 son, 2nd marriage 3 sons, 3rd marriage 1 daughter. *Educ.* Durbar High School, Kathmandu. Entered army as a Colonel in 1876, General Comd Northern Division 1886 General Comd Southern Division 1887 General Comd Eastern Division 1888, Senior Commanding General 1901 Commander in Chief of the Nepalese Army 1901-1929, became Maharaja Prime-Minister and Supreme Commander in Chief in succession to his late illustrious elder brother Maharaja Chandra Shum Shere Jung in Nov 1931. Hon. Lt. General in the British Army (1931) Hon. Col. 4th P.W.O. Gurkha Rifles (1930) in Grand Master of the Most Exalted Order of the Star of Nepal. Has been from time to time in charge of various civil and military portfolios which he conducted very ably and was the most efficient helper and right-hand man of the late Maharaja Chandra throughout the period of his very successful administration of Nepal as Maharaja and Prime-Minister. To show appreciation of his work he was honored with an Hon. K.C.V.O. by H.M. The King Emperor George V in 1911 and in 1919 he got his K.C.S.I. for valuable work rendered as assistant of Maharaja Chandra in giving help to the Allies during the Great War. *Address:* Singha Durbar, Kathmandu. *Nepal Tele Address:* 'Maharaja Baxaul'.**

**NEVILLE HENRY RIVELA, B.A., O.B.E. (1919), V.D. (1920), C.I.E. (1921)** Commissioner, (on leave) & 24th May 1876 m. Euphan M.B.E., d. of T. Maxwell, Esq. of Irvine, Ayrshire, & 1882. *Educ.* Charterhouse, Oxford College, Oxford. Entered Indian Civil Service, 1899, posted to U.P. Commanded U.P. Force, 1913-17, services placed at disposal of C. in C., Nov 1917, Asst. Adjutant-General at A.H.Q. and from August 1921 to April 1923 Director of Auxiliary and Territorial Forces, Collector and Magistrate, Agra, Nov 1923, *Publications:* Dist. Gazetteers of the United Provinces. *Address:* Jhand.

**NEWBOLD, HON. SIR BADINGTON BERNETT, Kt. (1924)** Palse Judge High Court, Calcutta, since 1918 & 7 March 1847. *Educ.* Bedford Sch., Pembroke Coll., Cambridge. Bat. I.C.S., 1868. *Address:* Bengal United Service Club, Calcutta.

**NEWCOMB, MAJOR-GENERAL HENRY WILLIAM** C.B. (1925), C.M.G. D.S.O. (1915) Commander, Beluchistan District b July, 14th 1875 m Helen eldest daughter of 2nd Earl of Lathom (died 1929) *Educ* Marlborough College and R.M.A. Woolwich. *Address* Headquarters House, Quetta, Beluchistan

**NEWMAN, HAROLD LANGKLOX, O.L.E.** (1900), Chief Conservator of Forests Bombay Presidency b Aug. 5, 1878 m. Mary, d of the late Prof. T. A. Hearson A.M. L.C.S. *Educ* Marlborough College and Royal Indian Engineering College, Coopers Hill. Joined the Indian Forest Service as Assistant Conservator on November 15, 1901 apptd Conservator 1st Jan 1922 Chief Conservator, Feb 1923 *Address* Poona

**NICHOLSON, SIR FREDERICK AUGUSTUS, K.C.S.I.** (1925), K.C.I.E. (1903), C.I.E. (1899), Kahan Hind Medal, First Class, 1st Jan 1917 b 1848 m 1875 Catherine O.B.E., d of Rev J Leclier three, *Educ* Royal Medical College, Epsom Lincoln Coll., Oxford Entered Madras Civil Service 1869, Member, Board of Revenue, Madras, 1899, Member, Viceroy's Legislative Council 1897-99, 1900-02, reported on establishment of Agricultural Banks in India, 1895, Member of Famine Commission, 1901, retired, 1904, Hon Director of Fisheries 1905-1918 *Publications* District Manual of Cochin, La and Agricultural Banks for India, Madras Fisheries Bulletin Note on Agriculture in Japan *Address* Surrenden, Coonoor Nilgiris

**NICKERSON, MAJOR-GENERAL WILLIAM HENRY SAYER, V.O.** (1901) C.B. (1919) C.M.S. (1916) K.H.S. (1926), Director of Medical Services b 27 March 1875 m Katherine Anne Isabel, d of T. W. Waller Reynolds Park, Surrey *Educ* Victoria University of Manchester, M.B. Ch.B. (1899), D.P.H. (1907) Entered Army 1898, 8 African War 1899-1902 Despatches, promoted Captain Served in Egypt W. Africa, India Great War 1914-1919 A.D.M.S. of Division and D.D.M.S. of an army corps, D.D.M.S. Constantinople, Slatia and Black Sea, 1919, Despatches six times C.M.G., Brevet of Colonel, C.B., D.D.M.S., Egypt, 1922-25 Major-General 1925, D.D.M.S., Eastern Command, 1925-1929 D.M.S. India from 1929 *Address* Army Headquarters, India

**NIHALKINGH, RAY CANON SOLOMON, B.A.** Evangelistic Missionary Chavhan Rajput of Mahipuri and Jagatpur by birth b 15 Feb 1882 m 1870 d of Subahdar Sundar Singh, a Tilok Chandi Raja of Balwara, three s three d *Educ* Govt. H.S., Lakhimpur, Canning Coll., Lucknow, ordained, 1891 Hon Canon in All Saints Cathedral, Allahabad, 1909, *Publications* An English Grammar for the use of the middle classes in Oudh, Translation into English of the Urdu Entrance Course Majma Sahitah, 1873-75, Khulast-ul Islah (in two parts), Risala-e-Saf Gai or

Plain Speaking, Verses on Temperance in Urdu, Munajat and Verses on the Coronation of King Edward VII and George V in Urdu *Address* 2, Pioneer Road Allahabad.

**NIYOGI, MACHIRAJA BROWNEHANKER, M.A., LL.M.**, Additional Judicial Commissioner, Nagpur and Vice-Chancellor, Nagpur University b 30th August 1885 m Dr Indrabal Niyogi M.B.B.S. (Bom.) *Educ* at Nagpur Studies at the Bar since 1910, President, Municipal Committee, Nagpur, 1925-1928, Member University Court Nagpur, 1924-27, President Univ Union 1928-29, Chairman, Local Board of Directors, Bharat Insurance Co Social and Political Reforms activities, *Address* Craddock Town, Nagpur, C.P.

**NORBURY, H. CARTER, J.P. M.** Inst T.F.R.A., Chief Accounts Officer, G.I.P. Railway, Bombay b 18 Oct. 1883 m Miss Rickwood *Educ* at Leeds Great Northern Railway (England) Great Indian Peninsula Railway, and Indian Railway Accounts Office *Address* Victoria Terminus, Bombay

**NORMAND, ALEXANDER ROBERT, M.A., B.Sc.**, Ph.D., Prof. of Chemistry, Wilson Coll., Bombay b Edinburgh 4 March 1880 m 1909 Margaret Elizabeth Murray *Educ* Royal H.S. and Univ., Edinburgh *Address* Wilson College, Bombay

**NORMAND, CHARLES, WILLIAM BLYTH, M.A., D.Sc.** Director-General of Observatories b 18th September 1889 m Alison Mc Lennan. *Educ* Royal High School and Edinburgh University Carnegie Scholar and Fellow 1911-1918 Meteorologist, Simla, from 1913-1915 and 1919-1927 I.A.R.O. with Mesopotamian Expeditionary Force, 1915-19 mentioned in despatches, 1917 Director General of Observatories, 1927 *Publications* Articles in Chemical and Meteorological Journals. *Address* Meteorological Office, Poona

**NORRIS, ROLAND VICTOR, D.Sc. (London), M.Sc. (Manchester), F.I.C.** Director Tea Research Institute of Ceylon, b 24 October 1887 *Educ* Ripon Grammar School and Univ. of Manchester Schunck Research Assistant, Univ. of Manchester, 1909, Research Scholar, Lister Institute of Preventive Medicine, 1910-11, Beit Memorial Fellow, 1911-13, Physiological Chemist, Imperial Bacteriological Laboratory, Munksear, U.P., 1914, war service, Captain I.A.R.O. attached 108rd Mahratta Light Infantry, 1915-18 Indian Agricultural Service Agricultural Chemist to Govt of Madras, 1918-24, Prof. of Biochemistry, Indian Institute of Science, July 1924-1929 *Publications* Numerous scientific papers in various technical journals. *Address* The Research Institute of Ceylon, St. Coombe, Talawakelle, Ceylon

**NOYCE, FRANK, Sir, Kt. (1889), I.C.S. (1924), C.B.E.**, 1919 Member of the Viceroy's Council (Industries & Labour) 1931, b 4 June 1878, *Educ* Salisbury Sch. and St. Catherine's Coll., Cambridge. m

Enki, A. of W. M. Kikins of Liver pool, Entered I.C.S., 1902. Served in Madras. Under-Secy to Govt. of India, Revenue and Agricultural Dept., 1912-18. Secretary, Indian Cotton Committee, 1917-18. Controller of Cotton Cloth, 1918-22. Vice President and subsequently President, Indian Sugar Commission, 1919-20. Member, Burma Land Revenue Commission, 1920-21. Indian Trade Commissioner in London, 1922-23. Secy to the Govt of Madras, Development Department, 1923-24. President, Indian Coal Committee, 1924-25. President, Indian Tariff Board (Cotton Textile Industry Enquiry), 1926. Attached Officer and Asst. Commissioner, Royal Commission on Agriculture in India, 1927. Secretary to the Government of India, Department of Education, Health and Lands, 1928. Publications: *India, India and Afghanistan* (1903) Address: Gorton Castle, Simla.

NUNAN, WILLIAM B.A. T.O.D. (1902) M.B. B.Ch., T.O.D. (1908), M.D. (1906), Kaiser-i-Hind Med. Med. J. 1922. Adminis. Executive Medical Officer, Bombay Port Trust. b 24 Jan. 1880. m Jeanne Honorine Thibault de Chavalon, Paris. Educ. Congreve Wood College, Kildare, University of Dublin, Trinity College. Certifying Surgeon Bombay, 1914. Officer of Bombay, 1915-1916. Police Surgeon of Surgeon Genl of Medical Jurisprudence, Grant Medical College, Bombay. Publications: *Lectures in Medical Jurisprudence, The Matted Factor in Disease*. Address: "The Cairn," Alhambra Road, Bombay.

OATEN, EDWARD FARLEY, M.L.O., M.A. LL.B. Director of Public Instruction, Bengal. b 24 Feb. 1894. m. Dorothy Alison Fagan, Ed. & of late N. G. Ellis, Educ. Skinner's School, Tunbridge Wells, Tonbridge School, Sidney Sussex College, Cambridge (Scholar). On staff Llandovery Coll., 1906-8, I.E.S. as Prof. of History Presidency Coll., Calcutta, 1909-16. Trooper Calcutta Light Horse to 1914, thence to 1919 in I.A.R.O. attached 11th K.E.O. Lancers in N.W. Frontier and in the Punjab, including Waziristan campaign, 1917-18. 1917. Ag. Captain, 1918. Offg. Asst. Director for Mahomedan Education, Bengal, 1919. Offg. Inspector of European Schools, Bengal, 1920. Offg. Principal, English College, 1921. Asst. Director of Public Instruction, Bengal, 1921. Director of Public Instruction, Bengal, 1922. Nominated member, Bengal Legislative Council, 1924 to present day. Fellow, Calcutta University. Major. A. V. India 1927 in command of 2nd (Calcutta) Re. University Training Corps. Publications: "A sketch of Anglo-Indian Literature," "European Travellers in India," "Glimpses of India's History," contributed to "Ganga bridge History of English Literature." Address: United Service Club, Calcutta.

OGILVIE, THE HON. LEUT. COLONEL GEORGE DUNSTON, C.B. (1922), C.I.E. (1925). Agent to the Governor-General in Central India. b 26 Feb. 1883. m. Lorna Home, d. of the late F. Home, Esq., J.P. of Chesham House, Chesham, Bucks. Gloucestershire.

*Educ.* Cheltenham College, R.M.O., Sandhurst. Entered Indian Army, 1900, appointed Indian Political Department, 1905; Asst. Secretary, Govt. of India, Army Department, 1915, Major, 1916, Lieut.-Col. 1920. Dy. Secy., Govt. of India, Foreign and Political Department, 1919. Offg. Political Secretary, Govt. of India, 1923. President, Council of State, Jaipur, 1923. Resident in Mewar, Rajputana, 1925-27. Secretary, Indian States Committee, 1927-29. Resident in Kashmir, 1929-30. Address: Indore, C.I.

ORTON MAJOR-GENERAL ERNEST FRANKRICH P.S.O. (1908) C.B. (1926), Deputy Quarter-master-General in India, Army Headquarters, India. b 27 April 1874. m. Alice Frances Mickleburgh, 1904. Two s. *Educ.* Derby and R.M.C. Sandhurst. Joined Royal Dublin Fusiliers 1894, transferred Indian Army 1897 (57th Lancers Baluch Horse). Col 14th Lancers China (Relief of Fokien) 1900-10, despatches, Makran (capture Nodis Fort) 1902, Despatches Great War 1915-19. Despatches (Brev. Lieut.-Col. and Colonel) Address: Army Headquarters, Delhi and Simla.

PADSHAH, THE HON. SAYED MAHMUD SAHIB KHAN, B.A. Member, Council of State, Member of the Board Committee, Council of State. Advocate. b 1887. m. d. of the late Nawaz Syed Mir Hameed Sahib Bahadur, a Mahomedan millionaire of Chittor. *Educ.* Presidency College, Madras. Joined the Bar in 1916. became Member of the Reformed Madras Legislative Council, 1921, agitated in the Council for the separation of the Judicial and Executive functions, the Temperance Movement, encouragement of cottage industries, etc. First joined the Council of State in 1924 and got re-elected to it in 1926, became a Fellow of the Andhra University and President of Madras Presidency Muslim League in 1926. Presided over All India Free Employees Conference held in Calcutta in 1927. Twice nominated Panel Chairman of the Council of State presided over several Provincial Muslim Conferences. Again re-elected to the Council of State 1930, nominated delegate to the Second Round Table Conference, 1931, to represent Muslims of Madras Presidency. Address: Madras.

PAGE, THE HON. SIR ARTHUR K.C. (1922), Chief Justice, Burma. High Court. b 1878; s. of late Nathaniel Page, J.P. Oarshilton, Surrey. m. Margaret, d. of N. Symes Thomson, M.D., F.R.C.P. *Educ.* Harrow, Magdalen Coll., Oxford. Classical Honours Moderations, 1897. *Lit.* *Humanities*, 1899. B.A. 1899. Bar-at-Law, 1901, Conservative Candidate, Derby Borough, Jan. 1910, served European War in France and Flanders. A.R., R.N.V.R. 1916, 2nd Lieut., Royal Marine Artillery, Captain, 1917. Police Judge Calcutta, 1908. Publications: *Licensing Bill, is it just?* 1908, *Shops Act (Joint author)*, 1911, *Legal Problems of the Empire in Oxford Survey of the British Empire*, 1914; *Imperialism and Democracy*, 1915, *War and*

**Allen** *Science*, 1914, various articles on Political and Social subjects, Harrow School cricket and football eleven and five player *Address* High Court, Bangalore.

**PAL, K. RAMA, M.A. (Hons.)**, Controller of Patents and Designs 5 Jan 15, 1893 m. 1913 Bha Bai Educ T D High School, Cochin, Maharaja's Coll., Ernakulam and Presidency Coll., Madras. Professor of Chemistry, S P G College Trichinopoly, 1916-18 Prof of Chemistry, Maharaja's Coll., Vizianagaram, 1918-19, Asst Metallurgical Inspector, Jamshedpur 1919-20, Examiner of Patents Calcutta 1921-24, on deputation to H. M. L. Patent Office, London 1922, Controller of Patents and Designs, 1924 *Address* 1, Council House Street, Calcutta

**PAKENHAM WALSH, Rt. Rev. HERBERT, D.D. (Dub.)**, Principal, Bishop's College, Calcutta 5 Dublin, 25 March 1871. 3rd son of late Rt. Rev. William Pakenham Walsh, Bishop of Osnabrück, and Clara Jane Ridley m. 1915, Clara Ridley y. d. of Rev Canon F O Hayes Educ. Chard Grammar School, Bickenhead School, Trinity College, Dublin Deacon, 1896, worked as a member of the Dublin University Brotherhood Chhota Nagpore, India, 1896-1905, Principal, S P G College, Trichinopoly, 1904-07, Head of the S P G Brotherhood, Trichinopoly Warden, Bishop Cotton School, Bangalore, 1907-14, Bishop of Assam, 1915-22, *Publications* *St. Francis of Assisi and other poems*, *Nisbet, Altar and Table* (S.P.O.K.), *Evolution and Christianity* (C.I.S.) *Commentary on St. John's Ep.* (S.P.O.K.), *Daily Services for Schools and Colleges* (Longman) and *Divine Healing* (S.P.O.K.) *Antiphonal Psalter* *Address* Bishop's College, 224, Lower Circular Road, Calcutta.

**PALAIRET, CHARLES ROWLAND, M.I. Mech. E. M.I.E.E.**, Member for Industries and Commerce, Indore State 5 12 Dec. 1872 m. Louise Besant, d. of Charles Besant, London Educ. Cathedral College, Christ Church, New Zealand *Address* Indore, Central India

**PALITANA THAKORE SHREE OF SHRI BABA DURGESH MANSINGH (Gohel Rajput), K.C.I.E.** 5 8 April 1900. Invested with full powers 27th Nov 1919. A member of the Chamber of Princes and of the Rajkot Rajkumar College Council *Address* Palitana.

**PANANDIKAR, SATYASHRAYA GOPAL, M.A. (Bombay), 1914, Ph.D. (Econ. London), 1921 D.Sc. (Econ. London), 1926**, Professor of History and Political Economy, Elphinstone College, Bombay 5 18 July 1864 m. to Indira, d. of S. A. Sabha, Esq., Solicitor, High Court, Bombay Educ. Elphinstone College, Bombay and School of Economics, Univ of London Some time Professor of Political Economy University of Dacca (1921-23) *Publications* *Economic Consequences of the War for India*, *Wealth and Welfare of the Bengal Delta*, *Address*: Elphinstone College, Fort, Bombay

**PANCKRIDGE, HUGH BARRER, B.A.** Barrister, Judge, High Court, Calcutta (April 1900) 5 Oct 2, 1886 Educ. Winchester College and Orl College, Oxford Called to Bar Inner Temple, 1909, Advocate, Calcutta High Court, 1910, Standing Counsel Bengal, 1926 Officiating Judge, 1929, Additional Judge, 1929 Indian Army Reserve of Officers, 1914. Capt. 1913 mentioned in despatches by Field-Marshal Lord Allenby, served in France and Palestine *Address* Bengal Club, Calcutta, and Oriental Club Ranover Square, London.

**PANDALAI, THE HON'BLE MR. JUSTICE K. KRENNER, B.A., B.L., Bar-at-Law, LL.D. (Lond.)** 1914 Judge, High Court, Madras. 5 April 1874 m. J. Narayana Amma. Educ. Mavelikara, Trivandrum and Madras. Practised law in the State of Travancore from 1898 to 1911. Proceeded to England and was called to the Bar in 1913 Judge, High Court, Travancore, 1913-14 awarded LL.D. by London University for thesis on *Malabar Law*. Practised at Madras 1914-19 appointed Judge, Small Cause Court, 1919, Chief Presidency Magistrate 1924, Judge, High Court, 1928. *Publications* *Editor of Series of Science Primers in Malayalam* author of *Primer on Chemistry*, author of *Succession and Partition in Malabar Law* *Address* Lanark Hall, Randall's Road, Vepery, Madras.

**PARANJPE, GOPAL RANGHAR, M.Sc. B.A. 1915, B.Sc. J.P. Professor of Physics, Royal Institute of Science, Bombay** 30 January 1891 m. Mrs. Mahini Paranjpe Educ. Poona, Heidelberg and Berlin Bombay University Research Scholar at Bangalore for three years, then for some time Assistant in the Physical Chemistry Department of the Indian Institute of Science Bangalore, since 1920 Professor of Physics in the Indian Educational Service at the Royal Institute of Science, Bombay. Fellow of University of Bombay *Publications* Various papers in the journals of the Indian Institute of Science Bangalore, *The Indian Journal of Physics*, Calcutta and other Scientific journals Joint Editor of the popular Scientific monthly in Marathi *Brihat Dnyan* *Address* Royal Institute of Science Mayo Road, Bombay Sadhasa, Dadar, Matunga (South), Bombay 14.

**PARANJPE, RAGHUNATH PURUSHOTTAM, DR. M.A. (Cambr.), B.Sc. (Bombay), D.Sc. (Calcutta)** 5 Murli 18 Feb. 1876, Educ. Maratha H. Coll. Bombay Ferguson Coll., St. John's Coll. Cambridge (Fall), Paris, Poona and Göttingen First in all Univ. exams in India went to England as Govt. of India scholar, bracketed Senior Wrangler at Cambridge, 1899 Prime and Prof. of Math., Ferguson Coll. Poona, 1903-04, Hon. Associate of the Rationalist Press Association, has taken prominent part in all social, political and educational movements in Bombay Pres. Vice-Chancellor of India Women's Univ., 1916-20 Bombay Leg. Council, 1918, represented the University of Bombay, 1918-22, 1926. Awarded the Kaiser-



- Wind Gold Medal in 1916** Minister, Bombay Government, 1921-25, 1927 Member, Reforms Inquiry Committee, 1924, Auxiliary and Territorial Forces Committee, 1924 Indian Taxation Inquiry Committee, 1924-25 Elected to Bombay Council to represent Unity in 1920, appointed Minister, 1927, Member India Council, 1927-28 *Publications*, Short Lives of Gokhale and Karve *The Crisis of the Indian Problem* Address Ferguson College Road, Poona 4
- PARSONS, SIR (ALFRED) ALAN (LYNCHBURGH), KT (1882), B.A. (Oxon), C.I.E. (1925)** Indian Civil Service, Secretary, Finance Department of the Government of India (1932). b 22nd October 1882 m Katharine Parsons *Edue* Bradfield College and Univ College Oxford Indian Civil Service, Punjab, 1907 Under Secretary to Punjab Government 1912, and to Government of India, Finance Department, 1916, Additional Financial Adviser, Military Finance, 1920, Deputy Controller of the Currency, Bombay 1922 Secretary to Government of India, Industries Department 1925, Financial Commissioner of Railways, 1925-1931 Temporary Member, Governor General's Executive Council 1932 Address New Delhi and Simla
- PARTAB BAHADUR FING, RAJA, TALPODAR of Kila Partabgarh, C.I.E. Hon. Magistrate, Hon. Mem. of U.P. Leg. Council b, 1866. Address** Kila Partabgarh, Oudh
- PARTABGARH, H. H. RAM SINGH BAHADUR** MAHARAJA OF b 1908 s 1929 m eldest s of Rao Raja Sir Madhe Singhji, K.C.I.E. of Sikar in Jaipur 1924 (died) second s. of Maharaja Sahib of Dummraon in Behar in 1923 *Edue* Mayo College Ajmer, and passed his Diploma Examination from that College in 1927 State has an area of 886 sq miles and population of 67,114, salute of 15 guns Address Partabgarh, Rajputana
- PASCOE, SIR EDWIN HALL, KT (1923), M.A., Sc.D. (Cantab), D.Sc. (London), F.R.S., F.A.S.B.** Director, Geological Survey of India 1921-1922 b. 17 Feb. 1878 m Mla. s. of James Maclean of Beaulieu, Inverness. *Edue* St. John's College, Cambridge (Foundation Scholar) *Edue* Geological Survey, 1905, Kanpur *Particulars Investigation*, 1905, Survey of Burma Oilfields, 1905-09, accompanied Makwarli Punitive Expedition, Nagas Hills, 1910, deputed Persian Gulf, Arabian Coast and W. Persia, 1913, Slade Oilfields Commission in Persia, and Persian Gulf, 1913-14, Punjab and N.W. Frontier, 1914-15, Comm. as Lt in I.A.B.O., 1915-1917, on Active Service, Mesopotamia, 1916-17, promoted to Superintendent, Geological Survey of India 1917, on Deputation to Mesopotamia, 1918-19 Editor, Memoirs and Records of the Geological Survey of India 1920-1929 Mining and Geological Institute of India, President in 1924, Treasurer and Editor of Transactions, 1920-1930, President of the Governing Body, Indian School of Mining and Geology 1921-23, Trustee, Indian Museum, Calcutta 1921-1923, *Publications* The Oilfields of Burma, The Petroleum
- Occurrences of Assam and Bengal Petroleum in the Punjab and N.W. Frontier Provinces** Geological Notes on Mesopotamia, with special reference to occurrences of Petroleum, and several shorter papers in the Records Geological Survey of India and elsewhere Address Geological Survey of India, 27, Chowringhee, Calcutta.
- PATE, HENRY REGINALD B.A., C.I.E. (1931)** Second Secretary, Government of Madras b 10 Aug 1880 m Ethel Blanche Rignell 1924 *Edue* Clifton 1898-99, King's Coll Cambridge 1899-1904 Joined I.O.S. 1904 Special Settlement Officer Secretary, Board of Revenue Deputy Secretary of Government of India and Off. Secretary of Army Department, Collr of Malabar, Secretary to Government of Madras Revenue Department *Publications* A Gazetteer of the Pannvelly District (Madras Government Press) Address Madras
- PATEL, VALLABHRAJ JHAWERHAI, BAR AT LAW** Born of a Patidar family at Karamad near Nadad Matriculated from the Nadad high school, passed District Pleader's examination and began practice on the criminal side at Godhra, went to England and was called to the Bar at Middle Temple On return from England started practising in Ahmedabad Entered public life in 1916 as an associate of Mr M. K. Gandhi who had established his Satyagraha Ashram at Ahmedabad Came into prominence as a Satyagraha leader first at Kaira and then in the Nagpur national flag agitation and elsewhere, and in the Bardoli no tax campaign On suspension of non-operation movement and incarceration of Mr Gandhi joined Ahmedabad Municipality for the first time and became its President, 1927-28 Address Bhadra Ahmedabad.
- PATEL, VITHALBHAI JHAWERHAI, *Edue*** Ahmedabad and England member of the Bombay Corporation, Chairman, Schools Committee, 1923-24 Bombay Legislative Council and the Imperial Council, President of Bombay Corporation, 1924-30 Chairman of the Reception Committee of the Special Bombay Congress of 1918 member of Civil Disobedience Committee which toured India in 1922 Elected President, Legislative Assembly, Aug 1925 re-elected President Legislative Assembly, in Jan 1927 Address Ahmedabad
- PATKAR, THE HON. MR. JUSTICE SHAMRAJ SUNDERRAO B.A., LL.B., b 16 May 1873 m Mrs Shantabai Patkar *Edue* Elphinstone High School and Elphinstone College Began practising as a Pleader, High Court, Appellate Side in 1897 Was appointed Government Pleader in 1913 and continued as such till July 1925 Selected in November 1923 Member of the India Bar Committee appointed by Lord Reading, which made its report in Feb 1924 and resulted in the enactment of the Indian Bar Councils Act of 1926 Appointed Additional Judge Bombay High Court, in July 1926 and confirmed as permanent Judge, Nov 1926, appointed to**

act as officiating Chief Justice in June 1931, retired in 1932 elected Vice Chancellor of the Indian Women's University in July 1931. Elected Chancellor of the Indian Women's University July 1932 Address Hughes Road Chowpatty Bombay

**PATRO, HAO BANADUR SIR ANKURU PARASURU** RAMADASS, KT (1924), High Court Vakil, Ganjam landholder, Member of the Madras Legislative Council, Minister of Education, Public Works and Excise, 1921-27 President, All Parties Conference Delhi 1930 President South India Liberal Conference 1927 President and Leader of All Indian Committee of Justice Party (Non Brahmins) Delegate to Round Table Conference 1930 and 1931 Delegate to the League of Nations Geneva 1931 Publications Rural Fortunes since A Study of Rural Conditions in the Madras Presidency, Studies in Local Self Government Address Cosmopolitan Club, Madras

**PATTANI, SIR PRANANATHAN DAIPATRAM** K.C.I.E., President of Council of Administration, Bhavnagar State, 1920, Member of Exec Council of Government of Bombay, 1912-1918 of the Bombay Legislative Council 1916, of the Imperial Legislative Council, 1917, of the Council of India 1917-19 1882 Educ Morvi, Rajkot, Bombay Address Arant wadi, Bhavnagar

**PAVRY DASTURJI SAKES CURSETJI ERACHOJI** First High Priest of the Fasal Sect (Reform Section) of the Parsis in Bombay elected, 1920. Order of Merit from the Shah of Persia 1929 to be presented in April 1933 with a Commemorative Volume of Oriental Studies being the work of one hundred of the world's foremost Orientalists b 9 April 1859, sons three, daughters, three Education public and private schools, Navsari Ordained into Zoroastrian priesthood, 1871, first Principal of the Zend-Pahlavi Madressa (Zoroastrian Theological Seminary) at Navsari appointed 1889, High Priest of the Parsis at Lonavla elected 1912 Founder and trustee of the Basmé Ashkané Basmé Hormad (Society for the Propagation of Zoroastrian Knowledge), also trustee of the Mullan Ashkané Basmé Fund (Foundation for the Betterment of the Zoroastrian Community) Publications *Rahs Zarthosti* (A Zoroastrian Catechism), Bombay 1901, second edition 1931, *Tarikate Zarthosti* (Zoroastrian Ceremonials), Bombay 1902, Second edition 1932 *Vasé Khurshed* (Lectures and Sermons on Zoroastrian Subjects), Bombay, 1904, *Resāle Khurshed* (Essays and Addresses on Zoroastrian Subjects) Parts 2, 3 Bombay, 1917, 1931, *Zarthostī Sahitya Akhys* (Zoroastrian Studies) Parts 1, 2, Bombay 1922, 1923, *Iranian Studies* Bombay 1927 many articles in Gujarati newspapers and scientific journals Address Pedder Road, Cumballa Hill Bombay

**PAVRY FARUDUN DASTUR CURSETJI** Chief Engineer North Western Railway Created C.I.E., 1930 eldest son of Dasturji Sahab Cursetji Erachji Ravi Education Elphinstone College, and the Royal Indian Engi-

neering College at Cooper's Hill Associate and Fellow of Cooper's Hill Appointed Assistant Engineer North Western Railway, 1900 Executive Engineer, 1908, Superintending Engineer 1924 Address Office of the Chief Engineer, North Western Railway Lahore

**PAVRY, JAL DASTUR C. M.A. Ph.D., Orientalist** and Author b 27 November 1898 Educ Elphinstone College 1916-18 84 Xavier's College 1918-20 B.A. with Honours, Bombay University 1920 Fellow of St Xavier's College and of Mulla Firoz Madressa 1920-21 M.A. and Ph.D. with Distinction of Columbia University, 1922 and 1925 respectively Fellow of Columbia University 1924-25, Travelled extensively in Europe and America, 1925-26 Appointed University Examiner in Avesta and Pahlavi on return to India in 1926 Went to England in 1927 on a scholarly and religious mission Delivered numerous public lectures at various centres of learning in England and in fourteen other countries on the Continent 1927-30 Upon the establishment in London of the Zoroastrian House with the Hall of Prayer, and the completion of the scholarly work in England returned to India in 1930 Delivered a number of public lectures in Bombay and various other centres of learning in Northern India in 1931 Visited Europe again in 1932 for the completion of a literary project Chairman of the Religion Section, Inter Collegiate Club (International House) New York (1931-25) Member of Council of the Foreign Universities Information Bureau University of Bombay (1926-28) of the Mulla Firoz Madressa (since 1926) of the World Conference for International Peace through Religion (since 1928) of the Society for Promoting the Study of Religions (London since 1930), of Columbia University Club of London (since 1930) and of Cama Oriental Institute since 1931 Member of the Book Committee Parsi Panchayat since 1931 Delegate to the World Conference for International Peace through Religion (Geneva 1928) to the Seventeenth International Congress of Orientalists (Oxford 1928) to the Fifth International Congress for the History of Religion (Lund), 1929, and to the First Historical Congress (Bombay, 1931) President of Columbia University Club of Bombay since 1931 Member of the Royal Asiatic Society of Great Britain of the American Oriental Society and various other learned Societies Publications *The Zoroastrian Doctrine of a Future Life* (New York 1928) *The Teaching of Zarathushtra* (Bombay 1926) *Yashte Vadardegan* or the Zoroastrian Sacraments and Ordinances (Bombay 1927) and numerous articles on Oriental subjects in popular and Scientific Journals Address Pedder Road, Cumballa Hill Bombay

**PAVRY, MEHWANJI ERACHJI, J.P. (Bombay)** L.R.C.P. (London) L.M. & S. (Bombay), L.M. (Dublin), Captain (L.M.S.), of the Parsi Pioneer Battalion, Hon Presidency Magistrate, medical practitioner, Bombay b 18 October 1894 m 1876 Educ Sir C. Jesanghi Navsari Zarthosti Madressa High School,

Grant Medical College of Bombay; Rotunda Hospital of Dublin, and London Hospital. *Cricket Career* The first Parsi cricketer to play for the Middlesex County XI in 1895 was one of the members of the Second Parsi Team that toured England in 1895 and was the principal bowler. Played for twenty-nine years for the representative Parsi Team of Bombay celebrating the Jubilee in 1910, and captained the Parsi team for twenty-four years 1898-1913. Divisional Surgeon and Examiner St John's Ambulance Division. Has been the Chairman of the Parsi Selection Committee since 1915. President of the Baromet Cricket Club and the John Bright Cricket Club of Bombay since 1887. *Public Life* Chairman of the Executive Committee and Vice-President of the Zoroastrian Physical Culture and Health League and the Sir Dinshaw M. Petit Gymnasium in Bombay. Hon. Treasurer of the Advisory Committee of the Parsi Pioneer Battalion, Hon. Treasurer of James Centenary Fund, Member of the Managing Committee of the Parsi Co-operative Housing Society, President of M.O.C. of 51st Bombay Scout Troop. Vice-President of the Bombay Scout Association and Chairman of the Scout Committee, Joint Hon. Secretary of the Bombay Olympic Association. Superintendent of the Plague Camp at Santa Cruz in 1897, A Trustee of Dr. Gini Trust Fund for Technical Education and of the Navasari High School, A Trustee of the Petit Gymnasium. Life Member of Mandayani Mandal, Bulsara Class Y.M.F.A. and Khorsheed Mandal, Chairman of of Parsi Scout Federation and Parsi Purify League and Zoroastrian B and Executive Committees, President of the Zoroastrian Orchestra. Joint Hon. Secy. Parsi Bazar Fund. Publications Parsi Cricket, Physical Culture, The Team Spirit in Cricket, Radio Talks on Boxing among the Parsis "Scouting" and "Health." Clubs Parsi Gymkhana, Willingdon Sports Club and Ripon Club. Address Colaba Castle, Colaba, Bombay.

**PAVET, Miss BARRY, M.A.** Author and Litterateur b 25 December 1906. Educ. Queen Mary High School, and St Xavier's College, Bombay, M.A. with Distinction, Columbia University, New York. Travelled extensively in Europe and America, 1925-28. Presented at Their Majesties Court in 1928. Delegate to the Geneva Conference for Peace through Religion, 1928. Member of Committee of various Charity Balls, the League of Mercy, the University College, the Empire Eve the Empire Day held in London during the years 1928, 1929 and 1930 in aid of hospitals. Travelled extensively in England and on the Continent, 1927-30. Visited Europe in 1931 and again in 1932 in connection with the work of the World Conference for International Peace through Religion. Member of The Primrose League of Great Britain. British League of Mercy, British Federation of University Women, British Indian Union, International Theatre Society of London, also of the Bombay Work Guild, and of several other Associations and Societies. Publications The Heroines of Ancient Persia, Stories Retold from the Shahnameh of

Firdausi (Cambridge, 1930), and many articles in popular and scientific journals. Address Pedder Road, Cumballa Hill, Bombay.

**PERRIER, MONTREY FREDERICK, S.J.** Catholic Archbishop of Calcutta, since 1924. b Antwerp, 22 Sept 1875. Joined Society of Jesus, 1897, nominated Superior of Jesuit Mission in Bengal, 1915. Consecrated Ordinator Bishop, Dec. 1921. Knight Commander Order of the Crown, Knight Commander Order of Leopold. Address 32, Park Street Calcutta.

**PETIT, JEWANGER BOMANJEE**, Merchant and millowner b 21 Aug 1879 in Mim Jaljee Sorabjee Patuck, M.B.E. Kaleri Hind. Silver medalist Educ. Fort Hill and St. Xavier's Institutions J.P. merchant and mill-agent, Member Bombay Municipal Corporation, and The Bombay Improvement Trust Board 1901-1931. Bombay Development Board and the Victoria Jubilee Technical Institute. Member of the Committee of the Bombay Millowners' Association (President 1915-16 & 1928-29). Indian Merchants' Chamber (President, 1919-20) and Indian Industrial Conference (President 1918). Vice President Bombay Presidency Assocn, Fellow of the University of Bombay, Trustee of Parsee Panchayat, Founder and Managing Director of The Indian Daily Mail (1924-1931), Founder and President of the B.D. Petit Parsi General Hospital, Indian Economic Society, Bombay Progressive Association, and New High School for Girls (Bombay), Founder and Honorary Secretary of the Imperial Indian Citizenship Association and the Victoria Memorial School for the Blind, Delegate of the Parsi Civil Matrimonial Court (1902-1923), Member of Bombay Legislative Council (1921-1923 and 1927-32), Ex-Officio Committee (1921-24). Indigenous Industries Committee (1915-1917), Industrial Disputes Committee (1921), the University Reform Committee (1924) and the Bombay Provincial Franchise Committee 1931. Address, Mount Petit, Pedder Road Cumballa Hill, Bombay.

**PETMAN, CHARLES HENRY REWAN, C.I.E.** b 9 September 1866 m. 1925, Army, widow of John William Henley, deceased, late Director of Indian Govt. Telegraphs and d of Rev Edwin Pope deceased, formerly Vicar of Paddock Wood, Kent and Rector of Litchington Essex Educ. Privately and at Trinity College, Cambridge, Advocate, Calcutta H. Court, 1892, and of Chief Court, Panjab, 1892. Government Advocate Panjab, 1909; Judge of the High Court, Lahore, from April to Aug 1920 and from Oct. 1920 to Feb 1921. Publications "Report on Frauds and Bribery in the Communist Department" "P.W.D. Contract Manual" (Revised Edition). Address Lahore.

**PETRIE, Sir DAVID, C.I.E., C.V.O., C.M.E.** Chairman, Public Services Commission, India, since August 1932. b 1879 Educ. Aberdeen Univ. Was Ind. Police, 1900, Asst. Dir. C.I.D., India, 1911-18, Spec. duty with Home Dept., since 1918, on special duty with H.R.H. the Duke of

Comaught, 1921, on staff of H. E. H. the Prince of Wales, 1921-22, Senior Superintendent of Police, Lahore. Member of the R. Comm. on Public Services, 1923, Director Intelligence Bureau, Home Department Government of India, 1924-31 appointed Member, Public Service Commission, India, April 1931. Address: c/o Lloyds Bank, Bombay.

**PICKTHAL, MARMADUCE WILLIAM, H. E. H.** the Nizam's Service 6 7 April 1875. m. Muriel Emily Cadwaladr-Smith. Educ. Harrow on the continent of Europe and in Syria, Egypt and Turkey. Spent much of his life in Syria and Egypt and came to be regarded as an expert on Near Eastern affairs, was a strong partisan of the Young Turks in their struggle to reform their country, became Muallim in Constantinople. Succeeded Lord Mowbray and Stourton as President of Anglo-Ottoman Society, served in British Army during Great War. Editor, *Bombay Chronicle*, 1920-24, in 1925 entered H. E. H. the Nizam's service, Principal, Govt. High School, Chhadarghat, Superintendent Hyderabad Civil Service class. Director of Information, Editor, *Islamic Culture*, Publications. Many novels and short stories including 'Said the Fisherman', 'The Valley of the Kings', 'Veiled Women', 'The House of Islam', 'The House of War', 'Knights of Arab', 'The Early Hours', 'Oriental Encounters', 'Tales from Five Chimneys', 'Six Lumps', 'As Others See Us', 'With the Turk in Wartime', 'Pot-au-feu'. Edited 'Folklore of the Holyland'. In 1928 was granted two years' special leave by H. E. H. the Nizam for the purpose of completing a translation of the Qur'an on which he had been long engaged. In Nov. 1930 the work was published in England and America entitled 'The Meaning of the Glorious Koran: an Explanatory Translation' (Allen and Unwin). Address: Civil Service House, Hyderabad, Deccan.

**POURKHANAWALA, SOHANI NURMAWATI** Certificated Associate of the Institute of Bankers (London), 1910, Managing Director Central Bank of India, Ltd. 6 Aug. 1931 m. Rai Sakar Lal Bhatnagar. Educ. New High School and St. Xavier's College, Bombay. Joined Chartered Bank of India, Australia and China and after serving the Bank for 7 years and the Bank of India for 5 years, founded the Central Bank of India. Was appointed member of the Government Securities Rehabilitation Committee by the Govt. of India in 1921. Address: 'Buena Vista', Marine Parade, Wadi, Bombay.

**POPE, MAJOR-GENERAL SYDNEY BOXTON** D.S.O. (1916), O.B. (1930), Legion d'Honneur (France) 1917, Commander, Warriston District, 6 Feb. 1917. 1879 m. Dorothy Ashby Daniel, 1925. Educ. St. Paul's School and Christ's College, Cambridge. Joined 16th Royal Irish, 1901, 58th Rifles F.F. (I.A.) 1904, N.W. Frontier of India 1908 (operations against Mohmands), Staff College, 1914, Great War, France 1914 to Dec. 1917, Palestine 1918 to 1919. Retired as Lt.-Colonel, 1919, Retired as Col. 1931.

Commandant 49th Hyderabad Regiment, 1924. Commanded Bannu Brigade 1925, Commander Basmat Brigade, 1929, Major General 1930; Commander, Warriston District, 1931. Colonel 4/19th Hyderabad Regiment, 1931. Address: Deas Tumul Khan.

**POSA, MAUNG, I.S.O. (1911), K.S.M. 1932** 6 Toungoo, 12 May 1862. Educ. St. Paul's R.C.M. Sch., Toungoo. Asst. to Civil Officer Wingai Colman II, B. Expeditionary Field Force, 1885-87. Burma Medal with clasps, 1885-87. Senior Member, Burma Provincial Judicial ser. since 1911. Interpreter to Prince of Wales during visit to Burma Jan. 1906. Also to three Viceroy, 1902, 1903, 1908, Dist. Judge 1916. Off. Divisional Sessions Judge, 1918. Retired, June 1918. Asst. Dir. Recruiting, July to Dec. 1918. Mentioned in despatches. Address: Thatain.

**PRADHAN SRI GOVIND HALWANT Kt. B.A., LL.B.** 6 May 1874, m. Kamabai d. of Mr. P. B. Pradhan, retired Assistant Engineer. Educ. B. J. High School, Thana, Elphinstone College, and Govt. Law School, Bombay. Practised at Thana, became, Public Prosecutor of Kelaba, 1907. Resigned in 1920, for 20 years a member of Thana Municipality, or several years its Vice-President and for 7 years its elected President. Member of District Local Board, Thana, for 3 years, was one of the Directors of Thana District Co-operative Credit Bank. President Thana District Boy Scouts Movement, is one of the Vice-Presidents of the Chandrasena Kayastha Prastha community elected at the Indore Parishad elected to the Bombay Council in 1924. Re-elected in 1926 by the Thana and Bombay Suburban Districts Non-Mahomedan Rural Constituency. Minister of Forest and Excise, 1927-28. Finance Member of Bombay Government 1928-1932. Created Knight in June 1931 (Birthday Honour List). Address: Balwant Bag, Thana.

**PRAMATHANATH, BAKHARJI, Professor Dr. M.A. (Cal.) D. Sc. Econ. (Lond.)** Barrister at-Law. Minto Professor of Economics, Calcutta University since 1920. President, Council of Post-Graduate Teaching in Arts, Calcutta University, 6 November 1878. Educ. at Presidency College, Calcutta, and London School of Economics, England. Professor in the Bishop's City, Ripon and Scottish Church Colleges, Calcutta 1908-1913. Delegate to the Congress of Universities, Oxford, 1921, Member, Bengal Legislative Council, 1922-30, Fellow Calcutta University. Member of the Syndicate Calcutta University, Dean Faculty of Arts Calcutta University 1929-30. President, Bengal Economic Society since 1927. President, Indian Economic Conference, 1930. Publications: A study of Indian Economics, (First Edition, 1911), Public Administration in Ancient India. Fiscal Policy in India. A History of Indian Taxation. Indian Finance in the Days of the Company, and Provincial Finance in India. Indian Budgets. Military Expenditure in India. Address: 3, Anurath MI Lane, Calcutta.

**PRASAD, GANESH, M.A. (Oxforb), D.Sc.**  
 Hardsage Professor of Higher Mathematics  
 in the Calcutta University; Life President  
 of the Benares Mathematical Society,  
 President, Calcutta Mathematical Society,  
 Patron, Allahabad University Math Assocn  
 & 16th Nov 1878 Educ Ballia,  
 Allahabad, Cambridge, Göttingen Member  
 of Court, Council and Senate, Hindu Univ  
 (1884), Member of Court, Executive and  
 Academic Councils and Faculty of Science,  
 Allahabad Univ, Fellow of Calcutta University  
 and Vice-President, Indian Association  
 for Cultivation of Science, Member of the  
 Senate and Ex Council, Agra University  
*Publications* Constitution of Matter and  
 Analytical Theories of Heat." (Berlin, 1903)  
 text books on Differential Calculus and Integral  
 Calculus (London, 1909 and 1910); "Mathe-  
 matical Research in the last twenty years"  
 (Berlin, 1922), "The place of partial differential  
 equations in Mathematical Physics  
 (Calcutta, 1924) An Introduction to the  
 theory of elliptic functions and higher trans-  
 cendentials (Calcutta, 1928) Lectures on  
 recent researches in the theory of Fourier  
 series" (Calcutta, 1928) and many other  
 original papers published in the mathematical  
 and scientific journals of England, Germany  
 Italy and India during 1900-1924. Address  
 2, Sama vaya Mansions, Corporation Street,  
 Calcutta, and 37 Benares Cantt

**PRASAD, THE HON JUDGE SIR JWALA**  
**B.A., LL.B., Patna High Court, since 1916**  
 Acting Chief Justice 1921 &  
 25th March 1875 son of Babu Sahay,  
 late Deputy Collector and Magistrate  
 of Bhadrachalam, Prepara Belas, Bihar and  
 Orissa in 1898, & of Munshi Mangul  
 Sen Singh, Zamindar and retired Dy Com-  
 missioner Educ Arrah Zillah School,  
 Patna College, Calcutta University Mair  
 Central College and Allahabad University  
 B.A. 1st Class Honours and Jubilee  
 Medalist 1893, LL.B. and Jubilee Bursary  
 1895, Vakil, Calcutta and Allahabad High  
 Courts, Government Pleader, Shahabad, 1908  
 Vice-Chairman, Local Board 1904 Member of  
 Shahabad District Board, 1904 Secretary of  
 Government Arrah Zillah School, 1908  
 Founded Fardah Girls School at Arrah  
 1918, Insurgated Zillah School Boarding  
 House, 1913. Fellow of Patna University  
 Member of Syndicate and of the Faculty of  
 Law and Board of Examiners in Law Presi-  
 dent, League of Educationists, President, All  
 India Kayastha Conference 1915, President,  
 Behar Young Men's Institute, Rai Sahab,  
 1914, Rai Bahadur, 1915 Ag. Chief Justice  
 in 1922, 1924 and 1926 Ag. Chief Justice  
 1931 Address Patna.

**PRENTICE, Sir WILLIAM DAVID RUSSELL,**  
**K.C.I.R. (1933) M.A. (Edinburgh), C.B.I.**  
**(1931) C.I.R. (1928), I.C.S., Member,**  
 Bengal Executive Council & 5th Sept. 1877  
 as Florence Mary, youngest & of J.F.  
 Kane (died) Educ George Watson's College  
 Forbes, Edinburgh University and Christ  
 Church Oxford Address United Service  
 Club, Calcutta.

**PRICE, EDWIN LINWALDE, B.A. (Oxon.),**  
 Barr-at-Law, C.I.E., C.B.E., F.R.S.,

Merchant French Consular Agent at Karachi  
 since 1914 & 8th July 1874 Member  
 Legislative Assembly, 1920-21 and 1923  
 Municipal Councillor, Karachi since 1923,  
 Member, Hindu Cess Enquiry Committee,  
 1923-30. Vice-President, Karachi Municipal  
 Body, 1929 Address "Newcroft", Ghisri  
 Road Karachi

**PUDUKKOTTAL, HIS HIGHNESS SRI BRIHADA-**  
**AMBADA DAS RAJA RAJAGOPALA TONDAMAN**  
**BAHADUR, RAJA OF & 1922 Installed 19th**  
**November 1922 Minor** The State has an  
 area of 1,179 sq miles and population of 408,594  
 and has been ruled by the Tondaiman dynasty  
 for centuries Salute 11 guns Address  
 New Palace Pudukkottal

**PUDUMJEE, NOWROOJI, 1st Class Sardar of**  
**Deccan, Bombay, C.I.E. & 1841 Educ**  
**Poona Coll. under Sir Edwin Arnold, war**  
**man of Bombay Let. Council, Promoter**  
**and Chairman of several Industrial and**  
**Banking Companies, Address** Pudumjee  
 House, Poona.

**PURSHOTAMDAS THAKURDAS, Sm. Kt**  
**(1928), C.I.E. (1919), M.B.E. Cotton Merchant**  
 & 30th May 1879 Educ High Coll.,  
 Bombay President Kart Tadjan Cotton  
 Association, Member Lord Inchcape's  
 Retrenchment Committee, Governor, Im-  
 perial Bank of India, Member, Royal Com-  
 mission on Indian Currency and Finance  
 (1926) Address 11, Ridge Road, Malabar  
 Hill.

**PURVES, ROBERT ROBERTSON, C.I.E. & P.W.D.**  
 retired & 1859 Educ. Thomason Coll.,  
 Borklee, Ex Eng., 1895, Supdt. Eng., 1907,  
 Ch Eng. and Sec. to Govt., Punjab Irriga-  
 tion Branch, 1913-14 retired, 1914, since  
 practising as Hydraulic Eng and Irrigation  
 Expert. Address c/o Messrs. King Hanni-  
 ton & Co., Calcutta.

**RADHAKRISHNAN, Sir S, Kt (1931), M.A.**  
**D Litt (Hon.), Vice-Chancellor Andhra**  
**University, Waltair King George V, Professor**  
**of Philosophy and President Post Graduate**  
**Council in Arts Calcutta University, Member**  
**of the International Committee on Intel-**  
**lectual Co-operation, & 5th Sept 1888 Educ**  
**at the Madras Christian College For some time**  
**Professor of Philosophy Presidency College,**  
**Madras, Mysore University, Upton Lecturer in**  
**Comparative Religion, Manchester College,**  
**Oxford Hibbert Lecturer, 1929-1930 Pres**  
**Madras Philosophy of Rabindranath**  
**Tagore The Reign of Religion in Contem-**  
**porary Philosophy, Indian Philosophy in the**  
**Library of Philosophy, Philosophy of the**  
**Upanishads, The Hindu View of Life The**  
**Religion we need, Kalki, or the Future of**  
**Civilisation article on Indian Philosophy in**  
**Encyclopedia Britannica. An Idealist View**  
**of Life, & several others on Philosophy**  
**and Religion in Mind International Journal**  
**of Ethics, Hibbert Journal, etc Address,**  
 University Waltair

**RAFIUDDIN AHMAD MAULVI, Sir, Kt (1932)**  
 Barr-at-Law, J.F., Educ Deccan College,  
 Poona and University College, London.



Telugu Board of Studies and Member, Board, of Studies and Faculty of Law President, Indian Provincial Co-operative Banks Association since 1928, Member Central Banking Treasury Committee, Member of the Governing Body of the Imperial Council of Agricultural Research, Member, All-India Congress Committee and President Madras Andhra District Congress Committees Publications: Commentaries on the Madras Estate Land Act (Land Tenures) Address Farhatnagh, Mysore, Madras.

**RAMAIA, A. M. A.**, Fellow of the Royal Economic Society (London) Advocate, Madras, A. V. N. College, Madras-Ramnad Chamber of Commerce Director Bureau of Economic Research b 1894 m. Kamalabai d. of S. Krishna Iyer of Tiruvannamalai Educ. Madras Christian College, and Madras Law College Gave evidence before the Indian Taxation Inquiry Committee (1924-25) and the Currency Commission (1925-26), Secretary, Madras District People's Association, 1925 to 1927 Frequently contributes to the British Press articles on Indian subjects especially economic and financial. Publications: 'A National System of Taxation', 'Monetary Reform in India', 'Law of Sale of Goods in India', 'Address Lakshmi Vilasam, North Vell Street, Madras 8 India.

**RAMAN, SRI CHAKRAPANICKAR VENKATA, K. M. A.**, Hon. Ph.D. (Friburg) Hon. LL.D. (Glasgow) and (Bombay), Hon. D.Sc. (Calcutta), (Bombaré) (Dacca) (Madras) and (Paris) F.R.S. Awarded Nobel Prize for Physics (1930) Felt Prof. of Physics, Calcutta University Director Indian Institute of Science Bangalore b 7th November 1890 m. Lakshmidharan Educ. A. V. N. College, Visagapatnam and Presidency College Madras Enrolled Officer, Indian Finance Dept. 1907, Felt Prof. Calcutta Univ. 1917, Hon. Secy Indian Association for the Cultivation of Science, 1919, British Association Lecturer (Toronto), 1924, Research Associate, California Institute of Technology, 1924, President Indian Science Congress, 1928, Matteucci Medalist Rome 1929, Hughes Medalist of the Royal Society (1930), Fellow of the Institute of Physics, Asiatic Society of Bengal Hon. Mem. Ind. Math. Soc. and Patna Med. Assoc., Hon. Fellow, French Phys. Soc. and Royal Phil. Soc., Glasgow Publications: Experimental Investigations on Vibrations Theory of Bowled Instruments Molecular Diffusion of Light Music Instruments X-ray Studies and numerous scientific papers in the Indian Journal of Physics which is conducted by him and to British and American journals Address Indian Institute of Science, Bangalore.

**RAMACHANDRA BAO, DHANU BAHADUR M. B. A.**, B.L. Kaiser-Hind Gold Medal, Advocate, High Court b 1897 1886 m. M. Vijayamma Educ. at Presidency College, Madras, Member, Madras Legislative Council, 1910-1925, Member, Legis. Assembly, 1924-26, Member of the delegation of the All-India

Moderates in 1919 and Member of the Lytton Committee on Indian Students, 1921, Member, Indian Sanadhar Committee, 1924, President, Prohibition League 1926 President, All India States Subjects Conf., 1927, Member, Indian Round Table Conference, 1930, President, Madras Co-operative Central Land Mortgage Bank, 1930 Publications: Department of Indian Polity Address: Ellor Road, Madras Presidency and, 40, Edward Elliot Road, Mysapore, Madras

**RAMAKRISHNA REDDI THAMBALLAPALLI NALLAPA REDDI, B. A.**, B.L. M.L.A. Vakil, b Aug 1890 m. Syamalamma Educ. Christian College Madras, and Law College Madras Vice-President Taluka Board Chittoor, Member District Board, Municipal Board, Chittoor Hon. Asstt. Registrar of Co-operative Societies, Chittoor President, Temple Committee Chittoor, President, Taluka Board, Madanapalle Member, Legislative Assembly since 1930 Address Madanapalle, Madras Presidency

**RAMASWAMI Aiyar, Sir CHETPAT P. K. C. I. R.** (1925), B. A. B.L. C. I. R. (1928) Member, Government of India, for Commerce and Railways b 12 Nov 1879 m. Sitakalambai d. of C. V. Sundram Shastri and Sister of Justice Kumaraswami Sastri, Educ. Wesley College, Presidency College and Law College Madras English and Sanskrit University Prisenman Enrolled as Vakil, 1908 and as Advocate, 1923 For many years member of the Madras Corporation and Standing Committee, Fellow and Syndic of Madras University, Trustee of various educational institutions Secretary to Congress, 1917-18, connected with the National Congress until 1918 Gave evidence before Joint Parliamentary Committee on Reforms 1919, also before Madras and Southborough Com. Missions Member of Committee to draft Regulations for Madras under the Reform Act Represented Madras Presidency at War Conference, Delhi Returned to Legislative Council by University of Madras, 1918, and by City of Madras, 1920 Advocate-General, 1920-1923 Member, Executive Council, 1925 Delivered the Convocation Address, University of Madras, 1924, Senior Member and Vice-President, Executive Council, April 1925 Represented India at the League of Nations Assembly at Geneva as a substitute delegate in 1926 and as delegate in 1927 Resumed practice at the Bar, March 1928 Appeared before the Butler Committee on behalf of some of the Indian States, April 1928, delivered the Shri Krishna Rajendra Jubilee Lecture to the Mysore University, July 1928 Appeared in the Mysore Esquary for H.H. the Maharaja of Patiala along with Sir Tej Bahadur Sapru. Elected to the Legislative Assembly by the Tanjore-Trichinopoly Constituency, 1929, Elected to the Council of State from Madras Presidency, 1930, Delegate to the Indian Round Table Conference and Member of the Federal Structure Committee 1930 Law Member, Governor-General's Executive Council, 1931, Legal and Constitutional Adviser to H. H. The Maharaja of Travancore, Member of

the Consultative Committee of the Round Table Conference, 1932. Member of Government of India for Commerce and Railways, 1932. *Publications* Various pamphlets and articles on financial and literary topics. *Address* The Grove Cathedral, Madras and DeLisle, Octacemund

**RAMESAM, THE HON MR JUSTICE VERA**  
B.A., B.L., Judge, High Court, Madras. b 27 July 1875 in Lakshminarasimma Educ. Hindu Coll., Visagapatam, Presidency Coll. Madras, and Law Coll., Madras Practised as High Court Vakil at Visagapatam from 1896 to 1900, at Madras 1900-1920, Govt Pleads. 1916-20 appointed Judge, 1920. *Address* Gopal Vihar, Mylapore, Madras

**RAMPUR, LIAUT HIS HIGHNESS ALIYAH**  
F.A.S.A.S. D. DIPHEIM-D. DALAT-INGOLSHIA  
MCKELSH-UD DALIAK, NABED-UL MULK  
AMIR-UL-KHAN NAWAB SAYED MOHAMMAD  
RAJA ALI KHAN BAHADUR, MUSTAID JUNG  
b. 17th Nov 1906. Succeeded 20th June 1930 State has area of 802.54 square miles and population 464,919 Permanent Saluto 15 Guna. *Address* Rampur State U P

**RANCHODLAL SIE CHINTHAI MADHAW**  
LAL, Second Baronet, or 1913 b 18 April 1906 s. of 1st Baronet and Sulochana, d. of Chutnil Khushalrai s. father 1916 m. 30th November 1924 with Tanumati d. of Javerlal Bulakhtam Mahta, of Ahmedabad (Father was first member of Hindu community to receive a Baronetcy). *Heir* Son Udayan, b 25 July 1929. *Address* Shantikunj, Shalibag Ahmedabad

**RANGACHARIAR, DEWAN BAHADUR TIRUVEN**  
KATA B.A. B.L. C.I.E. (1925) M.L.A. since 1920 Vakil, High Court, Madras b 1845 in Ponnammal, d. of S. Rajagopala Aiyengar of Srirangam Educ. S. P. G. College Trinopoly Law College, Madras. School master for 8 years, enrolled as Vakil, High Court, Madras 1891, Professor, Law Coll. 1898-1900 Member Madras Corps, since 1908 Member, Madras Legis Council, 1916-1919, Member, Indian Bar Committee, Mar cantile Marine Committee Bahar Committee, Elected Dy President, Leg Assembly Member, Indian Colonies Committee on deputation at London with the Colonial Office, President, Telegraph Committee, 1921, Member, Frontier Committee, Chairman, Madras Publicity Board Represented India at the opening by H. R. H. the Duke of York of the Federal Parliament at Canberra, Australia, 1927, Chairman, Indian Cinematograph Committee 1928 Vice-Chairman, Madras Bar Council, Chairman, Army Retchment Committee, 1931. *Publications* A book on Village Panchayats. *Address* Rithardon House, Vepery, Madras.

**RANGANATHAN, ARON, B.A., B.L., Minister**  
for Development, Madras, b 29 June 1879 Educ. Christian and Law College, Madras Entered Government Service in 1901, resigned

Deputy Collectors in 1915, entered Legislative Council in 1930 for Bodary District, elected in 1923 1928 and 1930 Went to Hong land as a member of the National Convention Deputation in 1934 Minister for Development, Madras, December 1926 to March 1928; Hon Secretary, Young Men's Indian Association, Madras, from 1916, Hon Organising Secretary and Treasurer, Reconstruction League, 1928 Joint General Secretary Theosophical Society Indian Section, 1931. *Publications* Editor, Prajabodha a Telugu Magazine devoted to the education of the Kistortate Author of Indian Village—as it is. *Address* Theosophical Society, Adyar, Madras, S

**RANKIN, THE HON CHIEF JUSTICE SIR GEORGE**  
CLAUDE, K.T. (1925), High Court, Calcutta b 12th August 1877 in Alice Maid Amy Bayce Educ. Trinity College, Cambridge, Forester (Lincoln's Inn) 1904 Northern Grenat B Garrison Artillery 1916-18. *Address* 9, Bengal Club, Calcutta

**RAO, VINAYAK GANPAT, B.A. (Bom), 1908**  
B.A., LL.B. (Cantab), 1913 called to the Bar 1914 Professor of French at the Elphinstone College, Bombay b 24 September 1888 m. Miss B. E. Kothare, d. of Mr B. N. Kothare Solicitor Educ., Elphinstone Middle School, Elphinstone High School, Elphinstone College, St John's College, Cambridge, Grenoble University (France) Hon Professor of French at the Elphinstone College, 1914-1917 Hon Professor of French at the Wilson College, 1914-1917, 1921-1922 Officer d'Academie Prof. of Law at the Government Law College, Bombay, 1923-1924 (June) Asst Law Reporter, India Law Reports Bombay Series for some time joined the Educational Service Prof of French at the Elphinstone College from June 1924 Justice of Peace 1927, Nominated member of the Bombay Corporation Chairman of the Schools Committee, Bombay Municipality, District Commissioner Municipal Boy Scouts Association, Fellow of the Bombay University Second Lieutenant in the University Training Corps. *Address* 847, Kalbadevi Road Bombay (B).

**RAWLINSON, HUGH GEORGE, Principal,**  
Deccan College, Poona, Fellow, Bombay University, b 12th May 1880. m. 1910 Rose, only d. of Lt.-Col J. F. Fitzpatrick, I.M.S. Educ. Market Bosworth Grammar Sch and Emmanuel Coll. Cambridge; (Exhibitioner and Scholar, B.A., 1st Class Chemical Tripos, 1907, M.A., 1908); Lecturer in English and Classics, Royal College, Colombo, 1909-08. *Address* Near University, Poona, 1908. Entered I.M.S. as Professor of English Literature Deccan Coll., Poona, 1908, As. Principal, Gujarat Coll., Ahmedabad, 1914, ditto Deccan College, 1916, Fellow of the Royal Historical Society, 1918; Principal, Karnatak Col., Dhavare, 1917-22; *Publications* *Review*, the History of a Feudal Empire, Indian Historical Studies, Shi-



with the Maratha-Intercommence between India and the West; The Beginnings of British India, an Account of the Old English Factory at Nagpur; New Edition of Forbes Rae *Mac* Orington's Voyage to Surat; Lady Falkland's *Chow Chow* and Captain Basil Hall's Voyages and Travels in India, History of Napier's Rifles, Contributors to Vols. II and IV, Cambridge History of India. *Address* Deccan College Poona

**RAY, SIR PROWELL CHANDRA, K.T., C.I.E., D.Sc.** (Edin.), Ph.D. (Ox.), *Patil Prof* of Chemistry Univ. Coll. of Sc., Calcutta, & Bengal, 1861. *Educ.* Calcutta, Edinburgh Univ. Graduated at Edinburgh D.Sc., Hon. Ph.D., Calcutta Univ. 1906, Hon. D.Sc., Durham Univ. 1912. President, National Council of Education, Indian Chemical Society; Founder and Director, Bengal Chemical and Pharmaceutical Works, Ltd. *Address* College of Science, Calcutta.

**READYMONNY, SIR JENANGIR COWARJ** JENANGIR, *see* JENANGIR.

**REED, SIR STANLEY KY., K.B.E., LL.D.** (Glasgow), *Editor* *The Times of India*, Bombay, 1907-1924, & Bristol, 1872, m. 1901, *Widow*, d. of John Humphreys of Bombay. *Joined staff*, *Times of India*, 1867, *For* *Correspondent*, *Times of India* and *Daily Chronicle* through famous districts of India, 1860; *Imp.* at Prince and Princess of Wales in India, 1898-99, *Arrival* visit to India 1897, and *Parliament* Gull, 1907, *Is* *Hon.* *Sec.* *Imperial* *Expos.*, *King* *Edward* and *Lord* *Harding* *Memorials*, *Is* *La-Col* *Commdr* *Southey* *L. H.* *Represented* *Western* *India* *at* *Imperial* *Conf.*, 1894. *Address* *The Times of India*, Salisbury Square House, Fleet Street, London, E. C. 4

**REID, COLONEL CANTWRIGHT, C.B. (June 1917), M. Inst. C.E.** Engineer in Chief, Vinsagapatam Harbour & 7 Nov. 1884 m. Julia, only d. of late Henry Miller. *Educ.* Kirkby Lonsdale Grammar School. Articled to Thomas Reid, C. M. Wakefield and Newcastle. Entered Admiralty Service (1888) as Asst. Civil Engineer, served at Pembroke, Halifax, Reginald and Chatham was Superintending Civil Engineer, Malta, Chatham and Rosyth and Deputy Civil Engineer-in-Chief Admiralty. *La-Col* *Royal* *Magnus* for reconstruction of Belgian Forts, acted as a Consultant to Calcutta Port Trust in connection with proposed King George's Dock Scheme and *Beera* *Fort* *re* *Shah* *et* *Arab*. *Loaned* by Admiralty (1911) for construction of Vinsagapatam Harbour. *Address* Vinsagapatam Harbour, Vinsagapatam

**REID, ROBERT NEIL, M.A. (Oxon.) C.I.F.** 1890, Kaiser-i-Hind Gold Medal, 1924. Chief Secretary to the Government of Bengal, & 15 July 1888 m. Amy Helen Disney, 1909. *Educ.* *Maharaj* and *Brasenose* Coll., Oxford. I.C.S. 1906, arrived in India 1907, Asst. Magr., Bengal. Under-Secretary, 1911-14, L.A.R.O., 1918-18, Magr. and

Collector 1928-27, Secretary Agriculture and Industries Department, 1927-28, Commissioner, Rajshahi Division 1930. Off. Chief Secretary 1930-31, Member of Executive Council, Bengal (Off.), 1932. *Address* *Writer's* *Buildings*, Calcutta, The Warren, Thorpness, Suffolk.

**REILLY, HENRY D'ARCY CORNELIUS**, Judge of the Madras High Court & 15th January 1876 m. to Margaret Florence Wilkinson (1903). *Educ.* Merchant Taylors' School and Corpus Christi College, Oxford. Indian Civil Service (Madras), arrived November 1899. Registrar of the High Court, 1910-1918. District and Sessions Judge 1918. *Address* The Albany, College Road, Madras, S.W.

**REMEDIOS, MONSIEUR JAMES DOS, B.A., J.P. (Oct. 1918)** *Dessa*, Vicarlate of Bombay, (1929), Chaplain, St. Teresa's Chapel and Principal, St. Teresa's High School, since 1904 & 9th August 1875. *Educ.* at St. Xavier's College and at the Papal Seminary, Kandy, Ceylon. *Address* St. Teresa's Chapel, Girgaum, Bombay

**RESHIMWALK, KESHAVERAO GOVIND B.A.** (Allahabad), Revenue Minister Holkar State & April 1879. *Educ.* St. Xavier's High School, Bombay and Muir Central College, Allahabad. Revenue Training in Central Provinces, worked in Settlement Department as Assistant Settlement Officer in 1907-08, then as Inspecting Settlement Officer in 1910 then in Revenue Department as Amin (Tahsildar) Subha (Collector), Director, Land Records, then as Settlement Officer. Was awarded the title of *Munshib-i-Khas* Bahadur at the Birthday Durbar of H. H. The Maharaja Yashwantrao Rao Holkar II in 1930. *Address* Nandlalpura, Indore City

**REYNOLDS, SIR LEONARD WILLIAM, B.A. (Oxon.), K.C.I.E. (1931), C.S.I. (1928) C.I.E. (1911), M.C. (1926)** President of Council of Regency, Jaipur State & 26 Feb. 1874 m. Blanche Mortlock Lass, 1919. *Educ.* Bradfield Coll., Exeter Coll., Oxford. I.C.S. 1898, Asstt. Collector, Allahabad Div., U.P., 1902, Asstt. to the A.G. in Central India 1903-07. Asstt. Secretary Foreign Department, Government of India, 1908, Dy. Secretary, Government of India Foreign Department, 1911, Commissioner, Rajputana, 1916, Resident, Western States of Rajputana, 1918. President, Council of Regency, Jaipur State, Rajputana 1924-27, Agent to the Governor-General, Rajputana, Chief Commissioner, Ajmer-Merwara, 1927. *Address* The Residency, Mount Abu.

**RICHMOND, ROBERT DANIEL, C.I.E. (June 1932)**, Chief Conservator of Forests, Madras & 29 Oct. 1878 m. Monica, only d. of Sir James Davy, K.C.B. *Educ.* Royal Indian Engineering College, Coopers Hill. Joined Indian Forest Service, Nov. 1901, served in various capacities including Principal, Madras

Forest College Asst Inspector General of Forests to Government of India 1919-1922, Conservator of Forests, 1923 Chief Conservator of Forests 1927 Address Chopank, Madras

**RIDLAND JOHN GALEHATH** Secretary and Treasurer Imperial Bank of India, Bombay b 22 Aug 1884 m Margaret Baird Murray Educ George Watson's College Edinburgh Five years with Union Bank of Scotland Edinburgh joined Bank of Bombay 1906 appointed Secretary and Treasurer, Imperial Bank of India, Bombay 1926 Address Dumdin, Malabar Hill, Bombay

**RIVETT CARNAC HERBERT GORDON**, British Trade Agent, Gyantse, Tibet, b 13 Feb 1892 3rd son of John Thurlow Rivett Carnac, retired D I G of Police m June 1925, Cushla s of Lt Colonel B S Pottinger Educ Bradford Col (Berks.) and R M C Entered Army, 1911 Served during War on General Staff in Mesopotamia and as Asst. Political Officer, Amara, Foreign and Political Department, December 1925 Assistant Resident, Kolhapur, Assistant to A G C Madras States Agency, November 1927, is Major Indian Army and British Trade Agent Tibet and Assistant Political Officer, Sikkim Therafter A P A Southern States of Central India and Alwar, Manipur Under Secretary to the Resident at Hyderabad Address Hyderabad Residency, Hyderabad, Deccan

**RIVETT-CARNAC JOHN THURLOW**, retired Dy Insp. General of Police, Eastern Bengal and Assam, 2nd s of late Charles Forbes Rivett-Carnac, Bengal Civd Service, and gr s of Sir James Rivett-Carnac Bart., Governor of Bombay, 1838-41 b 1856 m 1887, Edith Emily s of late H H Brownlow and has four sons and one daughter Entered Indian Police, 1877, retired 1911, served in Burma campaign 1886-7 (medal), and in Chin Lushai expedition, 1889-90 (clasp), Address Shikong, Assam

**RIVINGTON, REV ORIEL STANFORD** Maharaj-Hind Gold Medal (1918), Mission Priest in Diocese of Bombay, Hon Canon of St. Thomas' Cathedral, Bombay, & London 1853, Educ Rugby, Balliol College, Oxford, London, Cuddesdon College, Oxford, 1878 Publications Commentaries on the Psalms, St Luke and St. John, a Manual of Theology, Meditations on the Gospel of St Mark (all in Marathi) Address Belgari-Gadag, Dharwar District Bombay

**RIZVI, TAN HON SYED WAHID AHMAD B.A.** LL.B. President C.P. Legislative Council b Nov 1885 Educ Government College Jabulpore, M C C Allahabad and Mose College, Nagpur Started practice at Raipur as a High Court Pleader and rose to the top, a staunch advocate of Hindu Moslem unity a nationalist in politics, entered Legis Council 1927, elected President, Legis Council 1931 Address Taipur, C P

**ROBINSON, SIR SYDNEY MADDOCK**, Kt, Chief Justice, High Court, Burma (1923) A s Dec. 1865 Educ Harrold Coll, Oxon, Merton Coll, Oxford, Called to Bar, Middle Temple, 1888, Govt. Adv and Leg Coun to Punjab Govt., Patna Judge, Ch Court of L. Burma, 1908-1920 Chief Justice, 1920-1922 Address 1, Leeds Road, Rangoon

**ROERICH, PROFESSOR NICHOLAS**, K Commander, Order of Imperial Russian of St Stanislas St Anne and St Vladimir, Commander First Class of Swedish Order of the Northern Star, French Legion of Honour Yugoslavian St Sava 1 Cl. Grand Cross, Hon President Rorich Museum, New York, Hon President, Colon International Fair de Bruges Rorich, Bruges, (First World Conference of Rorich Pact Union held Bruges Sept 1931 Second Conference Bruges Aug 1932), Hon Member of Yugoslavian Academy of Art and Science, Vice-President of Archaeological Institute of America, Member of Academy of Sciences Societate de Salon d'Automne Paris, Hon Protector and President of 55 Rorich Societies in the world b St Petersburg, 10th Oct 1874 s of Konstantin Rorich and Marie V. Kalesnikoff m 1901 Helena Ivanovna Shaposhnikoff St. Petersburg, two sons Educ School of Law University of St Petersburg, Studied drawing and painting under Mikhail O. Mikheev, also under Kuludly at Academy Fine Arts St. Petersburg and under Cormion and Pavle de Chavanus in Paris Professor of Imperial Archaeological Institute, St Petersburg and Assistant Editor of Art, 1898-1900, Director of School of Encouragement of Fine Arts in Russia and President Museum of Russian Art 1906-1916 Archaeological excavations of Kremlin of Novgorod exhibition and lecture tours in Sweden, Finland, Denmark and England, 1916-1919 came to United States, 1920 headed five years Art expedition in Central Asia, making 500 paintings and collecting data on Asiatic Culture and philosophy, 1923-1928 Rorich Museum established in his honour in New York City, 1923, now containing over 1,000 of his paintings, eight sections of Rorich Museum established in Paris, Belgrad, Bruges, Bruges, Naggar Zagreb and Allahabad, 2,000 others of his paintings are in the Louvre, Luxembourg, Victoria Albert Museum, Stockholm, Helsinki, Chicago Art Institute, Detroit Museum, Kansas City Museum, Omaha Museum, Tretyakov Gallery Moscow, Tripoli Museum, Buenos-Aires National Museum, etc. President, Founder of Urusvati Himalayan Research Institute, Naggar, Punjab, India, excavated prehistoric burials Fandi sherry French India, 1930, Tussock productions Moscow Art Theatre Goyat Garden, Dnialshilok Ballet, Chicago Opera, Composers League, (Sacre de Printemps with Stravinski) Publications Complete works 1914, Adamant 1924 (also in Russian and Japanese) The Messenger 1925 (Aiyar Madras) Paths of Bleeding 1925 Himalaya 1926, Joys of Sikkim 1928, Altai Himalaya 1929, Heart of Asia 1930 (also in Russian and Spanish), Flame in Chalice 1930, Shambhala 1930, Realm of Light 1931, Monographs sq

Recd. by Bostialovoy, Gidori, Serge Makovsky (Tolson & Co) Jubilee Monograph, 1914 Alex. Penola, Bakrunnita, Bosthori, Himalaya Monograph, Corona Mundi Monograph, Vials of Stan, New York, Monograph 1932. Life Member of Bengal Asiatic Society. Life Member of Indian Society of Oriental Art. Hon. Member Maha Bodhi Society, Calcutta, Hon. Member Bose Institute, Calcutta. Paintings in India in Bharat Kala Bhawan—Benares, Allahabad Museum, Bose Institute, Adyar Museum Madras, Tagore—Shantivanan, Urnava Institute—Naggar etc. Address 810, Riverside Drive New York and Naggar, Kulu, Punjab

ROTHERA, SIR PERCY Kt., M.Inst C.E., M.I.C.E. (India), O.B.E. (Military Division) and mentioned in Despatches (1918), Agent South Indian Railway & 9th February 1977 m. Miss L. S. Legrice Educ. Rugby School. Served articles with the late Mr. Ed. Perry O.E., on extension of Great Central Railway to London. Joined South Indian Railway, 1898. Publications Awarded Telford and Indian Premia by Institute of Civil Engineers 1912 for paper on Erection of Girders for large span bridges Address Trichinopoly S India

ROUSE, SIR ALEXANDER MACDONALD, Kt 1930, C.I.E., F.C.E., Chief Engineer Delhi & 14 Sep 1878 m. Jean Loh Jameson, March 1912, two s. Educ. St. Paul's Sch. R.I.E.C., Cooper's Hill. Address Delhi.

ROW, DIWAN BHARADUR KASHUNATHA ROW RAMACHANDRA, C.S.I. & 27 September 1871 Educ. Trivandrum and Presidency College, Madras, Sikkim Civil Service, 1890-92, transferred to Provincial Service, Collector, Registrar, Co-op Credit Societies Secretary to Govt. of Madras Collector of Madras. Address Madras

ROWLANDS, WILLIAM SHAW, B.A. (Oxon), Hon. Mod. and Lit. Hum., Principal, Robertson College, Jubbalpore, & Mar 1, 1888 m. Gladys Irene Scotland Education Beaumaris Llandoverly College and O.C. Oxon Professor of Philosophy, Robertson College, 1912-1922; Head of the Department of Philosophy, Nagpur University since 1924, and Lieut., R.A.F.C., attached to 1st Vich. Inf. Light Infantry, 1916-1919. Publications A Guide to General English (with N.R. Nayakar), Commentaries on Newman's "Idea of a University" and Walker's "Selected Short Stories." Address Robertson College, Jubbalpore.

BOWLANDSON, EDWARD JAMES, C.I.E. (1932), Commissioner of Police, Madras & 27 Oct 1883 m. Kate Millicent Lister Crookenden, s. of Lt.-Col. Crookenden, R.A. Educ. King's School, Braton, Somerset. Asst. Supdt. of Police, Guntur and Ganjam Districts, Dist. Superintendent, Malabar, Principal Police Training School, Vellore, Dist. Supdt., Chingleput, Asst. Inspector General, Madras, Offg. Dy. Inspector General, Coimbatore and Offg. Dy. Inspector General,

Waltair, Commissioner of Police Madras, 1930 Address Madras.

ROY, Rt. Rev. AUGUSTINE, Bishop of Ombina 1894-1931 & France, 1893. Address Catholic Cathedral, Ombina

ROY, SRI GANENDRA PRASAD, Kt (1926) Member of the Institute of Electrical Engineers & 6 Feb 1932 m. Martha Goodwin Chatterbatty Educ. Cooper's Hill Appointed Assistant Superintendent of Telegraphs on 1st Oct 1894 Superintendent of Telegraphs on 4th Nov 1907 Director of Telegraphs on 1st Oct 1916 and Postmaster General, Bengal and Assam on 1st Feb 1920 was Postmaster-General Burma, from 14th Dec. 1921 to 13th April 1922 Postmaster-General, Bengal and Assam from 1st December 1922 to 20th April 1923 Dy. Chief Engineer, Telegraphs from 24th Dec 1923 to 20th Feb 1924 Ch. Engineer Telegraphs, from 1st March 1924 to 7th Aug 1926, Director-General of Posts and Telegraphs 1926-27 Address Simla

ROY, RAI BHARADUR SUKHLAL, Zamindar and Banker, Member of Legislative Assembly & 28 Sept 1878 Educ. Bhagalpur Had been Municipal Commissioner for 15 years of Bhagalpur Municipality, an Hon. Magistrate for about 30 years Member Legis. Council, Bihar and Orissa a member of Council of State and at present member of the Legislative Assembly, served as member, Advisory Board of M. B. Bellary, Calcutta Address Roylbas, Bhagalpur (Bihar and Orissa)

ROY, SURENDRA NATH, SASTRA VACHASPATHI B.A., B.L. (Calcutta Univ.), Vakil, High Court, Calcutta, and Landholder & April 1892, Educ. St. Xavier's College Hindu School and Presidency College, Calcutta Enrolled as Vakil of the High Court, 1893 enrolled Advocate 1924 elected Vice-Chairman of the Garden Reach Municipality (first M.M. Municipality in Bengal) in 1897, has been elected Chairman, South Suburban Municipality since 1900 Commissioner, Calcutta Corporation, from 1896-1900, Member Dist. Board of 24 Parganas from 1915 1922, elected Member, Bengal Legis. Council in January 1918 and elected to Council at subsequent elections, elected by the Members of the Bengal Legis. Council as President of High Prices Committee, elected 2nd Deputy President of the Reformed Council in Feb. 1921, acted as President from May 1921 to Nov. 1923, introduced the Bengal Primary Education Bill in the Bengal Legis. Council and got it passed by the Council in 1919, elected Member of Bengal Legislative Council from 1918 1923, was first member of Sanitary Board, Bengal, for nine years; was elected representative of the Bengal Legislative Council to the Indian Institute of Science, nominated by Bengal Government to the High Court Enforcement Committee presided over by Sir Alexander Muddiman, served as Deputy Presi-

dent Bengal Legislative Council, is Secretary of Bengal Landholders Association, member of the Indian Association, was Chairman of the All Bengal Ministerial Officers Conference held at Burdwan. *Publications*—(1) "A History of the Native States of India" a Local Self Government in Bengal Financial Condition of Bengal, 'Suggestions for the solution of the present economic problem,' etc. *Address* Behala, Calcutta.

**RUSHBROOK-WILLIAMS, LAWRENCE FREDERICK, M.A., B Litt (Oxon), 1930, O B E 1920 O B E (1923)** formerly Foreign Member Patiala Cabinet, Joint Director of Indian Princes Special Organisation b 19 July 1891 m. 1925 *Frederick & Co of Frederick Chance two & one & Co* *Edue* University College, Oxford, Private study in Paris Venice, Rome Lecturer at Trinity College Oxford, 1912 travelled Canada and U.S.A. 1913 Fellow of All Souls, 1912 attached General Staff, Army Headquarters India, 1916 Professor of Modern Indian History, Allahabad University, 1915-1919 on special duty with the Government of India, 1916-1921 in India, England and America Official Historian of the Indian Tour of H.M.H. the Prince of Wales 1921-22 Secretary to the Indian Delegation at the Imperial Conference, 1923 Director of Public Information, Government of India, to end of 1925 Political Secretary to Representative of the Indian Princes at the League of Nations 1925 and Substitute Delegate to the Assembly Adviser to Indian States Delegation, Round Table Conference *Publications* History of the Abbey of St Albans Four Lectures on the Handling of Historical Material Students Supplement to the *Archaeologist* A Sixteenth Century Empire Builder India under Company and Crown India in 1917-18 India in 1918 India in 1920 India in 1921-22 India in 1922-23 23-24 1924-25, General Editor, 'India of Today' and India's Parliament Volumes 1, 2, 3 *see Address* The Old House Westcott Surrey

**RUSSELL, ALEXANDER JAMES HENDERSON M.A. M.D., Ch.B., D.P.H. D.T.M.** Deputy Director General, Indian Medical Service b 30th August, 1882 m. Jeanne Waddell Muir *Edue* Dollar Academy St Andrew's University Cambridge School of Tropical Medicine, Liverpool Military Service, 1907-12 Prof of Hygiene, Medical College, Madras, 1912-17 Director of Public Health Madras, 1921-28 Royal Commission on Labour, Medical Assessor, 1929-31. *Offs* Public Health Commissioner with Government of India, 1932. *Publications* McNally's Sanitary Handbook for India, 1917 5th and 6th Editions 1923 Various publications on Cholera. *Address* C/o Director General, I.M.S., Delhi and Simla

**RUSSELL, SIR GUYERIE, Kt (1832), B.Sc. A.M. Inst. C.E., M. Inst. E. (India), J.P.** Chief Commissioner of Railways Member of the Council of State s of the late Rev John and Mrs Russell, Lochwinnoch, Scotland b 19th Jan 1847 m. Florence Rennie,

d of the late Rev Peter and Mrs. Anton, Killybegs, Scotland *Edue* at Glasgow Academy and Glasgow University, graduated B.Sc. in 1907 Served Engineering Apprenticeship with Messrs Niven and Hadden, Civil Engineers, Glasgow, in 1907-1910 and then joined the staff of the North British Railway. Appointed Asst Engineer Great Indian Peninsula Railway 1913 Resident Engineer 1919, Asst Secretary to the Asst 1920 Deputy Agent Junior 1922 Controller of Stores 1923, services lent to the Oudh and Rohilkhand Railway 1925, Deputy Agent Senior 1925 appointed off Agent, Great Indian Peninsula Railway, 1926 confirmed as Agent 1927, appointed Member Engineering Railway Board 1928 Chief Commissioner of Railways, 1929 President elect of the Institution of Engineers (India) *Address* Government of India, Simla and Delhi

**RUTNAGUR, SOHRAJ MUNSHERJI, J.P. M.R.S.A. (Lond)** Journalist and Technical Adviser b 21 January 1885 m. 7th Jan 1893, Dhunbai M. Bannai. *Edue* Fort High School, Bombay and received practical training as mill manager in local cotton mills. Founder and Editor of the Indian *Textile Journal* since 1900 *Publications* 'Electricity in India' (1912) Bombay Industries The Cotton Mills (1927) with an Introduction by H. E. Sir Leslie Wilson, Governor of Bombay; Men and Women of India (1908), published under the patronage of Their Excellencies the Viceroy of India and the Governors of Bombay and Madras. Joint Editor, *Indian Municipal Journal and Sanitary Record* (1900 to 1903) Member of the first Managing Committee of the Bombay Sanitary Association inaugurated by H. E. the Governor in 1903. Nominated on the Board of Bandra Municipality by Government for 1917-1920 and Chairman of the War Publicity Committee for the Bandra Mahal in 1918. Author of several patented inventions and Director of the Patents Department of M. C. Buxingcar & Co since 1930 *Address* Perry Cross Road, Bandra, Bombay

**RYAN, THOMAS, Sir, Kt, C.I.E. (1918), Director General, Posts and Telegraphs b 8 Feb 1879 m. Edith, d of the late Howard Stanley *Edue* Christian Brothers College, Cork, and R.I.E. College Cooper's Hill in Indian Public Works, Railways, Finance, Munition and Stores Department, Industries and Labour and Posts and Telegraphs Departments *Address* New Delhi and Simla**

**SABNIS, RAO RAHADUR SIR RAGHUNATHRAO V., Kt. (1925), B.A. C.I.E. b 1 April 1867 *Edue*, Rajaram H.S. Kolhapur, Maharashtra Coll. Bombay Ent. *Edue* Dpt. held offices of Nuzur Chitral and Ch. Rev Officer Kolhapur Diwan, Kolhapur State, 1898, 1925, retired (1926). Hon Judge of the Supreme Court of Judicature, Kolhapur 1921. Fellow of Royal Society of Arts, Asiatic Society, Bombay Br., President of the Bhakta Panchayat (Bhaktas Lord Bhaktas),**

Kolhapur, Chairman of the Board of Directors of the Bank of Kolhapur Ltd Address Kolhapur, Shahuapur

**SACHSE, FREDERIC ALEXANDER, B.A. (Cambridge), C.I.E. (1900)** Member, Board of Revenue Bengal. b 27 Feb 1878. m. Hilda Margaret Gately, d of Joseph Gately, K O Educ. Liverpool College and Cambs College, Cambridge Settlement Officer Mymensingh and Director, Land Records, and Rev Secretary Publications Mymensingh District Gazetteer Address C/o Grindlay & Co., Calcutta.

**SADIQ HASAN, S. B.A.** Bar-at-Law, Member, Legis Assembly, President of Messrs K B Shaikh Gulam Husain & Co., Carpet Manufacturers b 1888 Educ Govt College Lahore and Gray's Inn, London. President Anjuman Islamiya, Amritsar, President, Literary Club, Amritsar takes active interest in Muslim education and political movements President, Punjab and N W F Province Post Office and R. M. S. Association 1924-25 Presided over All India Muslim Kashmiri Conference 1926 For several years Chairman, Health and Education Committees of Amritsar Municipality, Chairman, Board of Directors, Muslim Bank, Lahore Address Amritsar

**SAGARDA, Dr. Rav KHEMAUKI**, Vicar Apostolic of Eastern Burma and Titular Bishop of Trina since 1909 b Lodi, 1860 Address Toungoo, Burma

**SAHA, NAGENDRA, D.Sc., F.R.S., F.A.S.B., F.Inst. P.** Head of Physics Dept. Allahabad Univ. b 1893 at Sonatall in Jharkhand Dist Educ. Doon and Presidency College, Calcutta Lecturer in Physics and Applied Mathematics, Calcutta Univ 1916, Premanand Roychand Scholar 1918, worked at the Imperial College of Science London 1921-22 and in Berlin, Khaira Prof of Physics, Calcutta Univ 1921-22, Prof of Physics Allahabad Univ 1923, Life Member of Astronomical Society of France Foundation Fellow of Inst of Physics, Fellow of Roy Soc (1927) Indian Representative at Volta Centenary, Com 1927 Fellow, Asiatic Soc of Bengal, 1930, founded U P Academy of Sciences and elected First President, 1931, Dean of Science Faculty, Allahabad Univ, 1931 Member, Quinquennial Reviewing Committee, Indian Institute of Science, Bangalore (1930), Member of Governing Body, Indian Research Fund Association Member of Council, Indian Institute of Science Publications On the Fundamental Law of Electric Action deduced from the Theory of Relativity, 1918, On Measurement of the Pressure of Radiation, 1918, Selective Radiation Pressure 1918, Theory of Thermal Ionisation and Physical Theory of Thermal Spectra 1921-22, Explanation of Complex Spectra of Compounds, 1927, New X rays, 1932 and numerous Scientific papers, English, Continental and American Author of a treatise on the Theory of Relativity, on a text book of Heat Address Physics Laboratories, Allahabad University, Allahabad

**SATLAWA, HEM KUMAR RAO SANKU BHARAT DHANU NAGU DHANU SINGH BANADUR OF**

b. 18 March 1901 Succeeded the Gadil, 14 July 1919 m. Sat to the d of H. H. the Maharawat of Farabgarh and after her death to the d. of the Rawat of Meja in Udaipur Educ. Mayo College Ajmer, Satre 11 guns General Secretary All India Kshatriya Mahasabha, President of Bharat Dharma Mahamandal, Benares and the Kurukshetra Restoration Society Address Satlawa, C.I.

**SAIYID ABDUR RAHMAN, KHAN BANADUR, M.L.O.**, Retired Dy Commissioner, Akola (Berar), b. 1864 Educ St. Francis de Sales', Nagpur Supdt., Commissioner's Office, Hoshangabad, Kaira Amett Commissioner, Dy Commissioner, Akola (Berar), 1919-1921, Dy Commissioner, Yeotmal, Per Asst to Commissioner of Berar in C P Commission Official Receiver, Berar, President of many Municipalities and District Boards, Berar Mahomedan representative in C P Council Address Akola

**SAIYID MUHAMMAD HUSSAIN, KHAN BANADUR, B.A., B.L.** Minister of Education Bihar and Orissa b 1878 Educ Patna College and B N College. Began as a pleader in Bihar Sariff in 1896 and became a Vakil of the Calcutta High Court in 1906 In 1914 appointed Government Pleader at Patna, and has been Member of Bihar and Orissa Legislative Council since 1921 Member of Patna District Board and Board of Secondary Education President, Madrasa Board Was co-opted a member of the Civil Justice Committee Address Patna

**SAKLATVALA, SIR NOWROOJI RAJJI, Kt. (1883), C.I.E. (1923), J.P.** Chairman, Tata Sons, Ltd b 10 Sept 1875 m. Goolbal, d. of Mr Hormaji S. Saklatvala. Educ at St Xavier's College, Chairman Bombay Millowners' Association 1918, Employers Delegate from India to the International Labour Conference, Geneva, 1921, Member, Legislative Assembly, representing Bombay Millowners' Association, 1922 Address Bombay House, Fort, Bombay

**SAKLATVALA, SORANJI DORANJI, B.A., J.P.**, Director, Tata Sons Ltd b March 1879 m. Meherbai d of late Major Divecha, I. M. S. Educ at St Xavier's College, Chairman, Bombay Millowners' Association, 1924 Vice President, Indian Central Cotton Committee, 1929-30 and 1930-31, Member, Advisory Board of the Council of Agricultural Research Publications History of Millowners' Association, Bombay Address Bombay House, Fort, Bombay

**ST JOHN, Lt.-Colonel SIR HENRY BRADSHAW K.O.L., O.B.E.**, Agent to the Governor General and Chief Commissioner, Baluchistan b 26 Aug. 1874 m. Olive d of Colonel O Herbert, C.S.L., 1907 Educ Sandhurst. Ent Army, 1893 Address Quetta

**SANALDAS, LALUBHAI and LALUBHAI,**

**SAMUILLAH KHAN, M. B.A., LL.B.**, High Court Judge. Vice-President, Government Press Employees Union, (1929-1930) & 1899. In Miss Treasuries A. J. J. Educ. M.A.O. College, Aligarh Worked on many war committees during the war, Secy, Prov Khilafat Committee, C.P. 1920-24, Secy, Anjuman High School, Nagpur (1928), Vice-President, Nagpur Municipal Committee, 1921-28 one of the secretaries of the Silver Wedding Fund at its start, was Member, All India Congress Committee and the Central Khilafat Committee from 1921-28, non-co-operated from practice from 1921-28 a member of Swaraj party Member, Legislative Assembly, 1924-26 Whip of the Swaraj Party in the Legislative Assembly, 1925, and a Member of the Executive Committee of the Anjuman High School Institute since 1915 Hon Secretary, District Bar Association, Nagpur since 1927 President, Railway Mail Service Association (Branch) Nagpur, (1925) President, Nagpur Municipal Committee, 1932 Address Sadar Bazar, Nagpur, C P

**SANTHAN, H. M.** *Secretary of the Government, Madras* 1909, K.C.I.B. b. 8 Nov 1865. S. 1890, Address Santhan, Bungal khand

**SANKARANARAYANA AYYAR, S. M.A. B.L.**, Advocate, Tinsvelly b. 14 May 1890 Educ. Presidency Coll. Madras, Law College Madras and Trivandrum Graduated in Arts 1920, and in Law 1922, a Rukmani Ammal of Kodangudi Tanj Dist. (1926) Zamindar of Nayinagararam, Tinsvelly District. Proprietor of Kayatar Estate, Tinsvelly Dist. Winner of S.P.C.A. Gold Medal 1920 Special Lecturer, Elementary Teachers' Convent at Tinsvelly 1923 Chairman of the Reception Committee, first Tinsvelly Postmen's Convent. 1924 Witness, Tamil University Committee 1927, Author of several articles on Metaphysics, Law and Education, as Do Hindu Individuals have a Substantive or an Adjectival Mode of Being, 'Maintenance to a widow—Quantum and Style of Life, The Necessity for a Consensus Clause in Indian Educational Institutions, etc Has contributed much to public discussion on the Madras Univ Act, Madras Hindu Religious Endowments Act, and other enactments of the legislature Address Zamindar of Nayinagararam, Vannarpet, Tinsvelly

**SANKARAN NAIR, SRI CHETTY Kt. G.**, 1912 C.I.E. 1904 B.A., B.L., Member Council of State, (1925) b. 21 July 1867 Educ. Madras Presidency College High Court Vakil, Govt. Reader and Public Prosecutor to the Govt of Madras, Advocate-General Judge High Court, Madras for many years a Member of Madras Legislative Council, President of the Indian National Congress at Amravati President of the Indian Social Conference at Madras President of the Indian Industrial Exhibition, Madras, Founder and for some time Editor, Madras Review, Madras Law Journal and Daily Newspaper, Madras Standard, Member of Governor-General's Executive Council in

India, 1915-1919, Member of Council of the Secretary of State for India 1919-1921 Elected Member, Council of State, Novr 1922 Chairman, Central Legislature Committee with Simon Commission 1923. Publications: Contributed articles to English periodicals, author of "Gandhi and Anarchy" Address Cosmopolitan Club Madras

**SAPRU, SRI TIL BHADUR, M.A., LL.D., K.C.I.B.** (1928) b. 5 Dec. 1875 Widower Educ. Agr College, Agr. Advocate, High Court, Allahabad, 1896-1920, Member, U.P. Leg Council, 1913-16; Member, Imperial Leg. Council 1916-20, Member, Lord Southborough's Functions Committee, 1918-1919, Member of Moderate Deputation and appeared as a witness before Lord Selborne's Committee in London, 1919, Member, All India Congress Committee (1906-1917), Presdt., U.P. Political Convent, 1916, Presdt., U.P. Social Convent (1913), Presdt., U.P. Liberal League, 1918-20; Fellow, Allahabad Univ., 1910-1920, Member, Benares Hindu University Court and Senate and Syndicate, Law Member of the Governor-General's Executive Council, retained (1923). Member of the Imperial Legislative Council (1923), presided over the All-India Liberal Federation, Poona (1928); Member of the Reforms Enquiry Committee, 1924 Publications has contributed frequently to the press on political, social and legal topics edited the *All-India Law Journal*, 1904-1917 Address 19 Albert Road Allahabad

**SARDAR GHOSH BAKSH KHAN RAISANI** Sir, K.C.I.B., premier Chief of Sarawak Batechistan

**SARKAR, SRI JADUNATH, Kt., O.I.S., M.L.C.** (Bengal, 1929-32) M.A., (English Gold Medal), French and Sanskrit Scholar (Kness Gold Medal) Hon Member of Royal Asiatic Society of Great Britain (1928), Member of the Indian Hist Record Comm Sir James Campbell Gold Medalist Bona Br R.A.S.) Vice-Chancellor Calcutta University 1928-28 Indian Educational Service (ret.) b. 10 December 1870 as Kadambini Chaudhuri Educ. Presidency Coll, Calcutta Some time Univ Professor of Modern Indian History, Hindu University of Benares (1917-19) Sir W. Meyer Lecturer, Madras University (1928) Reader in Indian History, Patna University (1920, 1921 and 1922 Publications India of Antiquities, Statistics, Topography and Roads (1901), History of Aurangzeb, 5 Vols., Shrivast and His Times Mughal Administrative Studies in Mughal India Anecdotes of Aurangzeb Chaitanya His Life and Teachings Economics of British India India Through the Ages Fall of the Mughal Empire Edited and continued W. Irvine's *Later Mughals* 2 Vols Address Auckland Road, Darjeeling

**SARMA, S. K., B.A., B.L., Vakil** b. 4 April 1890, Educ. S. P. G. College, Trichopoly. Founded the *Wednesday Review* in 1906 and Asst. Editor till 1917 Asst. Editor and leader writer, *India Freshet*, Bombay, 1906-07. Witness, Royal Commission on Indian Cur-

rency and Finance (1919) and Indian Taxation Inquiry Committee (1924), and now Special Public Prosecutor to the Pudu Seth Durbar. Publications: "Monetary Problems. A Note on the Rise of Prices in India." "The Exchange Crisis" and "Towards Swaraj." Address: Teppakulam, P O Trichinopoly.

**SARVADHARY, Sri Deva Prasad, Kt.** G.I.B., C.B.E., M.A., B.L. (Calcutta), LL.D. (Aberdeen) LL.D. (St Andrews), Barrister (Nadivini) Vidyanatkar (Dacca), Vidya Sudhakar (Chattapalli) Bangalore (Banasree), Jaan Shadha (Pud) Advocate and Solicitor. Fellow, Calcutta University, Banaras, Dacca and Delhi Universities, Dean Faculty of Law and late Vice-Chan and Dean, Faculty of Arts, Calcutta Univ. late Mem. of Council of State, late member of Indian Legislative Assembly, and Bengal Council & 1882 to 1888 Regendranandini 2 & Nirmal (B.L.) and Nikhil (M.B.) and S. d. Malini, Nihar and Niraja Educ. Ramabharwar pore, Sanskrit College, Hare and Howrah Soboda Presidency College, Calcutta. For several years Mem. of Mun. Corps. of Calcutta. Mem. of Imp. Lib. Vice-President, Calcutta Rotary Club, W.M. Lodge Anchor, and Hope Trustee, Imp. Museum. Pres. various literary, social and philanthropic societies and President, Calcutta Licensing Board, Calcutta Temperance Federation, Anti-Smoking Society "The Refuge", Calcutta, University Corps Committee Incorporated Society of Law Vice-President, Indian Association and National Council of Education Sahitya Parishad, Asiatic Society and President, Calcutta University Institute, Late Mem. Lytton Com. (London) and Education Com. South Africa. Representative of India Government on the League of Nations Geneva. Has travelled much all over India, Europe and South Africa. Twice represented Calcutta Univ. at the Congress of the Univ. of the Empire, held in England. Publications: Notes and Extracts Three Months in Europe, Prabhasa Patra, Travels in South Africa. Address: Prasadgur 30, Suri Lane, Calcutta Clubs, Calcutta and National Liberal, India.

**SASTRI, Sri Calanur Venkayali Kumarasami, Kt** (1924) & July 1870 Educ. Presidency and Law College, Madras, B.A. (1893), B.L. (1898), Vakil, 1894 Judge Small Causes Court 1905-1908 Judge, Madras City Court, 1908-1912 District and Session Judge, Ganjam, 1912-1914. Member of the Rowlett Committee, 1918 Chairman, Labour Committee, 1920 Judge Madras High Court, 1914, Member Criminal Procedure Code Committee, 1917 Offg. Chief Justice, Madras High Court, July 1926 and May 1929 Retired July 1930 Address: Kalamar House, Madras, N.E.

**SASTRI, THE Ht Hon Y S RAINYASA, P.O. 1921: G.K. (1903) & Sept. 22, 1869 Educ. at Kumbhakonam. Started life as a school-master, joined the servants of India Society in 1887 succeeded the late Mr. G. K. Gokhale as its President in 1915. Member,**

Madras Legislative Council, 1913-16, elected from Madras Presidency to Imperial Legn. Council 1914-20. Closely associated with Mr. Montagu during his tour in India in 1918. Member, Southborough Committee, gave evidence before Joint Parliamentary Committee on Indian Reform Bill, 1919, served on Indian Railway Committee, represented India at Imperial Conf., 1921, and at the meeting of the League of Nations at Geneva and the Washington Conf. on the reduction of naval armament during the same year. Appointed Privy Counsellor and received the freedom of the City of London, 1921, undertook a tour in the Dominions as the representative of Government of India, 1922, elected Member Council of State, 1921 delivered the Kamala Lectures to the Calcutta University on the "Rights and Duties of Indian Citizenship" since published in book form. High Commissioner for India in South Africa, 1927-29 Member, Royal Commission on Labour 1929 Address: Servants of India Society, Bombay or Poona.

**SAUNDERS, Colonel Macan, D.S.O.** Off. Director, Military Operations, Army Headquarters, India. & 9 Nov 1884, m. Marjory & of Francis Bacon Educ. Malvern College, R.M.A., Woolwich. Lieut., Royal Field Artillery, 1903 Lieut., Indian Army, 1907, Capt., 1912, Major, 1916, Bt.-Lieut.-Col., 1919. Col 1922, in India till 1924, except for a year in Russia, Staff Capt., and Royal Naval College, 1914, operations in Belgium and siege of Antwerp. Operations in Gallipoli 1915, from 1st landing to evacuation, G.S.O. 2 in Egypt to March 1916; Bt.-Major, Eastern Persian Field Force to April 1917 Operations in Mesopotamia, 1917-18, G.S.O. 2 and Intelligence Officer with Major-General Dunsterville's Mission through N.W. Persia to the Caucasus, 1918 G.S.O. 1, Caucasus Section, G.H.Q. British Salonika Force, 1919 (wounded, despatches five times, D.S.O. Bt.-Lt.-Col.), P.O. Camberley, 1920. Military Attaché, Teheran, Persia, 1921-24 D.D.M.L., Army Headquarters 1924-29 Address: General Staff, Army Headquarters (India), Simla.

**SAWANTWADI, His Highness Captain KERN SAWANT V** Educ. BARNHAM BARNHAM, B.A. BARNHAM BARNHAM of 4 Aug. 1904 1897 m. Princess Shri Lalabai Devi of Baroda Educ. Malvern College, England. Served in the Great War at Mesopotamia from Oct 1917 to March 1919, attached as Hon. Officer to 11th Mahrattas. Address: Sawantwadi.

**SAYED MOHAMMAD, Sahibzada Sir, Mohd Shah Nawab** Member, Council of State Elected Member of the Punjab Legislative Council at the age of 35 elected twice as member of the Council of State A delegate to the Round Table Conference Address: Jaisal, Fur Shari, Jhelum District, Punjab.

**SCHUSTER, THE HONBLE SIR GEORGE HENRY, K.C.S.I. (1881) K.O.M.G. (1880) C.B.E., M.O., Finance Member, Government of**

India b 1881 m 1906 Hon Gwendolen, d. of Lord Parker of Waddington, two s. Educated Charterhouse (Scholar), New College Oxford (Classical Exhibitioner), 1st Class in Greats, 1903, Bar-at-Law 1905, partner in Schuster Son & Co. and Director of numerous companies, 1906-1914, served "Tropics" War 1914-18, with Q. O. Oxford three Hansas and on staff in France, North Russia 1919. A.A. and Q.M.G. Murmanek (despatches four times, M.O., O.B.E., Order of St. Vladimir) travelled Central Europe to report on economic conditions for Anglo-Danubian Association, Ltd 1920. Chief Assistant to Organiser of International Credits under League of Nations, 1921, Member of Advisory Committee to Treasury under Trade Facilities Act Financial Secretary Sudan Government, 1925-27, Chairman of Advisory Committee to Colonial Secretary on East African Loans, Economic and Financial Adviser Colonial Office, 1927-28. Member of East African Commission 1927-28. Address Government of India, Delhi or Simla.

SCOTT, JOHN GORDON CAMERON M.A. (Cantab), Medieval and Modern Languages Tripos (1911), Principal, Prince of Wales's Royal Indian Military College Dehra Dun b 14 March 1888 m to Audrey youngest d. of Colonel J. Scully Educ Marlborough College, and Pembroke College Cambridge. Appointed to the Chief's College Branch of the Indian Educational Service in 1912. Assistant Master Daly College, Indore, 1912. Principal, Prince of Wales's Royal Indian Military College, October 1921. Address Prince of Wales's B.I.M. College Dehra Dun U.P.

SCROOPE, ARTHUR EDGAR B.A. (1905) and Scholar Dublin University (1902) High Court Judge Patna b 24 January 1881 m Judith Agatha Horwood Educ Clongowood Wood College and Trinity College, Dublin. District and Session Judge Bihar and Orissa, 1912-1922. Registrar High Court, Patna, Judicial Secretary and Legal Remembrancer to Government of Bihar. Address Patna, B.I.R.

SEAL, SH. BRAHMDRANATH, Kt., M.A., Ph.D., D.Sc., Vice-Chancellor, Mysore University, 1920-30. Prof. of Mental and Moral Sciences, Calcutta Univ. 1914-1920. Extra Member of Council, Mysore Government 1925-26, b 3 Sept. 1864 Educ Gen Assembly's Institution, Calcutta University. Del. Orientalist Congress, Rome, 1896, opened discussion at 1st Univ. Races Congress, London, 1921. Mem., Simla Committee for drawing up Calcutta Univ. Reg. 1905, Chairman, Mysore Constitutional Reforms Committee, 1923-25. Author of New Essays in Criticism, Memoirs on Co-existence of Non-humans. Competitive Studies in Vaisnavism and Christianity, Race Origins, etc. Address 96, Lansdowne Road, Calcutta.

SEN, JYOTIRANAND, M.A., Calcutta Univ. Sen. Prof. of Eng. Sci., City Coll., since 1903. b. 1878, m. 1896, Educ: Hindu Sch.; Presi-

dency Coll., City Coll. and St. Anne, Calcutta. Publications: Elementary Wave Theory of Light and other small books. Address City College, 102/1 Amherst Street, Calcutta.

SETALVAD, SRI CHENNAIAH HARIAL, K.O.I.N., (1924) LL.D., Advocate, High Court, Bombay b July 1866 m. Krishnaswami, d. of Numbhram Raghunadham, Govt Pleader, Ahmedabad Educ. Washington College, Bombay Pleader, High Court, Bombay. Admitted as Advocate, High Court, Member Southborough Reforms Committee, 1918, Member, Hunter Committee, 1919, Additional Judge, Bombay High Court, 1920. Member, Executive Council of Governor of Bombay, Jan. 1921 to June 1923 and Vice-Chancellor Bombay University 1917-1929. Address Setalvad Road, Malabar Hill, Bombay.

SETALVAD, RAJ. BHADUR CHITRAL HARIAL, O.I.N., Bar-at-Law, formerly Chief Presidency Magistrate, Bombay. Address Bombay.

SETH, RAI BHADUR KUTWAR BISHENWAR DAYAL B.Sc., M.L.C. F.C.S. (London) M.R.A.S. (London), Taluqdar of Mulwadibpur. Educ at Canning College, Lucknow. Member of the Board of High School and Intermediate Education U.P. Member of the Court of Lucknow University. President of the Board of Trustees of Seth Jai Dayal High School, Bikaner. Member of the managing body of Govind Taluqdars School, Lucknow, Trustee of Raja Raghubar Dayal High School, Sitapur, Member of the Board of Agriculture, U.P. Member of U.P. Cattle-breeding Committee, Member of U.P. Agricultural Research Committee. Member of the Court of Wards Advisory Committee, Sitapur, Member of the Executive Committee of British Indian Association of Oudh. Member of the Local Provinces Legislative Council as one of the representatives of British Indian Association of Oudh, Member of U.P. Finance Committee, 1928-29, Member of U.P. Simon Committee, Delegate to the Indian Round Table Conference in London, Hon'y. Special Magistrate. Gave evidence before the Indian Taxation Enquiry Committee in 1925. Address Kotra, Bikaner District, Sitapur, Oudh.

SETHIA, THE HON. SRI PRADOSH CHANDRAN, Kt., B.A., J.P. O.B.E. (1918) Member, Council of State, b 8 Oct. 1866. Manager for India, Sun Life Assurance Co. of India, Ltd., Chairman, Central Bank of India, Ltd., Member, Bombay Municipal Corporation, Past President, Bombay Municipal Corporation and Indian Merchants Chamber. Address Canada Building, Hornby Road, Bombay.

SETURATNAM IYER, THE HON. MR. M. R., Minister for Development, Madras Government, b 2nd January 1888. Educ. National High School and St. Joseph's College, Trichinopoly. Was nominated President of the Taluk Board, Karur, was elected President of the Taluk Board, Kallakudi, elected President of the Trichinopoly Dist. Board, elected President of the Trichinopoly District Educational Council. Assistant Secretary



of the Trichinopoly National College and Hon Assistant Registrar, Co-operative Societies, Trichinopoly Dist. elected member of the Madras Legislative Council from 1921. Address: Box Bah, Siddams Road, Teynampet, Madras.

**SHADILAL, SRI, M.A.** (Punjab), 1886, B.A. Honours (Oxford) 1898; B.O.L. Hon (Oxford) 1899, Bodley Sanskrit Scholar (Oxford) 1899, Bodley Law Scholar (Gray's Inn), 1899, Honorary member of Council of Legal Education, 1899 Special Prisoner in Constitutional Law, 1899 Chief Justice High Court, Lahore & May 1874. Educ. at Govt Coll., Lahore, Balliol Coll., Oxford Practised at the Bar 1899-1913, O.S. Judge, Punjab Chief Court, 1913 and 1914, Permanent Judge, 1917, Judge, High Court Lahore, 1919, Chief Justice, May 1920 Elected by Punjab Univ. to the Leg. Council in 1910 and 1913 Fellow and Syndic, Punjab University Publications Lectures on Private International Law, Commentaries on the Punjab Alienation of Land Act and Punjab Pre-emption Act, etc. Address Lahore.

**SHAHAB UD-DIN TIBI HON'BLE KHAN BAKA RUM, SRI CHAUDHRI, Kt** (1890) B.A., LL.B. Advocate High Court President, Punjab Legislative Council Founder and Proprietor, "Indic Cases," and "Criminal Law Journal" Member, Legislative Assembly for 3 years President, Municipal Committee, Lahore, for 4 years and elected President Punjab Legislative Council, re-elected President, Punjab Legislative Council in January 1927 Educ. Government Coll. and Law Coll., Lahore Started Criminal Law Journal of India in 1904 and Indian Cases in 1909 Was first elected member, Lahore Municipal Committee in 1911, President of the Corporation in 1922 Elected member, Punjab Leg Council re-elected President, Lahore Municipal Committee, 1924 Publications The Criminal Law Journal of India, Indian Cases and two Punjabi poems Address 'A' Muntaz, 3, Durand Road, Lahore

**SHAHUPURA, RAJENDRANATH SRI NAHAR SINGH K.C.L.E.** b 7 Nov 1866, Shahpura Gadd by right of inheritance 1870 Address Shahpura, Rajpootana.

**SHAIKH, MAHMOOD HASAN KHAN HAJI KHAN BARADAR, Landlord, Barh Dist Patna, Bihar and Orissa** b 1895 m. Munasamat Bibi Mariam un Nisan, d. of the late Mr Ahmad Hussain, Barrister at-Law and Subordinate Judge, Bihar and Orissa Educ. at M.A.O. College, Allahgarh, U.P. Was Chairman of the Barh Municipality for three years and Chairman of the Local Board for three years, Secy of the Central Co-operative Bank, Barh, Director of the Provincial Co-operative Bank Bihar and Orissa Member of the Patna District Board, Honorary Organiser on behalf of the Government for the Co-operative Societies, Bihar and Orissa. Family enjoys the hereditary title of 'Khan' from the time of Shah Alauddin, Moghul Emperor, and the

family has been granted considerable landed properties with 10 000 cavalry and infantry The late Ahmed Ali Khan, his great-grandfather, was the Commander-in-Chief to the Mughul Emperor Was made a Khan Sahib in 1924 and Khan Bahadur in 1931 Address Mahmood Garden, Barh, District, Patna Bihar and Orissa.

**SHAKESPEAR, ALEXANDER BLAKE, C.I.E.** Merchant, Sutherland & Co., Cawnpore b 1873, Educ. Berkhampstead Was Sec., Upper India Chamber of Commerce, 1905-12. Address Cawnpore

**SHAMSHER SINGH, SRI SARDAR HAKKAR SHAHABU, K.C.L.E., C.I.E., Ch. Mis., Jind State** b 1890 Educ. Jullundur and Hoshiarpur H.S. and Govt Coll., Lahore Served during Afghan War, 1879-80, with march from Kabul to Kandahar, Ch. Jud of State High Court, 1902-1903, Address Sangrur, Jind State

**SHANKAR RAU, HATTIANGADI B.A. C.I.E.** (1891), Deputy Controller of the Currency Bombay b 29 September 1887 m. Uma Bai Educ. Government College, Mangalore and Presidency College, Madras Superintendent, Government of India, Finance Department, 1922-24 Indian Audit and Accounts Service, 1924, Assist. Secretary Government of India, Finance Department, 1924, Under Secretary, Government of India Finance Department, 1925, Deputy Secretary, Government of India, Finance Department 1926 Budget Officer Government of India Finance Department, 1926-31, Member, Legislative Assembly, 1927, 1930 and 1931, Dy. Controller of the Currency, Bombay 1931 Address 19, Vachagandhi Road Bombay 7

**SHANKARSHASTRI, NARAYANSHASTRI PANDIT JOTIRMARTAND, Astronomer, Astrologer and Landlord** b 10 Dec 1884 m. Anna Purnabai, d. of Vedamurti Chendramadikrit of Lakmeswar Miraj Senior Educ. Haverhill, Taluka Haveri, Dharwar Compiler of the Annual Indian Calendar known as 'Hosuriti Panchang', Publisher of the annual general predictions Publications Annual Indian Calendar, Bhramini Dipika in Sanskrit (a treatise on Astrology), Kalachandrika in Sanskrit, Sanhita, Tajik Sara (a treatise on Astrology) with Commentary in Marathi, Devaraja Kalanaka in Sanskrit (a treatise on Astrology), Grika Ratna Mala in Sanskrit (a treatise on Astronomy), and booklets regarding the administrations of H.E. Lord Willingdon, Viceroy of India and of H.E. Sir Frederick Sykes, Governor of Bombay and Life of Pant Hale-Kundri Maharaj of Belgaum The History of Canopus (Agastya) in English Address Haveri, Taluka Haveri, Dharwar Dist

**SHARPE, WILLIAM RUTTON SHARPE, J.P.** M. Inst. T. Chairman, Bombay Port Trust b 11 Dec 1880 m. Kate, third d. of the late T. H. Marsh of Northwood, Middlesex, 1st Educ. City of London School and Newville Academy, Switzerland, Accountant and Branch Manager, Grindlay and Co. Ltd., 1902-1912, joined Bombay Port Trust, Dec 1912.

Chief Accountant, 1914 Secretary 1918 Deputy Chairman 1923, Chairman Dec. 1921, Chairman, St. George's Hospital Nursing Association, Chairman, Royal Bombay Seamen's Society, Chairman, Indian Sailors Home, Member, Municipal Corporation Improvement Trust, Advisory Committee of G. I. P. and B. B. & C. I. Railways Executive Committee Bombay Presidency Infant Welfare Society Publication The Port of Bombay Address North End, Cum balls Hill Bombay

**SHASTRI, PRANNU DUTT Ph.D. (Kiel), B.Sc. Litt. Hum. (Oxon), M.A. B.T., Hon. M.O.L. (Punjab), Vidyasagar (Calcutta) Shastri Vachaspati (Nadia); I.R.S., Sen. Prof. of Mental and Moral Phil. in Presidency Coll., Calcutta, 1912-1928, off. Principal, Hooghly Govt. College, 1927 to 30 June 1930. Educ. Universities of Lahore, Oxford, Kiel, Bonn and Paris. Del. to and Sectional Pres. at 4th Int. Congress of Philosophy held at Bologna, 1911. Head of Dep't. of Philosophy, since 1912 Calcutta Univ. Lect. in Phil. and Sanskrit, 1913-15, invited to lecture in Universities of Geneva, Florence and Rome, 1913-14 Visited the U.S.A. and Canada in 1920-22 and invited to address the Universities of Harvard, Cornell, Princeton, Yale, Johns Hopkins and Toronto Invited as Sectional President at 5th International Congress of Philosophy, Naples, 1924 Publications Several works and articles on philosophical, educational, literary, religious and social subjects Address Bhawati-Bhawan, 3, Mulian Road Lahore**

**SHEIKH, MAHAMADSHAI, C.I.E. (1921), AMIR** to 18th October 1901 First Class Amir of the Junagadh State, holding a hereditary Jagir, Educ. at the Mayo College, Ajmer, visited England in 1913-14 with His Highness the Nawab Sahib Entered Junagadh State Service in 1920 as Military Secretary to His Highness the Nawab Sahib and subsequently was appointed Private Secretary to His Highness, and then Honor. Secretary Dewan Junagadh State, 1924-1922 Address Sardarbag, Junagadh, Kathiawar

**SHEPPARD SAMUEL TOWNSEND, London** Correspondent of *The Times of India* to Bank, Jan 1880 Educ. Bradfield and Trinity Coll., Oxford, m. 1921, Anns of the late J. H. Carpenter Joined the staff of *The Times* (London) as Secretary to the Editor in 1908 Assistant Editor, *The Times of India* 1907-1923, Editor 1923-1932 Temporary Capt. in the Army, 1917-18, employed on the staff of Bombay Brigade, Corresponding Member, Indian Historical Records Commission Publications Contributed to *The Times* History of the War in South Africa. The Byculla Club a history, "Bombay Place-names and Street-names," "A History of the Bombay Volunteer Rifles" Address *The Times of India*, Sakinagar Square, Fleet Street, London, B.C. 4

**SHIB SHANKARWAR RAY, THE MON KUMAR, B.A., M.L.C., Minister, Government of Bengal** to 4th December 1887 m. to Annapurna

Devi, d. of Rai B. N. Majumdar Bahadur of Bhagpur Educ. Central Hindu College Benares and graduated from the University of Allahabad in the slist of Raja Sati Shukhdevwar Ray Bahadur of Tahipur, Bengal Elected member of Rajshahi District Board (1915), elected member, Bengal Legislative Council 1916 by the Landholders of Rajshahi Division re-elected to Council by the same body in 1920, 1923 and 1929 Appointed senior Chairman of the Bengal Legislative Council in 1924 and became its first elected President in 1926 Has served on numerous official Committees and has been vice President of the British Indian Association, and President, Bengal Hindu Conference, Appointed Minister, Government of Bengal, 1929 Address P. O. Tahipur, District Rajshahi.

**SHILLIDY, GEORGE ALEXANDER, C.I.E. (1931)** King's Police Medal (1922) Deputy Inspector-General of Police, Southern Range, Belgaum to 7th March 1895 m. to Mabel Catherine, d. of Robt. Steven, J.F., Barnhill, Dundee Educ. Campbell College, Belfast, Ireland Joined Indian Police in 1906 as Asst. Superintendent of Police, promoted District Superintendent of Police 1916, and Deputy Inspector-General of Police in 1922 Address Belgaum.

**SHIRAS, GEORGE FINDLAY, M.A., Principal, Gujarat College, d. Aberdeen, 16 July 1885 m. 1911, Amy Zara, s.d. of late George McWatters, Madras Civil Service, two s. Educ. Robert Gordon's College, Aberdeen, University of Aberdeen, University Prizeman in Economics Professor of Decca College, 1909, on special duty under Government of India, Finance Department, 1910-13, Member, Govt. of India Prices Inquiry Committee, on special duty in office of D.P.I., Bengal, 1913-14, Reader in Currency and Finance in Calcutta University, 1914, Member, Government of Bengal Statistics Committee, and of Board of Agriculture, India, 1918, on deputation Imperial Statistical Office, London, on behalf of Govt. of India, Dec. 1919-Feb 1920, on special duty India Office in connection with League of Nations work, March 1920, attached International Labour Office and Economic and Financial Section, League of Nations, Geneva 1924 and Ministry of Labour, Industrial Court, and Home Office, London, Labour Department, Washington, Boston and New York, 1925 Hon. Fellow, Royal Statistical Society, 1920, Major, 4th Gordon Highlanders, (1920 despatches), T.A. Reserve Regimental List, 1921, Director, Labour Office, Government of Bombay, 1921-23, formerly Director of Statistics with the Government of India, Member, Bombay Legislative Council, Fellow of the University of Calcutta, Fellow of the Univ. of Bombay Publications Some Aspects of Indian Commerce and Industry Indian Finance and Currency, 3rd Impression, 1920 Some Effects of the War on Gold and Silver, 1920, The Science of Public Finance, (Macmillan, 3rd Edition), Taxable Capacity and the Burden of Taxation and Public Debt**

- (1925); *The Future of Gold and Indian Currency Reform* (Economic Journal, June 1927); *A Central Bank for India*, (Econ. Journal, Dec. 1927); *Gold and British Capital in India* (Econ. Journal, Dec. 1928); *Financial Reform and the Indian Statutory Commission* (Econ. Journal, Sept. 1930); *The Re-adjustment of Central and Provincial Finance in Federal Constitutions* (Economic Political, Contemporary, Feb. 1930); "Poverty and Kindred Economic Problems in India" (Calcutta Government of India Central Publication, Bench (1932)), *Gold and French Monetary Policy*, articles on Finance and Indian Trade, etc. Address: Gujarat College, Ahmedabad.
- SHOUBRIDGE, HARRY OLIVER BAROF**, Associate, Coopers Hill and M. Inst. C. E., Chartered Civil Engineer, Chief Engineer in Sind & 19 Oct. 1878 m. E. F. Mould. Educ. Westminster School and R.I.E.O. Coopers Hill Civil Engineer in the Bombay Public Works Department. Address: Grimley and Co., London and Bombay.
- SHUTTLEWORTH, GRAHAM DENNISON**, Senior Partner Croft & Forbes, Exchange Brokers, Bombay, & 17 June 1880 m. Margaret Ellen Anderson (15 March 1917). Educ. St. Lawrence College Ramsgate, and Royal Military College, Sandhurst. Commissioned as 2nd Lieut. to 2nd Bn. York and Lancaster Regt. 1908, resigned in 1914 on joining Messrs. Croft & Forbes, Exchange Brokers, Bombay. Sailed in Lahore Signal Company as Corp., Despatch rider and proceeded to France Aug. 1914 with 1st Indian Expeditionary Force. Granted King's Commission as Captain in Middlesex Regt., January 1915 demobilised 1919 and rejoined Croft & Forbes. Address: "Waverley" Wilderness Road, Malabar Hill, Bombay.
- SIFTON SIR JAMES DAVID, K.C.I.E.** (1931), C.B.I. (1929), I.O.B., Governor of Bihar and Orissa. (1932). & 17 April 1878. Educ. St. Paul's School and Magdalen Coll., Oxford m. Harriette May Shettle of Eye, Suffolk, joined L.C.S. 1901, served in Bengal to 1910. Transferred to Bihar and Orissa, Sec. to Govt. in Finsford and Municipal Dept. 1917 Deputy Commissioner, Ranchi, 1924, Chief Secretary to Govt. of Bihar and Orissa, 1925-27, Acting Governor of Bihar and Orissa 1929 and again 1930. Address: Ranchi, Bihar and Orissa.
- SIFKANDAR HAYAT KHAN, THE HON. CHAIRMAN**, AG GOVERNOR of the Punjab & 8 June 1898. Educ. Mayo College, Aligarh and Univ. College, London. During War was recruiting officer, commission in 2-87th Punjab (now 1/2nd Punjab), served on N.W.F. and in the third Afghan War. Appointed to Brigade Headquarters Staff, was the first Indian to command a company under fire, returned to the Punjab. Led onwards by landholders constituency, non-official member of Police Enquiry Committee, 1928, Pers. Asst. to M.A. Officer during Prince of Wales visit, elected by the Punjab Council to the Provincial Simon Commission which elected him as its Chairman, was connected with the Boards of 11 Companies including Messrs. Owen Roberts, the Punjab Portland Cement Co., Wah Stone and Lime Company, North India Constructional Engineers and the Frontier Mining Syndicate; appointed Revenue Member, Punjab Government, 1929 for three months and became permanent Revenue Member in 1930, appointed to act as Governor in July 1932. Address: Government House, Lahore.
- SIKKIM, MAHARAJA OF, H. H. MAHARAJA SIR TASHI NAMGYAL, K.C.I.E.** (1928) & 24 Oct. 1898 s. of late Maharaja Sir Thutob Namgyal, K.C.I.E. of Sikkim, m. grand daughter of Lonchen Shokhang (Regent of Tibet). Educ. Mayo Coll., Ajmer, St. Paul's Sch., Darjeeling. Address: The Palace, Gangtok, Sikkim.
- SIMKA, BROHAR RAGHUNATH**, Zamindar and Jagirdar. Educ. Government College, Jabalpur. Hon. Magte., First Class sitting singly, has been member of the C.F. Council, on behalf of Zamindars for two terms has been elected Member, Legislative Assembly on behalf of C.F. Zamindars. Title Bookholder recognised by Government—hereditary distinction. Khass Ain Darbar of H. H. the Governor, C. P. exempted from Arms Act. Is Chairman of the District Council and Member of Communication Board, O.P. Publications: Hindi Shashtra Siddhanta Sar. Address: Jabalpur.
- SIMLA, ARCHDEACON OF, since 1911, MORE REV ANNEKE, R. J. KEMBALY & 1864** 1867 Franciscan Order, 1879, Priest, 1887 Guardian of Franciscans, Crawley, Sussex 1896, Minister Provincial for England, 1902, first Rector of the Franciscan College, Crawley, Oxford, 1906 elected life member of Oxford Union 1907, Definitor-General, Rome, representing English-speaking provinces, 1908 Visitor-General, Irish Province 1910. Address: Archbishop's House Simla B.
- SIMPSON, TREVOR CLAUDE C.I.E.** King's Police Medal (1916), C.I.E. (1927), Inspector-General of Police Bengal & 9th February 1877. Educ. St. Paul's School, London, W. Appointed to the Indian Imperial Police by the Secretary of State after open competitive examination in London in Novr 1896, Superintendent of Police 1906, Inspector-General of Police, 1919, Inspector-General of Police, 1923. Address: 16, Harrington Mansions, Calcutta.
- SINGH, Lt.-Col. BAWA JIWAH, C.I.E.** (1918) I.M.S. (ret'd) & May 6 1883. Educ. Government and Medical College, Lahore and St. Thomas Hospital Medical School, London. Joined I.M.S. 1881. Served in Military Department to 1896 Civil Surgeon Malakli 1896, Secretary, L.G. Prisons, with Civil Medical Administration Burma, 1907-1899. Served Central Jail Durao, Burma, from 1899 to 1906, Inspector Genl. of Prisons, B. Bengal and Assam, 1910-1912, Inspector-Genl. of Prisons, Bihar and Orissa, from 1913-1930; Director-Medical and Sanitation Departments, H. H. H.

The Nizam's Govt., 1920-22, and Director, Medical, Sanitation and Jail Depts., H E H the Nizam's Govt., 1922-24. Address Ranchi Chota Nagpur

**SINGH, GAYA PRASAD, B.A., B.L., M.L.A.,** Flesher, Musafarpur Educ Musafarpur and Calcutta. Was a sub-deputy magistrate and collector for a few years but resigned subsequently now practising as a pleader. Was a member of the Musafarpur Municipal Board of the Sudder Hospital Committee and of the Local Advisory Committee on Excise, an elected member of the Legislative Assembly since 1921, a member of the Standing Finance Committee since 1924, one of the founder members of the Aero Club of India and Burma, a member of the Governing Body of the Indian School of Mines, Dhanbad. *Publications* Hon Pictorial Kashmir Address Musafarpur (Bihar)

**SINGH, RAJA RAHADUR SURE BAKSH, O.B.E. (1919),** Taluqdar of Oudh b 15 Sept 1868 m grand-daughter of Raja Gangaram Shah of Khairigarh (Oudh) Educ at Sitapur and Lucknow President, British Indian Assoc of Taluqdars of Oudh from 1927 1930 Member, first Leg Assembly *Publications* A Taluqdar of the Old School by Holodorus and Arbitration. Address Kamlaipur P U Sitapur Dist (U P)

**SINGH, THE HON SIRDAR SIK JOSEPHDA, Kt (1929)** Taluqdar Aira Estate, Kher District Minister of Agriculture (1926) b 25 May 1877 m Winifred May of Donnington. Contributed to several papers in India and England Has been Home Minister, Patiala State Fellow of the Punjab Univ. Presdt. of Sikh. Educ. Confs, served on Indian Sugar Committee, Indian Taxation Enquiry Commission and Sreen Committee Member of Council of State, Editor of *East and West Publications* "Kamla Nurjahan, Nasrin, Life of B M Malabari Address Aira Holmes Simla (East)

**SINGH, KUNWAR MAHARAJ, M.A. (Oxford), Barr-at-Law C.I.E. b 17 May 1878 m. to Miss Maya Das, d of the late Rai Bahadur Maya Das of Faroukpur (Punjab) Educ Harrow Rail Coll., Oxford, Barr-at-Law, Middle Temple 1902. Ent. U.P.C.S. as Dy Coll., 1904 Asst Sec. to Govt of India Dept of Education, 1911, Mag and Collr, of Kamrupur, U P 1917 Secy to U P Govt 1919 Dy Secretary Govt of India Education Dept., 1920-22, Dy Commissioner Bahraich 1922 Commissioner, Allahabad, 1927, Commissioner, Benares 1928, Allahabad 1929, Vice-President, State Council, Jodhpur 1931, and Agent to the Government of India, 1932. *Publications* Annual Report on Co-operative Credit Societies in the U P, 1906 1919 Reports on Indian Emigration to Mauritius and British Guiana and on Mission to East Africa and various contributions to the press. Address Allahabad**

**SINGH, THE HON, RAJA SRI RAMPAL, K.O.I.E., (1916),** Member, Council of State, Taluqdar, b 7 Aug. 1897 m niece of Thakur Jagannathan

Singh late Taluqdar of Dhawanwan Estate in Gonda Dist. Educ. at Ras Bareilly High School and M.A. O College, Aligarh. President-elect of the second U P Social Conference held in Lucknow in 1908 and of All-India Social Conference in 1910 presided over 6th All-India Hindu Conference at Delhi in 1918, elected President British Indian Association of Oudh in 1921 and was re-elected in 1924. Was Fellow of Allahabad Univ until 1909 and is Secretary of Khattriya College, Lucknow, Member of the Executive Council of the Lucknow University and of the Court of the Hindu University of Benares of the Board of Directors of Mahalaxmi Sugar Corporation, Lucknow, also Director of the Allahabad Bank again elected President, British Indian Association, Oudh, 1931 and was Chairman of the Hindu Religious and Charitable Endowments Committee appointed by U P Government *Publications* Pamphlets entitled Taluqdars and the British Indian Association (1917) and Taluqdars and the Amendment of Oudh Rent Law (1921) and contributions to the press on social, political and religious topics Address Kurri Sudauli Raj Dist Ras Bareilly Oudh

**SINHA, THE HON MR. ANTHAN NARAYAN, M.A., B.L.,** Zemindar July 3, 1886 Educ Patna and Calcutta and the High Court, Patna, as Vakil, appeared in the famous "Burna Case of the Durrain Raj as junior to Mr. C R. Das, Mr. Srinivas Ayengar and the late Sir Ashutosh Mookherji, joined Non-Co-operation Movement 1921, at present Chairman of Gaya District Board and Member, Council of State, representing Bihar and Orissa Chairman, Reception Committee of the All India Untouchable Conference held at Patna in 1930 *Publications* Translated History of Ancient Magadha from Bengali into Hindi Address Villa Poleswar, P O Aurangabad, Dist Gaya (Bihar and Orissa)

**SINHA, BRUPENDRA NARAYAN, RAJA RAHADUR (1918) B.A. (Calcutta),** of Nashipur and Zemindar b 15th Nov 1888 m first Ran. Prem Kumari and on divorce Rani Surya Kumari Educ Presidency College, Calcutta Member of the Dist Board of Murshidabad for 12 years, 1st Class Hon Magte, Vice-President, British Indian Association President, All India Cow Conference Association, Trustee of the Indian Museum President of the India Art School elected to the Bengal Council in 1924 elected as a co-opted member of the Royal Statutory Commission, Member of the Finance Committee; Member of the Public Committee, Member of the Revenue Committee Member of the E B Railway Local Advisory Committee and Minister to the Govt of Bengal Re-elected to the Bengal Council in 1929 Address 54, Gariahat Road, Ballygunge, P.O., Calcutta, or Nashipur Rajpabdi, Nashipur P.O., Dist. Murshidabad, Bengal

**SINHA, KUNAR GANGANATH, M.A. (1921), M.L.A. (1924-1930),** Hon Research Scholar of the Calcutta University (1922-27), Proprietor, Sriaragar Raj. b 24 Sept

1908. *Educ.* at Manghyr Mills school (1907-10), Purnea Zilla School, Presidency College (Calcutta); Government Sanskrit Coll., Calcutta, and Post-graduate Department, Calcutta University. Elected to the Royal Asiatic Society of Great Britain and Ireland in 1921, Asiatic Society of Bengal in 1925, Bihar and Orissa Research Society in 1934 and to the Fellowship of the Royal Society for the encouragement of arts, manufactures and commerce, etc., in 1925; a commissioner of the Purnea Municipality and a member of the Purnea District Board (1924-27) President of the Social and Religious Department of the Mathili Sammelana one of the founders of the Nationalist Party in the Legislative Assembly. Joined the Swarajya Party in the Assembly (1925). Elected a Secretary of the Congress Party in the Assembly, 1928; a member of the Road Development Committee and its touring and drafting Sub-Committees 1927-28; Life Member of the Empire Parliamentary Association. President of the Purnea District Congress Committee (1925-1929). President of the Bihar Provincial Hindu Sabha. Member of the Executive Committee of the All India Hindu Sabha, 1928-1928. President of the Bihar Provincial Kavi Sammelana (1929). President of the Bihar Provincial Board of the Hindustani Sevala (1929); visited Europe 1930-31, was in England during the first Round Table Conference. *Publications* "The Place of Vidya in the Ancient and the Medieval India" (read in the second Oriental Conference) "A Note on the Janaka Dasa" and "Discovery of Bengali Dramas in Nepal" and "On some Mathili Dramas of the Seventeenth and Eighteenth Centuries" (published in the *Journal of the Asiatic Society of Bengal*) "Is Dharmarajya Buddhism?" (read in the Third Oriental Conference, Madras, 1934) joint editor of the typical selections from Mathili proposed to be published by the Calcutta University, an Editor of the "Barhut Inscriptions" published by the Calcutta University in 1926 and author of several works under preparation. *Address* "Birnagar Darbar," P O Birnagar, Dist. Purnea (Bihar).

**SINHA, SACHCHIDANANDA, Barrister.** First Indian Finance Member, Ex Member Executive Council, Bihar and Orissa Government, 1921-1926, also President of Legislative Council, 1921-23 & 10 Nov 1971, m. the late Srimati Radhika, d. of the late Mr. Sewa Ram, of Lahore. *Educ.* Patna College and City College, Calcutta. Called to the Bar (Middle Temple), 1898. Advocate, Calcutta High Court, 1899, Allahabad High Court 1899. Patna High Court, 1916. Founded and edited *The Hindustan Review*, 1899-1921, twice Elected Member, Imperial Legislative Council, Elected Legislative Assembly, 1920, also elected its first Deputy President, Feb. 1921. Established and endowed in 1924 the Srimati Radhika Institute in memory of his wife, which building contains, besides the largest public hall in Patna, the Sachchidananda Sinha Library, a splendid collection of classical and current works in English. Visited England in 1927 where he in writings

and speeches made notable contributions to the discussion of Indian Reforms as embodied in the system known as Diarchy. Resumed Editorship of the *Hindustan Review* in 1922. Became Managing Director of the *Indian Nation*, Patna in 1921. *Publication* "The Partition of Bengal or the Separation of Bihar." *Address* Patna, Bihar.

**SIRMOOR, LEROY-COL H H MAHARAJA SIR ANAR PRANABH BHADUR, K.C.S.I., K.O.I.E.** & 26 Jan 1888 m. d. of the late His Excellency Maharaja Deb Shamsher Jung, Rana Bahadur ex-Primo Minister of Nepal in 1910. *Educ.* under European and Indian Private tutors. *Address* Sirmoor Kahan.

**SIROHI, H. H. MAHARAJADWIPRAJ, MAHARAO SIB SARUP RAM SINGH BHADUR, G.O.I.E., K.C.S.I.** & Sept. 27, 1888 s. to the gadi, April 29, 1920. *Address* Sirahi, Rajputana.

**SIYAMAU, H. H. SIR RAJA RAM SINGH, RAJA of, K.O.I.E.** & 1890, descended from Kathes House of Kachi Baroda. m. thrice. *Educ.* Daly Coll., Indore, Hindi and Sanskrit poet, and keen student of science and ancient and modern philosophy, is entitled to a salute of 11 guns & by selection by Govt of India in default of direct issue, 1900. *Address* Ramnivas Palace, Shimoga, C I.

**SIVAGNANAM PILLAI, DEWAN BHADUR SIR TIRUVALLU KALLAPPA, B.A.** & 1st April 1861. *Educ.* Madras Christian College. Service under Government. Retired as Dy Collector, President, Dist. Board, Tinnevely, 1920-1923. Minister of Development, Madras 1923-26. *Address* 77, North Car Street, Tinnevely.

**SIVASWAMI AYYAR, SIR P. R., K.C.S.I., 1915, O.S.I. (1913), O.I.E. (1908), Retd. Member, Executive Council, Madras & 7 Feb 1864. Educ.** S. P. G. College Tanjore, Government College, Kumbakonam. Presidency College, Madras, High Court Vakil, 1885, Asstt. Professor Law College Madras, 1893-99. Joint Editor, Madras Law Journal, 1899-1907. First Indian Representative of the University of Madras in the Madras Legislative Council, 1904-07. Advocate General, Madras, 1916-18, Vice-Chancellor of Benares Hindu University 1918-19. Elected to the Indian Legislative Assembly by the districts of Tanjore and Trichinopoly, 1920. President of the Second and Ninth Sessions of the National Liberal Federation at Calcutta, 1919 and Akola, 1926. Member of the Indian Delegation at the Third Session of the Assembly of the League of Nations at Geneva, 1928. Nominated Member of the Indian Legislative Assembly, 1924. *Publication* Indian Constitutional Problems (1928). *Address* Sudharana, Edward Elliot Road, Mysapore, Madras.

**SKEMP, FRANK WHITTINGHAM, M.A., Munc., B.A., Hist. Honours (1900), Indian Civil Service & 18 Dec. 1880 as Dorothy Fraser. Educ.** University of Manchester, Farnborough

Cambridge. Joined I.C.S. (Punjab Commis-  
sion) 1904. Officiating D.C. 1910-1918.  
Sessions Judge 1918-1927, Lahore High  
Court since 1927. *Publications* Multani  
Stories. *Address* 24, Race Course Road,  
Lahore.

SLADE, GEORGE ERIC ROWLAND B.Sc.  
(London), A.M.I.C.E. Controller of Stores,  
B.B. & C.I. Railway, 26 Nov. 1885 m.  
Winifred E. Reed. *Educ.* Cranleigh School  
and University College London. After practical  
training in England joined the B.B. &  
C.I. Railway, 1910, as Assistant Engineer,  
transferred to Stores Department, 1914.  
*Address* Pali Hill Bandra.

SLOAN TENNENT M.A. C.I.E. (1930), Officer  
on special duty Home Department Govern-  
ment of India, 6 November 1884 m.  
Gladys Hope & of E. Hope Robertson Glasgow.  
*Educ.* Glasgow Academy, Glasgow University,  
and Christ Church Oxford. Joined Indian  
Civil Service 1909 served as Assistant Magis-  
trate and Collector Assistant Settlement  
Officer Under Secretary to Government,  
Magistrate and Collector Deputy Secretary  
and Secretary to Government in United  
Provinces and also as Under Secretary  
Deputy Secretary and Joint Secretary in  
Home Department of Government of India.  
*Address* Home Department Simla.

SMITH, ARTHUR KIRKE, M.A. (Cambridge).  
Solicitor to Government of India, 28th  
August 1872. *Educ.* Charterhouse, Trinity  
College, Cambridge. Articled to Freshfields,  
Solicitors London, and admitted a Solicitor  
in 1903 joined Little & Co. Bombay, in 1908  
Solicitor to Government and Public Prosecutor,  
Bombay 1925-1932. *Address* Delhi and  
Simla.

SMITH, SIR HENRY MORGENTHAU, Kt. (1923),  
C.I.E. (1930), President, Council of State  
(Dec. 1924) & Dec. 23, 1872. *Educ.* Blundell's  
School Tiverton. Sidney Sussex Coll., Cam-  
bridge I.C.B., 1897. Assisted Commr. in U.P.  
Dist. and Sessions Judge, 1908. Addl Sec.  
to U.P. Govt., 1914. Dy. Sec. to Govt. of  
India, 1918. Joint Sec., 1919. Secretary,  
Council of State, 1921-28. Secy to Govt.  
of India, Leg. Dept. and Secretary, Leg.  
Assembly, 1921-24, Chairman, Indian Red  
Cross Society and St. John Ambulance Association  
(Indian Council) since 1924. Knight of  
Grace of St. John of Jerusalem. *Address*  
Simla or Delhi.

SMITH, SIR OSBORNE ARKELL, Kt. (1928),  
K.C.I.E. (1932), Managing Governor, Imperial  
Bank of India, Calcutta, 6 December 1877  
m. Dorothy Lamb. *Educ.* Sydney Grammar  
School, Bank of New South Wales, Common-  
wealth Bank of Australia, and Imperial  
Bank of India. *Address* 2, Theatre Road,  
Calcutta.

SMITH, SIR THOMAS, Kt. (1881), V.D. (1914).  
Chevalier of the Order of the Crown (Belgium)  
(1918), Managing Director, Mitr Mills Co.,  
Ltd., Calcutta, 8. 28 Aug. 1876. m. Elizabeth  
Maud, d. of Sir Henry Legard in 1907, 27

14 Member of the Hunter Committee on  
Punjab disorders, 1918. Presd., Upper  
India Chamber of Commerce, 1918-1921,  
Member, U.P. Leg. Council, 1918-22, Fellow  
of Allahabad University, 1918-22, Com-  
mandant, 18th Cawnpore B.M.S., 1918-20.  
Representative of Employers in India at In-  
ternational Labour Conference, Geneva, 1924.  
*Address* Westfield, Cawnpore, and Mel-  
wood Virginia Water, Surrey.

SOAMES, GREGORY EWART, B.A. (Oxford),  
C.I.E. (1927), I.C.S., Chief Secretary to the  
Government of Assam, 6 11 Jan. 1881 m.  
Una Sweet (1915). *Educ.* Eastbourne Col-  
lege and Merton College, Oxford. Entered  
Indian Civil Service, began service in 1905  
in the Province of Eastern Bengal and Assam,  
assigned to the Province of Assam after the  
reconstitution of the Province. *Address*  
Shillong Assam.

SOJA, THE REV MARGAL, S.J. Ph.D., M.A.  
Former Principal of the Ateneo de Manila  
Institution from 1916-1920. Professor of  
Logic and Philosophy at St. Xavier's College,  
Bombay 6 Nov. 7, 1873 in the province of  
Barcelona, North of Spain Ordained at St.  
Louis, Mo. U.S.A. in 1906. *Educ.* Vich,  
Spain and at St. Louis University, Mo. U.S.A.  
Went to the Philippines. On the staff of  
the Manila Observatory under the Spanish  
and the American Governments from 1897  
to 1903. A Delegate to the World's Fair  
held in St. Louis, U.S.A. in 1904. Prof.  
for several years at the Ateneo de Manila,  
Philippines, and Principal of the Institution  
from 1916 to 1920. On the staff of St.  
Xavier's College, Bombay since 1922. *Pub-  
lications* Author of "The Meteorological  
Service of the Philippine Islands." "A  
Study of Seismic Waves." Contributor to  
the monthly review "Razon y Fe" edited  
at Madrid. Author of "A Compendium of  
the Science of Logic." *Address* St. Xavier's  
College, Orinokashank Road, Fort, Bombay.

SOLOMON, CAPT. WILLIAM HWAET GLADSTONE,  
Kaiser Hind Medal (First Class) Member,  
Royal British Colonial Society of Artists.  
Director, Sir J. J. School of Art, Bombay  
Curator Art Section, Prince of Wales Museum,  
Bombay 6 Sea Point, Cape Town, 1880.  
of late Saul Solomon, M.L.A., m. 1906,  
Gwladys, d. of Rev G. W. Cowper Smith,  
Tunbridge Wells, one s. *Educ.* Bedford  
Grammar School, University School,  
Hastings and abroad. Studied under Sir  
Arthur Cope, B.A. and J. Watson Nicol,  
and at the Royal Academy schools, London.  
Took the highest prizes and medals for  
figure painting and decorative painting. Took  
the Gold Medal and Travelling Scholarship for  
Historical Painting. Exhibited many pictures  
and portraits at Royal Academy appointed  
Principal, Sir J. J. School of Art, Bombay,  
1919, founded the class of Mural Painting  
under H. R. Lord Lloyd's direction,  
1920, Directed the mural decoration of  
part of new Delhi Secretariat by School  
of Art students 1929, organised  
exhibition of Bombay School of Art students  
work at India House, London, 1931.

- Served in Gallipoli, Mesopotamia and India 1914-1919. *Publications* "The Charm of Indian Art," "The Bombay Revival of Indian Art," "The Women of the Ajanta Caves," etc. *Address* School of Art Bungalow, Bombay.
- SOHABJI, COMFELIA** Kaiser-i-Hind Gold 1st class medal (1909) Bar 1st Class (1921) Legal Adviser to Purnanishina, Court of Wards, Bengal, Behar and Orissa, and Assam, and Consulting Counsel from 1904 to 1922. *Edus* Somerville Coll., Oxford, Lee and Pemberton, Lincoln's Inn Fields, London. Bachelor of Civil Law, Oxford 1892. Bar-at-Law Lincoln's Inn 1923. *Practising High Court Calcutta Publications* "Sun Babes" (1904), "Between the Two Lights" (1908), "The Purnanishina" (1916), "Sun-Babes" (2nd Series Illustrated), 1920. *Thereafter* (1924), *Gold Mohor Time*, (1930), *Guide Sorabji-Like* (1932), contributions to the *Nineteenth Century Westminster Gazette*, *The Times*, other newspapers and magazines. *Address* Helcyon Club, 14 Cork Street, London, W 1.
- SOYTER, CHARLES ALEXANDER, C.S.I.** (1928) I.C.B. Member, Board of Revenue, Madras 18th June, 1877. m Charlotte Dorothy Jesson. *Edus* Calus College, Cambridge. Arrived in India, 1901, and served in Madras as Asst. Coll. and Magistrate Asst. Secy to Govt., 1906, Under-Secretary, Revenue Department, 1909. Sub-Collector and Joint Magistrate, 1910, Offg. Commissioner, Coor., 1916, Commissioner, Coor., 1918-1922. Coll. and Dist. Magistrate 1924, Offg. Secy to Govt., Public Works Department, 1928. 3rd Member, Board of Revenue, 1930, 1st Member, 1931. *Address* Taylor's Gardens Adyar, Madras.
- SPACKMAN, LIEUT.-COL. WILLIAM COLLIS, I.M.S., M.B.C.S., L.R.C.P., M.B. B.S. (Lond.), F.R.C.S. (Ed.), M.C.O.G. (Eng.), F.C.P.S.** Professor of Midwifery and Gynaecology Grant Medical College, Bombay 23 Sept. 1899. m Audrey Helen Eden Smith. *Edus* 1912 College, and St. Bartholomew's Hospital, London. War Service 1914-18 Mesopotamia and Turkey (Prisoner of War 1916-18). Wounded, twice mentioned in dispatches. Frontier Medal 1923. Transferred to Civil Employ, 1924, Bombay Presidency. *Publications* numerous articles on professional subjects in various Journals. *Address* Rocky Hill, Malabar Hill, Bombay. Rustom Building, Churchgate Street, Bombay.
- SPENCER, SIR REGINALD ARTHUR, Kt., Managing Director, Shipson & Co Ltd 8 March 1, 1890** *Edus* Christ's Hospital. Arrived in India Feb. 1892. Formerly Lieut., Bombay Light Horse Reg. Secretary, Bombay Natural History Society and Bombay Shipson Bankers, Bank, Chairman of Committee, Bombay Education Society, was Chairman, Bombay Branch European Association, 1929-1930, Dist. Grand Master Masons, B.C., Bombay; was member Indian Legislative Assembly, 1921-1923 & Sheriff of Bombay, 1929. Member of Council of State, July 1930; M.L.C., Bombay, August 1930. Editor, Journal of Bombay Natural History Society. Officer of the Order of St. John of Jerusalem (1930). *Address* Syvulla Club, Bombay.
- SPRAWSON, CUTHBERT ALLAN, MAYOR-GENERAL I.M.S.; M.D. (Lond.), B.S. F.R.C.P., D.Litt. O.L.E. (1919), F.R.S. (1928)** Officer of Order of St. John of Jerusalem (1930), Surgeon-General with the Government of Madras and Director-General, Indian Medical Service, from Nov. 1, 1933 to 1 March 1877. *Edus* King's Coll., London and King's Coll., Hospital Indian Medical Service 1900, Professor of Medicine, Lucknow, 1913-29, Consulting Physician Mesopotamian Expeditionary Force, 1917-20. Inspector General, Civil Hospitals, U.P., 1929-30. *Publications* Joint author of *A Guide to the use of Tuberculin*, 1914. *Tuberculosis in Indians*, Moore's Family Medicine, 8th and 9th editions. *Address* 81 Mount Road Madras.
- SRINIVASA IYENGAR, b. 11 Sept. 1874** m. a daughter of late Sri V. Bhaskaram Iyengar. *Edus* Madras and Presidency College Madras Vakil (1898) Advocate and Member, Madras Bar Council. Member of Madras Senate 1912-16. President, Vakils Association of Madras. President of Madras Social Reform Association 1916-20, Fellow of the Madras University, Member, All India Congress Committee, Member, Indian Legislative Assembly. Advocate-General, Madras 1916-20. President, Indian National Congress 1926-27. *Publications* "Law and Law Reform" (1909), *Swara* Constitution for India, 1927. *Address* Mysapore Madras.
- SRINIVASA RAO, RAJ BAHADUR PATRI VENKATA, B.A., B.L., High Court Vakil Guntur, and Member, Legis. Assembly b. 1877** m. to s. of Rao Bahadur Bari Ramanarra Pantulu Garu. *Edus*, Town High School and Noble College, Manipal, and Christian Coll. and Law Coll., Madras. Joined Cochin Bar, 1908, and Guntur Bar in 1909. Vice-President, Guntur Dist. Board, for 6 years was Municipal Councillor for some years was member, Kistna Flood Committee, Secretary of the First District Congress Committee. *Address* Guntur.
- SRIVASTAVA, RAM CHANDRA, B.Sc., Sugar Technologist to the Imperial Council of Agricultural Research, India b. 10th Sept. 1891** m. to the late Radha Pyari Srivastava and again to Nawal Kishori Srivastava, *Edus* Muir Central College, Allahabad; Municipal School of Technology, Manchester, Royal Technical College, Glasgow and University College, London. Manager, Cawnpore Sugar Works Distillery, Manager, Behar Sugar Works, Faizullah, and Deputy Director of Industries, U.P. *Address*, Civil Lines, Cawnpore.
- STANDLEY, ALFRED WILLIAM EVANS, Associate of Cooper's Hill College, Member of Council of the Institution of Engineers (India), Civil Engineer and Secretary, F.W.D., Bhamar State b. 20 Nov. 1866** m. Una d. of H.E.D.

Burlington, I.O.S. (ret'd.) *Educ.* Royal College of Mauritius and then at Royal India Engineering Coll. Coopers Hill. Joined P.W.D. in U.P. Irrigation Branch, as Asst. Engineer in 1891, Construction of Gangao Dam, Upper K. J. Canal in 1895, services lent to Benares Municipality in 1896 as Resident Engineer for construction of drainage and sewerage and water-works. Promoted Ex. Engineer in 1899, services lent to Bikaner State, 1908-09, during which several irrigation schemes, water works and central electric power station were designed and constructed, also originated the investigation of the feasibility of irrigating the North tracts of the State from the Sutlej river which has eventually led to Bikaner getting a share of the water in the Sutlej Valley Project now under construction. Sanitary Engr. to Govt. U.P. in 1908 and 1909. Promoted to Superintending Engineer 1912, and then Chief Engineer and Secretary to Government P.W.D. Irrigation Branch & P. in 1918 and retired in 1921. Publications: Papers on "Subsidiary Percolation" and "Flood Absorption of Reservoirs" in the Journal of the Institution of Engineers (India), Vol. II. Address Bikaner, Rajputana.

STANLEY, LIEUT.-COLONEL RIGHT HON. SIR GEORGE FREDERICK, P.C. (1927) G.C.I.E. (1929) C.M.G. (1916), Governor of Madras (1929) & 14 October 1872 m. 1905, Lady Beatrice Taylor C.B.E. 1920 y.d. of Marquess of Headfort, one of *Educ.* Wellington, Woolwich. Entered R.N.A. 1893. Captain 1900 served S. Africa 1899-1900. European War 1914-18 (despatches C.M.G.) Adjutant, Hon. Artillery Company 1904-9. Controller of H.M.'s Household, 1919, Financial Secretary to the War Office 1921-22, M.P. (C.) Preston, 1910-22. Parliamentary Under Secretary Home Office 1923-25. Parliamentary Secretary Ministry of Pensions 1924-29. Address Government House Madras.

STEIN, SIR AUREL K.G.I.E., Ph.D., D.Litt. (Hon. Oxon.), D. Sc. (Hon. Camb.), D.O.L. (Hon. Punjab). Fellow Brit. Acad. Correspondant de l'Institut de France, Gold Medal Hist. R. George Soc., R. Asiatic Society, etc., Indian Archaeological Survey, Officer on special duty (retired) & Budapest 26 Nov. 1892. *Educ.* Budapest and Dresden, studied Oriental Languages and Antiquities at Vienna and Tubingen Universities and in England, 1888-99. Principal, Oriental College and Registrar, Punjab University, 1900, to 1912. B.A. Priso. of Calcutta Madras, 1899. Inspector-General of Education, N.W.P. and Baluchistan, 1904. Carried out archaeological explorations for Indian Govt. in Chinese Turkestan, 1900-1, and in C. Asia and W. China, 1906-08, transferred to Archaeological Survey 1908, carried out geographical and archaeological explorations in C. Asia and Persia, 1913-16, on N.W. Frontier and in Baluchistan, Khwariz and Kaki, 1920-25, retired 1929. In Persian Baluchistan, 1922. Publications: *Kashana's Chronicle of the Kings of Kashmir*: Sanskrit text, 1902, trans., with commentary, 3 vols. 1900, *Sand-buried Ruins of Kashmir*, 1908-1921, *As-*

*cient Kashmir*, 1908 (2 vols.), *Ruins of Daseri* Cuthy, 1912 (2 vols.), *Serapis*, 1921 (2 vols.), *The Thousand Buddhas*, *Monks of the Chinese Turkestan and Kusan* (2 vols.), *Jannaroot Asia*, 1923 (4 vols.), "On Alexander's Track to the Indus," *On Ancient Central-Asian Tracks*, 1932, and numerous papers on Indian and Central Asian Archaeology and Geography. Address Srinagar, Kashmir, E. I. United Service Club, London.

STILL, CHARLES, C.I.E., Indigo Planter & 1849. *Educ.* privately. Address Sethi Factory, Chumpanan.

STOKES, HOPKINSON GABRIEL, C.S.I., C.I.E., B.A. Member Executive Council Madras m. Alice Henrietta d. of the late Sir Henry Lawrence, Bart, Dec 1922 1st Member, Madras Board of Revenue, 1925, Dy. Sec., Govt. of India, Home Dept., 1908-11, Fin. Dept., 1911-13. Fin. Mem., Imp. Delhi Committee, 1912-15. Priv. Sec. to Governor of Madras, 1915, Pol. Ag., Bangalore, Madras, Secy. to Madras Govt. Local and Municipal Dept., 1918-19, Administrative Adviser Klagenfurt Plebiscite Commission 1920, Member, Board of Revenue, Madras, 1921, Secy. to Madras Govt. Development Dept., 1922, 3rd Member, Board of Revenue, Madras, 1924. Ch. Secretary to Government of Madras, 1929. *Educ.* Clifton, Oriel Coll., Oxford, Ent. I.O.S. 1896. Address c/o Kinny & Co Madras.

STONNY EDWARD WALLER, C.I.E., M.E., M.I.C.E., M.Inst. C.E. late Ch. Eng. of Madras Ry. (retired) 1904 d. of late T. G. Stonny J. r., of Kyle Park and Arranhill Co. Tipperary, Ireland, m. 1875. Scholar Gold Medalist and K.E. Queen's University, Ireland, Fellow, Madras University. Publications: various engineering papers. Address The Gabies, Coonoor.

STOW, VIKRAM AUBERT STEWART, B.A., Literae Humaniores, M.A. (Oxon.) V.D. (July 1921), Principal, Mayo College, Ajmer & 27 July 1888 m. Marie Elzior Morier (1912) *Educ.* Winchester Coll. and Exeter Coll., Oxford. Asst. Master, Marlborough Coll., 1906, appointed to Chiefs College cadre, L.M.S., 1907, Asst. Master, Daly Coll., Indore 1907, Principal, Rajkumar Coll., Raipur, 1912, I.A.R.O., Active Service, M.E. 1918, attached to Civil Administration, Iraq, 1919, Principal, Rajkumar Coll., Raipur 1918. Principal, Mayo College, Ajmer, July 1921. Publications: Educational Works. Address Mayo College, Ajmer, Rajputana.

STUART, MALCOLM GORDON. Secretary and Treasurer Imperial Bank of India, Calcutta & 15 July 1863. *Educ.* Elgin Academy and St. Dunstan's College. Five years with North of Scotland Bank, Ltd., Elgin. Joined Bank of Bengal, 1905. Address 10, Allpore Park, (North) Allpore, Calcutta.

SUBBARAYAN, DR. PARANASIVA, M.A., B.C.L. (Oxon.), LL.D. (Dublin). Seminarist of Kumbharangalam & 11 Sept. 1889 m. Radhabai Kudmal d. of Raj Sahib K. Rangaswami of



Mangalore. Three sons of *Edus* Newington School, Madras, the Presidency and Madras Christian Colleges and Wadhwa College, Oxford. Was Council Secretary for a few months in the first reformed Legislative Council, has been a member of Madras Legislative Council representing South Central Landholders from 1920. Was a member of All India Congress Committee, in 1920. Was Chief Minister Government of Madras, 1926-30. President, Madras Olympic Association, Indian Cricket Federation, Madras, and Madras Hockey Federation. Address: 'Thiruchengodu', Salem, District 'Fair Lawds', Rangoon Madras.

**SUBEDAR, MANU, B.A.** (Bombay), Dabkhita Fellow of the Elphinstone College, B.Sc. (Econ.), London, First Class honours in Public Finance, Banking and Currency, Barrister-at-Law, Gray's Inn, 1912. Director Peninsular Locomotive Co., Ltd. Managing Director, Acme-Bala Trading Co., Ltd. *Edus* New High School, Bombay, First in Matric from the School, Elphinstone College, Bombay, James Taylor Scholar & Prieman London School of Economics, London University, South Kensington, Gray's Inn. Returned to India in 1914. Lecturer in Economics, Bombay University. Professor of Economics, Calcutta University. Examiner for M.A., Bombay and Calcutta. Secretary, Sholapur Spinning and Weaving Mills Co., Ltd. (1917), Secretary, Morari Goolindar Spinning and Weaving Mills Co., Ltd. Managing Director, Western India Small Industries Corporation Ltd. (1919), Partner, Lalji Narain & Co., Managing Agents of Jupiter General Insurance Co., Ltd. Representative of the Indian Merchants Chamber on the Bombay Port Trust sent to England by the Government of India to give evidence on behalf of the Indian Commercial Community before the Babington-Smith Committee, Managing Agent of the Pioneer Rubber Co. (1920). Director of the Peninsular Locomotive Co., Ltd. (1924). Managing Director Acme-Bala Trading Co., Ltd. (1925). Representative of the Indian Merchants Chamber on the Advisory Board of the Development Department. Wrote separate dissenting report on Back Bay Reclamation Scheme and also on Housing Scheme. Representative of the Indian Merchants Chamber on the Bombay Improvement Trust Committee, appointed member of the Indian Central Banking Enquiry Committee. Official adviser in various matters of technical finance to the States of Mysore, Junagadh, Jodhpur and Oudh. Nominated by Government of Bombay to the Municipal Corporation (1930). Wrote separate Minority Report on the Indian Central Banking Enquiry Committee, 1931. Address: Kodak House, Hornby Road, Fort, Bombay.

**SUBRAHMANYAM, RAO BANADUR GARISA SUBRAMANYA, B.A., B.L.** Landowner & Nov 1882. *Edus* - Kumbakonam and Madras Presidency Colleges, a. Balakrishna, d. of G. Muralidharaya, Bar-at-Law and Judge in Mysore. Practised as Vakil at Bellary, Chairman, Bellary Municipality, 1904-10,

Vice-President, District Board, Bellary, 1911-1918. Member, Liberal League, Madras has taken interest in co-operative work and social and political movements elected to the Legislative Assembly, 1920. Appointed President of Bench of Hon. Magistrates, Mayavaram Town, in 1922. Publications: Pamphlets on Bubonic Plague and Irrigation Problems of the Ceded Districts. Address: Mayavaram 8 India.

**SUBRAWARDY, SIR, HASSAN, Kt.** (1892); Lt.-Colonel, I.T.F. O.B.E. (1927), Kaiser-i-Hind Medal 1st Class (1936), I.M.S.M.D.F.B.C. S.I.D.P.E.H.L.M. Honours. Vice-Chancellor, Calcutta University. Chief Medical Officer (Indian State Mysore B.R.A. Adminstr.) b. Dacca, 17.11.1864. s. of Maulana Obaidullah et Obaidy Subrawardy Pioneer of Anglo-Islamic Studies & Female Education in Bengal. m. Shahar Banu Begum daughter of Hon. Nawab Syed Mohamed of Dacca & one *Edus* Dacca Madrasah, Dacca College, Calcutta Med College. Postgraduate—Dablin Edinburgh and London Member Bengal Legislative Council 1921-24. Deputy President, 1923, Member, Beng. Industrial Unrest Committee, 1921. Member, Court of Muslim Univ. Aligarh. Member, Court & Excecvt Council, Dacca Univ. Leader, Indian Delegation, British Empire Univ. Congress Edinburgh, 1931. President, Board of Studies, Arabic & Persian. President, Board of Studies Medicine (O.U.) Commanding Officer Calcutta University Corps Associate Officer of the Order of St John President, Bengal I.T.F. Committee, 1932-35. Organising Member, Indian Field Ambulance Bays Water London, 1914 (Founded by Mahatma Gandhi). Bengal Field Ambulance, 44th Bengal Regiment. President & Founder, Servants of Humanity Society Social Hygien & Uplift work. Bengal Govt Delegate British Empire Social Hygien Congress, London 1927. First Class Honorary Presidency Magistrate Publications: Mother & Infant Welfare for India, Calcutta and Environs Manual of Post Operative Treatment Manual of First Aid for India. The Economic Effects of Venereal Diseases on Industries in India, Establishment of more Medical Schools in Bengal Revival and Development of the Indigenous Tibbi System of Medicine Several pamphlets on Public Health and Social Hygiene propaganda. Address: 2, Belvedere Park, Alipora, Calcutta, India.

**SUBRAWARDY, THE HON. MR. JUSTICE KARNADUR KARIM ZAMID, M.A., B.L., Kt.,** Bar-at-Law, Judge, Calcutta High Court. b. 1870. *Edus* Dacca and Calcutta. Address: 3, Wellesley 1st Lane, Calcutta.

**SUBANDRO PRASAD, SIR B.A.** Rao Banadur (1898), Gold Kaiser-i-Hind Medal (1901) C.I.E. 1905, Kt. Bachelor (1932) Political Judicial and Finance Member State Council, 1924-26 & March 1932 s. Mohanji, d. of Prannath Hakkoo Bawa. at Arra Calcutta Settlement, Ambala, 1885. Judicial Secretary, Marwar, 1890. Member of Council, 1897. Senior Member, 1901. Minister, 1908. Under Secretary, 1914-18. Political and Judicial Member, Regency Council, 1922-26.

Official as its Vice President, 1920. *Musahib* of Udaipur 1930, is *Sardar* of first rank with judicial powers. Holds 8 villages in jagir of an annual rental of Rs. 25,000. *Publications* *Famine Report, 1899-1900, Origin of the Rathores, Agricultural Indebtedness. Address* Sukl Ashram, Jodhpur Rajputana.

**SUKTHANKAR** YISHNU SITARAM M.A. (Cantab.) Ph.D. (Berlin) Kalsar i Hind Medalist, Fellow, Kowroske Wadia College, Poona. Lecturer in the Post-graduate Department of the Bombay University b 4 May 1887. m Eleanora Bowling (died 6th Aug. 1926). *Eds.* Maratha High School and St Xavier's College Bombay, St John's College, Cambridge, (England) and Berlin University. Formerly Asst Superintendent, Archaeological Survey, Western Circle Secretary, Mahabharata Editorial Board of Bhandarkar Oriental Research Institute, Poona. *Publications* *The Grammatik Sakatayana, Leipzig 1921. Vasavadatta, Oxford Univ Press 1923. First Critical Edition of the Mahabharata 1927, Studies in Rhasa. Epic Studies Contributor to Journal, American Or Soc Ind. Antiquary Epigraphia Indica Journal, Bombay Branch, Royal As Soc Journal, German Or Soc etc. Editor in Chief Journal of the Bombay Branch Royal Asiatic Society. Address* Shantarnar House Malabar Hill, Bombay; and Bhandarkar Oriental Research Institute Poona.

**SULTAN AHMAD KHAN**, SIRDAH SAHIBFADA, R.N. KL (1882) MUTAKRIM UD-DU'LA, C.I.E. (1924), M.A., LL.M. (Cantab.), Barrister-at-Law, son of Mirza-Ud-daula Nawab Ghulam Ahmad Khan Bahadur Ahmed. Appointed Member since 1918. b 1869. m 1912 Lady Felling Hall of Bristol. *Eds.* at the Aligarh Mahomedan Anglo Oriental College and Christ's College Cambridge (called to the Bar at the Inner Temple, London, April 1894. B.A. LL.B., June 1894, M.A. and LL.M. (1906) was Chief Justice, Gwalior State, 1908-6, Law Member of Council, 1909-12, Finance Member 1912-14, and Army Member, 1917, a Member of the Hunter Committee to inquire into causes of Disturbances in Delhi Punjab, and Bombay, 1919-20. A delegate to the Round Table Conference, specially to represent Gwalior State, 1930-31. *Address* Gwalior, India.

**SURAJ SINGH**, CAPTAIN BARADUR, O.B.I., I.O. M. Marshal of the Legislative Assembly b on Feb 1878. m Ratanasour *Eds.* under private tutors. Entered army in 1898 as a private soldier, served in Somaliland 1903-04 mentioned for good service, Viceroy's Commission 1907 served as Indian Staff Officer of the Cavalry School, Saugor, 1910-14 and 1919-21, served on the staff of General Sir M F Remington, Commander of the Indian Cavalry Corps in France 1914-16. Promoted to 1913, Egypt and Palestine to 1919, Afghan War 1919 retired on amalgamation of the Forces in 1921, granted hon rank of Captain 1923, apptd Marshal of Indian Legislative Assembly, 1921. *Publications* *Khilafat Marcus Aurelius (Thoughts of Marcus Aurelius in Urdu), Guide to Physical Training for*

Yomhs. Other Military books in 1901 1907 1910 and 1911. *Modern Saluts of the Sikh*, Series, Vols I and II in Gurmukhi, 1927 1928. *Address* Kucha Khali, Katra Karam Singh, Amritsar.

**SURANA** SHUKRANKAN b 18th Aug 1896 m in 1910 and again in 1926. Senior Partner, Messrs Telpal Bridgeland, Calcutta Senior Member Calcutta University Institute since 1918 Member Legislative Assembly (Bihar State), 1928 Founder Surana Library, Churu (Rajputana) Asst Secretary Jain Swetambari Terapanthi Sabha Calcutta 1930 Hon Magistrate, Churu, 1931. *Address* 7/1, Armanian Street, Calcutta Churu (Rajputana).

**SURVE** DADASAHEB APPASAHEB Prime Minister of Kolhapur b 7th February 1908 m Kumari Shantadevi d of the late Akoliro Nimbalkar Inamdar of Ne/ *Eds.* Baldwin High School, Bangalore Chief Secretary to H H 1925 to 1926 Acting Dewan 1929-31. Appointed Dewan 1931 Prime Minister Jan 1932. Rao Sahab 1930. Attended Indian Round Table Conference in London as Adviser to States Delegation. *Address* New Palace Kolhapur.

**SUTHERLAND**, LYNET-OGG DAVID WATERS, C.I.E., I.M.S. (Retired) late Prof of Medicine, Med. Coll., Lahore & Australia, 18 Dec 1871. m 1915 Princess Ramba Dulsep Singh, d of late Maharaja Dulsep Singh. *Eds.* Melbourne and Edinburgh Univ. M.D. (Edin.), M.B. C.M. (Edin.), F.R.C.P. (Lond.), F.R.S. (Edin.) Fell. Roy Soc., Med., London. *Address* 28, Jail Road, Lahore.

**SUTHERLAND**, REV WILLIAM SINCLAIR M.A. B.D. (Glasgow University) Kalsar i Hind Gold Medal (1900) Missionary Superintendent, Lady Willingdon Lepet Settlement, Chingleput S India b 15 July 1877, in Inverness Shire Scotland m Miss Ruth Nicol, M.A. of Melbourne Australia. *Eds.* Garnethill University of Glasgow and Theological College of the United Free Church of Scotland at Glasgow Missionary of the Church of Scotland in Chingleput District since 1905 appointed Supdt of Lady Willingdon Lepet Settlement in 1925. *Address* Lady Willingdon Lepet Settlement Chingleput, S India.

**SWETACHALAPATHI** RAMK RISHIK V RANGA RAO BARADUR b Sir RAJAH RAVE, Rajah of Bobbili, b 20 Feb 1900. *Eds.* Bobbili, privately. Acceded gadi in 1920, Member Council of State 1925-27, Member Madras Legislative Council, 1930 Hon A.D.O to H H the Governor of Madras from Jan 1930. Pro-Chancellor, Andhra University from 1931. *Address* Bobbili, Madras Presidency.

**SYED** ABUL AAS Zamindar b 27th Sept 1860 m. Bibi Noor-Aysha. *Eds.* Govt City School, Patna studied privately English Arabic Persian and Urdu has always taken keen interest in matters educational. Apptd Hon Magte at Patna 1906, served 30 years as Hon. Magte, 1906-26 elected member, Patna Municipal Board 1906 and 1909, elected member, Asiatic Society of Bengal, 1903

elected member of Bihar and Orissa Research Society, Nov 1916, member of Council of All-India Muslim League, Hon Asst Secy, Bihar and Orissa Provincial Muslim League, Asst Member of the proposed London Mosque Committee, 1911, Asst. Member of the first Universal Race Congress held at Univ of London, 1911, joined Muslim Deputation which waited upon Lord Hardinge in 1914, elected Member of Allgarh Muslim University Assocn, 1914, elected Vice-President of Bihar Students' Association and Anjumanul Islamia, Patna, 1914, served 2 years as Director, Bihar and Orissa Provincial Co-operative Bank, Patna, 1917-18 nominated non-official member, Mental Hospital, Patna, 1923 *Address* Abulhas Lane, Bankipur Patna.

**SYED, MOHTAR RAHMAN, B.A., LL.B., M.A., F.R.S.A.** (London), M.L.C., High Court Pleader, Akola, born at Saugor, 1895, educated at Allgarh and Allahabad, Senior Vice President, Akola Municipal Board (the premier Municipality of Berar), 1925-1928, Officer-in-Charge of the Akola Municipality 1928, Chairman, School Board, Akola Municipality, 1928-1927, Member, Governing Body, Government High School, Akola (1928-30), Member, C P Legislative Council since 1936, nominated to the Panel of Chairman, C P Council, Deputy Leader, Democratic Party, (Majority Party) C P Legislative Council (1933) Member, Governing Body C P and Berar, Literary Academy, Member, Executive Council, All-India Muslim League and All India Muslim Conference, President, President several Anjuman and Political Organisations in Berar, Member, Central Khilafat Committee, some time Hon. Editor, the *Al-Haq*, Nagpur, Member Historical Records Commission, (1928), Chairman, Reception Committee, Berar, Muslim Educational Conference (1928) President, C P and Berar All Parties Muslim Conference, 1928 President Muslim Education Society, Akola a Constant Contributor to several leading journals in India and England. Selected by Government to give evidence before Lothian Committee on behalf of Mussalmans of Berar (1933), Member, C P Educational Service Selection Committee, Member Standing Committee on Education, C P Council Member several select Committees C P Council, *Publications* *Miratul Berar* and *Nighadashit Atfal*, etc *Address* Akola.

**SYED MUHAMMAD SA'ADULLA THE HON M.A. (Chemistry) 1906 B.L. 1907**, Finance Member, Assam Government 6 May 1930 *Edue* Cotton College Gauhati Assam (F.A.), Presidency College, Calcutta (M.A.), Ripon College, Calcutta (B.L.) Asst. Lecturer in Chemistry Cotton College, Gauhati, 1906, Practised as a lawyer in Gauhati courts, 1909-19, in the Calcutta High Court, 1920-24, Member, Assam Legislative Council 1913-20 again since 1922 *At* later, Assam Government in charge of Education and Agriculture 1924-29, Member, Executive Council, Assam Government in charge of L & Order and P.W.D., 1929-30 Member in charge of

of Finance and Law and Order since November 30 *Address* Gauhati, Assam, Shillong, Assam

**SYED SADRAT ALI KHAN** created Nawab Sirdar Nawas Jung Bahadur, 1921, Postmaster General of H E H the Nizam's Dominions, 1922-1929 (retired) 6 26th March 1879 eldest surviving s of late Nawab Sirdar Diler Jung, Sirdar Diler-ad Dowla Sirdar Diler-ul Muhi Bahadur, C.I.E. some time Home Secretary at Hyderabad m. 1898, five s two s *Edue* privately Entered the Nizam's service, 1911, has held several responsible positions, including the Commissionership of Gulbarga Province presented Georgian and Queen Mary Historical Furniture to the National Collection at Victoria Memorial Hall, Calcutta, 1908 *Publications* *Lord Curzon's Administration of India, 1906, Unrest in India, 1907, Historical Furniture, 1908 India of To-day 1909, Life of Lord Morley, 1923, The Bari of Reading, 1924, British India, 1926, The Indian Moslems, 1928 contributions to the English and Indian Press with regard to the Indian political situation* *Address* Hyderabad Deccan

**SYEDS RAZA ALI, C.B.E.** Member, Public Service Commission (1926), R.A., LL.B. (Allahabad Univ) 6 29 April 1882 m. d. of his mother's first cousin *Edue* Government High School, Moradabad and Mahomedan College, Allgarh Started practice at Moradabad in 1905 and was a radical in politics, returned to U P Legis. Council 1913 took prominent part in Cawnpore Mosque agitation, elected Trustee of Allgarh College, gave evidence before Illington Commission and Southborough Committee returned unopposed to U P Council in 1916 and 1920 was one of those responsible for introducing separate Moslem representation in Municipal Boards in U P, took active part in negotiating the Congress League Compact in 1916 same year settled at Allahabad, identified himself with Swaraj and Khilafat movements but strongly differing from non-co-operation programme, became independent in politics 1914 member of Council of State 1921-1926 elected member of Delhi University Court was member of North West Inquiry Committee and signed majority report, headed two deputations of Moslem members of Indian Legislature to Viceroy in 1922 and 1925 in connection with Turkish question, gave non party evidence before Reforms Inquiry Committee in 1924, President, All India Moslem League, Bombay Session, Decr 1924 Member, Govt. of India's Deputation to South Africa (1925-1926) Substitute Delegate Government of India's Delegation to Assembly of League of Nations, Geneva, 1929 *Publications* *Essays on Moslem Questions (1912)* 'My Impressions of Soviet Russia,' (1930) *Address* Delhi and Simla

**SYEDNA TAHER SAIFUDDIN SAKRE, HIS HOLINESS SAKAR (Mulla Sahab), High Priest of Dawoodi Bohra Shias Mahomedan community and First Class Bahar of Deccan** Fifty first incumbent of the post of Dal-ul-Mutlaq, which has been in existence for

nearly 900 years having been founded in Yemen where his predecessors were once Sultans. They have enjoyed many privileges and received high honours from various Ruling Princes in India from time to time and also from the British Government. Address: Sunat and Said Mahal, Malabar Hill Bombay.

**SYKES MAJOR-GENERAL THE RIGHT HON. SIR**  
**FREDERICK HUGH P. O. G. C. I. E. G. B. E.,**  
 K. C. B., C. M. G. Governor of Bombay since 1928 & 23 July, 1877, son of Henry Sykes Addiscombe. In 1920 Isabel d. of late Rt Hon A. Bonar Law, one of 16th (The Kings) Hussars 2nd-Lt 1901 Lt 1908 Capt. 1908 Bt Major 1919, Bt Lt-Col. 1915, Bt Col. 1918 Major-General, 1918 employed with West African Regt 1908-4 Intelligence Branch, India, 1908-6 passed Staff College, 1908-9 G. S. O. War Office, 1911-12 Commander, Royal Flying Corps, Military Wing 1912, which he raised and Commanded till 1914 G. S. O., 1st Grade France 1914 sometime commanding E. F. O. France 1914-15 temp Colonel (and Commandant) Royal Marines and Wing Captain R. F. O. (Naval Wing) whilst commanding Royal Naval Air Service in E. Mediterranean, 1915-16 A. A. and Q. M. G. 1916 A. A. G. War Office 1916 Brig General and Deputy Director, War Office, 1917, Brigadier General, General Staff, Supreme War Council, Versailles, 1917-18 Major Gen. and Chief of the Air Staff 1918-19, Chief Air Section, British Delegation at Peace Conference, 1919, Controller General of Civil Aviation, 1919-22, M. P. (C) Hadding Division of Westminster, 1922-23 served Imperial Yeomanry and Commander-in-Chief's Bodyguard in S. African War 1900-01 (severely wounded, Queen's Medal with 4 clasps) European War, 1914-18 (despatches six times, Bt Lt. Col. Bt Col., C. M. G. K. C. B.) Member of Imperial War Cabinet Croix de Commander de la Legion d'Honneur, Croix de Commander de l'Ordre de Leopold, Belgium, Vladimir of Russia Distinguished Service Medal (U. S. A.), Order of the Rising Sun Japan, Grand Cross of the Order of the Lion Persia late member of Council of the Royal Aeronautical and Royal Geographical Societies, Lees Knowles Lecturer at Cambridge University, 1921 Chairman of the Government Committee on Meteorological Service, 1920-22 Chairman of the Government Committee on Broadcasting 1923, Chairman of the Government Broadcasting Board, 1923-27, Chairman Vice-Chairman or Member of other Government Committees late Director of Underground Electric London General Omnibus, Anglo-Argentine Tramways, Marconi's Wireless Telegraph, and other companies. Publications Aviation in Peace and War, 1922, articles on political, communications, defence, transport, air and other subjects in various Reviews, etc. Address Government House, Bombay Club United Service

**SYMONS JOHN MONTFORT, M.A., I.H.S.** Director of Public Instruction Burma & Jan. 11th, 1879 Educ Aldenham School (Junior and Senior Matt Scholar) Gorrville and Calne

College Cambridge, (Open Classical exhibition) Major, Army Head Quarters, Male and Delhi during the War Appointed Burma Commissioner for British Empire Exhibition Wembley Publications Notes in Burma The Pagoda and the Post The Mark of the East Songs of a Desert Optimist J. M. S. of French Address Rangoon.

**TAGORE, ABANINDRA KARE, O. I. E.,**  
 Zariadar of Bhaskarpur, Bengal, & 1871 Educ Sanskrit Coll, Calcutta, and at home Designed Memorial Address to Lady Curzon Calcutta presented to King by Corp of Calcutta 1911 principal work consists in reviving School of Indian Art. Address 5 Dwar-kanath Tagore's Lane, Calcutta.

**TAGORE, MANARAJA BANADUR SIR PRADYOT**  
**COMAR, K. E. & 17 September 1872,**  
 Educ Hindu Sch, Calcutta afterwards privately Sheriff of Calcutta, 1909, Trustee, Victoria Mem Hall, Trustee, Indian Museum, Fellow, Royal Photographic Society of Great Britain Mem of Asiatic Soc. of Bengal, formerly Mem Bengal Council Address Tagore Castle, Calcutta

**TAGORE, SIR RABINDRANATH, K. E., D. L. I. I.**  
 (Calcutta Univ) & 1861 Educ. privately Lived at Calcutta first, went to country at age of 24 to take charge of his father's estates, there he wrote many of his works, at age of 40 founded school at Shantiniketan, Bolpur in 1921 this has been his life-work ever since visited England 1912, and translated some of his Bengali works into English Nobel Prize for Literature, 1913 Publications In Bengali about 35 political works, dramas, operas about 18, story books Novels 19, over 50 collections of Essays on Literature Art, Religion and other subjects and composed over 3000 songs published periodically in small collections with notations In English—Gitanjali, 1912, The Gardener, 1913 The Crescent Moon, 1918 Chitra, 1918 The King of the Dark Chamber 1914 Post Office, 1914 Sadhana, 1914 Kabir's Poems, 1915 Fruit-Gathering, 1916 Hungry Stones and other Stories, 1916 Stray Birds, 1916 My Reminiscences, 1917 Sacrifice and other Plays, 1917 The Cycle of Spring, 1917 Personality, 1917, Nationalism, 1917 Lover's Gift and Crossing, 1918 Mashi and other Stories, 1918 Stories from Tagore, 1918 The Parrot's Training, 1918 The Home and the World, 1919 Gitanjali and Fruit-Gathering, 1919, The Fugitive, 1921 The Wreck, 1921, Gitanjali of Bengal, 1921 Thought Reflections, 1921 Creative Unity, 1922 Greater India, 1923 Gora, 1924 Letters from Abroad, 1923 Red Oleanders, 1924 Talks in China 1924, Broken Ties, 1924 Red Oleanders, a drama, 1925, Kirodita, 1925 Letters to a Friend (Urwil) 1929, Thoughts from Tagore (Macmillan), 1929, The Tagore Birthday Book, 1929 Contributes regularly to the Vishva Bharathi Quarterly issued from Shantiniketan Address Shantiniketan, Bolpur

**TAIRSEE, LAKSHIDAS BOWMAN (See Lakshidas)**

**TAMBE, SHRIHAR BALWANT, B.A., LL.B.,** 8 Dec. 1875 *Educ.* Jabalpur (Hikarshi School), Amravati, Anglo Vernacular and High School and Bombay Elphinstone College and Govt. Law School. *President* at Amravati. *Member* and *Vice-President* of Amravati Town Municipal Committee. *Pres. Genl. Provindal Congress Committee*, *Member*, C. P. Leg. Council 1917-1920 and 1924, *President*, C. P. Leg. Council, March 1925. *Home Member* Central Provinces Government. *As Governor*, Central Provinces, 1929. *Member*, Indian Franchise Committee, 1932. *Address* Nagpur, C. P.

**TANNAN, MORAN LAL, M. Com.** (Birm.), Bar at Law, I.E.S., J.P., *Principal*, Sydenham College of Commerce and Economics, Bombay on deputation to the Government of India. *Commerce Department*, as *Secretary* Indian Accountancy Board and *Under Secretary* 3 May 1926. *W. M. C. Chopra* *Educ.* at Govt. High School, Gujarat, *Forman* Christian Coll., Lahore, and the University of Birmingham. *Official Liquidator* of the Industrial Bank of India, Ltd., in liquidation and the Jt. Official Liquidator, the Indian Army Uniforms Supplying Co., Ltd., in liquidation (both of Ludhiana, Punjab). *President*, 16th Indian Economic Conference, 1927. *Vice-President*, the Indian Economic Society, 1921-23. *Member* of the Finance Sub-Committee of the Indian Merchants Chamber and Bureau, Bombay (1921-22). *Synopsis of the Bombay University, 1923-24 to 1927-28*. *Secretary*, Accountancy Diploma Board, Bombay, from 1st March 1923. *Director*, Bombay Central Co-operative Bank Ltd., Bombay, 1924. *Member* Council Indian Institute of Bankers, *Member*, Auditors' Council, Bombay, *Principal* and *Prof.* of Banking the Sydenham Coll. of Commerce and Economics, Bombay. *Chairman*, Ex. Committee of the Seventh Indian Economic Confere (Bombay). *Publications*: "Banking Law and Practice in India," "Indian Currency and Banking Problems" jointly with Prof. K. T. Shah, B.A. (Bom.) B.Sc. (Econ.), London, and several pamphlets such as the Banking Needs of India, Indian Currency and the War, Regulation of Banks in India, etc. *Address* Commerce Department, Government of India, Simla and New Delhi.

**TEHRI, MAJOR, H. H. RAJA SH. NARENDRA SHAH BANWAR BANADAT, K.O.S.I.,** of Tehri-Gharwal State 3 Aug. 1898 as 1916. *Heir-apparent* born 1921. *Succeeded* 1913. *Educ.* Mayo College, Ameer. *Address* Narendranagar, (Tehri-Gharwal State).

**TEMPLE, LIEUT.-COL. HON. COL. FREDERICK CHARLES M. Inst. C.E., C.I.E. (1881), V.D. A.D.C., M.L.C.E.,** District Grand Secretary District Grand Lodge of Bengal 25 June 1879. *W. Frances Mary Ogleston* *Educ.* Rugby School and Balliol College Oxford. *Asst. Engineer*, Birmingham Welsh Waterworks. *Military Works Services*, India, Punjab Canals, District Engineer, Munabampur, Superintending Engineer, Public Health, Bihar and Orissa. *Chief Town Engineer* and

*Administrator*, Jamshedpur. *Publications* Manual for Young Engineers in India, and Sewage Works. *Address* 19 Park Street, Calcutta.

**THAKORHAM KAPILRAM, DIWAN BANADAT, B.A., LL.B., C.I.E.,** *Vakil*, High Court and Dist. Govt. *Plender* and *Public Prosecutor* 6 16 April 1903. *W. Ranganavri*, d. d. Embay. *Amrital Educ.* at Ratanagar, Alfred High School and Elphinstone College, Bombay. *Asst. teacher* in Govt. Sorabji J. J. High School of Surat and began practice at Surat in 1894. *Entered Municipality* in 1904, became *Chairman*, Schools Committee 1907-1909 and 1911 and *Chairman*, Managing Committee in 1908 and 1917-18. *Vice-President* of the Municipality in 1911 to 1914 and *President* in 1914-17 and again in 1928 for the triennium 1925-27. *Appointed Chairman*, Committee of Management in 1922-23. *Chairman* of School Board in 1926 and again in 1931 and 1932. *Chairman* of the Balchand Deepchand Girls' School Committee, the *Chairman* of the People's Co-operative Bank Ltd. *Appointed* a *member* of the Pratt Committee and witness before the Royal Reform Commission 1919. *Vice-President* Surat Sarvajanic Education Society, 1927-28. *Government Advocate* in the Bardoli Inquiry, 1931. *Address* Athwa Line Surat.

**THAKUR, RAO BANADAT KARNIYATH KIRNAY, I.E.O.,** *Sen Div* and *Seas Judge*, Nagpur since 1911, 16 Feb. 1890. *Sen. Sagar* and Jabalpur H. H. *Govt. Central Coll.*, Allahabad. *Address* Nagpur.

**THULRAL, TALUQDAR OF, RANA SIB SINGHAR SINGH BANADAT OF KHARJUNGAON, K.O.S.I.,** *Raj Bahadur* District, 1865. *1st*, d. of Babu Amarjit Singh, 1865. *2nd*, d. of Raja of Mahoudi, 2nd d. of Raja Sureshchett Singh a Raja of Kundwar, 3rd d. of the Raja of Bhopur District. *Educ.* Govt. H. S. Bal Bahad. *S. father*, 1897. *descended* from King Salivahan, whose Sumvat was current in India. *Heir* Kunwar Lal Siva Natt Singh Bahadur. *Address* Thulral, Khajurgao.

**TODHUNTER, SIR CHARLES GEORGE, K.O.S.I. (1921),** *Fellow* of the Royal Statistical and Royal Historical Societies, 16 Feb. 1849. *Educ.* Aldenham Sch. and King's Coll., Cambridge. *Members* *primaries*, Cambridge University, 1888. *W. Alice*, O.B.E., K.-4 H. d. of Captain O. Leach, 3rd Highlanders. *Served* in I.O.S. Madras, also conducted special inquiries into Opium and Excise matters in Kashmir, the C.P. and C.I. States. *Sec.* Indian Excise Committee, 1906, I.G. of Excise and Salt to the Govt. of India 1900-1910. *President*, Life Saving Appliances Committee, 1913. *Secretary* to Govt. of Madras, 1915. *Member* of Board of Revenue, 1916. *Member* of Executive Council 1919-24. *President*, Indian Taxation Enquiry Committee, 1924-25. *Member*, Council of State, 1930. *Private Secretary* to H. H. the Maharaja of Mysore. *Address* Vasanthi Mahal, Mysore.

**TONEK, H.H. SAID-UD-DANLA, WAKIL-UH-KULK,**  
Nawab Haidi Maulvi Muhammad Baidat Ali  
Khan Bahadur Saikat Jung. b. 1879, s. 1900  
State has area of 10,54,061 acres and  
population of 317,960 Address Tonk,  
Rajputana

**TRAVANCORE AND COCHIN, SOUTH INDIA.**  
BISHOP in Rf RAY E. A. L. MOORE. M.A.  
b. Nov 18, 1870. Educ. Marlborough Coll.,  
and at Oriel Coll., Oxford. Curate at Aston,  
Birmingham, 1894-96. Missionary of the  
C.M.S. in S India from November 1896. C.M.S.  
Divinity School, Madras, 1896-1914. C.M.S.  
College, Kottayam, 1902-1903. Chairman  
C.M.S. District Council, Thiruvallur, 1915-1924.  
Consecrated Bishop on 24 Feb 1925 Address  
Bishop's House Kottayam

**TRAVERS, SIR (WALTER) LANGELLOT, Kt.,**  
or 1881 C.I.E 1925, O.B.E 1915 s. of  
Walter Benward Travers and s. of Rev J B  
Travers, Mumbay, Afford and Fairfield Lodge,  
nr Exeter b. 1880, unmarried Educ  
Afford, Lincolnshire Manager and Inspector  
of tea gardens in North India since 1900  
Chairman, Doonars Planter's Association  
1914-20, Vice-Chairman 1921-25, member  
of many committees associated with tea  
industry, Member Jalpaiguri District Board,  
1914-20, Member Bengal Legislative Council,  
1920-21, Leader British Party on Council  
President European Association 1929 and  
1930 Capt Northern Bengal Mounted  
Rifles, associated with many War Committees,  
etc twice received mention by Commander-  
in-Chief Recreation shooting Address  
Baradighi, Jalpaiguri

**TRENCH, WILLIAM LAURENCE CROCK, B.A.,**  
M. Inst C.E., Supdtg. Engineer F.W.D. & Z.  
July 1881, m. Margaret Zephania Huddleston.  
Educ. at Lays School and Dublin University,  
Indian Service of Engineers. Address  
Sup. Engineer, Southern Sind Circle,  
Karachi Sind

**TURNER, CHARLES WILLIAM ALDEN B.A.,**  
C.I.E (1928), I.O.S., Secretary to Government,  
Political Dept. Bombay b. July 30, 1870 Educ  
King Edward VI School, Norwich and Magdalen  
Coll Oxford m. in 1900 Elleen Dorothy  
Ricketts from whom he obtained divorce  
in 1930, 1 daughter Appointed Asst Col-  
lector, Bom Presidency, in 1903, Settlement  
Officer, Dhawar Dist., 1909-10, Under-Sec-  
retary, Revenue and Finance Departments,  
Bombay, 1912-15 Cantonment Magte,  
Ahmednagar, 1917-1919 Collector, Ahmed-  
nagar, 1919-21, Personal Asst to Lord  
Lee Chairman, Public Services Commis-  
sion, 1923-24, Ag. Secretary, Political  
Department, 1924, Secretary, General  
Department, 1924-1929, and Secretary,  
Political Department and Reforms Officer  
in addition, 1930 Address Secretariat,  
Bombay

**TWISS MAJOR GENERAL WILLIAM LOUIS**  
**CHERRINGTON O.B. (1900), C.B.E. (1910),**  
M.O. (1916), Military Secretary Army  
Headquarters India b. 18 Jan 1879 m.  
Norma Muriel, d. of J.E. Wakefield, J.P. 1915,

(died 1929), Isabel Vivian, d. of P.C. Drake's  
Reg (1882) Educ Bedford School, 1890-96,  
R.M.O., Sandhurst, 1896-1897 First Com-  
mission, Jan 1898, Joined Indian Army,  
1899, Boxer Expedition (North China),  
1900-01, Medal with clasp mentioned in  
despatches, Tibet Expedition 1903-04,  
(Medal) Great War served in France from  
1914-17, O.B.E. M.C. Brevet-Lieut.-Col  
1917 Legion of Honour (French) Order  
of Sacred Pressure (Japanese) mentioned in  
despatches 5 times appointed 9th Gurkha  
Rifles 1901 commanded 29th Gurkha Rifles,  
1921-23, appointed Colonel, 9th Gurkha  
Rifles, 1920, Staff College, Camberley, 1906-07,  
General Staff, War Office, London, 1908-12,  
Brigade-Major, Newburns Brigade, 1913-14,  
General Staff, France, 1914-17 and General  
Staff Army Headquarters, India, 1917-19  
(Director of Military Intelligence), General  
Staff, War Office, 1919-21, Director of  
Military Intelligence, Army Headquarters  
India 1923-24, Director of Military Opera-  
tions, Army Headquarters India 1924-27,  
Commander Jullunder Brigade Area 1927-  
1931, Military Secretary, Army Headquarters  
India, 1932 Fellow of Royal Geographical  
Society, Founder Member, Royal Institute  
of International Affairs (Chatham House)  
Founder Member and Hon. Secretary, Hima-  
layan Club Bruce Medal of Royal Humane  
Society (1903), Order of Norwegian Military  
Order of St. Olaf (1909), Member of American  
Military Order of the Dragon (1901) Address  
Army Headquarters Simla or Delhi

**TYABJI, HUSAIN BARBUDIN, M.A. (Honours),**  
LL.M. (Honours), Calcutta, 1896 Bar-at-  
Law Second Judge, Presidency Court of Small  
Causes, Bombay Asst Chief Judge, Retired  
b. 11 October 1873, m. Miss Nasir Moham-  
mad Fatehally Educ. Anjuman-e-Idara,  
Bombay, St. Xavier's School and College,  
Downing College, Cambridge Practised in  
the Bombay High Court Address Marhaban-  
bad Andheri

**TYLDEN-PATTERSON, ARTHUR ERIC, Agent**  
G.I.P. Railway, Bombay b. 15 Nov 1888  
m. Dorothy Margaret Molver Educ. "Grea-  
ham, Holt, Norfolk. Had three years  
training, Great Northern Railway, England,  
Joined as probationer in Traffic Dept. of  
G.I.P. Railway in 1906, was in charge of  
Gwalior Light Railway and subsequently  
worked as District Traffic Superintendent,  
G.I.P. Was Acting Superintendent from  
1923 to 1924, officiated as Deputy Traffic  
Manager and from 1925 to 1927 was Officiating  
Chief Traffic Manager in 1928 was selected  
by Railway Board to organise the new depart-  
ment of State Railways Publicity and was  
Chief Publicity Officer in 1929 he went on  
deputation to Europe and America to super-  
vise the inauguration of extensive publicity  
schemes on behalf of Indian Railways, in  
March 1930 was appointed Chief Transportation  
Superintendent and in 1931 was made  
Agent Address "Glenloch" Mount  
Pleasant Road, Malabar Hill, Bombay

**UJJAL SINGH, SARDAR, M.A. (Frajab)**  
Landlord and Millowner b. 27 Jan. 1895  
Educ. Govt. College, Lahore Went to

England in 1920 as member of Sikh Deputation to press the claims of the Sikh community before the Joint Parliamentary Committee, has been member of Saranai Gurwara Committee since 1921, member of Sikh League, Khalsa College Council and Managing Committee Hon Secretary of Central Sikh Liberal Association, Member, Indian Central Cotton Committee since 1925, elected member, Punjab Legis. Council, was member and Hon Secretary of Punjab Simon Committee which co-operated with the Simon Commission served on Punjab Unemployment Committee, Hydro-Electric Enquiry Committee, Punjab Retrenchment Committee Punjab Compulsory Primary Education Committee, Presided over non-Government Schools Conference, Punjab, 1928 was selected delegate for Round Table Conference, 1930, served on Federal Structure Committee of the Business Committee of the Round Table Conference, was invited in 1931 to attend meetings of Federal Structure Committee and Minorities Committee of the R. T. Conference. Presided over Punjab Sikh Political Conference 1932 was appointed Member, Consultative Committee 1932  
Address: Mianchana, Punjab

UMAR HAYAT KHAN TIWANA, THE HON. COMMISSIONER NAWAB RANA MAHAR, SIR K. C. I.E. C.B.E., M.V.O., Member Council of State Member of the Council of the Secretaries of State for India, Landford 1874 Educ. Altonham Chiefs College, Lahore, was given Hon Commission in 18th K.G.O. attended King Edward's Coronation Durbar at Delhi, served in Somaliland joined Tibet Expedition, was attached to the late Amer of Afghanistan attended King George's Coronation Durbar at Delhi saw active service in the world war in France and Mesopotamia. Mems. Star 1914 Member Provincial Recruiting Board, represented Punjab, Delhi War Conference in 1918, served in the Sri Kauli War (mentioned in despatches), made Colonel Member Bahar Committee, 1920, has been President of the National Horse Breeding and Show Society of India, Address: Kalra, Dist. Shahpur, Punjab.

URQUHART, DR. WILLIAM SPENCER, M.A., D Litt (Abern), D.D (Hon Abern) Doctor of Law, D.L. (Hon. Calcutta), Vice-Chancellor Calcutta University, 1928-1930 Principal, Scottish Church College since 1928 b 1877 m. Margaret Macaskill, s of Rev Murdoch Macaskill, Dingwall Educ. Aberdeen University, New College, Edinburgh, Marburg University, Göttingen University, Professor of Philosophy, Duff College, Calcutta, 1908, Scottish Churches College, 1908 Member, Indian Universities Congress, 1924 and 1929, Dean of the Faculty of Arts, Calcutta University, 1927 and 1928, Vice-Chancellor, Calcutta University, 8th August 1928 to Aug. 7th, 1930, Chairman of the Inter-University Board India, 1931-32, Principal, Scottish Church College, since 1928. Publications: The Historical and the Eternal Christ, (1919), Pantheism and the Value of Life, (1919), Theosophy and Christian

Thought, (1922), Vedanta and Modern Thought, (1928) Contributor to Encyclopedia of Religion and Ethics. Address: Principals House, Scottish Church College, Calcutta

USMAN, THE HON. SIKH MAHOMMED, KT., B.A., Member of the Executive Council, Madras and Vice-President of the Executive Council, 1899 b 1884 m. s of Shifa-ul-Mulk Zynulabudin Sahib Bahadur, B.A. Educ. Madras Christian College Councilor, Corporation of Madras, 1913-1925 Hon Pres Magte, 1910-20, Fellow of the Madras University Member, Town Planning Trust, 1921-25, Chairman of Committee on Indigenous Systems of Medicine 1921-23 Member, Publicity Board, 1918 and 1921-22 President, Mathiaspet Muslim Anjuman Madras, President, Board of Visitors to the Govt. Mahomedan Coll and Hon. Visitor, Government School of Arts and Crafts, 1923-25; Member, Madras Exotic Licensing Board, 1923-25. Gave evidence before the Reforms Committee and the Jaff Committee. Elected Member, Madras Legis. Council, 1921-23, Sheriff of Madras (1924), President of the Corporation of Madras, 1924-25 President, Madras Children's Aid Society 1926-28 President Madras Discharged Prisoners' Aid Society, 1925-1928 Chairman, H. R. E. The Prince of Wales Children's Hospital Fund Chairman the British Empire Leprosy Relief Association, Madras 1926 President Mahomedan Educational Association of Southern India. Khan Sahib, 1930 Khan Bahadur 1921 Kaiser-i-Hind Second Class, 1923 Knighted, 1928 Address: Teynampet Gardens Teynampet, Madras

VACHHA, JAMESHONJI BEJANJI, Khan Bahadur B.A., B.S.O. C.I.E., Commissioner of Income Tax Bombay Presidency b 26 May 1879 m. Roohas Ardashir Karanjwalla B.A. Educ. Elphinstone College, Bombay Entered Government Service as Deputy Collector, 1902 Publications: The Bombay Income Tax Manual Address: Banco Mansion, Cumballa Hill, Bombay

VAIL, CHARLES EDWARD, B.A., M.D., F.A.C.S. K.I.H. (Silver) 1930 K.I.H. (Gold), 1932 Medical Missionary b July 11, 1880 m. Elizabeth Crane Educ. Blair Hall Academy, Ellettsville, N.Y., U.S.A. Princeton University, Princeton, N.Y., Columbia Univ. School of Tropical Medicine, London American Presbyterian Mission Hospital, Miral, S.M.C. since 1910 Publications: Orthopedic of Elbow joint. Address: Mission Hospital, Miral, S.M.C.

VAKIL, SIBDAS SIR RUFON JENATON, KT. (1924), Khan Bahadur (1907) First Class Sirdar of Gujarat (1911), Minister in the Bombay Govt (1930) b Sept. 1878, m. Tehmina, s of Dr D. R. Kothawala, Civil Surgeon, ret'd., Bombay Medical Service Educ. Gujarat Coll., Ahmedabad. Since 1901 Managing Partner in Newroji Patani & Co Govt. Salt Agents, Pioneer of Magnesium Chloride Industry in India, President, Dist. Local Board, for many years member of Ahmedabad Municipality, Dist. Scout

Commissioner, late Officer Commanding "D Coy., 12-2 Bombay Pioneer, and Divisional Superintendent, St John Ambulance Brigade, Ahmedabad Division. was member of Imperial Legislative Council from 1918-19 has extensively travelled in European countries, Chairman and Director of several industrial concerns and Railway Boards helped Government during the War in recruitment of combatants and non-combatants and was awarded medal and certificate by H E Lord Wellington First Class Magistrate independently in charge of a whole Division since 1911 Address The 'Rosery,' Shabi Bag Ahmedabad

VAUX, MAJOR HENRY GEORGE, C.S.I. (1928) C.I.E. (1921), M.V.O. (1922) Military Secretary to the Governor of Bombay b 1883 m The Baroness Edna von Stockhausen, (American), 1915 Edna, St Lawrence School, Victoria, 1909-11, A.D.C. to Governor of Madras, 1911, A.D.C. to Governor of Bengal 1912-14; Military Secretary to Lord Carmichael 1914-17, Mil Secretary to Earl of Ronaldshay, 1917-22, Mil Secretary to Earl of Lytton, 1922 Mil Secretary to Sir George Lloyd, 1922-23 Mil Secretary to Sir Leslie Wilson, 1923-28, Military Secretary to Sir Frederick Sykes since 1928 Address Government House Bombay

VASIFDAR, LIEUT-COLONEL SOHRAB SHAHPOORJI, M.B. C.F. (Lond), M.R.C.S. (Eng), I.M.S., F.R. Professor of Medicine, Grant Medical College, Senior Physician and Superintendent, J J Hospital, Superintendent, B J Hospital for Children, Bombay b 1 August 1885 m to Mary Hormusji Wadia. Educ Grant Medical College, Bombay, St Bartholomew's Hospital, London Entered I M S in 1908 During the Great War served in German E Africa and subsequently in South Persia and Mesopotamia. Appointed Professor of Pathology, Grant Medical College in 1923, Second Physician, J J Hospital and Professor of Materia Medica, Grant Medical College in April 1928, First Physician, J J Hospital and Professor of Medicine, G M College in 1925 and Superintendent, J J Hospital in 1928 Address 3, Rocky Hill Flats, Land's End Road, Malabar Hill, Bombay

VELINKER, SHANKARJI GUNAJI B.A., LL.B. (Bombay) J.P. (1908) Holder of Certificate of Honour, Council of Legal Education Trinity (1909), of the Honourable Society of Lincoln's Inn, Bar-at-Law, Trinity, (1909) b 12 April, 1868 m to Prabhavati, d. of Rao Bahadur Mahomed Ramchander, Executive Engg., Bombay Educ St Xavier's College, Bombay Enrolled as pleader, High Court, Bombay, in January 1903, called to the Bar in June 1909 In prominent practice in the High Court at Bombay and criminal courts of the Presidency One of the Commissioners appointed under the Defence of India Act to try sulptra in Ahmedabad and Viramgam areas and murder cases, 1919, President, Tribunal of Appeal under City of Bombay Improvement Act,

Sept. 1921 to April 1926 Elected Member, Bombay Bar Council, since 1921 Secy, P J Hindu Gymkhana, 1897 1908 Publications, Law of Gaming and Wagering and the Law of Compulsory Land Acquisition and Compensation Address Ratan House 425, Lamington Road (South), Bombay

VENKATASUBBA RAO, THE HON MR JUSTICE M. A. B.L. Judge High Court, Madras b 18 July 1878 Educ Free Church Mission Institution, Madras Christian College and Madras Law College Was enrolled High Court Vakil in 1903, Practised from 1903-1921 in partnership with Mr V Radhakrishnaiah under the firm name of Messrs Venkatasubba Rao and Radhakrishnaiah. Had a large and leading practice on the Original Side of the High Court Election Commissioner 1921-22, apptd to the High Court Bench 17 Nov 1921 President, Annadana Samajam The Madras Seva Sadan, Depressed Classes Mission Society and Dist Scout Council Vice President, Provincial Scout Council Address Paven sey, Nungambakkum, Madras

VERNON HAROLD ANSELME BELLAMY, C.S.L. (1900), C.I.E. (1929), I.C.S. Member of Board of Revenue, Madras, since 1928, b 12th September 1874 m Rhona Warren d of Admiral Sir Edmund Warren Slade Educ Clifton College, St John's College, Oxford Entered I.C.S. 1894 Private Secretary to Governor of Madras, 1911, Secretary, Indian Marine Committee, 1915, Collector, District Magistrate, 1914-21, Member Legislative Assembly, 1924, Resident of South Indian States, 1915, Member, Council of State 1927 Publications Notes on Salt Manufacture translated from Italian Address Madras

VERRIERES, ALBERT OLIVIER, C.I.E. Joint Chief Engineer (1920), P.W.D. m. 1899, Mabel Blanche, d. of the late Francis Moore Educ St. Peter's Coll. Agra, Thomason Civil Engineering Coll., Roorkee, Ent. P.W.D., 1896, Under-Secy to Govt., P.W.D., Main Tal, 1911-14 Ent. Engg. Dehra Dun, 1914-16 Supdt. Engg., 1916-18, Bankaria Engg., 1918-19, Offg. Chief Engineer, United Provinces 1920-21 Address "Dar-ul-Shafa", Lucknow

VIEIRA DE CASTRO MONT ERY THEOTOTOUS MARCEL FERREIRA, D.D., D.C.L., M.C. Bishop of San Thome de Mysapore, since 1899 1929 Archbishop of Goa and Patriarch of the East Indies since 1929 b. Oporto 1859 Educ Gregorian Uni. Rome. Address Nova Goa.

VIJAYARAGHAVACHARYA, DIWAN BAHADUR SIR T. K. E. R. (1926), Vice-Chairman, Imperial Council of Agricultural Research from 1929 b August 1875 Educ Presidency College, Madras. Joined Provincial Service 1898, Revenue Officer, Madras Corporation, from 1912 to 1917, Secretary to the Board of Revenue, 1917-18 Director of Land Records, 1918, Deputy Director of Industries, 1918-19, Diwan of Cochin, 1919-21,



Collector and District Magistrate, 1920  
Commissioner for India, British Empire  
Exhibition, 1923-25. Member, Legislative  
Assembly, 1925-29. Director of Industries,  
1926, also Director of Fisheries, 1926, opened  
Canadian National Exhibition, August 1926  
Member, Public Service Commission, 1926-29  
Address Simla

**VIRA VALA DARRIE SHERI**, Political Secretary  
Rajkot State since October 1931. b 29  
January, 1898 Educ at Rajkumar College,  
Rajkot. Wing Master Rajkumar College,  
Advisor to the Thakore Sahib, Chunda  
Deputy Political Agent Palanpur, Manager,  
Lathi State Dewan, Porbandar State,  
Dewan, Junagadh State District Deputy  
Political Agent, Rewa Kantha up to 1st April  
1927, Huzar Personal Assistant to His  
Highness the Thakore Sahib of Rajkot  
up to October 1931 Address Bagmati,  
Kathiawar

**VIVEKARAYA, SRI MOKSHAGUNDAM,**  
M.C.I.E., LL.D., D.Sc., M.I.C.E. Late Dewan  
of Mysore. b 15 Sept. 1861. Educ Central  
Coll., Bangalore, and Coll. of Science, Poona  
Asst. Engineer, F.W.D., Bombay 1884,  
Superintending Eng., retired from Bombay  
Govt Service, 1908. Appointed Sp. Consulting  
Eng. to Nizam's Govt., 1909, Ch. Eng. and  
Sec., P.W. and Ry. Dept., Govt of Mysore,  
1909, Dewan of Mysore, 1912-1918. Chairman,  
Bombay Technical and Industrial Education  
Committee (appointed by the Government of  
Bombay), 1921-22, Member, Rev. Capital  
Enquiry Committee, Delhi, 1922, Retrench-  
ment Advisor to the Bombay Municipal Cor-  
poration, 1924. Chairman, Indian Economic  
Enquiry Committee (appointed by the Govern-  
ment of India), 1925, Member, Bombay Back  
Bay Enquiry Committee (appointed by the  
Government of India), 1926. Toured round  
the world in 1913-20 and has also otherwise  
travelled extensively. Publications "Recons-  
tructing India" (P. S. King & son Ltd.,  
London). Address Oplanda, High Ground,  
Bangalore

**VOLKERS, ROBERT CHARLES FRANK, C.I.E.**  
Sec., Railway Board, 1907-12, Accountant,  
P. W. D., since 1878, Examiner, 1894  
Address Calcutta

**WACHA, SRI DINSHA MDULJI, Kt., J.P.** &  
Governor of the Imperial Bank of India (1920)  
Member, Bombay Leg. Council (1915-16)  
and of Imperial Leg. Council 1916-20  
Member, Council of State (1920), Member  
of the firm of Messrs. Morari Gokaldas &  
Co., Agents, Morari Gokaldas & W. Co.,  
Ld. and Sholepur S. & W. Co., Ltd. 1922-1931,  
ex-Director, The Central Bank of India,  
Director, Bazar Co. (1923) and ex-Director the  
Scindia Navigation Company b 2 Aug 1844  
m. 1860, but widower since August 1888 Educ  
Elphinstone Coll. Bombay in Cotton Indus-  
try, since 1874, for 30 years Bombay Mun.  
Corp., (President, 1901-02), for 48 years,  
Mem., Bombay Millowners Association Com-  
mittee since 1899 and President in 1917 and  
Member, Bombay Imp. Trust since its forma-  
tion in 1908 up to 1919, Pres. of 17th National  
Congress, Calcutta, 1901, and of Belgarda

Prov. Conference, 1894 gave evidence before  
Royal Commission on Indian expenditure in  
1897. Trustee of Elphinstone Coll., also  
ex-Chairman, Indian Merchants Chamber  
and Bureau was Gen. Sec., Indian National  
Congress for 17 years from 1894, Trustee of  
Vic. Jubilee Technical Institute since 1902  
and Hon. Sec. from 1909 to 1923. President,  
Western India Liberal Association from 1919-27  
Was Secretary Bombay Presidency Associa-  
tion from 1885 to 1915 and President from  
1915 to 1918. Was President of the First  
Bombay Provincial Liberal Conference in  
1922, is Chairman and Trustee of People's  
Free Reading Room and Library since 1917  
Publications: Pamphlets on Indian Finance,  
Currency and Economics, Agricultural Condi-  
tion of India, Railways, Currency, Temperance,  
Military Expenditure, etc., formerly large  
contributor to leading Indian newspapers  
and journals for 45 years from 1875, also had  
published History of Share Speculation  
of 1902-04, Life of Ferozshah Beykhan, Life  
of M. Tata, see also Growth of the  
Bombay Municipal Government, four papers  
on Indian Commerce and Statistics and My  
Recollections of Bombay (1890-75) Address  
Jill House, Karvein Street, Fort, Bombay

**WADIA, ARDREHER BUTTJONJI, B.A.** (Bom  
and Cantab.) Bar-at-Law Professor of  
Philosophy, University of Mysore and Sec-  
retary, Inter University Board, India. b  
4 June 1888 m. Tehmina Homaji Postwalla  
Educ St. Xavier's High School and Wilson  
College, Bombay at the Middle Temple  
London, for Bar, at St. Catherine's Oxford  
for Diploma in Economics and Political  
Science (with distinction), at Fitz William  
Hall for Moral Science Tripos. Professor  
of English and Philosophy at Wilson College,  
Bombay 1914, Lecturer in Psychology  
University of Bombay 1914-16 Professor  
of Philosophy Mysore University since 1917  
Dean of the Faculty of Arts Mysore Univer-  
sity, 1927-30, Offg. Director of Public Instruc-  
tion in Mysore 1930-31, President of the All-  
India Federation of Teachers Associations at  
Patna, 1926. President, Indian Philosophical  
Congress at Dacca in 1930. Delegate of  
the Mysore University to the Fifth Congress  
of the Universities of the British Empire  
London and Edinburgh, 1931. President  
elect, Fourth All Karataka Hindi Prachar  
Conference, 1932. Secretary Inter University  
Board since April 1932. Publications: The  
Ethics of Feminism, A Text-Book of Civics,  
A Handbook of Moral Instruction for Teachers  
Civilisation as a Co-operative Adventure  
(The Principal Miller Lectures in the University  
of Madras 1932). Articles in Mind, Philoso-  
phical Review, Monist, International Journal  
of Ethics, The Journal of Philosophical  
Studies, The Philosophical Quarterly, The  
Aryan Path. Edited the Mysore University  
Magazine, 1923-30 Address: The University  
Mysore.

**WADIA, BOWANJI JAMESJI, M.A., LL.B.**  
(Univ. of Bombay), Bar-at-Law Judge,  
Bombay High Court b 4 Aug 1851, m.  
Rattambai Hornumji Wadia and subsequently  
to Ferni Nowroji Chintoy of Secunderabad.

- Edue** St Xavier's College, Bombay, and at the Inner Temple, London, for the Bar, 1904-6, was Principal, Govt. Law College, Bombay, 1915-1925. Acting Police Judge of the High Court of Bombay for two months from 6th June 1923, and again from January to October 1929, and from 1st Feb to October 1930. Additional Judge, 1930-31, confirmed as Police Judge, High Court, in June 1931. *Address* Quetta Terrace, Chowpatty, Bombay
- WADIA, SIR CUNBOO N. Kt. (1932), C.I.E. (1919)** Millowner *b. 1869* *Edue* King's Coll., London. Joined his father's firm, 1888. Chairman, Bombay Millowners Association (1918). *Address* Pedder House, Camballa Hill, Bombay
- WADIA, JAMSHET ARDASHER, J.P. 1900** Merchant. *b. 21 Oct. 1857* *Edue* Elphinstone Sch. and Coll. and served apprenticeship in Dikshwan Akrodi & Co. of London, Promoter and Director of Union and other industrial concerns. Member of Bombay Mun. Corps from 1901-1921. *Publications* Writer on Industrial and Economic subjects published two pamphlets against closing of the Minto *Address* Wilderness Road, Malabar Hill, Bombay
- WADIA, SIR NUSSEERWANJI NOWROOJEE, K.R.E., C.I.E., M.L.M. J.P., F.O.P.S. (Hon.)** Millowner *b. 30 May 1878* *m* Evelyn Clara Powell *Edue* St Xavier's College. Chairman of the Bombay Millowners Association 1911 and 1925. *Address* Strachey House, Pedder Road, Bombay
- WADIA, FEROZJI ARDASHER, M.A., Professor** of Philosophy and History, Wilson College Bombay *b. 16 Dec 1878* *Edue* Elphinstone College, Bombay. *Publications* The Philosophers and the French Revolution. Ecocrastianism and our Spiritual Heritage, Inquiry into the Principles of Theosophy, The Wealth of India, Money and the Money Market in India, An Introduction to Ivanhoe and History of India. *Address* Hornsland Villa, Malabar Hill Bombay
- WALI, MAHOMED HUMAYUNALLY KHAN KHAN BAHADUR, B.A., LL.B.** son of the late Hon'ble Khan Bahadur Husanally Bey. Educated, Muslim, Turkish Consul and Founder of the Sind Madrasah-ul-Islam, Karachi, was Member, Legislative Assembly for several years and Fellow, Bombay University, Retired Deputy Collector, in Special First Class Magistrate since 1915. Landed Proprietor, was President of Educational Conference 1931 *b. 5 Dec. 1880* Widower *Edue* Elphinstone College and Govt. Law School Bombay. Served Govt. in various departments for 33 years, retired in 1915. *Address* Barkat Market, Bunder Road Extension, Karachi
- WALKER, GEORGE LOUIS, Govt. Solicitor and Public Prosecutor and Government Prosecutor,** Bombay, *b. 28 September, 1879* *m* to Agnes Marjorie Porter, *d.* of Col. R. S. Porter, Dy. Lieutenant or County of Lancaster. *Edue* Liverpool College. War Service, France and Belgium, 4th Aug. 1914 to November 1919. promoted. Lieut.-Col. R.F.A. Retired, 1921. Partner, Messrs, Little and Co., *Address* Byculla Club.
- WALLACE, THE HON. MR. JUSTICE SIR EDWARD HAMILTON, Kt. (1931) M.A. (Glas.) B.A. (Oxon.), Judge, High Court Madras** *b. 13 May 1873* *m* Anna Richmond Miller London *Edue* High School, Glasgow Glasgow Univ. Balliol Coll. Oxford Passed I.C.B., 1896, Served in Madras Presidency since 1899, Judge of Chief Court, Mysore 1912-14. *Address* Cathedral Gardens, Madras
- WALWYN, REAR ADMIRAL HUMPHREY THOMAS, C.B., D.S.O. Flag Officer Commanding Royal Indian Marine, Bombay** *b. 25th January 1879*, 2nd *s.* of the late Col. J. Walwyn, Croftly Bawl, Monmouth, *m* 1912 Eileen Mary van Straubensee one *s* *Edue* H. M. S. Britannia, Dartmouth. Went to sea in H. M. S. Camperdown, January 1895, qualified as Gunnery Lieut. 1904 and obtained the Egerton Memorial Prize, Gunnery Lieut. of H. M. S. Drake under Prince Louis, H.M.S. Superb, Neptune Commander, 1912. H. M. S. Warspite 1915-17 (D.S.O.), Capt. 1918, in command destroyer flotilla and Senior Officer Mediterranean Destroyers, 1923, Director of Gunnery Division, Naval Staff Admiralty 1924-26, Naval A.D.C. to the King, 1927. Flag Officer Commanding Royal Indian Marine, Bombay, 1928. *Address* Admirals House, Bombay
- WARD, COLONEL HENRY CHARLES SWINBURNE, C.I.E. (1920), O.R.E. (1919) and Serdan** Order of White Eagle (1917) *b. 12 June 1879* *Edue* Winchester and Sandhurst, 1st Comm. 1918, Joined 2nd Bengal Lancers, 1901. Staff College 1911-12, War, 1913-1917 various staff appointments, Afghan operations, 1919, G.S.O. I 2nd Division commanded 2nd Lancers, 1921-23, A.A.G., Army Headquarters 1923-25 Director Pay and Pensions, A.I.F. Q. 1923-25 A.A. and Q.M.G. C.P., District, 1925-26, A.Q.M.G., Southern Command H.Q. 1926-27. retired on 1st April 1927, apptd. Chief of Staff Bhopal, 1st April 1927. Army Member, Bhopal State Council, 1st May 1928. *Address* Bhopal, C.I.
- WATSON SIR ALFRED HENRY, Kt. (1932),** former Editor, Statesman Calcutta, *b. 1874* *m* Isabella Marian Beck, *d.* 1927, *Edue* Rutherford College, London. Editor, *Newcastle Leader*, 1895-1902, News Editor, *Warminster Gazette* 1903-6, Manager, 1909-1921, Managing Editor, 1921. Editor, the *Statesman*, 1925 to 1932, Chairman for India of the Empire Press Union. *Publications* Papers on Tariff Questions and the Meat Trust. *Address* Statesman Office London
- WATSON SIR CHARLES CURRINGHAM, K.O.L.E. (1929), C.S.I. (1922), C.I.E. (1913)** Secretary Foreign and Political Dept., Government of India *b. 1874* *m* 1912 Phyllis Marion, *d.* of A. Field, Hove, Sussex *Edue* Edinburgh Univ., Christ Church Oxford, Entered L.O.S., 1897, Asst. Colk., Poona, 1898-1901,

Political Agent in Kathiawar, 1901-2, First Asst. to the Agent to the Governor-General in Rajputana, 1904-6, Private Secretary to H. R. the Governor of Bombay, 1906-18; Secretary to Government of Bombay, Political and Judicial Departments, 1912-14, Commissioner, Ajmer, 1915-16, Deputy Secretary, Government of India Political Department 1916-17, Political Agent, Eastern Rajputana States, 1917-21, Political A.D.C. to Secretary of State for India, 1921, Ag. Agent to the Governor-General in Rajputana, 1923, Ag. Resident, Mysore, 1924, A.G.G. in Western India States, 1924-25. Address: The Foreign Office, India.

WATSON, HERBERT BERNARD D.Sc. (Lond.) F.I.C., M.I. Chem. E. Fellow of University Coll. London Professor of General Chemistry, Indian Institute of Science b 1896 m. 1917; Nias K. E. Rowson Educ. Marlborough Coll., London Berlin, Geneva and Cambridge Universities. Asst. Prof., Indian Institute of Science, 1911, apptd. Prof. of General Chemistry in 1915. Publications Numerous papers on physical Chemistry and allied subjects. Address: Indian Institute of Science, Hebba, Bangalore.

WAZIR HASAN, THE HON. MR. JUSTICE, B.A., LL.B., Chief Judge of Oudh Educ. Gov. Government High School, Ballia. Mair Central College, Allahabad. M.A. O. College, Allahabad. Joined the Lucknow Bar in 1913. Secretary, All-India Muslim League from 1912-19 was instrumental in bringing about Hindu Muslim Pact of 1916, appointed Judicial Commissioner of Oudh in 1920, and Chief Judge of Oudh, February 1920. Address: Lucknow.

WEBB, SIR MONTAGU DE POMEROY, Kt (1921), C.I.E., O.B.E., Member of Council of the East India Association Vice-President Anti-Slavery and Aborigines Protection Society Chairman, Daily Gazette Press Ltd., Karachi b. Clifton, 1869 m. 1906 Catherine Frances (whom he divorced) Educ. Privately Member of Indian Fiscal Committee, 1921-22 late member of the Indian Legislative Assembly and late Chairman, Karachi Chamber of Commerce. Publications Britain Victorious, India and the Empire, Around the World, etc. Address: Karachi.

WESTCOTT, R. RAY F., see Calcutta, Bishop of.

WHEELER, THOMAS SHERLOCK, Ph.D. (Lond.) B.Sc. (Lond.), F.I.C., F.R.C.S.I., A.M.I. Chem. Eng. Principal and Professor of Organic Chemistry, Royal Institute of Science, Bombay b 30 April 1899 m. Una Bridget, d. of the late John Sherlock, B.A. Educ. O'Connell School Dublin and the Royal College of Science, Dublin Demonstrator in Organic Chemistry, Royal Technical College, Glasgow. Research Chemist at the Royal Naval Cordite Factory, Dorsetshire and at the Research Department Woolwich Arsenal, London, Senior Research Chemist with Imperial Chemical Industries Ltd. Publications about 50 research papers and

20 articles on chemical subjects; two textbooks, 'Systematic Organic Chemistry' and 'Physical-Chemical Methods.' Also translations into English of some German textbooks. Address: Royal Institute of Science, Mayo Road, Bombay.

WHITE, MAJOR FREDERICK NORMAN, C.I.E., M.D., Asst. Dir.-Gen., I.M.S. (Sanitary) 1914, Sanitary Commr., Govt. of India, Simla. Address: c/o Grindley & Co., Bombay.

WHITTAKER, HARRY, CAPTAIN, late R.E., B.Sc., A.R.C. Sc., A.M.I. Inst. C.E., A.M.I. Mech. E., A.M.I.E.E., M.Soc. Eng. Civ. de France, M. of Council Jun. Inst. Eng. Principal, The MacLagan Engineering College, Lahore b 23rd Feb 1879 m. d. of John Siddall. Educ. Bury and Royal College of Sc., London. With J. H. Riley & Co., Engineers, Bury, Jackson Bros., Bolton, Demonstrator in Mathematics and Mechanics under Prof. John Perry in the Royal Coll. of Science, London, University Lecturer in Engineering, City and Guilds (Eng.) College, South Kensington. Head of Engineering Dept., Wandsworth Technical Inst., B.E. Vols. and Terr., 1902 to 1914. Joined regular Army December, 1914. Comm. March 1915, with the 18th Corps in France 1916-19. Joined present Indian appointment March, 1923. Publications Papers on Hydro-Electric Work, pub. I.M.E. & J.I.E. Address: The MacLagan Engineering College, Lahore.

WHITTY, JOHN TARBON, C.S.I. (1882), C.I.E., I.C.B., Member of Executive Council, Bihar and Orissa. Educ. Clifton Coll., New Coll., Oxford, Univ. Coll., London. Was Asst. Magistrate and Collector. Transferred to Bihar and Orissa in 1913, Manager, Bettiah Wards Estate, 1916, appointed Commissioner in 1925, Temporary Member of Executive Council in 1929. Address: Patna, Bihar and Orissa.

WHITWORTH, CHARLES STANLEY, C.I.E. (1827); Chief Mining Engineer to the Govt. of India (Railway Dept.) b 14 June 1880. Attached to Mining Dept., North Western Railway, 1909-12, Asst. Coal Superd., Indian State Railways, 1913-14, sent to U.K. May 1914-17, Qualified as Mining Engineer and Technical Adviser to Coal Controller, 1918-20, apptd. Chief Mining Engineer, Railway Board, 1921, Member, Indian Coal Committee 1925, Presdt., Indian Coal Grading Board, 1927-28-29. Address: Bengal Club Calcutta.

WILBERFORCE BELL, LIEUT. COLONEL HAROLD, C.I.E., Foreign and Political Department, Government of India, Resident at Kolhapur b 17 Nov 1885 m. Margaret, d. of late Capt. Michael Festing, formerly of the 20th Regiment (The Lancashire Fusiliers) Educ. Eton Coll., Oxford, Shropshire, and Pembroke College, Oxford, gazetted to the Comnaught Rangers, 1905, transferred to Indian Army 1908 and to Political Department 1909, returned to the Army for the period of the War and saw active service in France and India, Was Asst. Mil. Secretary to Commander-in-Chief in India, 1918-19, has served in Political Department in Western

India, Central India, Punjab and Kolhapur was Dy. Secretary to Government of Bombay in Political Department in 1920. Dy. Political Secretary to Government of India, 1923-1930, and As. Political Secretary to Government of India in 1930. *Publications*: The History of Kathiawar, Some Translations from the Marathi Poets. A Grammatical Treatise of the Marathi Language. War Vignettes and other monographs and articles in various periodicals. *Address*: The Residency, Kolhapur.

**WILKS, GLENKAT, M.A.** (Oxfor.), O.I.E. (1924), O.S.I. (1931) (on leave) & 25 March 1890 m. Winifred Mary Pryor. *Educ.* Perse School and St. Cath. College, Cambridge. Joined I.C.S. in India, 1904. Asst. Collector and Asst. Political Agent, Supdt., Land Records, 1910, Asst. Collr. and Collector 1916-17. Chairman, Cotton Contracts Board, 1918-1920. Deputy Secretary, Home Department, 1921-22. Secy. General Department, 1928. Secy. Finance Department, from 1928-32. President, Bombay Art Society, since 1928. *Address*: Secretariat, Bombay.

**WILKINSON, HECTOR RUSSELL, B.A., O.I.E.** (1927). I.C.S. Secretary Education Department, Government of Bengal & March 11 1888 m. Theodora Daintree. *Educ.* Clifton and Queen's College, Oxford. Entered Indian Civil Service in 1912 and posted to Bengal. Private Secretary to H.E. the Governor of Bengal 1925-27. *Address*: United Service Club, Calcutta.

**WILKINSON, SYDNEY ARTHUR, M.B. Ch.B. (Rus.), L.R.C.P. (Lond.) D.T.M., and D.T.H.** (Liverpool Unit). Asst. Chief Medical Officer, B.B. & C.I. Ry. Co., Bombay & 17 March 1886 m. Dorothy Neave Kingsbury 1915. *Educ.* City of London School, Queen's Coll., Taunton and St. Thomas' Hospital, London. Fellow of the Royal Society of Tropical Medicine and Hygiene (1922). A Serving Brother of the Venerable Order of St. John of Jerusalem (1930). Hon. Magr., Ajmer-Merwara was Vice-Chairman, Ajmer Municipality, and President Rajputana Branch of the European Association. *Publications*: "A Malaria Survey of Ajmer City 1930." *Address*: Sakina Mansion, Carmichael Road, Cumballa Hill, Bombay.

**WILLIAMS, GEORGE BRANFLET, M. Inst. C.E., M. Inst. Mech. Engrs., F.R.San. L., F.R.G.S.** Member of Council, Institution of Engineers (India), late Chief Engineer, Public Health Department, Bengal, Consulting Engineer, Member of firm of Williams and Temple & 7 April 1872 m. Dorothy Maud, d. of H. Thorp of Chesdale Hulms, Cheshire. *Educ.* Clifton. Articled to Mr. James Mansergh, F.R.S., P. Pres. Inst. C.E. 1891. Asst. on York Main Drainage Works, Birmingham Waterworks, Resident Engineer-in-Charge, Whitby Waterworks. Served S. Africa, 1900-01, Railway Staff Officer, Asst. District Engineer, Imperial Military Railways, Persia. Asst. to Mr. G. B. Strachan, "Inst. C.E." 1903-06. Croydon Waterworks, Shrewsbury Water-

works. Consulting Engineer to Colonial Office, 1906-08. Nairobi Drainage and Water works. Malvasha, Nakuru and Zanzibar sanitation. Designed Slabty Sewerage Works, etc., Sanitary Engineer, Bengal (1906), designed nearly 200 schemes of water supply, drainage and sewerage of which about 30 have been carried out including Jberia, Gaya, Hoshiy, Chinsurah, Kalimpong, Serampore, Monghyr, Comilla, Ranegunge, Midnapore, Suni and Cooch Behar waterworks, Gaya, Burdwan, Decca, Kurseong and Tittaghar main drainage schemes. *Publications*: Sewage disposal in India and the East. Elementary Sanitary Engineering (three editions), Practical Sanitary Engineering, Modern Sewage Disposal, R. R. Journal, 1909, 'Rainfall of Wales' Geographical Journal, 1909, Flood discharge and Spillways in India, 'Engineer', 1923, Recent Progress in Sanitary Engineering in Bengal, Public Health in India "IXth Century", February 1928, &c. *Address*: 28 Victoria Street, Westminster S.W. 30 Mill Street, 5 W. Tower House, Calcutta, and United Service Club Calcutta.

**WILLIAMS, CAPT. HERBERT ARMSTRONG, D.N.O. I.M.S., Resident Medical Officer, Rangoon General Hospital, since 1907 & 11 Feb 1875** *Address*: General Hospital, Rangoon.

**WILLINGTON, 1st EARL of** 1831, 1st Viscount of 1924. 1st BARON OF RATON of 1910. FREEMAN FREEMAN-THOMAS G.M.S.I. (1931), G.M.I.E. (1931), G.O.M.G. (1926) G.B.E. (1917) Viceroy and Governor General of India 1891 & 12 Sept. 1906, s. of Frederick Freeman Thomas and Mabel d. of 1st Viscount Hampden, m. 1892. Hon. Marie Adelaide (O.I. G.B.E. or 1924), d. of 1st Earl Brassey one son A.D.O. to Lord Brassey when Governor of Victoria, 1895, M.P. (L.) Hastings, 1900-1908, Bodmin Division of Cornwall, 1908-1910 Junior Lord of Treasury, 1905-1912, J.P., Governor of Bombay, 1912-1919 of Madras, 1919-1924, was present as Delegate for India at the Assembly of the League of Nations, 1924, Chairman of the Delegation from the Boxer Indemnity Committee which visited China Jan. July, 1920. Major, Sussex Imperial Yeomanry. Lord-in-Waiting to H.M. the King Governor-General of Canada, 1908-1930 appointed Governor-General and Viceroy of India, 1931. *Address*: The Viceroy's House, New Delhi and Viceregal Lodge, Simla.

**WILLIS MAJOR-GENERAL EDWARD HENRY, C.B. (1915), C.M.G. (1917), Technical Adviser R.A., India & 5th Sept. 1870. Educ.** at Path Commissioned Royal Military Academy, 1890, Commanded 84th Battery, R.F.A. (Lahore Division), 1914. Commanded 78th Brigade R.F.A. (17th Division) 1915. O.I.E.A. 12th Division, 1916-17. 17th Corps, 1917-18. *Address*: Army Headquarters, Simla.

**WILLIS COL. SIR GEORGE HENRY, Kt. (1925), O.I.E. (1918), M.V.O. (4th) 1911, M.I. Mech. Engrs., M.I.E. (Ind.) Master Security Printing India & 21 Oct 1875. Educ.** St. Paul's

Sch., London. B. M. A., Woolwich; R.E., 1895, Major, 1914, Lt.-Col., 1921 Col., 1925. Arrived India, 1900. Deputy Mint Master 1907, Master of the Mint, October 1915 to February 1920. Past President of Council Institution of Engineers (Ind.), in 1900. 3 daughters. Address: Canton House, Nankai Road, G. I. F. Railway.

**WILSON-JOHNSTON, JOSEPH, B.A., O.B.E.** (1928), Kaiser-i-Hind Gold Medal (1911), O.B.E. (1916), I.C.S., Administrator, Nabha, 5 12 June 1876 in Eden J. M. Campbell. Educ. Rugby and Balliol College, Oxford. Address: Nabha, Punjab.

**WINTERBOTHAM, GIFFORD LEONARD, B.A.** (Oxforb). Merchant, Partner Messrs. Wallace & Co., 5 7 Oct. 1889 in Hilda, youngest d. of D. Norton, O.B.E. Educ. Malvern Coll. and Magdalene Coll., Cambridge. Business in India since 1912, apptd. Consul for Siam at Bombay 1920, Member, Legislative Council, Bombay, 1926-27. Vice-President Bombay Chamber of Commerce, 1927. President, Bombay Chamber of Commerce, 1929. President Associated Chambers of Commerce of India and Ceylon, 1929. Member, Legislative Assembly, 1929. Address: Monte Ross, Dady Sett Hill, Bombay 6.

**YAIN, THE HON. SRI LEE AN K I H.,** Bar-at-Law, M. L. C., Ex-President, Rangoon Corporation, Fellow of Rangoon University, Minister of Forests 5 April 1874, Educ. Rangoon College and Cambridge. Address: Rangoon Secretariat, Rangoon.

**YOUNG, GERRARD MACKWORTH, M.A., O.B.E.** (1929), F.R.G.S., I.C.S., Army Secretary, Government of India since 1926, 5 1884. m. 1918 Natalie, d. of the late Rt. Hon. Sir Walter Hely Hutchinson, F. O., G.O.M.G. Educ. Eton and King's College, Cambridge. Appointed Asst. Commissioner in the Punjab, 1908, Under-Secretary to the Punjab Government, 1913. Under-Secretary, Home Department, Government of India 1916-19, Military Department, India Office, 1919-20, Deputy Commissioner of Delhi, 1921-24. Secretary to Government of India, Army Department, 1926-1932. Address: Delhi and Simla.

**ZAFRULLAKHAN, CHAUDHURI MUHAMMAD, B.A. (Honours) Punjab LL.B. (Honours)** London. Barrister-at-Law (Lincoln's Inn) 5 Feb. 1898 in Badrun Nissa Begum, eldest d. of the late Mir S. A. Khan I.C.S. (Bihar and Orissa). Educ. Government College, Lahore, King's College, and Lincoln's Inn, London. Advocate, Sialkot, Punjab, 1914-16, practised in Lahore High Court, 1916-21, Editor Indian Cases, 1916-22, Law Lecturer, Univ. Law College, Lahore, 1919-1924, Member Punjab Legis. Council, 1916-1932, Member Punjab Provincial Reforms Committee, Delegate, Indian Round Table Conference, 1930 and 1931. Member, Consultative Committee. President All India Muslim League, 1931. Crown Counsel, Delhi Conspiracy Case March 1931 or June, 1932. Member of the Governor-General's Executive Council 1932. Publications: Indian Cases, the Criminal Law Journal of India, Reprints of Punjab Criminal Rulings, Vol. IV, and Fifteen Years Digest. Address: Turner Road, Lahore.

WHO'S WHO  
AMONG  
INDIAN  
PRINCES  
AND  
CHIEFS





**SHRIMANT VIJAYASINHRAO  
FATTESINHRAO RAJE  
BHOSLE, Raje Saheb of  
Akalkot**

*Born* 1915

Is a minor, 18 years old

Passed the Diploma Examination of the Rajkumar College, Rajkot and is at present in the Deccan College, Poona and is receiving general education

*Area of State* 498 Square miles

*Population* 92,636

*Capital Town* Akalkot  
(Sholapur District)



The State for the purposes of administration is divided into a Taluka—Akalkot—and two Pethas,—Piliv and Kurla. Owing to minority the State is at present administered by the Dowager Rani Saheb Tarabai as Regent with the help of a Government Adviser and exercises wide powers as Regent

*Judicial* An independent High Court Bench established in 1931

*Educational* Primary education free to backward and depressed classes and girls of all castes and creeds. Free secondary education to girls. Scholarships and freeships for secondary and higher education

*Local Self Government* Municipality at Akalkot and Taluka District Local Board

*General* A New Water Works Scheme costing 8 lakhs, a new Girls' School costing Rs 30,000 and many other improvements are in hand. State's Reserve Balance Rs 17,52,090 earmarked for programmes of public works and needs of the Raje Saheb's family

*Government Adviser* MR A N PRADHAN, B A. He is also the High Court Judge

*Dewan* MR V B PARULEKAR, B A. He is also the District and Sessions Judge

*Chief Police Officer* RAO BAHADUR S R JAGDALE





**S**IRDAR NAWAB NAHARSINGJI ISHWARSINGJI  
M. L. A 1st Class Sirdar  
of Gujarat and Thakore  
Saheb of Amod in the District  
of Broach in the Presidency  
of Bombay

*Born* 2nd April 1877

Ascended the gadi on the  
9th May 1901

*Married* to the daughters  
of the Thakor Sahebs of  
Nepad Virpur and sister of  
the Thakor Saheb of Kervada

*Total annual revenue* Rs  
1,53,541

*Area of holdings* 18,985  
acres

Member of Bombay Legislative Council for 9 years, first elected in 1909 as a representative of the Talukdars and Sardars of Gujarat. Honorary 1st Class Magistrate for many years. Elected President of the Broach District Local Board for considerable time.

Recognized as a leader of the Muslim Community and was elected President of All-India Moslem Rajputs Conference held at Ambala in 1930, and at present standing President of that Body. Also elected President of the Anjuman Himayate Islam 41st Anniversary, Lahore, in 1927 which attracted a gathering of more than a lac of people.

In the order of precedence has the privilege of being the head of the Molesalam Garasias in Gujarat. Head among the Thakores in the district of Broach. Second among the Sirdars and Talukdars of Gujarat.

Takes lively interest in the spread of education and Islamic philosophy.

Has always stood for Hindu-Muslim Unity and sound liberal politics and social reform.

The distinguished title of "Nawab" was conferred in 1929 by His Majesty the King-Emperor in appreciation of various public services. His steadfast loyalty to the Throne and deep reverence for His Majesty the King-Emperor, and Empress Mary are well known.

**S**HRIMANT BHAVANRAO SHRINIWASRAO *alias* BALASAHEB PANT PRATINIDHI, the Ruler of Aundh, is a graduate of the Bombay University and a treaty Chief. His age is 64 and is married to Shrimati Saubhagyawati Ramabai Saheb *alias* Malsahab from the Rode family of Poona.

*Heir-Apparent* SHRIMANT BHAGWANTRAO *alias* BAPUSAHEB is 13 years of age.



Shrimant Pantaheb is alive to the rapid progress going on in the civilized world. A Legislative Assembly was established in the State in 1924. Its strength consists of 39 members with a predominating popular element. The notable feature of the Assembly is that it includes two female members. The Assembly is competent to discuss any subject and pass resolutions without restrictions, while the Annual Budget is passed item by item.

By the Aundh State Act passed in 1931 a Darbar has been formed to run on the administration. It is a miniature executive council and consists of the Dewan of Aundh and the High Court Judge. An elected representative of the people is to be a member of the Darbar after 1935.

The Pantaheb is a keen student of drawing and painting and has edited *Picture Verul*, *Pictorial Ajanta*, *Pictorial Ramayana* and *life of Shivaji* in three picture volumes. He also takes great interest in physical exercise and has written in English a book on the subject called "The Surya Namaskaras".

The State possesses an independent High Court.



**MAJOR HIS HIGHNESS RUKUND DAULA, NUSRAT-I-JANG MUKHLISUD-DAULA, HAFIZUL-MULK NAWAB SIR SADIQ MOHAMED KHAN SAHIB BAHADUR ABBASI V, GCIE KC SI KCV O, Ruler of Bahawalpur**

*Born* in 1904 *Succeeded in* 1907 *Educated* in Aitchison Chief's College, Lahore *Married* in 1921 A member of the Standing Committee of Indian Princes Chamber ADC to Prince of Wales during his India tour 1921 Invested with full Ruling powers in 1924 Honorary Major

in the 21st KGO, Central India Horse Visited Europe and England, 1913-14 1924 1931 and 1932 Received by King Emperor on each occasion

Largest Mohammedan State in the Punjab Direct descendant of Abbaside Kaliphs of Baghdad and Cairo *Heir* NAWABZADA MOHAMMED ABEAS KHAN SAHIB BAHADUR

*Area* 22 000 square miles

*Population* 1 000 000

*Revenue* Rs 80 lakhs

*Salute* 17 guns

#### CABINET

##### *Chief Minister*

IZZAT NISHAN IMADUL-MULK, RAISUL-WUZERA KHAN BAHADUR  
MR NABI BAKSH MOHAMMED HUSAIN, M.A., LL.B., CIE, Bo-CS

##### *P W & Revenue Minister*

MR C A H. TOWNSEND, CIE, ICS

##### *Education & Minister-in-Waiting*

LIEUT -COLONEL MAQBOOL HASSAN KUREISHY, M.A., LL.B

##### *Home Minister*

UMDAT-UL-UMARA AMIN-UL-MULK SARDAR HAJI MOHAMMED  
AMIR KHAN

**N**AWAB MIR FAZLE ALI KHAN BAHADUR, the present Ruler of Banganapalle, the only Muslim State in South India

*Born* 1901

Installed on the Masnad of his ancestors on the 6th July 1922

*Educated* At St George Grammar School, Hyderabad, Deccan The Newington Institution, Madras, and the Mayo College, Ajmere Passed the Diploma Examination in 1920

*Married* The only daughter of his paternal uncle Nawab Mir Asad Ali Khan Bahadur in 1924



After the death of his first Begam Sahiba in the year 1928, the Nawab Sahib Bahadur re-married in the year 1930 a lady from the family of Nawab Salar Jung Bahadur

*Recreation* Polo Tennis and Cricket

The Ruler exercises full control over the administration of the State During the short period of his rule the present Nawab Sahib Bahadur has given practical proof of his keen interest in every branch of the administration and is striving hard to do everything that can be done for the welfare of his loving subjects The Nawab Sahib Bahadur is a member of the Chamber of Princes

*How Apparent* NAWAB MIR GHULAM ALI KHAN BAHADUR  
Born 12th October 1925

*Salute* 9 guns *Area of the State* 275 square miles

*Population* 40 000 *Annual Revenue* Rs 4 lakhs

There are diamond deposits in the State, also copper and coal mines The chief food grain is cholum

### PRINCIPAL OFFICERS

*Dewan*

KHAN BAHADUR MOULVI MAHAMMED HABIBULLA KHAN SAHIB, B A

*Munsiff* KHAZI GHULAM MAHAMOOD SAHIB

*Tahsildar* SYED IMAM SAHIB B A

*Magistrate* SYED ALI NAQUI SAHIB



**H**IS HIGHNESS FARZAND-I-KHAS-I-DOWLAT-I-ENGLESHTIA MAHARAJA SIR SAYAJI RAO GAEKWAR SENAKHAS KHEL SAMSHER BAHADUR, GCSI, GCI E, LL D Maharaja of Baroda

*Born* 1863 *Ascended the gadi* 1875, *Invested with full powers in* 1881

*Educated* Privately

*Married* In 1880 Shri Chinnabai Saheb a princess belonging to the House of Tanjore, who died in 1885

*Married* Second time in 1885 Shri Chinnabai Saheb of the Ghatge family of the Dewas State

Attended the Round Table Conference, 1930 1931 The Minister was deputed to the third session of the Round Table Conference by His Highness, 1932

#### *Publications*

- (1) From Caesar to Sultan, (2) Famine notes, (3) Speeches  
(4) Selected letters

*Recreation* Billiards, tennis shooting tiger-hunting, etc

*Address* Baroda, Gujarat Western India

*Heir* SHRIMANT YUVARAJ PRATAPSINH GAEKWAR

*Area of the State* 8,164 square miles

*Population* 2,443,007 (1931)

*Revenue* Rs 249 43 lakhs

*Salute* 21 guns

### EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

#### *President*

SIR V T KRISHNAMA CHARI KT, CIE Dewan

### COUNCILLORS

SHRIMANT YUVARAJ PRATAPSINH GAEKWAR, (*Karma Sachiv*)

MR RAMLAL HIRALAL DESAI, BA, LL B (*Mantra Sachiv*)

COLONEL KUMAR SHIVRAJ SINGH BA, (*Mantra Sachiv*)

MR RAMCHANDRARAO SHAMRAO PATIL (MANE), BA, LL B,

(*Ex Officio Member*)

**HIS HIGHNESS DEVI-  
SINGHJI, RANA  
SAHEB of Barwari (Minor),  
Central India**

*Born* On 19th July  
1922

*Ascended the gadi on*  
21st April 1930

Sisodia Rajput and a  
descendant of the Udaipur  
Ruling House None of  
the rulers of Barwari was  
ever a tributary of any of the Malwa Chiefs

*Being educated* At Daly College, Indore

*Area of State* 1,178 Square miles

*Population* 1,41,110

*Revenue* About Rs 12 lacs

*Salute* 11 guns

State Council appointed by Government to carry  
on Minority Administration.

*Dewan and President*

DIWAN BAHADUR, H N GOSALIA, M A , LL B

*Revenue Member*

KHAN SAHEB MEHERJIBHOY HORMUSJI

*Judicial Member*

M S DUTT CHOWDHARY, ESQUIRE, B A , LL B





**H**IS HIGHNESS MAHARAJA SRI BRIJENDRA SAWAI BRIJENDRA SINGH BAHADUR, BAHADUR JUNG Maharaja of Bharatpur was born on the 1st December 1918 and succeeded his father Maharaj Kishen Singh on the 27th March 1929 and was installed on the gadi on 14th April 1929

His Highness with his 3 younger brothers (1) Rao Raja Gurrendra Raj Singh (2) Rao Raja Edward Man Singh (3) Rao Raja Girraj

Saran Singh is receiving education in England under the guardianship of Mr Tudor Owen

*Area of State* 1,972 square miles *Population* 486,954

*Revenue* Rs 30,47,000 *Salute* 19 guns

As His Highness is still a minor the State Administration is carried on by a Council consisting of the following Members —

*President* MAJOR C P HANCOCK, O B E, M C, I A

*Revenue Member* RAI SAHIB LALA RAM LAL BATRA,  
B A, L L B, P C S

*Home Member* LT -COL. FAUJDAR SAMPAT SINGH

*Judicial Member* RAI BAHADUR PT SHAMBHU NATH DUBE,  
M A, L L B

*General Member* LT -COL. KANWAR GHAMANDI SINGH

In addition there are 3 Secretaries as follows —

*Chief Engineer & P W D Secretary*  
W D, MCD CRUICKSHANK, ESQR, O B E

*Accountant General and Financial Secretary*  
N D CHOKRA, ESQUIRE

*Secretary to President and Council of State*  
R C BHATNAGAR, ESQUIRE

**S**HRIMANT RAGHUNATHRAO SHANKARRAO *alias* BABASAHEB PANDIT PANT SACHIV MADAR UL-MAHAM (most faithful) Ruler of Bhore

*Founder of Dynasty* — Shankaraji, member of Cabinet (ministry) of eight, Chhatrapati Rajaram's time 1698

*Present Ruler* Born 1878 Education, Collegiate Ascended Gadi, 1922 Representative member of Princes' Chamber (7 years) Trip to England and Continent of Europe 1930 Audience with King-Emperor

*Heir* SHRIMANT SADASHIVRAO *alias* BHAUSAHEB B A



*State Matters* Area 910 sq miles      *Population* 141,546

*Revenue* Rs 6 77 880 9 guns Dynastic Salute bestowed for excellent administration and loyal and whole-hearted co-operation with British Government, 1927 Ruler enjoys full Internal Powers Reforms and improvements —

*Administrative* Executive Council system started, 1925 Legislative Council established, 1928 and Non-official majority and non-official Vice-President granted, 1933 Privy purse moderately fixed

*Judicial* An Independent High Court's Scheme inaugurated, 1928

*Educational* Primary Education made free, 1922 Scholarships and Freeships for higher education founded Library built at Bhore, 1928 Shrimant Babasaheb is President of Poona Boy Scout's Association

*Local Self-Government Institutions* Bhore Municipality reconstituted and election-right granted, 1929 Taluka Local Boards established, 1932

*General* A big bridge over Nira built, 1932 The State rendered varied and valuable help to Government in construction of Lloyd Dam at Bhatghar





**H**IS HIGHNESS BHARAT  
DHARAM-INDU  
MAHARAJA SAWAI SIR SAWANT  
SINGH BAHADUR, K C I E of  
Bijawar

*Born* 25th November  
1877 ascended the Gadi  
in June 1900, was married  
first into the Bundelkhandi  
Ponwar family of Sonrai in  
Jhansi district and secondly  
in 1913 into that of Diwan  
Gajraj Singh, a jagirdar of  
Datia State who belongs to  
Karahiya family

*Son* MAHARAJ KUMAR AMAN SINGHJI

*Area of the State* 973 Square miles

*Population* 115,852      *Gross revenue* 3½ lakhs

*Salute* 11 guns

*Railway Station*, Harpalpur G I P Railway, 57 miles lorry  
service

#### ADMINISTRATION.

##### *Diwan*

SARDAR BASHESHAH SARUP.

##### *Chief Secretary*

PANDIT MAHADEO RAO

##### *Private Secretary*

M RAFAT ALI QURESHI

##### *Revenue Officer*

S ABID HUSSAIN, B A.

##### *Nazim*

M ULFAT RAI

##### *Superintendent Police*

M GULAB KHAN

**L**IEUTENANT GENERAL  
HIS HIGHNESS MAHA-  
RAJADHIRAJ RAJ  
RAJESHWAR NARENDRA  
SRIROMANI MAHARAJAH SRI  
SIR GANGA SINGHJI BAHADUR,  
GCSI, GCIE, GCVO,  
GBE, KCB, A-D-C,  
LLD, Maharajah of Bikaner

*Born* On 13th October  
1880

*Succeeded to the Gadi*  
on 31st August 1887, and  
assumed full ruling powers  
in 1898

His Highness was educated  
at the Mayo College, Ajmer

His Highness was married in 1897 to the daughter of His  
late Highness the Maharawat of Partabgarh, who died on the  
19th August 1906 His Highness also married the daughter  
of the late Thakur of Sanwatsar in the Bikaner State, who also  
died in 1922 Subsequent to the demise of the first Maharani  
His Highness married in 1908 the daughter of the Tazimi Pattedar  
of Bikamkore in Marwar

*Heir-Apparent* MAHARAJ KUMAR SRI SADUL SINGHJI  
BAHADUR, CVO

*Area of State* 23,317 square miles *Population* 936,218

*Revenue* Rs 1,17,42,357

*Salute* Permanent 17 guns, local 19 guns and personal 19 guns

*Prime Minister and Chief Councillor*

SIR MANUBHAI NANDSHANKER MEHTA, KT, CSI, MA, LLB

*Public Works Minister*

COL RAO BAHADUR THAKUR SADUL SINGHJI OF BAGSEU, CIE

*Army Minister*

MAJOR-GEN RAO BAHADUR THAKUR HARI SINGHJI OF SATTASAR,  
CIE, OBE

*Revenue Minister*

MAJOR MAHARAJ SRI MANDHATA SINGHJI SAHEB

*Foreign and Political Minister and Finance Minister*

MR TRIBHOVANDAS JAGJIVANDAS RAJA, MA, LLB





**H**IS HIGHNESS NAZAMUD-DAULAH MUMTAZ-UL-MULK MOMIN-KHAN BAHADUR DILAVERJUNG NAWAB MIRZA HUSAIN YAVAR KHAN BAHADUR, Nawab of Cambay (A First Class State with powers to try capital offences) is a Mogul of Shuah Faith, of the Nazam-i-Sani Family of Persia

Born 16th May 1911  
Succeeded to the Gads on  
21st January 1915, Ascended  
13-12-30 (With full powers)

Educated At Rajkumar  
College, Rajkot, till April  
1928, spent a year in Europe

accompanied by his tutor and companion

*Area of State* 392 Sq Miles

*Population* 87,761 (Census 1931)

*Revenue* 10 Lakhs (Normal) *Salute* 11 guns

*Political Relations* —With the Government of India, through  
Agent to the Governor-General, Gujarat States, Baroda.

His Highness has prescribed a schedule of subjects in which His Highness has got plenary powers of disposal for joint deliberations with the Dewan and the Private Secretary. Thus a miniature Cabinet form of Government has been introduced as a first step towards reform.

#### *Dewan*

DEWAN BAHADUR NARMADASHANKER DEVSHANKER  
MEHTA, B A

#### *Private and Political Secretary*

KHAN SHREE FAIZ MAHOMED KHAN, B A, Bar-at-Law

#### *Chief Revenue Officer*

RAO SAHEB PURSHOTTAM JOGIBHAI BHATT, B A, LL B.

#### *Sar Nyayadhish*

SHANUBHAI MATUBHAI MAZUMDAR, M.A, LL B

**HIS HIGHNESS THE HON  
THE MAHARAJADHIRAJA  
SIR KANESHWAR SINGH  
BAHADUR, K.C.I.E. of  
Darbhanga**

*Born* 28th November 1907

*Ascended the Gadi* on 14th July 1929 on the death of his father, Sir Rameshwar Singh Bahadur, G.C.I.E. K.B.E., D.Litt., etc and is the 19th successor to the Darbhanga Raj

*Family history* Darbhanga Raj is an ancient principality of long standing and is the premier Raj in Bihar to-day. It is more or less identical with Mithila. The Royal family belongs to the Shrotriya Brahmin family of the highest class and the Maharajadhiraja of Darbhanga is the accredited secular head of this community over which he exercises powers, especially in matters social and religious.

The public donations made so far by His Highness to various Universities, Temples and Colleges amount to 6½ lakhs. Generous concessions to his tenants have been made and their welfare receives the constant attention of the Maharajadhiraja.

His Highness the Maharajadhiraja takes a very keen interest in politics—selected as a delegate to the first and second sessions of the Indian Round Table Conference—has been nominated as a member of the Council of State and elected as the president of the Bihar United Party—President of the All-India Landholders' Association and the Bengal Landholders' Association—Life President of the Bihar Landholders' Association—General President of the Sri Bharat Dharma Mahamandal, the premier Association of the Orthodox Hindus in India—Life President of the Marthila Mahasabha—A life-fellow of the Patna University, a fellow of the Calcutta University and the Royal Society for the Encouragement of Arts etc—A member of the Royal Empire Society.

In recognition of his public services His Highness was made a K.C.I.E. by His Imperial Majesty The King Emperor of India in January 1933.

*Chief Recreations* Polo, Tennis and Motoring. His Polo team is considered to be the best in Bihar and has won several trophies.

His Highness possesses a rich library wherein there is a number of valuable old manuscripts.

*Area of the State* 2,500 square miles





**M**AJOR HIS HIGHNESS  
**MAHARAJA LOKEN-  
 DRA SIR GOVIND  
 SINGH JU DEO BAHADUR,  
 G.C.I.E., K.C.S.I., Ruler  
 of Datia**

*Born* 1886 *Ascended  
 the Gadi on 28th August  
 1907*

His Highness is a Patron of St John Ambulance Association, Vice-Patron of National Horse Breeding and Show Society, Vice-President of Red Cross Society and All-India Baby Week Society, besides being

a member of several Societies, Associations and Clubs

He contributed about 7 lakhs during the War, has presented Lord Reading's statue to the Imperial Capital, Delhi, and has built several beautiful buildings of public utility in his own capital

Besides shooting several big game in South East Africa in 1912-13 he has shot 154 tigers in India

His Highness celebrated his Silver Jubilee in 1933

*Constitution* The administration is carried on through the Chief Minister, who is the central administrative authority. The Chief Minister is assisted by the Heads of departments and advised by the Legislative Council which was constituted in 1924.

*Chief Minister* **SIR AZIZUDDIN AHMED, Kt, C.I.E., O.B.E., I.S.O., K.B.**

*Area of the State* 912 square miles

*Population* 158,834.

*Revenue* About Rs 18 lakhs

*Address* Datia, Central India

**HIS HIGHNESS MAHARAJA ANAND RAO PUAR SAHEB BHADUR (MINOR) Ruler of Dhar State, C I**

*Born* 24th November, 1920

Adopted by Her late Highness the Dowager Maharani Saheba, D B E on 1st August, 1926

*Succeeded to Gads* On the 1st of August 1926

*Education* His Highness is receiving education at the Daly College Indore under the guidance of an European Guardian and Tutor, Captain M S Harvey Jones

*Salute* 15 Guns

*Area of the State* 1800 24 square miles

*Average Revenue of the State*

Rs 30,00,000 including revenue of the Khasgi, Thakurates, Bhumats and Jagurs, etc *Population* 243,521

*Railway Station*, Mhow=33 miles Rutlam=60 miles on B B & C I Lines



### COUNCIL OF ADMINISTRATION

*Dewan and President, Council of Administration of the State and Khasgi Karbhari*

Dewan Bahadur K NADKAR

*Member (without port-folio) of the Executive Council*

Rao Bahadur Shrimant Maharaj Setu RAMJI SAHEB PUAR

*Home and Revenue Member,*

MR. RAGHUNATH SAHAI

*Military Member*

MR. RAGHUNATH SAHAI (Acting)

*Judicial Member*

MR. M N KHORY, B A, LL B,

*Consultative Member and Assistant to the Dewan in the Finance Branch*  
RAJ SEVA SAKTA MR. VENKAT RAO C PALKAR.

*Consultative Members'*

PANDIT PURNASHANKAR RAJ JOTISHI

THAKUR JASWANT SINGHJI OF BIDWAL

*Durbar and Council Secretary*

MR. B S BAFAT, M A, LL B



**HIS HIGHNESS**  
**MAHARANA SHRI**  
**VIJAYADEVJI MOHANDEVJI**  
**RANA, Raja Saheb of**  
**Dharampur**

*Born* 1885

*Ascended the gadi* 1921

*Educated at the Raj-*  
*kumar College, Rajkot*

*Married in 1905 with*  
*A S Rasikkunverba,*  
*daughter of His Highness*

Maharana Shri Gambhirsinhji, Maharaja Saheb of Rajpipla  
 and after her demise in 1907 with A. S. Manharkunverba,  
 daughter of Kumar Shri Samantsinhji of Palitana

*Has* **MAHARAJ KUMAR SHRI NARHARDEVJI**

*Area of the State* About 800 square miles

*Population* About 115,000

*Revenue* Rs 12½ lakhs

*Salute.* 11 guns personal

### **SECRETARIAT SYSTEM**

*Political Secretary,*

**MR DULLABHDAS VITHALDAS SARAIYA, B A., LL B**

*Huzur Personal Assistant,*

**MR BHOGILAL JAGJIVAN MODY**

*Revenue Secretary,*

**MR. SHANTISHANKER JESHANKER DESAI, B A.**

*General Secretary,*

**MR. PRANLAL DULLABHJI KAMDAR, B A., LL B**

**H**IS HIGHNESS RAJA SANKAR PRATAP SINGH DEO MAHENDRA RAJADUR, Ruler of Dhenkanal, a full fledged State in direct relationship with the Government of India, conspicuous for its traditional devotion and loyalty to the British Crown.

*Born* 1904.

*Education* In Rajkumar College, Raipur and Government Ravenshaw College, Cuttack.

His Highness belongs to the famous Kachhawa Rajput family

*Married* The eldest daughter of the Ruler of Seraikela, a descendant of Rathor origin.

*Succeeded to the Gadi in* 1918

*Area* 1,465 square miles

*Population* 284,328

#### HIS HIGHNESS' EXECUTIVE COUNCIL.

*President and Prime-Minister*

RAJESWAR N P SINGH DEO, B.A.

*Judicial and Political Minister*

DEWAN RAJADUR D N DAS, B.A.

*Development Minister*

RAJESWAR S. P SINGH DEO, B.A.

#### DURBAR SECRETARIAT

*Military Secretary* SUBEDAR CHINTAMONI MOHAMMADNAGH (Recipient of Indian Police Medal)

*Private Secretary* N K RAI, Esq

*Assistant Private Secretary* PANDIT RAMADEB RATH.

#### REVENUE DEPARTMENT

*Revenue Secretary* PANDIT SIKHARISWAR MISRA

*Tahsildars* P C MOHAPATRA, Esq, B.A., MUKUNDA PRADHAN, Esq., B.A.,

N C. MOHANTY, Esq., K. G. MOHANTY, Esq

#### FOREST DEPARTMENT

*Conservator of Forests* S. B D C PATNAIK, B.A., M.R.H.

#### EXCISE AND POLICE DEPARTMENT

*Commissioner of Police* RAJ RAJADUR B. B BURMAN

*Assistant Commissioners of Police* PANDIT G MISRA, B.A., B DEAL, Esq., B.L.

#### MEDICAL AND SANITARY DEPARTMENT

*Chief Medical Officer* DR. S RAO, M.B., B.Sc

*Assistant Surgeon* DR. LAL K. N SAMA DEO, M.B., B.S

#### EDUCATION DEPARTMENT

*Secretary of Secondary Education* M. M. GHOSH, Esq., B.L.

*Secretary of Primary Education* H. MOHANTY, Esq

#### PUBLIC WORKS DEPARTMENT

*Chief Engineer* PANDIT H. K. MISRA.

#### DEPARTMENT OF MINING AND GEOLOGY

*Mining Engineer and Geologist* K. K. SENGUPTA, Esq., M.A., B.Sc. (Cal.), B.Sc. Mining, M.Sc. (Birmingham.)

#### AGRICULTURE AND IRRIGATION DEPARTMENT

*Superintendent of Agriculture and Irrigation* B SAMANTRAI, Esq.

#### JUDICIAL DEPARTMENT

*Chief Justice* DEWAN RAJADUR D. N DAS, B.A.

*Sub-Judge* PANDIT J K. MISRA, M.A., B.L.

*Sub-Divisional Officers* MR. N A. J ANDERSON, PANDIT G C. MOHAPATRA, B.A.







**L** T COL HIS HIGHNESS  
RAIS-UD-DAULA SIPAH-  
DAR-UL-MULK SARAMAD  
RAJ HAI HIND MAHA-  
RAJADHIRAJA SRI SAWAI  
MAHARAJ RANA SIR UDAI  
BHAN SINGH LOKINDAR  
BAHADUR, DILER JANG JAI  
DEO, G C I E, K C S I,  
K C V O, Maharaj Rana of  
Dholpur

*Born* On 12th February  
1893

*Succeeded* To the Gadi  
in March 1911 and assumed  
full ruling powers in 1913

His Highness was educated at the Mayo College, Ajmer,  
where he passed the Diploma examination and won several  
prizes

*Married* To the daughter of the Sardar of Badrukha  
in Jind State *Area of State* 1,200 square miles

*Population* 2,54,986 *Revenue* 17,50,000

*Salute* Permanent 15 guns and personal 17 guns

#### STATE COUNCIL.

*President* H H THE MAHARAJ RANA BAHADUR

*Revenue Secretary* R S R B MUNSHI KUNJ BEHARI LAL

*Judicial Secretary* BABU KANNOO MAL, MA

*Financial Secretary* PANDIT KALADHAR TEWARI.

*Personal Secretary* RAI SAHIB MUNSHI DIN DAYAL, BA

*Military Secretary* GENERAL SARDAR RAGHUBIR SINGH

*Consulting Engineer,*

MR A N THORPE,  
NAWAB RUSTAM ALI KHAN.

**H**IS HIGHNESS MAHARANA  
SHRI SIR GHANSHYAM-  
SINHJI, G C I E, K C  
S I, Maharaja Raj Sahab of  
Dhrangadhra in Kathiawar

Born In 1889, and suc-  
ceeded to the Gadi in 1911

Educated R a j k u m a r  
College, Rajkot and later in  
England with private tutors  
under guardianship of Sir  
Charles Olivant

Married Five times  
Has three sons (1) Maharaj  
Yuvraj Kumar Shri Mayur-  
dhwasinhji, (2) Maharaj  
Kumar Shri Virendrasinhji,  
(3) Maharaj Kumar Shri  
Dharmendrasinhji



Area of the State 1,167 square miles exclusive of the State's  
portion of the Lesser Runn of Cutch Population 88,961  
Annual Revenue Rs 25,00,000 Dynastic Salute 13 Guns

Dewan RAJ RANA SHRI MANSINHI S JHALA, C I E

### HUZUR OFFICE PERSONNEL

Personal Assistant RANA SHRI SABALSINHI S JHALA  
Military Secretary RAO BAHADUR RANA SHRI DADUBHA  
S. JHALA

Private Secretary: RAO SAHEB CHIMANLAL A. MEHTA,  
B A S T C

Revenue Secretary RANA SHRI JASWANTSINHI D JHALA

Judicial Secretary AMRITLAL V MODI, M A, LL B

Political Secretary ANANTRAI N MANKER, M A

Assistant Private Secretary RANA SHRI RAMSINHI M  
JHALA, B C O M

Chief Agricultural Products. Cotton, Jowar, Bajri and Wheat.

### Principal Industries

Salt and manufacture of Soda Alkalis at Shri S'akti  
Alkali Works, Dhrangadhra, which is the first  
and only Work of the kind in India



**HIS HIGHNESS RAI-RAYAN, MAHI-MAHENDRA, MAHARAJADHIRAJ MAHARAWAL SHRI LAKSHMAN SINGHJI BAHADUR** of Dungarpur belongs to the Ada branch of the Sisodia Rajputs of whom the Maharana of Udaipur is the head. The Rulers of Dungarpur are descended from Samant Singh elder son of Kshem

Singh who ruled over Mewar in the beginning of the 13th century of the Vikram era

*Born* 1908.

*Ascended the Gadi* 1918.

*Educated* At the Mayo College, Ajmer.

*Married* In 1920 to the daughter of the late Raja of Bhinga in U P and a second time in 1928 to a Princess of Kishengarh, the second daughter of His late Highness Maharaja Madan Singhji Bahadur of Kishengarh

*Heir* MAHARAJ KUMAR SHRI MAHIPAL SINGHJI BAHADUR.

*Area of State* 1,460 square miles

*Population* . 2,27,000

*Average Revenue* . 7,50,000

*Salute* 15 guns

**T**HAKOR SHRI FATEHSINGJI RATNASINGJI DABHI, the Ruling Chief of Ghodasar State in Sabar Kantha Agency

*Born* On 7th of August, 1909 Succeeded to the throne in 1930 Assumed the reins of administration on 9th August 1930

*Married* On the 24th of April, 1931, the daughter of Thakor Shri Vajesinhji of Kadwal under Chhota Udepur State



*Origin* The Thakor Shri is a direct descendant of the Kushwala clan of Rajputs and is of the solar line tracing his descent from Kush (Dabh), one of the sons of Rama, the King of Ayodhya

*Political relation* From April the 1st, 1933, the State along with other States of old Mahi Kantha (now Sabar Kantha) has been brought into direct political relation with the Government of India

*Powers* On March 1933, the Government of Bombay was pleased to grant the following enhanced powers as a mark of personal distinction —

*Civil* Power to decide suits upto Rs 10,000.

*Criminal* Power to pass sentences of imprisonment upto 3 years and a fine of Rs 5,000

Vernacular education is imparted free in the State and the State Hospital gives every sort of medical help to all, irrespective of caste and creed

Parashur Temple on the bank of the river Vatrak is a place of interest



**H**IS HIGHNESS SHREE  
BHAGVAT SINGHJEE,  
G C I E, M D,  
FRCPE, MBCM,  
MRCP, DCL, LL D,  
FRSE, MRAS, MRI  
(GB), FCP & SB,  
H.P.A.C., Fell Bom  
University, Maharaja Thakore  
Saheb of Gondal

Born 1865

Assumed Full Powers, 1884

Educated at the Rajkumar  
College, Rajkot, and at the  
University of Edinburgh

His Highness was married to  
Nandkunverba, the daughter

of H H Maharana Shri Naran Devji of Dharampur

Author of "A History of Aryan Medical Science," A Journal  
of a visit to England

Heir YUVARAJ SHRI BHOJRAJJI

Area of State 1,024 square miles Population 2,05,846

Revenue . Rs 50,00,000 Salute 11 guns

### PRINCIPAL OFFICERS.

Khangs Karbhari P P BUCH

Secretary MISS J D RATHOD, BA

Huzur Secretary P B JOSHI, BA

Nyaya Mantri T P SAMPAT, BA, LLB

Sar Nyayadksh K J SANGHANI, BA, LLB

Vasulahi Adhikari P W MEHTA, BA

Manager and Engineer-in-Chief P G DAS

Police Superintendent H S SANGHANI

Bandkhani Adhikari V C MEHTA, BA, BE

Khajanchi P B JOSHI, BA

Chief Medical Officer M K S BHUPATSINJJI, LRCP,  
MRCS, DTM, MB, BCh

Vidya Adhikari C B. PATEL, BA

Darbari Wakil L K SHUKLA, BA, LLB

**H**IS EXALTED HIGHNESS, RUSTOM-I DOWLAN, ARABTO-I ZAMAN, LT GENERAL MUZAFFARUL MULK WAL-MAMALIK, NAWAB SIR MIR OSMAN ALI KHAN BAHADUR, FETTER JUNG SIPAN SALAR, Faithful Ally of the British Government, Nuzumud Daula, Nizam ul Mulk Asaf Jah G.C.S.I., G.B.E., Nizam of Hyderabad

*Born* 1886

*Ascended the throne* 1911

*Educated* Privately

*Married* in 1906 Dulhan Pasha daughter of Nawab Jehangir Jung a nobleman representing a collateral branch of the Nizam's family

*Heir* THE NAWAB MIR HIMAYAT ALI KHAN BAHADUR, AZAM JAH

*Area of the State* 82,698 square miles

*Population* 14,146,148

*Revenue* Rs 892 43 lakhs

*Salute* 21 guns

The State has a Legislative Council of twenty members eight of whom are elected and an Executive Council of six officials with a President. It maintains its own paper currency and coinage, postal system, railways and army. It has a University with six Arts Colleges including one for women and Colleges for Engineering, Medicine, Law and Teaching. It has also an Honours College affiliated to Madras University, a College for Jagirdars and a College of Physical Education. There are also a Central Cottage Industries Institute, a Central Technical Institute and an Observatory. The State is of great historical and archaeological interest, as within its limits are situated many old capitals of ancient and medieval Deccan Kingdoms, famous forts, temples mosques and shrines and the wonderful Buddhist sculptures and paintings of Ellora and Ajanta.

*Capital* Hyderabad—Population 466,000. It is the fourth largest city in the Indian Empire. The city is beautifully situated on the banks of the river Musi, with fine public buildings, broad cemented roads, good electricity and water supply and an efficient bus service run by the State Railway. Among interesting places are the Char Minar, the Mecca Masjid, the forts and tombs of Golconda and the large artificial reservoirs—the Osman Sagar and the Himayat Sagar.

#### EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

##### *President*

RAJA RAJAVAN RAJAH SIR KISHEN PRERHAD MAHARAJA BAHADUR, YAMINUS SALTANATH, G.C.I.E.

##### *Education, Medical and Military Depts Member*

NAWAB WALIUD DOWLAN BAHADUR

##### *Finance and Railway Member*

NAWAB SIR AKBAR HYDARI

##### *Revenue and Police Member*

LT COL. SIR RICHARD CHENEVIX TRENCHE

##### *Judicial Member*

NAWAB LUTFUD DOWLAN BAHADUR

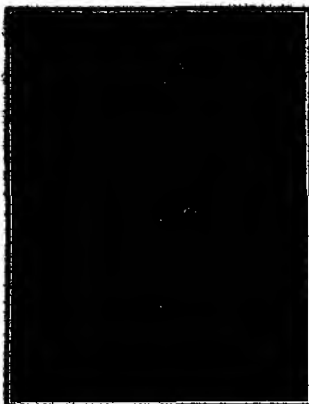
##### *Public Works Member*

NAWAB AQEEL JUNG BAHADUR.

##### *Political Member*

NAWAB MAHDI YAR JUNG BAHADUR





**M**EHERBAN SHRIMANT NARAYANRAO GOVINDRAO *alias* BABASAHEB GHORPADE, the Chief of Ichalkaranji, a feudatory of Kolhapur State. He is also a First-class Sardar in the Deccan and represented the Sardars and Inamdars in the Bombay Council from 1900 to 1913.

*Born* 1871. Was adopted in 1876 and was invested with powers in 1892.

*Educated* in the Rajaram High School, and College, Kolhapur, Elphinstone College and Government Law School, Bombay and attended the High Court for practical training in Law.

*Married* in 1886, Shrimant Sakal Saubhagyawati Gangabai Marsaheb, daughter of late Mr Mohanrao Moreswar Paranjpe, landlord and pleader, Ahmednagar. Adopted Venkatrao Raosaheb in 1917, who died in 1924. Visited Java in 1913. Made three trips to Europe. Went to Burma in 1927 and to Ceylon in 1930. Is the author of an observant book called "Impressions of British Life and Character". Has also translated some English books into Marathi. Has established a fund called the Ichalkaranji Education Endowment Fund for encouragement of foreign education.

*Area of the State* 241 square miles of which  $\frac{1}{3}$  consists of forest.

*Population* 68,573

*Revenue* Rs 5,25,158

*Administration* is conducted with the help of a Council of which Mr J. L. Goheen, of the American Presbyterian Mission, Sangli, is the head.

**H**IS HIGHNESS MAHARAJA SHREE SHREE HIMMAT SINGHJI OF IDAR  
 —The Idar House was founded 200 years ago by two brothers of the Maharaja of Jodhpur. His Highness Maharaja Shree Himmat Singhji is the 10th of this illustrious line, and the grandson of the well known soldier and statesman His Highness Maharaja Major General Sir Pratap Singhji Sahib of Jodhpur fame. Maharaja Himmat Singh succeeded to the Gadi on the sudden death of His Highness Maharaja Sir Dowlat Singh on the 14th April 1931.

*Born* On 2-9-1889

*Marrd* In the year 1908 to Shree Jawahar Kunwar Sahiba the eldest daughter of Raja of Khandela in the Jajpur State

His Highness received his education at the Mayo College, Ajmer where he remained for 5½ years, leaving it after a brilliant career in 1916. He attained his diploma standing first in the list of candidates from all the Chief Colleges in India and was awarded His Excellency the Viceroy's medal. He won every class prize from the fifth to the diploma, five prizes for English and eleven others for various subjects. He won prizes in each division in succession for riding, and represented the College against the Aitchison College for 3 years at tent pegging, and also at tennis. For several years, he was captain of one or other of the junior football or cricket elevens, and he was one of the best and keenest polo players in the college.

As will be seen he upheld his family tradition as a horseman. From boyhood he was keen on hunting and pigsticking and before he had joined the College at the age of 20, he had accounted for many panther and bear to his own rifle. His Highness now keeps a racing stable and has had many successes. These active sports are not his only recreation for he has a good ear for music and is interested in painting and photography.

On leaving the college, His Highness Maharaja Shree Himmat Singhji took an active part in the State administration being appointed to His late Highness' Council, and later for several years was in charge of the administration under His late Highness' personal directions. He gained further practical experience from an extensive tour throughout India in 1929-30. He was therefore well qualified to take up his responsibilities as Ruler of His State when he ascended the Gadi of Idar. Since his accession in 1931, many schemes of improvement have been inaugurated which concern the social welfare of his subjects, their education, industries and agriculture. His Highness has embarked on an ambitious programme of reform and advancement which it is expected his experience and keen personal interest will enable him to carry through successfully.

His Highness has got two sons, Maharaja Kumar Daljit Singhji and Amar Singhji, the eldest Maharaja Kumar Shree Daljit Singhji, the heir apparent, was born in 1917.

<i>Salute</i>	15 Guns	<i>Area</i>	1,669 sq miles	<i>Revenue</i>	21 Lacs.
<i>Diwan</i>	Mr. JAGANNATH BHANDARI, M.A., LL.B.				







**H**IS HIGHNESS MAHARAJADHIRAJ RAJ RAJESHWAR SAWAI SHREE YESHWANT RAO HOLKAR BAHADUR, Maharaja of Indore

*Born* 6th September 1908

*Accession* 26th February 1926

*Investiture* 9th May 1930

*Educated*, In England 1920-23 and again at Christ Church, Oxford, 1926-29

*Married* In 1924 a daughter of the Junior Chief of Kagal (Kolhapur)

*Invited delegate* to the R T C in 1931

*Area of State* 9,902 square miles *Population* 1,325,000

*Revenue* Rs 1,35,00,000

*Salute* 19 guns (21 guns within State)

*Address*, Indore, Central India

*Recreation* Tennis, Cricket and Shikar

### STATE CABINET

#### *President*

WAZIR-UD-DOWLAH RAI BAHADUR S M BAFNA,  
C I E, B A, B Sc, LL B,  
Prime Minister to His Highness the Maharaja Holkar

#### *Revenue Minister*

MASHIR BAHADUR RAO SAHEB K B TILLOO

#### *Finance Minister*

MR N. V RAGHAVAN

#### *Home Minister*

MUNTAZIM I-KHAS BAHADUR V. P BHANDARKAR

#### *Honorary Minister without portfolio*

SARDAR R K ZANANE, B A

**S**HRIMANT SHANKARRAO APPASAHEB PATWARDHAN, Chief of Jamkhandi, Honorary Aide-de-Camp to His Excellency the Governor of Bombay, Representative Member of the Chamber of Princes for Group IV

*Born* 1906

Invested with full powers in May 1926

*Educated* in the Rajaram College, Kolhapur and then privately

*Married* in 1924 Shrimant Soubhagyavati Lalavatibaisaheb Ramsaheb of Jamkhandi, daughter of Madhavrao Moreshta, the late Chief, the Pant Amatya of Bavada

*Her* SHRIMANT PARASHURAMRAO BHUSAHEB, the Yuvaraj now in his eighth year

*Daughter* Shrimant Indira Raje, ahas Taisaheb, now in her seventh year

*Area of State* 524 square miles

*Population* 1,14,282

*Revenue* Rs 9,92,515

*Capital Town* Jamkhandi

The State, for purposes of administration, is divided into two Talukas, Jamkhandi and Kundgol and three Thanas Wathar, Pathakai and Dhavalpur

#### *Diwan*

MR. R K BAL, B.A., LL.B. He is also the *ex officio* President of the Jamkhandi State Representative Assembly and High Court Judge

#### *Sarnyayadhish*

MR. B. B. MAHABAL, B.A., LL.B.

#### *Revenue Officer*

MR. H. C. PATWARDHAN, B.A.

#### *Private Secretary*

MR. M. B. MAHAJAN, B.A., LL.B.





**L**IEUTENANT-COLONEL HIS  
HIGHNESS FAKHRUD  
DAULAH NAWAB SIR  
MOHAMMAD IFTIKHAR ALI  
KHAN BAHADUR, SAULET-  
JANG, K C I E, Nawab  
of Jaora

*Born* 1883

ASCENDED THE GADI in 1895

*Educated* at the Daly  
College, Indore Served in  
the Imperial Cadet Corps for  
fifteen months till 1902, and  
is Honorary Lieutenant-  
Colonel in the British Army

*Married* His Highness'  
first marriage was celebrated  
in 1903, 2nd marriage in 1905

and the 3rd in the year 1921

*Her-Apparent* NAWABZADA MOHAMMAD USMAN  
ALI KHAN SAHIB

*Area of State* 601 square miles

*Population* 1,00,204 *Revenue* 12,00,000

### STATE COUNCIL

*President* HIS HIGHNESS THE NAWAB SAHIB BAHADUR

*Vice-President & Chief Secretary*

KHAN BAHADUR SAHIBZADA MOHAMMAD SERFRAZ ALI KHAN

### Members

*Military Secretary* NAWABZADA MOHD MUMTAZ ALI  
KHAN SAHIB

*Private Secretary* MAJOR P F NORBURY, DSO, IA

*Offg Law and Justice* MR SERAJUR REHMAN KHAN,  
Bar-at-Law

*Revenue Secretary* MIRZA MOHAMMAD ASLAM BEG

*Judge, Chief Court* MR SERAJUR REHMAN KHAN, Bar-at-Law

*Finance Member* SETH GOVINDRAMJI

*Secretary*

MR. NASRAT MOHAMMAD KHAN, M.A., LL B (Alig)

**J**ASDAN is the premier Kathi State and the Rulers are Saketiya Suryavanshi Khshtriyas, being descendants of Katha, the younger son of the Suryavanshi Maharaja, Karan Shruta, of Ayodhya

The Kathus have, since their advent to this Province, effected a change in the name of the Province from Saurashtra to Kathiawad, and they are one of the most important and influential tribes on the westernmost coast of India

Darbar Shree Ala Khachar is the present Ruler of Jasdan. He was born on 4th November 1905. He is educated at the Rajkumar College, Rajkot, and has passed the Diploma examination

He succeeded to the Gadi in June, 1919, and assumed the reins of State administration on 1st December, 1924

*Hisr* YUVRAJ SHREE SHIVRAJ aged three years

*Area of the State* 296 square miles including about 13 square miles of non-jurisdictional territory

*Population* 36,632 including non-jurisdictional territory

*Revenue* (gross) Rs six lacs nearly

All education is free throughout the State

Medical relief at the Hospital, etc, is also supplied free

Importation of liquor is prohibited.

Cultivators are granted permanent heritable tenure with rights of full ownership over their holdings and are protected against usury by special rules for settlement of money-lenders' claims

Village Panchayats introduced in twenty villages with a non-official president

Subordinate land-holders have recently been granted the unusual privilege of exemption from resorting to the Civil Court for adjudication of their *inter-se* disputes. These are now settled through the Arbitration Court presided over by the Nyayadhish





**L** T HIS HIGHNESS DEARMADIVAKAR MAHARAJADHIRAJ MAHARAJ RANA SHRI RAJENDRA SINGH JI Dev Bahadur of Jhalawar State

Born 15th July, 1900  
Ascended the gadi 1929

*Educated* At the Mayo College, Ajmer, and the School of Rural Economy, University of Oxford

*Married* The daughter of Thakore Sahab of Kotda-Sangani, Kathiawar, in 1920  
Has one son *Heir Apparent* MAHARAJ KUMAR SHRI VIRENDRA SINGH JI BAHADUR,

born in Oxford on 27th September, 1921

Is a keen sportsman and has a taste for music, agriculture and fine arts, is a member of the Royal Institution of Great Britain, Bombay Natural History Society, The Delhi Flying Club and the Imperial Delhi Gymkhana Club Was a Lieutenant in the I T F 11/19th Hyderabad Regiment, and was attached for some time to the 1st/19th Hyderabad Regiment (Russel's) at Fort Sandeman, Baluchistan Now Honorary Lieutenant in 1st/19th Hyderabad Regiment (Russel's)

*Area of the State* 810 square miles  
*Population* 1,07,890  
*Revenue* Rs 8,02,608  
*Permanent Salute* 13

## STATE CABINET

### *Prime Minister*

SARDAR MIR MAQBOOL MAHMUD SAHEB, B A., LL B., B Lit  
(Oxon), Bar-at-law

### *Judicial Minister*

RAI BAHADUR RAJ RATNAKAR BHAYA SHADI LAL JI,  
B A., LL B

### *Home Minister*

RAJ RATNA B MITTHAN LAL JI

**M**AJOR HIS HIGHNESS RAJ  
RAJESHWAR SARAMAD  
RAJAI HIND MAHA-  
RAJA DHIRAJ SIR UMAID  
SINGHJI SAHIB BAHADUR,  
GCIE, KCSI, KCVO,  
ruler of the Jodhpur State.

*Born* 1903 *Ascended the*  
*gadi* 1918

*Educated* at the Mayo  
College, Ajmer

*Married* Daughter of  
Thakur Jey Singh Bhati of  
Umednagar in 1921 Has  
three sons and one daughter



*Heir-apparent* MAHARAJ KUMAR SRI HANWANT SINGHJI  
SAHIB born in 1923

*Area of the State* 36,021 square miles

*Population* 21,25,982

*Revenue* Rs 1 47,00,000 *Permanent Salute* 17, local 19 guns

#### STATE COUNCIL.

##### *President*

HIS HIGHNESS THE MAHARAJA SAHIB BAHADUR

##### *Vice-President & Finance Member*

MR. J W YOUNG, OBE

##### *Judicial Member*

RAO BAHADUR THAKUR CHAIN SINGHJI, M A , LL B ,  
OF POHKARAN

##### *Member-in-Waiting*

RAO BAHADUR RAO RAJA NARPAT SINGHJI

##### *Revenue Member*

MUNSHI HIMMAT SINGHJI K MAHESHWARI, M A.



**H**IS HIGHNESS SIR MAHABATKHANJI RASULKHANJI III, GCIE, KCSI, Nawab Sahib of Junagadh

*Family* Baba (Yusufzai Pathan)

*Born* 2nd August 1900

*Educated* Preparatory school in England and at the Mayo College, Ajmer

*Her-apparent* NAWABZADA DILAWAR KHANJI, born 23rd June 1922

*Area of the State* 3,337 sq miles

*Population* 5,45,152

*Principal Port* Veraval

*Revenue* Rs 69,10,000

*Salute* 15 guns personal and local

Indian States Forces—Junagadh State Lancers, Mahabat-Khanji Infantry

### EXECUTIVE COUNCIL.

*Dewan, Junagadh State and President of the Council*

MR P R CADELL, CSI, CIE, ICS

*Police & Military Member, J S Council*

MR W C EDWARDS, IP

*Revenue Member, J S Council*

MR S. T. MANKAD, B A., LL B.

**S**HRIMANT DATTAJIRAO  
NARAYANRAO *alias*  
BALASAHEB GHATGE, SARJE-  
RAO, Chief of Kagal Junior

*Born* 1873

*Ascended the Gads* 1898

*Educated* at the Rajku-  
mar College along with His  
Highness the late Shri  
Shahu Chhatrapati Maha-  
raja of Kolhapur and at the  
Rajaram College, Kolhapur

*Married in* 1895

*Heir* SHRIMANT YASHVANTRAO APPASAHEB GHATGE,  
SARJERAO, educated in England with His Highness the  
Chhatrapati Maharaja of Kolhapur

*Area of State* 17 3 square miles

*Population* 6,787 *Revenue* Rs 1,28,717

The Chief's Family is related to the Royal Family of Kolhapur by matrimonial alliances Besides, His Highness the late Chhatrapati Maharaja of Kolhapur and the late Chief of Kagal Senior are great-grandsons of the Chief's father (Narayanraosaheb) in the natural family

The Chief is a mediatized Feudatory Jahagirdar of the Kolhapur State enjoying the guarantee of the British Government as provided for by Article VIII of the Agreement of 1862 between the Kolhapur State and the British Government and exercises judicial powers as defined by that Article The Chief also exercises full Revenue and Administrative powers within his Jahagir The Administration is conducted on the lines of the British Legislation







**C**OLONEL HIS HIGHNESS  
 FARZAND-I-DILBAND  
 RASIKHUL-ITIKAD  
 DAULAT-I-INGLISHIA RAJA-  
 I-RAJGAN MAHARAJA  
 JAGATJIT SINGH BAHADUR,  
 Maharaja of Kapurthala,  
 GCSI (1911), GCIE  
 (1918) Created GBE  
 (1927) on the occasion of his  
 Golden Jubilee Honorary  
 Colonel of 3/11th Sikhs  
 (45th Battrays Sikhs) One  
 of the Principal Sikh Ruling  
 Princes in India In re-  
 cognition of the prominent  
 assistance rendered by the  
 State during the Great War

His Highness' salute was raised to 15 guns and the annual Tribute of £9,000 a year was remitted in perpetuity by the British Government, received the Grand Cross of the Legion d'Honneur from the French Government in 1924, possesses also Grand Cross of the Order of the Star of Roumania, Grand Cordon of the Order of the Nile, Grand Cordon of the Order of Morocco, Grand Cordon of the Order of Tunis, Grand Cross of the Order of Chili, Grand Cross of the Order of the Sun of Peru, Grand Cross of the Order of Cuba, twice represented Indian Princes and India on the League of Nations in 1926 and 1927, celebrated the Golden Jubilee of his reign in 1927

*Born* 24th November 1872, son of His Highness the late Raja-i-Rajgan Kharak Singh of Kapurthala

*Her Apparent* SIRI TIKKA RAJA PARAMJIT SINGH

*Chief Minister* KHAN BAHADUR DIWAN ABDUL HAMID,  
 CIE, OBE, BAR-AT-LAW

*Area of State* 652 square miles

*Population* 3,16,757

*Revenue* Rs. 37,00,000

*Address* Kapurthala State, Punjab, India

**R**AJA SHRI BALABHADRA  
NARAYAN BHUNJ DEO,  
Ruling Chief of the  
Keonjhar State, Orissa

*Born* On the 26th De-  
cember 1905 *Ascended the*  
*God:* on the 12th August  
1926

*Educated* At the Rajku-  
mar College, Raipur C P

*Married* In June 1929,  
Rani Saheba Srimati Manoja  
Manjari Devi daughter of the  
Raja & Ruling Chief of the  
Kharsawan State, Orissa

*Hest* TIKAYAT SHRI  
NRUSINGHA NARAYAN BHUNJ  
DEO

*Area of the State* 3,217

square miles *Population* 460,647 *Gross revenue* Rs 15,05,415



#### CHIEF EXECUTIVE OFFICER

*Diwan* RAI BAHADUR JUGAL KISHORE TRIPATHI, MA

#### OTHER PRINCIPAL OFFICERS

*Forest Officer* MR E S HIGHER

*State Judge* RAI SAHEB SASHIBHUSAN SARKAR

*State Engineer* RAI SAHEB JADAB CHANDRA TALPATRA

*Chief Medical Officer and Jail Superintendent*  
DR D C SEALY

*Sadar Sub-Division* BABU KRISHNA CHARAN MAHANTY,  
B A, B L, S D O

*Champua Sub-Division* BABU RAGHUNANDAN TRIVEDI,  
B A, B L, S D O

*Anandpur Sub-Division* BABU KANHAICHARAN DAS, S D O

*Superintendent of Police* BABU PRADYUMMA KUMAR BANERJEE



**T**HE Rulers of Lathi State, which is situated in Kathiawar, are Gohel Rajputs and descendants of Sarangji one of the sons of the famous Sejalji the common ancestor of Bhavnagar, Palitana and Lathi Houses. The present Thakoresaheb Shree Prahladsinhji is about the 26th in descent from Sarangji, who is famous for his glorious and chivalric deeds in Kathiawar. He is the grandson of the Thakoresaheb Suramhi, best known as "Kalapi" whose poetic genius has shed a lustre over the literary life of modern Gujarat.

*Born* 31st March 1912  
*Succeeded to the gadi on the* 14th October, 1918, on which

date his father, Thakoresaheb Shree Pratsinhji, died.

*Educated* at the Rajkumar College Rajkot, and before formal installation on the 9th February, 1931, received practical administrative training in various Departments of Wankaner State under the able supervision of His Highness the Maharana Raj Sahab.

*Married* Suryakunverba, daughter of the late Thakoresaheb of Kotda-Sanganu situated in Kathiawar.

The Thakoresaheb made primary education free at the time of his formal installation and organized a Praja Pratidin Sabha to learn public opinion on matters of public interest.

*Area* 418 square miles

*Population* 9,407

*Revenue* Rs 1,67,970

Rule of Primogeniture governs succession

#### FAMILY MEMBERS

K. S. MANGALSINHI.

K. S. HARISCHANDRASINHI.

*Both are younger brothers of the Thakoresaheb*

#### PRINCIPAL OFFICERS

*Karbhari* KESHAVLAL K. OZA, ESQUIRE, B.A., LL.B.

*Private Secretary* K. S. GAMBHIRSINHI VIJAYSINHI OF LATHI

*Medical Officer* MR. PRANJIVAN KANJI DAVE

*Revenue Officer* MR. GOKALDAS DEVCHAND PATEL

*Nyayadhisht and First Class Magistrate* MR. MANSUKHLAL

CHUNILAL MERTA, B.A., LL.B.

**M**AHARANA SHERI SIR DAU-LATSINHI, KCSI, KCIE, THAKORE SAHEB of LIMBDI, is a direct descendant of Maharana Khetaji of Limbdi, A.D. 1486 (1542) and belongs to the Jhala Clan of Rajputs founded by Harpal Dev and the Goddess Shakti. He was adopted by the late Thakore Sahib Sir Jaswant-sinhji and rules over one of the Western Indian States enjoying full powers of internal autonomy.

Born 11th July 1868

Accession to Gadi 14th April 1908

*Educated* Privately

*Clubs* A Fellow of the Royal Geographical Society—Royal Empire Society—Roshanara, Delhi—Rajputana Club, Mount Abu—Willington Club Bombay

A member of the Chamber of Princes in his own right

*Salute* 9 guns

*How* YUVARAJ SHERI DIGVIJAYSINHI, who is married to Raj Kumari Shri Nandkunvarba, daughter of the late H. H. Maharaja Kesharsinhji of Idar

The State is bounded on the North by the Lakhtar State and the British Taluka of Virangam, on the East by the British Taluka of Dholka and on the West by the Wadhwan and Chuda States

*Area of the State* 343.96 sq. miles

*Population* 35,422      *Revenue* Rs 9,00,000

#### STATE OFFICERS

*Diwan*

RAJ KUMAR SAHIB FATEHSINHI, M.A., LL.B. (Cantab), BAR-AT-LAW, F.R.G.S.

*Personal Secretary and Head of Female Education*  
MISS (Dr.) ELIZABETH SHARPE, K.H.M., F.R.G.S. etc

*Chief Medical Officer*

Dr. KESHAVLAL T. DAVE, L.M. & S. etc

*Accountant General or Finance Secretary*

Mr. TULSHIDAS J. LAVINGIA, B.A.

*Political Secretary*

Mr. DOLARRAI M. BUCH, B.A., LL.B.

*Revenue Secretary* RANA SHERI JIWANSINHI, M., G.B.V.C.

*Educational Minister* Mr. A.D. PANDYA, B.A.





**H**IS HIGHNESS MAHARANA  
SHRI VIRBHADRASINHJI,  
RAJAJI SAHEB OF LUNA-  
wada State

H H belongs to the illustrious clan of Solanki Rajputs, and claims to be descended from Sidhraj Jaysinh Dev of Anhilwad Patan, once the Emperor of Gujarat, Cutch and Kathiawar

Born 1910    Ascended the Gadi 1930

Educated at Mayo College, Ajmer

Married in 1931, Rani Sahab Shri Manharkuverba, daughter of Capt H H

Maharana Raj Sahab Amarsinhji, K C I E, of Wankaner State

Area of State 388 square miles

Population 95,162    Revenue Rs 5,50,000    Salute 9 guns

### PRINCIPAL OFFICERS

#### *Deewan*

MAGANLAL L. DESAI, B.A., LL.B.

*Samant Officer and Police Commissioner*

K. S. PRAVINSINHJI

*Rajkharch Officer* K. S. VIRVIKRAMSINHJI

*Nyayadhish* VADILAL A. MEHTA, B.A., LL.B.

*Police and Excise Superintendent* MANUBHA N. RANA.

*Chief Medical Officer* NENSHI D. SHAH, M.B., B.S.

*Forest Officer* MOHANLAL T. JAINI

*Custom Officer* HATHISINHJI M. SOLANKI

*State Engineer* BHIMJI K. CHOTAI, DIPLOMATE S.E.

*Electrical Engineer* MAGANLAL B. PANCHAL.

*Head Master, S. K. High School* RAMNIKLAL G. MODI, M.A.

**CAPTAIN HIS HIGHNESS**  
**RAJA SIR JOGINDER**  
**SEN BAHADUR, KCSI,**  
 the present Ruler of Mandi, is  
 a Rajput of the Chanderbansi  
 clan and it is traditionally  
 asserted that the progenitors  
 of the dynasty ruled in Inder-  
 pretha (Delhi) for over a  
 thousand years

Hon Captain 3/17 Dogra  
 Regiment

Born 20th August 1904  
 Ascended the Gadi 1913  
 Invested with full ruling  
 powers 1925

Educated Queen Mary  
 College and Archeson College,  
 Lahore

Married twice First the  
 only daughter of H H the Maharaja of Kapurthala in 1923 and  
 then the daughter of Kanwar Prithiraj Singh of Rajpipla

Visited Important countries in Europe in 1924 and 1932—  
 Egypt, Palestine, Syria, Greece, Turkey, Balkans etc, in 1927

Recreations Shooting, tennis and cricket

Her Apparent SRI YUVRAJ YASHODHAN SINGH, born  
 December 1923

2nd Son Sri Rajkumar Ashokpal Singh, born August 1931

Salute 11 guns

Address Mandi State, Punjab, India

Tel Address "Paharpadsha" Mandi

Area of the State 1,200 square miles

Population 207,465 Annual Revenue Rs 15,16,127

Mandi is the premier hill State in the Punjab States Agency

### EXECUTIVE COUNCILLORS.

*Finance Secretary*

PANDIT KANWAR NARAIN, Bar-At-Law

*Foreign Secretary*

SIRDAR D K SEN, M.A., BCL (Oxon.), LLB (Dublin),  
 Bar-At-Law

*Home Secretary* KANWAR SHIV PAL, BSc





# **MAHARAJA PRATAP CHANDRA BHANJ DEO, Maharaja of Mayurbhanj**

*Born* February 1901

*Succeeded to the Gadh on the 23rd April 1928 on the demise of his elder brother Lieutenant Maharaja Purna Chandra Bhanj Deo.*

*The Maharaja was admitted into the Chamber of Princes by his own right in March 1931 by the Government of India.*

*Educated* At the Mayo College, Aiyere and Muir Central College, Allahabad.

*Married* On the 25th November 1925, the daughter of Kumar Sirdar Singhji and grand-daughter of the late Rajadhiraj Sir Nahar Singhji, K.C.I.E., of Shahpura in Rajputana.

*Held Apparent* TIKAIT PRADREY CHANDRA BHANJ DEO

*Area of State* 4,245 Square miles

*Population* 880,603

*Revenue* Rs 28,31,428.

*Salute* Permanent salute of 9 guns

## **PRINCIPAL OFFICERS.**

*Deputy & Chief Judge of the High Court*

Dr P. K. SEN, M.A. (Cal.), M.A. LL.D. (Cantab.), Barrister-at Law

*Other Judges of the High Court.*

Mr S. N. MUKHERJEE, B.L.

Mr A. K. CHATTERJEE, B.L.

## **REVENUE DEPARTMENT**

*Chief Revenue Officer (Excise, Income Tax and Zemindary)*

Mr P. M. MUKHERJEE, B.A.

*Land Revenue Officer*

Mr S. K. CHATTERJEE, B.A.

## **PUBLIC WORKS DEPARTMENT**

*Chief Engineer.*—Mr F. D. WELLWOOD, M.I. Mun & CY. E

## **FOREST DEPARTMENT**

*Forest Officer.*—Mr F. B. GAGLIARDI, M.R.A.C., M.E.F.A.

## **POLICE DEPARTMENT**

*Superintendent of Police.*—Mr R. C. DASH.

## **AUDIT DEPARTMENT**

*Examiner of Accounts.*—Mr J. G. MUKHERJEE, B.A.

## **MEDICAL DEPARTMENT**

*Chief Medical Officer and Superintendent of Central Jail.*—Dr C. M. SINHA, M.B.

## **EDUCATION DEPARTMENT**

*Superintendent of Education.*—Mr S. N. DAS, M.A., B.L., D. Ed

## **ARCHAEOLOGICAL DEPARTMENT**

*State Archaeologist.*—Mr P. Acharya, B.Sc., M.R.A.S.

## **CO-OPERATIVE DEPARTMENT**

*Registrar of Co-operative Societies.*—Mr R. G. DAS, M.A., B.L.

## **DEVELOPMENT DEPARTMENT**

*Director of Industrial and Economic Survey.*—Mr A. P. GOSE, M.S.C.I. (London).

**H**IS HIGHNESS MAHARAJA  
SHREE LUKHDHIRJI  
BAHADUR, KCSI,  
Maharaja of Morvi

*Born* 1876 *Ascended the*  
*gadi* 1922

*Educated* Privately in  
India and England

*Heir* YUVARAJ SHREE  
MAHENDRASINHJI *Age* 15

*Second Son* MAHARAJ  
KUMAR SHREE KALIKAKUMAR  
*Age* 14

*Area of State* 822 square  
miles *Morvi State has a*  
*district in Cutch also*

*Population* 113,024 in  
1931 (*Increase during 1921-1931, 17 per cent*)

*Average revenue* Rs 40,00,000 *Salute* 11 guns

*Chief Port in the State* Naviakhi *Regular periodical*  
*service of ocean-going steamers from Europe, Japan, Java as well*  
*as Indian Ports*

*Morvi Railway, solely the property of the State, 102 miles*  
*Morvi Tramway, 94 miles*

*State Postal Service, post offices in over 50 per cent of the*  
*State villages, letter-boxes in a further 20 per cent of them*

*State Telephone, over 40 per cent of the villages directly*  
*connected with the capital city*

*Free primary and secondary education*

### STATE COUNCIL

#### *President*

P B GORADIA, B A, LL B

#### *Members*

R S DIKSHIT, M.A, LL B, Barrister-at-Law

M P BAXI, B A, LL B

#### *Additional Member*

P P JADEJA







**C**OLONEL HIS HIGHNESS  
**MAHARAJA SIR SRI**  
**KRISHNARAJA WADIYAR**  
**BAHADUR, GCSI, GBE,**  
**Maharaja of Mysore**

*Born* 4th June 1884  
*Succeeded* 1st February  
 1895 *Educated* Privately  
 Invested with full ruling  
 powers 1902 Celebrated  
 Silver Jubilee of his reign  
 8th August 1927

*Area of the State* 29,474.82 square miles

*Population* 6,557,302

*Address* The Palace, Mysore, Bangalore, and Fern  
 Hill (Nilgiris)

### EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

*Dewan of Mysore*

AMIN-UL-MULK SIR MIRZA M ISMAIL, Kt, CIE, OBE.

*Members*

RAJAKARYAPRASAKTA DIWAN BAHADUR M N KRISHNA  
 RAO, BA

RAJMANTRAPRAVINA K MATTHAN, BA

*Private Secretary to His Highness*

SIR CHARLES TOPHUNTER, KCSI, JP

*Huzur Secretary to His Highness.*

RAJASABHABHUSHANA T THUMBOO CHETTY, BA.

*Ruler* SHRIMAN RAJA  
UMRAO SINGH Ji Sahab of  
Nimrana Chiefship (Raj-  
putana)

*Born* 1896 A D

*Ascended the Gad:* in  
1932

*Educated* At Mayo  
College, Ajmer

*Married* To the  
daughter of H H The  
Maharaja of Giddhour, and second time to the daughter of  
Raja Sahab of Jhalai

*Her* R K RAJENDRA SINGH Ji

*Dewan* B RAJ BAHADUR SAHEB, Deputy Collector

*Boundary* The State adjoins on the east and south to  
Mandawar and Behror Tehsils of Alwar On the north-east  
it adjoins the detached blocks of Gurgaon villages grouped  
round Shahjahanpur Along the north the boundary runs  
partly with British territory, the west touches the Narnaul  
Parganah of Patiala and Bawal Parganah of Nabha

The ruling family of Nimrana descends directly from  
the well-known Maharaja Pirthivi Raj, which stands amongst  
the foremost families of the Chohan Rajputs





**MAJOR HIS HIGHNESS  
ZUBD-TUL-MULK DEWAN  
MAHA KHAN SHRI TALEY  
MUHOMMED KHAN BAHADUR,  
GCIE, KCVO, Nawab  
of Palanpur**

*Born* On the 7th July,  
1883

*Educated* Privately

*Ascended the Gadi,* 1918

His Highness is a Yusufzai  
Lohani Pathan

H H is the 29th Ruler of the House

Palanpur is a very ancient Muslim State in India

His Highness went as a Delegate to the 9th Assembly  
of the League of Nations held at Geneva in the month  
of September, 1928

*Heir* NAWABZADA IQBAL MUHOMMED KHAN BAHADUR

*Area of State* 1768 89 square miles

*Population* 264,179

*Revenue* Rs 10,62,466

*Salute* 13 guns

Two high roads from Ahmedabad pass through the  
State and a considerable trade in cloth, gram, sugar, and  
rice is carried on. The capital is Palanpur situated on the  
B B & C I Railway. It is a very old settlement of which  
mention was made in the 8th century.

**H**IS HIGHNESS MAHARAJA MAHENDRA SIR YADVENDRA SINGH BAHADUR, K.C.S.I., K.C.I.E., of Panna, C.I., belongs to the eldest direct line of descendants of the famous hero Maharaja Chhatrasal

*Born* January 31st, 1893

*Succeeded to the Gads* On 20th June, 1902

*Was invested with full Ruling powers on* 4th February 1915

*Educated* At the Mayo College at Ajmer, where he took the Diploma—Joined the Imperial Cadet Corps in 1913. Attended the Coronation Durbar at Delhi in December 1911

*Married* On the 2nd December 1912, the daughter of His late Highness the Maharaja of Bhavnagar, and has two sons. Her Highness the late Maharani received the Kaisar-i-Hind Gold Medal of the 1st class on the 3rd June, 1916. She died in 1927. In 1928 His Highness married the sister of the present Maharaja of Jaipur

His Highness was created a K.C.I.E. on the 2nd January, 1922, and the Insignia of K.C.S.I. was conferred on him on 1st January, 1932

*Hereditary* RAJA BAHADUR NARENDRA SINGH JU DEO,  
*Younger Maharaj Kumar.* M. K. Pushpendra Singh Ju Deo

*Area of State* 2,596 square miles

*Population* 2,12,130

*Revenue* Rs 11,00,000

*Salute* 11 guns

The administration of the State is carried on with the help of a Council consisting of three Ministers. His Highness himself is the President of the Council

*Revenue Minister* RAJA SHRI RAGHAVENDRA SINGH JU DEO  
(Younger brother of His Highness)

*Home Minister* RAJA SHRI BHARATENDRA SINGH JU DEO  
(Youngest brother of His Highness)

*Political Minister* PANDIT CHUNNI LAL SHARMA, M.A., LL.B.





Cavalry and four Battalions of Infantry, one Battery of Horse Artillery

The State maintains a first grade College which imparts free education to State Subjects. Primary education is also free throughout the State

Area: 5,932 square miles

Population 1,625,520

Gross Income Rupees One crore and thirty five Lakhs

Since the State has entered into alliance with the British Government in 1809, it has rendered help to the British Government on all critical occasions such as Gurkha War, Sikh War, Mutiny of 1857, Afghan War of 1878-79, Tirah and N W F Campaign of 1897. On the outbreak of the European War His Highness placed the entire resources of his State at the disposal of His Majesty the King Emperor and offered his personal services. Again in 1919 on the outbreak of hostilities with Afghanistan His Highness served personally on the Frontier on the Staff of the General Officer Commanding and the Imperial Service Contingent saw active service towards Kohat and Quetta Fronts. For his services on the N W F His Highness was mentioned in despatches.

His Highness was selected by His Excellency the Viceroy to represent the Ruling Princes of India at the Imperial War Conference and Imperial War Cabinet in June, 1918, and during his stay in Europe His Highness paid visits to all the different and principal Fronts in Belgium, France, Italy and Egypt (Palestine) and received the following decorations from the allied Sovereigns and Governments:—

- (a) Grand Cordon of the Order de Leopold.
- (b) Grand Cross of the Legion of Honour, France,
- (c) Grand Cross of the Order of the Crown of Italy,
- (d) Grand Cordon of the Order of the Nile,
- (e) Grand Cross of the Order of the Crown of Roumania, and
- (f) Grand Cross of the Order of St. Saviour of Greece (1916)

His Highness represented the Indian Princes at the League of Nations in 1925. In 1926, he was elected Chancellor of the Chamber of Princes (Narendra Mandal). He was re-elected Chancellor of the Chamber in 1927-28-29-30. In 1930 His Highness led the Princes' delegation to the Round Table Conference. His Highness has again been elected Chancellor of the Chamber of Princes in 1933.

**L**IEUTENANT-GENERAL HIS HIGHNESS  
FARRAND-I KHAN DOOLAN-I INGEZ  
SEHA, MANOHAR-UL-ZAMAN AKER UL-  
UMRA MAHARAJA DHIRAJ RAJ  
RAJESHWAR SHER MAHARAJA-I RAJGAN  
SIR BUPINDER SINGH MOHINDER BAHADUR  
YADU VAMSHAVATANS BHATTI KUL  
BHUSHAN, G.C.S.I., G.C.I.E., G.C.V.O.  
G.B.E., A.D.C., the present Ruler of  
Patiala, which is the largest of the Phun-  
dlian States and the premier State in the  
Punjab, was born in 1891, succeeded in  
1900, and assumed the reins of Govern-  
ment in 1900, on attaining majority. His  
Highness the Maharaja Dhruj enjoys at  
present a personal salute of 19 guns and he  
and his successors the distinction of  
exemption from presenting Nazer to the  
Viceroy in Durbar in perpetuity. The  
principal crops are grain, barley, wheat,  
sugarcane, rapeseed, cotton and tobacco.  
The State possesses valuable forests and  
is rich in antiquities. One hundred and  
thirty-eight miles of broad-gauge railway  
line comprising two sections—from  
Rajpura to Bhatinda and from Sirhind to  
Rupar—have been constructed by the  
State at its own cost. His Highness main-  
tains a Contingent of two Regiments of

**CAPTAIN MEHERBAN  
MALOJIRAO MUDHOJI-  
RAO NAIK NIMBALKAR**  
(Maratha), Ruler of Phaltan

*Born* 11th Sept 1896

*Educated at* Kolhapur  
and Rajkot, obtained  
Diploma of the Rajkumar  
College

*Married* In 1913 S  
Laxmidevi, daughter of  
Shrimant Raje Shambhu-  
singrao Jadhav, First Class  
Sardar of Malegaon B K  
in the Poona District



*Heir* SHRIMANT PRATAPSIKH alias BAPUSAHEB

*Date of Succession* 15th November 1917 Phaltan  
State dates its origin as far back as the middle of 13th century  
The State has full control over its administration, having the  
right to inflict capital punishment and to enact its own laws

*Area of State* 397 sq miles

*Population* 58,761

*Revenue* Rs 4,58,095

### EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

#### *President*

K V GODBOLE, Esq, B A, LL B, Dewan

#### *Vice-President*

S M DANl, Esq, B A, LL B, Finance Member

#### *Members*

S H KHER, Esq, B A, LL B, Revenue Member

B L. LIKHITE, Esq., M.A, LL B., Home Member



**H**IS HIGHNESS MAHARAJA  
SHRI SIR NATWARSINHI  
BAHADUR, KCSI,  
Maharaja Rana Saheb of  
Porbandar

*Born* 1901 Succeeded  
to the gadi, 1908

*Educated* At the Rajku-  
mar College, Rajkot

*Married* In 1920 Kun  
vari Shri Rupaliba, MBE,  
daughter of His Highness  
Thakore Saheb Shri Sir  
Daulatsinhji Bahadur,  
KCSI, Thakore Saheb of  
Limbdi

His Highness ranks fourth  
among the Ruling Princes of

Kathiawar enjoying plenary powers

*Club* The Roshanara Club, Delhi, the Maconochie Club,  
Porbandar

*Area of State* 642 25 square miles *Population* 115,741

*Revenue* Rs 20,00,000 *Salute* 13 guns

### STATE OFFICERS.

*Dewan* KUMAR SHRI PRATAPSINHI RAMSINHI

*Naid Dewan* MR AMRITLAL T MEHTA, B A, LL B

*Private Secretary* JADEJA PRATAPSINHI

*Judicial Secretary*

MR. BHUPATRAY M BUCH, B A, LL B

*Railway Manager* MR. H DALE GREEN

*Chief Medical Officer*

DR D N KALYANWALA, MRCS (Eng), FRSM.

LM & S (Bom), etc

*Ports Commissioner*

CAPT R S RAJA IYER, B Com

*Officer Commanding the State Forces.*

MAJOR UDEVSINHI N GOHIL

**H**IS HIGHNESS NAWAB SAHEB JALALUDINKHAN BABI BAHADUR, the present Ruler of Radhanpur State, is a descendant of the illustrious Babi family who since the reign of Humayun have always been prominent in the annals of Guzerat

*Born* 1889 Invested with full powers on 27th November, 1910

*Educated* At the Rajkumar College, Rajkot, and secured the Final Diploma in the year 1909 His Highness was the first Chief in the Bombay Presidency to win the Guzerat Cup at the Pig-Sticking Meet at Bhandu in the year 1911



The Nawab Sahab is a member of the Chamber of Princes in his own right from the beginning

*Hereditary and permanent salute* 11 guns

The State of Radhanpur is situated in the North of Guzerat and has 172 villages It is a first class State in the States of Western India with full Plenary, Criminal and Civil Jurisdiction.

The State pays no tribute to the British Government or to any other Indian State, but on the contrary receives an annual Jama (tribute) amounting in all to Rs 1,712 from some of the surrounding villages

*Area of the State* 1,150 square miles

*Population* 70,530 according to census of 1931.

*Average gross revenue* Rs 7,50,000 to 8,00,000.

Cotton, wheat rapeseed, castorseed and different kinds of grain are the principal agricultural products.





**HIS HIGHNESS THAKORE SAHIB SHRI DHARMENDRASINHJI, Thakore Sahib of Rajkot, Kathiawar**

*Born* On 4th March 1910, succeeded to the Gadi on 21st April 1931

*Educated* At Rajkumar College, Rajkot, and later on in England at the High Gate School London. He belongs to the Vibhani clan of Jadeja Rajputs and enjoys plenary powers in the administration of the State

*Area of the State* 283 sq miles

*Population* 75,540

*Average Revenue* Rs 12,50,000

*Dynastic Salute* 9 guns

The Administration is carried on a Secretariat system in co-operation with Praja Pratimithi Sabha or People's Representatives Assembly based on universal franchise with a Legislative Council and democratic Municipality linked thereto

Rajkot town is a trade emporium, also known for its various industrial activities. It is the headquarters of the WIS Agency, has a "Rajkumar" College and is served by three important Railway lines. Educationally it is a premier city in Kathiawar

#### STATE OFFICERS

*Political Secretary* DARBAR SHRI VIRAVALA

*Palace Secretary* DARBAR SHRI MADARSINHJI

*Judicial Secretary* MR ABHECHAND G DESAI, B.A., LL.B.

*General Secretary* MR TRIBHUVANDAS P BHATT

*Revenue Secretary* MR DANYABHAI B DOSHI

*Public Works Secretary* MR NENSI MONJI

*Sar Nyayadhish* MR H R BUCH, B.A., LL.B.

*Police Superintendent* K. S. VALERAVALA.

*Chief Medical Officer* DR K. N. BAM, L.M. & S.

*Educational Inspector* MR C. A. BUCH, M.A.

*Private Secretary* JAYANTILAL L JOBANPUTRA, B.A., LL.B.

**MAJOR HIS HIGHNESS**  
**MAHARAJA SHRI VIJAY-**  
**SINHJI K.C.S.I., MAHA-**  
**RAJA OF RAJPIPLA**

*Family* Gohel Rajput  
*Born* 30th January 1890  
*Date of succession* 26th September 1915

*Educated at the* Rajkumar College, Rajkote and Imperial Cadet Corp, Dehra Dun

*Has travelled extensively in* Europe and America

*Clubs* Marlborough Club London, Hurlingham Club, London, Willingdon Sports Club, Bombay The Calcutta Club Calcutta

*Recreations* Polo, Racing, Shooting

*Her-apparent* YUVARAJ SHRI RAJENDRASINHJI Born 1912

*Younger Sons* Maharaj Kumar Pramodsinhji Born 1915  
 Maharaj Kumar Indrajitsinhji Born 1925

Rajpipla is the Premier State in the Gujerat States Agency Its Rulers enjoy full internal sovereignty

*Area of State* 1 517 50 square miles

*Population* 2,06,085 according to the Census of 1931

*Revenue* Rs 27 00 000 *Salute* 13 guns—Permanent Hereditary

*Indian States Forces* Infantry Full Company of 165 men A class first line troops *Cavalry* Troop of 25 B class

*Important Features* The State possesses Cornelian and Agate mines The famous cup of Ptolemy is known to have come from the mines at Limbodra in the Rajpipla State

*Capital* Rajpipla a pretty little town surrounded on 3 sides by the river Karjan with a population of about 15,000 and is studded with beautiful buildings principal amongst which are the Palace, Guest House, High School and the Gymkhana

*Principal reforms introduced by His Highness the present Maharaja*

- 1 Making all services pensionable
- 2 Extension of the Survey Settlement System to every village in the State
- 3 Making Primary Education free and grant of liberal scholarships for secondary and higher education
- 4 Liberal endowments for the benefit of widows and the destitute
- 5 Encouragement to Trade and Industry Introduction of the 1027 A L F Variety of cotton throughout the State and development of Pressing and Ginning Industries
- 6 Extension of Railways
- 7 Introduction and organisation of State Forces
- 8 Introduction of the Legislative Council

*Principal Officer* PHEROZE D KOTHAVALA, Dewan





**R**AJA BAHADUR GIRIVAR  
PRASAD NARAYAN SINGH  
OF RANKA RAJ, District  
Palamau (Bihar and Orissa),  
area 416 square miles

*Born* 1885 Succeeded his  
father late Raja Govind Prasad  
Singh in 1911

*Educated* At the Queen's  
College, Benares, renowned for  
his devout character and chari-  
table disposition, a great en-  
courager of education—Sanskrit  
education in particular,—main-  
tains a charitable dispensary  
at Ranka and has recently

constructed the Govind High English School at Garhwa, named  
after his illustrious father, and opened by Sir Hugh Stephenson,  
late Governor of Bihar and Orissa, every important public  
institution in the district is benefited by his munificence

The Raja Bahadur belongs to the famous Gor clan of Ajmer  
Rajputs and ranks first among the leading Zamindars of Palamau  
Throughout its history his family has been fervently loyal to the  
British Government and rendered remarkable services during the  
Indian Mutiny and on several other occasions First rate assistance  
was rendered to the Government by the well-known Raja Shiva Prasad  
Singh, one of the ancestors of Ranka family, in the conquest of and  
the maintenance of order in Palaman, for which the whole of Pargana  
Palamau was settled with him for some time In recognition of the  
loyal services and public activities the title of Raja was conferred in  
1922 and of Raja Bahadur in the year 1931 Raja Bahadur's eldest  
son and heir-apparent, YUVARAJ GJINDRA NARAYAN SINGH, is being  
educated at the Govind High School

It was at Ranka that H E Lord Minto a former Viceroy of India,  
shot his first tiger in India in 1906, and since then it has been honoured  
by the visits of the Governors of Bihar and Orissa on several occasions

**COLONEL HIS HIGHNESS  
SIR SAJJAN SINGHI,  
G C I E, K C S I,  
K C V O, A D C to H R H  
the Prince of Wales,  
Maharaja Sahib Bahadur of  
Ratlam**

*Born* 13th January 1880 Descended from younger branch of Jodhpur family He is the recognised head of the Rathor clan and maintains a moral supremacy over Rajput Chiefs in Malwa

*Educated* At the Daly College at Indore and succeeded his father (Sir Ranjit Singhji, K C I E) in 1893

*Married* In 1902 a daughter of His Highness the Maharao of Cutch and in 1922, a daughter of the well-known Soda Rajput family of Jamnagar, by whom he has three daughters and two sons

Served in European War (France) from April 1915 upto 1918, was mentioned in despatches, was presented with "Croix d' Officier of the Legion d' Honneur" by the French Government and was granted the honorary rank of Colonel in the British Army in 1918 Served in Afghan War in 1919

Has enjoyed an international reputation as a Polo Player

*Heir-apparent* MAHARAJKUMAR LOKENDRA SINGHI

*Area of State* 693 square miles

*Population* 107,321

*Revenue* Rs 10 lakhs.

*Salute* 13 guns (local salute 15 guns)

*Administration* Of the State is carried on with the help of a Council of which His Highness is the President and RAO BAHADUR DEVSHANKER J DAVE, Advocate, is Dewan and Vice-President.





**H**IS HIGHNESS BANDHVESH  
MAHARAJADHIRAJA SIR  
GULAB SINGH BAHADUR,  
G C I E, K C S I, Maharaja  
of Rewa (Rajput Baghel)

*Born* 1903. *Ascended the*  
*gadi in* 1918, invested with  
*ruling powers in* 1922

*Educated* Privately

*Married* In 1919 a sister  
of His Highness the Maharaja  
of Jodhpur, and also married  
in 1925 the daughter of His  
late Highness the Maharaja  
Sir Madan Singh, K C S I,  
K C I E, Ruler of Kushangarh.  
The Maharaja is a noted

sportsman and has shot 459 tigers

*Heir-apparent* SRI YUVRAJ MAHARAJ KUMAR MARTAND  
SINGH SAHEB (born in 1923)

*Area of State* 13,000 square miles

*Population* 1,587,445

*Revenue* Rs 60,00,000

*Salute* 17 guns

Rewa is the largest and the easternmost State in the Central India Agency. The State is bounded on the North by the Banda, Allahabad and Mirzapur Districts of the U P, on the East by the Mirzapur District and the Feudatory State of Chhota Nagpur, on the South by the Central Provinces, and on the West by the States of Maihar, Nagod, Sohawal and Kothn.

The Administration is carried on with the assistance of a State Council of 9 members including His Highness who is the President. There is also a Chief Court consisting of three Judges. A Raj Parishad consisting of 39 members, with the number of officials and non-officials almost equal, has also been established to advise on such matters of public interest as are referred to it.

**R**AJA BAHADUR  
LEELADHAR SINGH,  
the present Ruler of  
Sakti State

*Born* 5th Feb 1892

*Succeeded to the gadi*  
1915

*Educated* at the  
Rajkumar College,  
Raipur



*Married* in 1914 Due to the demise of his first wife  
married a second time in 1929.

*Hereditary* LAL JIVENDRA NATH BAHADUR  
SINGH—Born 12th August 1916

Title of Raja Bahadur conferred in 1929 as a  
personal distinction for keen interest in the administration  
of the State

Since the accession of Raja Bahadur Leeladhar  
Singh to the gadi a steady progress in the affairs of the  
State has been made all round

*Area* 130 square miles

*Population* 48,493

*Annual Revenue* . Rs 1,16,765

*Annual Tribute* Rs 1,500

*Diwan* PANDIT GANGADIN SHUKUL



**R**AJA SHRIMANT YESHWANTRAO HINDURAO GHORPADE, MAMLAKATMADAR, SENAPATHI, Ruler of Sandur

*Born* 1908 Succeeded to the Throne in 1928 Assumed the reins of administration in 1930

*Married* On 22nd Dec 1929 the eldest daughter of Umadat-ul-Mulk, Raja Rajendra, Major Maloji Narsingh Rao Shitole, Deshmukh, Rustamjung Bahadur of Gwalior

A son and heir was born to the Ruler on the 7th December 1931

In 1923 the State was brought into direct political relations with the Government of India, in pursuance of Paragraph 310 of the Montford Report, to the effect that "all important States should be placed in direct political relations with the Government of India."

The State possesses sandalwood forests and rich manganese mines Ramandrug Sanitarium (Altitude 3,200 feet) and Shri Karteeswami Temple are the places of interest

All temples, wells and schools have been thrown open from 1932 to all Hindus irrespective of caste or creed Education is imparted free in the State, up to the Matriculation standard

The "Huzur Darbar" (Executive Council) was constituted on the 1st of April 1932 The Dewan, two Secretaries to Government and any number of extra members whom the Ruler may be pleased to nominate, form the "Huzur Darbar" The following are the Members of the "Huzur Darbar"

(i) Shrimant Sardar B Y Ghorpade

(ii) Meherban G T Konnur, B.A

(iii) Meherban V Narasimharao, M.A

(iv) Meherban B V Krishnan Kutty Menon, B.A., B.L

To afford to the people an opportunity for expressing their wants and wishes to the Government and to enable them to learn first hand how their actions affect the people and to have the benefit of the suggestions of the latter regarding these measures, the Ruler was pleased to issue a Proclamation on the 26th April 1931, constituting a State Council.

**L**IEUTENANT HIS HIGHNESS  
MEHERBAN SRIMANT  
SIR CHINTAMANRAO  
DHUNDIRAO *alias* APPA SAHEB  
PATWARDHAN, K C I E, Raja  
of Sangli

*Born* 1890 *Ascended*  
the Gadi in 1903 *Educated*  
at the Rajkumar College at  
Rajkot Her Highness is a  
daughter of Sir M V Joshi,  
K C I E, C I E, of Amraoti,  
*Ex* Home Member of the  
Government of Central Pro-  
vinces

*Her* SHRIMANT RAJ-  
KUMAR MADHAVRAO *alias*  
RAO SAHEB PATWARDHAN  
YUVARAJ



*Area of State* 1,136 sq miles

*Population* 258,442

*Revenue* Rs 16,43,742

*Salute*, 9 guns permanent and 11 personal Enjoys  
I Class Jurisdiction, power to try for Capital Offences any  
persons except British subjects

Member or first substitute member of the Standing Committee  
of the Chamber of Princes since 1924 Served also as a Member  
of the I and II Round Table Conferences and as a member of the  
Federal Structure Committee He has been elected a member of  
the Standing Committee of the Chamber of Princes in 1933

## EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

*Dewan*

RAO BAHADUR G R BARVE, B A

*2nd Councillor*

MR Y A THOMBARE, B A

*3rd Councillor*

RAO BAHADUR G V PATWARDHAN, B A, LL B

*4th Councillor*

MR Y V KOLHATEKAR, B A, LL B





**T**HE Ruling Family in the Sant State belongs to the Purwar or Parmar caste of Rajput and is believed to have descended from the celebrated family of Vikramaditya and Raja Bhoj of Ujjain. (They first came down from Dhar and settled at Jhalod and finally about the 13th Century at Sant.) The founder of the family was Rana Sant who with his brother Lmdoy was forced to leave Jhalod and established himself at Sant.

Area 394 square miles

Population 63,538 (1931)

Revenue Rs 5,25,428

The present Ruler Maharaja Shri Jorawarsinhji was born on 24th March 1881 and installed on the Gadil in 1896. He was formally invested with full powers on 20th May 1902. He was educated in the Rajkumar College, Rajkot, and was associated with the

Government Administration of the State for more than a year preparatory to his being invested with full powers. He is an intelligent Prince who keenly supervises the administration of the State. During his regime many improvements have been made and the State is making good progress. The revenue of the State increased—its lands have been surveyed and regular settlements introduced—Provision for English education made for the first time and Primary and Secondary education made free throughout the State—Election system sanctioned for Municipality—Free medical relief extended by opening new dispensaries in the district. Many other improvements have been introduced during his regime such as founding of a permanent Famine Relief Fund, granting of liberal tagavi loans to the agriculturists during the time of scarcity. Money is also advanced to the local merchants by way of encouragement at cheap rate of interest. Other improvements of utility such as installation of electricity in the towns of Sant and Rampur, clock tower, public gardens, metalled roads in parts have also been made. The regime of Maharaja Shri Jorawarsinhji has been anything but a bed of roses. Famines and lean years had made the financial condition of the State far from satisfactory, but wise management has been instrumental to keeping its head up.

The Rajaji exercises full powers and enjoys a dynastic salute of 9 guns. Primogeniture is the rule of succession to the Gadil and the Darbar's right of adoption has been recognised and confirmed by Government.

During the Great War the services of the Rajaji Sahib were appreciated by Government. The Government were also pleased to recognise the right of the Rajaji to be a member of the Chamber of Princes.

**His appearance** MAHARAJ KUMAR SHRI PRAVININJI was born on 1st December 1907

**Education** in the Rajkumar College, Rajkot.

**Married** Maharaj Rajkumari, daughter of Maharaj Kumar Shri Vijayrajji, Holapoor, Catch State, on 13th May 1928, at Bhuj

**S**APTASRI MAHARAJA  
SIR BIR MITRODAYA  
SING DEO, DHAR-  
MANIDHI, JNANGUNAKAR,  
K C I E., of Sonpur State  
Descended from the  
Chohan Rajputs once  
represented by the histori-  
cal Prithviraj of Delhi  
and Ajmere

*Born* 1874

*Ascended the Gadi in*  
1902

*Married* in 1895, the  
daughter of the Raja of  
Kashipur, who is now

MAHARANI SRIMATI LADY PARVATI DEVI, 1st Class Kaiser-  
I-Hind, Life-Fellow, Patna University



*Hereditary* MAHARAJKUMAR SRIMAN SUDHANGSHU  
SEKHAR SING DEO, M R A S, the general administrator of the  
State under the Ruler, and President of the Popular Assembly  
(Vichar-Samiti)

*Area* 961 square miles

*Population* 237,920

*Income* Rs 5,17,000

*Permanent Salute* 9 guns

*Secretary*

AMARENDRA NATH SARKAR, B L

*Legal Adviser*

B C MAZUMDAR, ADVOCATE, CALCUTTA HIGH COURT



**TAMKOHI** RAJ in the Gorakhpur District (U P) dates its prominence long before the Mohomedan Rule in India though recognition of titles and Mansabs were obtained during the reigns of the Emperors of Delhi by Raja Kalyan Mal and Raja Hamir Sahu, and from the British Government in the time of Raja Kharag Bahadur Sahu

Raja Indrajit Pratap Bahadur Sahu, the present Raja Saheb of Tamkoti, at

the age of 5 years succeeded his father, Raja Shatrughn Pratap Bahadur Sahu after his death in the year 1898, since when many improvements have been made to the Estate in almost all directions—Political, Industrial, Social and Educational. The Raja Saheb has been a member of the Legislative Council since the time of the Reforms of 1920 though at present has discontinued his connection temporarily owing to some important Estate affairs requiring his personal attendance. He is still on the roll of many Government and Public Institutions and has contributed a lot to the well-being of his ryots and for the progress of the Estate during the short period he has had charge of the Raj. He is popular among all sections of the Public of Gorakhpur acting presently as the President of the District Board.

The Raja Saheb is closely related to His Highness the Maharaja of Benares in U P and of Bettiah and Tekari in the Bihar Province.

The Estate comprises of 462 villages in the districts of Gorakhpur and Basti in U P and Chhapra, Gaya, Muzaffarpur and Darbhanga in Bihar Province.

**HIS HIGHNESS SRI  
PADMANABHA DASA  
VANCHI PALA RAMA VARMA  
KULASEKHARA KIRITAPATI  
MANNEY SULTAN MAHARAJA  
RAJA RAMARAJA BAHADUR  
SHAMSHER JANG Maharaja of  
Travancore**

*Born* 7th November 1912

*Ascended* The Musnad  
1st September 1924

*Invested with Ruling  
powers* 6th November 1931

*Educated* Privately



*Heir* HIS HIGHNESS MARTANDA VARMA ELAYA RAJA

Travancore is one of the largest Indian States in South India under the Political control of the Government of India. It is bounded on the North by the State of Cochin and the District of Coimbatore, on the East by the Districts of Madura, Ramnad and Tinnevely and on the South and West by the Indian ocean and the Arabian sea. Travancore has an area of 7,625 square miles and according to the census of 1931, the population is 5,095,973. The State now stands in the forefront of educated India. According to the census of 1931, the number of literates per 1,000 of the population excluding children under 5 years of age is 289. For males the figures are 408 per 1,000, and for females 168. The Ruler of Travancore is the source of all authority, judicial, administrative and legislative. The government of the country is conducted in the name and under the control of His Highness the Maharaja.

The Dewan is His Highness' sole minister

*Revenue* Sr. Rs 2,23,19,175

*Salute* 19 guns

*Dewan* T. AUSTIN, I C S, Barrister-at-Law.



**S**HRIMANT ABAJIRAO  
KRISHNA *alias*  
ABASAHEB PANDIT  
PANT PRATINIDHI, the  
present Ruling Chief of  
Vishalgad State

*Born* 1868 Succeeded  
his father, the late Shrimant  
Krishnarao Bhausahab, on  
his demise in 1871

Invested with full ruling  
powers in November 1891

*Educated* At t h e  
Elphinstone College, Bombay

Malkapur is the principal  
town of the State and is  
situated about 29 miles to the

north-west of Kolhapur on the Kolhapur-Ratnagiri Road. All principal offices of the State are situated there. The historical Fort of Vishalgad which was the old capital of the State and from which the State takes its name, is about 18 miles from Malkapur. The State consists of 65 villages in all.

*Area of the State* 236 square miles

*Population* 33,000

*Revenue* 2 lakhs

*Eldest son of the Chief and Heir-apparent* SHRIMANT BHAVANRAO ABASAHEB is a graduate of the Bombay University and has been looking after the administration of the State for his father with the permission of the British Government since 1918.

*Karbhari* RAOSAHEB G V KHANDEKAR, B.A., LL.B., who is in the service of the State for the last 30 years.

There are other law graduates in the State service working as the Chief's Secretary and Sub-Judge, etc.

*Principal forest produce* Myraboillum

**H**IS HIGHNESS MAHARANA  
SHRI AMARSINHEJI  
BAHADUR, KCIE, Ruler  
of Wankaner

*Born* 4th January 1879

*Succession* 12th June, 1881

*Assumption of full powers of  
the State* 18th March, 1899

*Educated* At Rajkumar Col-  
lege, Rajkot

*Area of the State* 417 sq  
miles

*Population* 44,280

*Revenue* Rs 7,50,000

*Heir-apparent* —MAHARAJ KUMAR SHRI PRATAPSINHEJI,  
born 12th April, 1907

*Dewan* M D SOLANKI, B A., LL B

*Chief Medical Officer* J S SHAH, L.M & S

*Superintendent of Police and Military Secretary* RAO BAHADUR  
MOHANLAL P SHAH

*Nasb Dewan* I K PANDYA, B A., LL B

*Private Secretary* D L MEHTA, B A

*State Engineer* V J SHAH, B E

*Nyayadhish* H M GHODADHRA, B A., LL B-

*Head Master* L D MEHTA, B A.

*Treasury Officer* K L GANDHI, B A., LL B

*Municipal Secretary and Lekh Adshari* J K PATEL



.

1 1 1 1

## The Calendars.

A full Calendar will be found at the beginning of this book. Below are given details of the other Calendars in use in India.

The Jewish Calendar is in accordance with the system arranged A.D. 358. The Calendar dates from the Creation, which is fixed as 3,760 years and 2 months before the beginning of the Christian Era, the year is Luni-solar.

The Mahomedan, or era of the Hejira, dates from the day after Mahomet's flight from Mecca, which occurred on the night of July 15, 622 A.D. The months are Lunar.

The Persian year was derived from a combination of the Hejira and Samvat years by the order of Akbar; it is Luni-solar. The Samvat year seems also to have been related at one time to the Hejira, but the fact of its being Solar made it lose 11 days each year.

The Samvat era dates from 57 A.D., and is Luni-solar. The months are divided into two fortnights—*sukla*, or bright, and *kṛdā*, or dark. Each fortnight contains 15 tithis, which furnish the dates of the civil days given in our calendars.

### PUBLIC HOLIDAYS IN 1933.

Parsee (Shahenshaht).			Hindu.		
Jamshedi Navroz	March	21	Maker Sankranti	Jan	14
Avan Jaahan	April	14	Maha Shivratri	Feb	22
Adar Jaahan	May	13	Holi (2nd day)	March	12
Zarthost-no-Diso	June	14	Ramnavami	April	4
Gatha Gahanbars	Sept	4 & 5	Ochoanant Day	Aug	5
Parsi New Year	"	6 & 7	Gokal Ashtami	"	13
Khordeh Sal	"	12	Ganesh Chaturthi and Sankranti	"	24 & 25
Parsee (Kadmi)			Dussehra	Sept	28
Avan Jaahan	March	15	Divali	Oct.	18, 19, 20
Jamshedi Navroz	"	21	Jewish.		
Adar Jaahan	April	13	Pesach	April	11
Zarthost-no Diso	May	15	Shabuoath	May	31
Gatha Gahanbars	Aug	5 & 6	Tisha-beab	Aug	1
New Year	"	7 & 8	Rosh Hashana (2 days)	Sept	21 & 22
Khordeh Sal	"	13	Kippur (2 days)	"	29 & 30
Mahomedan (Sunni)			Bukroth (2 days)	Oct.	5 & 13
Ramzan Id	Jan	29	Jain		
Bakri Id	April	6	Chaitra Sud 15	April	10
Muharram	May	5	Shravan Vadi 13, 30 and Bha darva Sud 1 & 2	Aug	19 & 21 to 23
Id-e-Milad	July	6	Pajushan, Bhadarva Sud 5	"	26
Mahim Fair (Bombay City only)	Dec	8	Kartik Sud 15	Nov	2
Shabe-Barat	"	4	Christian.		
Mahomedan (Shia)			Day following New Year's Day	Jan	2
Shahadat-e-Nasrat Ali	Jan	19	Good Friday	April	14
Ramzan-Id	"	29	Easter	"	15 & 17
Bakri-Id	April	6	Christmas	Dec.	27 to 30
Muharram	May	5	New Year's Eve	"	31
Shahadat-e-Imam Hasan	June	22			
Id-e-Milad	July	11			

*Note.*—If any of the Mahomedan holidays shown above does not fall on the day the Mahomedan servants of Government may be granted a sectional holiday on the which the holiday is actually observed in addition to a holiday on the day notified.



## THE INDIAN CALENDARS

Mahomedan				1933.		1990	
1933.		1351		October	20	Kartick	S 1
January	1	Ramzan	4	November	3	Kartick	B 1
January	23	Rhuwal	1	November	18	Marga	S 1
February	26	ZH kaldeh	1	December	2	Marga	B 1
March	23	Til hijeb	1	December	18	Paus	S 1
April	27	Moharram	1	December	31	Paus	B 15
1933		1352		Telugu & Kanarese			
May	26	Safar	1	(S=Sudee, B=Budee.)			
June	25	Rubbi ul Awwal	1	1933		1481	
July	25	Rubbi-us-Sanee	1	January	1	Pushyam	S
August	23	Jamadi ul-Awwal	1	January	8	Pushyam	S
September	22	Jamadi-ul-Sanee	1	January	24	Pushyam	B
October	21	Rajab	1	February	7	Magham	S
November	20	Raban	1	February	12	Magham	B
December	19	Ramzan	1	March	8	Paigunam	S
December	31	Ramzan	13	March	22	Paigunam	B
Bengalee				1933		1482	
1933.		1339.		April	6	Chitram	S
January	1	Pous	17	April	21	Chitram	B
January	14	Magha	1	May	6	Valshakham	S
February	13	Phalguna	1	May	21	Valshakham	B
March	15	Chaitra	1	June	6	Jyeshthom	S
1933.		1340		June	19	Jyeshthom	B
April	14	Valshaka	1	July	4	Ashadam	S
May	15	Jyashtha	1	July	18	Ashadam	B
June	15	Ashada	1	August	3	Shravanam	S
July	17	Shravana	1	August	17	Shravana	B
August	17	Bhadra	1	September	1	Bhadrapadam	S
September	17	Asvina	1	September	16	Bhadrapadam	B
October	18	Kartika	1	October	1	Ashwina	S
November	17	Marga	1	October	15	Ashwina	B
December	16	Pous	1	October	30	Kartikam	S
Samvat				November	14	Kartikam	B
(S=Sudee, B=Budee)				November	23	Margashira	S
1933.		1989.		December	14	Margashira	B
January	1	Pous	S 6	December	23	Pushyam	S
January	12	Paus	B 1	December	31	Pushyam	B
January	24	Magh	S 1	Tamil-Malayalam.			
February	11	Magh	B 1	1933.		1108	
February	25	Pagoon	S 1	January	1	Margoli-Dhanusu	18
March	13	Pagoon	B 1	January	13	Thai Makaram	1
March	27	Chaitra	S 1	February	12	Mari Kumbham	1
April	11	Chaitra	B 1	March	14	Panguni Meenam	1
April	25	Chaitra	S 1	April	13	Chittirai Meenam	1
May	10	Chaitra	B 1	May	14	Valikai Vrisabham	1
May	25	Jyashtha	S 1	June	14	Adi Mitthunam	1
June	9	Jyashtha	B 1	July	16	Adi Kartatam	1
June	24	Asad	S 1	1933		1109	
July	8	Asad	B 1	August	16	Avani-Chingam	1
July	23	Sawan	S 1	September	16	Pozhassam-Kanni	1
August	6	Sawan	B 1	October	17	Alippai-Thulam	1
September	22	Bhadarva	S 1	November	16	Kartikai-Brahmichi-	
September	6	Bhadarva	B 1			ram	1
September	20	Asv	S 1	December	15	Margali-Dhanusu	1
October	4	Asv	B 1	December	31	Margali-Dhanusu	27

## INDEX.

Index to Imperial Trade Guide and advertised businesses, see pages iv to vi

	PAGE		PAGE
Abor Expedition	244	Act, Indian Factories Act	475
Absorption of gold	752	— Finance (Supplementary and	
Accidents, mining	695	— Extending Amendment)	452
— Railway	680	— High Courts	434
Act, Ancient Monuments Preservation		— Insurance Companies	753
(Amendment)	456	— Merchandise Marks	750, 755
— Assam Labour and Emigration	471, 741	— Mines	478
— Bamboo Paper Industry (Protec-		— Partnership	452
tion)	452, 884	— Patents and Designs	750
— Bengal Criminal Law Amendment		— Press (1910)	641
(Supplementary)	452	— Press and Registration of	
— Bengal Suppression of Terrorist		Books	641
Outrages (Supplementary)	457	Prisons	449
— Bombay Municipal Boroughs	80	— Tariff (Ottawa Trade Agree-	
— Cantonments (Amendment)	450	ment) Amendment	457
— Central Provinces Local Self Govern-		— Tariff (Wireless Broadcasting)	
ment	142	Amendment	455, 884
— Central Provinces Village Panchayat	42	— Industrial Courts	520
— Code of Civil Procedure Amendment	454	— Natal Township	955
— Code of Criminal Procedure (Amend-		— Newspapers Infringements to Offences	641
ment)	456	— Oudh Tenancy	856
— Co-operative Credit Societies	369, 372	— Permanent Settlement	855
— Cotton Goss	721	— Presidency Banks (1878)	657
— Ginning and Pressing Factories	723	— Press and Registration of Books (1887)	641
— Transport	723	— Prevention of Seditious Meetings	48
— Criminal Law (Amendment)	48, 457	— Prisons (of 1894)	449
— Cross s (Lord)	47	— Public Suite Validation	454
— Declaratory	453	— Punjab Land Alienation	856
— Emigration	949	— Reforms, of 1919	51
— Employers and Workmen Disputes		— Salt Additional Import Duty Ex-	
Repealing	452	tending	452
— Factory	478	— Sea Customs	756
— Foreign Relations	458	— Sugar Industry (Protection)	455, 881
— Government of India	51	— Tea District Emigrant Labour	456
— Haj (Port) Committee	456	— Trade Disputes (Amendment)	456
— Heavy Chemical Industry (Protec-		— Unions	513, 518
tion)	884	— Vernacular Press	441
— High Courts, India	434	— Wheat Import Duty (Extending)	452, 884
— Imperial Bank of India (of 1920)	687	— Wire and Wire Nail Industry Pro-	
— India Councils	48	tection (of 1932)	452, 884
— Indian Air Force	455	— Workmen's Compensation	496
— Coinage	861	Acworth Committee (Railway)	676
— Companies (Supplementary		Adam's Bridge	683
Amendment)	452	Aden administration	160
— Copyright	520	— Area	190
— Councils	48	— Climate	190
— Currency	862	— Population	190
— Emigration (Amendment)	455	Administration, Aden	160
		— Army	254

	PAGE		PAGE
Administration, Assam	156	Agriculture Bengal	97
—Baluchistan	153	—Bihar and Orissa	133
—Agency	170	—Bombay Presidency	78
—Baroda	170	—Burma	127
—Bengal Presidency	99	—Central Provinces and Berar	140
—Bihar and Orissa	124	—Chief Crops	278
—Bombay Presidency	79	—Commission (Royal)	281, 388
—Burma	128	—Crop forecasts	300
—Central Provinces and Berar	141	—Dairying	280
—Education	349	—History of	280
—French India	213	—Hyderabad	166
—Forests	684	—Kashmir	206
—Hyderabad	166	—Live stock	280
—Justice	433	—Madras Presidency	88
—Madras	88	—Manures	277
—Mysore	107	—Mysore	168
—N W Frontier Provinces	151	—N W Frontier Provinces	151
—of Portuguese India	210	—People engaged in	947
—Police	444	—Punjab	119
—Punjab	119	—Soils	276
—United Provinces	109	—Statistics	289, 299
Adventists Seventh Day Mission	426	—United Provinces	108
Advisory Committee (Local), Railway	689	Agricultural and Horticultural Society of	
Afghanistan	237	India (Calcutta)	396
—Assassination of Habibullah Khan	238	—Capital	276
—Consul for	247	—Improvement	276
—Post-war relations with India	239	—Co-operative Societies	372, 371
—Relations with India	238	—Oulivation	277
Afghan Mission to India, 1920	239	—Export	279
—Peace Treaty	240	—holdings, nature of	355
—Wars	42, 45, 43, 289, 253	—implements	276
Age and Sex	944	—Irrigation	277
Agency, Political, Baluchistan	170	—machinery	276
—Banas Kantha	186	—produce	278
—Central India	177	—program	281
—Cutch	186, 188	—Research	282
—Decan States	191	—Imperial Council of	282
—Gujarat States	190	—Council, Constitution of	283
—Political, Kathiawar	186	—Work of	283
—Rajputana	171	—Research Institute and College	281
—Sabal Kantha	186	—Societies	371
Agra and Delhi Architecture	24	—Statistics	289-299
—University	358	Agri-Horticultural Society of Burma	396
Agreement, Anglo-Persian	230	—Madras	396
—Anglo-Russian	217	Ahmedabad, yarn at	727
—Opium, with China	745	Aircraft Depot	259
—Ottawa	935	—Park	259
—Smuts—Gandhi	954	Air currents	309
Agriculture	276	—Forest, Royal	258
—area (tables)	299	—Routes to India	902
—under irrigation	290	Ajmer-Marwata	159
—Assam	154	Akalkot	198
—Baluchistan	153	Akbar, Emperor	39
—Baroda	170	Alexander the Great	37

	PAGE		PAGE
Aligarh University	358	Arbitration of industrial disputes	520
Allahabad University	357	Archaeological Survey	68
All-India Blind Relief Association	567	Archæology	39
— Congress	907	— Caves	30
— Labour Associations	515	— Department	32, 68
— Missions	425	— Gandhara monuments	30
— Parties Muslim Conference	920	— Inscriptions	31
— Union Congress	516	— Monumental pillars	29
— War Memorial	549	— Saracenic Architecture	31
— Women's Deputation	580	— Structural Temples	31
Alwar State	177	— Topes	30
Amanullah Khan's Reforms	240	Architecture	22
Amb	184	— Indian	22
Amber	702	— Modern	24
Ambulance Association, St. John	572	Arcof Mission	424
American Arcof Mission	424	Area cultivated and uncultivated	289
— Baptist Assam Mission	422	— Forest	693
— Bengal Oriss Mission	422	— Irrigation	290
— Foreign Mission	422	— of India	164
— Telugu Mission	422	— of Indian States	164
— Board of Commissioners for Foreign Missions	424	— under scope	292, 293, 294, 295
— Churches of God Mission	425	Areas Reservation and Immigration Bill	955
— Consal	251	Argentine Consul	247
— Evangelical National Missionary Society	429	Army	252
— Friends Mission	429	— and war	252
— Mennonite Mission	427	— Administration, present system	254
— Presbyterian Mission	423	— Afghan Wars	253
— Wesleyan Methodist Mission	431	— Aircraft Depot	359
Amir Habibullah	215, 238	— Park	259
— and the War	215, 239	— Air Force, Royal	258
Anasthan Railway Company	245	— Artillery, Royal	257
Anchor Line	531	— Auxiliary Forces	268
Ancient Monuments Preservation (Amendment) Act	466	— Baroda	170
Andaman and Nicobar Islands	159, 450	— British Forces in India, Regular	257
Andhra	38	— Cavalry British	257
Andhra University	358	— Child Welfare in the	570
— Valley Project	327	— Command, Chain of	256
Anglican bishops	414	— Commander-in-Chief	254
— Missionary Societies	414	— Capitulation payments	270
Anglo-Indian League	306	— Cost of	270
— Indians	945	— Department	254, 265
— Persian Agreement	280	— Education in	265
— Russian Agreement	217, 221	— Effectives 1932	267
Annamalai University	368	— Engineer Services	256
Annexation of Oudh	44	— Fighting Races	266
— Feroz	44	— French Wars	252
— Punjab	44	— Frontier Militia	263
— Upper Burma	44	— Headquarters	255
Anti Malarial Co-operative Societies	384	— Health of	271, 564
Anthropological Society of Bombay	306	— Hyderabad	166
Appointments, India Office	108	— Indian Cavalry	260
— Miscellaneous	68	— — Forces	260
		— — Infantry	260
		— — Mutiny	253
		— — Officers	263

	PAGE		PAGE
Army, Indian Signal Corps	260	Arts, Industrial	26
— State Forces	264	— metal work	27
— Territorial Force	264	— modern conditions	28
— Troops	271	— stone-work	28
— Infantry, British	257	— textiles	27
— Kashmir	205	— wood-work	27
— King's Commission	265	Aryans, history of	37
— Kitchener's (Lord) Scheme	254	Aryo-Dravidian people	936
— Levy Corps	253	Asoka, King of India	37
— Military Council	253	Assam administration	156
— Farms Department	268	— agriculture	154
— Territorial Areas	255	— Area	154
— Minor Campaigns	253	— border tribes	244
— Mutiny, Indian	253	— communications	154
— Mysore	168	— Ecclesiastical Department	416
— National Defence Expenditure on	268	— Finances of	155
— Officers	265	— Judicial Department	439
— Overseas Expeditions	252	— Labour and Emigration Act	471, 741
— Remount Department	262	— Legislative Council	157
— Reorganisation of	253, 256	— manufactures, trade	154
— Reserve of Officers, Indian	264	— minerals, mines	184
— Salvation in India	431	— Mission, American Baptist	422
— Service Corps, Indian	263	— Native States under	208
— Educational	263	— Officials ..	156
— Engineer	268	— population	154
— Mechanical Transport	262	— rainfall	154
— Medical	261	Assembly, Legislative	72
— Ordnance	262	Assistant Superintendents of Police	445
— Remount	262	Associated Chambers of Commerce of	
— Signal	260	India and Ceylon	711
— Terms of	263	Association, All-India Blind Relief	567
— Veterinary	263	— Bombay Millowners'	711
— Sikh Wars	253	— British Empire Leprosy Relief	566
— Squadrons	259	— (of) British University Women	407
— Staff	265	— Jute Dealers	734
— State Forces	264	— Calcutta Stock Exchange	705
— Strength	271	— (of) Columbia University Alumni in	
— Tank Corps, Royal	261	India	408
— Territorial Force	264	— Cotton, East India	724
— Training Institutions	265	— Research	723
— Vellore Military	253	— European	396
— Viceroy's Commission	265	— Grain merchants'	714
Art, Bombay School of	21, 22	— Indian Chamber of Commerce	705
— History of	19	— Jute Mills	735
— Indian	19	— Research Fund	552
— Painting, modern	20	— Roads and Transport Develop-	
— Painting mural	22	ment	400
— Schools of	21, 22	— Jute Mills	733
— sculpture	10	— Lady Minto's Indian Nursing	579
— Society, Bombay	397	— Millowners, Bombay	711
Artillery, Royal	257	— Mutual Insurance	712
		— National, for Supplying Medical	
		aid to the Women of India	575
		— Native Piece-Goods ..	714

	PAGE	PAGE
Association, Nursing	578	Bangalore Races . . . . . 969
— Press, of India	642	Banganspelle . . . . . 185
— Owners	402	Bank, Bombay Central Co-operative . . . . . 374
— Share and Stock Brokers	701	— branches . . . . . 668
— St. John Ambulance	572	— Imperial, of India . . . . . 657
— Trained Nurses	579	— of Bengal . . . . . 651
— Western India National Liberal	405	— of Bombay . . . . . 662
— Women's Christian	406	— of Madras . . . . . 662
— Women's Indian	405	— Madras Central Co-operative . . . . . 374
— Young Men's Christian	405	— Rate . . . . . 662
Associations, Railway Labour	516	— Reserve . . . . . 661
Asylums, Lunatic	572	Bankers and Shroffs, Private . . . . . 666
— and Lunacy in India	572	Bankers Clearing Houses . . . . . 667
Athletics	990	— Indian private . . . . . 666
Auckland, Lord	43	Banking business, classes of . . . . . 657
Aunth	193	— Committee, Indian Central . . . . . 378, 388
Aurangzebe	40	— in India . . . . . 657
Australia, Indians in	942	Banks at Baroda . . . . . 170
Australian Baptist Mission	422	— Bengal, Bombay and Madras . . . . . 657
Austrian Consul	247	— Co-operative Central . . . . . 374
Auxiliary and Territorial Force	263	— Deposits in . . . . . 660
— Training of Indian Officers	265	— Exchange . . . . . 662
— University Corps	264	— Joint Stock . . . . . 664
Aviation, Civil	532	— Land Mortgage . . . . . 378
		— London Agents of . . . . . 665
		— People's . . . . . 385
		— Presidency . . . . . 657
		— Provincial, Co-operative . . . . . 374
Babar, Emperor . . . . . 39		Banada . . . . . 190
Badges, Distinctive . . . . . 609		Banswara State . . . . . 172
Baghdad Railway . . . . . 218		Baptist Australian Foreign Mission . . . . . 422
— Map of . . . . . 240		— Missions, American . . . . . 422
Bahawalpur . . . . . 197		— Assam . . . . . 422
Bahrain Islands . . . . . 223		— Bengal-Orissa . . . . . 422
— communications . . . . . 223		— Canadian . . . . . 422
— customs duties . . . . . 223		— English . . . . . 421
— pearls . . . . . 223		— Societies . . . . . 421
— trade . . . . . 223		— Strict Mission . . . . . 422
Balance of Trade . . . . . 883		— Telugu Mission . . . . . 422
Baluchistan . . . . . 190		Barakar Iron Works . . . . . 696
Baluchistan administrations . . . . . 158		Baria State . . . . . 190
— Agency . . . . . 170		Bar Organisation . . . . . 425
— Agriculture . . . . . 158		Baroda administration . . . . . 170
— area . . . . . 158		— agriculture . . . . . 170
— education . . . . . 158		— area . . . . . 169
— fishing . . . . . 158		— army . . . . . 170
— foundation of province . . . . . 158		— banks . . . . . 170
— minerals . . . . . 158		— Co-operative Credit Societies . . . . . 170
— officials . . . . . 158		— education . . . . . 170
— physical features . . . . . 158		— history . . . . . 169
— police . . . . . 158		— minerals . . . . . 170
— population . . . . . 158		— population . . . . . 169
Bamboo Paper . . . . . 985(b)		— railways . . . . . 170
— Industry (Protection) Act . . . . . 462, 684		— revenue . . . . . 170
Banas Kantha Agency . . . . . 186		

	PAGE		PAGE
Bael Evangelical Mission	429	Bengal, Public Works	100
Baera	224	— railway	681
Basmiri, Treaty of	42	— remission of	48
Bastar State	204	— rising in	48
Battle of Buxar	41	— schools	101
— of Chillianwala	44	— sedition in	49
— of Hydaspes	37	— soil	97
— of Malwand	46	— Suppression of Terrorist Outrages	
— of Pannay	41	(Supplementary) Act	457
— of Wandiwash	41	— States under	198
Beam Stations, Wireless	688	— trade	97
Belgian Consuls	247	Bentinck, Lord William	43
Bengals	196	Berar, see Central Provinces	
— Hindu University	357	Bhandarkar Oriental Research Institute	396
— Mathematical Society	396	Bharaha Itihasa Sanshodhak Mandal	396
Bengal administration	99	Bharatpur State	175
— Anarchy in	48	Bhatgar Dam	806
— and N W Railway	681	Bhavnagar State	187
— area	97	Bhopal State	179
— Bank	657, 661	Bhor	192
— Chamber of Commerce	707	Bhutan State	162
— Collectors	99	Bibby Line	531
— Colleges	102	Bible and Medical Mission	427
— Commissioners	99	Bibliography Forest	686
— Council	106	— Glass and Glassware	748
— Courts of Justice	100	— Irrigation	807
— Criminal Law Amendment (Supple-		— Mines and Minerals	704
— matory) Act	452	— Wool Industry	785
— Eastern Railway	681	Bihar, ancient kingdom of	37
— Ecclesiastical Department	415	— and Orissa administration	134
— Education	101	— agriculture	138
— exports	98	— area	133
— finances	102	— Council	137
— Fisheries	630	— Courts of Justice	134
— Governors of	104	— Ecclesiastical Dept.	416
— Governor's staff	104	— education	135
— hospitals	101	— famine	621
— imports	97	— finance	135
— Industries	97	— fisheries	630
— Irrigation	100	— hospitals	135
— Judicial Department	436	— Industries	133
— languages	97	— Irrigation Department	134
— Legislative Council	105	— Judicial Department	440
— Lieut.-Governors of	104	— land tenures	134
— Manufactures	97	— Legislative Council	137
— Marine Department	100	— Manufactures	133
— Medical Department	101	— Medical Department	135
— Municipalities	100	— minerals	134
— Nagpur Railway	681	— officials	137
— natural productions	97	— Orissa opium	133
— officials	104	— people	133
— people of	97	— police	134
— police	100	— rainfall	133
— population	97	— revenue	135

	PAGE		PAGE
Bihar and Orissa, Roads and Buildings Dept	184	Bombay Presidency Finance	82
— States under	194	— Fisheries	631
— tobacco	133	— Governors	85
Bijapur architecture of	24	— hospitals	82
Bikaner State	176	— industries	78
Bilaspur	197	— Irrigation	80
Billiards	990	— Judicial Department	437
Bills of exchange	668	— Labour Office	526
Birth and Death Rates	561	— Legislative Council	86
Black Hole of Calcutta	41	— Local Boards	80
Blanket Weaving	735	— Manufactures	78
Blindness in India	567	— Medical Dept.	82
Board, Railway	68	— Union	397
Boards, Local	331	— Municipalities	80
Bolivian Consul	247	— natural productions	78
Bombay	78	— officials	84
— Anthropological Society of	398	— people	78
— Art Society	397	— Police	80
— Bank	607, 662	— population	78
— Baroda and C I Railway	681	— Port Trust	340
— Central Co-operative Bank	374	— provincial finance	83
— Chamber of Commerce	710	— schools	81
— — Indian Merchants	712	— soil	78
— Cotton Mill Industry	472, 482, 725	— staff of Governor	84
— Dog Show	993	— Strike Enquiry Committee	520
— Ecclesiastical Department	416	— talukas	79
— Fisheries	631	— textile industry	78
— Foreign Consulates in	624	— Races	970
— Grain Merchants' Association	714	— riots in	48
— Horse Show	994	— Royal Asiatic Society, Branch	397
— Hydro-Electric Works	326	— Sanitary Association	397
— Improvement Trust	333	— School of Art	21
— Judicial Department	437	— Stamp Duties	904
— Labour Office	526	— Stock Exchange	704
— League of Nations Bureau	459	— — Committee	706
— Legislative Council	86	— Strike Enquiry Committee	520
— Medical Union	397	— University	557
— Millowners' Association	711	— Woman Suffrage Debate	580
— Mutual Insurance Association	712	Bonnie Dispute Enquiry Committee	520
— Municipal Boroughs Act	80	Botanical Survey	68, 601
— Native Place-goods Association	714	Boxing	987
— Natural History Society	397	Boy Scouts	555, 566
— Running Association	578	Boys Christian Home Mission	427
— Place-goods Merchants' Association	712	Brass-work	27
— Police	80	Braslian Consuls	247
— Port Trust	340	Britain, Indians in	965
— Presidency administration	79	British and Foreign Bible Society	397
— — area	78	— Cavalry	257
— Banks	657, 692	— Empire Leprosy Relief Association	566
— collectorates	79	— Forces in India	257
— colleges	82	— Guleana and Fiji	951, 982
— Courts of Justice	79	— India Steam Navigation Co	531
— District Police	80	— Indian Peoples' Association	398
— education	81	— Infantry	267



	PAGE		PAGE
British Medical Assocn (Bombay)	398	<b>C</b>	
—officers in Native States	166	Cairo to Kowalt railway scheme	245
—Policy in Persia	230	Calcutta, Black Hole of	41
—Trade Commissioner Service in India	720	—Chess Society	398
—Troops	271	—Improvement Trust	336
—University Women in India, Association of	407	—Jute Dealers' Association	784
Broadcasting	633	—Nursing Association	578
Broadcast Receiving Licenses	629	—Port Trust	339
Bronze Coinage	662	—Races	972
Buddhism	938	—Stock Exchange	705
Budget, Indian	842, 884	— — — — Association	705
—Expenditure on National Defence	268	—University	367
—Railway	676, 640	— — — — Commission	348
Bundi State	174	Calendars	1171
Bureau of Information, Indian Students'	966	—Indian	1172
Burma administration	128	Camboy	190
—agriculture	127	Canadian Baptist Mission	422
—Agri-Horticultural Society of	396	—Presbyterian Mission	423
—area	127	Canal, Suez	533
—borders	244	Canals <i>see</i> Irrigation	
—Chamber of Commerce	718	Canning, Lord	44
—Chief Commissioners	128	Cantonments (Amendment) Act	456
—Commissioners	128	Cape Town Conference	958
—Ecclesiastical Dept	416	Capital, agricultural	371
—education in	129	—the New	344
—Finances	130	Capitation Charges, Army	270
—fisheries	632	Carpet weaving	735
—forests	127	Caste	16, 18
—Governors	131	—Marks	16
—Industries	127	Catholic Churches, Roman	419
—Irrawaddy Flotilla Co	127	Cauvery Reservoir Project	306
—Irrigation	129	Cavalry British	257
—Judicial Dept	440	—Indian	260
—Justice in	123	Caves	30
—Legislative Council	132	Cawpore, massacre at	45
—Lieutenant-Governors	131	Cement	895
—Manufactures	128	Censorship, Press	640
—Medical Department	129	Census	940
—minerals	127	Central Asian Mission	428
—natural productions	127	—Board of Revenue	67
—officials	131	—Co-operative Banks	374
—people	127	— — — — Bombay	374
—petroleum in	128, 699	— — — — Constitution of	374
—police	129	— — — — Functions of	374
—Public Works	128	— — — — Madras	374
—railways	127, 661	— — — — Working of	374
—revenue	130	—Cotton Committee	721
—Round Table Conference	924	—Government	62
—States under Government of	201	—India Agency	177
Burmese War	43, 46	—Legislature	931
Bursa, <i>see</i> Bursa.		—Provinces and Berar administration	141
		— — — — agriculture	140
		— — — — area	140
		— — — — Chief Commissioners	141

	PAGE		PAGE
Central Provinces Colleges	143	Chandragupta, Emperor	17
— Courts of Justice	141	Chank Fisheries	629
— Ecclesiastical Dept	417	Charter Act new	43
— education	142	Chelmsford's Frontier Policy	232
— Finance	143	— Reform Scheme	51
— hospitals	143	Chemicals	894
— Industries	140	Chemical Society Indian	399
— Irrigation	142	Chess Society, Calcutta	908
— Judicial Dept	441	Chhota Udaipur	190
— land system	184	Chief Railways in India	681
— languages	140	Chiefs Colleges	360
— Legislative Council	147	Child Welfare Centres	569
— Local Boards	142	— Movement	569
— Local Self Government Act	142	Children, Employment of	477
— Medical Service	143	Children's Aid Society	398
— Municipalities	141	Chilian Consuls	247
— Officials	145	China Opium Agreement	745
— police	142	Chinese Consul	247
— Public Works	142	— in Tibet	242
— revenue	144	Chitral	184
— soil	140	— campaign	47
— States under	308	Chittagong Port	343
— University	143	Chota Nagpur	190
— Village Panchayat Act	142	Christian education effects of	414
— Publicity Bureau (Railway)	676	— Holidays	1171
— Railways	245	— Home Mission, Boys	427
Ceylon and India General Mission	427	— and Missionary Alliance Mission	425
— railway	683	— Missions indirect effects of	41
Chamba State	197	— students	414
Chamber, Indian Merchants	712	Christianity	938
— Princes	208	Christians in India	413
Chamberlain Committee	864	Church and Education	412
Chambers of Commerce	708	— Anglican Missionary Societies	414
— Associated (of India and Ceylon)	711	— Diocesan Council	412
— Associated Indian	706	— Ecclesiastical Establishment	412
— Bengal	707	— Government	412
— Bombay	710	— of England	412
— Burma	718	— of Ireland Presbyterian Mission	423
— Cocanada	719	— of Nazarene Mission	426
— Federation of Indian	706	— of Scotland	420
— Indian	708	— of the Brethren Mission	420
— International (Calcutta)	709	— Reunion	414
— Indian Merchants	712	— Roman Catholic	419
— Karachi	715	— Society for the Propagation of the Gospel	414
— London	706	— Sweden Mission	429
— Madras	715	— Syrian	413
— Maharashtra	714	— United Free	421
— Northern India	716	Churches, Scottish	420
— Punjab	717	City and Hall Lines	881
— Southern India	716	Cities population of	942
— United Provinces	718	Civil Aviation	682
— Upper India	717	— Disobedience Movement	910
Chandernagore	214	— Sulta	443

	PAGE		PAGE
Clearing accounts office, railway	678	Commerce Chambers, Indian Merchants	712
—houses, bankers	687	—Karnachi	715
Climate, North West Frontier	130	—Madras	716
—of India	276	—Maharashtra	714
Clive, Lord	41	—Northern India	716
—Policy of	41	—Panjab	717
Clubs	409	—S India	716
Coal	894	—United Provinces	718
—Industry	604	—Upper India	717
—prices	606	Commercial Intelligence Department	719
—production (table)	605	Commission, Agricultural	231
Cocaine importation	744	—Calcutta University	318
—penalties	744	—Education	345
—smuggling	744	—Factory Labour (1907)	475
—use of	744	—Famine	322
Cocanada Chamber of Commerce	719	—Finance and Currency	863
Cochin grants sex equality	89	—Herschell	863
—Harbour Scheme	165	—Hilton Young (Sir Edward)	961
—State	165	—(Royal) on Indian Reforms	49
Code, Indian Penal	443	—Industrial (Indian)	626
—of Civil Procedure Amendment Act	454	—Jail	460
—of Criminal Procedure (Amendment) Act	456	—Labour (Royal)	463
Codes, famine	322	—Law	949
Coffee	742	—Lindsay	349
Coinage, weights and measures	35	—Linthgow	281
—Committee of Inquiry	46	—Opium	717
—Government action	36	—Ormsby Gore	960
—Proposed reforms	35	—Police	445
Coins, bronze	862	—Simon (Sir John)	49
—copper	862	—University	345
—nickel	862	—Wiltley (Labour)	463
—silver	862	Commissioners, (British Trade) Service in India	70
Collectors Bengal Presidency	99	Commissioners Bengal Presidency	99
—Bombay Presidency	79	—Bombay Presidency	79
—Madras Presidency	88	—Burma	128
—United Provinces	109	—Central Provinces	141
Colleges	375	—Panjab	120
Colombo Races	974	—United Provinces	109
Colombo railway to	683	Committee Acworth (Railway)	675
Colonies contribution to Navy	272	—Banking Inquiry	378
Commander-in Chief of the Army	254	—Bonus Dispute Inquiry	620
Commerce and Industry Department	67	—Central Banking, Indian	378, 388
—Chambers of	706	—Central Cotton Indian	721
—Associated, Indian	706	—Chamberlain	864
Commerce Chambers Associated of India and Leyton	711	—Co-operative	387
—Bengal	707	—Cotton Contracts	724
—Bombay	710	—Cotton, Indian	721
—Burma	718	—Currency	809
—Cocanada	719	—Distribution of Powers	926
—Federation of Indian	706	—East African	960
—Indian (Calcutta)	708	—Emigrants Friendly Service	963
—International	709	—Exchange, Indian (of 1919)	865
		—Excise	857
		—Lawsett	620

	PAGE		PAGE
Committee Federal Finance	837	Co-operative Movement	368
— Finance (Railway)	676	— Audit and supervision	375
— Fowler	863	— Banking Unions	372
— Hartog (on Education)	849	— Central Banking Committee, Indian	378
— Henschei	863	— — — Financing Banks	372
— Inchoape	840	— Consolidation of Holdings	381
— Industrial Disputes	520	— — — Genesis of Movement	369
— Jails	440	— Growth of	370
— Khilafat	928	— Land Mortgage Banks	378
— Labour (Royal)	475	— Non Credit Agricultural Co operation	380
— Law	949	— Overdue Loans	377
— Litton	966	— People's Banks	386
— Madagan Co-operation	388	— Producers Movement	386
— MUI Enquiry	520	— Propaganda Education and Training	379
— New Capital Enquiry	544	— Provincial Co-operative Banks	374
— Primary Education	303	— Rural Poverty	386
— Rates (Railway, Advisory)	676	— — — Reconstruction	383
— Retrenchment	840	— Societies Act	369, 372
— Southborough	960	— — — Agricultural Credit	371
— Southborough Franchise	961	— — — Anti Malarial	384
— Stock Exchange (Bombay)	700	— — — Better Living	389
— Strike Enquiry, Bombay	520	— — — Communal	384
— Weights and Measures	38	— — — Educational	383
Commonwealth Electoral Act	964	— — — Housing	386
Communications, Assam	154	— — — Irrigation	382
— Baroda	170	— — — Life Insurance	380
— Burma	127	— — — Marketing	381
— Hyderabad	166	— — — Milk	382
— Kashmir	206	— — — Millhands	384
— Rajputana Agency	171	— — — Non-Credit in Urban areas	386
Communists	462	— — — Thrift	385
Company East India	40	— — — Urban credit	384
— — — Administration transferred	45	Coorg	169
— — — First formed	40	Copper	702
Conciliation and Arbitration of industrial disputes	520	— — — coinage	802
Conference Association, Indian Railway	671	Copyright	529
— International Labour	520	Cornwallis, Lord	42
Congregational Mission	424	Coroners	434
— Societies	424	Cost of Army	270
Congress, Indian Science	552	Costs Bazaar (Lanani)	247
— National	907	Costumes Women's	10
— — — Trade Union	516	Cotton	278
Constatia, Lidal	84	Cotton Association, East India	724
Constitution of India Office	162	— — — Central Committee	721
Consulates (Foreign) in Bombay, Calcutta and Simla	824	— — — Com. Act	721
Consuls, Foreign in India	247	— — — Committee, Indian	721
Consumptives Home Society	404	— — — Contracts Committee	724
Contracts, Railway	971	— — — cultivation of	279
Contributions, famine	324	— — — East India Association	724
— to Navy (table)	272	— — — exports of	88
Convict employment	449	— — — Ginning and Pressing Factories Act	723
Cooka Behar State	193	— — — Indian	278
		— — — Industry	472 482 725
		— — — Manufacturer progress of	727 880 697

	PAGE		PAGE
Cotton Piece-goods	837	Cultivation, methods of	277
—Research	723	—cotton	278
—Research Studentships	724	—jute	280
—Statistics	723	—linseed	279
—Technological Laboratory	723	—millets	278
—Textile Industry	725 935(2)	—oilseeds	279
—Transport Act	723	—pulses	278
—Twist and Yarn	887	—rice	278
Connell, Assam	154	—sesamum	279
—Bengal Presidency	105	—sugarcane	279
—Bihar and Orissa	137	—tobacco	280
—Bombay Presidency	86	—wheat	278
—Burma	132	Cultivator Govt and the	855
—Central Provinces and Berar	147	Currency	853
—Elected members	72 76	—Act	852
—Imperial Legislatures	70	—and the War	855
—India	161	—Chamberlain Committee	854
—Madras Presidency	95	—Closing of Mints	853
—Military	255	—Commission of 1925-26	859
—Mysore	168	—Committee of 1919	855
—nominated members	75 77	—Exchange Committee	855
—North West Frontier	153	—Failure of Government policy	858
—of State	48	—Fowler Committee	853
—Punjab	125	—Gold Bullion Standard	872
—United Provinces	115	—Gold Exchange Standard	878
Councils Act Indian	84	—Gold Standard Reserve	873 878
Courts, High	474	—Herschell Committee	863
—of Justice, Bengal Presidency	100	—History of	863
—Bihar and Orissa	134	—Note issue	875
—Bombay Presidency	79	—Paper, reserve	873
—Burma	128	—Rate of Exchange	865
—Central Provinces	141	—Ratio	873
—Madras Presidency	92	—Reserve Bank	878
—Magistrates	134	—Reserves	878
—Punjab	120	—Rac in Exchange	865
—Santon	474	—Scheme for Gold	872
—Small Causes	434	—Silver Standard	868
—United Provinces	110	—Sterling Remittances	864
Crickets	982	—System	868
Criminal Investigation Department	444	—two shilling rupee	867
—Law (Amendment) Act	48, 457	—weights and measures	35
—Procedure Code	483	Curson, Lord	47
—Tribes	450	—Police Commission	444
Criminals transported	450	Curson's (Lord) Frontier Policy	47 216
Crop forecasts	300	Customs	15, 755
Crops	278	—Manners and	15
Cross, Rod	571	—Revenue	859
—Victoria	621	—tariff	755
Crown of India, Order of	509	Cutch State	185
—transfer to the	45	Cyclonic storms	310
Cruciferous oilseeds	280	Czechoslovak Republic Consul for	248
Cuba, Consul for	247		

	PAGE	Department, Military Finance	PAGE
<b>D</b>		— of Overseas Trade	382
Dacca University	355	— Political	67
Dairying	50	— Post Office	67
Dalhousie Lord	24	— Public Health	68
Daman Settlement	212	— Publicity	67
Damodar River Project	306	— Railway Board	68
Danesh Missionary Society	430	— Revenue Central Board	67
Darjeeling	541	— Salt Revenue	68
Datta State	781	— Survey	68
Death and birth rates	561	— Telegraph	67
— of Habbullah Khan	216, 239	Depressed Classes	925
— rate in mines	690	Designs and Inventions	750
Deccan States Agency	101	Development of Burma	127
— — — — — Bhore	102	— Central Provinces	140
— — — — — Janjira	192	— Hydro Electric	346
— — — — — Kolhapur	191	— N - W Frontier Prov	149
— — — — — Malhol	192	Dhar State	180
— — — — — Sangli	192	Dharampur	191
— — — — — Sawantwadi	192	Dholpur State	175
Declaratory Act 1780	413	Dhrangadhra State	187
Deities Hindu	16	Dhr State	184
Delhi, art decoration	545	Disciple Societies	424
— cost of building	544	Distinguished Service Medal Indian	609
— Durbar	48 544	Distribution of population	937
— Educational institutions	546	— of Powers Committee	926
— expenditure on	545	District and Local Boards	391
— Mutiny at	44	— Boards Punjab	120
— Progress of work	545	— — — — — United Provinces	110
— site of new capital	544	— Judges	434
— Town Planning Report	644	— Magistrates Bengal Pres	100
— University	308, 546	— Monopoly Excise System	357
— War Memorial (All India) at	546	— Officers Bihar and Orissa	134
Denmark, Consul for	248	— Police, Bombay Pres.	80
Department Archaeological	68	Districts, N - W Frontier Prov	152
— Army	67	Diu Island of	212
— Botanical	68	Dog Show Bombay	993
— Commerce	67	Domestic servants	580
— Commercial Intelligence and Statistics	710	— Ordinance No 28 of 1871	530
— Criminal Investigation	444	— — — — — No 17 of 1914	530
— Ecclesiastical	413	— Penalties imposed on	530
— Education	66	Dominika, Consul for	248
— Finance	67	Dominion beginnings of British	40
— Foreign	67	— — — — — French	41
— Geological Survey	68	Dongarpur State	172
— Health	68	Dravidians, history of	37
— Home	67	Dress, Indian	15
— Imperial Council of Agricultural Research	282	Drugs and Medicines	694
— Indian Stores	908	— excise system	358
— Judicial	436		
— Lands	68		
— Legislative	68		

	PAGE		PAGE
Dufferin, Lord	46	Education Indian Military Academy,	
Dupleix	41	Delhra Dur	360
Durban Land Alienation Ordinance	955	—Intermediate Colleges	365
Durban at Delhi	48	—Inter-University Board	369
Dyeing and Tanning substances	895	—Indigoona	360
		—In the Army	380
		—Lindsay Commission	749
		—Madras Pres	89
		—Medical Inspection	355
		—Mysore	169
		—Primary	353
		—Prince of Wales Military College	380
		—Professional	355
		—Punjab	120
		—Rural	353
		—Secondary and High School	354
		—Students (Indian) in Foreign Coun	
		tries	960
		—technical	355
		—United Provinces	111
		—Universities	356
		—Universities Commission	345, 348
		—Universities Statistics	346, 347 350, 351
		352 353, 354 356 361 362 363 364, 365	
		—University Training Corps	204
		—Western Learning Introduction of	744
		—Women	369
		Educational enquiries, recent	347
		—progress	350
		—Service Army	360
		—Indian	349
		—Provincial	349
		—Subordinate	349
		—work, Baptist	421
		Electorate	53
		Electric Wire and Cables	925(6)
		Electrification of Railways	676
		Elgin, Lord	47
		Ellenborough, Lord	44
		Ellerman ("City & 'Hall") Line	631
		Emigrants Friendly Service Committee	963
		Emigration	949
		—Act	949
		—Fiji and British Gaiana	962
		—statistics (table)	948
		Emperors of India, see Rulers	
		Empire, Order of Indian	596
		—Portuguese	40
		Employers and Workmen Disputes Re	
		pealing Act	452
		Employment of Children	477
		Employment of Convicts	449
		Empress of India proclaimed	45
		Engineer Services, Army	258
		Engineers, Institution of	401
Early marriages	945		
East African Committee	960		
—India Company	40		
—Cotton Association	724		
—Indian Railway	681		
—Indies Squadron	272		
Eastern Bengal Railway	681		
Ecclesiastical Dept., Assam	416		
—Bengal Pres	415		
—Bihar and Orissa	416		
—Bombay Pres	416		
—Burma	416		
—Central Provs	417		
—Madras Pres	417		
—N-W Frontier	417		
—Punjab	418		
—United Provinces	418		
—Establishments	412		
Enador Consul for	248		
Education	344		
—Advisers for Indian Students	966		
—Army	360		
—Baroda	170		
—Bengal Pres.	101		
—Bihar and Orissa	125		
—Bombay Pres	81		
—Boy Scout Movement	350, 366		
—Burma	129		
—Calcutta University Commission	348		
—Central Provs and Berar	143		
—Chiefs' Colleges	360		
—Christian	344		
—Colleges	360		
—Commission	345, 348		
—Dept.	66		
—Expansion of	248		
—Expenditure on	350		
—Female	359, 365		
—Girl Guide Movement	356		
—girls' schools	359		
—Hartog Committee	349		
—History of	344		
—Hyderabad	167		
—Indian, in South Africa	958		

	PAGE		PAGE
English Dominion beginning of	40		
—Education in India	344	Factories	475
Episcopal (American) Methodist Mission	430	—Bombay	78
Establishment of Territorial Force	264	—(Indian) Act	475
Europe, routes to India from	581	—Madras	88
European and Native Magistrates	453	—tobacco	743
European, Association	398	—United Provinces	109
—British Subjects	483	Factory Acts	475
—Settlements	40	—Labour Commission (1907)	475
—War and India	48	Far-hien, Chinese traveller	31
Europeans	938	Family Names	18
Evangelical National Missionary Society		Famine, Bihar, 1873-4	321
of Stockholm	429	—codes	322
Everest Mount	542	—commissions	322
Exchange Banks	662	—History of	321
—Bills of	665	—Insurance Grant	323
—Business (table)	664	—Madras, 1866	321
—Committee, Indian	865	—of 1899-1906	322
—deposits (table)	663	—Orissa, 1865-7	321
—history of	663	—protection	323
—investments	663	—Indra 1875-8	321
—rise in	865	—Trust, Indian	324, 325
—Stock	704	—under native rule	321
Excise	857	—Western India, 1868-70	321
—Committee, Indian	857	Fashions Indian	15
—Contract Distillery System	857	Faridkot State	198
—district monopoly system	857	Fawcett Committee	520
—Free supply system	857	Federal Finance Committee	837
—Out-still system	857	Federation, National Liberal	917
—Right of Vend	857	—of Indian Chambers of Commerce	706
Expedition, Abor	344	—of Indian University women	408
—Tibet	242	Female education	359
Expenditure on Delhi	545	Federal States, Orissa	194
—education	350	Fighting Races	266
—Indian	847, 864	Fiji and British Goleana	962
—Irrigation	307	Finance	837
—marine	272	— and Currency Royal Commission on	869
—on new capital	545	—Agricultural incomes, taxation of	839
—railway	678	—Army expenditure	848
—capital	678	—Baroda	170
—revenue and	854	—Budget, 1933-34	644
Exports	896	—Commercial stamps	838
—Agricultural	297	—Corporation Tax	839
—Coffee	742	—Debt	849
—Cotton	879	—Department	67
—Gold Bullion	931	—Expenditure for 1932-33	851
—Indigo	738	—Federal Committee	837
—jute	896	—Hyderabad	168
—milk	737	—Indraprastha Committee	840
—tea	740, 809	—Income Tax	843
—textile	726	—Kashmir	205
—tobacco	743		
—wool	785		



	PAGE		PAGE
Finance Military expenditure	840	Forests Burma	127
— Mysore	168	— Distribution of State	633
— Provincial Contributions	837	— Government Policy	634
— Railway	840	— Indian	633
— Retrenchment	840	— Industries	635
— Revenue and Expenditure	840, 854	— Policy	634
— Silver Duty	843	— products	635
— Succession duty	839	— research	636
— Supplementary Budget	845	— service	634
— Taxation	840	— state	634
— Terminal Tax	839	— statistics	637
— Ways and Means	844	— Types of	633
Fines and short sentences	450	Fort St George Presidency of	88
Finland, Consul for	248	— Presidents of	94
Fish-curing	628	— William, Governors of	104
Fisheries	627	Fowler Committee	863
— Bengal and Bihar and Orissa	630	France, Consul for	248
— Bengal Department of	632	Franchise	63
— Bombay	632	Free Church of Finland Mission	425
— Burma	631	Freemasonry	547
— Madras	627	Free Methodist Mission of N. America	431
— — Department of	627	— supply system, Excise	367
— Marine Aquarium	629	French claims on Maskat	223
— Pearl and chank	629	— Consul	248
— Punjab	632	— dominion, beginnings of	40, 41
— Rural Pisciculture	629	— possessions in India	213
— Sind	631	— railway interests in Syria	245
— Travancore	632	— struggle with the	41
— Welfare work among fisherfolk	629	— treaty with Maskat	223
Fishing in Baluchistan	158	— Wars	41, 252
Floods Company, Irrawaddy	127	Friends Service Council	428
Food grains and flour	893	Frontiers of India	215
Football in India	984	— Afghanistan	237
Force, Indian Auxiliary	268	— Afghan War	238
Forecasts, Crop	300	— Amanullah Khan's Reforms	240
Foreign Consulates in Bombay	624	— Anglo-Persian Agreement	230
— — in Calcutta	625	— Anglo-Russian Agreement	217, 231
— Consuls in India	247	— Baghdad Railway, significance of	218
— Dey	67	— Bahrain	223
— possessions in India	208	— Basra, its future	224
— — Chandernagore	214	— Bolshevik Penetration	239
— — Daman	212	— Campaigns	47
— — Diu	212	— Chelmsford policy	232
— — Goa	208	— Curzon (Lord) policy	47, 216, 232
— — Karikal	214	— French Claim on Maskat	223
— — Marmugao, Port of	211	— Gates to India	237
— — Pondicherry	214	— German Menace	218
— — postage rates	555	— Habibullah Khan assassinated	216, 238
— — Relations Act	405	— Iraq	224
Forests, Administration	684	— Koweit	223
— Area	633	— Maskat	223
		— Mesopotamia (Map of)	225
		— Middle East (Map of)	227

# Index

1189

	PAGE		PAGE
Frontiers of Mithila	203	Golf in India	985
— — — — — Muhammad	224	Gondal State	147
— — — — — North East	243	Gough, Lord	44
— — — — — North West	239	Government and Banking	817
— — — — — (Map of)	239	Government and cultivator	858
— — — — — Persia	230	— — — — — and district boards	231
— — — — — Persian Gulf	221	— — — — — appointments	85
— — — — — (Map of)	222	— — — — — Assam	150
— — — — — Shore	228	— — — — — Baluchistan	158
— — — — — Pirate Coast	223	— — — — — Bengal	104
— — — — — Policies	216	— — — — — Bihar and Orissa	127
— — — — — Problems	231	— — — — — Bombay	84
— — — — — Russia	217	— — — — — Burma	131
— — — — — Russo Afghan Treaty	240	— — — — — business procedure	84
— — — — — Sclatun	228	— — — — — Central election	67
— — — — — Treaty with Iraq	220	— — — — — Central Government	62
— — — — — Two policies	210	— — — — — franchise	67
— — — — — Tibet	241	— — — — — I overs	63
— — — — — Tribes	244	— — — — — Central Provs and Berar	146
— — — — — Turkey	219	— — — — — Changes made in	60
— — — — — Waziristan	234	— — — — — control of railways	671
— — — — — (Map of)	233	— — — — — deposits (tables)	860-861
		— — — — — Deposits with Banks	860-861
		— — — — — division of functions	65
Gandhara monuments	30	— — — — — electorates	53
Ganges Canal	44	— — — — — European Settlement	40
Gauhati	10	— — — — — Executive and Legislature	61
Goals	449	— — — — — Finance	32, 347
Harbours	286	— — — — — Forest Policy	634
Gates to India	237	— — — — — Franchise	63
Gauges, railway	674	— — — — — functions of	65
Gem stones	701	— — — — — Governors-General	69
Geological Dept	69 551	— — — — — Home	161
German Consul	248	— — — — — India Office	64 162
— — — — — Menace	218	— — — — — Irrigation Works	302
— — — — — railways in Turkey	241	— — — — — local self	330
Germany, India and war with	48	— — — — — machinery of	61
— — — — — and Indian frontiers	218	— — — — — Madras	94
Girl Guides	351	— — — — — of India	51
Girls schools	359	— — — — — personnel and procedure	64
Glasgow and Glasgow	747 890	— — — — — powers of Provincial Legislative	
— — — — — Bibliography	748	— — — — — Councils	60
— — — — — Manufacture in India	747	— — — — — provincial administration	60
— — — — — Causes of failure	748	— — — — — provision of funds	62
Glossary, Indian	2	— — — — — Punjab	124
Goa	208	— — — — — reforms of 1919	51
Gold, absorption of	782	— — — — — revenue	854
— — — — — Bullion Exports of	931	— — — — — Stores	908
— — — — — Standard	372	— — — — — transfer of control	61
— — — — — Coinage	802	— — — — — United Provinces	114
— — — — — Exchange Standard	863	— — — — — Viceroy of India	49
— — — — — Law	959	— — — — — Voters qualifications	53
— — — — — production of	606		
— — — — — Standard Reserve	863, 878		

	PAGE		PAGE
Governor-General's Council	66	Himalayan Club	548
— of Fort William	69	Himalayas, climbing in the	542
— of India	69	Hindu deities	16
— Secretarial staff	66	— Holidays	1171
Governors, Assam	156	— Mahomedan riots	48
— Bengal	104	— University	357
— Bihar and Orissa	137	Hinduism	928
— Bombay	85	History of India	37
— Burma	131	— Afghan Wars	43, 46, 253
— Central Provinces	146	— Alexander's invasion	37
— Madras	94	— Andhras	33
— Punjab	124	— Baroda	160
— United Provinces	114	— Burmese Wars	46
Grain Merchants' Assocn.	714	— Chelmsford's (Lord) Viceroyalty	48
Graphite	702	— Clive's administration	41
Great Indian Peninsula Railway	682	— Coinage	841
Greek Consul	248	— Currency and Exchange	263
Guiana British and Fiji	962	— Curzon's Viceroyalty	47
Gujarat States Agency	190	— Education	245
Gupta Dynasty	38	— of Famines	321
Gwalior	178	— French Wars	41
		— Frontier campaigns	47
		— Gupta dynasty	38
		— Hastings, Warren	42
		— Hindu Mahomedan riots	48
		— Kashmir	203
		— Mahomedan invasion	39
		— Maratha Wars	42
		— Massacre at Cawnpore	45
		— Montagu Chelmsford Reform	46
		— Mughal Empire	30
		— Mutiny, sepoy	44
		— Mysore	167
		— — Wars	42
		— Nepalese War	43
		— Non-Co-operation movement	49, 907
		— Origins of Indian	37
		— Pindaris	43
		— Plassey, battle of	41
		— Rajputs	38
		— Reading's (Lord) Viceroyalty	46
		— Royal Indian Marine	273
		— Sikh Wars	44
		— Social reform	43
		— Treaty of Sagauli	43
		— Visit of King and Queen	49
		— Wellesley's (Lord) Policy	42
		Hockey	982
		Holdings, nature of agriculture	856
		— peasant	856
		— private improvements on	856

# 

Rabibullah, Amir	215, 238
Rail Line	531
Hardinge (Lady) Medical College and Hospital	576
Hardinge, Lord	48
Hardware	804
Hartog Committee on Education	349
Hastings, Marquis of (Lord Moira)	43
— Warren	42
Health of Army	271, 64
Heavy Chemical Industry (Protection) Act	884
— Chemicals	935 (c)
Hebrew-Christian Mission	429
Hemp	734
Henderson Line	591
Hepburn Faith Missionary Association	428
Hersbell Committee	863
Herns, Emperor	38
Hides, skins and leather	749, 900
— workers in	749
High Commissioner for India	163
— Court Act, Indian	484
— Courts	434
— Schools	354
HMI Missions, Kurku and Central India	427
— Stations	541
Hilton Young (Sir Edward) Commis- sion	961

## Index

1191

PAGE		PAGE
Holdings, Ryotwari	856	
—Zamindari	856	
Holidays, Indian Public	112	
Home Department	67	
—Government	161	
—Appointments	162	
—High Commissionership	162	
—History of	161	
—India Council	161	
—Secretary of State	161	
Home show, Bombay	994	
Hospitals Bengal Presidency	101	
—Bihar and Orissa	125	
—Bombay Presidency	82	
—Burma	120	
—Central Provinces	143	
—Punjab	121	
—United Provinces	111	
Hotels in India	540	
Housing, Industrial	480	
Humayun, King	39	
Huagaran Consul	249	
Hutti Nizam's gold mine at	698	
Hydaspes, Battle of	37	
Hyderabad	166	
—administration	166	
—agriculture	166	
—Army	166	
—Communications	166	
—Contingent	166	
—education	167	
—Finance	166	
—Industry	166	
—Council	167	
—minerals	166	
—railway	166	
—revenue	166	
—Taxation	166	
Hydro-Electric Development	326	
—Bombay Schemes	326	
—Kashmir Works	328	
—Madras Scheme	90	
—Mysore Development	328	
—Progress recent	328	
—Projects	328	
—Pykara Scheme	90	
—Sutlej Project	329	
Hydrographic Survey of India	326	
	<b>X</b>	
Idar State	189	
Immigration	960	
Imperial Bank of India	657	
—Bank of India Act	657	
—Council of Agricultural Research	292	
—Finance	837	
—Legislatures	70	
—Order of the Crown of India	608	
—Services formed	45	
—silk specialists	736	
Import duties	755	
Imports	862, 885	
—Bengal Presidency	97	
—principal	885	
Improvement Trusts	332, 335	
—Bombay	338	
—Calcutta	336	
Inchoape Committee	840	
Incidence of Revenue	855	
Income and Wages (table)	668	
—tax	843 880	
Index Number of Prices	901	
India Air routes to	902	
—and Ceylon	683	
—Area of	164	
—Army in	252	
—Associated Chamber of Commerce of	706	
—Banking in	657	
—Christian Mission	426	
—Church in	412	
—Climate of	276	
—Clubs in	409	
—Consuls in	247	
—Council	161	
—Council's Act	46	
—Currency Act	862	
—East Company formed	40	
—Empress of proclaimed	45	
—England Telephone Service	639	
—European war and	48	
—Fisheries of	627	
—Foreign possessions in	208	
—Freemasonry in	547	
—Gates to	237	
—Government of	60	
—Governors General and Viceroys of	69	
—Insanity in	572	
—Lunatic and Asylums in	572	
—Meteorological Department	310	
—Mission of the Evangelical Lutheran Church in America	439	
—Office	162	

	PAGE		PAGE
India office appointments	162	Indian Deputation to East Africa	961
—Peoples of	883	—to South Africa	956
—Population of	104	—Distinguished Service Medal	609
—Prices in	881 901	—Dockyards	275
—railways to	245	—Domestic Overseas	948
—Religions of	988	—Dress	10
—Routes (Sea) from Europe to	581	—Ecclesiastical Establishments	412
—Salutes in	587	—Education	344
—Soil of	276	—Educational Service	349
—Sunday School Unions of	400	—Emigration (Amendment) Act	455
—Survey of	551	—emigration	949
—Trade of	880	—Occupations of peoples	947
— — — — exports	832 696	—Empire, Order of the	906
— — — — imports of	882 585	— — — — People	164
— — — — (tables)	881 885, 886 887	— — — — Population	164
	888 889 890 891	— — — — Exchange Committee	865
	892 893, 894	— — — — Excise Committee	857
— — — — Viceroy of	89	— — — — Factories Act	475
— — — — Who's who in	095	— — — — Famine Trust	324, 325
Indian Agriculture	276	— — — — Finance	837
—Agricultural Commission	281	— — — — Finance Act	837
—Air Force Act	465	— — — — Finance (Supplementary and Ex-	
—Architecture	22	— — — — tending Amendment) Act	452
—Army see Army	252	— — — — Fisheries	627
—Art	19	— — — — Forces, Regular (British)	267
—Association for Cultivation of		— — — — Foreign Trade	882
— — — — Science	399	— — — — Forest Engineering Service	684
—Auxiliary Force	263	— — — — Forests	833
—Baby Week	569	— — — — Freemasonry	547
—Banking	657	— — — — Frontiers	215
—Bar Creation of	435	— — — — Frontier Problem	215, 231
—Budget	842, 934	— — — — Geological Survey	58, 553
—Bureau of Information	966	— — — — Glass Manufacture	747
—Calendars	1172	— — — — Glossary	2
—Cavalry	260	— — — — High Court	434
—Central Banking Committee	378, 398	— — — — Courts Act	434
—Central Cotton Committee	721	— — — — Hotels	540
—Chamber of Commerce, Calcutta	705	— — — — Holidays	1171
— — — — in London	706	— — — — Income tax	843, 860
—Chambers of Commerce Federation of	706	— — — — Industrial Commission	526
—Chemical Society	399	— — — — Infantry	200
—Christian Mission	426	— — — — Institute of Political and Social	
—Clubs, Principal	409	— — — — Science	399
—Coinage	861	— — — — Institution of Engineers	401
—Commission (Royal) on Reforms	49	— — — — Insurance	753
—Companies (Supplementary Amend-	452	— — — — Inventions and Designs	750
ment) Act		— — — — Irrigation	802
—Constitutional Reforms White	929	— — — — Jails	449
— — — — Paper on	529	— — — — Labour	400
—Copyright Act	723	— — — — Commission	403
—Cotton Cess Act	723	— — — — Law Europeans and	433
—Contribution to Navy	272	— — — — League of Nations Union	899
—Councils Act	48	— — — — Legislation, 1932	452
—Currency Act, 1927	862	— — — — Legislature	931
— — — — Committee	865		
— — — — system	868		

	Page		Page
Indian Manners and Customs	10	Indian States annexation through law	165
—Marine, Royal	273	—Area of	164
—Mathematical Society	400	—British Officers in	165
—Merchandise Marks Act	755	—education of ruling class	161
—Merchants' Chamber of Commerce	712	—extent of	164
—Meritorious Service Medal	610	—jurisdiction	164
—Meteorological Department	310	—obligations	164
—Military College	380	—policy towards	160
—Mines Act	474	—political officer	160
—Mints	862 867	—population	164
—Missionary Society of Linnævelly	426	—railways	660
—Municipalities	331	—relations with	164
—Mutiny	258	—rights of	164
—Names	17	—supervision of	160
—National Congress	907	—tribute	107
—Navy Royal	272	—under Assam	20
—Newspapers	643	—Bengal Presidency	101
—Officers, Army	265	—Bihar and Orissa	101
—Order of Merit	609	—Burma	261
—Orders	592	—Central Provinces	203
—Paintings	20	—Madras Presidency	104
—Partnership Act	452	—Punjab	107
—Patents and Designs Act	750	—United Provinces	105
—People's Income Trust	324, 325	—Stores Department	603
—Peoples, occupations of	947	—Students in Foreign Countries	360
—Police	444	—in Great Britain	901
—Ports	339	—Sunday School Union	400
—Press	640	—Tariff	761
—Press Act (1910)	641	—Tariff (Ottawa Trade Agreement)	
—Press Law	641	—Amendment Act	457
—Prices	881 891	—Tariff (Wireless Broadcasting)	
—Prisons Act	449	—Amendment Act	456, 484
—Public Holidays	1171	—tea	739
—Racing	969	—Telegraph Department	557
—Railways	669	—Territorial Force	264
—Gauges	674	—textile industry	720
—(Statistics) 677, 678, 679 680, 684-692		—Time	38
—Red Cross Society	571	—tobacco	743
—Religions	638	—trade	880
—Roads and Transport Development Association	400	—Union Congress	516
—Rotary Clubs	411	—train service	582
—Salutes	587	—travel	530
—Science Congress	553	—Troops	271
—Sculpture	19	—Universities	306
—Signal Corps	260	—University Women	407
—Social life	945	—Woman Suffrage	580
—Society of Oriental Art (Calcutta)	400	—Women's Medical Service	576
—Soil	276	Indianisation of Railways	680
—Sport	968	Indians abroad	948
—Stamp Duties	904	—in Great Britain	965
—State Air Service	902	—Overseas	946
—State Forces	264	—Agreement with Union Govern-	
—States	164	—ment	968

	PAGE		PAGE
Indian Overseas Cape Town Conference	957	Industry Madras	85
— Deputation to South Africa, 1925	956	— Mysore	168
— Durban Land Alienation Ordinance	950	— North West Frontier Province	151
— East African Committee	980	— Oils & Offshoots	788
— Emigration Act of 1924	949	— Punjab	119
— control of	951	— United Provinces	104
— history of	949	— Silk	736
— origin of	949	— tea	739
— present position	950	— Textile	725
— Fiji and British Guiana 1898	962	— Wool	735
— Kenya Colony	950	Infant marriage	945
— Legislation	949	— Mortality	944
— Natal Rural Dealers License	955	Infantry British	257
— ing Ordinance	955	— Indian	360
— Immigration Rights and Disabilities of Indians	953	Infirmities	946
— Hilton Young Commission	961	Insanity	572
— Ormsby Gore Commission	960	Inscriptions	31
— Smuts-Gandhi Agreement	954	Institutions of Engineers	401
— South Africa	966	Insurance in India	753
India's Marine Expenditure	272	Intelligence Department Commercial	713
Indigenous Education	360	— Criminal	444
Indigo	737	Inter denominational Mission	428
Indo Aryan people	936	Interest Table	329
— Ceylon railway connections	663	Intermediate Colleges	355
Indore Institute of Plant Industry	723	International Chamber of Commerce	709
— State	178	— Labour Conferences	525
Industrial arts	26	Inter University Board	350
— Commission Indian	520	Inventions and Designs	750
— Court of enquiry	520	Iraq	224
— Courts Act	520	Ireland Mission Presbyterian Church of	423
— Disputes	520	Iron and Steel Imports	892
— Forest	520	— Ore production	606
— Housing	520	— Tata and Steel Co	606
— Safety and Inspection	520	Irrigation	303
— Strikes	520	— Acreage under	308
— Wages	520	— Area under	304
Industry Assam	154	— Bengal Pres	100
— Baroda	170	— Bibliography	307
— Baluchistan	158	— Bombay Pres	80
— Bengal	97	— Burma	128
— Bihar and Orissa	133	— Capital and Revenue	303
— Bombay	78	— Cauvery Reservoir Project	306
— Burma	127	— Central Provinces	142
— Central Provinces	140	— Classes of	302
— Coal mining	695	— Damodar Canal	306
— Coffee	742	— Government works	302
— Forest	635	— Growth of	303
— Hyderabad	166	— Madras	30
— Indigo	737	— New Works	306
— Jute	781	— Non Capital Works	306
— Kashmir	205	— Productive Works	304
		— Projects	306
		— Punjab	119
		— Sukkur Barrage	306

# Index

1195

	PAGE	PAGE
Irrigation Sutlej Valley Project	306	Judicial Department N W Frontier Prov 441
— Tanks	307	— — — — — Punjab 441
— United Provinces	110	— — — — — United Provs 442
— Unproductive Works	305	Junagadh State 188
— Water Charges	303	Jurisdiction in Native States 165
— wells	307	Justice administration of 438
Irwin Lord	49	— Law and 438
Italian Consul	249	Jute 280 780
		— Crops, 1930 783
		— Cultivation of 280
		— history of industry 730
		— looms 781
		— manufactures 724, 893, 898
		— Mills Association 738
		— — — — — working agreements 733
		— trade and the war 734
		Juvenile prisoners 450
Jails	449	
— Andamans	450	
— Commission of Inquiry, 1919	450	
— Committees	449	
— Criminal Tribes	450	
— Fines and short sentences	450	
— Indeterminate sentences	450	
— Juvenile prisoners	450	
— Prisons Act	449	
— Prisoners, employment of	449	
— Reformatory Schools	450	
— Statistics	451	
— Transportation	450	
— Variation of jail population	451	
Jain Holidays	1171	
Jalms	932	
Jalpur State	173	
Jaisalmer State	173	
Jalwar (Jhalawar) State	176	
Jambhughoda	190	
Jamkhandi State	190	
Jammu (Kashmir)	200	
Jandira State	192	
Janya State	181	
Japanese Consul	249	
Jashpur	209	
Jath State	193	
Jawhar	191	
Jewish Holidays	1171	
Jews	938	
Jhalawar State	179	
Jind State	198	
Jodhpur State	172	
Joint Stock Banks	864	
Judges District	434	
Judicial Dept., Assam	439	
— — — — — Bengal Pres	436	
— — — — — Bihar and Orissa	440	
— — — — — Bombay Pres	437	
— — — — — Burma	440	
— — — — — Central Provs	441	
— — — — — Madras	430	
		K
		Kaiser-i Hind medal 610
		Kalut 170
		Kamet Mount 40
		Kangchenjunga 542
		Kangra Valley 541
		Kanpur State 207
		Kapurthala State 198
		Karachi Chamber of Commerce 715
		— Port Trust 342
		Karauli State 175
		Karenni 202
		Karikal 214
		Kashmir (Jammu) administration 206
		— agriculture 205
		— area 205
		— army 205
		— Hill Station 511
		— history 206
		— hydro scheme 328
		— Industries 205
		— minerals 205
		— population 205
		— Races 970
		— revenue 205
		— roads 206
		— schools 206
		— State 205
		Kathlawar 186
		Kenya Colony 959
		— Government despatch 959
		— — — — — East African Committee 960
		— — — — — Franchise 959
		— — — — — Hilton-Young Commission 961



PAGE	PAGE
Kenya Government Immigration	950
— Indian Deputation to East Africa	960
— Ormsby Gore Commission	900
— Southborough Committee	900
Kerosene	009
Kharagpur State	203
Kharan	170
Kharaswan	194
Khasi Chiefship	203
Khasnadars	236
Khidmat Committee	923
King and Queen visit of (1911)	48
King's Commission	203
Kings of India, <i>see</i> Rulers	
Kishanganj State	174
Kitchener Army Scheme	254
Kolakkani	41
Kolhapur	191
— Races	974
Kotah State	176
Kowit	223
— railway scheme	223
Kurks and Central India Hill Mission	42
Kurundwad State	194
<b>L</b>	
Labour	460
— Absenteeism and Turnover	472
— Accident Prevention	484
— Acquisition of land for workers	405
— Agriculture	499
— All India Associations	515
— — and Burma Covenanted	
— — Non-Gazetted Railway Servants	
— — Services	516
— — Railwaymen's Federation	511
— — Trade Union Congress	516
— Assam Labour and Emigration	
— — Act	471, 741
— Bombay Cotton Mill Industry	492
— — Labour Office	526
— — Strike Enquiry Committee	520
— Bonus	506
— Bonus Dispute Enquiry Committee	520
— Commission (Royal) on	463
— Communist Menace	462
— Conciliation and Arbitration	520
— Contract	480
— cost of living	511
— Cotton Industry	482, 500
— Education	497
— Labour Employment of Children	477
— — Women	478
— — Factory Labour Commission, (1907)	475
— — Factories	476
— — Girdl Katar Union	402
— — Government Administration	526
— — Growth of Problem	460
— — Health	492
— — Hours of work	405
— — Indebtedness	507, 510
— — Indian Factories Act	471
— — Industrial Commission	526
— — Mines Act	478
— — Industrial Disputes	519
— — Housing	489
— — Safety and Inspection	483
— — Workers	406
— International Labour Conferences	525
— — Convention	525
— Jute Industry	482
— — Material Benefits	499
— — Medical Facilities for workers	494
— — Mines	478
— — Migration	466
— National Union of Railwaymen of	
— — India and Burma	510
— — Office, Bombay	526
— — Overtime	478
— — Plantations	504
— — Railway Associations	515
— — Railways	497, 506, 515
— — Recreation	497
— — Recruitment of	470
— — Reforms in Bombay Cotton Mills	472
— — Riots Enquiry Committee	462
— — Seamen	480
— — 1st Districts Emigrant Labor Act	476
— — Trade Disputes Legislation	523
— — — Union Congress	516
— — — Legislation	517
— — Unions	513
— — — Act	513, 518
— — Unemployment	481
— — Wages	493
— — Deduction from	509, 510
— — Welfare work	496
— — Workers and Peasants Party	401
— — Workmen's Compensation	486
— — Compensation Act	496
— — Compensation (Amendment)	486
Ladies' Missions	427
Lady Hardinge Medical College	576
— Minto Nursing Service	579
Labour Conspiracy Case	48

# Index

1197

PAGE	PAGE
Lahore Races	976
Land Allotment Act, Punjab	856
—Mortgage Banks	378
—Oudh Tenancy Act	854
—Protection of Tenants	856
—Revenue incidence of	856
—policy	856
—system	855
—Settlement Officer	855
—settlement, permanent	855
—temporary	855
—Survey and Records of Rights	856
—literature on	856
—tenure	855
—Bihar and Orissa	134
—United Provinces	109
Landlords, policy towards	256
Languages, Bengal Pres	97
—Bombay Presidency	78
—Central Provs	140
—Madras Pres	84
—N W F Province	150
—Punjab	119
—United Provs	108
Landdowne, Lord	46
Las Bela	179
Latvia, Consul for	249
Lausanne, Treaty of	226
Law and Justice	479
—appointments	436
—Bar organisation	435
—Codification	433
—Commission	949
—European British subjects	423
—High Courts	434
—Indigenes	433
—legal practitioners	435
—legislative power	435
—lower courts	434
—officers	435
—reports	435
—statistics	438
—statute law revision	433
Laws State	174
Laws tennis	982
Lawrence, Lord	45
Laws of 1932	452
Lead	702
League, Moslem	920
League of Nations	468
League of Nations Union, Indian	399
Leather, hides and skins	746
Legal Practitioners	475
Legislative Assembly	72
—Council, Assam	157
—Bengal	106
—Bihar and Orissa	137
—Bombay	86
—Burma	132
—Central Provinces	147
—Madras	96
—Punjab	125
—United Provinces	118
—Dept	68
Legislature, Indian Proceedings	931
Legislatures	931
Legislatures (Imperial), Powers of	70
Leipzig Evangelical Lutheran Mission	429
Lepor Mission	425
Leprosy in India	565
—Relief Association, British Empire	566
Letter postage rates	554
Levy Corps	203
Lhasa expedition	242
Liberal Federation, National	917
Liberian Consul	249
Libraries in Baroda	170
Lieut. Governors of Bengal	104
—Burma	131
—Punjab	124
—United Provs	114
Lighthow Commission (Agriculture)	281
Lindsay Commission on Education	549
Licensed cultivation of	279
Literacy	945
Literary Societies	396
Live stock	280
Lloyd Dam	80
Lloyd, Trieste Line	531
Loans, Co operative	377
Local Boards	331
—Bengal Pres	100
—Bombay Pres.	80
—Central Provs	142
—Madras	90
—Punjab	120
—United Provinces	110
—Government Commission (for Kenya)	980
—Self government	330
—District Boards	331
—Improvement Trusts	332
—Municipalities	331
—Panchayats	330
—Provincial progress	332
—statistics	333
—types of villages	330



	1898		1899
Manufactures Burma	128	Metals	27, 592, 900
—Central Provinces	140	Metal working	27
—Glass	747	—workers	27
—Madras Presidency	88	Metcalf, Sir Charles	43
—Punjab	110	Meteorological Department, India	310
—United Provinces	108	—Investigational work	313
Manures	277	—Organisation	311
Maps, Baghdad Railway	146	—Observations	311
—Mesopotamia	225	Meteorology	308
—of the Middle East	227	—Monsoon in 1932	319
—North West Frontiers	229	—Monsoons	308
—Persian Gulf	222	—Rainfall total	310
—Survey (topographical)	551	—Spring months	308
—Waziristan	233	—Statistics	315-318
Marathas, see Mahrattas		Methodist Episcopal (American) Mission	430
Marine Aquarium Madras	629	—(Free) Mission	431
—Royal Indian	273	—Societies	430
—appointments	274	Metre-gauge railways	674
—dockyards	275	Mexico Consul for	249
—expenditure	272	Mion	702
—history	273	Middle East, Map of	227
—personnel	274	—Railway position in	227
—war service	273	Migration	408-437
Marks Merchandise	755	Mileage railway	686
—Trade	750	—(tables)	684-692
Marriage	934	Military College, Prince of Wales	360
Maskat	122	—Council	255
Massacre of Cawnpore	45	—Farms Department	263
Matches imports of	896	—Territorial Areas	25
Mathematical Society (Bharat)	396	Mill Inquiry Committee	506, 520
—Indian	400	Minerals, cultivation of	278
Matheran	641	Millowners Association, Bombay	711
Mayo, Lord	46	—Mutual Insurance Association	712
Measures and Weights	3	Mineral production (tables)	693
Medal, Indian Distinguished Service	609	—Oils	804
—Meritorious	610	Minerals Assam	104
—Order of Merit	609	—Bengal	98
—of British India	609	—Bihar and Orissa	184
—Kaiser-i-Hind	610	—Burma	127
Medieval dynasties	38	—Central Provinces	141
Medical Research Workers	503	—Hyderabad	166
Meerut Mutiny at	44	—Kashmir	205
—Races	979	—Punjab	119
Mennonite Mission	427	—United Provinces	109
Mental Hospitals	573	Mines Act (Indian)	478
Merchandise, Imports of	885	—and Minerals of India	693
—Marks Act	755	—Bibliography	704
Merchants Chamber, Indian	712	—Death rate in	696
Meritorious Service Medal, Indian	610	—Labour in	478
Merwara, Ajmer	159	—people employed in	695
Mesopotamia, Map of	225	Mining accidents	696
Messageries Maritimes Line	531	—employees	695



	PAGE		PAGE
National Association for supplying Medical Aid by women	575	North West Frontier formed	47
—Congress Indian	907	—Irrigation	151
—Defence, Expenditure on	288	—Judicial Dept	441
—Horse Breeding and Show Society	401	—Legislative Council	153
—Indian Association	401	—map of	220
—Liberal Federation	405, 917	—municipalities	152
—Missionary Society of India	426	—police	152
—Union of Railwaymen of India and Burma	515	—population	150
Native magistrates and Europeans	433	—officials	152
—Fleece goods Association	714	—races	150
—private bankers	660	—rainfall	150
—Share and Stock Brokers Association	704	—states	184
Natural History Society, Bombay	397	—trade	151
—productions, Assam	154	—Western Railway	662
—Bengal Presidency	97	Norwegian Consul	250
—Bihar and Orissa	138	Norss, currency	863, 875
—Bombay	78	Nova Goa	209
—Burma	127	Nurses' Organisation	579
—Madras Presidency	84	Nursing Associations	579
—Punjab	118	—in India	577
—United Provinces	108	—Service, Lady Minto	578, 579
Nawanagar State	188		
Navy, contribution to (table)	272		
—Colonies contribution to	272		
—East Indies Squadron	272	Obligations of Indian States	184
Nepal	183	Occupations	947
—War	43	Office India	162
Netherlands Consular	240	Officers, Army	265
New Capital	544	—Consular, in India	247
—Enquiry Committee	544	—Reserve of	266
—Zealand Presbyterian Mission	423	Officials Assam	156
Newspapers in India	643	—Baluchistan	158
—Act, 1910	641	—Bengal Presidency	104
—Incitements to Offences Act	641	—Bihar and Orissa	137
—Indian	640	—Bombay Presidency	84
Niouragus, Consul for	340	—Burma	131
Nikeel coinage	862	—Central Provinces	146
Nicobar Islands	159	—Law	435, 436
Nila-Mula Scheme	326	—Madras Presidency	93
Nizam's Gold Mine, Huttli	698	—North West Frontier Province	152
Non-Co-operation Movement	907	—Punjab	124
Northbrook, Lord	46	—United Provinces	114
North Eastern Frontier	243	Oil industry	738
North India Chamber of Commerce	716	—kerosene	699
North West Frontier	231	Oils and oilseeds	738
—Frontier Province	149	Oilseeds	279, 899
—agriculture	151	—cultivation of	279
—area	149	Old Church Hebrew Mission	429
—development	149	Ootacamund	541
—Ecclesiastical Department	417	—Races	180
—flora and fauna	150	Open Brethren Mission	429

	Page	Page
Opium Agreement with China	745	Paper and Pasteboard 804
—Bihar and Orissa	133	Paper Currency Reserve 874
—Commission	746	Parcels postage rates 556
—excise systems	858	Pami Holidays 1171
—International aspect of problem	745	Parsi <i>see</i> Zoroastrianism 948
—Policy	747	Parsigarh State 172
—Trade	745	Passengers and Traffic Relief Association 401
Orchha State	181	Passport regulations 622
Orders British India	609	Patents 760
—Crown of India	608	Pathan Soldiers 206
—Indian	592	Patna State 200
—Distinguished Service Medal	609	Patna University 357
—Empire	598	Pearl Fishery, Bahrain 228
—Meritorious Service Medal	610	—Fishing 629
—of Merit	609	Pegu annexe 44
—Kaiser-i-Hind Medal	610	Penal Code 443
—Star of India	602	Peninsular & Oriental S N Co 631
Ordinance, Durban Land Alienation	906	—Railway Great Indian 682
—Natal Borough	905	People Bengal 97
—Rural Dealers Licensing	905	—Bihar and Orissa 183
Ordinance Services, Army	262	—Bombay Presidency 76
Ore, iron	601	—Burma 127
—manganese	607	—Central Provinces 140
Orient Line	631	—N-W F 160
Oriental Studies School of	625	—Punjab 118
Origins of Indian History	37	—United Provinces 106
Orissa, <i>see</i> Bihar	133	Peoples of India 936
—Famine, 1856	301	—Census 939
—Feudatory States	194	—Christians 938
Ormsby-Gore Commission	960	—Cities 942
Orianda University	161, 368	—Economic Condition 945
Ottawa Agreement	936	—Education 940
—Trade Agreement Amendment	457	—Immunities 946
(Tariff) Act	457	—Languages 948
Oudh annexed	45	—Literacy 945
—and Rohilkhand Railways	682	—Marriage 944 945
—Tenancy Act	856	—Migration 937
Out-still excise system	857	—Occupations 947
Overseas contribution to Navy	272	—Population 939
—Expeditions	252	—Religions 938
—Trade	882	—Sex 944
		—Social life 945
		—Statistics 937 976, 939 940, 941 942 943, 944 945 946
		—Town and villages 937
		—Widows 944
		Permanent Settlement Act 855
		Persia 230
		—Agreement with 230
		—and present position 230
		—British policy in 230
Pachmar	542	
Painting Indian	20	
—Modern	20	
—Mughal	20	
—Mural	22	
Palanpur	181	
Panama, Consul for	250	
Panchayats	330	
Panjab States	197	

	PAGE	PAGE	PAGE
Perdan Consuls	250	Polo in India	947
— Gulf	221	Pondicherry	214
— and France	221	Poons and Indian Village Mission	425
— and Germany	221	— races	980
— and Russia	221	— Seva Sadan Society	401
— and Turkey	221	Population, Aden	100
— map of	222	— Assam	136
— (Pirate Coast)	223	— Baluchistan	158
— railway lines	245	— Agency	170
— shore	228	— Baroda	169
Personnel of Government	64	— Bengal Presidency	97
Peruvian Consuls	250	— Bihar and Orissa	133
Petroleum, output of	700	— Bombay Presidency	78
— production of	700	— Burma	127
Pbaltan	193	— census of	939
Philatello Socy of India	401	— Central India Agency	177
Photographic Socy of India (Calcutta)	404	— Provinces	140
Piece-goods Assocn Bombay Native	711	— cities	942
Picnicking	992	— India	164
Piliars, Monumental	22	— Indian States	184
Pindaris	43	— Jail	451
Pirate Coast	223	— Madras Presidency	88
Plantations	504	— Movement of	937
Plassey, Battle of	41	— Mysore	107
Police	444	— N W Frontier Province	150
— administration	444	— Principal cities	942
— Armed	444	— Punjab	118
— Baluchistan	158	— Rajputana Agency	171
— Bengal Presidency	100	— United Provinces	108
— Bihar and Orissa	134	Porbandar	189
— Bombay Presidency	80	Port of Mormagao	211
— Burma	129	— Trust Bombay	340
— Cadre	440	— Calcutta	339
— Central Provinces	142	— Chittagong	343
— Commission	440	— Karachi	342
— Criminal Investigation Department	444	— Madras	242
— distribution of	445	— Rangoon	343
— History of	444	Port's Indian	339
— inspectors	445	Portuguese Consuls	250
— Madras Presidency	92	— Empire	40
— N W Frontier Province	102	— foreign possessions in India	208
— offences	448	Post Office and Telegraph	554
— organisation	444	— circles	554
— Prosecutors	444	— Dept.	87
— Punjab	120	— growth of	556
— statistics	446, 447	— Insurance Fund	754
— training school	445	— tariff	554
— United Provinces	110	Postage rates foreign	555
Policy New Frontier	232	— letter	555
— towards Indian States	165	— parcels	555
Political Department	67	Posts and Telegraphs	583
— Officers	165	Precedence, Table of	583



	PAGE		PAGE
Presbyterian Church of Ireland Mission	423	Professional names	18
— — — N American Mission	423	Professions	18
— Societies	423	Project Andhra Valley	327
Presidency Banks	657	— Visagapatam Harbour	89
— — — Act of 1876	657	Projects, Irrigation	306
— Corporations	831	— from Famine	322
— of Bengal	97	Protection of Children Society	404
— of Bombay	78	Provinces, United	108
— Madras	88	Provincial Co-operative Banks	374
— Police	445	— Councils, working of	60
— towns	331	Proving of Wills	34
Presidents of Fort St George	94	Provisions	804
Press Act, 1910	641	Public Holidays in India	1171
— and Registration of Books Act	641	— Prosecutors	444
— Association of India	641	— Services	931
— censorship	640	— Suits Valuation Act	454
— in India	640	Publicity Department	67
— law, Indian	641	Pudukottai	185
— Newspaper (Incitement to Offences)	401	Pulse, cultivation of	278
— Act	402	Punchayats	330
— Owners' Association	402	Punjab administration	119
— Repeal of Acts	641	— agriculture	119
— Statistics	642	— annexed	44
— Vernacular	641	— areas	118
Prevention of Seditions Meetings Act	48	— canal system	119
Prices, Index	901	— castes	118
— in India	881 901	— Chamber of Commerce	717
Primary schools	359	— climate	118
— — — Committee	358	— Colleges	120
Prince of Wales Military Coll.g.	380	— Commissioners	120
Princes, Chamber of	206	— Council	125
— Conferences held	206	— Courts of Justice	120
— Functions described	206	— District Boards	120
Principal Clubs in India	409	— Ecclesiastical Department	418
Printing Frames	642	— Education Department	120
Prisoners employment	449	— Finance	121
Prisoners, juvenile	450	— Fisheries	632
Prisons Act of 1894	449	— forests	119
Private bankers and shroffs, Indian	666	— Governors	124
Procedure of Government business	4	— Industries	119
Proclamation of Empress of India	4	— Irrigation	119
Produce, agricultural	297	— Judicial Department	441
Production of coal (table)	694	— Land Alienation Act	866
— gold	699	— languages	118
— iron ore	696	— Legislative Council	125
— Manganese	698	— Lieut Governors	124
— minerals (tables)	698	— Medical Dept	120
— petroleum	700	— minerals	119
— Rock-salt	703	— Municipalities	120
— sea	739	— Officials	124
— woven goods (tables)	728	— police	120
— yarn	726		



	PAGE		PAGE
Railways	669	Revenue, Government	854
Rainfall	317, 318	— Hyderabad	166
Rainha, New Capital	545	— Incidence of Land	855
Rajppla State	191	— Irrigation	303
Rajputana, Lawa State of	174	— Kashmir	205
— agency	171	— Land	855
Rajputs	38	— Madras Presidency	92
Ramabai Mukti Mission	428	— Mysore	198
Ramdrug State	193	— Post Office	558
Rampur State	195	— Punjab	121
Rangoon Literary Society	402	— railways	677
— Port Trust	349	— salt	859
Ranjit Singh	43	— System, Land	855
Rate Bank	666	— tables of	854
Rates Advisory Committee (Railway)	676	— telegraph	559
— and taxes, municipal	331	— United Provinces	112
— Birth and Death	561	Rewa State	180
Rebate Railway contract system	669	Rice, cultivation of	278
Recreation Club Institute	402	Right of Vaid, Excise	857
Red Cross Society	571	— of Indian States	164
Reform Act 1919	51	Ripon, Lord	46
— of weights and measures	35	Rise in exchange	865
— social	43	Rising in Bengal	41
— Viceroy's emergency Powers	71	Roads and Transport Development	
Reformatory schools	460	— Association (Indian)	400
Reforms (Indian) Commission	49	Roberts, Lord	46
Regions beyond Missionary Union	426	Roman Catholic Churches	410
Regulations, Passport	422	Rotary Clubs in India	411
Religion, native students and	414	Roumania, Consul for	250
Religions of India	938	Round Table Conference	924
Remittances, Sterling	804	— Communal award	925
Remount Department, Army	242	— Congress participation in	925
Repeal of Press Legislation	441	— Minorities	925
Reports Law	435	— White Paper	992
Research Fund Association Indian	552	— Federal Legislatures	930
— Studentships Cotton	723	— Provinces	930
Reserve Bank	878	— Public Services	941
— Forest	634	— Reserve Subjects	929
— Gold Standard	863, 873	Route (Air) to India	902
— Indian Army	266	Routes (Sea) to India from Europe	531
— Paper Currency	878	Rowing	992
Reserves, Currency	576, 877	Royal Asiatic Society (Bombay)	403
Retrenchment Committee	840	— Commission on Agriculture	281
Revenue, Assam	155	— Indian Reforms	49
— Baroda	170	— Indian Marine	273
— Bengal	102	— on Labour	463
— Bihar and Orissa	135	— Society of Art	403
— Bombay Presidency	83	Rugby	985
— Burma	130	Rulers of India, Akbar	39
— Central Board of	67	— Asoka	28
— Provinces	144	— Aurangzeb	40
— Department	67	— Babar	36
— Forest	634	— Chandragupta	37

	PAGE		PAGE
Rulers of India Gupta dynasty	38	School of Oriental Studies	625
— Harsha	38	Schools of Art	21, 22
— Humayun	30	Schools, see Education and Colleges	
— Mahomedan	39	Science Congress Indian	552
— Medieval dynasties	39	Scientific Societies	550
— Mongolian kings	39	— Surveys	550
— Mughal dynasty	39	— Botanical	551
— Shahjahan	40	— Geological	553
— Southern dynasties	38	— Malaria	553
Rural Education	353	— Mammal	550
— reconstruction	393	— Research Fund Association,	
Russia and Tibet	242	— Indian	552
Russian railway to Lake Urmia	245	— Science Congress, Indian	552
— Tehran	240	— Survey of India	551
Russo Afghan Treaty	240	— Topographical Survey Maps	551
Rutlan State	181	— Zoological	550
Ryotwari holdings	650	Scotland, Established Church of	420
		— United Free Church of	420
		Scouts, Boy	355, 356
		Seytho-Dravidian people	038
		Sea Routes between India and Europe	631
		Secondary schools	354
		Secretariat Depts., Governor-General's	46
		Secretary of State for India	161
		Secunderabad Races	981
		Sedition in Bengal	48
		Seamen	480
		Seistan (Persia)	228
		Self-Government Local	330
		Sentences Indeterminate	450
		— short	450
		Separation of Railway Finance	675
		Sepoy mutiny	44, 253
		Sericulture	93, (d)
		Servants, Domestic	580
		— of India Society	403
		Service, Lady Minto Nursing	579
		Services Indian Forest (Engineering)	614
		— Indian Police	444
		Sesamum, cultivation of	279
		Sessions Courts of	434
		Settlement Officers' duties	855
		Settlements, Dutch	40
		— European	40
		Siva Sadan	404
		Seventh Day Adventists Mission	426
		Sex	944
		Shahjahan	40
		Shahpur-ship	175
		Shan States	201
		Share and Stock Brokers Association	704
		Shatt-el-Arab	221
Sabar Kantha Agency	198		
Sachin	191		
St John Ambulance Assocn	572		
Salt	701, 858		
— Additional Import Duty Act	452		
— Import Duty Extending Act	452		
— revenue	859		
— Department	67		
Salutes, table of	587		
Salvador, Consul for	250		
Salvation Army in India	431		
Sandur	180		
Sangli State	192		
Sanitation	560		
— Birth and death rates	561		
— chief diseases	562		
— child welfare movement	569		
— health of the army	564		
— history of	560		
— leprosy in India	565		
— Lunatic Asylums	572		
— mortality	562		
Sant State	191		
Sarcenic Architecture	31		
Savantwadi State	192		
Savanur	193		
Scandinavian Alliance Mission	425		
Scheme, Kaashmir Hydro	323		
— Mysore Hydro-electric	328		
— Nila Mula	320		

	PAGE		PAGE
Shawl weaving	28	Sol, United Provinces	108
Shroffs, banking by	866	—Agricultural	276
Siamese Consuls	250	South Africa, Indians in	94
Siege of Delhi	258	—Indian Famine, 1876-8	421
Signal Corps Army	260	—Railway	682
Sikh wars	43, 253	Southborough Committee	260
Sikhs, origin of	266	Southern dynasties	39
Sikhi n State	188	—India Chamber of Commerce	716
Silk	736, 891	Spanish Consuls	251
Silver	702	Sports in India	908
—coinage	862	—athletics	990
—coins	862	—Billiards	990
—plate	914(a)	—boxing	987
—standard	863	—cricket	983
Simla	542	—Dog Show, Bombay	993
Simon (Sir John) Commission	49	—football	984
Sind, fisheries	631	—Lift	985
Sirguja	204	—hockey	983
Sirmour (Nahan) State	201	—Horse Show	994
Sirohi State	173	—Jigsticking	992
Skins, hides and leather	749, 900	—Jilce	994
Small-cause Courts	434	—polo	987
Smuggling of Cocaine	744	—racing	989
Smuts Gandhi Agreement	954	—rowing	992
Social reforms	41	—Rugby	985
—societies	396	—Swimming	992
Societies Agricultural	289, 290	—tennis	982
—and Institutions in Tonkin connected with India	967	—Water Polo	987
—Anglican Missionary	414	—Wrestling	993
—Baptist	421	—Yachting	993
—Congregational	424	Squadron, East India	272
—Disciple	428	Staff (Governor General's)	66
—Housing Co-operative	366	—Governor's, Bengal Pres	104
—Ladies	427	—Bombay Pres	84
—Literary Scientific and Social	396	—Madras Pres	94
—Lutheran	429	—Railway	670
—Methodist	430	Stamp Duties, Indian	904
—Non-Credit Agricultural Co-operation	380	Standard Tours	598
—Presbyterian	423	Star of India	592
—for the Propagation of the Gospel	414	State Council of	76
—for the Protection of Children	404	—Forces, Indian Army	264
—Red Cross, Indian	571	—forest distribution	633
—of St John the Evangelist	415	—irrigation works	302
Society for the Protection of Children in Western India	404	—rivers Company Management (Railways)	674
Sol, Bengal Pres	97	States Indian	164
—Bombay Pres	78	—Akalkot	193
—Central Prov	140	—Alwar	177
—India	276	—Amb	184
—Madras Pres	88	—Amudh	193
—Punjab	119	—Bahawalpur	187

## Index

1209

	PAGE		PAGE
States Indian Balasnor	100	States Indian Idar	180
— Baluchistan Agency	170	— Indore	178
— Hansa Kutha Agency	188	— Jalpur	173
— Banganapaleo	185	— Jaisalmer	173
— Banada	100	— Jamkhandi	197
— Banswara	172	— Jammu	205
— Baria	190	— Janjira	102
— Bailya	190	— Jaora	181
— Baroda	100	— Jaipur	208
— Bastar	204	— Jeth	103
— Benares	196	— Jawhar	191
— Hoogal Presidency	193	— Jhalawar	176
— Bharatpur	175	— Jind	198
— Bhavnagar	187	— Jodhpur	173
— Bhopal	170	— Junagadh	184
— Bhor	192	— Kalat (Baluchistan Agency)	170
— Bhutan	182	— Kanak	208
— Bikaner	176	— Kapurthala	108
— Bilaspur	197	— Karauli	175
— Bundi	174	— Kargil District	202
— Cambay	190	— Kashmir	203
— Central India Agency	177	— Kathiawar	186
— Chamba	197	— Khatnagar	208
— Chhota Udaipur	190	— Kharawan	191
— Chitral	18	— Khasi	204
— Cochin	180	— Kishangarh	174
— Cooch Behar	193	— Kolhapur	101
— Cutch	186, 188	— Kotah	170
— Dafia	181	— Kurudwad	193
— Deccan States Agency	191	— Las Bela (Baluchistan Agency)	170
— Dhar	180	— Lawa	174
— Dharampur	191	— Lunavada	191
— Dholpur	175	— Madras Presidency	184
— Dhrangadhra	187	— Maler Kotla	190
— Dir	184	— Maudj	199
— Dongarpur	172	— Manipur	203
— Faridkot	198	— Miraj	193
— Gondal	187	— Mudhol	192
— Gujarat States Agency	190	— Mysore	197
— Balasnor	180	— Nabha	199
— Banada	190	— Nandgaon	208
— Baria	190	— Narukot (Jambughoda)	190
— Cambay	190	— Navanagar	188
— Chhota Udaipur	190	— Nepal	183
— Dharampur	191	— North-West Frontier	184
— Jawhar	191	— Obligations of	144
— Lunavada	191	— Orcha	182
— Rajpipla	192	— Orissa Feudatory	194
— Sachin	191	— Palanpur	181
— Sant	191	— Patabgerh	178
— Udaipur	178	— Patiala	200
— Hyderabad	186	— Phaltan	193

	PAGE		PAGE
States Indian Policy forwards	165	Stations Wireless Telegraph	559
— Political Officers	165	Statistics, Agricultural	280-290
— Porbandar	189	— bank 660, 661 662 663, 664 665, 666, 667	
— Puduchotai	185	— birth and death rate	561
— Punjab	197	— Bombay Port Trust	341
— Radhanpur	189	— Co-operation	389-395
— Raigarh	203	— cotton industry 725, 726, 727 728, 729	
— Rajpipla	191	— dacoity	448
— Rajputana Agency	171	— death and birth rates	561
— Ramdurg	193	— education 346 347 360 351, 352	
— Rampur	190	— 361 362 363 364 365	
— Rewa	180	— Famine Trust, Income and Expendi-	
— relations with	164	— ture	325
— rights of	164	— forest	636, 637
— Rutnem	181	— Indians Overseas	948
— Sabal Kantha Agency	191	— irrigation	304-306
— Sachin	191	— jail	431
— Sandur	186	— judicial	443
— Sangli	192	— Jute	731-733
— Sant	191	— Labour 467 468, 473 479, 483, 488,	
— Savantwadi	192	— 498 501 502, 503, 504, 505,	
— Savanur	108	— 506, 507 508 511, 512, 519	
— Shahpura	170	— Local Govt	333 334
— Shan	201	— Lunacy	573, 574
— Sikkim	181	— Meteorological	315-318
— Sirgusa	204	— Mines and Minerals 601 604 605 606 606	
— Sirpur (Nahan)	202	— 602, 700 701 703, 704	
— Strohl	179	— Municipalities	333
— Suket	197	— murder	448
— Surguja	204	— police 445 446, 447 448	
— Swat	184	— Population 937 938, 939, 940 941	
— Tobri	106	— 942, 943, 944 945 946	
— Tonk	174	— press	642
— Travancore	184	— railway 677, 678 679 680 684 682	
— Tripura	194	— reserves, currency	877
— Udaipur	171	— revenue and expenditure	804
— Vijaynagar	190	— Tea	730, 741
— Wadi Estate	193	— telegraph and telephones	509
— Western India	186	— Textile Industry	725-726
— under Assam Govt	203	— theft	448
— Bengal Govt	193	— Trade 885, 886 887 888, 889 890	
— Bihar and Orissa Govt	194	— 893 894 896 897 898	
— Burma Govt	201	— wages, income &c	668
— Central India Agency Govt	177	Statuary	26
— Central Provinces Govt	203	Statutory Commission	49
— Government of India	186	Steamship Co Anchor Line	531
— Madras Govt	184	— Elby Line	531
— North-West Frontier	184	— B I S N	531
— Punjab	197	— City and Hall Line	531
— United Provinces Govt	195	— Henderson	531
— Railways	582	— Lloyd Triestino	531
— Tribute	207	— Maritime Italiana	531
Station, Khapoli Power	327	— Messageries Maritimes	531
		— Natal Line	531

## Index

1211

	PAGE		PAGE
Steamship Co Orient Line	531		
— — — — — P & O	531		
Steel Industry	666	Table, Interest	329
— — — — — Halls	635(a)	— — — — — of wages	668
Sterling Remittances	864	Tamil Evangelical Lutheran Church	429
Stock Exchanges	704	Tank Corps, Royal	261
— — — — — Bombay	704	Tanks	307
— — — — — Calcutta	705	Tanned Hides, exports of	749
— — — — — Committee of Inquiry (Bombay)	705	Tanning	749
— — — — — Madras	705	— — — — — materials	805
Stones, Gem	708	Tariff Board	635 (a)
Stores Department, Indian	903	— — — — — Customs	755
Storms	310	— — — — — (Ottawa Trade Agreement) Amend ment Act	457
Strength of the Army	271	— — — — — (Wireless Broadcasting) Amendment Act	455, 864
Strict Baptist Mission	422	Tata Hydro-Electric Power Supply Co	326
Strike Enquiry Committee, Bombay	520	— — — — — Iron and Steel Works	606
Strikes Industrial	520	Tax, Income	643 860
— — — — — Bombay Textile Mill	520	Taxation, incidence of	855
Structural Temples	31	Tea	739
Students Bureau of Information	966	— — — — — District Migrant Labour Act	456 473
— — — — — in Great Britain, Indian	966	— — — — — Exports	740, 890
Sub-district boards,	3 1	Technical education	856
Suez Canal	523	Technological (Cotton) Laboratory	728
Suffrage Movement, Woman	520	Tehri State	189
Sugarcane, cultivation of	279	Telugumouth, Lord (Sir John Shore)	42
Sugar imports	894	Telegram Rates	567
— — — — — Industry (Protection) Act	455 441	Telegraph Department	567
— — — — — Protection for	935(a)	— — — — — and Post Office	551
Suits civil	448	— — — — — tariff	567
Suket	107	Telegraphy, Wireless	844
Sukkur Barrage	366	Telegraph Mission American Baptist	4...
Sunday School Union	400	Telephone Service Wireless India- England	689
Sunth (Sant)	101	— — — — — Statistics	559
Superintendents of Police, Assistant	445	Telephony	638
Surguja	204	Temperature	315, 318
Surguja State	190	Tennis, lawn, in India	982
Survey, Archaeological	68	Territorial Force (Indian)	264
— — — — — Botanical	68	Textile industry	726
— — — — — Department	68	Textile export trade	726
— — — — — Geological	68	— — — — — Progress	723
— — — — — Hydrographic (of India)	310	— — — — — Punjab	110
— — — — — of India	551	— — — — — United Provinces	109
— — — — — Mammal	550	— — — — — Yarn	720
— — — — — Maps, Topographical	513	Textiles	27
— — — — — Zoological	550	Thames and Thanet	444
Surveys, Forest	633	Theft Statistics	448
— — — — — Scientific	550	Tibet	241
Sutlej Valley Project	306 329	— — — — — British intervention in	241, 242
Swedish Alliance Mission	425	— — — — — Chinese in	242
— — — — — Consuls	251	— — — — — expedition to	242
Swimming	992	— — — — — political importance of	243
Swiss Consuls	251	— — — — — Russia and	242
Syrian Church	413	Tibetan Mission	426



	1212	Index		PAGE
Tidal Constants	31	Unions, Trade	513	
Time, Indian	33	United Church of Canada Mission	423	
Times of India	640	—Presbyterian Church of North America Mission	423	
Trash Campaign	47	—Provinces administration	109	
Tobacco, Bihar and Orissa	133	—agriculture	108	
—Cultivation of	280	—area	108	
—Indian	743	—Chamber of Commerce	713	
Tonk State	174	—Collectors	109	
Tonnage, railway	677	—Colleges	111	
Topen	30	—Council	115	
Topographical Survey Maps	531	—Courts of Justice	110	
Tours, Standard	538	—Deputy Commissioners	109	
Towns and country	937	—District Boards	110	
—Presidency	331	—Districts	109	
Trade	880	—Ecclesiastical Department	418	
—Balance of	883	—educational progress ..	111	
—Bank rate	666	—factories	109	
—Commissioner (British) Service in India	720	—Finance	112	
—Disputes (Amendment) Act	456	—hospitals	111	
—Disputes Legislation	523	—Industries	108	
—Exports of the year	882 306	—Judicial Department	442	
—French India	213	—languages	108	
—Imports of the year	882, 685	—Legislative Council	115	
—Marks	750	—Lieutenant-Governors	114	
—N.-W. Frontier Province	151	—Manufactures	108	
—Opium	745	—Medical Dept	111	
—Overseas	882	—Minerals	108	
—Punjab	119	—Municipalities	110	
—Union Congress	316	—natural products	108	
—Legislation	523	—officials	114	
—Unions	513	—police	110	
—Act	513, 518	—population	108	
Train service, Indian	582	—revenue	112	
Trained Nurses' Association	579	—roads and building	110	
Training Institutions, Army	205	—schools	111	
—school, police	44	—soil	108	
Trans-Persian Railway	245	—States under	196	
Transported criminals	450	—Textile industry	100	
Travancore	184	—States Consul for	251	
—Fisheries	632	Universities	356	
Travel in India	530	University, Agra	358	
Treaty of Bassein	42	—Aligarh	357	
—of Lausanne	226	—Allahabad	358	
—Russo-Afghan	240	—Andhra	358	
—of Saganail	48	—Annamalai	357	
Tribes, Frontier	244	—Benares Hindu	357	
Tribute, Indian States	207	—Bombay	357	
Tripura State	194	—Calcutta	357	
Turkey	219	—Commission	345, 348	
Turko-Iranian people	936	—Dacca	358	
		—Delhi	368	
Udampur State	171			
Unemployment	481			
Union Government, Agreement with	957			

	Page		Page
University Lucknow	358	War and Afghanistan	43, 45, 48, 251
—Madras	357	War, Burmese	43, 46
—Mysore	160, 357	—European, and India	48
—Nagpur	358	—Gurkha	43
—Osmania	167, 358	—India and the	48
—Patna	357	—Maratha	42
—Punjab	357	—Memorial, All-India	546
—Rangoon	358	—Mysore	42
—Training Corps	204, 360	—Nepal	43
—Women, Indian Federation of	408	—Royal Indian Marine	278
—Missionary Settlement for	428	—Silkh	44
Upper India Chamber of Commerce	717	Warrant of Precedence	583
Uruguay, Consuls for	261	Wars, Afghan	43, 46, 48, 258
U. S. A. Consuls	561	Water Polo	247
		Wardriwan	234
		—Map of	233
		—People in	234
		—Policy in	234
Vallore mutiny at	252	—Suggested Programms in	234
Vend right of (excise system)	857	—The Compromise	235
Venezuela, Consul for	261	—Wans, Reoccupation	236
Vernacular Press	641	Weaving carpet	735
—Act	641	—Mills	735
Veterinary Services, (Army)	263	—Shawls	735
Viceroyalty, Instituted	45	Weights and Measures Committee	36
—of Lord Chelmsford	48	—currency	35
—of Lord Curzon	47	—reform of	35
—of Lord Hardinge	48	—variety of	35
—of Lord Minto	48	Welfare centres, child	569
—Lord Reading	49	—movement, child	569
Viceroy of India	60	—Work	569
—Commission	205	—Work among fisherfolk	624
—Emergency Powers	71	Wellesley's (Lord) policy	42
Victoria Cross	421	Wells	307
—Memorial Scholarships Fund	576	Welsh Calvinistic Methodist Mission	424
Vijaynagar	180	Welsh Wesleyan Methodist Mission	431
Village autonomy	790	Western India Famine, 1868-70	321, 822
Villages, occupations in	947	—National Liberal Association	40
—types of	330	—States	189
Vishnu	16	—Bhavnagar	187
Visit of King and Queen	48	—Cutch	186, 188
Vizagapatam Harbour Project	89	—Dhrangadhra	187
		—Gondal	187
		—Idar	186
		—Jamnagar	186
		—Nawanagar	186
		—Porbandar	186
		—Radhanpur	186
		—Wheat, cultivation of	278
		—Import Duty (Extending) Act	452, 884
Wadi Estate	193		
Wages	498		
—and Income (table)	668		
—Deduction from	501		
Wana Reoccupation of	236		

	PAGE		PAGE
White Paper on Indian Constitutional Reforms	929	Women's Medical Service Victoria Memo	576
Whitley Commission (Labour)	463	— Municipal franchise	380
Who's who in India	995	Women Workers	478
Widowhood	944	Wood-carving	27
Widow remarriage	940	— workers	27
Wills Proving of	34	Wool Industry	735
Wire and Wire Nail Industry Protection Act of 1932	452-454, 93(c)	— Bibliography	735
Wireless Beam Stations	638	— Blanket Weaving	735
— stations	638	— Carpet	735
— telegraphy	638	— Manufacture	735
— telephony	638	— Exports	735
— Telephone Service, India England	639	— trade	802
Wolfraam	127	Workers and Peasants Party	461
Woman Suffrage Movement	380	Workmen's Compensation	436
Women Association of British University	407	— Compensation Act	436
Women's Christian Medical College	428	Worship, Hindu	17
— costumes	10	Woven goods (table)	728
— Deputation, All India	580	Wrestling	985
— Employment Bureau	408		
— Indian Association	408		
— Medical Service	770		
— — — Bombay Nursing Association	575		
— — — Calcutta Nursing Association	578		
— — — Lady Hardinge Medical College	57	Y spinning	693
— — — Lady Minto's Association	579	Yarn production tables	726-727
— — — Leave Rules	576	Young husband's expedition to Lhasa	242
— — — Madras Nursing Association	578	Young Men's Christian Association	400
— — — National Association for Supplying Medical Aid by Women to the Women of India	575	— Women's Christian Association	400
— — — Nurses' Organisation	579		
— — — Nursing	577		
— — — Pay	575	Zamindari holdings	815-818
— — — Qualifications	57	Zenana Mission, Ladies'	427
— — — State registration of nurses	77	Zinc	702
— — — Trained Nurses Association	579	Zoological Survey	550
		Zoroastrianism	938



***Read these***\_\_\_\_\_

11th CENTURY MARATHI  
TALES *translated for the*  
*first time into ENGLISH...*

**"THE THIRTY-TWO  
TALES OF A THRONE"**

By C A KINCAID, ICS (Retd), CVO,  
and PANDIT GOVIND ABAJI SHOUCHE

An enthralling sequel to the Vetal  
Panchrishi, translated under the title  
of "Tales of King Vikrama" A  
unique book, interesting not only to  
students but to all who would learn  
more of the past of an India which  
has not yet experienced Musulman  
Conquest .

**TASTEFULLY AND STURDILY BOUND.**

**Price Re. 1-6**

POSTAGE EXTRA, FROM

**Bennett, Coleman & Co., Ltd.**  
**BOMBAY, CALCUTTA AND LONDON**

# **HOW TO SPEAK HINDUSTANI IN A MONTH**

A Vocabulary that will enable the new arrival and the visitor to understand the language of the people. It is produced in the convenient waist-coat pocket size.

**Price Re. 1-8**

**Postage 4 Ans.**

**BENNETT, COLEMAN & Co., Ltd.,**  
**BOMBAY, CALCUTTA AND LONDON.**

# Printing

*that is well-dressed in  
appearance influences  
your business . . . .*

Bad Printing is often thrown away unread, as cheapness in price is reflected in inferior workmanship and shoddy appearance. Indifferent Printing **CREATES A BAD IMPRESSION** in the minds of those who receive it. **YOUR BUSINESS NEEDS GOOD PRINTING.**

Any expenditure on your part to make it as attractive and persuasive as possible is an *investment*, and the expense involved in its production should be regarded as *essential to the profitable conduct of your business*. The Times of India Press produces printed matter of the highest quality at fair prices.

*Ask for our representative to call.*

---

**THE  
TIMES OF INDIA PRESS  
BOMBAY & CALCUTTA**

## Works By C. A. Kincaid, C V O., I C S (Retired)

### THE HINDU GODS

— — —  
An interesting  
treatise on this  
very absorbing  
topic  
— — —

Price Re 1-0  
By VPP Re 1-4

### OUR HINDU FRIENDS

A charming  
little book  
giving a clear  
presentation of  
the Hindu  
fraternity  
Illustrated

Price Re 1-14  
By VPP Rs 2-3

## BENNETT, COLEMAN & Co., Ltd. BOMBAY. CALCUTTA AND LONDON.

### OUR PARSEE FRIENDS

A Brochure  
giving a concise  
authoritative  
account of the  
history religion  
and customs of  
the Parsee race

Price Re. 1-0  
By VPP Re. 1-4

### THE WOMEN OF THE AJANTA CAVES

(Third Edition)

By W E GLADSTONE SOLOMON

A fascinating  
treatise of one  
of India's great  
monuments of  
the past Will  
give pleasure  
and interest to  
archæologists  
artists stu-  
dents, visitors  
and travellers

Price Re 1-0  
By VPP Re 1-5











